

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g

edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - yxrwGJ

aumif;aom n wpfnydkif;ç orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHydkif;

tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;ç

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - yxrwGJ

Volume 1

|  |
| --- |
| edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g  edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - yxrwGJ  aumif;aom n wpfnydkif;ç orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHydkif; tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;ç ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;  zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf |



edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g

edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - yxrwGJ

aumif;aom n wpfnydkif;ç orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHydkif;

tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;ç

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf

|  |
| --- |
| oAÁ'geH "r®'geH Zdemwd?  oAÁ&oH "r®&aom Zdemwd/ oAÁ&wd H "r®&wd Zdemwd? wPSu©a,m oAÁ'ku©H Zdemwd/  'getm;vkH;udk "r®'geu atmifEdkif\/ t&omtm;vkH;udk w&m;t&omu atmifEdkif\/  arGUavsmfzG,ftm;vkH;udk w&m;ü arGUavsmfjcif;u atmifEdkif\/  'ku©tm;vkH;udk wPSmukefjcif;u atmifEdkif\/ pd&H wd|wk o'¨ar®m? "ar® a[mEÅK o\*g&0g/  bk&m;&Sif\ tqHk;tr omoemawmfonf t"GefY&SnfpGm wnfygapownf;/  o'¨r®oHk;jzmü ½kdaoav;pm;jcif; &SdMuygapukefownf;/ |

"r®'ge

zm;atmufawm&ü "r®'getjzpf tokH;jyK&ef twGufom jzpfonf/

þusrf;pmudk rnfolrqkd ul;,lcGifh ykHESdyfcGifh &Sdonf/

First Edition

Copyright©1998 Pa Auk Sayadaw

This book belongs to the Public Domain and may be reproduced without any further permission from the author.

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'¨ó/ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g

edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - yxrwGJ

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ypöu©ÓPfESifh tEG,ÓPftaMumif; | 2 |
| Oyedookwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 2 |
| tEkó0 ESifh tmum&y&d0dwuú | 6 |
| ypöu©ÓPf | 7 |
| Oyg'geu©E¨m [lonf | 8 |
| £wd ½lyH - £wd a0'em . . .  £wd ½lyó ork'a,m / y / £wd | 9 |
| 0dnmPó ork'a,m . . . | 12 |
| ½lyu©E¨m\ ork',udk ½IykH y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf aumufEkwfcsuf | 13 |
| twdwftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg; | 14 |
| ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m; ig;yg; | 15 |
| ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg; | 16 |
| tem\*wftusKd;w&m; ig;yg; | 16 |
| t"GefYumv owfrSwfykH | 17 |
| {ua'oawm ZmedwAÁH | 17 |
| ,if;odkY odEkdif jrifEkdifyghrvm;¿ | 18 |
| edAÁwåd yódwAÁm | 19 |
| ½IuGuftwdkcsKyf ñTefMum;csuf | 20 |
| rnfuJhodYkaom uHygenf; | 22 |
| acwå&yfem;í pOf;pm;Munfhyg | 24 |
| tEG,ÓPfjzifh twdwf tem\*wfü ½IyHk | 25 |
| wdkufwGef;csuf | 27 |
| y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf aumufEkwfcsuf | 28 |
| vdk&if;rSwfom;&ef | 29 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ½lyu©E¨mü O',ÓPf (5) yg; 31 ½lyu©E¨mü 0,ÓPf (5) yg; 31 jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rSwfcsuf 32 owdjyKí rSwfom;&ef 33  b\*FgEkyóemÓPfydkif;ü  tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½IyHk 34  eda&ma" t"drkwåwm = cPeda&m"ü  ñGwfudkif;½Idif;rI 37 b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHw&m;rsm; 37 | |
| Ów w&m; ESifh ÓP w&m;  £wd ½lyó tw¬\*Farm / y / £wd | 38 |
| 0dnmPó tw¬\*Farm | 39 |
| tEkyÜg'eda&m" | 40 |
| tmo0u©,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 42 |
| t|uxmtzGifhrsm; - yxrtzGifh | 43 |
| t|uxm - 'kwd,tzGifh | 44 |
| t|uxm - wwd,tzGifh | 46 |
| t|uxm pwkw¬tzGifh - aupd0g' | 46 |
| t|uxm - yÍörtzGifh  c'd&ywåokwåef ESifh ul#m\*g&okwåef | 46 |
| w&m;awmf aumufEkwfcsuf | 47 |
| 0¥opöm - 0d0¥opöm | 49 |
| 'ku©t&d,opömw&m; | 50 |
| Oyg'geu©E¨m[lonf | 50 |
| tbdnmPfESifh 0dyóem | 52 |

### rmwdum

pmrsufESm pmrsufESm

ed'geuxm A r[meruúm& - Ak'¨yPmr 1

#### aumif;aom n wpfnydkif;

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | tEko,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 54 r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 56 | | | tewåvu©Pokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 56 | | ork',t&d,opömw&m; | 58 | | wdw¬m,weokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 59 | | y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYü opömzGJUykH | 59 | | ememu©Pduur®\ pGrf;tif | 62 | | 'ku©opömESifh ork',opöm | 63 | | r[med'geokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 74 | | avmuDy&dnm oHk;yg; | 76 | | y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf\ ñTefMum;csuf | 77 | | avmukwå&m y&dnm oHk;yg; | 86 | | upömea\*gwåokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 88 | | avmuork', - avmueda&m" | 89 | | tEG,ÓPf[lonf  0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY | 92 | | tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf | 93 | | avmuDpwkopöor®m'd|d | 93 | | a&S;rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ aqG;aEG;yGJ | 94 | | r[mwPSmocF,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 97 | | tar; ESifh tajzrsm; | 98 | | orÜwd 'd| ocFg&ç orÜwd t'd| ocFg& | 100 | | y#dpöorkyÜg'f w&m;awmf [lonf y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom | 102 | | w'EG,w&m;rsm;  t&d,r\*fÓPfzdkvfÓPf\ aemufodkY | 103 | | tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf | 104 | | 0dbif;ygVdawmfrS aumufEkwfcsuf | 107 | | ty&dZmeeokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 109 | | avmuD Ówy&dnm | 110 | | avmuD wD&Py&dnm | 111 | | avmuD y[mey&dnm | 112 | | avmukwå&m y&dnm oHk;yg; tavmif;awmfonf  uka#oHk;oef;ajcmufodef;aom | 112 | | r[m0Zd&0dyóemw&m; yGm;awmfrljcif; | 114 | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | aAm"duxm aumufEkwfcsuf | 116 | | a\*gwruapwd,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 119 | | 'kwd,t&d,om0uokwåef | 121 | | aumorÁdokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 125 | | pOf;pm;EIdif;csdefawmfrlyg | 128 | | tjrwfqHk;pum;awmf | 131 | | ba'´u&wåokwåef - &Sif;vif;csuf | 132 | | ba'´u&wåokwåef | 133 | | twdwfukdvdkufyHk | 135 | | twdwfudkrvdkufyHk | 136 | | tem\*wfudk arQmfyHk | 137 | | tem\*wfudk rarQmfyHk | 138 | | a[mawmfrlvdk&if; | 139 | | ypöKyÜefü wPSm-'d|d wdkYu qGJiifyHk | 140 | | ypöKyÜefü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu rqGJiifyHk | 141 | | þa'oemawmf\ qdkvdk&if; | 142 | | &&Sdvmonfh Oya'o | 143 | | y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf aumufEkwfcsuf | 144 | | avmud,bm0em\ pGrf;tm; | 146 | | umvwå,tedpö ('ku© - tewå) okwåef | 148 | | ba'´u&wåokwåefü qdkvdkaom ypöKyÜef | 149 | | twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef owfrSwfyHk | 151 | | ygVdawmfbmomjyef | 151 | | okwåEÅy&d,m,enf; | 152 | | tbd"r®eda'´oenf; | 152 | | odoifhaomtcsuf wpf&yf | 153 | | aemufwpfenf;zGifhqdkyHk | 154 | | t'¨g (= b0) [laom t"GefY | 154 | | obm\*Owk-tm[m& {uOwk-tm[m& 156 pdwåork|mef½kyf\ oEÅwd 158 ur®ork|mef½kyf\ oEÅwd 158  or,\ tpGrf;jzifh twdwf-tem\*wf-  ypöKyÜef½kyf ,lqyHk 159 cPtm;jzifh twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef cGJyHk 160 wpfenf;zGifhqdkyHk 160 rkcsESifh y&d,m,f 161 | | |

orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHydkif; -- rmwdum

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 'kwd, r[mya'ow&m; | 175 |
| wwd, r[mya'ow&m; | 175 |
| pwkw¬ r[mya'ow&m; | 176 |
| tEkavmruyÜd, = okwåmEkavmr | 177 |
| 3/ tmp&d,0g' | 177 |
| 4/ twåaemrwd | 179 |
| omoemudk zsufqD;aeol | 179 |
| or®morÁK'¨ bmodw w&m;awmf | 180 |
| "r® - t"r® | 180 |
| qef;ppfyg | 181 |
| bdu©Kokwåef | 185 |

emrfydkif;ü twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef cGJyHk 161 blwH blwawm yówd 162 r[mwPSmocF,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 164

omoemhr@dKifBuD;rsm; 168

1/ okwå 168 bk&m;udk y,faeol 169 bk&m;&SifwdkY\ pum;awmf[lonf 170

2/ okwåmEkavmr 172

0denf;r[mya'ow&m; av;yg; 172 okwåefr[mya'ow&m; av;yg; 174 yxr - r[mya'ow&m; 174

#### orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHydkif;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| orm"dudk xlaxmifyg | 186 |
| orm"dokwåefrsm; | 187 |
| r[ma\*gygvuokwåef - tqdkwpf&yf | 189 |
| pdwå0dok'¨drS 'd|d0dok'¨dodkY | 191 |
| cPduorm"d | 192 |
| r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ tqdk | 192 |
| orx,meduvrf; | 194 |
| ok'¨0dyóem,meduvrf; | 195 |
| a,bk,s[k rSwfyg | 196 |
| taMumif;jycsuf | 196 |
| txl;owdjyKí rSwfom;&ef | 198 |
| orxydkif; - cPduorm"d | 199 |
| 0dyóemydkif; - cPduorm"d | 201 |
| cPdupdawåu\*¾wm-orm"d | 203 |
| vdk&if;tcsKyf rSwfom;&ef | 206 |
| vu©Pma&; okH;wef | 207 |
| tewåa&mifjcnfawmf | 209 |
| taMumif;jycsuf | 212 |
| ½kyfCe = ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ okH;rsKd; | 213 |
| 1/ oEÅwdCe = ½kyftpOftwef;twkH;tcJ 214 | |

2/ orl[Ce = ½kyftaygif;tpktwkH;tcJ 216 3/ udpöCe = ½kyfvkyfief;udpötwkH;tcJ 217 vdkufem&rnfhwm0ef 217 emrfCe (4) rsKd; 217 1/ oEÅwdCe = emrftpOftwef;twkH;tcJ 218

2/ orl[Ce = emrftaygif;tpktwkH;tcJ 218

3/ udpöCe = emrfvkyfief;udpötwkH;tcJ 219 4/ tm&r®PCe = tm½kH,lrItwkH;tcJ 220 or®oepm&acwf okH;rsKd; 223 {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'o 224 y&dnme,f uGm[csuf&SdykH 226

#Dum tzGifhrsm; 227 wpfpdwfwpfa'o = wpfcsKdUwpf0uf ,lqykH 230 wpfpdwfom;cefY 232 emrfavmu 232 xyfrHpOf;pm;&ef tcsufwpf&yf 233 r\*¾if&Spfyg; jynfhyg&JUvm; 234 orm"donf tESpfom&avm¿ 236 wdy&d0¥ "r®a'oem 237 orm"donf omoemwGif;w&m; r[kwf 239

#### tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| um,mEkyóem tmemygeyAÁ ygVdawmf um,mEkyóem tmemygeyAÁ | 240 |
| ygVdawmfteuf | 241 |
| tmemygeur®|mef; | 244 |
| tmemygecsD;rGrf;cef; | 245 |
| taopeu - okc0d[m& | 246 |
| tmemyge-jynfwnfcef; | 247 |
| wpfenf;qdk&aomf | 249 |
| tjrwfqkH; ylaZmfrI | 250 |
| qdkvdk&if;ESifh taMumif;jycsuf | 252 |
| awmrif;opfESifh wlol | 253 |
| t&n - ½ku©rlv - oknm\*g& | 254 |
| £&d,mykxf a&G;cs,frI aom oawm0 tóowd? | 255 |
| oawm0 yóowd | 256 |
| yxr pwkuú | 256 |
| 'kwd, pwkuú | 257 |
| wwd, pwkuú | 258 |
| pwkw¬ pwkuú | 259 |
| txl;owdjyK&rnfh tcsufrsm; | 260 |
| (u) owdy|mef av;yg; cGJykH | 260 |
| ( c ) psmefvrf;om jzpfonf | 260 |
| ( \* ) tómo-yómo (2) rsKd; | 261 |
| (C) ta&mifESifh vu©Pmudk ESvkH;roGif;& 262 taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\ 263 y&rw¬opöme,fü t&Snf twdk r&Sd 263 omrnvu©Pmudk ESvkH;roGif;oifhykH 265 odxm;oifhaom taMumif;jycsuf 265 cE¨mig;yg;[lonf bmvJ¿ 267 tómo-yómo 268 tómo-yómo ur®duyk\*¾dKvf 268 psmeur®duyk\*¾dKvf 269 r[m#Dum\ tqdktrdefY 271 ynwf-y&rwf 273  (i) edrdwf (3) rsKd; 274 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| y&dur®edrdwf  (p) tmemygeówdorm"d\ | 274 |
| npfEGrf;aMumif; Oyuúdavo (18) yg; | 275 |
| yxr quú - tjypf (6) yg; | 275 |
| tómo-yómo t,ltq | 276 |
| 'kwd, quú - tjypf (6) yg; | 277 |
| wwd, quú - tjypf (6) yg; | 278 |
| (q) odatmif tm;xkwf&rnfh tcsuf | 279 |
| tmemygevkyfief;cGifodkY csOf;uyfykH ESpfrsKd; | 280 |
| ar;jref;zG,f&m tcsufrsm; | 282 |
| xdkodkY tm;xkwfaumif;ygovm; | 283 |
| xyfrH ar;jref;zG,f tcsufwpf&yf | 284 |
| ormywfESifh 0dyóem | 285 |
| prf;oyfMunfhyg | 287 |
| yÍöoE¨du = tqpftydkif; ig;&yf | 288 |
| ESvkH;oGif;ykH tpDtpOf | 289 |
| \*Pem = a&wGufenf; | 290 |
| pyg;jciform; a&wGufenf; | 291 |
| EGm;ausmif;om; a&wGufenf; | 293 |
| bm0emjynfhpkHatmif usifhenf; | 294 |
| tb,frQMumatmif a&wGuf&rSmvJ¿ | 295 |
| 1/ t&Snf - 2/ twdk | 295 |
| y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf | 295 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| Oy|meH owd = owdxifrI tEkyóem ÓPH = tzefzef½Ijcif;onf | 300 |
| ÓPf rnf\ | 300 |
| um,onf Oy|me rnf\? owd rrnf | 301 |
| wH um,H tEkyówd | 302 |
| ta&;BuD;vSaom t,ltqwpf&yf | 302 |
| y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuf | 304 |
| vkyfief;cGif aU&SodkYquf&ef | 305 |

yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavrS bm0empdwf qkwfepfoGm;ykH 298 Oayu©m jzpfykH-wnfykH 299

'DCH (&óH) tómoyómom uma,m 299

tmemygeówdorm"dydkif; -- rmwdum

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| jynfhpkH&rnfh w&m;okH;yg;  'DCbmPu rZÑdrbmPuwdkY\ | 343 |
| qdkqkH;rcsuf | 343 |
| XyemacwfodkY qdkufNyD  wpfckwnf;aom bm0empdwf\ | 344 |
| tm½kH jzpfEdkifykH | 346 |
| tcuftcJrsm;ESifh &ifqdkif&ykH | 347 |
| edrdwfa0;uGmaeaomf | 348 |
| ta&mifESifh vu©Pmudk ESvkH;roGif;& | 349 |
| oyÜg, toyÜg, (7) yg; | 351 |
| 1/ tm0go = ae&m | 351 |
| 2/ a\*gp&\*gr = qGrf;cH&Gm | 352 |
| 3/ bó = pum;ajymrI | 352 |
| wd&pämeuxmokwåef | 352 |
| 4/ oyÜg,yk\*¾v - toyÜg,yk\*¾v | 355 |
| 5/ abmZe = tpmtm[m& | 355 |
| 6/ Owk = &moDOwk | 355 |
| 7/ £&d,mykxf | 356 |
| tyÜemaumov’ w&m; (10) yg; | 357 |
| 1/ 0w¬Kudk oefY&Sif;atmif jyKjcif; | 357 |
| 2/ £a`E´ nDrQatmifjyKjcif; | 358 |
| o'¨gvGefaeaomf | 360 |
| o'¨da`E´ jzpfatmif ESvkH;roGif;& | 361 |
| 0D&d, vGefaeaomf | 362 |
| t&Sif0uúvdrax&f | 363 |
| t&SifaomPrax&f | 364 |
| olawmfaumif;wdkY\ csD;rGrf;oH  o'¨gvGefí ynmtm;enf;aomf | 364 |
| - ynmvGefí o'¨gtm;enf;aomf | 365 |
| orm"d ESifh 0D&d, | 366 |
| orm"dur®du ESifh 0dyóemur®du | 366 |
| owd ¿ | 368 |
| 3/ edrdwåaumov’ | 371 |
| pdawåu\*¾wm edrdwf ESpfrsKd; | 371 |
| aumov’w&m; okH;yg; | 372 |
| 4/ pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;yg | 373 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| oAÁum, y#doHa0'D | 306 |
| y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuf | 307 |
| oAÁum,y#doHa0'D-yk'fudk "mwfcGJykH | 308 |
| odu©wd - xnfhí a[m&jcif;taMumif; tóodómrd yóodómrd-[k  tem\*wf0dbwfjzifh a[mawmfrl&jcif;\ | 310 |
| taMumif;&if; | 311 |
| tEkAE¨emenf; | 312 |
| y\*Fkavmyrm = olqGHU Oyrm | 315 |
| a'g0g&dulyrm = wHcg;apmifh Oyrm | 316 |
| uuplyrm = vT Oyrm | 316 |
| yórÇ,H = Nidrf;atmifusifhykH | 319 |
| MoVm&du - okckr - yó'¨d | 320 |
| taMumif;jycsuf | 322 |
| MoVm&du - okckr | 323 |
| 'DCbmPu-oH,kwåbmPuwdkY\ tqdk | 323 |
| rZÑdrbmPuwdkY\ tqdk cyfodrf;aom rax&fjrwfwdkY\ | 324 |
| wlnDaom0g' | 324 |
| 0dyóemydkif;ü tqifhqifh Nidrf;ykH | 324 |
| y#dordÇ'gr\*f ygVdawmf\ &Sif;vif;csuf | 326 |
| xyfrH &Sif;vif;csufrsm; | 330 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ½dkaoav;pm;pGm vdkufem&rnf | 331 |
| bm0emvkyfief;cGif tqifhqifh | 332 |
| owdjyK&rnfh tcsufwpf&yf | 333 |
| aMu;cGufwD;ESufonfh Oyrm tjcm;ur®|mef;rsm;ESifh rwlaom | 333 |
| xl;jcm;csuf | 335 |
| £&d,mykxf jyifoifh-rjyifoifh | 335 |
| topftopf jzpf&ykH | 336 |
| taMumif; Oyg,f | 336 |
| tómoyómo r&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfrsm; | 337 |
| O\*¾[edrdwf - y#dbm\*edrdwf | 339 |
| bm0emonm uGJjym;rI | 340 |
| e0wåAÁ"r®m½kH | 341 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| oHa0\*0w¬K (8) yg; 414 ygVdawmfESifh t|uxm 415 txl;owdjyK&rnhf tcsufwpf&yf 419  Oayu©moarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; ig;yg; 419 | |
| &&SdEdkifaom tusKd;w&m; | 422 |
| edrdwåmbdrkcy#dyg'e  tmemygeedrdwfudk upm;oifhygovm;¿ | 423 |
| wdk;yGm;apoifhygovm;¿ | 426 |
| yXrZÑmeuxm | 427 |
| Oypm&orm"daZm | 428 |
| psmefaZmwdkY\ trnfrsm; | 428 |
| pdwåu©Pwpfcsufom | 430 |
| yxrpsmeform"d | 430 |
| eD0&Pw&m; ig;yg; | 431 |
| txl;rSwfom;&ef | 432 |
| psmeft\*Fg ig;yg; | 432 |
| orm"dESpfrsKd;wdkY\ xl;jcm;csuf | 434 |
| owdjyKoifhykH | 435 |
| b0ifpdwf[lonf | 435 |
| £&d,mykxf bmaMumifh cdkifae&ovJ ¿ | 437 |
| tvGef&EdkifcJaomt&m | 438 |
| 0dwuf - 0dpm& | 439 |
| 0dwufESifh 0dpm& txl; | 441 |
| 'kuedygwf t|uxm\ tqdk | 441 |
| wpfenf;qdk&aomf | 442 |
| yDwd - okc | 442 |
| yDwd - ig;rsKd; | 443 |
| okc | 444 |
| t\*Fg ig;yg;udk y,f\ | 445 |
| t\*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpkH\ | 446 |
| aumif;jcif;okH;jzm vu©Pmq,fyg; | 448 |
| psmef[lonf | 451 |
| MumjrifhpGm wnfwHh cdkifcHha&; | 452 |
| tm'dur®duyk\*¾dKvf vdkufem&rnhfpnf;urf; 454 0ifpm;rI rsm;ygap? qifjcifrI enf;ygap? 454  \*g0DOyrmokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 455 | |

bm0emjzpfykH = aumif;pGm aqmifxm;EdkifykH 330 t\*¾dokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 373 tm[m&okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 374 owdoarÁmZÑif 376

"r®0dp, oarÁmZÑif 377 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif 378 yDwdoarÁmZÑif 379 owdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (4)yg; 380 orÜZOf av;rsKd; 381

"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;

w&m; (7) yg; 383 orm"dESifh ynm 384 uvsmPrdwåokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 385

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ed'óeenf;[k rSwfyg | 411 |
| txl;rSmxm;csuf | 411 |
| o'¨g\ pGrf;tif | 414 |

0D&d,oarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (11)yg; 389 t,srdwårax&fjrwfBuD; 391 tEk#Dumü vm&Sdaom tzGifhwpfrsKd; 392 awmifNrdKUq&mawmf\ t,ltq 392 oH,kwf#Dum\ rSmxm;csuf 398 r[m#Dum\ rSmxm;csufwpf&yf 398 yDwdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (11) yg; 399 5/ pdwf"mwfudk EdSyfuGyfay;yg 402 t\*¾dokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 402 yó'¨doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; 403 orm"doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; 403 Oayu©moarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; 404 t|uxmtzGifhrsm; 404 a,medaom reodum& 405 orxedrdwf[lonf 405

Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mw&m; 406

rZÑwåmum& = tv,ftvwf tjcif;t&m 406 txl;rSmxm;csuf 406 vdk&if;rSwfom;&ef 407 yó'¨doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (7)yg; 407

orm"doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (11)yg;410

tmemygeówdorm"dydkif; -- rmwdum

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | 0oDabmf ig;wef | 456 | | 1/ tm0ZÆe0oD | 456 | | 2/ ormyZÆe0oD | 458 | | vsifjrefrI pGrf;tif | 458 | | 3/ t"d|me0oD | 459 | | 4/ 0k|me0oD | 459 | | 5/ ypöa0u©P0oD | 460 | | 'kwd,ZÑmeuxm | 461 | | 0dwuf 0dpm& csKyfNidrf;rI | 462 | | o'¨gESifh orm"d | 463 | | 0dwuf 0dpm& jyKwfcsdef | 465 | | wwd,ZÑmeuxm | 466 | | wwd,psmef&ol | 467 | | Oayu©aum p 0d[&wd | 467 | | oawm p orÜZmaem | 468 | | okcÍö uma,e y#doHa0a'wd | 469 | | Oayu©aum owdrm okc0d[m&D | 470 | | pwkw¬ZÑmeuxm | 472 | | pwkw¬psmef | 473 | | ar;jref;zG,f&m tcsufwpf&yf | 475 | | t'ku©rokcH | 477 | | Oayu©m owd yg&dok'¨ð | 478 | | csD;rGrf;&jcif;\ taMumif;&if; | 479 | | yÍöuenf; | 480 | | 0dyóemul;ykH tusOf;csKyf | 481 | | txl;rSmMum;csuf | 483 | | 'kwd, pwkuú | 483 | | wwd, pwkuú | 487 | | owdjyK&eftcsuf | 490 | | pwkw¬ pwkuú | 490 | | tEkyóemav;yg; | 497 | | orm"d\ tusKd;\*kPftiftmedoif ig;yg; | 498 | | 1/ 'd|"r® okc0d[m&medoHom | 498 | | 2/ 0dyóemedoHom | 498 | | 3/ tbdnmedoHom | 499 | | 4/ b00daoomedoHom | 499 | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | 5/ eda&m"medoHom | 501 | | pwkw¬psmef\ \*kPft\*Fg &Spfyg; | 502 | | 1/ y&dok'¨ = pifMu,fjcif;  2/ y&da,m'gw = NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf | 502 | | ta&mifwvufvuf &Sdjcif;  3/ te\*FP = avmb-a'go | 502 | | tnpftaMu; uif;jcif;  4/ 0d\*wlyudúavo = Oyuúdavo | 503 | | tnpftaMu; uif;jcif; | 503 | | 5/ rk'kblw = El;nHhjcif; | 503 | | 6/ ur®ed, = bm0emrIü cHhnm;rI &Sdjcif; | 503 | | 7/ Xdw = wnfwHhrI &Sdjcif;  8/ tmaeÍÆyÜwå = rwkefvIyfjcif;odkY | 504 | | a&muf&Sdjcif; | 504 | | 7/ Xdw = wnfwhHrI &Sdjcif; | 504 | | 8/ tmaeÍÆyÜwå = wkefvIyfrI r&Sdjcif; | 505 | | wpfenf; \*kPft\*Fg &Spfyg; | 506 | | ÓPfa&mif taMumif; | 510 | | Mobmo okwåef | 510 | | ynma&mif = ÓPfa&mif | 510 | | ypvm,rmeokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 512 | | tmavmuonm | 512 | | r[m#Dum\ tzGifh | 517 | | Oyuúdavomavmu | 518 | | ÓPfa&mifqdkwm bmvJ¿ | 518 | | teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;wpf&yf | 521 | | Oypm& pum;[k rSwfyg | 521 | | ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udk awGUjrifEdkifonf | 522 | | uodPmavmu - y&dur®mavmu  vif;a&mifjcnfudk vufrcHvdkaom | 524 | | q&mjrwfwdkY\ taMumif;jycsuf | 525 | | t"dpdwåokwåef ac: edrdwåokwåef | 526 | | t"dpdwå [lonf | 527 | | ybó& - y&da,m'gw | 528 | | ta&miftvif;csif; a&maxG;wwfykH | 531 | | ar;jref;oifhaom tcsufwpf&yf | 532 | |

#### ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;

ynmblrd-rlv-o&D&00w¬me 535

oDv0dok'¨d 536

pdwå0dok'¨d 537

'd|d0dok'¨d 539

a,bk,s pnf;urf; owfrSwfcsuf 539

orx,medu 541

ae0onmemonm,wepsmef 541

tmemygeusifhpOfrS 'd|d0dok'¨dodkY 541

a0ae,sZÑmo, 542

£`E´d,ab' = £a`E´ uGJjym;rI 543

tZÑmo,"mwf - tBudKufcsif;

rwlnDolrsm; 543

owdjyK&rnfh tcsuf 544

£a`E´ (22) yg; 544

opömESifh y#dpöorkyÜg'f 544

½kyf (28) yg; 545

r[mbkwf (= "mwfBuD;) av;yg; 545

yom'½kyf = tMunf½kyf

= tMunf"mwf ig;yg; 546

a\*gp&½kyf = tm½kH½kyf (7) rsKd; 546

bm0½kyf (2) yg; 546

[',0w¬K½kyf wpfyg; 547

ZD0dw½kyf wpfyg; 547

tm[m&Z½kyf wpfyg; 547

½kyftppf (18) yg; 549

tedyæEé½kyf = ½kyftwk (10) rsKd; 549

vu©P½kyf (4) yg; 550

blw½kyfESifh Oyg'g½kyf 551

½kyfwdkY\ jzpfykHoabm 551

"mwfBuD;av;yg;udk pwif odrf;qnf;ykH 552

"mwkreodum&yAÁ 553

qdkvdkaom oabmw&m; 554

Ce0dedaAÇm\* 555

t|uxm\ vkyfief;cGifñTefMum;csuf (1) 555

t|uxm\ vkyfief;cGifñTefMum;csuf (2) 556

½lyaEÉ0 ocø \*päwd 557

ñTefMum;csuf ESpf&yfwdkY\ xl;jcm;rI 557

pwk"mwk00w¬mebm0em 558

"mwfur®|mef; ½IyGm;ol yk\*¾dKvf ESpfrsKd; 559

tusOf;enf; - tus,fenf; 560

ur®|mef; xif&Sm;ykH - rxif&Sm;ykH 560

wdu©yn0g - emwdwdu©yn0g 561

"mwfqdkwmbmvJ¿ 561

vu©P ESifh &o 562

Oy|memum&-[lonf 563

xif&Sm;&mudk a&G;cs,fyg 564

"mwfoabm (12) rsKd; 564

taMumif;jycsuf 565

ar;jref;zG,f tcsufwpf&yf 566

tvkyfpcef;udk pwiftm;xkwfykH 569

0-vkH;wef;u pyg 569

orm"d xlaxmifyg 570

ork'D&P&o = wGef;uefrIoabm 570

uu©Vwåvu©Pm = rmrIoabm 572

tHBudwfw&m; r[kwfyg 572

x'¨bm0 = Murf;rIoabm 574

\*½ku = av;rIoabm 574

0dw¬rÇevu©P = axmufuefrIoabm 574

ork'D&P ESifh 0dw¬rÇe 575

rk'ku = aysmhrI = aysmhaysmif;rIoabm 576

oPS = acsmrI - oabmw&m; 576

v[ku = ayghrIoabmw&m; 577

OPSbm0 = OPSawaZm = ylrIoabm 577

oDwbm0 = oDwawaZm = at;rIoabm 577 j'0bm0 = y\*¢&Pvu©Pm = ,dkpD;rIoabmESifh zGJUpnf;rIoabm 577 tmayg"mwfudk ½IvdkY r&Edkif[laom

t,ltq 578

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; -- rmwdum

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 9/ tEkwå&oDwdbm0 okwåef | 598 |
| qdkvdk&if; oabmw&m; | 598 |
| yPDwm"drkwådu | 599 |
| 10/ aAmZÑ\*Fokwåef (t\*¾dokwåef) | 599 |
| £&d,myxESifh orÜZn ½IuGuf obm0vu©Pmudkom OD;pm;ay;í | 600 |
| orm"dudk xlaxmifyg | 601 |
| Oypm&psmef | 602 |
| xyfrH &Sif;vif;wifjycsuf | 605 |
| b0if usaewwfygonf | 606 |
| aU&Sajy; trSwftom;rsm; | 607 |
| tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü jzpfwwfykHtcsKdU | 607 |
| A[d'¨ü xifvmykH | 607 |
| tjzL ESifh tMunfjyif | 609 |
| yg&rD&Sif olawmfaumif;rsm; | 611 |
| tmumo"mwfudk ½I&ef | 611 |
| tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif ½IykH | 613 |
| tMunf"mwf (6) yg; | 613 |
| e'Daomawm 0d, - 'DyZmvm 0d, | 614 |
| jrpfa&t,OfuJhodkY - qDrD;tvQHuJhodkY | 614 |
| twkH;tcJ tBuD;-tao; | 615 |
| ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGUptcsdef | 615 |
| ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ yrmP | 616 |
| tcuftcJ wpf&yf | 617 |
| blw½kyf = "mwfav;yg;ESifh tMunf"mwf | 617 |
| vrf;vGJoGm;wwfykHudk owdjyKyg | 618 |
| y&rw¬ opöme,fodkY | 619 |
| £a`E´-aAmZÑifrsm; nDrQatmif usifhyg | 620 |
| xdkufovdk [lonf | 621 |
| owåonm-twåonm uGmNyD | 622 |
| (42) aum|moodkY | 624 |
| A[d'¨ü xifvmykH | 624 |
| vrf;okH;oG,f | 625 |
| "mwfur®|mef; tusOf; - tus,f | 628 |
| Oyg'g½kyfrsm; xif&Sm;vmykH | 628 |
| Oyg'g½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH | 630 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| o'¨g (4) rsKd;ESifh þü vdktyfaom o'¨g 582 bk&m;&Sif\ aAm"dÓPfawmfjrwf 583 a'oem oDorQom jzpfonf 584  2/ usef;rma&;aumif;jcif;  ('kwd, y"med,\*Fw&m;) 584  3/ rm,m-omaX,s uif;jcif;  (wwd, y"med,\*Fw&m;) 584  4/ or®yÜ"mef vkHYv0D&d, &Sdjcif;  (pwkw¬ y"med,\*Fw&m;) 585  5/ 0dyóemÓPfynmESifh jynfhpkHjcif;  (yÍör y"med,\*Fw&m;) 585 Edkifeif;atmifavhusifhyg 586 u-BuD; c-acG; wef; 586  "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jcHKí orm"dxlaxmifyg 586 | |
| þtcsdefwGif ESvkH;udk rpdkufygESifh | 587 |
| av;csuf - ajymif;½Iyg? | 587 |
| reodum& aumov’w&m; (10) yg; | 588 |
| 1/ tEkykAÁawm = tpOftwdkif; ½Iyg | 588 |
| 2/ emwdoDCawm = rjrefvGef;ap& | 588 |
| 3/ emwdoPduawm = raES;vGef;ap&  4/ 0dau©yy#dAm[eawm | 588 |
| = tjyiftm½kHudk r½I& | 589 |
| t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg | 590 |
| owdBuD;pGmjzifh oGm;&rnf  5/ yPÖwådorwduúreawm = ynwfudk | 590 |
| ausmfatmif usifhyg | 590 |
| okn-edówå-edZDÆ0 | 592 |
| A[d'¨ü xifvmykH  6/ tEky|merkÍöeawm = rxif&Sm;aom | 592 |
| "mwftcsKdUudk vTwfxm;Edkifonf | 592 |
| okcoræó-'ku©oræó 7/ vu©Pawm | 593 |
| = obm0vu©Pmudkom OD;pm;ay; ½Iyg | 594 |
| 8/ t"dpdwåokwåef | 595 |

y"med,\*Fw&m; ig;yg; 580

1/ o'¨gw&m; &Sdjcif; (yxr y"med,\*Fw&m;)581

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| (6) 'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm; | 637 |
| ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;  ½lyedAÁwådyóemum& | 640 |
| ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIudk ½IykH tjcif;t&m | 646 |
| qdkzG,f txl;um; | 647 |
| csKyfykHoabm | 648 |
| 1/ ur® = uH [lonf  2/ ur®ork|me = | 649 |
| uHvQifjzpfaMumif;&Sdaomw&m; 3/ ur®ypö, = uH[laom | 651 |
| taxmuftyHh&Sdaomw&m; | 651 |
| 4/ ur®ypö, pdwåork|me½kyf | 652 |
| 5/ ur®ypö, tm[m&ork|me½kyf | 653 |
| vdk&if;rSwfom;yg | 654 |
| 6/ ur®ypö, Owkork|me½kyf | 655 |
| pdwåZ½kyf\ jzpfay:vmykH | 655 |
| 1/ pdwå = pdwf | 655 |
| pdwåZ½kyf - £&d,mykxf-0dnwf½kyf | 656 |
| £&d,myx = £&d,mykxf | 656 |
| pdwåZ½kyf ESifh £&d,mykxf | 657 |
| ]]pdwåZ½kyf omrefudkom jzpfapEdkif\}} | 658 |
| pdwfpGrf;tifrsm; | 658 |
| raem'Gg&duaZmom | 659 |
| pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifaom pdwfrsm; | 659 |
| y#doaE¨pdwfu pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifykH | 660 |
| &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwf | 663 |
| pl;prf;qifjcifyg | 663 |
| pkwdpdwf t,ltq | 663 |
| r"k#Dum\ acsycsuf | 665 |
| yÍö0dnmPfwdkY ½kyfudk rjzpfapykH | 665 |
| t½ly0dygufu ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifykH | 666 |
| Oyg'fcPüom ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonf | 667 |
| pdwf + apwoduf | 668 |
| pdwfwpfvkH;\ pGrf;tif | 668 |
| 2/ pdwåork|mefw&m; | 669 |
| 3/ pdwåypö,w&m; | 669 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| tm[m&Z½kyf jzpfykHtydkif; | 672 |
| 1/ tm[m& | 672 |
| taZÑm[&dwAÁ0w¬Ku | 674 |
| A[kokwa&;&m odrSwfp&m | 676 |
| 2/ tm[m&ork|me½kyf | 678 |
| 3/ tm[m&ypö,½kyf | 679 |
| 4/ tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|me½kyf | 680 |
| pl;prf;&rnfh tcsufwpf&yf | 681 |
| 5/ tm[m&ypö, Owkork|me½kyf | 683 |
| edó, - rSD&m taMumif;w&m; | 685 |
| OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfay:ykH | 685 |
| 1/ Owk = awaZm"mwf | 686 |

4/ pdwåypö, tm[m&ork|me½kyf 671

5/ pdwåypö, Owkork|me½kyf 671

Owk tm[m&wdkY\ pGrf;tifESifh pdwfpGrf;tif 671

2/ Owkork|me = OwkaMumifh jzpfaom½kyf 688

3/ Owkypö,½kyf 689

4/ Owkypö, Owkork|me½kyf 690 xyfrH &Sif;vif;csuf 690

0dyóaembmo = 0dyóemÓPfa&mif 693

5/ Owkypö, tm[m&ork|me 693 Zeu ESifh Oyw¬rÇu 694

rsufpdü Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk

cGJjcm;ykH 695

½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykHpepf 696 odatmif ½IyGm;&rnfh tcsuf 697 em;üwnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH 698 ESmacgif;ü wnf&Sdaom

ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH 699 vQmüwnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;u dk½IykH 700 udk,füwnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH 700 ESvkH;üwnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH 701 tcuftcJudk ausmfvTm;Edkifa&; 702 pdwåZ½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH 703 OwkZ½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH 704 tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH 708

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; -- rmwdum

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | txl;owdjyK&ef | 712 | | ESpfcG - ESpfcG - a&m,Suf jzpfykH | 712 | | r[m#Dum\ zGifhqdkcsuf | 713 | | txl;owdjyK&ef | 716 | | 'Gg& (6) yg; - (6) Xme | 717 | | tMuHay;csuf | 717 | | ½kyfw&m;[k odrf;qnf;yg  (42) aum|mo - | 718 | | "mwfur®|mef; tus,fenf; yx0D"mwfvGefuJaom | 719 | | yx0Daum|mo (20) - wp yÍöu | 719 | | (44) rsKd;aom ½kyf | 719 | | 0uú yÍöu - yyægo yÍöu | 719 | | rw¬vk\*F yÍöu tmayg"mwfvGefuJaom | 720 | | tmaygaum|mo (12) rsKd; - ar' quú | 720 | | rkwå quú  awaZm"mwfvGefuJaom | 721 | | awaZmaum|mo (4) rsKd; 0ga,m"mwfvGefuJaom | 721 | | 0ga,maum|mo (6) rsKd; | 722 | | (42) aum|mowdkYü ½IykH pepfrsm; | 723 | | ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm;rsm; | 724 | | ur®Z½kyfuvmyf (9) pnf; | 724 | | pdwåZ½kyfuvmyf (8) pnf; | 724 | | OwkZ ½kyfuvmyf (4) pnf; | 728 | | tm[m&Z ½kyfuvmyf (2) pnf; | 728 | | toH (3) rsKd; | 729 | | vu©Pm½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;yg | 729 | | wdkufwGef;csuf | 730 | | ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;udk jcHKí odrf;qnf;yg | 731 | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; ½IuGuf twdkcsKyf rSwf&ef 731 azmufjyefwwfaomoabm 732  Ak'¨tbd"r®m\ ½kyfydkif;qdkif&m t,ltq 733  £&d,myx tcef; ESifh orÜZn tcef; 735  £&d,myx ESifh orÜZn ½IuGuf 735  £&d,myx ygVdawmf 735 t|uxm\ &Sif;vif;csuf 736 owå0g[laom t,ltq 736 ½IyGm;ykH pepf 741 y&rwfwdkY\ oabmrSef 741 pdwåZ½kyf - ESpfbuf& 742  &yfcdkufü ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;ykH 743 xdkifcdkufü ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ykH 744 avsmif;cdkufü ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ykH 745 | | | yk\*¾dKvfroGm; - igroGm; - ½kyfoGm; |  | | ÓPfjzifhMunhf | 747 | | taMumif;jzpfaom pdwfw&m; | 749 | | ,xm ,xm 0g yeó | 750 | | EdIif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrm wpf&yf | 752 | | orÜZn - ½IuGuf (= toar®m[orÜZOf) | 752 | | t|omvdeDt|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsuf | 753 | | 0dnwf [lonf | 756 | | raem0dan,s w&m; | 759 | | 0dnwfudk odaom 0Dxd | 760 | | uma&wd ran (tbd-|-1-125/) | 761 | | Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm;atmifjyykH | 761 | | wpfenf; zGifhqdkykH | 764 | | odxdkufaom w&m; | 765 | | vIyf&Sm;rI jzpfay:vmykH | 766 | | vIyf&Sm;rI[lonf | 767 | | rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef; | 769 | |

#### rmwdum NyD;\/

\\\\\\

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'¨ó/ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - yxrwGJ ed'geuxm

#### taMumif;jypmwrf;vTm

,H yówd e wH 'd|H? ,H 'd|H wH e yówd/ tyóH AZÑaw rlaV§m? AZÑrmaem e rkpöwd/

(tbd-|-2-347/ 'D-|-2-207/ r-|-1-247/)

avmaum = y&rwfÓPfynmrsufpd umPf;íaeaom vlom;taygif;onf/ ,H = tMuif

a,musfm; red ;fru/kd yów d = rpd mä 'óetm;jzi hf rmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f (a,musfm; red ;fr[)k ojdriíf ae\/ wH = xdk y&rwfÓPfynmrsufpd umPf;íaeonfh vlom;taygif;wdkY rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; odjriftyfaom a,mufsm; rdef;ronf/ 'd|H = y&rwfÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh wu,f jrifoifh jrifxdkufaom w&m;onfum;/ e = r[kwfygay/

,H = (u) tMuif ½lyg½kHudkç (c) tMuif qHyifpaom aum|motaygif;udkç (\*) tMuif blw½kyf Oyg'g½yk tf aygi;fuukd m;/ '|d H= ynm&odS al wmaf umi;ftaygi;fwoYkd n fy&rwÓf Pyf nmrsupf jdzi hfwu,f jrifoifh jrifxdkuf\/ w H = ynm&odS al wmaf umi;ftaygi;fwoYkd n f y&rwÓf Pyf nmrsupf jdzi hfwu, f jriof i hfjrixf ukd -f

aom (u) xdk ½lyg½kHudkç (c) xdk qHyifpaom aum|motaygif;udkç (\*) xdk blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyftaygif;udk/ avmaum = y&rwfÓPfynmrsufpd umPf;íaeaom vlom;taygif;onf/ ynmpu©Kem = y&rwf

ÓPfynmpu©Kjzifh/ blwawm = [kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh/ e yówd = rod rjrif/ tyóH = y&rwfÓPfynmpu©Kjzifh [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod rjrifaom/ rlaV§m = todrSm;vsuf awaG 0aomoul /kd AZÑaw = &m\*jzi hfaEmS izf UJGty\f / AZÑrmaem = &m\*jzi hftaEmS itf zUJG c&H aomool n/f e rkpöwd = udavo0#f'ku© oHo&m0#f'ku©rS rvGwfajrmufEkdifay/

(tbd-|-2-347/ 'D-|-2-207/ r-|-1-247/ rlv#D-2-148/)

y&rwfÓPfynmrsufpd umPf;íaeaom vlom;wpfOD;onf ½lyg½kHudk ½lyg½kH[k vnf;aumif;ç qHyiftp&Sdaom aum|motaygif;udk qHyif tp&Sdaom aum|mo taygif;tpk[k vnf;aumif;ç blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk jzpfaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk[kvnf;aumif;ç emrum, = emrfw&m;wdkY\ tpktykHudkvnf; emrfw&m;wdkY\ tpktykH [vk n;faumi;fç taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;w\Ykd tptk yuHk vkd n;f taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;w\Ykd tptk y[Hk vk n;faumi;fç tepd wö &m; 'uk w© &m; tewwå &m; tobk w&m; tptk yuHk vkd n;f tepd wö &m; tpktykH 'ku©w&m;tpktykH tewåw&m;tpktykH tokbw&m;tpktykH[kvnf;aumif; y&rwfÓPfynmpuK©jzi hf [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG robd J a,musfm; red ;frponjfzi hf rmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f awaG waG 0a0 ojdri-f ae\/ xdkuJhodkY rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; awGawGa0a0 todrSm;aeaom vlom;udk a,mufsm; rdef;r ponfh xdkxdktm½kHay:ü wG,fwmwyfrufrI &m\*w&m;u &pfywfaESmifzJGUí xm;\/ &m\*\ &pfywfaESmifzJGUrIudk cH,lae&aom xdkvlom;onf udavo0#f ur®0#f 0dygu0#f wnf;[laom 0#fokH;yg;wdkY tqufrjywf vnfywfae&m þoHo&mrS rvGwfajrmufEkdif/ y&rwÓf Pyf nmpuK©wn;f[al om orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmEiS hf jynphf aHk om oal wmaf umi;fonuf m;-

1/ ½lyg½kHudk ½lyg½kH[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ qyH itf p&adS om aum|motaygi;ftpuk kdqyH itf p&adS om aum|motaygi;ftp[k vk n;faumi;fç

3/ blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk jzpfaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk[kvnf;aumif;ç

4/ emrum, = emrfw&m;wdkY\ tygif;tpkudkvnf; emrum, = emrfw&m;wdkY\ tygif;tpk [kvnf;aumif;ç

5/ taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ tpktykHudkvnf; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ tpktykH [kvnf;aumif;ç

6/ tedpöw&m;tpktykH 'ku©w&m;tpktykH tewåw&m;tpktykH tokbw&m;tpktykHudkvnf; tepd wö &m;tptk y Hk'uk w© &m;tptk y Hktewwå &m;tptk y Hktobk w&m;tptk y[Hk vk n;faumi;f y&rwfÓPfynmpu©Kwnf;[laom or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf

ojdri\f / xokd YkdrawrG a0 xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf eaom oal wmaf umi;fu kd &m\*on f raEmS izf UGJty f raEmS i-f zJGUEkdif/ &m\*\ &pfywfaESmifzJGUrIudk rcH&aom xdkolawmfaumif;onf udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufEdkif\ oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS vGwfajrmufEdkif\/ þum; txufyg \*gxm\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/

y&rwof YkdÓPtf jrirf qukd af om ynmrsupf dumP;faeaom vol m;wpOf ;D\ tjriEf iS hfy&rwof Ykd ÓPftjrifqdkufaeaom ynmpu©Kwnf;[laom or®m'd|dÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpkHaom olawmfaumif; wpfOD;\ tjrifum; tjrifcsif; rwlay/ ynmpu©K umPf;aeaom vlom;um; y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif rjrif? ynmpu©KESifh jynfhpkHaom olawmfaumif;onfum; y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif jrif\/ þ \*gxmudk taMumif;jyKí a&S;olawmfaumif;wdkYuvnf; ---

1/ jrifom jrifw,f rjrifbl;ç

2/ Mum;om Mum;w,f rMum;bl;ç

3/ eHom eHw,f reHbl;ç

4/ t&omudk om,mom om,mw,f t&omrodbl;ç

5/ xdom xdw,f rodbl;ç

6/ odom odw,f rodbl; ---

þodkY tm½kH (6)yg;vkH;ü trSm;awGUaeykHudk rdefYawmfrlMuonf/

(oar®m[0daem'eDbmom#Dum-'kwd,wGJ-286/)

y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif rodrjrifaom ynmpu©K umPf;aeaom vlom;wpfOD;udk &nfñTef;í

a&S;ola[mif;wdkY\ rdefYMum;awmfrlcsufrsm;yif jzpfMu\/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS vSvSBuD; uRwfvGwfxGuf-

ajrmufvdkcJhygrl y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif xGif;azmufodjrifwwfaom ynmpu©Kwnf;[laom or®m'd|d OD;aqmifonfh r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;wdkYudk bk&m;a[m ygVdawmfBuD;ESifh t|uxm #DumwdkYü ñTefMum;jyo qdkqkH;rawmfrlonfhtwdkif; pepfwus usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnf jzpf\/ bk&m;a[m ygVdawmfESifh tnD r\*¾if (8)yg; usifhpOfw&m;wdkYudk tpDtpOfwus jynfhjynfhpkHpkH zGifhqdk a&;om;xm;aom usrf;rSm 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmusrf;yif jzpf\/

#### 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ y#dnmOf cH0efcsuf

ok'kv’bH vbdwGme? yAÁZÆH Zdeomoae/ oDvm'do\*F[H acrH? OZkH r\*¾H 0dok'¨d,m/

,xmblwH tZmeEÅm? ok'¨dumrmyd a, £"/

0dok'¨ð em"d\*päE Åd? 0g,rEÅmyd a,m\*daem/

awoH ygarmZÆu&PH? ok0dok'¨0dedpä,H/ r[m0d[m&0goDeH? a'oeme,edódwH/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾H bmodóH? wH ar ouúpö bmoawm/

0dok'd¨umrm oaAÁyd? edomr,x om"a0g/ (0dok'¨d-1-2 /)

jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfjrwftwGif;ü tvGefvQif &cJpGmaom &Sif&[ef;tjzpfudk &&SdMu yguek vf su f ovD orm" d ynmwn;f[al om oud m© o;Hk&y f tusijhfrwwf jYkdzi hf ord ;fusK;Ha&wuG tf yaf omç uad vomc;kdom;"m;jyw\Ykd ywd qf aYkd EmS i,hf uS rf [I al om ab;&euf i;faomç twuå vd rxmEak ,m\* umrock vud’ mEak ,m\* oów'|d dOap'ä '|d drm,m omaX,spaom tauUGtaumutf rsK;drsK;du kdMuOaf &mS if y,fvTJojzifh vrf;uGJr&Sd wpf½dk;wnf; (= wpfaMumif;wnf;) ajzmifhrwfpGmaomç t&[wåzdkvf edAÁmef\ &&m&aMumif; a&muf&ma&mufaMumif;jzpfaom jzLpifjrifhjrwfonfh r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk --

[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodukefaomaMumifh þ a\*gwrbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfjrwftwGif;üyifvQif t&[wzå vkd f eAd mÁ euf kd vvkd m;awmiwhf on f jzpuf ek vf suvf n;fç orx 0yd óem EpS jfzmaom bm0emü rjywf,SOfaom vkHYv0D&d,&SdaomaMumifh a,m\*DolrGef[k ac:wGifaom trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;or;DwoYkd n f t&[wzå vkd f eAd mÁ eof Ykda&mupf rd &hf nrf eS ;fí &[e;fw&m;u kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk Mfuyguek vf su-f vnf; &nf&G,f&if;&Sd pdwfrSef;xm;onfh t&[wåzdkvf edAÁmefeef;odkY 0ifa&mufí rpHjref;Edkif ra&mufEdkif

&SdMuukef\/ xdk a,m\*Dolawmfpiftaygif;wdkY\ 0rf;ajrmufjcif;udk jyKwwfaomç \*dkPf;wpfyg;wdkY\ t,l0g'ESifh ra&m,Sufonfjzpfí aumif;pGm txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom tqkH;tjzwf&Sdaomç r[m0d[m&ausmif;wdkufBuD;ü oDwif;okH;awmfrlavh&SdMuukefaom r[m0d[m&0goD t&SifjrwfwdkY\ w&m;awmfudk zGifhqdkykH "r®oH0PÖem tp&Sdaom a'oemenf;udk rSDaom ---

0dok'¨dr\*¾usrf;udk a&;om;wifjyaytHh/ t½dktao tav;tjrwfjyKí zGifhqdka&;om;xm;tyfaom wynfhawmf\ xdk0dok'¨dr\*¾usrf;udk t&[wåzdkvf edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf &SdMuukefaom olawmfaumif;jzpfawmfrlMuukefaom t&Sifaumif; t&Sifjrwf tm;vkH;wdkYonf ½dk½dkaoao av;av;jrwfjrwf jyKí em,lMuygukefavm/ (0dok'¨d-1-2 /) þtxuyf g y#nd mOcf 0H ecf suEf iS hfavsmnf pD mG wpaf vmuv;Hk\u;kdu,G tf m;xm;&mtppf tjzpBfu;D

jzpfawmfrlaom oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨bk&m;ocif y&dedAÁmefpHvGefawmfrlNyD;aemuf omoemawmfESpf (973) cEk pS cf ewYf iG f t&iS rf [mA'k a¨ Cmorax&jfrwof n f o[D Vkd uf Re;f o&D vd umF Eikd if H tE&k m"NrKdU r[m0[d m& ausmif;wdkufBuD;ü oDwif;okH;aexdkifvsuf r[m0d[m&0goD t&SifjrwfwdkY\ ygVdawmfudk zGifhqdkykH "r®o0H PeÖ m trn&f aom r[mt|uxmu kd trjDSyKí 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmusrf;udk a&;om;pD&ifawmf rlcJhavonf/ ajrmufydkif; omoem\*dkPf;0if jzpfMuukefaom t&SiftóaCmoç t&Sifem\*ZÆKeç t&Sif0okAE¨K tp&adS om &[e;fawmwf \Ykd usr;fwüYkd uohJ Ykdt&iS rf [mA'k a¨ Cmo\usr;fwüYkd ygVad wmBfu;Drsm;EiS hfa&;Sa&;S t|uxmusr;f\*ewf uYkd kdrrrDS íl rrd \d ÓPjfziohf mvQi f MuqH íjyqakd &;om;xm;aom w&m;pum; tx;l tqef;udk rawGU&SdEdkifay/ ygVdawmfrsm;ESifh r[mt|uxm tp&Sdaom a&S;a&S;aom t|uxmwdkYü vm&adS om vr;f½;kdvr;fa[mi;f pepaf [mi;f usiphf Orf sm;uokd m rrd ud sr;fwüYkd a&;om;wijfyxm;í en;fopf

pepof p f vr;foprf sm;u kd wxD iG vf su f xnohf iG ;fazmjfyjci;f rjyKcahJ y/ þ tqukd kd xi&f mS ;ap&e f 0od 'k rd¨ \*¾ t|uxmü wifjyxm;aom usifhpOftcsKdUudk aumufEkwfí wifjytyfygonf/

1/ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom þusrf;ü orm"dxlaxmifykHtydkif;wGif tmemygeówdorm"d ydkif;udk a&;om;wifjyxm;\/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmwGif ,if; tmemygeówdorm"deda'´oydkif; udk orEÅ ygom'ud mt|uxm[ k trnwf yvf su f rrd ud ,kd wf ikd f bmomjyeqf xkd m;awmrf al om 0ed n;ft|uxmrS ,lí zGifhqdka&;om;xm;ayonf/

2/ y#ud vl reoud m& trn&f aom um,\*wmowud r|® me;fç pw"k mw0k 0wm¬ ebm0em trnf &aom "mwfur®|mef; tusOf;½IyGm;enf; tus,f½IyGm;enf;wdkYudk oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm[k emrnf wyvf su frrd ud ,kd wf ikd fbmomjyeqf xkd m;aom tb"d rm® t|uxmr Sxwk af qmiíf a&;om;xm;ayon/f

3/ Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom orm"dESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom orm"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;tp&Sdonfh txufydkif; 0dok'¨dpcef;rsm;odkY wufvSrf;vdkaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*d¾KvfoljrwfwdkYonf a&S;OD;pGm ½kyf-emrfwdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnf jzpMfuon/f ,i;f ½yk -f emryf &rw foabmw&m;wuYkd kd"ro® \*PF yD gVad wm f0bd i;fygVad wmpf aom ygVad wmf Bu;Drsm;ü b&k m;&iS af [mMum;xm;awmrf ol nthf wikd ;f a&;om;wijfyxm;\/ xokd Ykda&;om;wijfyziG qhf &kd mü cEe¨ ad 'o´ yikd ;f u kdt|omved tD |uxm[ k emrnwf yvf su f rrd ud ,kd wf ikd f bmomjyeqf xkd m;awmrf al om tb"d rm® t|uxmrvS n;faumi;fç oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm[k trnfwyfxm;aom rdrdudk,fwdkif bmomjyefqdkxm;awmfrlaom 0dbif;t|uxmrSvnf;aumif; xkwfaqmifí a&;om;xm;ayonf/

4/ ,if; ½kyfemrfy&rwfwdkY\ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef ½IuGufwdkYudk t|omvdeDt|uxmESifh 0dbif;t|uxmwdkYrS xkwfaqmifí a&;om;wifjyxm;ayonf/

5/ tvm;wlyif tm,weeda'´oydkif; u kdtm,we0bd i;ft|uxm rSç

6/ "mwkeda'´oydkif; udk "mwk0dbif;t|uxm rSç

7/ £`E´d,eda'´oydkif; udk £`E´d,0dbif;t|uxm rSç

8/ opöeda'´oydkif; udk opö0dbif;t|uxm rS toD;toD; xkwfEkwfí a&;om;wifjyxm;ayonf/

9/ tx;lojzi hfa,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf uYkd ,kd wf ikd fyp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPuf &kd &adS tmi fusi&hf rn hfusiphf Oyf ikd ;fukd jyqdk&mjzpfaom y#dpöorkyÜg'uxmydkif;u kd y#dpöorkyÜg'f0dbif;t|uxmrS xkwfaqmifí a&;om; wijfyxm;ayon/f y|meypö,uxmydkif;uvkd n;f tbd"r®y|met|uxmrS xkwfaqmifí a&;om; wifjyxm;avonf/

10/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wGJ pmrsufESm (300-301) wdkYwGif 0k|me\*grded0dyóem trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk a&;om;wifjyxm;\/

(u) tZÑwå cE¨mig;yg; oufoufudk 0dyóem½I½kHrQjzifhç

( c ) A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg; oufoufudk 0dyóem½I½kHrQjzifhç

( \* ) blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf[laom ½kyfw&m; oufoufudk 0dyóem½I½kHrQjzifhç

(C) emrfcE¨mav;yg; oufoufudk 0dyóem½I½kHrQjzifh ---

0k|me\*grded0dyóem rjzpfEkdifaMumif; = t&d,r\*fodkY rqdkufEdkifaMumif;udk qkH;jzwfxm;\/ xdkwGif 0|k me\*gred 0d yd óem (9) rsK;dEiS hfywof uaf om tq;Hktjzwrf sm;u kdt|omved tD |uxm[ ktrnwf yíf rrd ud ,kd wf ikd f bmomjyeqf xkd m;aom tb"d rm® t|uxm (tb-d |-1-270-271/) r S xwk Ef wk íf azmjfyxm;ayonf/ edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&SdMuukefaom w&m;ppf w&m;rSefudk cspfjrwfEkd;awmfrlMuukefaomç odawmfrl jrifawmfrlonfh oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkif <uoGm;awmfrlonfh csrSwfoGm;awmfrlonfh wpfaMumif;wnf;aom vrf;jzpfonfh edAÁmefodkYoGm;&m vrf;½kd; vrf;a[mif;BuD; twikd ;f pepaf [mi;fBu;Dtwikd ;f usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk fymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf Mkduuek af om oal wmaf umi;ftaygi;fwYkd ½dkaoorI tav;\*½kjyKí em,lrSwfom;&rnfh a&S;xkH;a[mif; Oya'oBuD; wpfckyif jzpfonf/ t&Sifr[mAk'¨aCmo rax&fjrwfonf t|uxmrsm;pGmwdkYudk pD&if a&;om;awmf rlcJhonfrSm rSefaomfvnf; rdrd\ ÓPfpGrf; ÓPfpjzifh wDxGifMuHqí a&;om;cJhonfum; r[kwf? oD[dkVfbmomjzifh wnf&SdcJhaom t|uxmwdkYudk ygVdbmomodkY bmomjyefqdkawmfrlcJhjcif;omvQif jzpfayonf/ xyfrHí tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ t&iS rf [mA'k a¨ Cmoq&mawmbf &k m;Bu;Don f orEyÅ gom'ud m rnfaom 0denf;t|uxmudk t&SifAk'¨od&drax&fjrwfu avQmufxm; awmif;yeftyfaomaMumifh r[m0d[m&ausmif;wdkuf\ awmifbuf y"meC&y&d0kPfwiG f r[me\*d romr d trnf&aom 'g,um\ jymom'fü oDwif;okH; aexdkifvsuf pD&ifawmfrlonf/ xdk 0denf;t|uxmudk a&;om;pD&ifawmfrlaom t&Sifr[mAk'¨aCmo q&mawmft&Sifoljrwfonf t&iS rf [mr[Ed ´ &[EÅmrax&fjrwfBuD;udk,fwdkif oD[dkVfodkY aqmif,lawmfrlcJhaom oD[dkVfbmomjzifh pD&ifxm;aom r[mt|uxmudk xkd t|uxmopf\ udk,fxnfjyKí r[mypö&Dç uk½kE´Dç oacFyç tE¨u t|uxmwdkYrSvnf; ,loifh,lxdkufonfudk ,lí oD[dkVuf Re;fü 0obri;fvuxf uwf ikd af tmi f xi&f mS ;uek af om a&;Sa&;S0ed n;f"&kd rf ax&jfrwwf \Ykd tq;Hktjzwjfzpaf om ax&0g'udkvnf; xnfhoGif;í a&;om;pD&ifawmfrlavonf/ xdkaMumifh 0denf;t|uxmü atmufyg pum;wdkYudk rdefYqdkxm;ayonf/ --xkd t|uxmopfudk pD&if&eftm;xkwfaom ig (= Ak'¨aCmorax&f)onf r[mt|uxmBuD;udk xtdk |uxmop\f txnuf ,kd f t&i;fcjHyKí r[myp&ö tD |uxmüvn;faumi;fç ausmaf pmxi&f mS ;uek af om u½k Ek tD´ |uxm tp&udS ek af om t|uxma[mi;fwüYkd vn;faumi;f tMui f tq;Hktjzwuf kd qdkxm;\/ xdk tqkH;tjzwfrSvnf; oifhavsmfaomteufudk rpGefYrlí xdkjyif t&Sif wdyd#u plVem\* tp&Sdaom rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ tqkH;tjzwf[laom ax&0g'rsm;yg yg0ifaom t|uxmopfudk aumif;pGm tm;xkwf pD&ifaythH/ (0d-|-1-2/)

1/ okr\*Fv0dvmodeD rnaf om 'DCedum,ft|uxmç

2/ yyÍöol'eD rnfaom rZÑdredum,ft|uxmç

3/ om&wy¬ uÜ moe Drnfaom oH,kwåedum,ft|uxmç

4/ raem&xyl&PD rnaf om t\*Fkwå&edum,ft|uxmç

5/ t|omvdeDç oar®m[0daem'eDç yÍöyu&P rnaf om tb"d rm® t|uxm ---

þ t|uxm t&y&f ywf uYkd vkd n;f jyKp&D iaf wmrf ol n/f jyKp&D iyf Hktjci;ft&mrmS r l t&iS rf [mr[Ed ´

rax&jfrwof n f o[D Vkd uf Re;fo YkdEwI wf utf m\*tHk aejzi hfaqmi,f cl íhJ o[D Vkd bf momjzi hfayxutf u&© m wifxm;aom oD[dkVfbmomodkY bmomjyefqdkxm;aom rlvt|uxm ac: r[mt|uxmudkomvQif ygVdbmomodkY jyefqdkaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç txyfxyfqdkxm;aom pum;wdkYudk csKH;aomtm;jzifh vnf;aumif; a&;om;pD&ifawmfrlayonf/ xdkaMumifh xdkt|uxmwdkY\ usrf;OD;pum;&yfü atmufyg twdkif; rdefYqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ---

]]xdkodkY wwd,oH\*g,em wifcJhNyD;onfrS aemufumvü xdk rlvt|uxmudk t&Sifr[mr[dE´ rnfaom &[EÅmrax&fjrwfonf oD[dkVfuRef;odkY EIwfwuftm\*kHtaetm;jzifh aqmif,lcJhí oD[dkVfuRef;om;wdkY tusKd;iSm oD[dkVfbmomjzifh wifxm;avonf/ x kd t|uxma[mi;fr S o[D Vkd bf momu kd y,&f mS ;í ygVad wmef n;ftm;avsmaf om tjypuf i;faom ESvkH;arGUavsmfzG,f&Sdaom ygVdbmomodkYwifvsuf/ y / txyfxyfqdkxm;aom teufudk y,fí ygVdawmf\ teuf (= t|uxm)udk zGifhjyaythH/}} ('D-|-1-1-2/ tbd-|-1-2/) wpfzef t&Sifr[mAk'¨aCmoq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;onf atmufygtwdkif;vnf; t|uxmwdkY\

usrf;OD;tpü rdefYrSmxm;awmfrl\/ ---

1/ oDvtaMumif;udk zGifhjyaom pum;udkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ "kwiftusifhw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ tvkH;pkHaom ur®|mef;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ p½dkuf tpDt&ifudkvnf;aumif;ç

5/ psmeformywftus,fudkvnf;aumif;ç 6/ tbdnmPftm;vkH;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

7/ ynmudk aygif;í qkH;jzwfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;ç

8/ cE¨m tm,we "mwf £a`E´ t&d,opömwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

9/ aumif;pGm xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fí odrfarGUaom enf;&Sdaom y#dpöorkyÜg'f a'oemawmfudk vnf;aumif;ç

10/ rvGwfruif;aom ygVdtpOf&Sdaom 0dyóembm0emudkvnf;aumif; ---

þqdkcJhaom tvkH;pkHudk igonf 0dok'¨dr\*fusrf;ü tjynfhtpkH pifMu,fpGm qdktyfcJhNyD? xdkaMumifh xdk

tvkH;pkHudk þ t|uxmü tydktvGef xyfí rpdppfukefawmhthH/ ('D-|-1-2/ tbd-|-1-2/) þ y#dnmOf cH0efcsufrsm;ESifh tnD 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü vm&Sdaom oDv orm"d ynm odu©m okH;&yfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuf wifjyxm;aom orx 0dyóem usifhpOft&yf&yfwdkYonf ygVdawmf tpOf twdkif; zGifhqdka&;om;xm;tyfaom a&S;a&S;t|uxmwdkYü vm&Sdaom zGifhqdkcsufrsm;om jzpfMuonf/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü zGifhqdkxm;NyD;ojzifh xdkxdk t|uxmrsm;ü tcsKdUtcsKdUaom tcsuftvufrsm;udk xyfrHí rzGifhqdkawmhbJ 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü zGifhqdkxm;onfhtwdkif; rSwfom;&ef jyefvnfí ñTefMum;xm;awmfrljcif;jzifh tzGifh oH0PÖem (= t|uxm) udk tusOf;csKH;xm;awmfrlayonf/

wzef t&Sifr[mAk'¨aCmorax&fjrwfonf 0denf;t|uxm\ usrf;OD;tpü atmufygpum;

wdkYudkvnf; rdefYqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ---

]] jrwpf mG b&k m;on f tMuiwf &m;awmuf vkd n;faumi;fç tMui0f ed n;fawmuf vkd n;faumi;f a[mawmfrltyf\/ xdkw&m;awmfESifh xdk0denf;awmfudk jrwfpGmbk&m;\ om;awmfppfjzpfaom t&Sifom&d yMkwm tp&adS om rax&wf oYkd n f xbkd &k m;&iS f a[mMum;xm;awmrf al om tjci;ft&mtm;jziohf mvQif odem;vnfawmfrlukef\/ xdkodkY odem;vnfawmfrlMuaom t&Sifom&dykMwm tp&Sdaom rax&fjrwf wdkY\ tvdkt,ludk rpGefYukefrlí oD[dkVfq&mawmfwdkYonf a&S;umvü t|uxmwdkYudk jyKpD&ifawmf rlMuavukefNyD/ xdkaMumifh t|uxmwdkYü qdkxm;aom pum;[lorQonf arYavsmYí a&;ul;rdaom yrm'avcrS

wpfyg; tvkH;pkHyif þomoemawmfwGif odu©mokH;yg;wdkYü ½kdaojcif;&Sdukefaom ynm&SdwdkY\ pHcsdefozG,fjzpfaom yrmPaywnf;/ xdkt|uxma[mif;rS oD[dkVfbmompum;udkomvQif y,fí us,f0ef;aom pum;tpOfudkvnf;

csKH;í/ y / þt|uxmopfonfvnf; jzpfayvwåHU? xdkaMumifh þt|uxmopfudkfvnf; ½kdaopGm oif,ltyfayownf;/}} (0d-|-1-3/) xdkaMumifhyifvQif t&Sifr[mAk'¨aCmo q&mawmfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ okwåefw&m;awmfudkjzpfap tbd"r®mw&m;awmfudkjzpfap 0denf;w&m;awmfudkjzpfap a&S;a[mif;t|uxmudkjzpfap rrSDrlí rrd Ód Pjfzi hfMuqH wxD iG íf aomvf n;faumi;fç avmuuD sr;fwrYkd S ,íl aomvf n;faumi;f wppf wHk pcf ak om usrf;udkrQ a&;om;jyKpkawmf rrlcJYay/ xdkaMumifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü a&;om;wifjyxm;aom usifhpOfwdkYrSm bk&m;a[mygVdawmfwdkYü vm&Sdaom usifhpOfwdkYomjzpfMuonf[kvnf;aumif;ç xdkusifhpOfwkdYudk usifhvkdolwdkY em;vnfEkdif&ef usifh wwfEkdif&eftwGuf a&S;a&S;t|uxmwdkYü vm&Sdonfhtwdkif; bk&m;a[mygVdawmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk zGifhqdk a&;om;xm;onfh usifh0wfy#dywfwdkYom jzpfMuonf[kvnf;aumif; ½kdaopGm rSwfom;em,lav

&monf/ þrQqvkd Qi f ,aerY suaf rmS uaf cw f y#yd waf vmu0, f rsuEf mS i,af e&mS aom 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxm usr;fon f rnuf ohJ aYkd om usr;frsK;djzpof nuf vkd n;faumi;fç xukd sr;füvm&adS om usiphf Owf oYkd n f rnuf -hJ odkYaom usifhpOfwdkY jzpfonfudkvnf;aumif; toifolawmfaumif;onf oabmaygufEdkifavmufayNyD/

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmwGif a&;om;wifjyxm;aom orxydkif;qdkif&mç 0dyóemydkif;qdkif&m tvGef ta&;ygaom usiphf Orf sm;u kd tjcm;tjcm;aom t|uxmrsm;ü tv,G wf u l &mS azaG wUG&EdS ikd af omvf n;f tcsKUdaom usiphf Oyf ikd ;fqikd &f m tziG whf rYkd mS 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmüom awUG&&dS í tjcm;tjcm;aom t|uxmwdkYü rawGU&Sdedkifjcif;rSm --- 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü zGifhqdkNyD; tzGifhrsm;udk xdkxdkt|uxmü xyfrHí rzGifhqdkjcif;aMumifh[k rSwfyg/ 0dok'¨dr\*fusrf;ü zGifhqdkNyD;aMumif; rSmMum;xm;onfh pum;&yfrSeforQwdkY on fxxkd kdt|uxmwüYkd ziG qhf xkd m;Ny;D tziG phf um;&yrf sm;om jzpMfuayon/f xtkd ziG rhf sm;u kdtxyxf yf vm&Sdaom tzGifhrsm;[kqdkonf/ xdkxdk txyfxyfvmaom tzGifhrsm;udk 0dok'¨dr\*¾usrf;ü Munfh&ef ñTef; vsuf usrf;pmukd tusOf;csKH;xm;awmfrlayonf/ xdkaMumifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ ed\*kH;ü atmufyg pum;&yfwdkYudk t|uxmq&mawmfonf rdefYrSmoGm;awmfrlcJhayonf/ ---

awoH oDvm'dab'geH? tw¬meH a,m 0dedpäa,m/ yÍöEérÜd edum,meH? 0kawåm t|uxmea,/ orm[&dwGm wH oAÁH? a,bka,se oedpäa,m/

oAÁouF&a'gao[d? rkawåm ,o®m yumodawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-354/)

oDvtrsKd;tpm;ç orm"dtrsKd;tpm;ç ynmtrsKd;tpm;wdkY\ teuf t"dyÜg,f tqkH;tjzwfudk edum,fig;&yfwdkY\ teufudk zGifhjy&m t|uxmenf;ü rdefYqdkxm;avonf/ xdk rdefYqdkxm;aom zGifhqdkxm;aom t|uxmtq;Hktjzw ftv;HkpuHk kda,b,k stm;jzi hfp½k ;Hkaqmi,f íl 0g'csi;f a&m,uS rf [I al om tjypfa'gowdkYrS uif;vGwfaom teufudk tqkH;tjzwfESifhwuG jyxm;tyfay\/ (0dok'¨d-2-354/) txuyf g pum;jzi hf --- ]]0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmusrf;udk jyKpkawmfrlaom t&Sifr[mAk'¨aCmo-

q&mawmf bk&m;BuD;onf r[m0d[m&0goD rax&fjrwfwdkY\ a[majymoifMum;enf;[k qdktyfaom eud m,if g;&ywf \Ykd a&;St|uxma[mi;fwuYdk kd trjDSyKí xtkd |uxma[mi;fwüYkd red qYf xkd m;aom ovD orm"d ynm odu©mokH;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwfw&m;ESifh

oufqdkifonfh ,loifh,lxdkufaom tqkH;tjzwf tvkH;pkHudk pkaygif;aqmif,lí jyKpD&ifawmfrlavonf}} þ oabmw&m;onf xif&Sm;ay:vGifvsufyif &Sdayonf/

xakd Mumi hf eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g trnf&aom þusrf;üvnf; edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif; usifhpOf-

t&y&f ywf uYkd kd a&;om;wijfy&mü 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmü vm&odS n hf 0od 'k d¨ (7) yg; usiphf Otf wikd ;f a&;om; wifjyxm;ygonf/ r\*¾if (8) yg; usifhpOfw&m;wdkYudk tpDtpOfwus zGifhqdka&;om;xm;aom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmonf

xakd cwüf ayguzf mG ;cMJhuaom pmoiof m; oal wmaf umi;frsm;twuG f jynphf cHk [hJ e&f adS omvf n;f acwaf wG ajymif;í aESmif;vmaomtcg rodEkdifp&m cufcJeufeJonfh tcsuftvufrsm; ay:xGufvm½kHrQomru usifhpOfudk em;rvnfEdkifonfh tvGefusOf;ajrmif;onfh tcsuftvufrsm;vnf; ay:xGufvmojzifh tmp&d,"r®ygv trnf&awmfrlaom t&Sif"r®ygvq&mawm fu r[m#uD m (= 0dok'¨dr\*¾r[m#Dum) usrf;pm wpfapmifudk xyfrHí jyKpkawmfrl&jyefonf/ xdkusrf;pmrsm;rSm ygVdpmayudk uRrf;usifol olawmfaumif;rsm;twGuf tm;xm;zG,f&m usrf;pm jzpfaomfvnf; ygVdpmayudk ruRrf;usifol olawmfaumif;rsm; twGuf tcuftcJrsm; rsm;pGmyif &Sdvm&jyefayonf/ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom þusrf;pmonf xdkonfhtcuftcJudk ajz&Sif;ay;aom usrf;pmwpfapmifrQom jzpfygonf/ wpfzef ---

1/ y&d,wf w&m;awmfü aomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ y#dywf w&m;awmfü aomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ y&d,wf y#dywf ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü aomfvnf;aumif; --uRrf;usifvdr®mawmfrlMuaom olawmfaumif;rsm;tzdkY 0dok'¨dr\*¾ t|uxmusrf;ü vm&Sdaom

usiphf Orf sm;rmS v,G uf al ernjfzpaf omvf n;f y&,d wwf &m;awmüf aomvf n;faumi;fç y#yd wwf &m;awmf ü aomvf n;faumi;fç y&,d w fy#yd w fEpS rf sK;dv;Hküaomvf n;faumi;f uRr;fusivf rd m® r Ir&SdMuaom oal wmf aumi;frsm; tzuYkd m; 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmü vm&adS om usiphf Orf sm;u kd pepwf us usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm; tm;xkwfEkdifzdkY&efrSmrl rsm;pGmyif tcuftcJ &Sdaumif; &SdEkdifayonf/ xdkuJhodkY tcuftcJ&Sdaeaom olawmfaumif;rsm;onf 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmusrf;pmü vm&Sdaom usifhpOfrsm;udk ryifryef; csrf;csrf;omom vG,fvG,fulul usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfEkdif&ef &nf oef awmifhwí edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom þusrf;pmukd a,m\*Dolawmfpifrsm;wdkY\ avQmuf xm;awmif;yefcsuft& a&;om;wifjyjcif; jzpfygonf/ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom þusrf;pmonf y&d,wfw&m;awmfü aomfvnf;aumif;ç

y#dywfw&m;awmfü aomfvnf;aumif;ç y&d,wf y#dywf ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü aomfvnf;aumif; ruRrf;usif rvrd m® Muuek af om oal wmaf umi;fwEYkd iS hf 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmusr;fü vm&adS om usiphf Owf \Ykd tMum;wiG f wnaf qmuxf m;aom ]]aygif;ul;wHwm;}} wpfckrQom jzpfonf/ enf;opf pepfopf wDxGifxm;aom usrf;pmtopftqef; wpfapmifum; r[kwfay/

oaYkd om f 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmü vm&adS om usiphf Owf uYkd m; us,jfye\Yf ? eu½f idI ;f\? cucf \J ? y&,d wf w&m;awmfüaomfvnf;aumif;ç y#dywfw&m;awmfüaomfvnf;aumif;ç y&d,wf y#dywf ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü aomfvnf;aumif; ruRrf;usif rvdr®mol olawmfaumif;taygif;wdkY usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwf wwzf &Ykd erf mS rv,G uf vl aS y/ xukd ohJ aYkd om tcutf crJ sm;pmG EiS hf &iqf ikd &f aom oal wmaf umi;ftaygi;fwoYkd n f tcutf crJ & dStptD pOwf us wpqf iNhfy;Dwpqf i hfjriohf xujfriahf tmi f usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm; tm;xkwfEdkifMuygapjcif; tusKd;iSm &nfoefawmifhwí þusrf;pmwGif atmufygtwdkif; tydkif;BuD;

(9)ydkif; cGJí a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/

1/ aumif;aom n wpfn (ba'´u&wåokwåef) ydkif;ç

2/ orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHydkif;ç

3/ tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;ç

4/ ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;ç

5/ emrfur®|mef;ydkif;ç

6/ y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;ç

7/ vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;ç

8/ 0dyóemydkif;ç

9/ orxur®|mef;ydkif; --þo Ykd eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g trnf&Sdaom þusrf;ü þ tydkif;BuD; (9)ydkif; cGJí a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ þusrf;ü wpfpdk;wpfpd rSm;,Gif;onfh tcsufudk awGU&Sdygu rdrdusrf;toGif jyifqifí zwf½IawmfrlMuyg&ef awmif;yeftyfygonf/ þusrf;pm yxrwGJü ---

1/ oDv0dok'¨dydkif;ü oDvudk jzLpifatmif jznfhusifh&ef tpDt&if tusOf;csKyfrQudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ pdwå0dok'¨dydkif;ü tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;udkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ 'd|d0dok'¨dydkif;ü ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; emrfur®|mef;ydkif;[k ESpfrsKd;&Sd&m ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;udkvnf;aumif;-a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmonf bk&m;a[mygVdawmfBuD;rsm;EiS hf a&S;a&S; t|uxmBu;DwüYkd vm&odS nthf wikd ;f ovD usiphf O f orm"ud siphf O f ynmusiphf Owf uYkd kd tqiqhf i hf a&;om; wifjyxm;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom þusrf;üvnf; ---

1/ bk&m;a[mygVdawmfç

2/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmç

3/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmq&mawmf bmomjyefqdkxm;aom a&S;a&S;t|uxmrsm;ç

4/ t|uxmüvm&Sdaom ax&0g'jzwfxkH;rsm;ç

5/ t|uxmtzGifh #Dumrsm;ç

6/ edó,usrf;rsm;ç

7/ jrefrmjyefusrf;rsm;ç

8/ a&S;a&S;q&mjrwfwdkY\ jzwfxkH;rsm; ---þopYkd on hf usr;f\*etf &y&f ywf üYkd vm&odS nthf wikd ;f oud m© o;Hk&y f tusijhfrwwf uYkd kd a&;om;wijfy xm;ygon/f 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmon ft&iS rf [mA'k a¨ Cmorax&jfrwuf wnaf xmi fzeqf i;fvukd af om en;fop fpepof p fusiphf Oof p fr[wk of uohJ Ykdb&k m;&iS vf uxf uaf wmrf Sqi;fouvf mon hfen;fa[mi;f pepaf [mi;f usiphf Oaf [mi;fom jzpof uohJ Ykd b&k m;a[mygVad wmBfu;Drsm;EiS hf 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmu kd tx;l tav;\*½kjyKí a&;om;jyKpkxm;tyfaom þ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom þusrf;ü a&;om; wijfyxm;tyaf om usiphf Otf &y&f ywf oYkd nvf n;f en;fop f pepof p f usiphf Oof p f r[wk bf J en;fa[mi;f pepfa[mif; usifhpOfa[mif;wdkYom jzpfMuonf/ b&k m;&iS \f vuxf uaf wmrf oS n f ,aeoY wYkd ikd af tmi f qi;fouvf mon hf eAd mÁ eof aYkd &muaf Mumi;f a&S;xkH;a[mif; usifhpOf Oya'oBuD;udk ESpfoufjrwfEkd;awmfrlMuaom olawmfaumif;taygif;wdkYonf usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfawmfrlEkdifMuygapukefownf;/

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf

pdwåvawmifausmif; zm;atmufawm& omoemawmfouú&mZf - 2537 - ck? aumZmouú&mZf - 1355 - ck? oDwif;uRwfvqef; (1) &uf/

22222

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g

edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - yxrwGJ

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'¨ó/ r[meruúm& - Ak'¨yPmr

rkedE´auúm a,aum ',k',½kaPm ÓP0dw¬dPÖAdarÁm? 0dae,syÜgaPmCH urvuxdwH "r®&Hod0a&[d/ okaAma"od oka'¨ wdb0uk[a& AsmydwuúdwådeÍö?

wdavmauupöu©KH 'kcro[eH wH ra[oð ermrd/

',k',½kaPm = r[mu½kPmawmformywfwnf;[laom wufopfp aet½kPfvnf; &Sdawmfrxl aom/ ÓP0wd Pd¬ AÖ ad rmÁ = oAnÁ KwÓPaf wmjfrwwf n;f[al om us,jfyeaYf om pu0f e;fawmvf n;f &Sdawmfrlxaom/ {aum = aomif;avmu"mwf wpfcGif0,f wkbufrjyL wpfqlwnf;om yGifhxGef; ay:aygufí vmawmfrlayaom/ a,m rkedE´auúm = tMuif bk&m;wnf;[laom aerif;onf/ oka'¨ = oefY&Sif;jzLpif at;jrMunfvifvSayaom/ wdb0uk[a& = umr-½ly-t½lywnf;[laom b0okH;xyf bkHokH;&yfMumtdkifü/ edAÁwåH = yg&rDuH pDrHvIHUaqmfojzifh toifhjzpfxGef; ay:aygufí aeayaom/ urvuxdwH = Mum[lí ac:qdkorkwftyfaom/ 0dae,syÜgaPmCH = uRwfxdkufool vlewfjA[®m a0ae,sMum owå0gtaygif;udk/ "r®&Hod0a&[d = r\*faygufzdkvf0if edAÁmefudk jrifodapwwfonfh olawmfaumif;w&m;wnf;[laom jrwfaom a'oem a&mifjcnfawmfwdkYjzifh/ okaAma"od = opöm av;&yf w&m;jrwfudk xGif;azmuf odjrifapvsuf aumif;pGm yGifhapawmfrlcJhavNyD/

AsmydwuúdwådeÍö = aomif;avmu"mwf wpfcGif0,f olrwlaom oDv-orm"d-ynm\*kPfouwfaMumifh jA[®mhbkHwdkif jyefYvIdifausmfMum; xif&Sm;awmfrlayxaom/ wdavmauupöu©KH = jA[®mewfvl o;HkboHk wl \Ykd wpvf ;Hkwn;faom rsupf od z,G f jzpaf wmrf al yxaom/ 'ck ro[e H = r[myx0aD jrBu;DEiS hf wlpGm onf;cHEdkifcJaomt&mudk onf;cHawmfrlwwfxaom/ ra[oð = oDvu©E¨ orm"du©E¨ ynmu©E¨ 0drkwådu©E¨ 0drkwådÓP'óeu©E¨wnf;[laom \*kPfaus;Zl; txl;wdkYudk qnf;yl;&SmrSD; avhusufawmf rlNyD;aom/ wH rkedE´uúH = xdk bk&m;wnf;[laom aerif;udk/ t[H = wynfhawmfonf/ ermrd = um, 0pD raemcsDvsuf okH;vDapwem okH;jzm'Gg& yPmrjzifh o'¨g½dkusKd; rmefpG,fcsKd;vsuf &Sdcdk;OD;ñGwfyg\ jrwfpGmbk&m;/

22222

aumif;aom n wpfn (ba'´u&wåokwåef) ydkif;

ba'´u&wåokwåefydkif;udk rwifjyrD twdwf tem\*wf½IuGufESifh qufpyfí a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY BudKwifum odxm;oifhaom ypöu©ÓPfESifh tEG,ÓPftaMumif;udk aU&SOD;pGm wifjyaythH/ ypöu©ÓPfESifh tEG,ÓPftaMumif;

tedpöawm reodua&mawm t"darmu©A[kvó o'¨d`E´d,H tm"dyaw,sH a[mwd? bm0em,

pwåm&d`E´d,med w'EG,m a[mEÅd ?... (y#doH -245/) w'EG,m a[mEÅDwd wH tEk\*grdeD wH tEk0wådeD a[mEÅd/ (y#doH-|-2-161/)

yn0awm bdu©a0 t&d,om0uó w'EG,m o'¨g oP²mwd?... (oH-3-195/) w'EG,mwd wH tEk\*pärmem? tEk0wårmemwd taw¬m/ (oH-|-3-279/)

tEGa, ÓPEÅd pwåm&d opömed ypöu©awm 'doGm ,xm £'ged? {0H twDawyd tem\*awyd £ar0 yÍöu©E¨m 'ku©opöH? t,ar0 wPSm ork',opöH? t,ar0 eda&ma"m eda&m"opöH? t,ar0 ra\*¾g r\*¾opöEÅd {0H wó ÓPó tEk\*wd,H ÓPH/ ('D-|-3-202/) tEGa, ÓPE dÅ tE\*k reÓP/H ypöu©awm 'doGmwd pwåm&d opömed r\*¾ÓaPe ypöu©awm

'doGm/ ('D-#D-3-234/) þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYESifh tnD tEG,onf w'EG,w&m;ESifh tEG,ÓPf[k

ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ xdkwGif tE,G ÓPfonvf n;f ---

1/ 0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPfç

2/ t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf [k --þodkYvQif tEG,ÓPf ESpfrsKd; &Sdayonf/ xdkwGif 0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPfudk aU&SOD;pGm wifjyaythH/ ---

### Oyedookwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

Zmeawm t[H bdu©a0 yóawm tmo0geH c,H 0'grd? aem tZmeawm aem tyóawm/ udÍö bdu©a0 Zmeawm uð yóawm tmo0geH ca,m a[mwd/

1/ £wd ½lyH? £wd ½lyó ork'a,m? £wd ½lyó tw¬\*Farm/

2/ £wd a0'em/ y /

3/ £wd onm/

4/ £wd ocFg&m/

5/ £wd 0dnmPH? £wd 0dnmPó ork'a,m? £wd 0dnmPó tw¬\*Farmwd/ (oH-1-267/) &[ef;wdkY ...or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odooltm;omvQifç or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfudk igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\/ or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodooltm;ç or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rjrifooltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfudk igbk&m; a[mawmfrrl/

&[ef;wdkY ...tb,fudk or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odooltm;ç tb,uf kd orm® '|d d ÓPyf nmjzi hf u,kd wf ikd f rsuaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f jriof otl m; tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfonf jzpfavoenf;/ ---

1/ (u) þum; ½kyfwnf;?

( c ) þum; ½kyf\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;?

( \* ) þum; ½kyf\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

2/ (u) þum; a0'emwnf;?

( c ) þum; a0'em\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;?

( \* ) þum; a0'em\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

3/ (u) þum; onmwnf;?

( c ) þum; onm\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;?

( \* ) þum; onm\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

4/ (u) þonfwdkYum; apwoduf ocFg&wdkYwnf;?

( c ) þum; apwoduf ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;?

( \* ) þum; apwoduf ocFg&wdkY\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

5/ (u) þum; 0dnmPfwnf;?

( c ) þum; 0dnmPf\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;? ( \* ) þum; 0dnmPf\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf; [k --þodkY or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odooltm;ç or®m'd|d ÓPf-

ynmjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf jrifooltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (oH-1-267/) þa'oemawmfjrwf\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ ---

1/ cE¨mig;yg;udkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,if;cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif; = ork',ESifh jzpfjcif; = ork', = O',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,if;cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfaMumif; = tw¬\*FrESifh csKyfjcif; = tw¬\*Fr = 0,oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç orm® '|d d ÓPyf nmjzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f oyd gr S jriyf groS mvQi f tmoa0gw&m;-

wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmEkdifukef\/ or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmurf oyd grul m; rjriyf grul m; tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd uek cf e;faMumi;f t&,d r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYonf rjzpfay:vmEkdifukef[k qdkvdk\/ t|uxm #DumwdkYuvnf; ,if;ygVdawmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif; zGifhqdk

xm;awmfrlMu\/

Zmeawmwd ZmeEÅó/ yóawmwd yóEÅó/ a'Gyd y'ged {uw¬med? AsÍÆear0 emeH/ {0H oaEÅyd ]]Zmeawm}}wd ÓPvu©PH Oyg'g, yk\*¾vH ed'´dowd/ Zmeevu©PH [d ÓPH/ ]]yóawm}}wd ÓPyÜbm0H Oyg'g,/ yóeyÜbm0H [d ÓPH? ÓPor\*Ðyk\*¾avm pu©Krm 0d, pu©Kem ½lygedç ÓaPe

0d0a# "ar® yówd / y / aem tZmeawm aem tyóawmwd a,m ye e Zmemwd e yówd? wó aem 0'grDwd taw¬m/ {awe a, tZmeawm tyóawmyd oHom&m'D[da,0 ok'¨ð 0'EÅd? aw y#du©dwåm a[mEÅd/ yk&dare y''Ga,e Oyga,m 0kawåm? £rdem tEkyg,H y#daoa"wd/ (oH-|-2-49/)

1/ Zmeawm yóawmwd {w¬ 'óeH ynmpu©Kem0 'óeH t"dayÜwHç e rHopu©Kemwd tm[ ]]a'Gyd y'ged {uw¬meD}}wd/ {0H oaEÅyDwd y''G,ó {uw¬awåyd ÓPvu©P ÓPyÜbm00do,ó wxm'óebm0g0da&m"emwd taw¬m/ awem[ ]]Zmeevu©PH [d ÓP}}EtdÅ m'/d ÓPyÜbm0EÅd ÓPmEbk ma0e ÓPupd 0ö od a,mbmoE dÅ tawm¬ / awem[ ]]ÓaPe 0d0a# "ar® yówD}}wd/ Zmeawm yóawmwd p Zmee'óerkace yk\*¾vm"d|mem a'oem y0wåmwd tm[ ]]ÓPvu©PH

Oyg'g,m}}wdtm'd/ (oH-#D-2-63/)

ÓPvuP©EÅd ÓPó obm0H? 0do,ó ,xmobm0g0aAm"eEÅd taw¬m/(r-#D-1-146/) ÓPyÜbm0EÅd ÓPmEkbm0H? ÓPudpöH 0doa,mbmoeEÅd taw¬m/ (r-#D-1-146-147/)

2/ Zmeawmwd 0g ykAÁbm\*ÓaPe Zmeawm? ty&bma\*e ÓaPe yóawm/ (oH-#D-2-63/)

3/ Zmeawmwd 0g 0wGm e ZmeeH tEkó0gum&y&d0dwuúrwå0aoe £"m"dayÜwH? tx acg ½lyged 0d, pu©K0dnmaPe ½lyg'Ded awoH p ork',m'dau ypöau© uwGm 'óeE Åd 0dbma0wHk ]]yóawm}}wd 0kwåEÅd {0H 0g {w¬ taw¬m/ (oH-#D-2-63/)

Zmeawm {0 yóawm {0gwd {0arw¬ ed,arm £pädawm? e tnxm 0daoombm0awm te|d myaEmé 0gw d wó e,d ró zv H 'aów Hk ]]aem tZmeawm aem tyóawm}}wd 0kwåEdÅ tm[ ]]a,m ye e Zmemwdç e yówd? wó aem 0'grDwd taw¬m}}wd/ £rdem cE¨meH y&dnm tmo0u©,ó {uEÅduum&PEÅd 'aówd/ (oH-#D-2-64/) ypöu©u&Paw¬e Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm p \*[dwm a[mwd/ (oH-#D-2-65/) þtxufyg t|uxm #Dum tzGifhwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

Zmeawm = odooltm;ç yóawm = jriof otl m; - þEpS yf 'k wf uYkd m; wal omteu f&MdSuuek \f /

yk'f Asnf;onfomvQif = pum;vHk;onfomvQif xl;axGuGJjym;\/ þodkYvQif pum;vkH;om uGJjym;í wlaomteuf&dSaomfvnf; - Zmeawm - [laom pum;vkH;u tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xdk;xGif;odjcif; oabmvu©Pmudk tpGJjyKí odwwfaom yk\*¾dKvfudk ñTefjy\/ rSefayonf --- ÓPfonf (= or®m'd|dÓPfonf) tm½kH\oabmrSefudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xdk;xGif;odjcif;oabm vu©Pm &Sd\/ yóawm - [laom pum;vHk;u tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk jrifwwfaom ÓPf\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf

tmEak bmuf kdtpjJGyKí jriwf waf om y\*k Kd¾vuf kdñeT jfy\/ reS af yon f--- ÓPof n f(= orm® '|d Ód Pof n)f tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk jrifjcif; pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmf &Sd\/ yom'pu©Kwnf;[laom rsufpdtjrif &Sdaomolonf ½lyg½kHwdkYudk yom'pu©Kjzifh (pu©K0dnmPfjzifh) jrifouJhodkY or®m'd|dÓPfESifh jynfhpkHaom yk\*¾dKvfonf tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk jrifatmif ta&miftvif;udk xGef;jyjcif;udpö&Sdaom ÓPfu zGifhjy tyfaom w&m;wdkYudk jrifwwf\/ (oH-|-2-49/) aem tZmeawm aem tyóawm - [ol n f --- tMuifolonfum; (Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;

wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;wdkY\ ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç tx¬\*Froabmudkvnf;aumif;) rod rjrif? xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfudk igbk&m; a[mawmfrrl --þum; qdkvdk&if; teufoabmwnf;/ aem tZmeawm aem tyóawm - [laom þ pum;&yfjzifh tMui f y\*k Kd¾vwf oYkd n f (Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fw\Ykd or'k ,oabmuvkd n;faumi;fç tx¬\*Froabmudkvnf;aumif;) rodygbJvsufvnf; rjrifygbJvsufvnf; oHo&mponfwdkYrSyifvQif pifMu,fjcif;udk ajyma[mMuukef\? xdkyk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk y,fjrpftyfukef\/ (oH-|-2-49/)

Zmeawm yóawm = odooltm; jrifooltm; - [laom a&S;ESpfyk'fjzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; enf;vrf;aumif;udk a[mMum;awmfrltyf\/ aem tZmeawm aem tyóawm = rodooltm; rjrifooltm; - [laom þESpfyk'fjzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; enf;vrf;aumif; r[kwfonfudk y,fjrpfawmfrltyf\/ (oH-|-2-49/) wpfzef #Dumq&mawmf t&Sifjrwfu ,if; t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if; teufoabmw&m;udk

atmufygtwdkif; okH;rsKd;cGJí &Sif;vif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ---

1/ Zmeawm yóawm = ood otl m; jriof otl m; - [laom þESpfyk'fü 'óe = jrifjcif;

[lonf ynmpu©Kjzifh jrifjcif;udkomvQif tvdk&Sdtyf\? rHopu©K = yom'pu©Kjzifh = (yuwdrsufpdjzifh) jrifjcif;udk tvdkr&Sdtyfay/ xdkaMumifh ]] Zmeawm = odooltm;ç yóawm = jrifooltm; [laom þ ESpfyk'fwdkYum; wlaomteuf &Sdukef\}}[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

{0H oaEÅyd = þodkYvQif pum;vHk;om uGJjym;í wlaom teuf &Sdaomfvnf; --- [lonf Zmeawm = odooltm;ç yóawm = jrifooltm; - [laom yk'fESpfck\ wlnDaom teuf&Sdonf

jzpfaomfvnf; ---

1/ tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xdk;xGif;odjcif; oabm&Sdaom ÓPvu©P\ tm½kHç

2/ tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xdk;xGif;jrifatmif ta&miftvif;udk xGef;jyjcif;oabm &Sdaom ÓPyÜbm0\ tm½kH ---

þtm½kHudk xdkazmfjyxm;onfhtwdkif; odjrifwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh yk'fwpfckESifh yk'fwpfck rqefYusifjcif; oabm&Sd\[k qdkvdk\/ xdkaMumifh - Zmeevu©PH [d ÓPH = ÓPfonf tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xdk;xGif;odjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sd\[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdk awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

ÓPyÜbm0 - um; ÓPf\ pGrf;tm;&SdefapmftmEkabmfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ÓPfta&mif tvi;fjzi hftm½\Hk oabmreS uf kd[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG jriaf tmi fta&mitf vi;fu kdxeG ;fjyjci;f ÓPupd &ö \dS /

(0doa,mbmo&om y'Dayg 0d, - [laom t|omvdeD t|uxmESifh tnDyifwnf;/ tbd-|-1166/) xdkaMumifh t|uxmq&mawmfu - ÓaPe 0d0a# "ar® yówd = or®m'd|d ÓPftjrif&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk jrifatmif ta&miftvif;udk xGef;jyjcif; udpö&Sdaom ÓPfu zGifhjytyfaom w&m;wdkYudk jrifwwf\ - [k zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrl\/ (oH-#D-2-63/)

« rSwfcsuf --- ÓPfa&miftaMumif;udk þusrf; - pmrsufESm - 510-534-wdkYwGif Munfhyg/ »

2/ wpfenf; --- Zmeawm - [lonf a&U StzdkYü jzpfaom ÓPfjzifh odooltm; [k qdkvdk\/ yóawm - [lonf aemuftzdkYü jzpfaom ÓPfjzifh jrifooltm; [k qdkvdk\/

3/ wpfenf; --- Zmeawm = odooltm; - [k a[mawmfrlNyD;vsufvnf; yóawm = jrifooltm; - [k xyfrHí a[mawmfrljcif;rSm ---

u/ tEkó0 = q&m rdb polwdkYxHrS wpfqifhMum;em&í oifod\ tpGrf;jzifh odjcif;ç c/ tmum&y&d0dwuú = taMumif; toifh,kwådudk MuHpnf pdppf qifjcifjcif;\tpGrf;jzifh odjcif;

[laom --- þESpfrsKd;aom odjcif;rQ\ tpGrf;jzifh odjcif;rsKd;udk þt&mü tvdkr&Sdtyf/ wu,f pifppfrSmrlum; pu©K0dnmPfjzifh ½lyg½kHwdkYudk jrifouJhodkYç

u/ ½kyf-a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPf [laom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç c/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif; ork',ESifh jzpfjcif; ork', = O', oabmudk vnf;aumif;ç

\*/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfaMumif; tw¬\*FrESifh csKyfjcif; tw¬\*Fr = 0, oabmudk vnf;aumif;ç

ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf udk,fwdkif rsufarSmufjyKí odjrifjcif;wnf;[k þodkYaom teuft"dyÜg,fudk

xif&Sm;jyjcif;iSm yóawm = jrifooltm; [k bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyf\ - [k þodkYvnf; þt&mü teuft"dyÜg,fudk rSwfom;yg/ (oH-#D-2-63/)

### tEkó0 ESifh tmum&y&d0dwuú

þwGif tEkó0 ESifh tmum&y&d0dwuú taMumif;udk xyfrHí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ tEk tEk o0eH tEkóa0g/ (tH-#D-2-166/) y&rÜ&m\*wó tw¬ó {0H ud&ómwd tEkó0eH/ (oH-#D-2-317/)

rdb bdk;bGm; q&morm; polwdkYxHrS wpfqifhMum;í tqifhqifh Mum;em&í &&Sdvmaom tod onf = oifod onf tEkó0 rnf\/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;wdkY\ ork',oabm tw¬\*FroabmwdkYudkvnf;aumif; rdb bdk;bGm; q&morm; polwdkYxHrS wpfqifhMum;í tqifhqifh Mum;em&í &&Sdvmaom oifodrQjzifh odrIrsKd;udk þ Oyedookwåefü - Zmeawm = odoolç yóawm = jrifool [k rqdkvdk/ þuJhodkYaom oifodrsKd;udk tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; todrsKd; [k þü rqdkvdkay/ tmum&y&d0dwauúmwd ,kwådy&duyÜem/ (oH-#D-2-317/)

taMumif; toifh,kwådudk MuHpnf-qifjcif-pdppfjcif;udk tmum&y&d0dwuú[k qdkonf/ ,if; tmum&y&d0dwuúrQ\ tpGrf;jzifh odrIrsKd;udkvnf; þ Oyedookwåefü Zmeawm = odoolç yóawm = jriof o l [k rqdkvdkay/ (bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;awmfwdkYum; twuúm0p& = vufawGUrusifhbJ MuHpnf pdwful;rI oufoufrQudkom jyKvkyfavh&Sdol tawG;tac:orm; = wuúDorm;wdkY\ usufpm;&m e,fajr r[kwfay/ r-2-291/)

### ypöu©ÓPf

uwrm p bdu©a0 or®m'd|d? ,H acg bdu©a0 'kau© ÓPH? 'ku©ork'a, ÓPH? 'ku©eda&ma" ÓPH? 'ku©eda&m"\*grded,m y#dy'g, ÓPH/ t,H 0kpöwd bdu©a0 or®m'd|d/ (r-1-88/)

&[ef;wdkY ...or®m'd|d[lonf tb,fenf;?

&[ef;wdkY ...

1/ 'ku©opömü odwwfaom ÓPfç

2/ 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',opömü odwwfaom ÓPfç

3/ 'ku©csKyfaMumif; eda&m"opömü odwwfaom ÓPfç

4/ 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;usifhpOf jzpfonfh r\*¾opömü odwwfaom ÓPf - [laom tMuif ÓPfonf &Sd\/ &[ef;wdkY ...,if;ÓPfudk or®m'd|d[lí qdktyf\/ (r-1-88/ r[m

owdy|meokwåef/) þ txufyg a'oemawmfrsm;ESifh tnD pwkopöor®m'd|d trnf&aom av;rsKd;aom or®m'd|dÓPuf kd ypuö Ó© P f [k ac:qdk\/ ,if; ypöu©ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí odjrifaom oludkomvQif

Zmeawm = odoolç yóawm = jrifool [k þ okwåefü qdkvdkayonf/

1/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,if;wdkY\ ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,if;wdkY\ tw¬\*Froabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

,if; ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odaomoltm;omvQif jrifaomoltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ uek cf e;faMumi;f t&,d r\*zf vkd wf uYkd kd&&EdS idk af Mumi;f a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / ,i;f ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hftxuyf g oHk;rsKd;ukefaom w&m;wdkYudk rodaomoltm; rjrifaomoltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzkdvfwdkYudk &&SdEkdif\ [k jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sifu a[mMum;awmfrrlay/ xdkaMumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif;jzpfonfh t&d,r\*fzdkvfwdkYudk tvdk&SdMuukefaom

olawmfaumif; taygif;wdkYonf ---

1/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tw¬\*Froabmudkvnf;aumif;ç txufyg or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrif-

atmif a&U SOD;pGm BudK;yrf;&awmhrnf[k rSwfom;ygav/ (tEG,ÓPfESifh ½IyHktydkif;ukd aemufwGif wifjy ygrnf/)

,cwk pzf e f- Oyg'geuE© m¨ wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fw\Ykd or'k ,oabmuvkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fw\Ykd tw¬\*Froabmudkvnf;aumif; wpfckpD qufvufí &Sif;vif;wifjyaytHh/

### Oyg'geu©E¨m [lonf

,H udÍöd bdu©a0 ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g omo0H Oyg'ged,H? t,H 0kpöwd ½lykyg'geu©aE¨m/

(oH-2-39/cE¨okwåef/)

= tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH,l&mjzpfaom (31-bkH twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom) wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh ]]ig igh[m}}[k pGJ,l&mjzpfaom ---

1/ twdwf½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

2/ tem\*wf½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

3/ ypöKyÜef½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

4/ tZÑwå½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

5/ A[d'¨½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

6/ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom MoVm&du½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

7/ odrfarGUEl;nHhaom okckr½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

8/ ,kwfnhHaom [De½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

9/ rGefjrwfaom yPDw½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

10/ ( ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ todÓPfESifh a0;aom) 'l&½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

11/ ( ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ todÓPfESifh eD;uyfaom) oEÅdu½kyfw&m; tm;vkH; --þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom ½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;udk ½lykyg'geu©E¨m [k

ac:qdk\/ (oH-2-39/)

tvm;wyl i f ---

(11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom a0'emw&m; tm;vkH;udk a0'Ekyg'geu©E¨m [k vnf;aumif;ç

(11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom onmw&m; tm;vkH;udk onKyg'geu©E¨m [k vnf;aumif;ç

(11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom apwoduf ocFg&w&m; tm;vkH;udk ocFg½kyg'geu©E¨m [k vnf;aumif;ç

(11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom todpdwf 0dnmPfw&m; tm;vkH;udk 0dnmPkyg'geu©E¨m [k vnf;aumif;ç þodkYvnf; toD;toD; qufvufí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (oH-2-39/)

odkYtwGuf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH,l&mjzpfaomç wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh ]]ig - igh[m}}[k pGJ,l&m jzpfaom (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudk - txufyg Oyedo okwåef a'oemawmfjrwfü bk&m;&Sifu ---

1/ £wd ½lyH = þum; ½kyfwnf;?

2/ £wd a0'em = þum; a0'emwnf;?

3/ £wd onm = þum; onmwnf;?

4/ £wd ocFg&m = þonfwdkYum; apwoduf ocFg&wdkYwnf;?

5/ £wd 0dnmPH = þum; 0dnmPfwnf; --- [k toD;toD; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ ,if;odkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl&m0,f rnfuJhodkYaom odyHkodenf;rsKd;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifu --- þum; ½kyfç þum; a0'emç þum; onmç þonfwdkYum; apwoduf ocFg&ç þum; 0dnmPf --- [k þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrlygoenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/

£wd ½lyH - £wd a0'em . . .

ww¬ £wd ½lyEÅd £'H ½lyHç {wåuH ½lyHç £awm O'¨H ½lyH ew¬Dwd ½kyÜeobm0aOö0 blwkyg'g,-

ab'Oö tm'ð uwGm vu©P &o ypöKy|me y'|me0aoe te0aoo½lyy&d\*¾a[m 0kawåm/ y /

£wd a0'emwdtm'Dokyd t,H a0'emç {wåum a0'emç £awm O'¨H a0'em ew¬d? t,H onm/ £ar ocFg&m/ £'H 0dnmPHç {wåuH 0dnmPHç £awm O'¨H 0dnmPH ew¬Dwd a0',dw-oÍÆmeetbdocFg&P-0dZmeeobm0aOö0 okcg'd-½lyonm'd-zóm'd-pu©K0dnmPm'dab'Oö tm'ð uwGm vu©P-&o- ypöKy|me-y'|me0aoe te0aoo a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmP y&d\*¾a[m 0kawåm/

('D-|-2-53/ 'D-|-2-373/)

£wd ½lyEÅd {w¬ £wd-oa'´g £'H-oa'´e ormeaw¬mwd t"dyÜga,em[ - ]]£'H ½ly]}EÅd/ w,d'H o½yl \*[¾ Pbm0awm te0aooy&,d m'ge H a[mwwD d tm[ ]]{wåuH ½lyH? e £awm y&H ½lyH twD¬}}wd/ £wDwd 0g yum&aw¬ edygawm? wo®m ]]£wd ½ly}}EÅd £rdem blwkyg'g'd0aoe ,wåaum ½lyó yaba'g? awe o'¨ð ½lyH te0aooawm y&d,m'd,dwGm 'aówd/ obm0awmwd ½kyÜeobm0awmç pu©m'd 0PÖm'd obm0awm p/ a0'em'DokyDw d {w ¬ --- ]]t, H a0'em? {wuå m a0'em? e £awm y&H a0'em tw¬Dwd obm0awm a0'eH yZmemwD}}wd tm'demç obm0awmwd p

]]tEkb0eobm0awmç omwm'dobm0awm pm}}wd {0rm'dem a,maZwAÁH/ ('D-#D-2-320/) tar; --- bk&m;&Sifonf - þum; ½kyfwnf;? þum; a0'emwnf;? þum; onmwnf;? þonfwdkYum; apwoduf ocFg&wdkYwnf;? þum; 0dnmPfwnf; - [k þ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; "r®oabmw&m;wdkYü or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf ½IyGm; oHk;oyfí aexdkif&ef a,m\*g0p&

&[ef;awmftm; ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ þodkY ñTefMum;awmfrl&m0,f a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf

,if;Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudk rnfodkY rnfyHk od&Sd&rnfenf;? or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh rnfodkY rnfykH ½I&rnfenf;

[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ tajz --- tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\?

1/ þum; ½kyfwnf;? ½kyfw&m;um; þrQomwnf;? þxuf tydktvGefr&Sd[k tat; tyl paom taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hf a&;Sa&;S jzpaf y:omG ;aom ½yk of EwÅ d = jzppf OEf iS hf rwal om aemuaf emuaf om ½kyfoEÅwd = jzpfpOf\ yHkpHtrsKd;rsKd; ajymif;vJí jzpfrI[laom ½kyÜeobm0 = azmufjyefjcif; oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç (½kyftm;vHk;ESifh oufqdkifaom trsm;qdkif omrnvu©Pmwnf;/) blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwnf;[laom xl;axGuGJjym;aom (28) rsKd;aom ½kyfudkvnf;aumif; tpjyKí vu©P-&oypöKy|mef-y'|mef wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif ½kyfw&m;udk or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; = odrf;qnf;jcif;udk a[mawmfrlvdk&if; jzpfonf/ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef\ tprG ;fjzi hf½yk tf m;v;kHu kdt<ui;ftuserf & dSuek pf iaf tmi form® '|d Ód Pjfzi hfo&d rn f= oad tmi½f &I rn[f k qdkvdkonf/ þum; a0'emwnf; ponfwdkYüvnf; ---

2/ þum; a0'emwnf;? a0'emum; þrQomwnf;? þxuftydktvGef a0'emrnfonf r&Sd/

3/ þum; onmwnf; / y /

4/ þonfwdkYum; apwoduf ocFg&wdkYwnf; / y /

5/ þum; 0dnmPfwnf;? 0dnmPfum; þrQomwnf;? þxuftydktvGef 0dnmPfrnfonf r&Sd[k-

2/ a0'emu©E¨m\ tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;rIoabmç

3/ onmu©E¨m\ tm½kHudk trSwfjyKí odrIoabmç

4/ ocFg&u©E¨m\ rdrdtaMumif;w&m;wdkYonf tnDtñGwf NyD;aptyfaom tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfay: vmatmif jyKjyifwwf NyD;apwwfaom oabmç

5/ 0dnmPu©E¨m\ tm½kHudk ykdif;jcm;,lwwfrI = odrIoabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ a0'emu©E¨m\ okca0'em ponfjzifh uGJjym;rIç

3/ onmu©E¨m\ ½lyonm ponfjzifh uGJjym;rIç

4/ ocFg&u©E¨m\ zó apwem ponfjzifh uGJjym;rIç

5/ 0dnmPu©E¨m\ pu©K0dnmPf ponfjzifh uGJjym;rIudkvnf;aumif; --tpjyKí vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh t<uif;tusefr&dS ukefpifatmif a0'em

onm ocFg& 0dnmPfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;udk a[mawmfrlvdk&if;jzpfonf/ vuP© &o ypKöy|me fy'|me ftm;jzi hfa0'em onm ocgF& 0nd mPwf &m;tm;v;kHu kdt<ui;ftuserf &dS ukefpifatmif or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh od&rnf = odatmif½I&rnf[k qdkvdkfonf/ ('D´|-2-53/) txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ &Sif;vif;zGifhqdkcsufESifh tnD a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ---

1/ blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf[laom ½kyf (28)yg;udkvnf;aumif;ç yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m paom ½kyfw&m; wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pD\ qdkif&mqdkif&m vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ okca0'emç 'ku©a0'emç aomreóa0'emç a'greóa0'emç Oayu©ma0'em[laom a0'em tjym;uvkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fa0'em to;Dto;D\ vuP© &o ypKöy|me f y'|meuf vkd n;faumi;fç

3/ ½lyonmç o'´onmç \*E¨onmç &oonmç azm|AÁonmç "r®onm [laom onmtjym;udkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; onm toD;toD;\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefudkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ zó apwem {u\*¾wm ZD0dw reodum& paom ocFg&u©E¨mü tusKH;0ifaom apwoduf tvHk; (50)[laom ocFg&tjym;udkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; apwoduf toD;toD;\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefudkvnf;aumif;ç

5/ puK©0nd mPçf aomw0nd mPçf Cme0nd mPçf Z0d gS0nd mPçf um,0nd mPçf raem0nd mP f [al om 0dnmPftjym;udkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; toD;toD;aom 0dnmPf\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef udkvnf;aumif;ç t<ui;ftuserf & Sd uek pf iaf tmi f orm® '|d Ód Pjfzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f ojdriaf tmif

odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&awmhrnf jzpfayonf/ ,if;odkY odygrS ,if;odkY jrifygrS ---

1/ þum; ½kyfç

2/ þum; a0'emç

3/ þum; onmç

4/ þonfwdkYum; ocFg&ç

5/ þum; 0dnmPf --- [k odonf jrifonf rnfayonf/ ,if;odkY odatmif jrifatmif ½I&mü --pu©Krm 0d, pu©Kem ½lyged? (oH-|-2-49/)

½lyged 0d, pu©K0dnmaPe ½lyg'Ded awoH p ork',m'dau ypöau© uwGm 'óeH?

(oH-#D-2-63/) þo YkdziG qhf xkd m;Muaom t|uxm #uD mwEYkd iS thf n D - rsupf td jri&f adS om a,musfm;u ½yl g½wHk uYkd kd

pu©K0dnmPfjzifh jrifouJhodkYç tvm;wlyif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;aeaom ÓPaf Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom vi;fa&mijfcn\f tutl njDzi hf,i;fw&m;wuYkd kdorm® '|d Ód Pwf n;f [laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/

,i;fo Ykdoyd gr Sjriyf groS mvQi f,i;fo Ykdoad omotl m; jriaf omotl m;omvQi ftmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfudk &&SdEkdifonf[k bk&m;&Sifu a[mMum;awmfrlvsuf &Sdayonf/ ,if;odkY rodooltm; rjrifooltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfudk &&SdEkdifonf[k bk&m;&Sifu a[mawmfrrlay/ þuJhodkYaom a'oemawmfrsm;udk OD;xdyf&Guf yefqifvsuf edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom

þusrf;pmü ---

1/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom ½lykyg'geu©E¨mtrnf&aom ½kyf(28)yg;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;ykH tydkif;udk

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; [laom trnfjzifh a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ (yxrwGJwGif Munfhyg/)

2/ wpfzef ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom a0'Ekyg'geu©E¨m onKyg'geu©E¨m ocFg½kyg'geu©E¨m 0dnmPkyg'geu©E¨m trnf&aom pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHk tydkif;ukd emrfur®|mef;ydkif; [laom trnfjzifh a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ ('kwd,wGJwGif Munfhyg/)

3/ ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m; y&rw¬"gwfom; toD;toD; udk wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pD cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh or®m'd|d ÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHk tydkif;udk vuP© m'pd wuk yú ikd ;f [laom trnfjzifh a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ (pwkw¬wGJwGif Munfhyg/)

,cwk pzf e f quvf uíf ,i;ftxuyf g Oyeod owk eå füvm&adS om 'wk ,d jzpaf om --- £w d½yl ó ork'a,m / y / £wd 0dnmPó ork'a,m --- [laom a'oemawmf\ qdkvdk&if;oabmw&m;udk qufvufí a&;om;wifjyaythH/

£wd ½lyó ork'a,m / y / £wd 0dnmPó ork'a,m . . .

£wd ½lyó ork'a,mwd {0H t0dZÆmork',m'd0aoe yÍö[muma&[d ½lyó ork'a,m/

('D-|-2-373/) wó 0dw¬ma&m ]] t0dZÆmork',m ½lyork'a,mç wPSmork',m ½lyork'a,mç ur®ork',m ½lyork'a,mç tm[m&ork',m ½lyork'a,mwdç edAÁwådvu©PH yóaEÅmyd ½lyu©E¨ó O',H yówD}}wd (y#doH-53/) {0H a0'dwaAÁm/ ('D-|-2-53/) t0dZÆmork',mwd t0dZÆm, OyÜg'g ? tw¬dbm0gwd taw¬m/ eda&m"eda&m"D [d OyÜga'g

tw¬dbm00gpaumyd a[mwd? wo®m yk&drb0od'¨g, t0dZÆm, owd £ro®ð ba0 ½lyork'a,m? ½lyó OyÜga'g a[mwDwd taw¬m/ ]]wPSmork',m}}w dtm'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/ tm[m&ork',mwd {w¬ ye y0wådypöa,ok uAVDum&m[m&ó Av0wm, aom {0 \*[dawm/ wo®ð ye \*[daw y0wådypö,wmomrane Owkpdwåmed \*[dwmae0 a[mEDÅwd pwkork|medu½lyó ypö,awm O','óeH 0dbm0dwar0gwd '|AÁH/ ]]edAÁwådvu©P}}EdÅtm'dem umv0aoe O','óerm[/ ww¬ edAÁwådvu©PE dÅ ½yl ó OygÜ'ocgFw H ocwF vuP© /H yóaEÅmyDwd e au0vH ypö,ork',ar0? tx acg cPawm O',H yóaEÅmyd/ t'¨ge0aoe [d yXrH O',H yódwGm Xdawm yke oEÅwd0aoe

'doGm tEkuúare cP0aoe yówd/ ('D-#D-2-53-54/) eAd wÁ vdå uP©EÅ d t'g¨-oEwÅ -d cP0aoe ½yl ó OygÜ'?H OygÜa'ga,0 ocwF vuP© wmå vuP© -

EÅd p 0kawåm/ (y#doH-|-1-235/) þtxufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*f ygVdawmfBuD;udk udk;um;í zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMuaom t|uxm #Dum tzGifhwdkYESifh tnD - £w d ½yl ó or'k a,m paom a'oemawmf\ ½IuGufrSm atmufygtwdkif;yif jzp\f / ---

### ½lyu©E¨m\ ork',udk ½IykH

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ 5/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ Ä ur®Z½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm?

6/ pdwf jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pdwåZ) ½kyf jzpf\/ Ä pdwåZ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm?

7/ Owk jzpfjcif;aMumifh (OwkZ) ½kyf jzpf\/ Ä OwkZ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm?

8/ tm[m& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (tm[m&Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ Ä tm[m&Z½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm?

þodkYponfjzifh ½I&rnfh½IuGuf jzpfonf/ ½IuGuf tus,fudk 0dyóemydkif; (yÍörwGJ) O',AÁ,

tus,f½IyGm;enf; ork',"r®mEkyóDydkif;wGif Munfhyg/ xdk½IuGufwGif --- t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ur®Z½kyf jzpf\ --- þodkYponfh taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; = xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHkudk odatmif jrifatmif ½I&aom þ½IuGufydkif;um; ypö,awm O','óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh ork',oabmudk½Ijcif; = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfrIudk ½Ijcif;jzpf\/ ur®Z½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabmç pdwåZ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm ponfh xdkxdktaMumif;ESifh avsmfnDaom tusKd;w&m;pk\ jzpfyHkudk odatmif jrifatmif ½I&aom ½uI uG uf m; cPawm O','óe = cPtm;jzifh ork',oabmudk ½Ijcif; = cPtm;jzifh jzpfrIudk ½Ijcif; jzpf\/ þ½IuGufudk ½I&müvnf; ---

pu©Krm 0d, pu©Kem ½lyged ...(oH-|-2-49/)

½lyged 0d, pu©K0dnmaPe ½lyg'Ded awoH p ork',m'dau ypöau© uwGm 'óeH ...

(oH-#D-2-63/)

þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMuaom t|uxm #DumwdkYESifh tnD --- rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;u ½yl g½wHk uYkd kd puK©0nd mPjfzi hf jriof uohJ Ykd tvm;wyl i f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ,i;fw&m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;f

½IyGm;aeaom ÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom vif;a&mifjcnf\ tultnDjzifh ,if;w&m;wdkYudk or®m'd|d ÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/

,if;odkY ½IEkdifa&;twGuf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ---

1/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf;xm;NyD; jzpf&\/

2/ ½kyf-a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPfwnf;[laom qdkif&mqdkif&m tusKd;w&m;wdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf;xm;NyD; jzpf&\/

3/ ,if; qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh qdkif&mqdkif&m tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHkwnf;[laom aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI oabmw&m;udkvnf; odrf;qnf;xm;NyD; jzpf&\/ (emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfESifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfwdkY\ t&mwnf;/)

,if;odkY emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfESifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfwdkY\ urf;wpfbufodkY a&muf&SdNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfomvQif ork',"r®mEkyóD -- [laom þ ½IuGufudk ½IEkdifrnf jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm q&mawmfuvnf; þ ½IuGufudk O',A ,Á ÓPfydkif;wGif xnfhoGif;í zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlavonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-266-wGif Munfhyg/) þ½IuGufwGif 0dygu0#fwGif tusKH;0ifaom ypöKyÜef Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;&if;ppfjzpfaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYum; rnfonfh tcsdefumvu jzpfay:cJh-

Muaom w&m;wdkY jzpfMuygoenf;[lrl --- tajzudk odvdkygu atmufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf aumufEkwfcsufudk zwf½IMunfhyg/

y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf aumufEkwfcsuf

### twdwftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;

yk&drur®b0o®ð arma[m t0dZÆm? tm,l[em ocFg&m? eduEÅd wPSm? Oy\*reH Oyg'geH? apwem

ba0gwd £ar yÍö "r®m yk&drur®b0o®ð £" y#doE¨d,m ypö,m/ (y#doH-50/) ww ¬yk&drur®b0o®dEÅd yk&dar ur®ba0? twDwZmwd,H ur®ba0 u&d,rmaewd taw¬m/

(tbd-|-2-182/ 0dok'¨d-2-214/)

twdwfb0ü ur®b0trnf&aom uHudk jyKpk ysKd;axmifcJhpOfu ---

1/ opmö av;yg; treS wf &m;u kdrord oI abmç a,musfm; red ;fr y\*k Kd¾v fow0å g v lew fjA[m® ponjfzihf todrSm;rIoabmum; t0dZÆmwnf;/

2/ vlUb0 = vlUcE¨mç ewfb0 = ewfcE¨m ponfh cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKvkyfaMumif; ukodkvfw&m; tukodkvfw&m;wdkYum; ocFg&wdkYwnf;/

3/ vlUb0 ewfb0 ponfh xdkxdkb0 xdkxdkumr0w¬Kudk wG,fwmwyfrufwwfaom oabmum; wPSmwnf;/

4/ xdkxdkb0 xdkxdkumr0w¬Ktay:ü pdwfuyfa&muf pGJaejcif;oabmum; Oyg'gefwnf;/

5/ xdkxdk ukodkvfapwem odkYr[kwf tukodkvfapwemonf b0rnf\/

(ur®b0wnf; = uHwnf;/ 0dyóem½I&mü apwemudk y"mexm;yg/ aMumif; - usKd; qufpyfykHudk

½I&mü ur®owåd = uHudk y"mexm;yg/) þodkYvQif a&S;b0ü jzpfaom ur®b0 = uHonf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf NyD;ukefaom = xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmMuukefaom þw&m;ig;yg;wdkYonf þypöKyÜefb0ü y#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg;\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf jzpfMuukef\/ (y#doH-50/) þtaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;wdkYwGif t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkYum; udavo0#fwnf;/ ocFg&ESifh uHwdkYum; ur®0#fwnf;/ twdwftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ,if;twdwftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;aMumifh atmufyg ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m; ig;yg;wdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\/ ,if;tusKd;w&m;wdkYum; 0dygu0#fw&m;wdkYwnf;/ ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m; ig;yg;

£" y#doE¨d 0dnmPH? MouúEÅd emr½lyH? yoma'g tm,weH? zka|m zaóm? a0',dwH a0'em? £ar yOö "r®m £"lyywådb0o®ð yka&uwó ur®ó ypö,m/ (y#doH-50/) þypöKyÜefb00,f ---

1/ twdwfjzpfaom b0wpfyg;udk ypöKyÜefb0ESifh wpfzef pyfjcif;oabm pyfwyfaomoabm [k qdktyfaom y#doaE¨pdwfonf wpfenf; 0dygufpdwfonf 0dnmPfwnf;/

2/ trd0rf;odkY ouf0ifouJhodkY jzpfjcif;oabmonf emrf½kyfwnf;/

3/ pu©Kpaom yom'onf oVm,wewnf;/

4/ tm½kHudk awGUjcif;oabm awGUxdwwfaom oabmonf zównf;/

5/ tm½kHudk cHpm;jcif;oabm cHpm;wwfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzihf jzpfwwfaom oabmonf a0'emwnf;/ þodkYvQif þypöKyÜefb0ü Oyywådb0[laom Zmwdonf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf jzpfay:vmukefaom NyD;pD;ukefaom þw&m;ig;yg;wdkYonf a&S;b0ü jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom uH\ aus;Zl;jyKonf\ tjzpfaMumifh jzpfay:vm&ukef\/ (y#doH-50/)

### ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;

£" y&dyuúwåm tm,wemeH arma[m t0dZÆm? tm,l[em ocFg&m? eduEÅd wPSm? Oy\*reH

Oyg'geH? apwem ba0gwd £ar yOö "r®m £" ur®b0o®ð tm,wð y#doE¨d,m ypö,m/ (y#doH-50/) þypöKyÜefb0ü tm,wewdkY\ &ifhusufonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ---

1/ opmö av;yg; treS wf &m;u kdrord oI abmç a,musfm; red ;fr y\*k Kd¾v fow0å g v lew fjA[m® ponjfzihf todrSm;rIoabmum; t0dZÆmwnf;/

2/ vlUb0 = vlUcE¨mç ewfb0 = ewfcE¨m ponfh cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKvkyfaMumif; ukodkvfw&m; tukodkvfw&m;wdkYum; ocFg&wdkYwnf;/

3/ vlUb0 ewfb0 ponfh xdkxdkb0 xdkxdkumr0w¬Kudk wG,fwmwyfrufwyfaom oabmum; wPSmwnf;/

4/ xdkxdkb0 xdkxdkumr0w¬K tay:ü pdwf uyfa&muf pGJaejcif;oabmum; Oyg'gefwnf;/

5/ xdkxdk ukodkvfapwem odkYr[kwf xdkxdk tukodkvfapwemonf b0rnf\/ (ur®b0wnf; = uHwnf;/)

þovYkd Qi f þw&m; ig;rsK;dwoYkd n f þypKöyeÜ bf 0ü urb® 0on f &vdS waf om f aemitf em\*wbf 0ü

y#doaE¨\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef\/ (y#doH-50/)

«rwS cf su f---- þypöKyÜefb0ü r&ifhusufao;aom tm,we&Sdaom oli,f\ pdwfjzpfjcif;onf b0if tusrsm;onf jzpfí rsm;aomtm;jzifh b0wpfckudk jzpfapwwfaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom b0EÅ& ZeuuHudk tm;xkwfjcif;iSm rpGrf;EkdifcJh&um; -- þypöKyÜefb0ü tm,wewdkY\ &ifhusufonf\ tjzpfaMumifh [k a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-339/)»

### tem\*wftusKd;w&m; ig;yg;

tm,wð y#doEd¨ 0dnmPH? MouúEÅd emr½lyH? yoma'g tm,weH? zka|m zaóm? a0',dwH

a0'em? £ar yOö "r®m tm,wð Oyywådb0o®ð £"uwó ur®ó ypö,m/ (y#doH-51/)

1/ ypöKyÜef jzpfaom b0wpfyg;udk tem\*wfb0ESifh wpfzefpyfjcif;oabm pyfwwfaomoabm[k qdktyfaom y#doaE¨pdwfonf wpfenf; 0dygufpdwfonf 0dnmPfwnf;/

2/ trd0rf;odkY ouf0ifouJh jzpfjcif;oabmonf emrf½kyfwnf;/

3/ pu©Kpaom yom'onf oVm,wewnf;/

4/ tm½kHudk awGUjcif;oabm awGUxdwwfaom oabmonf zównf;/

5/ tm½uHk kdcpH m;jci;foabm cpH m;wwaf om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpwf waf om oabmon f a0'em wnf;/

þw&m; ig;rsKd;wdkYonf aemiftem\*wfb0ü Oyywådb0[laom Zmwdonf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf þypöKyÜefb0ü jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyfaom uH\ aus;Zl;jyKay;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh jzpfay:vmMu&ukef\/(y#doH-51/)

### t"GefYumv owfrSwfykH

þ y#dpöorkyÜg'fa'oemawmf0,f t0dZÆm? ocFg&? 0dnmPf? emrf½kyf? oVm,we? zó? a0'em? wPSm? Oyg'gef? b0? Zmwd? Z&mr&P --- [k t\*Fg (12)&yf &Sd\/ ,if; t\*Fg (12)&yfwdkYudk txufyg y#od r'dÇ gr\*yf gVad wmBfu;D\ tqtkd red EYf iS hftn Dt"eG uYf mvu kdtb"d rw® o¬ \*[F usr;fü atmuyf gtwikd ;f owfrSwfxm;awmfrl\/ t0dZÆm ocFg&m twDawm t'¨gç Zmwd Z&mr&PH tem\*awm t'¨gç raZÑ t| ypöKyÜaEém t'¨g/

(tbd"r®w¬o\*F[-132/) t0dZÆm ESifh ocFg&wdkYum; twdwft"GefYumv w&m;pkwdkY jzpfMu\/ Zmwd ESifh Z&mr&PwdkYum;

tem\*wft"GefYumv w&m;pkwdkYjzpf\/ tv,fü wnf&SdMuukefaom --- 0dnmPf? emrf½kyf? oVm,we? zó? a0'em? wPSm? Oyg'gef? b0 (= ur®b0) wnf;[laom (8)rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYum; ypöKyÜeft"GefY umv w&m;pkwdkY jzpfMu\/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[-132/) þum; ypöKyÜefb0udk A[dktv,fxm;í y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg (12)&yfwdkYudk umvtm;jzifh a0zef ydkif;jcm;yHkwnf;/ twdwf ypöKyÜef tem\*wf wnf;[laom b0oHk;ckwdkY\ twGif;ü wnf&SdMuukefaom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkY\ tcsif;csif; wpfckESifhwpfck aMumif;usKd; qufEG,fvsuf txyfxyfjzpfyHkudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom a'oemawmfyifjzpf\/ tvm;wlyif pGrf;tm;&Sdoavmuf twdwftem\*wf buof YkdÓPuf akd pvwT vf su f b0o;kHcok ;kHcwk \Ykd twiG ;fü wn&f MdSuuek af om y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf \Ykd tcsif;csif; t\*Fg&yf wpfckESifhwpfck aMumif;usKd;qufEG,fvsuf txyfxyf jzpfyHkudkvnf; ½IEkdifonfom jzpfayonf/ twDawyd ypö,m ap0 ypö,orkyÜEé"r®m p? tem\*awyd {w&[dyd ypö,m ap0 ypö,orkyÜEé-

"r®m p? (tbd-|-2-242/)

1/ twdwfüvnf; taMumif;w&m;wdkYESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkYom wnf&SdMuukef\/

2/ tem\*wfüvnf; taMumif;w&m;wdkYESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkYom wnf&SdMuukef\/

3/ ypöKyÜefüvnf; taMumif;w&m;wdkYESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkYom wnf&SdMuukef\/ (tbd-|-2-242/) þtxuyf g oarm® [0ad em'etD |uxm\ ziG qhf ckd suEf iS thf n D twwd üf vn;f taMumi;fw&m; wEYkd iS hftusK;dw&m;woYkd m wn&f MdSuuek \f [ k o&d EdS idk &f e f EpS bf 0 o;kHb0 pon hftwwd bf 0 ten;fi,-f üvnf; taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;oifhayonf/

### {ua'oawm ZmedwAÁH

0dyóaue ye ur®EÅ&Oö 0dyguEÅ&Oö {ua'oawm ZmedwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-2-237/)

{ua'oawm ZmedwAÁH te0aooawm Zmewd Hk e oumú t0od ,wmå / oaAeÁ oA HÁ tZmeae ypö,y&d\*¾a[m e y&dyl&wd/ (r[m#D-2-380/)

'd|"r®a0'eD,uH = rsufarSmufb0ü tusKd;ay;aomuHç OyyZÆa0'eD,uH = 'kwd,b0ü tusKd;ay;awmhrnfhuHç ty&my&d,a0'eD,uH = wwd,b0 rSpí edAÁmef&onfh b0wdkifatmif tusKd;ay;vwåHUaomuH ponfjzifh uHwdkYum; trsKd;rsKd; &dSMu\/ ,if;uHwdkYwGif ----

0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;vsuf&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf uHwdkY\ tm;&Sdonf\ tjzp f tm;r&odS n\f tjzp[f k qtkd yaf om uwH \Ykd x;laxuG jJGym;r I urE® &Å uvkd n;faumi;fç tusK;d0yd guf w&m;w\Ykd ,wk nf oHh n\f tjzp fjrijhfrwof n\f tjzpçf rn;fnpof n\f tjzp fjzLpiof n\f tjzppf aom 0dygufw&m;wdkY\ xl;axGuGJjym;rI 0dyguEÅ&udkvnf;aumif; {ua'o = wppf wd wf paf 'o tm;jzifh odoifh odxdkufayonf/ ,if; ur®EÅ& 0dyguEÅ&wdkYudk t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif odjcif;iSmum; om0uwdkYonf rpGrf;Ekdifukef/ om0uwdkY\t&m r[kwfaomaMumifh (oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨bk&m;&SifwdkY\ t&mom jzpaf omaMumi)hf jzp\f / x kdurE® &Å 0yd guE&Å u kd= (x kdu H u\H tusK;dw&m;u)kd tcsi;fcyof rd ;f vHk;vHk; rodcJhaomfwrlum; taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwf ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom ypö,y&d\*¾[-

ÓPfonf rNyD;pD; rjynfhpHkEkdif/ (0dok'¨d-2-237/ r[m#D-2-380/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þuJhodkY uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;udk or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh odatmif jrifatmif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&mü txl;ojzifh twdwfb0u t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hvsuf jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyfaom ocFg& uH wkdYaMumifh þ ypöKyÜef b00,f y#doaE¨ emrf½kyf ponfh tusKd;0dygufw&m;wdkY xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmyukH kd oad tmi f jriaf tmi f ord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;&mü q&mth ajymEiS ohf m vrG ;fae&rnaf vm [k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif;jzpf\/

ÓPor\*Ð yk\*¾avm pu©Krm 0d, pu©Kem ½lygedç ÓaPe 0d0a# "ar® yówd/ (oH-|-2-49/)

Zmeawmwd 0g 0wGm e ZmeeH tEkó0gum&y&d0dwuúrwå0aoe £"m"dayÜwH? tx acg ½lyged

0,d puK©0nd maPe ½yl g'eD d awo H p or'k ,m'ad u ypaö u © uwmG 'óeE dÅ 0bd ma0w Hk]]yóawm}}wd

0kwåEÅd {0H 0g {w¬ taw¬m/ (oH-#D-2-63/) q&mhtajymESifhom vGrf;ae&onfh q&mhxHrS wpfqifh Mum;em&í q&moifay;vdkY od&onfh oiof d= tEók0 ord sK;duvkd n;f þt&mütvrkd &tdS y/f ]]þouYkd m; jzpaf v&m\?þouYkd m; jzpaf v&m\}} [k tjcif;t&m tmum&udk xuf0ef;usif MuHqawG;ac:í od&Sdvmaom tawG;tac: odrQudkvnf; þae&mü tvrkd &tdS y/f pipf p ftv&kd tdS yof nrf mS --- rsupf td jri&f adS omool n f½yl g½wHk uYkd kdpuK©0nd mP-f jzifh jrifouhJodkY ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfpaom 0dyóemÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpkHaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,i;fyp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPpf aom 0yd óemÓPaf Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom ÓPtf a&mitf vi;fjzi hfawUGxrd íd [if;vif;yGifhaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç tw¬\*Froabmudkvnf;aumif; or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;udkomvQif þt&mü 'óe = odjcif; jrifjcif; --- [k tvdk&Sdtyfay\/ (oH-|-2-49/ oH-#D-2-63/)

### ,if;odkY odEkdif jrifEkdifyghrvm;¿

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjzpfonfh om0uwpfOD; taejzifh twdwfb0u t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY

jc&H vH su fjyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;tyaf om ocgF& uwH aYkd Mumi hfþb00, fy#od aEe¨ mr½f yk fpon hftusK;d0yd guf w&m;wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfyHkudk or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odatmifjrifatmif ½IEkdifygrnfavm[kvnf; olawmfaumif;tcsKdUu ar;jref;Mujyef\/ toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; &ifwrrESifh b0ifrus jzpfaeao;ygu atmufygzGifhqdkcsufrsm;udk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/ edAÁwåd yódwAÁm

emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfESifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfudk &&SdNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom ,if; ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wefodkY wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm; oHk;oyf&\/ ,if;odkY 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&mü edAÁwådvu©Pmudkvnf; jrifatmif½I&ef y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ ygVdawmfBuD;u ñTefMum;awmfrlvsuf &Sd\/ (y#doH-53-54/) ,if; edAÁwådvu©Pmudkvnf; y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ t|uxmu atmufygtwdkif; oHk;rsKd; &SdaMumif;udk zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ edAÁwådvu©PEÅd t'¨g - oEÅwd-cP0aoe ½lyó OyÜg'H ? OyÜga'ga,0 ocFwvu©Pwåm

vu©PEÅd p 0kawåm/ (y#doH-|-1-235/)

edAÁwådonf t'¨gedAÁwåd oEÅwdedAÁwåd cPedAÁwåd[k oHk;rsKd;&Sd\/

1/ b0wpfck0,f y#doaE¨rS pkwdwdkifatmifaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYum; t'¨gypöKyÜefw&m;pkwdkY jzpfMu\/ ,if; t'¨gypöKyÜefw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI OyÜg'oabmum; t'¨gedAÁwådwnf;/

2/ ½yk of EwÅ td pOtf we;fwpcf k emrof EwÅ td pOtf we;fwpcf k twiG ;fü wn&f MdSuuek af om ½yk wf &m; emrfw&m;wdkYum; oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;pkwdkY jzpfMu\/ ,if; oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI OyÜg'oabmum; oEÅwdedAÁwådwnf;/

3/ Oyg'-f X-D bi-f [al om cPo;kHyg;w\Ykd taygi;fü tusK;H0iMfuuek af om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wuYkd m; cPypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYwnf;/ ,if; cPypöKyÜefw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI OyÜg'oabmum; cPedAÁwådwnf;/

4/ wpfzef 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm (0dok'¨d-2-248/)uvnf; y#doaE¨cPrS pí cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü uHaMumifh ur®Z½kyfwdkY jzpfyHkudkvnf; jrifatmif½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrljyef\/ ur®awm edAÁwådwnf;/ tvm;wlyif pdwfaMumifh pdwåZ½kyfjzpfyHk? OwkaMumifh OwkZ½kyfjzpfyHk? tm[m&aMumifh tm[m&Z½kyfjzpfyHkudkvnf;aumif; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odatmif jrifatmif½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ½kyfwdkY\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmudkvnf;aumif;ç cPrpJ woJoJ jzpfysuf aeaom ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfyHktjcif;t&mESifh jzpfrI OyÜg'wnf;[laom edAÁwådvu©Pmudk vnf;aumif; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif½Ijcif;wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-249-252/)

5/ wpfzef a&S;twdwfb0ü qnf;yl;tyfcJhNyD;aom uH\ pGrf;tifaMumifh y#doaE¨emrfw&m;rSpí emrfw&m;wdkY\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmudkvnf;aumif;ç y0wådtcg 'Gg& tm½kH wdkufqdkifjcif; paom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkY\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmudkvnf;aumif; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/

(0dok'¨d-2-252-253/)

### ½IuGuftwdkcsKyf ñTefMum;csuf

...umave ½lyH or®odwAÁH? umave t½lyH/ ½lyH or®oaEÅe ½lyó edAÁwåd yódwAÁm/ ao,sxd'H --- £'H ½lyH emr ur®m'd0aoe pwl[d um&aP[d edAÁwåwd/ ww¬ oaAÁoH owåmeH ½lyH edAÁwårmeH yXrH ur®awm edAÁwåwd/ y#doEd¨u©aPa,0 [d \*AÇao,sumeH wm0 wdoEÅwd0aoe 0w¬K-um,-bm0'ouocFgwmed wðo½lyged edAÁwåEÅd? wmed p acg y#doE¨dpdwåó OyÜg'u©aPa,0/ ,xm p OyÜg'u©aP? wxm Xdwdu©aPyd b\*Fu©aPyd/...(0dok'¨d-2-248-249...)

,xm p ½lyH or®oaEÅe ½lyó? {0H t½lyH or®oaEÅeyd t½lyó edAÁwåd yódwAÁm/ om p acg

{umoDwd avmud,pdwåKyÜg'0aoe/ ao,sxd'H --- £'Od§ t½lyH emr yk&drba0 tm,l[dwur®-

0aoe y#doE¨d,H wm0 {ule0Dowd pdwåKyÜg'yÜab'H edAÁwåwd/ ... (0dok'¨d-2-252/) edAÁwåd yódwAÁmwd yXrH wm0 tm\*rmEkom&awm tEkrme0aoe '|AÁm/ wawm y&H tekuú-

are AvyÜawå bm0emÓaP ypöu©awmyd 'dówDwd/ (r[m#D-2-399/)

y#od aEt¨ cukd 0f , f um,'ouuvmy f bm0'ouuvmy f [','ouuvmywf n;f[al om

½yk wf &m;w\Ykd uaH Mumi hf píjzpaf y:vmy kH eAd wÁ odå abmuvkd n;faumi;fç cPwikd ;f cPwikd ;fü ½yk wf &m; wdkY\ jzpfjcif; OyÜg'wnf;[laom edAÁwådoabmudkvnf;aumif;ç pdwf Owk tm[m&wnf;[laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh pdwåZ OwkZ tm[m&Z½kyfwdkY\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådoabmudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;½kyfwdkY\ b0wpfavQmuf tqufrjywf txyfxyfjzpfrI OyÜg'wnf;[laom edAÁwådoabmukd vn;faumi;fç tvm;wyl i fy#od aEt¨ cukd rf pS í emrwf &m;w\Ykd píjzpjfci;f eAd wÁ odå abmuvkd n;faumi;fç b0wpaf vQmuüf ,i;femrwf &m;w\Ykd 'gG& tm½ Hk wukd qf ikd jfci;f paomtaMumi;fw&m;waYdk Mumi hf txyf xyjfzprf I OygÜ'wn;f[al om eAd wÁ odå abmuvkd n;faumi;f 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf oad tmi f jriaf tmi f ½yI g/

(0dok'¨d-2-248-252/) edAÁwåd yódwAÁm --- y#doaE¨tcdkufrSpí b0wpfavQmuf0,f ½kyfemrfwdkY\jzpfrI OyÜg'wnf;

[laom edAÁwådoabmudk ½Iyg - [lonf a&U SOD;pGm tm\*rwnf;[laom usrf;\*efa'oemawmf\ aemufodkY ÓPjfzi hf tpOaf vQmuaf omtm;jzi hf tErk me = reS ;fqon\f tprG ;fjzi hf ½Ityf\/ xkdokdY ½IonfrS aemufumvü tpOfojzifh qufvufí ½IyGm;vwfaomtcg bm0emÓPfonf pGrf;tm;&Sdonf\ tjzpof Ykd a&mu&f vdS waf om f ypöu©awmyd 'dówd = ypöu©tm;jzifhvnf; ÓPfü xifvmayvwåHU = ypöu©ÓPfjzifhvnf; ½Ií &&SdayvwåHU/ (r[m#D-2-399/) þ tEkrmeÓPfum; ypöu©ÓPf\ a&S;ujzpfaom tEkrmeÓPfwnf;/ om0uwpfOD;onf ,if;tEkrmeÓPfwGifom &yfwefYí ae&onfr[kwf? ,if; tEkrmeÓPfrS wpfqifh ypöu©ÓPfodkY qdkufatmif yGm;rsm; tm;xkwf&\/ qdkvdkonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ --- a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf orm"dudk atmifjrifpGm xlaxmifNy;Daomtcg ½yk uf r|® me;fu kd pwiíf BuKd;pm;tm;xwk of njfzptf ?Hh xtkd cg "gwBfu;Dav;yg;w\Ykd u,kd yf idk f obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk pwifí ESvHk;oGif;&\/

1/ yx0D"gwf\ rmrIoabm?

2/ tmayg"gwf\ ,dkpD;rIoabm?

3/ awaZm"gwf\ ylrIoabm?

4/ 0ga,m"gwf\ axmufuefrIoabm ---

þ"gwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkif obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;ukd pwifí ESvHk;oGif;onf jzpftHh? ESvHk;oGif;vQif oGif;csif; csufcsif; ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrif&efç ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&SdMuaom "gwfBuD;av;yg;wkdY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm toD;toD;wnf;[laom y&rw¬"r®obm0odkY ÓPftjrif qdkufzdkY&ef xdk;xGif;odjrifzdkY&ef odrf;qnf;EkdifzdkY&ef tcsufrSm (t&Sif om&dykwå&m t&SifAm[d,'g½kpd&d, rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYuhJodkY tvGefYtvGef yg&rD&ifhanmif;onfh olawmfaumif; r[kwfchJvQif) tvGefcufcJzG,f&m &Sd\/

½yk uf vmy fwpcf wk pcf ktwiG ;fü wn&f adS om "gwBfu;Dav;yg;w\Ykd u,kd yf ifkd fobm0vuP© monf &adS v\ --- [k bk&m;a[m usrf;\*efa'oemawmf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufvsuf "gwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm [laom rmrIç ,dkpD;rIç ylrIç axmufuefrI oabmwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;vsuf ½yI mG ;&\/ ,i;fo Ykdord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;&mü ½yk uf vmy f wpcf wk pcf \k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om "gwBfu;Dav;yg;w\Ykd u,kd yf ikd fobm0vuP© m[al om y&rwof YkdÓPtf jri frqukd rf Da,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f(oEwÅ Cd e orl[Ce udpöCe [lonfh) ½kyftwkH;tcJBuD;rsm;udk ÓPfjzifh rNzdKcGJEdkifao;onfhtwGuf oEÅwdynwf orl[ynwf [lonfh ynwfe,frSmyif bm0emÓPfonf usufpm;cGifh &&Sdaeao;\/ odkYaomf ,if;ynwfwdkYum;ç ,if;ynwfwdkYrS y&rwf[lonfh "gwftESpfudk xkwf,lí &&SdEkdifonfh

ynwfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ yx0DuodPbm0emÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom t&yfq,frsufESmü ysUHESUHvsuwf n&f adS eaom yx0uD oPkd ;fynwuf oJh aYkd om y&rw"¬ gwof m; xwk ,f íl r&Eikd af om ynwrf sK;dum; r[kwfay/ tmumouodkPf;uhJodkY y&rw¬"gwfom; xkwf,lír&Ekdifaom ynwfrsKd;vnf; r[kwfay/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf oEÅwdynwfponfh ynwftwHk;tcJrsm; ruif;pifao;onfh - rmrIç ,dkpD;rIç ylrIç axmufuefrI - [lonfh "gwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ obm0ukdyif qufvufí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm; ae&\/ ,i;fo Ykdord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;aeojzi hfbm0emÓPof n f prG ;ftijfyn0hf jci;fo Ykda&mu&f vdS mvwaf omf ½yk uf vmy fwpcf wk pcf ktwiG ;fü wn&f adS om "gwBfu;Dav;yg;w\Ykd u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© mwn;f[al om y&rw¬"gwfom;wdkYukdvnf; or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifhvnf; udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifEkdifonfom jzpf\/ (½IyHktus,fudk ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif Munfhyg/) tvm;wyl i f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nvf n;f þeAd wÁ vdå uP© mu kd½oI nthf yikd ;fwiG vf n;f twwd uf

uHaMumifh y#doaE¨ ½kyfw&m;emrfw&m;wdkY jzpfay:vm&yHkudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;twdwfuHaMumifhyif b0wpaf vQmu f0yd gu0#wf iG f tusK;H0iaf om ½yk ef mrwf \Ykd jzpaf y:vm&yukH vkd n;faumi;fç y#od aEe¨ mr½f yk f ponfh ½kyfemrfwdkY\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwdåoabmudkvnf;aumif; bm0emÓPfjzifh vSrf;í½Ivdkuf&mü bm0emÓPf r&ifhusufao;rDü csufcsif; odjrifEkdifonfum; r[kwfao;/ tm\*rwnf;[laom bk&m; a[m a'oemawmf usrf;\*efrsm;ü vm&Sdonfhtwdkif; --- y#doaE¨tcdkufü ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (30) &Sd\/ w[d wd af omreó y#od aE ¨ jzpvf Qi f emrwf &m; (34) &\dS --- þo Ykdponjfzi hfusr;f\*e f tqtkd red rYf sm;\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEkrmeÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh rsuf&rf;rSef;qíom ½I&\/ odkYaomf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rsuf&rf;rSef;qí ½I&onfh tEkrmeÓPftqifhrQwGifom &yfwefYí raebJ tpOfojzifh ypöu©ÓPfodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif qufvufí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnfom jzpf\/

,if;odkY tEkrmetm;jzifh rsuf&rf;rSef;qí ½I&mü bm0emÓPf\ r&ifhusufao;rD tcsdefumv twGif;0,f y#doaE¨bufodkY wmplí ½kyfemrfwdkYudk tpOftwdkif; odrf;qnf;í oGm;av&mç oHo&m wpfavQmuf ynwfe,fü usufpm;rI rsm;jym;chJaom pdwf\tavhtusifhaMumifhç ,if;pdwfwdkYwGif tusK;H0iaf om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f ac: reoud m&u ynwuf kdEvS ;HkoiG ;frjdci;faMumi hfa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf &Hcg ynwfyHk&dyfrsm;udkvnf; awGUae&wwfao;\/ oEÅwdynwf orl[ynwf oP²meynwfponfh ynwftwHk;tcJrsm; ruif;pifao;onfh ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJrsm;wnf;/ odkYaomf ,if;ynwfwdkYum;ç ,if;wdkYrS y&rw[f ol n"hf gwtf EpS uf kdxwk ,f íl &&EdS idk af om ynwwf oYkd m jzpMfuon/f xakd Mumi hfa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v-f u ynwfruif;pifao;onfh ,if;½kyfwHk;½kyfcJü wnf&Sdaom "gwfBuD;av;yg;upwifí wpfzef jyefí odrf;qnf;&\/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGUjrifaomtcg ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfckü wnf&Sdaom "gwfBuD; av;yg;wuYkd kdquvf uíf ord ;fqn;f&\/ atmijfrirf &I cahJ om f <ui;fuseaf om ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdquvf uíf odrf;qnf;&\/ ynwfyHk&dyfrsm; xifvmwdkif; þenf;pepfudkyif toHk;jyK&\/ þodkY tpOftwdkif; usichf ahJ om fbm0emÓPof nvf n;f prG ;ftm;&edS af pm ftmEak bm fBu;D&ijhfci;fo Ykda&muvf waf om fy#od aE¨ emrf½kyfwdkY\ pí jzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmudkvnf; or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifEkdifayonf/ tvm;wlyif tpOftwdkif; qufvufí usifhcJhaomf bm0emÓPfonfvnf; pGrf;tm;BuD;rm;í &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhonfh t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jc&H xH m;tyaf om ocgF& uwH uYkd vkd n;f ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf ord ;fqn;fí &&EdS idk rf n f jzpaf yon/f ,i;f t0Zd mÆ wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYaMumifh y#doaE¨ emrf½kyfponfh qdkif&m qdkif&m tusKd;½kyfemrfwdkY\ jzpfykH tjcif;t&m edAÁwådoabmudkvnf; awGUjrifEkdifrnf jzpfayonf/ (odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;ykH tus,fudk y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif Munfhyg/)

,if;½IuGufwGif t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHpaom qdkif&m qdkif&m tMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh y#doaE¨ emrf½kyfponfh qdkif&m qdkif&m tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmykHudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ½Ionfhtydkif;um; yp,ö awm O','óe = taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzi hf tjzpuf kd ½Ienf;wnf;/ tusKd;½kyfemrfwdkY\ jzpfrI OyÜg'oabmudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif

½oI nthf yikd ;fum; cPawm O','oe = cPtm;jzifh tjzpfudk ½Ienf;wnf;/ (½IyGm;yHk tus,fudk 0dyóemydkif; O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;wGif Munfhyg/)

### rnfuJhodYkaom uHygenf;

,if;odkY ½I&mü Oyedookwåefudk zGifhqdkxm;Muukefaom oH,kwf t|uxm #DumwdkYu (oH-|-249/oH-#D-2-63/) -- rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk pu©K0dnmPfjzifh awGUjrif& ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; y#doaE¨emrf½kyf ponfh Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk vn;faumi;fç ,i;f Oyg'geuE© m¨ w\Ykd pí jzpjfci;f eAd wÁ odå abmvuP© muvkd n;faumi;fç qikd &f m qikd &f m t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u H paom tMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hf y#od aEe¨ mr½f yk pf aom qikd &f m qikd &f m tusKd;½kyfemrfwdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif; or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu© ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrif&rnf[k zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMu\/

,if;odkY odygrSomvQif ,if;odkY jrifygrSomvQif ,if;odkY odaomoltm;omvQif ,if;odkY jrifaom oltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfudk &&SdEkdifonf[k bk&m;&Sifuvnf; þ Oyedookwåefü a[mMum;awmfrlvsuf &Sd\/ wpfzef 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmuvnf; (0dok'¨d-2-237/) 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;vsuf &Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf uHwdkY\ xl;axGuGJjym;rI 0dyguftusKd;w&m;wdkY\ xl;axGuGJjym;rIudk wpfpdwfwpfa'otm;jzifh ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;odatmif ½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; twdwftaMumif;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mü pu©K0dnmPfjzifh ½lyg½HktrsKd;rsKd;udk jrifawGUae&ouJhodkYç ½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom tvi;fa&mitf utl njDzi hf,i;ftwwd bf 0u jyKpyk sK;daxmicf ahJ om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& uwH uYkd kd ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odjrifatmif ½Iyg/ owå0gwdkY0,f wpfOD;ESifh wpfOD; t0dZÆmcsif; wPSmcsif; Oyg'gefcsif;vnf; rwlnDMuay/ ocFg&

uHcsif;vnf; rwlnDMuay/ tcsKdUum; trsKd;om;b0udk &&Sd&ef OD;wnfcsufjzifh uHudk xlaxmifcJhMu\/ ,if;uH0,f trsKd;om; [ ktord mS ;r It0Zd mÆ ç trsK;dom;b0u kdw,G wf mwyrf urf IwPmS ç trsK;dom;b0u kdpwd uf yaf &mupf aJG erI

Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hvsuf &SdMu\/ tcsKdUum; trsKd;orD;b0udk &&Sd&ef OD;wnfcsufjzifh uHudkxlaxmifcJhMu\/ ,if;uH0,f trsKd;orD;[k todrSm;rI t0dZÆmç trsKd;orD;b0udk wG,fwmwyfrufrI wPSmç trsKd;orD; b0udk pdwfuyfa&mufpGJaerI Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hvsuf &SdMu\/ tvm;wlyif ocFg& uHcsif;vnf; wpfOD;ESifh wpfOD; rwlxl;jcm;uGJjym;vsufyif rsm;aomtm;jzifh &Sdwwf\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYü 'geuHu tusKd;ay;ae\/ tcsKdUü oDvuHu tusKd;ay;ae\/ tcsKdUü bm0emuHu tusKd;ay;ae\/ wpfzef 'geuHüvnf; tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYü qGrf;vSLcJhonfhuHu tusKd;ay;ae\/ tcsKdUü yef;vSLcJhonfhuHu tusKd;ay;ae\/ tcsKdUü ouFef;vSLcJhonfhuHu tusKd;ay;aewwfjyef\/ tvm;wlyif oDvuHüvnf; tcsKdUü ig;yg;oDvukodkvfuHuç tcsKdUü (8)yg;oDvukodkvfuHuç tcsKdUü (10)yg;oDvukodkvfuHu tusKd;ay;aewwf\/ tvm;wlyif bm0emutH &müvn;f tcsKUda,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf üYkd tmemygebm0emuuH ç tcsKUdü arwmå bm0emuuH ç tcsKdUü uodkPf;bm0emuHu tusKd;ay;aewwf\/ (Oypm& umrm0p& orm"daZmrsm;udk txl;

&nfñTef;xm;ygonf/) þodkY ponfjzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY0,f wpfOD;ESifh wpfOD; uHcsif;vnf; rwluGJjym;jcm;em;vsuf &wdS waf yon/f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f,i;f t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'gewf \Ykd x;laxuG jJGym;ruI vkd n;faumi;fç tusKd;ay;aeaom ,if; ocFg& uHwdkY\ xl;axG uGJjym;rIudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;xl;axG uGJjym;aeaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom trsKd;om;b0 cE¨mig;yg;ç trsKd;orD;b0 cEm¨ ig;yg;ç ewbf 0 cEm¨ ig;yg;ç jA[m® b0 cEm¨ ig;yg; þopYkd on hftusK;d0yd gucf Em¨ w\Ykd x;laxuG jJGym;ruI kd vn;faumi;f rsupf jdzijhfriaf e&ouohJ Ykdorm® '|d Ód PpuK©wn;f[al om ypuö Ó© Prf suvf ;Hkjzi hf u,kd wf ikd f rsufarSmuf odatmif jrifatmif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnf jzpfayonf/ ,if;odkY odygrS jrifygrSomvQif --

£wd ½lyó ork'a,m/ y / £wd 0dnmPó ork'a,m ----

[laom þ Oyedookwåefü vm&Sdaom ork',oabm½IuGufudk odonf jrifonf rnfayonf/

### acwå&yfem;í pOf;pm;Munfhyg

tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf touf(60) t&G,fodkY a&muf&SdaeonfjzpfthH? toifolawmaf umi;f\ y#od aEe¨ mr½f yk wf oYkd n f veG cf ahJ om EpS af ygi;f (60)ausmcf euYf tr0d r;fwiG ;f0, f y#od aE¨ uvva&Munf wnfpcdkufu jzpfay:chJMuaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if; y#doaE¨½kyfemrfwdkY\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådoabm = ork',oabmudkvnf; ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odatmif jrifatmif ½I&ef ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYu ñTefMum;awmfrlvsuf &SdMu\/ wpfzef ,if; y#doaE¨emrf½kyf tp&Sdaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; 0dygu0#fw&m;wdkYudk jzpfay:ap-

wwfaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYrSmvnf; ---yk&drur®b0o®ð ...(y#doH-50/) yk&drur®b0o®dEÅd yk&dar ur®ba0? twDwZmwd,H ur®ba0 u&d,rmaewd taw¬m/

(tbd-|-2-182/ 0dok'¨d-2-214/)

þodkY ponfjzifh ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkYu twdwfb00,f ur®b0udk xlaxmifchJpOfu jzpfay: chJMuaom w&m;pkwdkYom jzpfaMumif;udk rdefYqdkxm;awmfrlMu\/ b&k m;&iS uf vn;f --- þ OyedookwåefwGif ,if;t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh y#doaE¨emrf½kyf tp&Sdaom tusKd;0dyguf cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfrI ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç y#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdaom ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;w\Ykd píjzpjfci;f eAd wÁ vdå uP© m = eAd wÁ odå abmuvkd n;faumi;f ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hfoyd gr S jriyf groS mvQif odooltm; jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfudk &&SdEkdifaMumif;udk a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ypöu©ÓPfjzifh rodooltm; rjrifooltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfudk r&&SdEkdifaMumif;udkvnf; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;aMumifh tem\*wftusKd;w&m;jzpfykH ork',oabmç tem\*wftusKd;w&m;wdkY\ pí jzpfjcif; edAÁwådoabm[laom ork',oabm --- [laom þ½IuGufwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfom;yg/ (½IuGuf tus,fudk y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGifvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemydkif; O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;wGifvnf;aumif;

Munfhygav/) xakd Mumi hf toiof al wmaf umi;fon f twwd f tem\*wuf kd orYkd [wk f twwd f tem\*w f b0wüYkd

tusK;H0iaf om taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kd orm® '|d Ód Pwf n;f[al om ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf u,fkd wf ikd f rsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ½Ioifh r½Ioifhudk pOf;pm;ygavavm/

### tEG,ÓPfjzifh twdwf tem\*wfü ½IyHk

terwa\*¾g,H bdu©a0 oHoma&m? ykAÁm aum#d e ynm,wd... (oH-2-121/) þodkYpaom a'oemawmfrsm;ESifhtnD owå0gwpfOD;\ twdwfoHo&mc&D;onfum; ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhaomfvnf; oHo&m\ a&ShtpGef;udk rodEkdifavmufatmif &Snfvsm;vS\/ ,i;fo Ykd&nS vf sm;vaS om ooH &mwpcf iG üf jzpyf sucf MJhuuek af om ½yk ef mrwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f om0uwpOf ;D taejzi hfuek pf iaf tmiuf m; r½EI idk ?f rord ;fqn;fEikd ?f

ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;íum; r,lEkdif/

'DaCm Amvme oHoma&m? o'¨r®H t0dZmewH/ (ck-1-22 - "r®y'/) opömav;yg;wnf;[laom olawmfaumif;w&m;udk rodMuukefao;aom ykxkZefirdkufom;wdkY tzdkYvnf; tem\*wf oHo&mc&D;onf &Snfvsm;vSonfom jzpf\/ ,if;tem\*wf oHo&mc&D; wpfavQmufü jzpfay:vwåHU jzpfMuukefaom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç taMumif;w&m; tusKd; w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; om0uwpfOD;taejzifh t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmifum; r½IEkdif? rodrf; qnf;ekdif? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;íum; r,lEkdif/ wpzf e ft'g¨ypKöyeÜ ftrn&f aom y#od aEr¨ oS n fpwk od wYkd ikd af tmiaf om b0wpaf vQmutf wiG ;fü

jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; om0uwpfOD;taejzifh t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmifum; r½IEkdif? rodrf;qnf;Ekdif?

ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;íum; r,lEkdif/ om0uwdkYonf {ua'o = tcsKdUt0uf wpfpdwfwpfa'orQudkom

½IyGm;Ekdif odrf;qnf;Ekdif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ xyfrHí tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjyyg&ap --- y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmif b0wpfavQmuf

twGif; jzpfay:NyD; jzpfay:qJ jzpfay:vwåHU ½kyfuvmyfwdkYum; owå0gwpfOD;\ oEÅmef0,f tvGefYtveG f rsm;jym;vuS ek \f / b0wpaf vQmuvf ;kHü jzpaf y:Ny;D jzpaf y:q J jzpaf y:vwUHå ½yk wf uYkd kd xm;vukd bf Od ;D? þcE¨mudk,f0,f ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfwpfcktcdkuf0,f Oyg'ftaetm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç XDtaetm;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;ç biftaetm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; wnf&SdcGifh&SdMuukefaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tvHk; t&yf tm;jzifh tv,ftvwfjzpfaom vlom;wpfOD;\ cE¨mudk,fü &oifhaom tv,ftvwf yrmP tm;jzihf ynmjzifh MuHqí ,ltyfonf&Sdaomf y&rmPkjrLcefY tvGefao;i,faom ½kyfuvmyfrkYefaygif; a'gPrwåm = wpfpdwfom;cefY &Sdrnf[k (0dok'¨d-1-361/) ü zGifhqdkxm;\/ ,if; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü "mwfBuD;av;yg; &SdMuonfcsnf; jzpf\/ odkYaomf ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkif;udkum; om0uwdkYonf ukefpifatmif r½IEkdif/ ½kyfuvmyf tcsKdUt0ufü wnf&dS Muaom "mwBfu;D av;yg; tcsKUdt0urf Quokd m ½EI idk Mfu\/ ½vI ukd Ef idk af om yx0"D mwvf n;f tcsKUdt0uf rQom &Sdav&m\? r½IvdkufEkdifaom yx0D"mwfvnf; tcsKdUt0uf &Sdav&m\/ tmayg"mwf ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ Oyg'g½kyfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/

tvm;wlyif b0wpfck twGif;0,f jzpfay:oGm;Muaom pu©K0dnmPfaygif; = pu©K0dnmP0Dxd

aygi;fvn;f rsm;pmG yi f &adS v&m\/ ¤i;fwwYkd iG f om0uwpOf ;Dtaejzi hf ½vI ukd Ef idk af om puK©0nd mPaf ygi;f = pu©K0dnmP0Dxdaygif;vnf; rsm;pGmyif &Sdav&m\? r½IvdkufEkdifaom pu©K0dnmPfaygif; = pu©K0dnmP0Dxdaygif;vnf; rsm;pGmyif &Sdav&m\/ aomw0dnmPf = aomw0dnmP0Dxd ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ t'¨gypöKyÜef trnf&aom ypöKyÜef ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;&m 0dyóem½I&mü tcsKdUt0ufrQudkom odrf;qnf;Ekdif 0dyóem½IEkdifouhJodkYç tcsKdUt0ufaom ½kyfemrfwdkYudk rodrf;qnf;Ekdif 0dyóemr½IEdkifouhJodkY tvm;wlyif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD; taejzifh twdwf tem\*wf w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&m 0dyóem½I&müvnf; odrf;qnf;vdkufEdkifaom 0dyóem½IyGm;vdkufEkdifaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYum; tcsKUdt0u f ten;fi,rf Qomjzp\f / rord ;fqn;fvukd Ef idk f 0yd óemr½yI mG ;vukd Ef idk af om ½yk ef mrwf uYkd om omí omí rsm;vSayonf/ tvm;wlyif taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&m 0dyóem½I&müvnf; odrf;qnf;-

vdkufEkdif 0dyóem½IyGm;vdkufEkdifaom taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYum; tcsKdUt0uf tenf;i,fom &Sdí rodrf;qnf;vdkufEkdif 0dyóemr½IvdkufEkdifaom taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYum; tvGefYtvGef omí omí rsm;vSonfom jzpfayonf/ om0uwdkYonf uH-uH\tusKd;udk wpfpdwfwpfa'o tcsKdUt0ufom od&SdEkdifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ bk&m;&Sifü 0dygufawmf (12)yg;&Sd\/ 0dygufawmf (1)yg; (1)yg;ü ,if;0dygufawmfudk jzpfapwwfaom urH mS o;Doe Yfwpcf pk Djzp\f / tvm;wyl i fom0uwpOf ;Donvf n;f b0wpcf 0k , f£|m½ HktrsK;drsK;d ted|m½kH trsKd;rsKd;ESifh awGUMuHK&onfrSm "r®wmyif jzpf\/ £|m½kH trsKd;rsKd;ESifh awGUMuHK&onfrSm twdwf ukokdvfuH trsKd;rsKd;aMumifh jzpf\/ ted|m½kH trsKd;rsKd;ESifh awGUMuHK&onfrSmvnf; twdwf tukodkvfuH trsK;drsK;daMumiyhf i f jzp\f / ,i;f u-H u\H tusK;dw&m;rsm;u kd om0uwpOf ;Don f t<ui;ftuserf & dS uek -f piaf tmiuf m; rord ;fqn;fEidk f0yd óemr½EI idk /f om0uw\Ykd t&mr[wk af omaMumi hfjzp\f / ord ;fqn;fvukd Ef idk f0yd óem½yI mG ;vukd Ef idk af om u-H u\H tusK;dw&m;rmS ten;fi,of m jzp\f / rord ;fqn;fvudk Ef idk f 0yd óemr½yI mG ;vukd Ef idk af om u-H u\H tusK;dw&m;rmS tveG tYf veG f omí omí rsm;voS nof m jzpaf y onf/

,if; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk ocFg&w&m;[k ac:qdk\/ 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;vdkufEdkifaom 0dyóem½IyGm;vdkufEkdifaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk '|dw&m;[k vnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemÓPfjzifh rodrf;qnf;vdkufEkdif 0dyóemr½IyGm;vdkufEkdifaom 0dyóemr½IyGm;vukd rf ad om ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd t'|dw&m;[vk n;faumi;f 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmwiG f ac:a0:o;kHpxJG m;\/ ypöu©awm 'd|ó tm&r®Pó ...(0dok'¨d-2-280/)

0dyóemor®m'd|dwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifvdkufaom ocFg&tm½kH ...

þodkY ponfjzifh zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/

0dok'd¨r\*¾r[m#Dumq&mawmfuvnf; -- ,if;'d|w&m;udk orÜwd 'd| = orÜwd Oy|dw ocFg&w&m;[kvnf;aumif;ç t'd| w&m;udk orÜwd t'd| = orÜwd tEky|dw ocFg&w&m;[kvnf;aumif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ (r[m#D-2-442/) orÜwd 'd| = orÜwd Oy|dw ocFg&w&m;um; ypöu©ÓPfwnf;[laom 0dyóemÓPfjzifh vuf-

iif;xifxif ½Ijrifvdkufrdaom ocFg&w&m;wnf;/ orÜwd t'd| = orÜwd tEky|dw ocFg&w&m;um; ypöu©ÓPfwnf;[laom 0dyóemÓPfjzifh vufiif;xifxif r½Ijrifvdkufrdaom r½IjrifvdkufEkdifaomç 0yd óemÓPüf ypuö t© m;jzi hfrxivf maom ocgF&w&m;pwk n;f/ ,i;forwÜ dt'|d = orwÜ dtEyk |wd ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtE,GÓPjfzi½hf &I \/ taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fon hfyp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPfydkif;wGif tEG,ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHkudk 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxmwGif þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/

aom {0H ypö,awm emr½lyó y0wåð 'doGm ,xm £'H {w&[d? {0H twDawyd t'¨gae

ypö,awm y0wådw¬? tem\*awyd ypö,awm y0wådówDwd orEkyówd/ (0dok'¨d-2-234/235/) y0wåð 'doGmw d {w&[ d y0wå ð 'od mG / {0EÅd £rdem e au0vH oyÜpö,bm0rwåar0 ypömr|H?

tx acg ,m'dao[d ypöa,[d {w&[d y0wåwd? wm'dao[d t0dZÆm'dypöa,a[0 twDawyd y0wdåw¬mwd ypö,o'dowmyd ypömr|mwd '|AÁH/ (r[m#D-2-373/)

= xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf þodkY t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHpaom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh ,ckrsufarSmufü emrf½kyf\ jzpfjcif;udk or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifNyD;aomtcg ----

]]þ emrf½kyfonf ,ckrsufarSmufü t0dZÆm paom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh jzpfay:vm&ouhJodkY tvm;wlyif --- twdwfjzpfaom t"GefYumvüvnf; þemrf½kyfonf t0dZÆm paom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh jzpfchJavNyD/ aemif tem\*wf t"GefYumvüvnf; t0dZÆm paom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh jzpfay:&ayvwåHU}} --- [k þodkYvQif tEG,ÓPfjzifh tzefwvJvJ ½I\/ (0dok'¨d-2-234/ r[m#D-2-373/) þ tEG,ÓPfum; 0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPfwnf;/ twdwftaMumif;w&m;aMumifh ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m;jzpfyHkç ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;aMumifh tem\*wftusKd;w&m; jzpfyHk [laom aMumif;usKd;qufEG,frI oabmw&m;ukd ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ½IjrifNyD;aomtcgrS r½Ivdkufrd r½IvdkufEkdifaom twdwf tem\*wfw&m;wdkYüvnf; enf;udkaqmifí tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif; jzpfayonf/ twdwftaMumif;w&m;aMumifh ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m;jzpfyHkç ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;aMumifh tem\*wtf usK;dw&m;jzpyf ukH kdypuö Ó© Pjfzi hfv;kHv;kHro&d ao;b Jv;kHv;kHrjri&f ao;b Jv;kHv;kHr½&I ao;bçJ twdwf tem\*wfüvnf; xdkenf;vnf;aumif; [k tEkrme rsuf&rf; rSef;qí ½I&onfh ½IuGufrsKd; r[kwfonfudkum; owdjyKí rSwfom;av&monf/ (ydkrdkí oabmayguf&ef 0dok'¨d-2-233-235-wdkYü Munfhyg/) wdkufwGef;csuf

toif olawmfaumif;onfvnf; --- ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf = taMumif;w&m;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; jzpfyHkudk odrf;qnf;wwf ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom ÓPfudk &&SdNyD;aomtcg txufygtwdkif; tEG,ÓPfjzifhvnf; t'd| jzpfaom twdwf tem\*wfw&m;wdkYü taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;yg/ (taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fyukH kd y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif jynfhjynfhpHkpHk a&;om;wifjy xm;ygonf/ tvdk&Sdu xdktydkif;wGif Munhfyg/) wpfzef 0dyóemydkif;ü tEG,ÓPfjzifh 0dyóem½IyHkudkvnf; qufvufí wifjyrnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY rwifjyrD O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü vm&Sdaom ypöKyÜef t,ltqudk a&S;OD;pGm wifjyaythH/

### y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf aumufEkwfcsuf

ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH / y / Zmwm t0dZÆm ypöKyÜEém? wóm edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH / y / Zmawm ba0g ypöKyÜaEém? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH/ (y#doH-52/ 0dok'd¨-2-265/) ypöKyÜEé½lyH emr ZmwH cPwå,y&d,myEéEÅd taw¬m/ wH ye tm'dawm 'kyÜ&d\*¾[EÅd oEÅwd-

ypöKyÜEé0aoe 0dyóembdeda0aom umwaAÁm/ (r[m#D-2-419/)

= jzpfqJjzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif tm;jzifh o½kyftxnfudk,f xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfjcif;[laom y&rw¬"r®obm0[laom &tyfaom twåabm&Sdaom = y&rw¬"r®obm0[laom twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom ½kyfonf ypöKyÜef rnf\/ (ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfrnfonf jzpfqJjzpfí Oyg'f XD bif [laom cPoHk;yg; taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom ½kyfyifwnf; [lvdkonf/) xdkypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyf\ píjzpfjcif;[lí rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf O', = jzpfjcif; rnf\/ azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif;[lí rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf 0, = ysufjcif; rnf\/ ,if; O',-0, udk tzefwvJvJ ½Iaom ynmonf

O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/ y /

jzpfqJjzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-biftm;jzifh o½kyftxnfudk,f xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfjcif;[laom y&rw¬"r®obm0[laom &tyfaomtwåabm&Sdaom = y&rw¬"r®obm0[laom twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom t0Zd mÆ on f ypKöyeÜ rf n\f / (ypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om t0Zd mÆ rnof n f jzpqf jJzpíf Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;kHyg; taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom t0dZÆmyifwnf; [lvdkonf/) xdkypöKyÜefjzpfaom t0dZÆm\ pí jzpfjcif;[lí rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf O', = jzpfjcif; rnf\/ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif; [lí rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf 0, = ysufjcif; rnf\/ ,if; O',-0, udk tzefwvJvJ ½Iaom ynmonf

O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/ y /

jzpfqJjzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-biftm;jzifh o½kyftxnfudk,f xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfjcif;[laom y&rw¬"r®obm0[laom &tyfaomtwåabm&Sdaom = y&rw¬"r®obm0[laom twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom b0onf ypöKyÜefrnf\/ (ypöKyÜef jzpfaom b0rnfonf jzpfqJjzpfí Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPoHk;yg; taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom b0yifwnf; [lvdkonf/) xdkypöKyÜefjzpfaom b0\ pí jzpfjcif;[lí rSwftyaf om ocwF vuP© mon f O', = jzpjfci;f rn\f / azmujfyeyf supf ;Djci;f[íl rwS tf yaf om ocwF vuP© mon f0, = ysujfci;f rn\f / ,i;f O',-0, u kdtze fwvvJ J½aI om ynmon fO',A,Á m-

EkyóemÓPf rnf\/ (y#doH-52/)

þa'oemawmfü t0dZÆmrSonf Zmwdtrnf&aom Oyywådb0odkY wdkifatmifaom y#dpöorkyÜg'f

t\*Fg&yftm;vkH;udk ypöKyÜef[líyif wpfajy;nDwnf; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

,if; y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkYudk þypöKyÜefb0udk A[dkxm;í t"GefYumvtm;jzifh cGJjcm;a0zefvukd af om f t0Zd mÆ ocgF&wuYkd m; twwd tf "eG uYf mvw&m;pwk Ykd jzpMfu\/ 0nd mP?f emr½f yk ?f oVm,we? zó? a0'em? wPSm? Oyg'gef? b0 (ur®b0) wdkYum; ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvw&m;pkwdkY jzpfMu\/ Zmwdtrnf&aom Oyywådb0um; tem\*wfw&m;pk jzpf\/ ,if;w&m;tm;vHk;udkyif ypöKyÜef[k wpfajy;nDwnf; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ txufwGif wifjyxm;aom - ypöKyÜEé½lyH emr ZmwH cPwå,y&d,myEéEÅd taw¬m (r[m#D-2419/) [laom r[m#DumtzGifhESifh tnD Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPoHk;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaecdkuf wnf&Sdaecdkufudk &nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfyg/ qdkvdkonfrSm ,if;t0dZÆmonf twdwft"GefYumvu jzpfcJhaom twdwft"GefYumvw&m; jzpf-

onfum;rSef\/ (þypöKyÜefb0 0dygu0#fw&m;pk\taMumif;&if; t0dZÆmudkom &nfñTef;xm;ygonf/) odkYaomfvnf; ,if;t0dZÆmonf twdwfb0 twdwfumvü jzpfcJhpOfu Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifhom xif&Sm;jzpfcJh\/ ,if;Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPoHk;yg;tcdkuf xif&Sm;wnf&Sdaecdkuf0,f ,if;t0dZÆmrSm ypöKyÜefw&m;omjzpf\/ ,if;ypöKyÜeft0dZÆm\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk þO',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfu jrifatmif

½I&rnf jzpf\/ ypöu©ÓPfyifwnf;/ tvm;wyl i f þypKöyeÜ bf 0wiG f jyKpyk sK;daxmivf ukd af om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u H [al om

taMumif;w&m;aMumifh (odkYr[kwf twdwfb0xdkxdku jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom ty&my&d,a0'eD,uHaMumi)hf xi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vmrn hf Zmwtd rn&f aom Oyywbdå 0rmS vn;f tem\*wtf "eG uYf mvw&m;yif jzpf\/ ,if; Oyywådb0onfvnf; aemiftem\*wfwGif jzpfay:vmaomtcg Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jziohf m xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmayvwUHå/ ,i;fo Ykd Oyg'-f X-D bi f taetm;jzi hf xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:aecukd f wn&f -dS aecdkuf ,if;b0rSmvnf; ypöKyÜefomwnf;/ ,if;ypöKyÜefb0\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk þO',AÁ,mEkyóem

ÓPfu jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpf\/ ypöu©ÓPfyifwnf;/ tvm;wyl i f<ui;fuseaf eao;aom ocgF&roS n fOyg'geof Ykdwikd af tmiaf om w&m;wuYkd kdypKöyeÜ [f k a[mawmfrl&müvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/

### vdk&if;rSwfom;&ef

twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef rnfonfht"GefYumvürqdk wnf&SdNyD; wnf&SdqJ wnf&SdvwåHU jzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&mü xdk rdrd 0dyóem½Ivdkufaom w&m;\ cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif ,if;w&m;\ jzpfqJqJ Oyg'fudkvnf;aumif;ç ysufqJqJ bifudkvnf;aumif; O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí vu©Pma&; okH;wefodkY wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem½Iyg[k qdkvdkayonf/ ww ¬t'g¨e0aoe ya\*0 O', Hyówd mG Xad wm £" oEwÅ 0d aoe 'od mG tEuk aú re cP0aoe

yówd/ (r[m#D-2-421/)

½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tedpöH c,a|e/ (y#doH-51/) wo®m {o ,H twDwH ½lyH? wH ,o®m twDawa,0 cDPH? e,drH b0H orÜwåEÅd tedpöH c,a|e/

(0dok'¨d-2-245/ or®oeÓPfydkif;/)

0dok'¨dr\*¾ t|uxmq&mawmfu txufwGif wifjyxm;aom ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tedpöH c,a|e = twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ½kyfonf ukefwwf ysufwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh tedpö[k 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlaom y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfBuD;udk udk;um;í ----

]]twdwf½kyfonf twdwfüomvQif ukefqHk;chJNyD; jzpf\? þypöKyÜefb0odkYwdkifatmif rqdkufa&mufvm? ,if;odkY ukefwwf ysufwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh tedpö}} þodkY ponfjzihf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef w&m;wdkYudk t'¨gt"GefYumv\ tpGrf;jzifh ydkif;jcm;í e,0dyóem trnf&aom uvmyor®oeÓPfjzifh 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/

(0dok'¨d-2-245 ü Munfhyg/) þodkY ñTefMum;xm;onfhtwdkif; Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg; = tm,we (12)yg; = "gwf (18)yg;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yf (12)yg; - þodkY ponfh y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom t"GefY umv t'¨g\ tpGrf;jzifh ydkif;jcm;í a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf or®oeÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf Ekdifojzifh t"GefYumv t'¨g\ tpGrf;jzifh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI O', (ysufrI 0,) udk or®oeÓPfjzifh jrifNyD; jzpfae\/

,if;odkY jrifNyD;í or®oeÓPf\ urf;wpfbufodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þO',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;oYdk a&muf&Sdvmaomtcg ½kyfoEÅwd tpOftwef; emrfoEÅwd tpOftwef;wn;f[al om oEwÅ d tpOtf we;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf,i;f½yk ef mrwf \Ykd jzprf I (ysurf )I u kdO',A,Á mEyk óemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif 0dyóem½INyD;í tpOfojzifh cP\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf; = cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif 0dyóem ½I\/ ,if;odkY cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif 0dyóemÓPfjzifh vufiif; ½IjrifvdkufEdkifaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYum; orwÜ 'd |d ocgF& wwYkd n;f/ ,i;fo Ykd 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf vuif i;f r½jIrivf ukd Ef ikd af om twdwf tem\*wfw&m;wdkYum; orÜwdt'd| ocFg& wdkYwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-280/ r[m#D-2-442/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf orÜwd'd|ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrI O', 0,udk O',AÁ,mEkyó-

emÓPf[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh 0dyóem½INyD;aomtcg orÜwdt'd|ocFg&[lonfh twdwf tem\*wfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; tEG,ÓPfjzifh qufvufí 0dyóem½I&ef 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxmu þodkY ñTefMum; xm;awmrf \l / ---

{0H {auuó cE¨ó O',AÁ,'óae 'o 'o uwGm ynmovu©Pmed 0kwåmed/ awoH

0aoe {0rÜd ½lyó O'a,m {0rÜd ½lyó 0a,m? {0rÜd ½lyH Oa'wd? {0rÜd ½lyH a0wDwd ypö,awm ap0 cPawm p 0dw¬ma&e reodum&H ua&mwd/ waó0H reodua&mawm ]]£wd ud&dar "r®m t[kwGm oarÇmEÅd? [kwGm y#da0EÅD}}wd ÓPH 0do'w&H a[mwd/ waó0H ypö,awm ap0 cPawm p a'G"m O',AÁ,H yóawm opöy#dpöorkyÜg'e,vu©Pab'g ygu#m a[mEÅd/ (0dok'd¨-2-267/)

{0H reod ua&mawm e ,m0 O',AÁ,ÓPH OyÜZÆwdç wm0 O',AÁ,m ok|K ygu#m e a[mEÅDwd uwGm 0kwåH ]]£wd ud&dar "r®m/ y / y#da0EÅD}}wd? e,'óe0aoe 0g {0H 0kwåH/ yXrO§d ypöKyÜEé"r®meH O',AÁ,H 'doGm tx twDwmem\*aw e,H aewd/ (r[m#D-2-423/) txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

½lyu©E¨mü O',ÓPf (5) yg;

1/ t0dZÆmork',m ½lyork'a,m?

2/ wPSmork',m ½lyork'a,m?

3/ ur®ork',m ½lyork'a,m?

4/ tm[m&ork',m ½lyork'a,m?

5/ edAÁwådvu©PH... (y#doH-53-54/) (0dok'd¨-2-266/)

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\? 2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\? 3/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\?

4/ tm[m& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (tm[m&Z) ½kyf jzpf\?

5/ ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm ...

### ½lyu©E¨mü 0,ÓPf (5) yg;

1/ t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"m?

2/ wPSmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"m?

3/ ur®eda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"m?

4/ tm[m&eda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"m?

5/ 0dy&dPmrvu©PH... (y#doH-53-54/ 0dok'd¨-2-266/)

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\? 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\? 3/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\?

4/ tm[m& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (tm[m&Z) ½kyf csKyf\? 5/ ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm = ysufjcif;oabm ...

þodkYvQif cE¨m wpfyg;wpfyg;ü O',ÓPf (5)yg;ç 0,ÓPf (5)yg; --- ESpf&yfaygif;aomf O',AÁ,ÓPf (10)yg;jzpf\/ cE¨m (5)yg;vHk;üum; O',AÁ,ÓPf (50)jzpf\/ (tus,fudk 0dyóemydkif;

O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;wGif Munfhyg/) þqdktyfNyD;aomenf;jzifh wpfckwpfckaom cE¨m\ O',oabm 0,oabmudk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifojzifh cE¨m wpfyg; wpfyg;ü q,fyg; q,fyg;wdkYudk jyKí tMuif (50)aom vu©PmwdkYudk y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfukef\? xdk (50)aom vu©PmwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom O',AÁ, tus,f½IyGm;enf;twdkif; ---

]]þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ½kyfonf jzpf\? þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ½kyfonf csKyf\? þodkYvnf; ½kyfonf jzpf\? þodkYvnf; ½kyfonf ysuf\?}} [k ---

ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;jzpfyHkç taMumif;w&m; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;csKyfyHk oabmudk jrifatmif½Ijcif;ç cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = ,if; ½kyfemrfwdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPypöKyÜef oabmtm;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrIudk jrifatmif ½Ijcif; [laom ESpfrsKd;aom O',AÁ, oabmudk tus,ftm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;\/ þodkY ½IyGm;aeaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ---

]]þodkYvQif þw&m;wdkYonf a&S;ur&Sdrlí ,ckrS ½kwfcsnf; jzpfay:vmMuukefowwf? jzpfNyD;ívnf; csKyfysufaysmufuif;í oGm;Muukefowwf}}--- [k þodkYvQif O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfonf txl;ojzifh oefY&Sif;pifMu,fvm\/ þodkY ypö,awm

O',AÁ,'óeç cPawm O',AÁ,'óe [laom ESpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\

O',AÁ,udk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü ---

1/ opömav;yg;ç

2/ y#dpöorkyÜg'w&m; y#dpöorkyÜEéw&m;ç

3/ {uwåenf; paom enf;av;yg;ç

4/ tedpövu©Pm paom vu©Pmig;yg; --þ oabmw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;vmukef\/ (0dok'd¨-2-267/)

### jynfq&mawmfbk&m;Bu;D\ rSwfcsuf

þodkY ESvHk;oGif;aom xdka,m\*Dtm; tMuifa&GUavmuf O',AÁ,ÓPf rjzpfao;? xdka&GUavmuf O',AÁ,wdkYonf vGefpGmxifonf rjzpfukef&um; 0dk;0g;omrQ tEkrme qí tavsmf&rf;vdkuf&onfudk taMumif;jyKí --- ]] £wd ud&dar "r®m / y / y#da0EÅd }} --- [k ypöu©r[kwf tEkrmejy ud&-o'´gESifh ,SOfí qdkownf;/ / wpfenf; --- e,'óe tm;jzifh þodkY qdkownf;/ a&S;OD;pGm ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkY\

O',A,Á u kd ypuö j©ziNhfy;Dí xakd emirf S twwd tf em\*wwf üYkd ¤i;fen;f[ k en;fuakd qmiof n f jzpbf ad om/f

(jynf-0dok'd¨r\*fedó,-yÍörwGJ-165/)

þtxufyg jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rSwfcsufrSm txufwGif a&;om;wifjyxm;aom r[m-

#Dum 'kwd,wGJ (r[m#D-2-423/) ü vm&Sdaom pum;&yfudk bmomjyefqdkxm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ ,if;pum;&yfwGif --- tMuifa&GUavmuf O',AÁ,ÓPf rjzpfao;? xdka&GUavmuf O',AÁ,wdkYonf vGefpGmxifonf rjzpfukef&um; 0dk;0g;omrQ tEkrme qí tavsmf&rf;vdkuf&onf --- [laom pum;&yjfzi hfypuö Ó© Pjfzi hfocgF&w\Ykd O',A,Á u kdrjrirf oD m tErk meÓPjfzi hfrsu&f r;fqí ½&I on/f ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ocFg&wdkY\ O',AÁ,udk jrifNyD;aom tcgüum; tEkrmeÓPfjzifh rsuf&rf;qí ,if;ocFg&wdkYudk xyfrHí ½IzG,frvdk[k pum;us\/ xdkaMumifh þenf;udk tm;&awmf rrlvSojzifh #Dum q&mawmuf 'wk ,d wpef n;f xyrf H ziG qhf kdxm;awmrf \l / ,i;f 'wk ,d wpef n;f tziG uhf kdjynqf &mawmf b&k m;Bu;Du ---

]]wpef n;f --- e,'óetm;jzi hf þo Ykd qokd wn;f/ a&;SO;DpmG ypKöyEÜ "é rw® \Ykd O',A,Á u kd ypuö j©zihf

NyD;í xdkaemifrS twdwftem\*wfwdkYü ¤if;enf;[k enf;udk aqmifonf jzpfbdaomf/}} --þo Ykdt"yd gÜ, f&iS ;fvi;f ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf \l / þ &iS ;fvi;fziG qhf ckd suEf iS hftn Da,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf

a&S;OD;pGm ---

1/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wkdY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh ypöKyÜef cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm&yHkudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wkdY\ (t&[wår\*f tcdkufü) aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfNidrf;jcif;jzifh csKyfjcif;[laom tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;í oGm;jcif;aMumifh cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\vnf; aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfNidrf;jcif;jzifh csKyfjcif;[laom tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,if; ypöKyÜef cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrI O',AÁ, = edAÁwådvu©Pm 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmudk vn;faumi;f ---

O',A,Á mEyk óemÓP[f al om ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf0yd óem½xI m;Ny;D jzp&f rn/f xokd Ykdypuö Ó© Pjfzihf ½IjrifNyD;aomtcgrS twdwf tem\*wf w&m;wdkYü tEG,ÓPfjzifh ¤if;enf;[k enf;udk aqmifí ½I&rnf jzpfayonf/ ,if; tEG,ÓPfum; 0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPfyifwnf;/

### owjdyKí rwS of m;&ef

txufyg r[m#Dum\ tzGifhwGif --ypöKyÜEé"r®meH O',AÁ,H 'doGm ... (r[m#D-2-423/ ) ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkY\ O',AÁ,udk jrifNyD;í [laom pum;&yfü ---

1/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHk?

2/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh tusKd;cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;yHk? (þ ESpfrsKd;um; ypö,awm O',AÁ,wnf;/)

3/ ,if; ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkY\ jzpfrI = edAÁwådvu©Pmç ysufrI = 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmç

(þ ESpfrsKd;um; cPawm O',AÁ,wnf;/ ) ypöKyÜEé"r®meH O',AÁ,H 'doGm - (r[m#D-2-423/) [laom txufyg r[m#Dum pum;&yfüum; ypö,awm O',AÁ,ç cPawm O',AÁ, [laom O',AÁ, ESpfrsKd;vHk; yg0ifonf[k rSwfyg/ wpfzef ,i;fEpS rf sK;dv;kHaomO',A,Á u kdO',A,Á mEyk óem[al om ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hfoad tmi fjriaf tmi f½NIy;DygrS twdwftem\*wfwdkYü enf;udkaqmifí xdkenf;vnf;aumif;[k tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½I&onf[laom a&S;xHk;a[mif; Oya'owpf&yfudkvnf; ½kdaopGm rSwfom;xm;yg/ wpzf e f --- 0od 'k r¨d \*t¾ |uxm (0od 'k -¨d 2-249/) ½lyedAÁwådyóemum&ydkif;wGif twdwfb0u

t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hvsuf jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom ocFg& uH aMumifh y#doaE¨tcdkuf ur®Z½kyfrsm; jzpfay:vmyHk edAÁwådoabmrS pí b0wpfavQmuf0,f uH pdwf Owk tm[m&wnf;[laom qdkif&m qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh qdkif&m qdkif&m ur®Z½kyf pdwåZ½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfwdkY\ jzpfay:vmyHkudk jrifatmif ½I&efvnf; ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ wpfzef t½lyedAÁwådyóemum&ydkif; (0dok'd¨-2-252/) wGifvnf; tvm;wlyif twdwfb0u

t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hvsuf jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyfaom ocFg& uHaMumifh y#doaE¨ emrfw&m;pk jzpyf ukH vkd n;faumi;fç b0wpaf vQmu0f , f qikd &f m qikd &f m taMumi;fw&m;rsm;aMumi hfxukd of v kdjzpaf eMuaom b0ief mrwf &m;pwk EYkd iS whf u G 'gG& (6)yg;ü jzpaf eMuaom emrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f 0yd óem

½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkaMumifh ypöKyÜEé"r®t&wGif y#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg;upí b0wpfavQmuf xdkufovdk jzpfaeMuaom

cE¨mig;yg;wdkY yg0ifMuonfudkvnf; rSwfom;ygav/

xdkaMumifh ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óeç cPawm O',AÁ,'óe [laom ESpfrsKd;aom

O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkYudk 0dyóem ½IyGm; oHk;oyfaomtcg y#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg;rS pwifí ½IyGm;oHk;oyfyg / (½IyGm;yHkudk 0dyóemydkif; O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;wGif Munfhyg/)

,ckwpfzef b\*FgEkyóemÓPfydkif;ü tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½IyHkudk qufvufí a&;om;wifjyaythH/

### b\*FgEkyóemÓPfydkif;ü tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½IyHk

tx 0g aom {0H 0d&awåm ,xm'd|H ocFg&\*wH? wxm t'd|rÜd tEG,ÓP0aoe eda&ma"wd?

aem orka'wd/ eda&m"awm0 reodua&mwd/ eda&m"ar0ó yówd? aem ork',EÅd taw¬m/

(0dok'd¨-2-279/)

{0H 0d&awåmwd {0H b\*FgEkyóemEkoma&e 0d&awåm/ ,xm 'd|H orÜwd Oy|dwH ocFg&\*wH eda&ma"wd eda&m"H reodua&mwd/ t'd|rÜd twDwmem\*wH tEG,ÓP0aoe ,xm £'H {w&[d? {0H £wa&yDwd tEkrdeaEÅm eda&ma"wd reoduwómyd eda&m"H ua&mwd? aem orka'wDwd {w¬myd

{ao0 ea,m? aem ork',H reodua&mwDwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-442/)

tx 0g = wpfenf;aomfum;/ {0H = þb\*FgEkyóemudk avQmufojzifh (= þb\*FgEkyóemÓPof YkdtpOaf vQmuof jzi hf)/ 0&d awmå = wyjfci;fui;faom/ aom a,m\*g0pa&m = xakd ,m\*g0p&on/f 'd|H = rsufarSmufjriftyfaom?0g? a&S;½SLxifvmaom/ ocFg&\*wH = ocFg&w&m;udk/ eda&ma"wd eda&m"H reodua&mwd ,xm = csKyfjcif;udk ESvHk;oGif;ouhJodkY/ wxm = xdkYtwl/ t'd|rÜd = rjriftyfaom twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m;udkvnf;/ tEG,ÓP0aoe = tavsmfqaom ÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh/ ({w&[d = ,ckrsufarSmufü/ £'H ,xm = þypöKyÜef 'd|ocFg&uhJodkY/ {0H wxm = xdkYtwl/ wrÜd = xdkt'd|jzpfaom twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m;onfvnf;/ {0H obm0ar0 = þodkY csKyfysufjcif; oabm &Sdonfomwnf;/ £wd = þodkY/ tEkrdeaEÅm = EIdif;&Snfhvsuf/) eda&ma"wd = eda&m"H reodua&mwd = eda&m"udk ESvHk;oGif;\/ aem orka'wd = aem ork',H reodua&mwd = ork',udk ESvHk;roGif;/ eda&m"awm0 = csKyfaomtm;jzifh omvQif/ reodua&mwd = ESvHk;oGif;\/ tó ocFg&\*wó = xdk ocFg&w&m;\/ eda&m"ar0 = eda&m"udk omvQif/ yówd = ½I\/ ork',H = ork',udk/ aem yówd = r½I/ (jynf-0dok'd¨r\*fedó,-5-207-208/)

= wpfenf; --- þ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfodkY tpOfavQmufojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY tay:ü (0du©rÇey[mefjzifh &m\*udk cyfMumMum cGmxm;Ekdifaomtm;jzifh) wyfrufjcif; &m\*uif;aom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufodjriftyfaomç b\*FgEkyóemÓPf0ü a&S;½SL xifvmaom ocFg&w&m; taygif;udk ,if; ocFg&w&m; taygif;\ csKyfjcif;udk ESvHk;oGif;ouhJodkY xdkYtwl b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh rawGU rjrif tyfao;aom twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m; taygif;udkvnf; tavsmqf í ,wl waf om tE,G ÓPf\ tprG ;fjzi hf ---- ]],crk suaf rmS u f b\*gFEyk óemÓPwf n;f [laom vufiif; ypöu©ÓPfjzifh jriftyfaom þocFg&w&m;uhJodkY xdkYtwl b\*FgEkyóemÓPfwnf; [laom 0dyóemÓPfjzifh rjriftyfao;aom twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m;onfvnf; þodkYcsKyfjcif; oabm&Sdonfomwnf; }} ---- [k þodkY EIdif;&Snfhvsuf csKyfjcif; eda&m"oabmudk ESvHk;oGif;\? jzpfjcif; ork',udk ESvHk;roGif;/ csKyfaomtm;jzifhomvQif = tcsKyfudkomvQif ESvHk;oGif;\? xdk ocFg&w&m;taygif;\ csKyfjcif; eda&m"udkomvQif ½I\? jzpfjcif; ork',udk r½I/ þum; txufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ ygVdawmf\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ (0dok'd¨-2-279/ r[m#D-2-442/)

tm&r®PtEGa,e? Oabm {u00w¬em/ eda&ma" t"drkwåwm? 0,vu©P0dyóem/ (y#doH-55/)

tm&r®PtEGa,e = vufiif;rsufarSmuf odjriftyfaom 'd|jzpfaom tm½kHudk tpOfavQmuf-

ojzi/hf Oabm = '|d -t'|d tm½ Hk EpS rf sK;dwuYkd /kd {u00we¬ m = cPbi[f al om wpcf wk n;faom oabm tm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;vnf;aumif;/ eda&ma" = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfysufjcif; cPdueda&m"ü/ t"drkwåwm = ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom tjzpfvnf;aumif;/ {om = þonfum;/ 0,vu©P0dyóem = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; 0,vu©Pmudk ½Iaom 0dyóem rnf\/ tm&rP® tEaG ,e Oabm {u00we¬ mw dypuö a© wm '|d ó tm&rP® ó tEaG ,e tE\*k raee ,xm £'H? wxm twDawyd ocFg&\*wH bdZÆdw¬? tem\*awyd bdZÆdówDwd {0H ObdEéH {uobma0ae0 00w¬myeEÅd taw¬m/

0kwårÜd apwH ayg&maP[d ---

]]oH0dZÆrmerSd 0dok'¨'óaem?

w'EG,H aewd twDwem\*aw/ oaAÁyd ocFg&\*wm yavmudaem?

Oóm0AdE´L ol&da,0 O\*¾aw}}wd/ (0dok'd¨-2-280/)

Oabmwd 'd|m'd|bma0e a'Gyd tm&r®Pmed/ {u00w¬emwd cPb\*Fk&wm, ormemwd 00w¬myem/ / oH0dZÆrmerSDwd ypöu©awm OyvAÇrmae ypöKyÜaEé/ 0dok'¨'óaemwd b\*F'óeó y&dAE¨0d"raee 0dok'¨ÓaPm? ok0dok'¨b\*F'óaemwd taw¬m/ w'E,G H aewDw d wó ypKöyEÜ oé cgF&b\*F'ódaem ÓPó tEG,H tEk\*wblwH ÓPH y0awåwd/ uw¬ ye y0awåwDwd tm[ ]]twDwem\*aw}}wd/ twDawç tem\*aw p ocFg&\*aw/ oaAÁyDwdtm'd wó y0wåemum&'óeH/

(r[m#D-2-443/)

ÓwÍö ÓPÍö Oabmyd 0dyówd/ (0dok'd¨-2-278/) tm&rP® tEaG ,e Oabm {u00we¬ m --- ypöu©tm;jzifh (= ypöu©ÓPfjzifh) udk,fwdkifrsuf-

armS u f xiG ;fazmu f ojdritf yNfy;Daom ½jIritf yNfy;Daom Ówtrn&f aom 'uk o© pmö w&m; or'k ,opmö w&m;ç ÓPtrn&f aom (avmurD \*o¾ pmö w&m;wn;f[al om) 0yd óemÓP f --- þ ÓwÓPtrnf&aom ocFg&tm½kHudk tpOfavQmufojzifhç b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh vufiif;'d| odjriftyfaom þypöKyÜEé"r® ocFg&w&m;onf ysufouhJodkY xdkYtwl twdwfüvnf; ocFg&w&m;taygif;onf ysufchJNyD? aemitf em\*wüf vn;f ysuvf wUHå[ k--- 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf ½jIritf yNfy;Daom '|d tm½çHk 0yd óemÓPjfzihf r½jIritf yaf o;aom t'|d tm½[Hk al om EpS yf g;uek af om tm½wHk uYkd kd þcPbitf m;jzi hf cPrp J wooJ J ysujfci;f[al om wal omoabmtm;jziohf mvQi f aumi;fpmG rwS of m;jci;fu kd jyKvyk tf yaf yon/f þum; qdkvdk&if; teufoabmwnf;/ rSefayonf --- a&S;a&S;t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYonf þpum;udk rdefYqdkawmrf Mluuek \f / ---

oH0dZÆrmerSd / y / O\*¾aw / (txufwGif Munfhyg/)

oH0dZÆrmerSd = ypöu©tm;jzifhç &tyfaom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odjriftyfaom ypöKyÜEé"r® ocFg&w&m;taygif;ü (= 'd|w&m;[lvdkonf)/ 0dok'¨'óaem = txl;ojzifh pifMu,faomç ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ bifudk ½Iaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPftjrif&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf/ w'EG,H = xdkypöKyÜEé"r® ocFg&w&m;\ ysufjcif;bifudk ½Iaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfodkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfaom 0dyóemÓPfudk/ twDaw = twdwf jzpfaom ocFg&w&m;ü vnf;aumif;/ tem\*aw = tem\*wf jzpfaom ocFg&w&m;üvnf;aumif;/ aewd = aqmif\ = jzpfap\/ oaAÁyd = <uif;rJhOóHk tvkH;pHkvnf;jzpfukefaom/ ocFg&\*wm = twdwfocFg& tem\*wfocFg& ypöKyÜefocFg& w&m;taygif;wdkYonf/ yavmudaem = ysufjcif;oabm &Sdukef\/ udrd0 = tb,fuJhodkYenf;[lrlum; --- ol&da, = aeonf/ O\*¾aw = wufvwfonf &Sdaomf/ Oóm0AdE´K = qD;ESif;aygufonf/ yavmuwd£0 = aysmufysufouJhodkYwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-280/)

= ypöu©tm;jzifh &tyfaom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odjriftyfaom 'd|trnf&aom ypöKyÜEé"r® ocFg&w&m;taygif;ü ysufjcif;bifudk ½Iaom txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom b\*FgEkyóemÓPftjrif&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkypöKyÜEé"r® ocFg&w&m;\ bifudk ½Iaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfodkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfaom 0dyóemÓPfudk twdwfocFg&w&m; tem\*wfocFg&w&m;ü enf;udk aqmif\? 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfap\/ <uif;rJhOóHk tvkH;pHkvnf; jzpfukefaom twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ocFg&w&m; rSeforQwdkYonf ysufjcif;oabm &Sdukef\/ tb,fuJhodkYenf;[lrlum; -- aejcnfxdaysmuf qD;ESif;ayguf uJhodkYwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-280/ r[m#D-2-443/)

### eda&ma" t"drkwåwm = cPeda&m"ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;rI

eda&ma" t"drkwåwmwd {0H ObdEéH b\*F0aoe {u00w¬meH uwGm wo®dan0 b\*FocFgaw ead &ma" t"rd wk wå m w\*½¾ wk m wEEdé wé m waygÜPwm wyAÜ mÇ &wmw d tawm¬ / 0,vu©P0dyóemwd {om 0,vu©P0dyóem emrmwd 0kwåH a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-280/) b\*FocFgaw eda&ma"? e edAÁmeocFgawwd t"dyÜga,m/ {omwd ,m tm&r®PEGa,e Oabm 'd|m'da| cPb\*Fk&wm, {ubma0e 00w¬myem? {om 0,vu©aP 0dy&dPmrvu©aP 0dyóem b\*FgEkyóemwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-443/)

= ead &ma" t"rd wk wå m = cPead &m"ü ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;fr I [ol nuf m; --- þodkYvQif 'd|ocFg& t'd|ocFg&tm;jzifh ESpfrsKd;ukefaom 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½HkwdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ ysufaeaom cPbif\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh wlrQukef\ - [k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;udk jyKí ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ bif [k qdktyfaom xdkcsKyfjcif; cPeda&m"üomvQif ESvkH;oGif;onf\tjzpfonf xdkcPeda&m"üomvQif tav;jyKonf\tjzpfonf xdkcPeda&m"üomvQif ñGwfonf\tjzpfonf xdkcPeda&m"odkYomvQif ½Idif;onf\tjzpfonf eda&ma" t"drkwåwm = eda&m"ü ESvkH;oGif;rI rnf\/ þodkY ypöu©tm;jzifh ½jIritf yof n hf= ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf½jIritf yof n hfocgF&tm½okH YkdtpOaf vQmuof jzi hfEpS yf g;uek af om '|d tm½Hk t'|d tm½wHk uYkd kd cPbitf m;jzi hf wol n\f tjzpjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;fon f ysujfci;f[ k qtkd yaf om

0,vu©Pmudk ½Iaom 0,vu©PmEkyóem = b\*FgEkyóem rnf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-280/ r[m#D-2-443/)

### b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHw&m;rsm;

,if;b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh ypöu©tm;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&rnfh w&m;rsm;udk y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfBuD;wGif þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ uxH tm&r®PH y#docFg b\*FgEkyóae ynm 0dyóae ÓPH --- ½lyg&r®Pwm pdwåH OyÜZÆdwGm

bdZÆwd? wH tm&r®PH y#docFg wó pdwåó b\*ø tEkyówd/ y / a0'em&r®Pwm/ y / onm&r®Pwm/ ocFg&m&r®Pwm/ 0dnmPm&r®Pwm/ / pu©K/ y / Z&mr&Pm&r®Pwm pdwåH OyÜZÆdwGm bdZÆwd? wH tm&r®PH y#docFg wó pdwåó b\*ø tEkyówd/

(y#doH-55/)

= ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf paom ocFg&tm½kHudk ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0, oabmtm;jziohf mvQi f qijfciíf = 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyíf ç xokd Ykd½aI eaom 0yd óempwd \f ysujfci;f biuf kd wpzf ejfyeíf tzewf vvJ J ½wI waf om tjym;tm;jzi hf owd waf om ynmon f &\dS / þynmukd 0dyóemÓPf = b\*FgEkyóemÓPf [lí qkdtyf\/ xdkÓPfonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;/

½yk wf &m;vQi ftm½&Hk adS om 0yd óempwd of n fjzpNfy;DvQi fysu\f / x½kd yk wf &m;wn;f[al om tm½uHk kd ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0, oabmtm;jzifh jrifíç xdk c,-0, oabmtm;jzifh odaom 0dyóempdwf\ ysufjcif; bifudk aemuf0dyóempdwfjzifh tzefwvJvJ 0dyóem½I\/ y / (y#doH-55/)

### Ów w&m; ESifh ÓP w&m;

þ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfydkif;0,f 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kH w&m;rsm;udk -- 0dyóemÓPfjzifh x;kdxiG ;fojdritf yof n hf w&m;jzpíf Ów w&m;[k qdktyf\/ ,if; Óww&m;wdkYrSm cE¨m (5)yg;ç tm,we (12)yg;ç "mwf (18)yg;ç t0dZÆmrSonf Z&mr&PodkYwdkifatmifaom y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yf

(12)yg;w YkdjzpMfu\/ ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f biuf dk½wI waf om 0yd óemÓP f= 0yd óempwd -f rSm ÓP w&m;wnf;/

,if; Óww&m;wdkY\ tysuf bifudk tm½kH,lívnf; vu©Pma&; oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifum 0dyóem ½I&\/ ,if;odkY 0dyóem½Iaeaom ÓPf = 0dyóem½Iaeaom pdwfudkvnf;ç ,if; pdwf\ ysujfci;fbiuf kdtm½,Hk íl aemu0f yd óempwd jfzi hfvuP© ma&;o;kHwe fwpvf nS phf Dwiuf m wpzf ejfyeíf 0dyóem ½I&\/ xdkaMumifh a&S;a&S;t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYu --ÓwÍö ÓPÍö Oabmyd 0dyówd/ (0dok'd¨-2-278/ y#doH-|-1-239/)

Óww&m; ÓPw&m; - þ EpS rf sK;dv;kHuykd i f 0yd óem ½yI g - [ k ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf Mlu\/ ,if;odkY ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlaom Óww&m; ÓPw&m; ESpfrsKd;vHk;um; b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcH ocFg&w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ½Ijriftyfaom 'd|ocFg&w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ ,if; 'd|w&m;wdkYwGif - t0dZÆmrSonf Z&mr&PodkY wdkifatmifaom y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg (12)&yfwdkYvnf; yg0ifMuonfudkvnf; owdjyKygav/ þü Zmwd Z&mr&P - wdkYt& --- ZmwdZ&mr&P0EÅmeH cE¨meH 0aoe y&d,ma,e 0kwåmed/ (y#doH-|-1-222/) Z&mr&PoDaoe apw¬ Z&mr&P0aEÅm0 "r®m \*[dwm/ (oH-#D-2-78/) [laom t|uxm #DumtzGifhrsm;ESifh tnD Zmwd Z&mr&P oabmw&m; xif&Sm;&SdMuukefaom cE¨mwdkYudkyif qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/ pdwåEÅd apw¬ oorÜ,kwåpdwåH t"dayÜwH/ (y#doH-|-1-239/)

þt&m0, f aU&S0dyóempdwf\ bifudk aemuf0dyóempdwfjzifh wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½I&ef

ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xkdodkY ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl&mü pdwf-t& ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfapwodufw&m;rsm;EiS whf uaG om 0yd óempwd uf kd tv&kd tdS yaf yon/f ,OS zf u f or,Ü wk f apwoud rf sm;EiS hf twwl u-G aom 0yd óempwd [f ol n f aout© &,d m oal wmaf umi;frsm;EiS hf yxk Zk e f oal wmaf umi;fw\Ykd oEmÅ eüf r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&du 0dyóemaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;om jzpfMuonf/ xakd Mumi hf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fb\*gFEyk óemÓPjfzi hf,i;fy#pd oö ryk gÜ' ft\*gF&ywf uYkd kd0yd óem

½Ivdkygu Ów - ÓP w&m;ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif 0dyóem ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ t"GefYumvoHk;yg;jzifh ydkif;jcm;xm;tyfaom t0dZÆmrSonf Z&mr&PodkY wdkifatmifaom y#dpöoryk gÜ' f t\*gF&ywf uYkd m; Ów w&m;pkwdkYyifwnf;/ ,if; Óww&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk tm½kHjyKí vu©Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfwwfaom 0dyóemÓPf (= b\*FgEkyóemÓPf) um; (= ykxkZefESifh aou©rsm;twGuf r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&du 0dyóemaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfum; ) ÓPw&m;wnf;/ ,if; ÓP w&m;udkç ,if; ÓP w&m;\ tysufudkyif tm½kHjyKí wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem ½Iwwfaom ÓPfum; b\*FgEkyóem ÓPfyifwnf;/ ,if; Ów w&m; ÓP w&m; ESpfrsKd;vHk;um; b\*FgEkyóemÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;odjriftyfaom 'd|ocFg&w&m;pkwnf;/ ,if; 'd|ocFg&w&m;pkudk b\*FgEkyóemÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xGif;azmufodjrifNyD;aomtcgrS xdk b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPfjzifh t'd|jzpfonfh twdwf tem\*wf ocgF&w&m;puk vkd n;f ¤i;fen;f[ k en;fuakd qmiíf 0yd óem½&I rn f jzpaf yon/f ,i;f tE,G ÓPuf m; 0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPfyifwnf;/

,ckwpfzef qufvufí txufwGif OD;wnfí &Sif;vif;wifjyaeaom Oyedookwåefü a[m-

Mum;xm;awmfrltyfaom £wd ½lyó tw¬\*Farm - paom ½IuGufudk wifjyaythH/

### £wd ½lyó tw¬\*Farm / y / £wd 0dnmPó tw¬\*Farm

£wd ½lyó tw¬\*Farmwd {0H t0dZÆmeda&m"m'd0aoe yÍö[muma&[d ½lyó tw¬\*Farm/ a0'em'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/ t,arw¬ oacFayg ? 0dw¬ma&m ye 0dok'd¨ra\*¾ O',AÁ,ÓPuxm,

0kawåm/ ('D-|-2-373/)

1/ t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd?

2/ wPSmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd?

3/ ur®eda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd?

4/ tm[m&eda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd?

5/ 0dy&dPmrvu©PH yóaEÅmyd ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yóaEÅmyd £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/ (y#doH-53/) (0dok'd¨-2-266/) þa'oemawmfrsm;ESifh tnD ½IuGuftwdkcsKyfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ ----

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\? (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\? (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) 3/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\? (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) 4/ tm[m& csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\? (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

5/ ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

### tEkyÜg'eda&m"

t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd tem\*wb0ó ypö,blwm, £ro®ð ba0 t0dZÆm, t&[wrå \*Ó¾ aPe ead &ma" uaw yp,ö mbm0g tem\*wó ½yl ó tEyk gÜa'g ead &ma"m a[mwwD d tawm¬ / ypö,eda&m"a|emwd ypö,ó ed½k'¨bma0emwd taw¬m/ eda&ma"m apw¬ tem\*wy#doE¨dypö,meH £" t0dZÆmwPSmur®meHa,0 eda&ma"m/ (y#doH-|-1-236/) t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd t\*¾r\*¾ÓaPe t0dZÆm, tEkyÜg'eda&m"awm tem\*wó ½lyó tEkyÜg'eda&ma"m a[mwd ypö,mbma0 tbm0awm/ ypö,eda&m"a|emwd t0dZÆmocFgwó tem\*aw OyÜZÆeu½lyypö,ó ed½k'¨bma0e/ wPSmeda&m"m ur®eda&m"mwd {w¬myd {ao0 ea,m/ (r[m#D-2-421/) oHo&mwpfavQmuf0,f ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif- [laom oufwrf;aphojzifh

bifumvodkY a&mufcdkuf csKyfysufí oGm;jcif;um; taMumif;rukefao;u aemifwpfzef jzpfcGifh &Sdaeao;aom csKyfjcif; jzpfaomaMumifh ,if; ocFg&wdkY\ bifumvü csKyfysufjcif;udk OyÜg'eda&m"[k ac:qdk\/ t&[wrå \*of Ykdqukd af &muaf omtcg ,i;ft&[wrå \*af Mumiçhf t&[wrå \*uf orak p'ä y[mejfzihf t<uif;rhJ y,fowfvdkufojzifh t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH wdkYonf aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;Mu\/ tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/ tu,fí t&[wår\*fÓPfu ray:aygufchJí ,if; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH wdkYonf rcsKyfNidrf;cJhvQif ,if; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH wdkYonf aemifwpfzef b0opf[laom tem\*wf y#doaE¨\ taMumif;&if;w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfwpfOD;onf t&[wår\*fodkYqdkufatmif BudK;yrf;vdkufaomtcg

t&[wår\*faMumifh ,if; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH wdkYonf aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;Mu\/ tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/ ,if;odkY t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkY\ t&[wår\*faMumi hf tEyk gÜ'ead &m" oabmtm;jzi hf csKyNfird ;fomG ;aomtcg aemitf em\*wyf #od aE[¨ al om ½yk ef mr-f wdkYonfvnf; aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfNidrf;jcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;Mu\/ tEkyÜg'eda&m"yifwnf;/

tvm;wlyif y0wdåypö, trnf&aom pdwf-Owk-tm[m& paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\vnf; aemifwpfzefrjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;wnf;[laom tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;omG ;aomtcg aemitf em\*wwf iG f(qikd &f m taMumi;fw&m;rsm; rcsKyaf o;ygu jzpcf iG &hf MdSuaom)pwd Zå ½yk f OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyf ponfwdkYonfvnf; csKyfNidrf;oGm;Muukef\/ tEkyÜg'eda&m"yifwnf;/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ t&[wår\*faMumifh tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh aemiftem\*wf y#doaE¨ paom tusKd;cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;yHkudk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif½I&rnf jzpfonf/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ ysufaeonfh cPbifwnf; [laom OyÜg'eda&m"udkvnf; tvm;wlyif odatmif jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/

tu,fí þO',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfudk &&Sdatmiftm;opfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ykxkZef tqifhwGifom wnf&Sdaeao;onf jzpfygu ,if; t&[wår\*fudk &rnfhtcsdefrSm þb0 tem\*waf omvf n;f jzpcf sijfzprf n/f C#ud m&jA[m® Bu;DwuYkd oJh Ykdtem\*wbf 0aomvf n;f jzpcf sijfzprf n/f þb0ü t&[wrå \*uf kd{ue&f rn hfyprdä b0ud tpp f jzptf ?Hh ,i;f t&[wrå \*uf kd&rnthf csed rf mS þb0 tem\*wfyifjzpf\/ tem\*wfb0wpfckckwGifrS t&[wår\*fudk &rnf{uef rSefygu ,if; t&[wår\*fudk &&SdrnfhtcsdefrSm aemiftem\*wfb0wpfckckyif jzpfonf/

,if;odkY tem\*wf0,f t&[wår\*fudk &rnfhtcsdefü t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ t&[wår\*faMumifh tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;aomtcg y&dedAÁmepkwd\ aemufqG,f0,f tem\*wf cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;yHkudk ½I&mü ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ½I&rnfavm? tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½I&rnfavm[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ ---

ÓPor\*Ð yk\*¾avm pu©Krm 0d, pu©Kem ½lygedç ÓaPe 0d0a# "ar® yówd/ (oH-|-2-49/)

Zmeawmwd 0g 0wGm e ZmeeH tEkó0gum&y&d0dwuúrwå0aoe £"m"dayÜwH? tx acg ½lyged

0,d puK©0nd maPe ½yl g'eD d awo H p or'k ,m'ad u ypaö u © uwmG 'óeE dÅ 0bd ma0w kH]]yóawm}}wd

0kwåEÅd {0H 0g {w¬ taw¬m/ (oH-#D-2-63/) rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf pu©K0dnmPfjzifh ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk awGUjrif&ouhJodkYç O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfwnf;[laom 0dyóemÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ÓPfvif;a&mifjcnfaMumifh [if;vif;yGifhae aom ---

1/ ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPfwnf;[laom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHk ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; edAÁwåd vu©Pmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u H paom taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd t&[wrå \*af Mumi hftEyk gÜ'ead &m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;í oGm;jcif;aMumifh tem\*wf Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzi hf csKyNfird ;fy kH tw\*¬ rF oabmuvkd n;faumi;fç ,i;f Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd ysujfci;f bif[laom 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmudkfvnf;aumif;ç

O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPwf n;f[al om ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf rsuaf rmS ujfyKí ojdriaf tmi½f \I / ,i;fuJh odkYaom odjrifjcif;rsKd;udk omvQif xif&Sm;jyawmfrljcif;iSm bk&m;&Sifu --- Zmeawm - [k a[mawmf rlNyD;vsufvnf; --- yóawm - [k xyfrHí a[mawmfrl&jyefayonf/ (oH-|-2-49/ oH-#D-2-63/)

{0 H acg bud a© 0 Zmeawm {0 H yóawm tmo0ge H ca,m a[mw/d (o-H 2-267/ Oyeod owk eå )f

= &[ef;wdkY ...þodkY odooltm;omvQif þodkY jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (oH-2-267/)

þ ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYESifh tnD - £wd ½lyó tw¬\*Farm/ y / £wd 0dnmPó tw¬\*Farm - [laom ½IuGufrsm;rSm a&S;OD;pGm ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odatmif jrifatmif ½I&rnfh ½IuGufrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ odkYaomf --e ZmeeH tEkó0gum&y&d0dwuúrwå0aoe £"m"dayÜwH/ (oH-#D-2-63/) q&mth ajymEiS hf tvrG ;fBu;D vrG ;fae&on hf tEók0 tord sK;duvkd n;faumi;fç ]]þouYkd m; jzpaf v

wef&m\ þodkYum; jzpfavwef&m\}}[k tjcif;t&m tmum&udk xuf0ef;usifMuHqjcif; = tmum& y&0d wd u ú = taw;Gtac:rQ\ tprG ;fjzi hf jzpaf y:vmaom tord sK;duvkd n;faumi;f þt&müum; tvkd r&Sdtyfay/ (oH-#D-2-63/) odkYaomf --- yXrO§d ypöKyÜEé"r®meH O',AÁ,H 'doGm tx twDwmem\*aw e,H aewd/ (r[m#D-2423/) [laom r[m#DumESifh tnD ypöKyÜEé"r® jzpfonfh Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk vnf;aumif;ç ,if;wdkY\ ork',oabmç tw¬\*FroabmwdkYudkvnf;aumif; O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ½IjrifNyD;aom tcgürlum; twdwftem\*wf ocFg&w&m;üvnf; ¤if;enf;[k enf;udkaqmifí tEG,ÓPfjzifhvnf; ½IEkdifayonf/ odkYaomf ---

1/ ypöKyÜEé"r®jzpfonfh Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,if;wdkY\ ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,if;wdkY\ tw¬\*Froabmukdvnf;aumif;ç

O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfwnf; [laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odatmif jrifatmif ½I&müum; twdwf tem\*wfESifh ruif;Edkifonfudkum; owdjyKav&monf/ þwGif Oyedookwåef aumufEkwfcsuf NyD;\/

,ckwpfzef qufvufí (ck'´uedum, £wd0kwåuygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom) tmo0u©,okwåef ponfh xdkxdkokwåefwdkYrS aumufEkwfcsufrsm;udk qufvufí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

### tmo0u©,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

Zmeawm[H bdu©a0 yóawm tmo0geH c,H 0'grd? aem tZmeawm aem tyóawm/ udÍö bud a© 0 Zmeawm u ð yóawm tmo0ge H ca,m a[mw¿d --- ]]£' H 'uk }©}E dÅ bud a© 0 Zmeawm yóawm tmo0ge Hca,m a[mw?d ]]t, H'uk o© r'k a,m}}w dbud a© 0 Zmeawm yóawm tmo0geH ca,m a[mwd? ]]t,H 'ku©eda&ma"m}}wd bdu©a0 Zmeawm yóawm tmo0geH ca,m a[mwd? ]]t,H 'ku©eda&m"\*grdeD y#dy'g}}wd bdu©a0 Zmeawm yóawm tmo0geH ca,m a[mwd/ {0H acg bdu©a0 Zmeawm {0H yóawm tmo0geH ca,m a[mwd/ (ck-1-265/ £wd0kwåu/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...odooltm;omvQif jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&Sdjcif;udk igbk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrl\/ rodooltm; rjrifooltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&Sdjcif;udk igbk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrrl/ (t[H t&d,r\*¾g"d\*rH 0'grDwd 0kwåH a[mwd/ £wd0kwåu-|-311/)

&[ef;wdkY ...tb,fw&m;udk odooltm;omvQif jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&Sdjcif;onf jzpfavoenf;/ ---

1/ &[ef;wdkY ...]]þum; 'ku©t&d,opömwnf;}} [k odooltm;omvQif jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&Sdjcif;onf jzpf\/

2/ &[ef;wdkY ...]]þum; 'ku©jzpfaMumif; 'ku©ork',t&d,opömwnf;}} [k odooltm;omvQif jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&Sdjcif;onf jzpf\/

3/ &[ef;wdkY ...]]þum; 'ku©csKyf&m 'ku©eda&m"t&d,opömwnf;}} [k odooltm;omvQif jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&Sdjcif;onf jzpf\/

4/ &[ef;wdkY ...]]þum; 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;usifhpOf = r\*¾t&d,opömwnf;}} [k odooltm;omvQif jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&Sdjcif;onf jzpf\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þodkY odooltm;omvQif þodkY jrifooltm;omvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&Sdjcif;onf jzpf\/ (ck-1-265/ £wd0kwåu/)

### t|uxmtzGifhrsm; - yxrtzGifh

Zmeawmwd ZmeEÅó/ yóawmwd yóEÅó/ ,'dyd £rmed a'Gyd y'ged {uw¬med? AsÍÆear0 emeH? {0H oaEÅyd ]]Zmeawm}}wd ÓPvu©PH Oyg'g, yk\*¾vH ed'´dowd/ Zmeevu©PH [d ÓPH/ ]]yóawm}}wd ÓPyÜbm0H Oyg'g,/ 'óeyÜbm0H [d Oyg'g, ÓPor\*Ð yk\*¾avm pu©Krm 0d, yk\*¾avm pu©Kem ½lygedç ÓaPe 0d0a# "ar® yówd/ (£wd0kwåu-|-310/)

Zmeawm = odooltm;omvQifç yóawm = jrifooltm;omvQif/ (Zmeawm {0 yóawm

{0gwd {0arw¬ ed,arm £pädawm/ oH-#D-2-64/) þ EpS yf 'k wf uYkd m; o'g´om ujJGym;í wal omteu f &MdSuaomvf n;f --- Zmeawm - [laom

y'k uf tm½\Hk oabmreS uf kd [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG x;kdxiG ;fojdci;f oabmvuP© mu kd tpjJGyKí owd waf om yk\*¾dKvfudk ñTefjy\/ rSefayonf --- or®m'd|dÓPfonf tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xdk;xGif; odjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/ yóawm - [laom yk'fu tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk jrifwwfaom ÓPf\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf

tmEkabmfudk tpGJjyKí jrifwwfaom yk\*¾dKvfudk ñTefjy\/ rSefayonf --- or®m'd|dÓPfonf tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk jrifjcif; pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmf &Sd\/ rsufpdtjrif &Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf ½lyg½kHwdkYudk puK©0nd mPjfzi hf jriof uohJ Ykd orm® '|d Ód PEf iS hf jynphf aHk om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tm½\Hk oabmreS uf kd jriaf tmi fta&mitf vi;fu kdxeG ;fjyjci;fupd &ö adS om ÓPuf ziG jhfytyaf om opmö av;&ywf &m;jrwwf uYkd kd jrifwwf\/ (£wd0kwåu-|-310/)

### t|uxm - 'kwd,tzGifh

tx 0g Zmeawmwd tEkaAm"ÓaPe Zmeawm/ yóawmwd y#da0"ÓaPe yóawm/

(£wd0kwåu-|-310/)

wpfenf; --- Zmeawm - [ol n ftEak Am"ÓPjfzi hfood otl m;omvQi f[ kqvkd \kd / yóawm [lonf y#da0"ÓPfjzifh odooltm;omvQif [k qdkvdk\/

'k0d"H [d opöÓPH tEkaAm"ÓPH y#da0"ÓPÍö/ ww¬ tEkaAm"ÓPH avmud,H tEkó0g'd0aoe eda&ma" ra\*¾ p y0wåwd/ y#da0"ÓPH avmukwå&H eda&m"rm&r®PH uwGm udpöawm pwåm&d opömed y#d0dZÑwd/ (0dok'd¨-1-142/)

'k0d"H [d opöÓPH avmud,H avmukwå&Íö/ avmuduH 'k0d"H tEkaAm"ÓPH ypöa0u©PÓPÍö/ tEkaAm"ÓPH tm'dur®duó tEkó0g'd0aoe eda&ma" ra\*¾ p y0wåwd? 'kau© ork'a, p tm&r®Pu&P0aoe/ ypöa0u©PÓPH y#d0d'¨opöó pwlokyd oapöok tm&r®Pu&P0aoe/ avmukwå&H y#da0"ÓPH eda&m"rm&r®PH uwGm pwåm&d opömed y#d0dZÑwd/ (y#doH-|-1-342/)

= opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odwwfaom opöÓPfonf avmuDopöÓPf avmukwå&mopöÓPf[k opöÓPf ESpfrsKd;&Sd\/ xdkwGif avmuDjzpfaom opöÓPfonfvnf; tEkaAm"ÓPf ypöa0u©PÓPf[k EpS rf sK;d&\dS / 0yd óem bm0emur|® me;fu kdtm;oppf om jzpaf om yxk Zk e fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f ,f avmuwk &å mopmö jzpMfuuek af om tocwF "mw ftNird ;f"mw feAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwwf n;f[al om ead &m" opmö w&m;üvn;faumi;fç ,i;fead &m"opmö u kdtm½,Hk wl waf om t&,d r\*Ef iS hf,OS wf vJG su&f adS om r\*i¾ f w&m;udk,f (8)yg;wnf;[laom r\*¾opömw&m;üvnf;aumif; ---

1/ tEkó0 = q&morm;polwdkYxHrS tqifhMum;í odjcif;ç

2/ tmum&y&0d wd u ú = ]]aojci;fw&m;on f xi&f mS ;&ydS gr l rao&m tNrKduef Ad mÁ ewf &m;on f xi&f mS ; &Sdav&m\}} þodkY ponfjzifh tjcif;t&m tmum&udk MuHqjcif;jzifh odjcif;ç

3/ 'd|dedZÑmeu©EÅdtEk\*w = pl;pdkufMunfh½Ií ESpfoufauseyfí ,ltyfaomt,l = pOf;pm;awG;MuH vufcHESpfodrfhaomt,laemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom odjcif; - [laom

þoHk;rsKd;aom odjcif;rsKd;jzifhom jzpfay:vm\ od\/ ,if; todrsKd;udkvnf; tEkaAm"ÓPf tEkaAm"od[k ac:qdk\/ (tEkrmeÓPfwnf;/) odkYaomf ,if;tEkaAm"ÓPfonf 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;üum; tm½kHrsufarSmufjyKaomtm;jzifh jzpfay:vm\ od\/ (ypöu©ÓPfwnf;/) ypöa0u©PÓPfonfum; opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odjrifNyD;aom t&d,molawmfaumif;\ oEÅmefü opömav;yg;vHk;wdkYüyif tm½kHrsufarSmufjyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ avmukwå&mopöÓPf jzpfaom y#da0"ÓPfonfum; tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwfedAÁmef[lonfh eda&m"opömw&m;udk tm½kH jyKí udpötm;jzifh opömav;yg;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;od\/ (0dok'd¨-1-142/ y#doH-|-1-342/)

{0ró ykAÁbma\* 'GDok oapöok O\*¾[y&dykpämo0e"m&Por®oey#da0a"m a[mwd? 'GDok o0ey#da0a"ma,0/ ty&bma\* wDok udpöawm y#da0a"m a[mwd? eda&ma" tm&r®Py#da0a"m/ ww¬ oAÁrÜd y#da0"ÓPH avmukwå&H/ o0e"m&Por®oeÓPH avmud,H umrm0p&H/

(tbd-|-2-109/)

= 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;udk tm;opfpjzpfaom ykxkZef a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefü t&d,r\*fodkY rqdkufrD t&d,r\*f\ a&U StzdkYü 'ku©opöm ork',opöm ESpfrsKd;wdkYü ---

1/ O\*¾[y#da0" = 'ku©opöm ork',opömESifh qufpyfaom ygVdudk oif,ljcif;tm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;ç

2/ y&dykpämy#da0" = 'ku©opöm ork',opömESifh qufpyfaom ygVd\ t|uxmteufudk tzefzef ar;jref;jcif;tm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;ç

3/ o0ey#da0" = 'ku©opöm ork',opömw&m;wdkYudk ½kdaopGm em,ljcif;tm;jzifh xdk;xGif;íodjcif;ç

4/ "m&Py#da0" = 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkYudk EIwfiHkaqmif&Guf rSwfom;jcif;tm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;ç

(þav;rsKd;um; oifod = Mum;odwnf;/)

5/ or®oey#da0" = ,if; 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwifum

½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;tm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;ç (0dyóemÓPftm;vHk;wnf;/) þy#da0" ig;rsKd;onf jzpf\/ ,if; y#da0"um; avmuD r[mukodkvf umrm0p&w&m;wnf;/

eda&m"opöm r\*¾opöm ESpfrsKd;wdkYüum; --eda&m"opöH £|H uEÅH remyH? r\*¾opöH £|H uEÅH remyH/ (oH-|-3-160/)

=]]ead &m"opmö on f tv&kd tdS y f EpS of utf y f jrwEf ;dktyaf om w&m;wn;f? r\*o¾ pmö on f tv&kd tdS yf

ESpfouftyf jrwfEkd;tyfaom w&m;wnf;}} --þodkYvQif olawmfaumif;wdkYxHrS em,l&jcif;tm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif; = o0ey#da0" =

oifodrQomvQif jzpf\/ (t&d,r\*fodkYrqdkufrD aU&Sydkif; = ykAÁbm\*y#dy'gydkif;wnf;/) t&d,r\*f\ Oypm&cPrS aemuftzdkYjzpfaom t&d,r\*fcPü 'ku©opöm ork',opöm r\*¾opöm

o;kHrsK;dwüYkd 'uk o© pmö u kdyikd ;fjcm;í ojdci;f y&dnmupd çö or'k ,opmö u kdy,pf eG jYfci;f y[meupd çö r\*o¾ pmö ukd yGm;rsm;jcif; bm0emudpö[laom udpötm;jzifh y&dnmy#da0"ç y[mey#da0"ç bm0emy#da0" [laom xdk;xGif;í odjcif; y#da0"onf jzpf\/ tocFw"mwf edAÁmef[laom eda&m"opömü tm&r®Py#da0" = tm½kHjyKaomtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif; = (opädud&d,y#da0" = rsufarSmufjyKaomtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;) onf jzpf\/ þy#da0"ÓPf tm;vHk;onf avmukwå&mwnf;/ y#da0"ÓPH - t& avmukwå&m t&d,r\*fudk t&aumuf,l&mü ,if;y#da0"ÓPH - t& O\*¾[y#da0"ç y&dykpämy#da0"ç o0ey#da0"ç "m&Py#da0"ç or®oey#da0"[laom y#da0" ig;rsKd;udk raumuf,l&? avmukwå&m oufoufjzpfaom y&dnmy#da0"ç y[mey#da0"ç bm0emy#da0"ç tm&r®Py#da0"wdkYudkom t&aumuf,l&onf/ xdkaMumifh ---- oAÁrÜd y#da0"ÓPH avmukwå&H = y#da0"ÓPftm;vHk;onf avmukwå&mwnf;[k qdkonf/ (rlv#D-2-72/)

wpfenf; --- O\*¾[y#da0" paom (5)rsKd;aom y#da0"ÓPfonf avmukwå&m y#da0"ÓPf\

taMumi;f&i;f tajcc Hjzpaf omaMumi hfO\*[¾ y#ad 0" ponuf vkd n;f zvyl pm&tm;jzi hfy#ad 0"ÓP[f yk if ac:Ekdif\/ þtvdk - oAÁrÜd y#da0"ÓPH - t& O\*¾[y#da0"paom ÓPfwdkYudkyg aumuf,lEkdif\/

(rlv#D-2-72/) t&d,opömav;yg;wdkYudk tEkaAm"ÓPfjzifh odooltm;omvQif y#da0"ÓPfjzifh jrifooltm;

omvQi ftmoa0gw&m;w\Ydk uek cf e;faMumi;f t&,d r\*uf kd&&jdSci;fu kdb&k m;&iS uf a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / tEak Am"ÓPjfzi hf rood otl m; y#ad 0"ÓPjfzi hf rjriof otl m; tmoa0gw&m;w\Ydk uek cf e;faMumi;f t&d,r\*fudk &&Sdjcif;udk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrrlay/ þum; txufyg t|uxmtzGifh\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ wpfzef t|uxmq&mawmfu aemufwpfenf; xyfrHí zGifhqdkxm;awmfrljyefonf/

### t|uxm - wwd,tzGifh

y#davmrawm 0g 'óera\*¾e yóawm? bm0emra\*¾e Zmeawm/ (£wd0kwåu-|-310/)

wpfenf; --- ajymif;jyef y#davmrtm;jzifh - aomwmywådr\*fÓPfjzifh opömav;yg;udk jrifooltl m;omvQiçf txurf \*of ;kHyg;jzi hfopmö av;yg;u kdood otl m;omvQi ftmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd uek cf e;fjci;f udk igbk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrl\? ,if;odkY rodooltm; rjrifooltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;jcif;udk igbk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrrl --- [k qdkvdkonf/

### t|uxm pwkw¬tzGifh - aupd0g'

aupd ye ]]ÓwwD&Py[mey&dnm[d Zmeawm? odcgywå0dyóem, yóawm}}wd 0'EÅd/

(£wd0kwåu-|-310/)

aupdq&mwdkYum; - Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm y[mey&dnm [laom y&dnmoHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (avmuDopömav;yg;udk) odooltm;ç txGwftxdyfodkY a&muf&SdoGm;aom odcgywå0dyóemÓPfjzifh (avmuDopömav;yg;udk) jrifooltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fzdkvfudk &&SdEkdif aMumif;udk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrl\[k zGifhqdkawmfrlMu\/ (£wd0kwåu-|-310/)

«rSwfcsuf --- y&nd mo;kHyg;taMumi;fu kd aemuwf iG f quvf uíf wijfyygrn/f avmuoD pmö av;yg;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odjrifyHkudk yÍörwGJ - 0dyóemydkif; - O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;wGif Munfhyg/»

### t|uxm - yÍörtzGifh

tx 0g 'uk H©y&nd mbod ra,e Zmeawm? ead &m" Hopudä &d ,d mbod ra,e yóawm/ w'bk a, p owd y[mebm0embdor,m od'¨g {0 a[mEÅDwd pwkopömbdora,m 0kawåm a[mwd/

(£wd0kwåu-|-310/)

wpfenf; --- 'ku©opömudk y&dnmbdor,jzifh odooltm;omvQifç ork',opömudk y[membd-

or,jzi hfood otl m;omvQiçf ead &m"opmö u kdopudä &d ,d mbod r,jzi hfjriof otl m;omvQiçf r\*o¾ pmö ukd bm0embod r,jzi hf jriof otl m;omvQi f tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd uek cf e;faMumi;f t&,d r\*uf kd &&jdSci;fukd igbk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmf rl\? ,if;odkY rodooltm; rjrifooltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&SdEkdifaMumif;udk igbk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrrl[k qdkvdkonf/

(£wd0kwåu-|-310/)

### c'd&ywåokwåef ESifh ul#m\*g&okwåef w&m;awmf aumufEkwfcsuf

a,m p acg bdu©a0 {0H 0a',s ]]t[H 'ku©H t&d,opöH ,xmblwH tebdoarpö? 'ku©ork',H t&d,opöH ,xmblwH tebdoarpö? 'ku©eda&m"H t&d,opöH ,xmblwH tebdoarpö? 'ku©eda&m"-

\*grdeð y#dy'H t&d,opöH ,xmblwH tebdoarpö? or®m 'ku©óEÅH u&dómrD}}wd aewH XmeH 0dZÆwd/

(oH-3-394/ oH-3-383/)

tebdoarpömwd ÓaPe tebdorm\*EÉm/ tyÜ#d0dZÑdwGmwd taw¬m/ (oH-|-3-330/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfu --- ]]igonf 'ku©t&d,opömw&m;udk razmuf rjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufrodbJç 'ku©jzpfaMumif; or'k ,t&,d opmö w&m;u dk razmurf jye f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf xGif;azmufrodbJç 'ku©csKyfaMumif; eda&m"t&d,opömw&m;ukd razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmurf obd çJ 'uk c© sKy&f m eAd mÁ eof Ykda&muaf Mumi;fusiphf Of r\*¾t&d,opömw&m;ukd razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufrodbJ oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©\ tqHk;tydkif;tjcm;udk aumif;rGefpGm jyKvkyfaythH}} --- [k ajymqdkvmjim;thH? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ xdkajymqdkcsufonf ajymqdkonfhtwdkif; jzpfEkdif&maom xdktaMumif;t&mrsKd;onf r&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ (oH-3-394/ oH-3-383/) xdkodkY rjzpfEkdifyHkudk bk&m;&Sifu atmufazmfjyyg OyrmESifh EIdif;,SOfí atmufygtwdkif; qufvuf

a[mMum;xm;awmfrlchJ\/ qdkfvdk&if;rSm þodkYjzpf\/

&[ef;wdkY ...yk\*¾dKvfwpfa,mufu --- ]]igonf tdrf\ atmufydkif;taqmuftODudk rjyKvkyfbJ txufydkif; taqmuftODudk wifaythH }} --- [k ajymqdkvmonfjzpfthH? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ xdkajymqdkcsufonf ajymqdkonfhtwdkif; jzpfEkdif&maom taMumif; r&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ þ Oyrm twlyif --- ]]igonf t&d,opömav;yg;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodbJ oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©udk aumif;aumif;BuD; ukefqHk;oGm;atmif jyKvkyfjyvdkufrnf }}- [k y\*k Kd¾vwf paf ,muuf ajymqvkd mjim;t?Hh xykd \*k Kd¾v\f xakd jymqckd suof n fajymqokd nthf wikd ;f jzpEf idk &f maom xdktaMumif;onf r&Sdonfomwnf;/ (oH-3-394/) wpfzef opöoH,kwf c'd&ywåokwåef (oH-3-383-384/) üvnf; þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

&[ef;wdkY ...yk\*¾dKvfwpfa,mufu - ]]igonf &Sm;&GufwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç xif;½SL;&GufwdkYudkvnf; aumif;ç ZD;jzL&GufwdkYudkvnf;aumif; zufcGuf jyKvkyfí a&ukdrlvnf; o,faqmifvmaythH? em;a!mif; jyKvkyfírlvnf; yefqifjyaythH}} --- [k ajymqdkvmjim;thH? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ xdkajymqdkcsufonf ajymqdkonfh twdkif; jzpfEkdif&maom xdktaMumif;onf r&SdouhJodkY þOyrm twlyif yk\*¾dKvfwpfa,mufu ]]igonf t&d,opömav;yg;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufrodbJ oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©udk aumif;aumif;BuD; ukefqHk;oGm;atmif jyKvkyfjyvdkufrnf}}- [k yk\*¾dKvfwpfa,mufu ajymqdkvmjim;thH? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ xdkajymqdkcsufonf ajymqdkonfhtwdkif; jzpfEkdif&m aom xdktaMumif;onf r&Sdonfomwnf;/ (oH-3-383-384/) wpfzef qufvufí a[mMum;xm;awmfrljyefonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ --a,m p acg bdu©a0 {0H 0a',s ]] t[H 'ku©H t&d,opöH ,xmblwH tbdoarpö? 'ku©ork',H

t&d,opöH ,xmblwH tbdoarpö? 'ku©eda&m"H t&d,opöH ,xmblwH tbdoarpö? 'ku©eda&m"\*grdeð y#dy'H t&d,opöH ,xmblwH tbdoarpö? or®m 'ku©óEÅH u&dómrD}}wd XmearwH 0dZÆwd/

(oH-3-384/ oH-3-394/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfonf ---]]igonf 'ku©t&d,opömw&m;udk razmuf rjye f[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuof jdriNfy;Díç 'uk j©zpaf Mumi;f or'k ,t&,d opmö w&m;u dk razmurf jye f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf xGif;azmufodjrifNyD;íç 'ku©csKyfaMumif; eda&m"t&d,opömw&m;ukd razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifNyD;íç 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; usiphf O fr\*t¾ &,d opmö w&m;u dkrazmurf jye f[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf xGif;azmufodjrifNyD;í oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©\ tqHk;tydkif;tjcm;udk aumif;rGefpGm jyKvkyfaythH }} --[k ajymqdkvmjim;thH? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ ajymqdkcsufonf ajymqdkonfhtwdkif; jzpfEkdif&maom xdktaMumif; onf &Sdonfomwnf;/ (oH-3-384/ oH-3-394/) wpfzef Oyrmxkwfaqmifí þodkYvnf; a[mMum;xm;awmfrljyef\/ ---

&[ef;wdkY ...yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;u --- ]] igonf tdrf\ atmufydkif; taqmuftODudk jyKvkyfNyD;rS txufydkif; taqmuftODudk wifaythH }} --- [k ajymqdkvmjim;thH? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ ajymqdkcsufonf ajymqdk onfhtwdkif; jzpfEkdif&maom xdktaMumif;onf &SdouhJodkY --- (oH-3-394/)

&[ef;wdkY ...yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;u --- ]] igonf y'kr®mMum&GufwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ayguf&GufwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç a\*G;awmuf&GufwdkYudkvnf;aumif; zufcGufjyKvkyfí a&ukdrlvnf; o,faqmifvmaythH? em;a!mif;jyKvkyfírlvnf; yefqifjyaythH }} --- [k ajymqdkvmjim;thH? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ ajymqdkcsufonf ajymqdkonfhtwdkif; jzpfEkdif&maom xdktaMumif;onf &SdouhJodkY --- (oH-3-384/) þOyrm twyl i f --- &[e;fw Ykd ...y\*k Kd¾vwf paf ,muuf --- ]] igon f t&,d opmö av;yg;ukd razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifNyD;í oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©\ tqHk;tydkif;tjcm;udk aumif;rGefpGm jyKvkyfaythH }} --- [k ajymqdkvmjim;thH?

xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ ajymqdkcsufonf ajymqdkonfhtwdkif; jzpfEkdif&maom xdktaMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/

(oH-3-383/ oH-3-394/)

wpfzef bk&m;&Sifu qufvufí atmufygtwdkif; wkdufwGef;xm;awmfrl\/ --wo®m wd[ bdu©a0 ]]£'H 'ku©}}EÅd a,ma\*g u&PDa,m? ]]t,H 'ku©ork'a,m}}wd a,ma\*g

u&PDa,m? ]]t,H 'ku©eda&ma"m}}wd a,ma\*g u&PDa,m? ]]t,H 'ku©eda&m"\*grdeD y#dy'g}}wd a,ma\*g u&PDa,m/ (oH-3-384/ oH-3-394/)

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkYaMumifh þomoemawmfü oifwdkYonf ---

1/]]þum; 'ku©t&d,opömwnf;}} [k odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/

2/]]þum; 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opömwnf;}} [k odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/

3/]]þum; 'ku©csKyfaMumif; eda&m"t&d,opömwnf;}} [k odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/

4/]]þum; 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOf r\*¾t&d,opömwnf;}} [k odatmif BudK;pm; tm;xkwfyg/ (oH-3-384/ oH-3-394/)

þ okwåefrsm;ü bk&m;&Sifu oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© ukefqHk;a&;twGuf opömav;yg;udk odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfzdkY&ef wdkufwGef;xm;awmfrlojzifh oHo&m0#fqif;&J ab;'ku©qdk;BuD;rS uRwfvGwf xGufajrmufvdkol olawmfaumif;rSeforQwdkYonf opömav;yg;udk odatmif tm;oGefcGefpdkuf BudK;yrf;-

Mu&rnfom {uefjzpfonf[k oEéd|mefus rkcsyHkao rSwfom;em,lav&monf/ opömav;yg;udk or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif rnfodkY rnfyHk BudK;yrf;&rnfenf;[lrl tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/

### 0¥opöm - 0d0¥opöm

ww¬ yk&drmed a'G opömed 0¥H? ypädrmed 0d0¥H/ awok bdu©Kaem 0a¥ ur®|membdeda0aom

a[mwd? 0d0a¥ ew¬d tbdeda0aom/ (tbd-|-2-109/ 'D-|-2-391/ oH-|-3-160/) xdkopömav;yg;wdkYwGif a&S;jzpfMuukefaom 'ku©t&d,opöm ork',t&d,opöm ESpfyg;wdkYonf 0¥opömwdkYwnf;/ aemufjzpfMuukefaom eda&m"t&d,opöm r\*¾t&d,opöm ESpfyg;wdkYonfum; 0d0¥opömwdkYwnf;/ xdk 0¥opöm 0d0¥opömwdkYwGif a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftzdkY 0¥opömüom ur®|mef; (0dyóemur®|mef;) ESvHk;oGif;jcif; = ½IyGm;jcif;onf jzpf\/ 0d0¥opömüum; (0dyóem) ur®|mef;udk ESvHk;oGif;jcif; = ½IyGm;jcif;onf r&Sdonfomwnf;/ (tbd-|-2-109/ 'D-|-2-391/ oH-|-3-160/) þtxufyg t|uxmrsm;\ owfrSwf ñTefMum;csufESifh tnD a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf opöm av;yg;wwYkd iG f 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI H tm½jkHzpMfuuek af om 'uk o© pmö w&m;EiS hfor'k ,opmö w&m;wuYkd kd O\*¾[y#da0"ç y&dykpämy#da0"ç o0ey#da0"ç "m&Py#da0"wnf;[laom oifodjzifh xdk;xGif;od&ef vnf;aumif;ç or®oey#da0"wnf; [laom 0dyóemÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif; od&ef = usifhod od&ef vnf;aumif; BudK;yrf;&awmhrnf jzpf\/ oifodjzifh atmifjrifrIudk &&SdNyD;aomtcg 0dyóemÓPfjzifh usifhod odatmif ,if;'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkYudk pwif odrf;qnf;&rnf ESvkH;oGif;&rnf jzpfayonf/ þwGif 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkYudk qufvufí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/

### 'ku©t&d,opömw&m;

uwrÍö bdu©a0 'kuH© t&d,opöH/ ]]yÍöKyg'geu©E¨m}}wdó 0peD,H/ ao,sxd'H/ ½lykyg'geu©aE¨m a0'Ekyg'geu©aE¨m onKyg'geu©aE¨m ocFg½kyg'geu©aE¨m 0dnmPkyg'geu©aE¨m/ £'H 0kpöwd bdu©a0 'kuH© t&d,opöH/ (oH-3-373/ cE¨okwåef/)

&[ef;wdkY ...'ku©t&d,opömw&m; [lonf tb,fenf;¿ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY[lí qdktyf\/ þOyg'geu©E¨m[lonf tb,fenf;¿ --- ½lykyg'geu©E¨m a0'Ekyg'geu©E¨m onKyg'geu©E¨m ocFg½kyg'geuE© m¨ 0nd mPyk g'geuE© m¨ wn;f/ &[e;fw Ykd...þOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;u kd'uk t© &,d opmö w&m; [íl qdktyf\/ (oH-3-373/) þcE¨a'oemawmfESifhtnD ½lykyg'geu©E¨m a0'Ekyg'geu©E¨m onKyg'geu©E¨m ocFg½kyg'geu©E¨m 0dnmPkyg'geu©E¨mwnf; [laom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;udk 'ku©t&d,opömw&m;[k ac:qdkonf rSwfyg/ wpfzef bk&m;&Sifonf cE¨0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf cE¨okwåefü rnfonfhw&m;rsm;udk ½lykyg'geu©E¨m ponfh Oyg'geu©E¨m [k ac:qdkaMumif;udk þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrlchJ\/

### Oyg'geu©E¨m[lonf

,H udÍöd bdu©a0 ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g omo0H Oyg'ged,H? t,H 0kpöwd ½lykyg'geu©aE¨m/ (oH-2-39/cE¨okwåef)

&[ef;wdkY ...tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH,l&mjzpfaom (31-bkH twGif;ü wnf&dSaom) wPSm

'd|dwdkYjzifh ]]ig - igh[m}}[k pGJ,l&mjzpfaom ---

1/ twdwf½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

2/ tem\*wf½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

3/ ypöKyÜef½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

4/ tZÑwå½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

5/ A[d'¨½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

6/ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom MoVm&du½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

7/ odrfarGUEl;nHhaom okckr½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

8/ ,kwfnhHaom [De½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

9/ rGefjrwfaom yPDw½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

10/ ( ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ todÓPfESifh a0;aom) 'l&½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç

11/ ( ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ todÓPfESifh eD;uyfaom) oEÅdu½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;ç --þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom ½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;udk ½lykyg'geu©E¨m [k

ac:qdktyfayonf/ (oH-2-39/) a0'Ekyg'geu©E¨m ponfwdkYudkvnf; ykHpHwlyif qufvufí a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkaMumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH,l&mjzpfaom wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh ]]ig - igh[m}}[k pGJ,l&mjzpfaom (11)rsKd;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd'uk t© &,d opmö w&m;[ k b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaMumif;udk ½dkaopGm OD;xdyf&Gufyefqifí rSwfom;em,lav&monf/

,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif twdwf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç tem\*wf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYvnf; yg0iMfu\/ ,i;f twwd ftem\*w fOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf½aI voavm tE,G ÓPjfzihf ½Iavoavm[lrl atmufyg tmo0u©,okwåeft|uxmtzGifhudk Munfhyg/ ---

'óeyÜbm0H [d Oyg'g, ÓPor\*Ð yk\*¾avm pu©Krm 0d, yk\*¾avm pu©Kem ½lygedç ÓaPe 0d0a# "ar® yówd/ (£wd0kwåu-|-310/)

Zmeawmwd 0g 0wGm e ZmeeH tEkó0gum&y&d0dwuúrwå0aoe £"m"dayÜwH? tx acg ½lyged

0,d puK©0nd maPe ½yl g'eD d awo H p or'k ,m'ad u ypaö u © uwmG 'óeE dÅ 0bd ma0w kH]]yóawm}}wd

0kwåEÅd {0H 0g {w¬ taw¬m/ (oH-#D-2-63/) rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf pu©K0dnmPfjzifh ½lyg½kH trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk awGUjrif&ouhJodkYç 0yd óemÓPtf jriEf iS hfjynphf akH om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof nçf y&rw"¬ ro® bm0tm½uHk kd[wk wf ikd ;f reS pf mG jriwf waf om ÓP\f prG ;ftm;&edS af pmtf mEak bmuf dktpjJGyKí ,i;f ½aI eaom0yd óemÓPaf Mumihf jzpaf y:vmaom ÓPtf a&mitf vi;fjzi hfawUGxrd od jzi hf[i;fvi;fyiG ahf eaom 'uk o© pmö w&m; or'k ,opömw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemor®m'd|dwnf; [laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí odjrif\ [lay/ þodkYaom teuft"dyÜg,fudk xif&Sm;jyawmfrljcif;iSm Zmeawm [k a[mNyD;vsufvnf; yóawm [k xyfrH a[mMum;awmfrltyf\ [lay/ (£wd0kwåu-|-310/ oH-#D-2-63/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- y#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdaom ypöKyÜef 'ku©opömw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;&if; ork', opömw&m;wdkYrSm twdwf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk pGJrSDí jzpfay:chJMuukefaom twdwfcE¨mwdkY\ tpdwftydkif;wdkYom jzpfMuonf/ ork',opömydkif;wGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/»

,if;odkY jzpfvQif twdwftem\*wfw&m;wdkYudk tEG,ÓPfjzifh r½I&awmhNyDavm[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\/ --e,'óe0aoe 0g {0H 0kwåH/ yXrO§d ypöKyÜEé"r®meH O',AÁ,H 'doGm tx twDwmem\*aw e,H

aewd/ (r[m#D-2-423/)

wpef n;f ------ e,'óetm;jzi hfþo Ykdqokd wn;f/ a&;SO;DpmG ypKöyEÜ "é rw® \Ykd O',A,Á u kdypuö j©zihf

NyD;í xkdaemifrS twdwf tem\*wfwdkYü ¤if;enf;[k enf;udk aqmifonf jzpfbdaomf/

(jynf-0dok'd¨r\*fedó,-5-165/)

owdjyK&ef ------ þü ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkY\ O',AÁ, [l&mü ---

1/ ypö,awm O',AÁ, = t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY xif&Sm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh y#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdaom tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;ç t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;í oGm;jcif;aMumifh tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;[laom O',AÁ,?

2/ cPawm O',AÁ, = tusKd;cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrI/ / wpfenf; --«oyÜpö,emr½ly0aoe wdvu©PH tma&maywGm --- r-|-1-281/» taMumif; tusKd; ESpf&yfvHk; wdkY\ jzpfrI - ysufrI [laom O',AÁ,?

þ O',A,Á EpS rf sK;dv;kHyi fyg0iaf yon/f xwkd iG ftusK;dOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd m; 'uk o© pmö w&m;wYkd

jzpfMu\/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH [laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYum; ork',opömw&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ ,if;'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ ypö,awm O',AÁ,ç cPawm O',AÁ, [laom ESpfrsKd;aom O',AÁ,udk 0dyóemor®m'd|dwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifNyD;aom tcg twdwftem\*wfwdkYü ¤if;enf;[k enf;udkaqmifí tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½Iygav/ þum; tajzwnf;/

### tbdnmPfESifh 0dyóem

1/ ykaAÁed0gomEkówdtbdnmPfjzifh twdwfudk ½Ií&onf [laom pum;&yfç

2/ 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf\ tpdwftydkif;wpfckjzpfaom tem\*wHoÓPfjzifhvnf; tem\*wfudk

½Ií&onf [laom pum;&yf --þpum;&y f taMumi;ft&m tcsutf vuEf iS yhf wof uíf tv,G wf u l vucf EH idk jfim;aomvf n;f 0dyóemÓPfjzifhvnf; twdwftem\*wf (Oyg'geu©E¨m)wdkYudk ½Ií &&SdEdkifonf[laom tqdktrdefYESifh ywfoufíum; odyfNyD; tm;&yg;& vufrcHvdkMuay/ 0dyóemÓPfjzifhvnf; twdwf tem\*wf Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk ½Ií &&SdEdkifonf[laom tqdktrdefYESifh ywfoufaom or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom ygVdawmfESifh ,if;ygVdawmf\ t|uxmtzGifhwdkYrSm atmufyg twdkif; jzpfMu\/ ---

a,[d aupd bdu©a0 orPm 0g jAm[®Pm 0g taeu0d[dwH ykaAÁed0goH tEkó&rmem

tEkó& EÅd? oaAÁaw yÍöKyg'geu©aE¨ tEkó& EÅd? {awoH 0g tnw&H/ (oH-2-71/ cZÆed,okwåef/) ykaAÁed0goEÅd £'H e tbdnm0aoe tEkó&PH oE¨m, 0kwåH? 0dyóem0aoe ye ykaAÁed0goH tEkó&aEÅ orPjAm[®aP oE¨ma,wH 0kwåH/ awae0g[ ]]oaAÁaw yÍöKyg'geu©aE¨ tEkó& EÅd {awo H 0g tnw&}}E/dÅ tbnd m0aoe [ d orEók& EóÅ cEm¨ y d Oyg'geuE© m¨ y d cEy¨ #Ad 'g¨y d yPwÖ ydå d tm&r®PH a[mwda,0/ ½lyHa,0 tEkó&wDwd {0H [d tEkó&aEÅm e tnH udÍöd owåH 0g yk\*¾vH 0g tEkó&wd? twDaw ye ed½k'¨H ½lyu©E¨ar0 tEkó&wd/ a0'em'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/

(oH-|-2-266/)

0dyóem0aoemwd {w&[d ½lya0'em'a,m tEkó&dwGm ]]ykaAÁyg[H {0H a0'aem ta[mod}}EÅd twDwmeH ½lya0'em'DeH ypöKyÜaEé[d 0daoombm0'óem 0dyóem ? wóm 0dyóem,

0aoe/ (oH-#D-2-235/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...tcsKdUaom orPwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç tcsKdUaom jAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;aumif; wpfyg;ru rsm;jym;vSpGmaom a&S;üaechJzl;aom cE¨mtpOfudk ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarh-

Muukefonf&Sdaomf ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhEdkifMuukef\/ xdktvHk;pHkukefaom ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhEdkifMuukefaom orP jAm[®PwdkYonf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç xdk Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;udkaomfvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhEkdifMuukef\/ (oH-2-71/ cZÆed,okwåef/) þygVdawmf0,f ykaAÁed0go[laom þ pum;&yfudk ykaAÁed0gomEkówdtbdnmPf\ tpGrf;jzifh

a&S;üaechJzl;aom cE¨mtpOfudk ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhjcif;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí bk&m;&Sif on fa[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yof nuf m; r[wk ?f t[wk af omuf m; 0yd óemÓP\f tprG ;fjzi hftwwd üf aechJzl;aom cE¨mtpOfudk ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhMuukefaom orP jAm[®PwdkYudk &nf&G,fawmfrlí þ ykaAÁed0goH [laom pum;&yfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ xdkaMumifhyifvQif ---

]]oaAÁaw yÍöKyg'geu©aE¨ tEkó& EÅd {awoH 0g tnw&H/}}

=]]xtkd v;kHpukH ek af om ÓPjfzi hf tpOaf vQmuíf atmuaf rEh ikd Mfuuek af om orP jAm[P® woYkd nf

Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdaomvf n;faumi;fç x kdOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wwYkd iG f wpyf g;yg;uakd omvf n;faumi;f ÓPjfzi hf tpOaf vQmuíf atmuaf rEh ikd Mfuuek \f }} [ k b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf yon/f taMumif;um; þodkYwnf;/ ykaAÁed0gomEkówdtbdnmPf\ tpGrf;jzifh a&S;ü aechJzl;aom cE¨mtpOfudk ÓPfjzifh tpOf-

avQmufí atmufarhaom orP jAm[®Ptm; ---

1/ avmukwå&mw&m;rsm;yg0ifonfh cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ avmukwå&mw&m;rsm;ryg0ifonfh Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ cEm¨ EiS qhf upf yaf eon hftrsK;dtE,G f ½yk tf qi;f tpmtm[m& ock 'uk © ponof nvf n;faumi;fç

4/ trnfemrynwftrsKd;rsKd;onfvnf;aumif; --þ av;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&monf ykaAÁed0gomEkówdtbdnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfonfomwnf;/ ,ckrl bk&m;&Sifum; þ (4) rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhEdkifaMumif;udk ra[mbJ a&S;üaechJzl;aom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç xdk Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;udkaomfvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhEdkifaMumif;udkom a[mMum;xm;awmfrlojzifh ykaAÁed0gomEkówdtbdnmPfjzifh a&S;üaechJzl;aom cE¨mtpOfudk tpOfavQmufí atmuaf rrh uI kdrqvkd bkd J0yd óemÓPjfzi hftpOaf vQmuíf atmuaf rrh uI okd m &n&f ,G af wmrf al Mumi;fukd od&SdEkdifayonf/ ---- xdkodkY 0dyóemÓPfjzifh a&S;ü aechJzl;aom cE¨mtpOfudk tpOfavQmufí atmufarh&mü wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvf owå0g twåudk tpOfavQmufí atmufarhonfum; r[kwf? y&rw¬"r®obm0wdkYudk omvQif 0dyóemÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhjcif;udk a[m Mum;awmfrltyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh twdwfü csKyfchJNyD;aom ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPfudkom

0dyóemÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhEkdifonf [lvdkonf/ (oH-2-71/ oH-|-2-266/)

0dyóem0aoe = 0dyóempGrf;tm;[lonf - þ ,ckypöKyÜefü ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg&

0dnmPfwdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhNyD;aomtcg = ½IyGm;oHk;oyfNyD;aomtcg ]]a&S;twdwfb0üvnf; igonf þodkYaom ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf &SdchJzl;avNyD}} - [k twdwfjzpfukefaom ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPfwdkY\ ypöKyÜef½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPfwdkYESifh xl;jcm;rI r&Sdonfhoabmudk ½Ijrifwwfaom 0dyóemÓPfonf &Sd\/ xdk 0dyóemÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh twdwfüaechJzl;aom cE¨mtpOfudk ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufí atmufarhrIudk qdkvdkayonf/

(oH-#D-2-235/) þum; ykaAÁed0gomEkówdtbdnmPfESifh 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ pGrf;tifuGJjym;yHkESifh 0dyóemÓPfjzifhvnf; twdwftem\*wfudk ½I&yHk ½IEkdifyHk ½Iívnf;&&SdEkdifyHk usrf;\*eftaxmuftxm;rsm;wnf;/ ,cwk pzf e f twwd tf em\*wwf &m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyof mG ;awmrf Mluon hf a&;Sx;kHa[mi;frsm;ukd qufvufí wifjyaythH/

### tEko,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

xdktcg t&Sif&m[kvmonf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;udk ½kdaopGm &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif

oiwhf iahf vsmuyf waf om wpcf ak omae&mü xikd Nfy;Daom f jrwpf mG b&k m;tm; þpum;u kdavQmuxf m;\/ ]]jrwfpGmbk&m; ...tb,fodkY odol tb,fodkY jrifoltm; 0dnmPfESifhwuGjzpfaom þudk,füvnf;aumif;ç jyifyjzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ouf&Sd oufrhJ ocFg&edrdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrI = 'd|dç ighOpöm[k wyfrufrI = wPSmç udef;0yfaeaom axmifvTm;rI = rmewdkYonf rjzpfygukefoenf; - [k avQmufxm;\/ xdktcg bk&m;&Sifu atmufygtwdkfif; ñTefMum;awmfrl\/

,H udÍöd &m[kv ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g ? oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, yówd/ ,m umpd a0'em/ y / ,m umpd onm/ a, aupd ocFg&m/ ,H udÍöd 0dnmPH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g ? oAÁH 0dnmPH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, yówd/ {0H acg &m[kv Zmeawm {0H yóawm £ro®ð p o0dnmPau uma, A[d'¨g p oAÁedrdawåok t[uFm& rruFm& rmemEko,m e a[mEÅDwd/ (oH-1-444/)

1/ &m[kvm...twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tZÑwåoEÅmef A[d'¨oEÅmefüvnf;jzpfaom Mur;fwr;fon hf = MoVm&ud ç ord af rUGon hf = ock rk vn;fjzpaf om ,wk nf ohH n hf = [eD ç reG jfrwof nhf

= yPDwvnf;jzpfaom a0;onfh = 'l&ç eD;onfh = oEÅduvnf;jzpfaom ½kyftm;vkH;udk ---

]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}

= ]]þ½kyfonf igh[m r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig\twå r[kwf}} [lí --þodkY [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh jrif\/

2/ cHpm;rI = a0'emtm;vkH;onf/ y /

3/ rSwfom;rI= onmtm;vkH;onf/ y /

4/ jyKpD&ifrI = apwodufocFg&tm;vkH;wdkYonf/ y /

5/ todpdwf = 0dnmPftm;vkH;onf/ y /

&m[kvm...þodkY odol þodkY jrifoltm; 0dnmPfESifhwuGjzpfaom þudk,füvnf;aumif; jyifyjzpfaom tvkH;pHkaom ouf&SdoufrJh ocFg&edrdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrI = 'd|dç ighOpöm[k wyfrufrI = wPSmç udef;0yfaeaom axmifvTm;rI = rmewdkYonf rjzpfukef[k a[mawmfrl\/

(oH-1-444/ tEko,okwf/)

aewH rr aeaom[ro®d e araom twåmwd orEkyómrDwd tedpöH 'ku©H tewåmwd or-

Ekyómrd/ (r-|-4-232/ qaEém0g'okwåeft|uxm/) þt|uxmtzGifhESifhtnD twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefponfh Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk - aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm [k ½Ijcif;ESifh tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k vu©Pm,mOfwifum ½Ijcif; wdkYrSm twlwlyif[k rSwfyg/ ,if;odkY 0dyóem½I&mü ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY0,f ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;wdkY omru twdwfcE¨mig;yg; tem\*wfcE¨mig;yg;wdkYvnf; yg0ifMu\/ ,if; (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd0yd óem½&I mü ypuö Ó© Paf vavm tE,G ÓPaf vavm

[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzudk od&Sdvdkygu atmufyg t|uxm #Dum tzGifhrsm;udk Munfhyg/ or®yÜnm, yówDwd o[ 0dyóem, r\*¾ynm, ok|K yówd/

(oH-|-2-197/ tEko,okwåt|uxm/)

or®/ y/yówDwd ykAÁbma\* 0dyóemÓaPe or®oe0aoeç r\*¾u©aP tbdor,0aoe

ok|K twåypöau©e ÓaPe yówd/ (oH-#D-2-181/) ory® nÜ m, yów d = rSefuefaom ynmjzifh jrif\ [lonf --- 0dyóemynmESifhwuGaom

t&d,r\*fynmjzifh aumif;pGmjrif\[k qdkvdk\/ (oH-|-2-197/) t&,d r\*\f a&;StzjYkdzpaf om 0yd óemyikd ;fü - 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf ,i;f (11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&m

tm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm 0yd óemorm® '|d wd n;f [al om twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufvsuf jrif\/ t&,d r\*cf Püum; ,i;f (11) rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf wnaf eaom Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; 'uk o© pmö w&m;wdkYudk (udpöod'¨dtm;jzifh) xdk;xGif;íodjcif; y&dnmbdor,\ tpGrf;jzifh aumif;rGef rSefuefpGm t&d,r\*¾or®m'd|dwnf;[laom twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufvsuf jrif\/ (toar®m[y#da0"wnf;/ 'ku©opömudk rodatmifzHk;vTrf;xm;onfh arm[udky,faomtm;jzifh odjcif; jrifjcif;wnf;/) (oH-#D-2-181/) owjdyKyg ----- þü twdwf tem\*wfponfh Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum ½IyGm;

oHk;oyfwwfaom 0dyóemÓPfudk twyå puö Ó© P f - [k zGifhqdkxm;onfudk owdjyKyg/ odkYaomf 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf vuif i;f'|d ½jIritf yNfy;Daom '|d w&m;wüYkd tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tewtå csu-f wdkYudk twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifNyD;aomtcg t'd|jzpfonfh twdwftem\*wf w&m;wdkYüvnf; ¤if;enf;[k tEG,ÓPfjzifhvnf; ½IEdkifonf/

### r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

wpfcsdef t&Sif&m[kvmonf bk&m;&Sif\ aemufawmfyg;rS vdkufí om0w¬dNrdKUwGif;odkY qGrf;cH <u0iaf wmrf \l / pu0ú wrf i;fzsm;\ om;Bu;D&wemjzp&f e f MupH nrf ad om t&iS &f m[vk mtm; b&k m;&iS uf þodkY qdkqHk;rawmfrl\/

]],H udÍöd &m[kv ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g ? oAÁH ½lyH ]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/}} (r-2-84/)

= &m[kvm ...twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef jzpfaom tZÑwåoEÅmef A[d'¨oEÅmefüvnf;jzpfaom Murf;wrf;onfh = MoVm&duç odrfarGUonfh = okckrvnf;jzpfaom ,kwfnHhonfh = [Deç rGefjrwfonfh = yPDwvnf;jzpfaom a0;onfh = 'l&ç eD;onfh = oEÅduvnf;jzpfaom ½kyftm;vkH;udk ---]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}= ]]þ½kyfonf igh[m r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig\twå r[kwf}}--- [lí (= tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k) --- þodkY [kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rSefuefaom

0dyóemynm (r\*fynm)jzifh ½Iyg/ (r-2-84/) a0'emç onmç ocFg&ç 0dnmPf [lonfh emrfcE¨mav;yg;wdkYudkvnf; yHkpHwlyif 0dyóem½I&ef

ñTefMum;awmfrlavonf/ (r-2-84/) þüvn;f or®yÜnm, - t& 0yd óemorm® '|d wd n;f [al om twåypöu©ÓPfç t&d,r\*¾or®m'd|dwnf; [laom twåypöu©ÓPfudkyif t&aumuf,lyg/ þ r[m&m[kavm0g'okwfudk a[mMum;aeawmrf al om tcsed 0f , ft&iS &f m[vk mon f(18) EpS of m;t&,G fyxk Zk ebf 0üom wn&f adS eao;ojzifh - twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ponfh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeonfh Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd r\*o¾ rm® '|d d trn&f on hf twyå puö Ó© Pof Ykd qukd of nwf ikd af tmi f 0yd óemorm® '|d d wnf;[laom twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh a&S;OD;pGm 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;aeawmfrlonf[k rSwfom;yg/

### tewåvu©Pokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

yd#uygVdawmfrsm;ü twdwf tem\*wf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkvnf; 0dyóem ½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;onfh a'oemawmfrsm;onf rsm;pGmyif &SdMuayonf/ xdka'oemawmfrsm;xJrS toifolawmfaumif;ESifh teD;pyfqHk;jzpfEkdifonfh tewåvu©PokwåefrS tcsKdUudk aumufEkwf azmfjytyfygonf/ bk&m;&Sifonf aomwmyefjzpfawmfrlMuNyD;ukefaom yÍö0\*¾D[laom trnfawmfudk &&SdMhuonfh &[ef;awmfwdkYtm; cE¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ rdrdwdkY\ tvdktBudKufodkY rvdkufygEkdifonfh t0o0wåe| = tewåoabmudk &Sif;vif;wifjyNyD;aomtcg ,if; cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tedpöwpfausmh 'ku©wpfausmh tewåwpfausmh tar;tajzrsm; jyKvkyfawmfrl\/ yÍö0\*¾D&[ef;awmfwdkYu cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonf tedpö 'ku© tewå w&m;wdkYom jzpfaMumif;udk jyefvnfwifjy avQmufxm;Muaomtcg bk&m;&Sifu 0dyóem ½IuGufudk atmufygtwdkif; ñTefMum;jyoawmfrl\/ ---

wo®m wd[ bdu©a0 ...,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g ? oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-56/)

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkY cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonf tedpö 'ku© tewå w&m;wdkYom jzpfaeMujcif;aMumifh þ omoemawmfjrwftwGif;ü oifcspfom;wdkYonf --twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ f jzpaf om ½yk wf &m;tm;v;kHuvkd n;faumi;fç rrd od EmÅ eüf jzpaf om tZÑwå

½kyfw&m; jyifyjzpfaom A[d'¨½kyfw&m; tm;vHk;udkvnf;aumif;ç ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom MoVm&du ½kyfw&m; odrfarGUEl;nHhaom okckr½kyfw&m; tm;vHk;udkvnf;aumif;ç ,kwfnhHaom [De½kyfw&m; rGefjrwfaom yPDw½kyfw&m;tm;vHk;udkvnf;aumif;ç a0;aom 'l&½kyfw&m; eD;aom oEÅdu½kyfw&m; tm;vHk;udkvnf;aumif; þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeonfh ½kyfw&m;tm;vHk;udk ----

]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}

1/ þ ½kyfw&m;onf igh[m r[kwf (= 'ku© [k)

2/ þ ½kyfw&m;onf ig r[kwf (= tedpö [k)

3/ þ ½kyfw&m;onf ig\twå r[kwf (= tewå [k) --þodkYvQif razmufrjyef [kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh ½Iyg/ (oH-2-56/) a0'emuE© m¨ pon hf emrcf Em¨ av;yg;wüYkd vn;f ypkH wH yl i½f &I e f b&k m;&iS uf ñeT Mfum;awmrf al yon/f þodkYvQif þtewåvu©Pokwåefa'oemawmfjrwfü twdwfcE¨mig;yg; tem\*wfcE¨mig;yg;wdkYudkyg xnfhoGif;í 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/ xdkñTefMum;csufrsm;udk OD;xdyf&Gufyefqifvsuf r\*¾or®m'd|dtrnf&onfh twåypöu©ÓPfodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif (yÍö0\*¾D&[ef;awmfrsm;twGuf txufr\*foHk;yg;udk qdkvdkygonf/) 0dyóemor®m'd|dtrnf&onfh twåypöu©ÓPfjzi hf,i;f (11)rsK;daomtjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eMuon hfOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd(a'oemÓP-f awmf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufvsuf) 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;awmfrlMuojzifh yÍö0\*¾D[laom trnfudk &&SdawmfrlMuonfh &[ef;awmfwdkYonf tewåvu©Pokwåefa'oemawmfjrwf\ tqHk;ü t&[wåzdkvfü wnfawmfrlMuavukefonf/

£ro®ð p ye a0,smu&Po®ð bnrmae yÍö0\*¾d,meH bdu©LeH tEkyg'g, tmoa0[d pdwåmed

0drkpöðok/ (oH-2-56/)

þ \*gxmrzuf pum;ajyoufouf jzpfaom tewåvu©Pokwåefa'oemawmfudk a[mMum;awmfrltyfonf&Sdaomf yÍö0\*¾D&[ef;wdkY\ pdwfwdkYonf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYü wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh ]]ig igh[m}} [k rpGJ,lrlí tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufawmfrlMuukefNyD/ (oH-2-56/) þuoJh Ykdtepd wö paf usm h 'uk w© paf usm h tewwå paf usm h tar;tajzjyKvyk Nfy;Dr S 0yd óem½uI uG uf kd

ñTefMum;jyoay;aom a'oemawmfrsKd;ukd awy&d0¥"r®a'oemawmf[kac:qdk\/ xdkuhJokYdaom yHkpHwl awy&d0¥"r®a'oemrsm;um; yd#uawmfü &mESifhcsDí rsm;pGmyif &Sdaeayonf/ cE¨0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmfwpfavQmufvHk;ü trsm;qHk; awGU&SdEkdifayonf/ xdkrQ Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ñTefMum; aeawmrf al om r[mu½Pk mawm&f iS foAnÁ Korm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS \f pum;awmrf sm;u kdeAd mÁ ewf &m;awm-f jrwfBuD;udk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaeaom toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf ½kdaopGm OD;xdyf&Guf yefqifvsuf vdkufemjyKusihfoifhvSayonf/ þwGif tmo0u©,okwåefü vm&Sdaom opömav;yg;wdkYteuf 'ku©t&d,opöm taMumif;udk &Sif;vif;wifjyí NyD;avNyD/ ,ckwpfzef ork',t&d,opömw&m;taMumif;udk qufvufí a&;om; wifjyaythH/

### ork',t&d,opömw&m;

bk&m;&Sifonf tbd"r®m (tbd-2-112-115/) 0dbif;ygVdawmf opö0dbif;ü ---

1/ wPSmudk ork',opöm[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ wPSmESifh wuGaom udavomtm;vHk;udk ork',opöm[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ wPSmç udavomESifhwuG tukodkvfw&m;tm;vHk;udk ork',opöm[kvnf;aumif;ç

4/ tukodkvfw&m; tm;vHk;ESifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH,l&mjzpfaom oHo&m0#fudk vnfapwwfaom tavmb ta'go tarm[ = ukovrlvw&m; oHk;yg;udk ork',opöm[k vnf;aumif;ç

5/ tuok vkd uf rH eS of rQEiS hfooH &m0#uf kdvnaf pwwaf om tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd tm½,Hk &l mjzpaf om ukodkvfuHrSeforQudk ork',opöm[kvnf;aumif;ç þodkYvQif ork',opömudk (5)enf; cGJjcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ þ a'oemawmfudk &nf-

ñTef;í oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxmBuD;ESifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmBuD;wdkYu þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ww¬ ,o®m ukovmukovur®H t0daoaoe ork',opöEÅd opö0dba\*F 0kwåH/

(tbd-|-2-185/ 0dok'¨d-2-216/)

= ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH rSeforQudk apwemç apwemorÜ,kwå"r®[k txl;rr omrntm;jzifh ork',opöm[k opö0dbif;ygVdawmfü bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/

(tbd-|-2-185/ 0dok'¨d-2-216/)

txufyg 0dbif;ygVdawmfESifh "r®pMuma'oempaom xdkxdk a'oemawmfwdkYü wPSmudk ork',

opöm[k a[mMum;awmfrljcif;rSm y"meenf;tm;jzifh jy"mef;aom taMumif;wpfckudk a&G;xkwf OD;wnfí a[mMum;awmfrljcif;jzpf\/ &ifhusufaeaom tpdk"mwf tap;"mwf rcef;ajcmufao;aom opfaphonf a&-ajr-Owk-vif;a&mifjcnfpaom taMumif;nDñGwfonfh ajrae&mü MuJcspdkufysKd;tyfchJaomf rsKd;aphESifh wlonfhtyifudk jzpfapEkdifonfh pGrf;tm;&SdouhJodkY tvm;wlyif wPSmtpdk"mwf tap;"mwf\ tul tnuD &kd &adS om uok vkd uf H tuok vdk uf H reS of rQon f uEH iS ahf vsmnf oD n hf b0wpcf ck uk kd jzpaf pEikd of nhf pGrf;tm;&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ rD;½IdUNr§dKufcH&ojzifh tpdk"mwf tap;"mwf cef;ajcmufoGm;aom rsKd;aph onf tyifudk jzpfapEkdifonfh pGrf;tm;r&SdawmhouhJodkY tvm;wlyif wPSmtpdk"mwf tap;"mwf cef;ajcmufNyD;aom &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü udef;0yfchJzl;aom ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH reS of rQonvf n;f wPmS wn;f[al om uad vomtaygi;ftazmuf kd r&&odS jzi hf b0wpcf uk kd jzpaf pEidk -f onfh pGrf;tm; r&Sdawmhay/ odkYtwGuf 'ku©opömtrnf&onfh b0wpfckudk jzpfap&mü xdkxdkb0 xdkxdktm½uHk kd w,G wf mwyrf uwf wof n hf wPmS tp"kd mw f tap;"mw&f dSroI n f y"mejy"me;faom taMumi;f wpf&yf jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh y"meenf;tm;jzifh wPSmudk ork',opöm [k a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ eHygwf (2-3-4-) wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH rSeforQudk ork',opöm [k a[mawmfrlaom yÍörenf;onfum;

ork',opömudk t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif a[mMum;awmfrlonfh edyÜa'oenf; jzpfayonf/ wpzf e ft\*wkF Kå&d yf gVad wm fwud eyd gw fwwd m¬ ,weowk eå üf b&k m;&iS of n f þo Ykda[mMum;xm;awmrf \l /

### wdw¬m,weokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

uwrÍö bdu©a0 'ku©ork',H t&d,opöH ? t0dZÆmypö,m ocFg&m? ocFg&ypö,m 0dnmPH? 0dnmPypö,m emr½lyH? emr½lyypö,m oVm,weH? oVm,weypö,m zaóm? zóypö,m a0'em? a0'emypö,m wPSm? wPSmypö,m Oyg'geH? Oyg'geypö,m ba0g? b0ypö,m Zmwd? Zmwdypö,m Z&mr&PH aomu y&da'0 'ku© a'greókyg,mom orÇ0EÅd? {0arwó au0vó 'ku©u©E¨ó ork'a,m a[mwd/ £'H 0kpöwd bdu©a0 'ku©ork',H t&d,opöH/ (tH-1-178/)

= &[e;fw Ykd ...'uk j©zpaf Mumi;f or'k ,t&,d opmö [ol n f tb,ef n;f¿--- t0Zd mÆ jzpjfci;faMumihf ocgF&jzp\f ? ocgF&jzpjfci;faMumi hf 0nd mPjfzp\f ? 0nd mPjfzpjfci;faMumi hf emr½f yk jfzp\f ? emr½f yk f jzpjfci;faMumifh oVm,wejzpf\? oVm,wejzpfjcif;aMumifh zójzpf\? zójzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'emjzpf\? a0'emjzpfjcif;aMumifh wPSmjzpf\? wPSmjzpfjcif;aMumifh Oyg'gefjzpf\? Oyg'gefjzpfjcif;aMumifh b0 jzpf\? b0jzpfjcif;aMumifh Zmwdjzpf\? Zmwdjzpfjcif;aMumifh Z&mr&P aomu y&da'0 'ku© a'greó Oyg,mow&m;wdkYonf jzpfay:Muukef\/ þodkYvQif okcrzuf oufoufaom 'ku©wHk; 'ku©tpktyHk\ jzpaf Mumi;foabm jzpjfci;foabmon f jzpaf y:vmay\/ &[e;fw Ykd ...þ aMumi;f-usK;d - quEf ,G rf I = y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;udk 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opömw&m;[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/

(tH-1-178/) oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©udk ukefcef;apvdkaom toifa,m\*D olawmfaumif;onf t&d,opöm av;yg;vHk;udk or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufxGif;azmufodjrifatmif BudK;yrf;&rnfjzpf&m xdkopömav;yg;wdkYwGif aMumif;-usKd; -qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wnf;[laom ork',opöm onfvnf; yg0ifvsuf&Sdaeonfudkum; rarhoifhay/ ,if; y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkYudk opömzGJUyHkudkvnf; odxm;oifhojzifh qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

### y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYü opömzGJUykH

wx¬ ,o®m ukovmukovur®H t0daoaoe ork',opöEÅd opö0dba\*F 0kwåH? wo®m t0dZÆm-

ypö,m ocFg&mwd t0dZÆm, ocFg&m 'kwd,opöyÜb0H 'kwd,opöH? ocFga&[d 0dnmPH 'kwd,opöyÜb0H yXropöH/ 0dnmPm'D[d emr½lyg'Ded 0dygua0'emy&da,momemed yXropöyÜb0H yXropöH? a0'em, wPSm yXropöyÜb0H 'kwd,opöH? wPSm, Oyg'geH 'kwd,opöyÜb0H 'kwd,opöH? Oyg'geawm ba0g 'kwd,opöyÜb0H yXr'kwd,opö'G,H/ b0awm Zmwd 'kwd,opöyÜb0H yXropöH? Zmwd,m Z&mr&PH yXropöyÜb0H yXropöEÅd {0H wm0d'H opöyÜb0awm 0dnmwAÁH ,xm&[H/

(tbd-|-2-185/ 0dok'¨d-2-216-217/)

opö0dbif;ygVdawmfü omo0jzpfonfh ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH rSeforQudk (apwemç apwemESifh ,SOfaom apwemorÜ,kwå"r®[k txl;taxG cGJjcm;rI rjyKawmhbJ) omrntm;jzifh ork',opöm[kyif b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf- y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF (12) &yuf kdopmö tm;jzihf cGJwrf;csvdkufaomf --t0dZÆm ocFg& wPSm Oyg'gef ur®b0wdkYum; ork',opömw&m;pkwdkYwnf;/ 'kwd,opömwnf;/

0dnmPf? emrf½kyf? oVm,we? zó? a0'em? Oyywådb0wnf;[laom Zmwd? Z&mr&P - þ 0dygu0#fw&m;wdkYum; 'ku©opömw&m;pkwdkYwnf;/ yxropömwnf;/ þodkY tusOf;tm;jzifh rSwfom; xm;yg/ t0dZÆmypö,m ocFg&m 0,f t0dZÆmvnf; ork',opömw&m;wnf;? ocFg&vnf; ork',opöm

w&m;wn;f/xakd Mumi hf t0Zd mÆ aMumi hf jzpuf ek af om ocgF&woYkd nuf m; t0Zd mÆ [al om or'k ,opmö vQif treG tf p&adS om ocgF&[al om or'k ,opmö wwYkd n;f/ þonuf ykd i f 'wk ,d opmö vQi f treG tf p&adS om

'kwd,opöm[k qdkonf/ ocFg&ypö,m 0dnmPH - 0,f ocFg&um; ork',opömwnf; ? 0dnmPHum; 'ku©opömwnf;/

xdkaMumifh ocFg&wdkYaMumifhjzpfaom 0dnmPfonfum; 'kwd,opöm (= ork',opöm)vQif trGeftp

&Sdaom yxropöm (= 'ku©opöm)wnf;/

0nd mPaf Mumi hf emr½f yk jfzp&f mç emr½f yk af Mumi hf oVm,wejzp&f mç oVm,weaMumi hf zójzp&f mç zóaMumifh 0dygufa0'emjzpf&m - þt&mwdkYü taMumif;tusKd; ESpfbufvHk;wdkYum; tusKd;0dygu0#f 'ku©opömw&m;wdkYcsnf; jzpfMu\/ xdkaMumifh 0dnmPfponfaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrf½kyf ponfwdkYonf yxropöm (= 'ku©opöm)vQif trGeftp&Sdaom yxropöm (= 'ku©opöm)wnf;/ a0'emyp,ö m wPmS ü a0'emum; 'uk o© pmö w&m;wn;f? wPmS um; or'k ,opmö w&m;wn;f/

a0'emaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom wPSmonfum; yxropöm (= 'ku©opöm)vQif trGeftp &Sdaom

'kwd,opöm (= ork',opöm)wnf;/ wPmS yp,ö m Oyg'ge H - ü wPmS vn;f or'k ,opmö Oyg'gevf n;f or'k ,opmö wn;f/ xakd Mumihf wPSmaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom Oyg'gefonfum; 'kwd,opöm (= ork',opöm)vQif trGeftp&Sdaom

'kwd,opöm (= ork',opöm)wnf;/

Oyg'geypö,m ba0g - 0,f Oyg'gefum; ork',opömwnf;? ur®b0um; ork',opömwnf;/

Oyywådb0um; 'ku©opömwnf;/ xdkaMumifh Oyg'gefaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom b0onf 'kwd,opöm

(= ork',opöm)vQif trGeftp&Sdaom yxropöm 'kwd,opömwnf;/

b0ypö,m Zmwd - 0,f b0 = ur®b0um; ork',opömwnf;/ Zmwdum; 'ku©opömwnf;/

xdkaMumifh ur®b0aMumifh jzpfaom Zmwdum; 'kwd,opöm (= ork',opöm)vQif trGeftp &Sdaom yxropömwnf;/

Zmwdypö,m Z&mr&PH - 0,f Zmwdvnf; 'ku©opömw&m;ç Z&mr&Pvnf; 'ku©opömw&m; yifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh ZmwdaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom Z&mr&Ponf yxropöm (= 'ku©opöm)vQif trGef tp&Sdaom yxropöm (= 'ku©opöm)wnf;/ (tbd-|-2-185/ 0dok'¨d-2-216-217/) þ ziG qhf ckd surf sm;EiS thf n D - t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& uwH uYkd m; or'k ,opmö w&m;wwYkd n;f/ 0dnmPf emrf½kyf oVm,we zó a0'emwdkYum; 'ku©opömw&m;pkwdkYwnf;/ þodkY rSwfom;yg/

twDaw a[wa0g yÍö? £'ged zvyÍöuH/

£'ged a[wa0g yÍö? tm,wð zvyÍöuH/ (tbd-|-2-182/ 0dok'¨d-2-214/) y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfBuD;udk udk;um;í zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMuaom txufyg t|uxmtzGifh-

rsm;ESifhtnD ---

1/ ur®b0ukd xlaxmifchJpOf twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH wnf;[laom twdwftaMumif;w&m;ig;yg; ork',opömw&m;aMumifh þ ypöKyÜefb0ü 0dnmPf emrf½kyf oVm,we zó a0'em [laom ypöKyÜef tusKd;w&m;ig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&\/

2/ þypöKyÜefb0ü jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH wnf;[laom ypöKyÜef taMumif;w&m;ig;yg; ork',opömw&m;aMumifh 0dnmPf emrf½kyf oVm,we zó a0'em [laom tem\*wftusKd;w&m;ig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmayvwåHU/ --þodkYvnf; rSwfom;xm;yg/

rsupf td jri&f adS om a,musfm;on f ½yl g½ Hk trsK;drsK;dwuYkd kd puK©0nd mPjfzi hf jriaf wUG&ouohJ Ykd tvm;

wlyif 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf twdwftaMumif; w&m;aMumi hf ypKöyeÜ tf usK;dw&m;jzpyf çHk ypKöyeÜ tf aMumi;fw&m;aMumi hftem\*wtf usK;dw&m;jzpyf [Hk al om taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;usKd;qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;udk 0dyóem or®m'd|dwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí odjrifEdkifaMumif;udk txufwGif wifjyxm;aom Oyedookwåeft|uxm#uD m tmo0u©,okwåeft|uxmwdkYu zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

b&k m;&iS uf vn;f or'k ,opmö aMumi hf 'uk o© pmö jzpyf uHk kd orm® '|d d ÓPyf nmjzi hf royd gu rjrif

ygu tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk r&&SdEdkifaMumif;udk þtmo0u,©okwåefwGif a[mMum;awmfrlvsuf &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí odjriftyfaom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk tvdk&Sdukefaom olawmfaumif;taygif;wdkYonf ork',opömaMumifh 'ku©opömjzpfykHudkç wpfenf; 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opömudk 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opöm

[k ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif BudK;yrf;av&monf/ ,if;odkYvQif ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifNyD;aomtcg t'd|jzpfaom twdwftem\*wfw&m;wdkYü tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½Iygav/

### ememu©Pduur®\ pGrf;tif

,cvk u&f ydS pKöyeÜ bf 0 y#od aEc¨ Em¨ ig;yg;pon hf0yd gu0#wf &m;w\Ykd taMumi;f&i;fjzpMfuuek af om twdwftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;wdkYwGif ur®b0 = uHvnf; wpfcktygt0if jzpf\/ ,if; uHrSm ememu©Pduur®ypö, owådjzifh 0dygufcE¨mwdkYtm; aus;Zl;jyKay;Edkifaom uHtaMumif;w&m;yif jzpfonf/ tusKd;0dygufw&m;wdkYESifh taMumif;uHw&m;wdkYrSm jzpfay:cJhaom tcsdefumv rwlnDMuojzifh ememu©Pduur®ypö, = ypöKyÜef tusKd;w&m;\ jzpf&mcPrS rwluGJjym;aomcPü jzpfaom uHypönf; taMumi;fw&m;[ kqokd n/f ,i;f utH aMumi;fw&m;rmS rnof nuhf mvu jzpcf yhJ goen;f[ kar;&e&f \dS / tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ --ur®ypöa,emwd taeumerÜd uyÜaum#DeH rw¬au twåaem zvH OyÜga'wkH oraw¬e emem-

u©Pduur®ypöa,emwd taw¬m/ ukovmukovO§d ur®H twåaem y0wådu©aP zvH e a'wd/ ,'d 'a',s? ,H rEkaóm a'0avmuly\*H ukovur®H ua&mwd? wómEkbma0e wo®ða,0 caP a'a0g ba0,s/ ,o®ð ye caP wH uwH? wawm tno®ð caP t0dZÆrmerÜd au0vH u#wåma,0 'da|0 "ar® OyyaZÆ 0g tya& 0g y&d,ma, t0aooypö,orma,ma\* owd zvH OyÜga'wd ed½k'¨gyd yk&drodyÜg'dud&d,m 0d, umvEÅa& ypädrodyÜg'dud&d,m,/ wo®m ememu©Pduur®ypöa,mwd 0kpöwd/ (tbd-|-3-374/ y|met|uxm/)

= ury® pnö ;f[ol n f --- wpfurÇmru rsm;jym;vSpGmukefaom urÇmaygif;uka#wdkY\aomfvnf; txuüf jyKpyk sK;daxmitf ycf NhJy;Daom rrd \d tusK;du kd jzpaf pjci;fimS prG ;fEikd af om ememuP© ud ury® p,ö owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom taMumif;ypönf;w&m;wnf; - [k qdkvdk\/ --taMumif;jycsuf --- ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHonf rdrd\ Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh jzpfay:aeqJ cPü tusKd;0dygufudk ay;Edkifonfh pGrf;tm;r&Sdao;ay/ ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHonf rdrd\ Oyg'f-XDbif taetm;jzifh jzpfay:aeqJ cPü tu,fí tusKd;ay;jim;thH/ vlom;wpfOD;onf ewfjynfodkY uyfa&mufaMumif; jzpfaom tMuifukodkvfuHudk jyKpkysKd;axmif\? xdkukodkvfuH\ tmEkabmfaMumifh xukd uH kdjyKpyk sK;daxmiqf cJ Püyi fewof m;on fjzpaf v&m\? oaYkd om fjzpuf m; rjzpcf ahJ y/ tavsmtf m;jzihf qdk&rl --- tMuicf Pü xukd uH kdjyKpyk sK;daxmiNfy;D jzp\f / xukd uH kdjyKpyk sK;daxmiqf cJ Pr S tjcm;wpyf g;aom cPü ,i;fuoH n fOyg'-f X-D bi ftaetm;jzi hfxi&f mS ;r&ydS gaomvf n;f ouof u fuuH kdjyKtyNfy;Don\f tjzpfaMumifhomvQif ---

1/ xdkuHonf 'd|"r®a0'eD,uH jzpftHh --- rsufarSmufxifxif ½Ijriftyfaom ypöKyÜefb0üaomf vnf;aumif;ç

2/ xdkuHonf OyyZÆa0'eD,uH jzpftHh --- uyfíjzpf&m 'kwd,b0üaomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ xdkuHonf ty&my&d,a0'eD,uH jzpftHh --- 'd|"r®b0 OyyZÆb0rS tjcm;aom wwd,b0rS pí tqufquf a&mufxdkufaom b0üaomfvnf;aumif;ç ---

ukodkvfuH jzpftHh - \*wdorÜwåd Oy"dorÜwåd umvorÜwåd ya,m\*orÜwådç tukodkvfuH jzpftHh \*w0d yd w dåOy"0d yd w dåumv0yd w dåya,m\*0yd wwdå n;f[al om <ui;faom taMumi;fw&m;wEYkd iS hfaygi;fqHk jcif;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapEdkif\/ (tbd-|-2-421 - Munfhyg/) tb,fuJhodkYenf;[lrl ------ a&S;a&S; oif,ltyfaom twwfoif,lrIonf aemufaemuf twwf oi,f rl tI m; tajcctH aMumi;f taxmutf ytHh jzpjfzi hfaus;Z;ljyK&mü umvcsi;frwbl J umvwpyf g;oYkd qkdufa&mufrS umvwpfyg;ü aus;Zl;jyKouhJodkY uH[laom apwemonfvnf; uHudkjyKpkysKd;axmif&m cPü tusK;dw&m;u kdjzpaf y:vmatmi f aus;Z;lrjyKb J aemuaf emucf Po Ykda&mu&f ydS groS mvQif aus;Z;l jyK\/ xdkaMumifh ememu©Pdu = tusKd;ay;&mcPrS toD;toD;jzpfaom (uGJjym;aom)cPü jzpfaom apwem[k ac:qdk&onf/ (tbd-|-3-374/ y|met|uxm/)

### 'ku©opöm ESifh ork',opöm

twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ponfh (11) rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;onf 'ku©t&d,opömrnfaMumif;udk txufwGif &Sif;vif;jychJNyD;jzpf\/ ,ckwpfzef ork',opöm taMumif;udk xyfrHí &Sif;vif;wifjyvdkayonf/ vuf&SdypöKyÜefb0 Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;\ taMumif;&if;ppfjzpfaom ork',opöm

t& wPSmudk ork',opöm[k y"meenf;tm;jzifh aumuf,lchJaomf ,if; wPSmonf b,fwkef;u jzpfchJonfh wPSmenf;[k qef;ppf&ef &Sd\/

½lyg½lyH yÍöu©E¨m? wH a[mwd 'ku©opöH? wH ork|mydum yk&drwPSm ork',opöH/

(tbd-|-2-68-69/)

= ½kyfemrfESpfyg;onf cE¨mig;yg;wnf;/ xdkcE¨mig;yg;onf 'ku©opömwnf;/ xdk'ku©opömudk jzpfapwwfaom a&S;a&S;b0u jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom wPSmonf ork',opömwnf;/ (tbd-|-2-68-69/) tu,fí ork',opömt& txufwGif &Sif;jychJonfhtwdkif; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH

wdkYudkç wpfenf; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hí jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyfaom ocFg& uHwdkYudk ork',opömt& aumuf,lchJaomf - y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfudk udk;um;í zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMuaom - twDaw a[wa0g yÍ ö - paom t|uxmtziG rhf sm;EiS hf tn D - ,i;f or'k ,opmö w&m;rmS vn;f twwd bf 0u jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom w&m;yif jzpfayonf/ obm0,wk bdå uuf EidI ;fcsed Ef idk &f e f quvf uíf wijfytyyf gon/f taMumi;for'k ,opmö w&m;

xif&Sm;&Sdaejcif;aMumifh tusKd;'ku©opömw&m; xif&Sm;jzpfyGm;vm&onf jzpf&m - xdktaMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif taMumif;w&m;u tvsifjzpfrnfavm? tusKd;w&m;u tvsifjzpfrnfavm [al om tcsuuf dk a&;SO;DpmG pO;fpm;yg/ tu,íf toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f taMumi;f or'k , opömw&m;ESifh tusKd; 'ku©opömw&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif taMumif; ork',opömw&m;onf tusKd; 'ku©opömw&m; xif&Sm;jzpf&m tusKd;ay;&mcPrS rwlxl;jcm; uGJjym;aom toD;toD;aom cPü jzpfaom ememu©Pduur®owåd jzpfjcif;aMumifh taMumif; ork',opömw&m;onf tusKd; 'ku©opömw&m;udk jzpfapEkdifaom ememu©Pduur®owådpGrf;tif taejzifh xif&Sm;wnf&Sdaejcif;aMumifh tusKd;'ku©opömw&m; xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&ojzifh -- taMumif; ork',opömw&m;uom tvsif jzpfay:&rnfç tusKd; 'uk o© pmö w&m;u aemurf jSzpaf y:&rn[f kvucf EH idk jfim;t?YH toiof al wmaf umi;ftwuG feAd mÁ eof oYkd mG ;&m vr;faMumi;fay:üwn&f adS eaom ywd qf aYkd eon hf wcH g;ayguBfu;Dwpcf k yiG xhf uG of mG ;Ny[D ok m rwS of m;yg/ xdkodkY pOf;pm;&mü twdwftaMumif;w&m;ig;yg;wdkYwGif ememu©Pduur®ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;

jyKay;Ekdifonfh uHudk y"mexm;í pOf;pm;yg/ xdkuHrSm ememu©PduuHrsKd;jzpfojzifh taMumif; ork',opömw&m;u tvsifjzpfí tusKd;'ku©opömw&m;u aemufrSjzpfonf[laom t,ludk vufcHEkdifygvQif þb0wiG f 'uk o© pmö w&m;EiS hfor'k ,opmö w&m;wwYkd iG f rnof nwhf &m;u tvsipf íjzpof nuf kdxyrf H pOf;pm;Munfhyg/ þb0wGif vlom;wpfOD;udk OD;wnfí ajymqdk&rl trd0rf;wGif;0,f y#doaE¨ uvva&Munf

wnfpcdkufü um,'ouuvmyf bm0'ouuvmyf [','ouuvmyf[laom ½kyfuvmyf trsKd; tpm;oHk;rsKd; ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (30)wdkYESifh wd[dwfyk\*d¾Kvfvnf; jzpfí aomreóa0'emESifh ,SOfí y#doaE¨aeoljzpfrl pdwfapwodufemrfw&m; (34)vHk;&Sdrnf jzpfayonf/ ,if; emrfw&m; (34)vkH;wdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpfMu\/ ---

1/ todpdwf = 0dnmPf = aomreóo[\*kwf ÓPorÜ,kwf r[m0dygufpdwf (1)vHk;ç

2/ tnormef; trnf&onfh (taumif; tqdk; ESpfbuf& ) apwoduf (13)vHk;ç

3/ aombPpdwftm;vHk;ESifh qufqHonfh aombPom"m&P apwoduf (19)vHk;ç

4/ ynda`E´ apwoduf (1)vHk;ç tm;vHk;aygif;aomf (34)vHk; jzpfonf/

,if; (34)rsKd;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom ---

1/ a0'emum; a0'emu©E¨mwnf;/

2/ onmum; onmu©E¨mwnf;/

3/ usefapwoduf (31)vHk;wdkYum; ocFg&u©E¨mwnf;/

4/ todpdwf = 0dnmPfum; 0dnmPu©E¨mwnf;/

½kyftrsKd;tpm; (30)u ½lyu©E¨mç emrfw&m; (34)rsKd;u emrfcE¨m (4)yg; - ESpf&yfaygif;aomf cE¨m ig;yg;wnf;/ Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYyifwnf;/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYum; - oHcdawåe yÍöKyg'geu©E¨m 'ku©m (oH-3-369/) [laom "r®pMuma'oemawmfjrwf\ tqdktrdefYESifh tnD 'ku©opömw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMuonf/ xdkaMumifh vlom;wpfOD;twGuf þb0wGif 'ku©opömw&m;uom OD;pGm pí jzpfyGm;vm&ayonf/ xdk'ku©opömw&m;onf ork',opömaMumifhjzpfonf[laom a'oemtqdktrdefYESifh 'ku©opöm or'k ,opmö [al om taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f ememuP© ud uro® abmt& taMumi;f ork',opömuom tvsifjzpf&onfç tusKd; 'ku©opömu aemufrS jzpf&onf[laom tqdktrdefYwdkYudk vucf EH idk yf gr l ,cbk 0 'uk o© pmö \ taMumi;f&i;f or'k ,opmö w&m;rmS þ ypKöyeÜ bf 0wiG f jzpaf eaom ork',opöm r[kwfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;ç twdwfb0wpfckcku jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom ork',opömaMumifhom þ b0wGif 'ku©opömjzpfay:vm&aMumif;udkvnf;aumif; toifolawmfaumif;onf vG,fulpGmyif vufcHEkdifzG,f&m &Sdygvdrfhrnf/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hí jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyfaom ork',opömonf twdwfb0u

jzpfchJvQif rnfonfh twdwfb0u jzpfchJygoenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm ---

1/ OyyZÆa0'eD,uHç

2/ ty&my&d,a0'eD,uH ---

þ uHESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd; jzpfEkdif\/

xdkuHonf tu,fí OyyZÆa0'eD,uH jzpfthH? yxrtwdwfb0ü jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom uHyif jzpf\/ xdkuHonf tu,fí ty&my&d,a0'eD,uHrsKd; jzpfjim;thH? xdkuHrSm vGefchJaom 'kwd,twdwfb0üaomfvnf;aumif;ç vGefchJaom wwd,twdwfb0 ponfh b0wpfckcküaomfvnf;aumif; jyKpk ysKd;axmifchJaom uHomvQif jzpfayonf/ OyyZÆa0'eD,uHyif jzpfcsifjzpfygapç ty&my&d,a0'eD,uHrsKd;yif jzpfcsifvnf; jzpfygap a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xdk or'k ,opmö trn&f aom uuH kd wpef n;f x kd or'k ,opmö trn&f aom uaH Mumi hf þypKöyeÜ bf 0wiG f y#od aE ¨ Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; tp&odS n hf 'uk o© pmö w&m; xi&f mS ;jzpyf ukH kd oad tmi f jriaf tmiof m ½&I rnf jzpfayonf/ ,if;odkY odygrS ,if;odkY jrifygrSomvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&EdS idk af Mumi;fu kd Oyedookwåef tmo0u©,okwåefwdkYwGif bk&m;&Sifu a[mMum;awmfrlvsuf &Sdayonf/ tu,fí xdkork',opömtrnf&aom uHw&m;rSm ty&my&d,a0'eD,uHrsKd; jzpfaethH? xdk

uHudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifa&;twGuf xdkuHudk xlaxmifchJ&m 'kwd, twdwfb0ponfh b0odkYwdkifatmif ,if;uHudk or®m'd|dÓPf[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½I& rnfom jzpfonf/ ½IuGuf tus,fudk edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'gusrf; wwd,wGJ y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif; tm[m& okwåefudk &Sif;vif;wifjyonfhtydkif; pmrsufESm (45) ponfwdkYü Munfhyg/ tu,fí twdwfb0wpfckcku jznfhusifh qnf;yl;chJaom jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom ork',opöm

trn&f on hfuaH Mumi hfþypKöyeÜ bf 0ü y#od aEc¨ Em¨ ig;yg;tp&adS om 'uk o© pmö w&m;p\k xi&f mS ;jzpaf y: vmrIudk toifolawmfaumif;onf tm'ge\*¾g[D[laom rdrd\ t,l0g'udk vufrvTwfEkdif rpGefYvTwf

Ekdifí pGJjrJpGm qkyfudkifxm;jcif;aMumifh vufrcHEkdifonf jzpfjim;thH? ,if;odkY vufrcHEkdifchJaomf ---

1/ or®moarÁm"d tavmif;vsmBuD;rsm;tzdkY av;oacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef;ç

2/ yapöuaAm"d tavmif;vsmBuD;rsm;tzdkY ESpfoacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef;ç

3/ t\*¾om0uaAm"d tavmif;vsmBuD;rsm;tzdkY wpfoacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef;ç

4/ r[mom0uaAm"d tavmif;vsmBuD;rsm;tzdkY urÇmwpfodef; --þuhJodkYaom umv toD;toD;wdkYywfvHk; rdrdwdkY vdkvm;awmifhwaeonfh aAm"dÓPfbufodkY

a&S;½SLo,faqmifay;aeonfh tbded[m& trnf&aom yg&rDtaygif; w&m;aumif;wdkYudk jznfhusifh qnf;yl;aezG,f&m vdk-rvdkudkyg xyfrHpOf;pm;&ayawmhrnf/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl --- twdwfu jyKpkysKd;axmifchJonfh ork',opömtrnf&aom uHaMumifh ypöKyÜefwGif 'ku©opömtrnf&onfh Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfrIudk vufrcHEkdifaomaMumifhyif jzpf\/ xdkodkY vufrcHEkdifjcif;rSm uHuH\tusKd;w&m;udk vufrcHEkdifjcif;yif jzpf\/ uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;udk vufrcHbJ ypfy,fvdkufrdygu ta[wku'd|d tud&d,'d|d ew¬du'd|d [lonfh 'd|dab;qdk;BuD; wGif;BuD;xJodkY uRHusoGm;jcif;yif jzpf\/ ed,wrdpäm'd|d wnf;[laom acsmufurÇm;BuD;xJodkY £a`E´&&ESifh oufqif;oGm;jcif;yif jzpf\/ wPSmonf ork',opömjzpfonfum; rSef\? odkYaomf ypöKyÜefwPSm[lonfh ork',opömonf

ypKöyeÜ f y#od aEc¨ Em¨ ig;yg; tp&odS n hfypKöyeÜ 'f uk o© pmö \ taMumi;f&i;fum; r[wk af y/ (£'ge d a[wa0g yÍ?ö tm,w ðzvyÍuö /H ) [ol nEf iS hftn Dtem\*w f'uk o© pmö \ taMumi;f&i;fom jzp\f / tvm;wyl if ypöKyÜefwGif jyKpkysKd;axmifaeaom ypöKyÜefuHonfvnf; ypöKyÜef y#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdonfh ypöKyÜef

'ku©opöm\ taMumif;&if;um; r[kwfay/ aemiftem\*wf cE¨mig;yg;\ taMumif;&if;om jzpfayonf/ tu,fí ypöKyÜefork',opömaMumifh ypöKyÜef 'ku©opömjzpfrIudk vufcHygrlç txufwGif wifjychJ-

aom y|mef;t|uxmü zGifhqdkxm;onfh twdkif; toifolawmfaumif;onf ewfjynfa&mufaMumif; aumif;rIukokdvfwpfckudk jyKvkyfí ewfb0udk qkawmif;Munfhyg/ ypöKyÜefork',opömaMumifh ypöKyÜef 'ku©opöm jzpf½kd;rSefygu csufcsif; ewfom; jzpfoGm;&rnf/ odkYaomf jzpfum; rjzpfay/ tvm;wlyif aumif;rIukodkvf wpfckudk jyKvkyfí rtdk&atmif rem&atmif rao&atmif qkawmif;yefxGmMunfhyg/ ypKöyeÜ of r'k ,opmö aMumi hfypKöyeÜ 'f uk o© pmö jzp½f ;dkreS yf gu rt kdrem raoonbhf 0u kdcsucf si;f vuif i;f &&Sd&rnf jzpf\/ odkYaomf &um; r&jzpfchJ\/ tvm;wlyif touf (60)t&G,fwGif wnfaeaom toif olawmfaumif;onf tacsmqHk; tvSqHk; (16)ESpft&G,fjzpfatmif qkawmif;yefxGmMunfhyg/ ypöKyÜef or'k ,opmö aMumi hfypKöyeÜ 'f uk o© pmö jzp½f ;dkreS yf gu tacsmq;kH tvqS ;kH (16)EpS tf &,G fcsucf si;f jzpof mG ;&rnf jzpf\/ odkYaomf rnfodkYyif aumif;rIukodkvf jyKí qkawmif; yefxGmaomfvnf; csufcsif; vufiif; tacsmqHk;vnf; jzpfrvm? tvSqHk;vnf; jzpfrvm? (16)ESpft&G,fvnf; jzpfrvm? t½kyfqdk;jrJom t½kyfqdk;ae&\? tusnf;wefjrJom tusnf;wefae&\? aemufqkwfí jyefrysKdbJ tdkjrJom tdkae&\/ tu,íf ypKöyeÜ of r'k ,opmö aMumi hf ypKöyeÜ 'f uk o© pmö jzp½f ;dkreS yf gu = aumi;fruI ok vkd f jyKí qak wmi;f yexf mG onthf wikd ;f ypKöyeÜ wf iG yf i f csucf si;fjzpaf eygu avmu0, f tusn;fwetf ½yk qf ;kdo l tokd l emol toufwdkolonfyif r&SdEkdifawmhav&m/ qvkd okd n hf oabmrmS þo Ykd jzp\f ? --- ypöKyÜef ork',opömoufoufudk od½kHrQjzifhç ypöKyÜef 'ku©opömoufoufudk od½kHrQjzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ork',opömaMumifh 'ku©opömjzpfyHkudk rodEkdif ay/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl - twdwfu jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom ork',opömaMumifhomvQif ypöKyÜefwGif y#od aEc¨ Em¨ ig;yg; tp&adS om 'uk o© pmö w&m;\ xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmjci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç ypKöyeÜ wf iG f jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom ork',opömw&m;aMumifh aemiftem\*wfwGif y#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdaom 'ku©opömw&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; --- jzpfayonf/ ork',opömaMumifh 'ku©opömjzpfyHkudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodyguvnf; t&d,r\*fÓPfudk r&&SdEkdifaMumif;udk txufwGif a&;om;wifjyxm;aom Oyedookwåef tmo0u©, okwåefwdkYwGif bk&m;&Sifu a[mMum;awmfrlvsuf&Sdayonf/

tu,íf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n ftwwd uf kdypuö Ó© Pjfzi hfvrS ;fí r½yI gu twwd bf 0wpcf ck wk iG f

t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkYjcH&Hvsuf jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom ocFg& uHwnf;[laom ork',opömudk rnfonfhenf;ESifhrQ ypöu©ÓPfjzifh od&SdcGifh&&SdEkdifrnfr[kwfay/ tb,faMumifhenf; -- r½IaomaMumifhyif jzpf\/ twdwfb0wpfckcku jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom ork',opömudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodygu ,if;twdwfork',opömaMumifh ypöKyÜef'ku©opömjzpfyHkudkvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf on fypuö Ó© Pjfzi hfo&d cdS iG hf&&EdS idk af wmrh nrf [wk af y/ twwd uf or'k ,opmö aMumi hfy#od aEc¨ Em¨ ig;yg; tp&Sdonfh ypöKyÜef 'ku©opömw&m; xif&Sm;jzpfyHkudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodyguvnf; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&SdEkdif\[k bk&m;&Sifu a[mawmf rrlay/ tvm;wlyif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf aemiftem\*wfudk r½Iyguvnf; ypöKyÜefork',opömaMumifh tem\*wf'ku©opömjzpfyHkudk or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf roEd idk af y/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l-- tem\*wuf kd r½aI omaMumiyhf ijfzp\f / ypKöyeÜ of r'k ,opmö aMumihf tem\*wf'ku©opömjzpfyHkudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufrodyguvnf; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&SdEkdif\[k bk&m;&Sifu a[mawmfrrlay/ xdkaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf twdwfork',opömaMumifh ypöKyÜef'ku©opömjzpfyHkudk

vnf;aumif;ç ypöKyÜefork',opömaMumifh tem\*wf'ku©opömjzpfyHkudkvnf;aumif; or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifa&;twGuf twdwfcE¨m tem\*wfcE¨m wuYkd kd ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf tmi f a&;SO;DpmG ord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;&awmrh nf jzpfayonf/ twwd bf 0u jyKpyk sK;daxmicf ahJ om or'k ,opmö [ol nrf mS vn;f twwd cf Em¨ w\Ykd tpwd tf yikd ;f

wdkYom jzpf\/ twdwfork',opömaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuonfh ypöKyÜef'ku©opömwdkY[lonfrSmvnf; ypöKyÜefcE¨mwdkY\ tpdwftydkif;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ypöKyÜefwGif jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom ypöKyÜefork',opöm [lonfrSmvnf; ypöKyÜefcE¨mwdkY\ tpdwftydkif;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ypöKyÜefork',opömaMumifh jzpfay:vmrnfh tem\*wf'ku©opöm[lonfrSmvnf; tem\*wfcE¨mwdkY\ tpdwftydkif;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ þ pum;&yfrsm; em;&Sif;oGm;atmif xyfrHí &Sif;vif; wifjyyg&ap --- twdwftaMumif;w&m;-

wwYkd iG fwpef n;f twwd uf jyKpyk sK;daxmicf aJh om or'k ,opmö w&m;wwYkd iG f- t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'gewf uYkd m; uad vo0#wf n;f/ ocgF&-uwH uYkd m; ur0® #wf n;f/ vol m;w\Ykd y#od aEc¨ Em¨ ig;yg;pon hfuok v0yd gu0#f w&m;EiS hf urZ® ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd jzpaf y:apwwaf om ocgF& uwH rYkd mS uok vkd of cgF& uwH oYkd m jzpMfuon/f xdkwGif t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkYonf t0dZÆmcsnf;oufouf wPSmcsnf;oufouf Oyg'gefcsnf; oufouf jzpfEkdifonfh w&m;wdkYum; r[kwfMuay/ ,SOfzuf pdwfapwodufwdkYESifh twl,SOfwGJíom jzpMfu&\/ yxk Zk erf sm;twuG fa,b,k stm;jzi hfavmb'|d Od ;Daqmiof n hfavmbr lpwd KåygÜ'tf aejziohf m jzp½f ;dk"rw® m &MdSu\/ tu,íf avmbr l aomreóo[\*wk f '|d \*d wor,Ü wk f tocgF&ud pwd jfzpyf grl ,if; tukodkvfaZm toD;toD;ü pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;pk tvHk; (20) &Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ,if;wdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpfMu\/

aomreóo[\*kwf 'd|d\*worÜ,kwf avmbrl tocFg&dupdwf -- 1 tnormef;apwoduf -- 13 arm[ t[d&du taemwåyÜ O'¨pö [laom tukovom"m&Papwoduf -- 4 avmb + 'd|d -- 2

tm;vHk;aygif;aomf -- 20

aZmpdwåu©P toD;toD;ü pdwf-apwoduf tvkH; (20)pD toD;toD; &Sdrnfjzpfonf/ y#doaE¨-

usKd;udk ay;Edkifaom tm;ay;axmufyHhEdkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom w&m;rsm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;om jzpfMu\/ ,if; pdwf+apwoduf = emrfw&m;wdkYwGif ---

1/ a0'emum; a0'emu©E¨mç

2/ onmum; onmu©E¨mç

3/ usefapwoduf (17)vkH;um; ocFg&u©E¨mç

4/ (avmbrl) todpdwf 0dnmPfum; 0dnmPu©E¨mç tm;vkH;aygif;aomf emrfcE¨m (4)yg;wnf;/

5/ ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m [',0w¬KESifh wuGaom oorÇm&[',trnf&onfh (54)rsKd;aom

½kyfw&m;wdkYum; ½lyu©E¨m - tm;vkH;aygif;aomf cE¨mig;yg;wnf;/ (54-rsKd;aom ½kyfa&wGufykHudk

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif Munfhyg/)

udavo0#ftrnf&onfh ,if;twdwfemrfcE¨m(4)yg;wdkYrSm ,if;twdwfb0u wnf&SdcJhaom raem'Gg&[laom b0ifcE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdonfh 0dygu0#ftrnf&onfh Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tpGJjyK íom jzpfay:vmMu&aom twdwfcE¨mwdkY\ tpdwftydkif;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ wpfzef ocFg&-uHwdkYrSmvnf; vlom;wpfOD;twGuf uGufí qdk&rl -- wd[dwfaomreóy#doaE¨ wnfaecJhaom olawmfaumif;wpfOD;\ wd[dwfaomreóy#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ taMumif;&if;ppfjzpfaom ocFg&-uHwdkYrSmvnf; twdwfb0 wpfckcku jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom wd[dwf aomreóumrm0p& r[muok vkd f ocgF&-uwH oYkd m jzpMfuon/f ,i;fuwH rYkd mS OyyZaÆ 0'e,D uaH omvf n;f jzpcf sif jzpfrnf? ty&my&d,a0'eD,uHaomfvnf; jzpfcsif jzpfrnf/ apwem[H bdu©a0 ur®H 0'grd? apw,dwGm ur®H ua&mwd uma,e 0gpm, reom/

(tH-2-363/ tbd-4-290/)

þodkYaom a'oemawmfwdkYü apwemudk y"mexm;í uH [k bk&m;&Sifu a[mMum;xm;awmf

rlcJh\/ xdkaMumifh ocFg&-uHwdkYt& apwemudk y"mexm;í y"meenf;tm;jzifh t&aumuf,l&\/ apwemorÜ,kwå"r®meH ye ur®bma0g ur®pwkauúe 'Dydawm/ (tbd-|-1-131/) þ t|omvdeDt|uxmtzGifhESifh tnD apwemorÜ,kwå"r®jzpfonfh apwemESifh ,SOfzuf pdwfapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf; t\*kFwådK&f pwkuúedygwf aAmZÑ\*Fokwåef (tH-1-559/)wGif uH [k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ ,if;okwåefwGif bk&m;&Sifonf - ur®H uPSH uPS0dyguH ponfjzifh uHav;rsKd;udk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (tus,fudk ,if;okwåefwGif Munfhyg/)

otYkd wuG f ocgF&-utH & apwemuvkd n;faumi;fç apwemEiS hf ,OS zf u f apwemor,Ü wk "å rw® uYkd kd vnf;aumif; aumuf,l&\/ wd[dwfaomreóy#doaE¨ wnfaeol olawmfaumif;wpfOD;\ wd[dwf aomreóy#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ taMumif;&if;ppfjzpfaom ,if; ocFg&uHwdkYrSmvnf; aomreó o[\*kwf ÓPorÜ,kwf r[mukodkvfapwemESifh apwemorÜ,kwå"r®wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ukodkvfapwemESihf wuG pdwfapwoduf (34)vkH; &SdMu\/ ,if;wdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpfMu\/ aomreóo[\*kwf ÓPorÜ,kwf r[mukodkvfpdwf -- 1 tnormef;apwoduf -- 13 aombPom"m&Papwoduf -- 19 ynda`E´apwoduf -- 1

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf -- 34

,if; (34)rsKd;aom emrfw&m;wdkYwGif ---

1/ a0'emum; a0'emu©E¨mç

2/ onmum; onmu©E¨mç

3/ usefapwoduf (31)vkH;wdkYum; ocFg&u©E¨mç

4/ aomreóo[\*kwf ÓPorÜ,kwf r[mukodkvfpdwfum; 0dnmPu©E¨mç

5/ ,if; emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfwdkYum; ½lyu©E¨mç tm;vkH;aygif;aomf cE¨mig;yg;wnf;/

,if; ocFg&-uHwdkYum; ypöKyÜefy#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdonfh 0dygu0#fw&m;wdkYudk jzpfapEdkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom w&m;wdkY jzpfjcif;aMumifh raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ aZmpdwåu©P toD;toD;ü emrfw&m; (34)vHk;pD &Sd\/

umrm0p&ó ukovó ur®ó uwwåm Oypdwwåm (tbd-1-104/)

þodkYpaom a'oemawmfrsm;ESifh tnD ,if;raem'Gg&du aZm0DxdrSmvnf; wpfBudrfwpfcgom jzpfchJonf r[kwfbJ aZm0Dxdaygif;rsm;pGm jzpfchJonfom jzpfayonf/ ur®0#fw&m;pkwdkYyifwnf;/ ,if; ur®0#fw&m;wdkYonfvnf; twdwfb0wGif jzpfchJMuaom 0dygu0#f trnf&onfh b0ifcE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdonfh Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk pJGrSDíom tpJGjyKíom jzpfay:vmMu&aom twdwfcE¨mwdkY\ tpdwf tydkif;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ txuyf g uad vo0# f ur0® # f 0yd gu0# f jzpof n hf twwd cf Em¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf

a&;SO;DpmG ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf ord ;fqn;fxm;Ny;D jzp&f rn/f ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,xl m;Ny;D jzp&f rn/f wpzf ef ,if; udavo0#f ur®0#fwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmonfh y#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdonfh 0dygu0#fw&m;wdkYudkvnf; ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;NyD; odrf;qnf;xm;NyD; jzpf&rnf/

,if;odkY ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcgrS twdwfudavo0#faMumifh twdwf ur0® #jfzpyf ukH vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;f twwd uf r0® #af Mumi hf ypKöyeÜ yf #od aEc¨ Em¨ ig;yg; tp&adS om 0yd gu0#f jzpfyHkudkvnf;aumif; wpfqifhwufí ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEkdifrnf odrf;qnf;Edkifrnf jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf ypöKyÜef0dygu0#f\ taMumif;&if;ppfjzpfaom twdwfudavo0#fcE¨m ç twdwfur®0#f

cEm¨ ç ,i;fw\Ykd prJG &DS m twwd 0f yd gu0#cf Em¨ wuYkd kdv;kHv;kHrord ;fqn;fcahJ om fv;kHv;kHr½cI aJh om fypuö Ó© Pjfzihf udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodrjrifchJaomf ,if;odkY rodrIawG wpfyHkBuD;xrf;xm;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f twwd uf ad vo0#af Mumi hf twwd uf r0® # f jzpyf ukH vkd n;faumi;fç twwd uf r0® #af Mumihf ypKöyeÜ 0f yd gu0# f jzpyf ukH vkd n;faumi;f ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdricf iG uhf kd v;kHv;kH &&adS wmrh nuf m; r[wk af y/ ,i;fo Ykdtwwd uf jyKpyk sK;daxmicf aJh om or'k ,opmö aMumi hfypKöyeÜ yf #od aE¨ cE¨mig;yg;tp&Sdonfh 0dygu0#f 'ku©opömw&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHkudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodyguvnf; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;aMumif; t&d,r\*fudk r&&SdEkdifaMumif;udk bk&m;&Sifuvnf; a[mMum;awmfrlvsufyif &Sdayonf/ wpfzef ypöKyÜefwGif jyKpkysKd;axmifvsuf&SdMuaom udavo0#f ur®0#f trnf&Muonfh t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH wdkYvnf; &SdMu\? ,if; udavo0#f ur®0#fwdkYrSm tem\*wf0dygu0#fw&m;pk\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ toifolawmfaumif;onf tem\*wfb00,f &[ef;b0udk &nf&G,f awmifhwí umrm0p& r[mukodkvf ocFg&-uHwdkYudk jyKpkysKd;axmifaeonf jzpfthH/

1/ &[ef;[k todrSm;rIoabmum; t0dZÆmç

2/ ,if; &[ef;b0udk wG,fwmwyfrufrIoabmum; wPSmç

3/ ,if; &[ef;b0odkY pdwf uyfa&muf pGJaerIoabmum; Oyg'gefç þum; udavo0#f oHk;yg;wnf;/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; wd[dwfykxkZef tqiwhf iG of m wn&f adS eao;on f jzptf Hh - ,i;fuad vo0#wf rYkd mS a,b,k stm;jzi hf avmb'|d td yk pf wk Ykd jzpMfu\/ 0r;fajrmu0f r;fomjzi hfqak wmi;fyexf mG caJh om faomreóa0'emEiS hf,OS of jzi hfpwd af pwoud f tv;kH(20) &rdS n fjzp\f / emrcf Em¨ av;yg;wyYkd iwf n;f/ ,i;femrcf Em¨ w\Ykd r&DS m0wK¬½yk wf uYkd m; ½yl uE© m¨ wn;f/ tm;vHk;aygif;aomf cE¨mig;yg;wnf;/ wpfzef ur®0#f trnf&onfh ocFg& uHwdkYrSmvnf; aomreóo[\*kwf ÓPorÜ,kwf wd[dwf umrm0p&uok vkd rf sK;djzpvf Qi fpwd af pwoud f(34)v;kH &rdS njfzp\f / emrcf Em¨ av;yg;wyYkd iwf n;f/ ,i;fw\Ykd rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfwdkYum; ½lyu©E¨mwnf;/ tm;vHk;aygif;aomf cE¨mig;yg;wdkYyifwnf;/

£" y&yd uwú må tm,weme/H (y#od -H 50/) [al om y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wmEf iS hf tn D ,i;fuad vo 0#fESifh ur®0#fwdkYrSm £a`E´&ifhusufonfh tcsdefu pí jzpfcGifh&SdMuaom w&m;pkwdkY jzpfMu\/ tem\*wf y#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;Ekdifaom pGrf;tm;&SdMuaom ,if; udavo0#f ur®0#f aZmpdwfwdkYrSm raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOf twGif;ü wnf&dSMuaom aZmemrfw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMuonf/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf touf (60) t&G,fwGif wnf&Sdaeonf qdkygpdkY/ b0wpf-

avQmuüf vn;f Burd zf erf sm;pmG aumi;fruI ok vkd jfyKum ,i;f &[e;fb0u kd qak wmi;fyexf mG aeonvf n;f qdkygpdkY/ ,if;odkY jzpfaomf ,if; udavo0#f ur®0#fwdkYrSm touf (60) odkY rwdkifrDuvnf; jzpfchJMuí touf (60) \ aemufydkif;wGif qufvufí qkawmif; yefxGmaeonfvnf; jzpfchJygrl touf (60)\ aemuyf ikd ;fwiG vf n;f jzpcf iG &hf adS om w&m;woYkd m jzpMfu\/ ,i;fw&m;wrYkd mS vn;f raem'gG& trn&f aom b0ifcE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdonfh 0dygu0#fwdkYudk pGJrSDcGifh &&SdygrSomvQif jzpfEkdifcGifh &SdMuayonf/

,if; udavo0#f ur®0#fwdkYrSm aemiftem\*wf 0dygu0#f\ taMumif;w&m;jzpf&m ,if; uHrSm tmpPd uÖ aH omvf n;f jzpEf idk \f / tmoEué aH omvf n;f jzpEf idk \f / tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fonf psmevmbyD \*k Kd¾vjfzpíf aemitf em\*wwf iG f&[e;fb0u kdqrk awmi;fb JjA[m® b0uokd m vvkd m;awmiwhf aeonf jzpftHh? odkYr[kwf qkawmif;yefxGmaeonf jzpfthH? toifolawmfaumif; &&Sdxm;aom psmefonvf n;f aoonwhf ikd af tmi f ravQmuscoJh n f jzptf ?Hh tem\*w f jA[m® b0 jA[m® cEm¨ \ taMumi;f&i;f uHrSm \*½kuuHaomfvnf; jzpfEkdif\/ tu,fí tmpdPÖuH jzpfthH? ,if; tmpdPÖuHrSm touf (60) rwdkifrDu avhusufxm;tyfaom

tmpPd uÖ aH omvf n;f jzpEf idk \f ? tou f(60) \ aemuyf ikd ;f raor Dtcsed uf mvtwiG ;f jyKpyk sK;daxmirf nhf tmpPd uÖ aH omvf n;f jzpEf idk \f / ½yk ef mruf kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,wl w ford ;fqn;fwwaf om emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPçf twwd tf aMumi;faMumi hf ypKöyeÜ tf usK;djzpyf kH ypKöyeÜ tf aMumi;faMumi hf tem\*wtf usK;djzpyf kH ponhf aMumi;fusK;d quEf ,G rf oI abmu kdord ;fqn;fwwaf om yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPçf taMumi;fw&m;EiS hfwuaG om ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum ½IyGm;oHk;oyfwwfaom 0dyóemÓPf -- þ ÓPwf EYkd iS hf ,OS wf aJG eaom apwemu kd 0yd óemapwem[ k q\kd / ,i;f 0yd óemapwemwn;f[al om

0dyóemuH = tmpdPÖuHaomfvnf; jzpfEkdif\/

{w¬ p ]]aem ap bdu©a0 apawwd aem p yuayÜwd? tx acg tEkaowD}}wd {0H b\*0wm 'kwd,ea, ykAÁbma\* b0edAÁwåu ukovmukovm,l[eHç yuyÜeÍö 0demyd ba0ok 'd|m'De0ó a,m\*daem tEko,ypö,m 0dyóemapwemyd y#doE¨dZeum a[mwd ...(oH-#D-2-83/) apwemokwåefudk udk;um;í zGifhqdkxm;aom þ oH,kwf#DumtzGifhESifh tnD 0dyóemapwem

= 0dyóemuHwdkYuvnf; y#doaE¨udk jzpfapEkdifaom pGrf;tm; &Sdayonf/

tm,wð y#doE¨d,m ypöa,m a[mwDwd ocFg½kayu©morÜ,kwåur®ó Av0wåm awae0 ok\*wdy#doE¨d,m 'D,rmem, tbdeE´eocFgawm avmbudavaom tem\*aw umrm0p&ok\*wdy#doE¨d,m ypöa,m a[mwd/ ,o®m udavoo[m,H ur®H 0dyguH Zaewd? wo®m ur®H Zeuypöa,m a[mwd? udavaom Oyw¬rÇuypöa,m/ (y#doH-|-1-250/) tm,wð y#doE¨d,m ypöa,m a[mwd = ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvf\ ocFg½kayu©mÓPfukd ESpfoufaom pdwfonf aemiftem\*wfü y#doaE¨\ taMumif;w&m;jzpf\ [k y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf (y#doH-60/) ü a[mMum;xm;awmrf al om pum;\t"yd gÜ,rf mS þojYkdzp\f / --- ocgF½ak yum© ÓPEf iS hf,OS wf vJG su&f adS om 0dyóemapwemuHonf tm;aumif;aomaMumifh xdk 0dyóemapwemuHuyif ok\*wdy#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;vwaf om focgF½ak yum© ÓPuf kdEpS of uaf om tbed Ee´ w&m;[ak c:qtkd yaf om avmbuad vomonf aemiftem\*wfü umrm0p& ok\*wd y#doaE¨\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk EpS of uwf waf om avmbuad vom taygi;fazmuf kd&&adS om 0yd óemuoH n ftusK;d0yd guuf kdwukd ½f udk f jzpaf p\/ xakd Mumi hf0yd óemuoH n ftusK;du kdwukd ½f udk jfzpaf pwwaf om Zeu taMumi;fw&m; jzp\f / udavomu tm;ay;axmufyhHwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ (y#doH-|-1-250/) xdkaMumifh ,if; tusKd;ay;awmhrnfh tmpdPÖuHrSm £a`E´rsm; &ifhusufonfh tcsdefrSpí raorD

pyMfum; b0wpaf vQmuüf tavth usurf sm;aom urH sK;djzpof jzi hfypKöyeÜ of ;kHrsK;dwwYkd iG ft'g¨ypKöyeÜ f trn-f &aom w&m;rsK;djzpof n/f ,i;ftmpPd uÖ uH tem\*wwf iG f tusK;day;rnrf eS vf Qi f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf ,if; uHudk or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odatmif jrifatmif a&S;OD;pGm odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpof n/f £a`E&´ iuhf suof n hftcsed rf pS í b0wpaf vQmu f rnof nthf csed üf rq kdjzpaf y:omG ;aom urH sK;d jzpfonfudkum; owdjyKygav/ wpzf e f aocge;DumvwiG f uyíf jyKpyk sK;daxmitf yaf om tmoEué uH tusK;day;z&Ykd e f tcgtciG hf oiíhf tem\*wyf #od aEt¨ p&adS om 0yd gu0#uf kdjzpaf prn{f uerf eS yf gu ,i;fuuH vkd n;f orm® '|d Ód Pf wnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkfifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif BudK;yrf;&rnfom jzpfonf/ odkYaomf ,if;tmoEéuHrSm aocgeD;umvwGifrS uyfí jyKpkysKd;axmiftyfaom uHrsKd; jzpfojzifh ,ck avmavmq,f taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aeonfh tcsdefumvü jzpfay:aeaom ypöKyÜefqwfqwf uHrsKd; r[kwfonfudkum; owdjyKygav/ wpzf e f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f psmevmbyD \*k Kd¾vjfzpíf r[\*K¾wuf ok vkd uf wH n;f[al om \*½uk uuH

tusKd;ay;awmhrnf rSefvQifvnf; ,if;uHudk or®m'd|d ÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkfif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpfayonf/

,if;odkY tusKd;ay;rnfhuHudk odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcg tem\*wfy#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdonfh 0dygu0#fw&m;wdkYudk or®m'd|d ÓPfwnf;[laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif odrf;qnf;&\/ xdkodkY odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcgrS --ypöKyÜefwGif jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufonfh ork',opöm trnf&aom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkYjcH&Hvsuf jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyfaom ocFg& uHaMumifh tem\*wfy#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg; 0dygu0#fw&m;wnf;[laom 'uk o© pmö w&m;p\k xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:yukH kd orm® '|d Ód Pwf n;f[al om ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpfayonf/ (odrf;qnf;yHk tus,fudk y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif

Munfhyg/) xdkodkY ypöKyÜefork',opömaMumifh tem\*wf'ku©opöm jzpfyHkudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;í &Ekdifonf[laom tqdkukd toifolawmfaumif; taejzifh &ifwrrESifh b0ifrus jzpfaeao;ygvQif atmufyg t|uxm #Dum tzGifhwdkYudk zwf½IMunfhyg/ ---

ÓPor\*Ð yk\*¾avm pu©Krm 0d, pu©Kem ½lygedç ÓaPe 0d0a# "ar® yówd/

(oH-|-2-49/ Oyedookwåef/)

'óeyÜbm0H [d Oyg'g, ÓPor\*Ð yk\*¾avm pu©Krm 0d, yk\*¾avm pu©Kem ½lygedç ÓaPe 0d0a# "ar® yówd/ (£wd0kwåu-|-310/ tmo0u©,okwåef/)

Zmeawmwd 0g 0wGm e ZmeeH tEkó0gum&y&d0dwuúrwå0aoe £"m"dayÜwH? tx acg ½lyged

0,d puK©0nd maPe ½yl g'eD d awo H p or'k ,m'ad u ypaö u © uwmG 'óeE dÅ0bd ma0w kH]]yóawm}}wd

0kwåEÅd {0H 0g {w¬ taw¬m/ (oH-#D-2-63/)

= rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf pu©K0dnmPfjzifh ½lyg½kH trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk awGUjrif&ouhJodkYç 0dyóemÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonfç y&rw¬"r®obm0tm½kHudk [kwfwdkif; rSefpGm jrifwwfaom ÓPf\ pGrf;tm;&SdefapmftmEkabmfukd tpGJjyKí ,if; ½Iaeaom 0dyóemaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ÓPfta&miftvif;jzifh awGUxdrdojzifh [if;vif;yGifhaeaom ---

1/ ½kyf-a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; = xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh tusKd;cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ Oyg'f taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pm [laom ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ t&[wår\*ftcdkufü tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh = aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;íoGm;jcif;aMumifh tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ y&dedAÁmepkwd\ aemufqG,fwGif aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif; tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bif[laom 0dy&dPmrvu©Pm[laom eda&m"oabmudkfvnf;aumif; (= OyÜg'eda&m"[lvdk/)

0dyóemor®m'd|dwnf; [laom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí odjrifyg\ [lay/ q&mhtajymESifhom rsuf&rf;rSef;qí tvGrf;BuD;vGrf;ae&onfh tEkó0tod = wpfqifhMum;odrsKd;vnf; r[kwf/ ]]þuhJodkY jzpfav&JU}} [k tjcif;t&m tmum&udk MuHqíodvmaom tawG;tac:od = tmum&y&d0dwuútodrsKd;vnf;r[kwf [lvdkonf/ (oH-|-2-49/ £wd0kwåu-|-310/ oH-#D-2-63/) wpfzef twdwftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;[k owfrSwfxm;tyfaom udavo0#f cE¨mig;yg;ç ur®0#f

cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç ,if; udavo0#f ur®0#fwdkY\ pGJrSDíjzpf&m b0ifcE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdaom twdwfcE¨mig;yg;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

,if; twdwftaMumif;w&m;ig;yg;aMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmMuukefaom ypöKyÜefy#doaE¨ cE¨m ig;yg; b0icf Em¨ ig;yg;tp&adS om ypKöyeÜ f Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;woYkd nvf n;faumi;fç ,i;f Oyg'geuE© m¨ wuYkd kd pGJrSDí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;ig;yg;[k owfrSwfxm;tyfaom udavo0#f cE¨mig;yg; ur®0#f cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

,i;fypKöyeÜ f uad vo0# f ur0® #wf n;f[al om taMumi;fw&m;aMumi hfaemitf em\*wwf iG f xi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vmvwUHå jzpMfuuek af om tem\*wyf #od aE ¨ cEm¨ ig;yg;tp&adS om tem\*wOf yg'geuE© m¨ woYkd nf vnf;aumif;ç

,if; twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&SdMuukefaom tusKd;cE¨m taMumi;fcEm¨ [ kowrf wS xf m;tyuf ek af om Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wrYkd mS vn;f 0yd óemorm® '|d wd n;f[al om ypöu©ÓPfjzifh vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyf&rnfh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHwdkYom jzpfMuonf/ (twdwfoHo&mwpfavQmuf&Sd twdwfw&m;tm;vHk;ç tem\*wfoHo&mwpfavQmuf&Sd tem\*wfw&m;tm;vHk;udk rqdkvdkay/) þtqdkudkvnf; toifolawmfaumif;onf &ifwrrjzifh b0ifrusjzpfaeygao;vQif atmufyg

usrf;\*eftqdktrdefYrsm;udk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

,H udÍöd &m[kv ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH / y / oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, yówd/ (oH-1-444/)

,H udÍöd &m[kv ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH / y / oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (r-2-84/) wo®m wd[ bdu©a0 ...,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH / y / oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr?

aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-56/) or®yÜnm, yówDwd o[ 0dyóem, r\*¾ynm, ok|K yówd/ (oH-|-2-197/) or®/ y/ yówDwd ykAÁbma\* 0dyóemÓaPe or®oe0aoeç r\*¾u©aP tbdor,0aoe

ok|K twåypöau©e ÓaPe yówd/ (oH-#D-2-181/) b&k m;&iS of n f t&iS &f m[vk mEiS hf yÍ0ö \*&D¾ [e;fawmrf sm; tp&odS n hf oal wmaf umi;fwtYkd m; twwd f tem\*w fypKöyeÜ pf on hf(11) rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdtepd [ö k 'uk [© k tew[å k razmurf jye f [wk rf eS of nthf wikd ;f ory® nÜ m trn&f aom 0yd óemynm r\*yf nmjzihf

½yI mG ;o;kHoy&f e fñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / þwiG f0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½yI tkH yikd ;fuokd m uuG íf ajymvakd yon/f

,if;t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ --or®yÜnm, yówd --- t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYjzpfaom 0dyóemydkif;ü ,if; twdwftem\*wf

ypKöyeÜ f pon hfOyg'geuE© m¨ wuYkd kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hfvuP© m,mOwf iuf m ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;f\ tprG ;fjzihf ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm 0dyóem or®m'd|dwnf;[laom twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh od\ jrif\ --- [lay/ (oH-|-2-197/ oH-#D-2-181/) þwGif ork',opömydkif;udk &Sif;vif;wifjyí NyD;avNyD/ toifolawmfaumif;onf þ &Sif;vif;-

csufrQjzifh auseyfrIudk r&&Sdao;ygu atmufyg a'oemawmf aumufEkwfcsufrsm;udk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/ r[med'geokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

\*rÇDa&m pm,H tmeE´ y#dpöorkyÜga'g \*rÇD&m0bmaom p/ {wó pmeE´ "r®ó teEkaAm"m tyÜ#da0"m {0r,H yZm wEÅmukvuZmwm ukv\*P²duZmwm rkÍÆyAÁZblwm tyg,H 'k\*¾wð 0dedygwH oHom&H emwd0wåwd/ ('D-2-47/ oH-1-318/) teEkaAm"mwd Ówy&dnm0aoe teEkAkZÑem/ tyÜ#da0"mwd wD&PyÜ[mey&dnm0aoe tyÜ#d0dZÑem/

('D-|-2-85/ oH-|-2-88/)

= tmeE´m ...þaMumif;usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;onf eufvnf; eufeJ\? euef oJ nthf wuG af Mumi hfeuef aJ ,mivf n;f xi\f / tmeEm´ ...þaMumi;fusK;dquEf ,G rf Iy#pd oö ryk gÜ'f oabmw&m;udk Ówy&dnm[laom tEkaAm"ÓPfjzifh avsmfpGmxdk;xGif;í rodjcif;aMumifhç wD&P y&nd m y[mey&nd m[al om y#ad 0"ÓPjfzi hf r\*qf ukd f zvkd qf ukd f xiG ;fazmurf ojdci;faMumi hf þow0å g taygif;onf þodkYuavmuf &ufuef;onfwdkY\ ½IyfaxG; ayGvDvSaom csnfcif csnfaxG;uhJodkY jzpfí aeMu&\/ pmaygif;aomif;iSufr\ todkufozG,fjzpfí aeMu&\/ jzLqHjruf Nydwfjrufjzifh jyKvkyfxm;tyfaom ajcokwfBudK;0ef;\ t&if; tzsm; &Smr&atmif ½IyfaxG;í aeouhJodkY oHo&mBuD;xJü ½IyfaxG;ayGvDí aeMu&\/ tvdktmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJ ysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&mjzpfaom tyg,f'k\*¾wd oHo&mudkvnf;aumif;ç tyg,frS<uif;aom ok\*wdoHo&mudkvnf;aumif; rausmfvTm; rvGefajrmufEkdifay/ ('D-2-47/ oH-1-318/) þtxuyf g r[me'd geowk eå fa'oemawmuf ykd i fu;kdum;í t|uxmBu;Drsm;uvn;f atmuyf g

twdkif; qHk;jzwfcsuf csxm;awmfrlMujyef\/ ---

£'Od§ \*rÇD&awm t\*g"H? ememe,\*¾[Pawm 'k&bd,meH? ÓPmodem orm"dy0&odvm,H oek od ad we ---

b0puúry'gavwGm? toed0dpuúrd0 edpöedr®xeH/ oHom&b,rwDawm? e aumpd okydeEÅa&ysw¬d/

(tbd-|-2-189/ 0dok'¨d-2-221/)

= þ aMumif;-usKd;-qufEG,frI = y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;onfum; eufeJonfh twGufaMumifh axmuf&mwnf&mudk r&Ekdif/ txl;xl;aom enf;eme,wnf;[laom csKHykwfwdkYjzifh xlxyfonfh twGufaMumifh ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufEkdifcJ\/ orm"dwnf;[laom jrwfaom ausmufzsmxufü jrjrxufatmif aumif;pGm aoG;í xm;tyfaom ÓPfwnf;[laom oefvsufjzifh rdk;BudK;puf0ef;uhJodkY ow0å gwuYkd kd tjrrJ jyw f nO§ ;fye;fEydS pf uwf waf om aMumi;f-usK;d-quEf ,G rf I oabmw&m;wn;f[al om y#dpöorkyÜg'f = oHo&mb0pufudk razmufcGJEkdifbJ oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© ab;qdk;BuD;udk ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufoGm;aom wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolrnfonf tdyfruf\ twGif;üaomfrQvnf; r&SdchJpzl;ay/

(tbd-|-2-189/ 0dok'¨d-2-221/)

þtxufyg bk&m;a[mygVdawmfa'oemESifh t|uxmBuD;wdkY\ jzwfxHk;rsm;ESifh tnD tocFw"mw frao&m tNrKduef Ad mÁ e fw&m;awmjfrwBfu;Du kdjzLpiaf jzmiphf i;faom orm® qE"´ mwjfzi hfvvkd m;awmi-hf wvsu&f adS om toiaf ,m\*oD al wmpf iof n f aMumi;f-usK;d-quEf ,G rf I = y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;wuYkd kd tEkaAm"ÓPf trnf&aom Ówy&dnmESifh y#da0"ÓPf trnf&aom wD&Py&dnm y[mey&dnm

[laom y&dnmÓPfynmoHk;csufwdkYjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; \*CeP udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif BudK;pm; tm;xkwf&rnfom jzpfayonf/ teEkaAm"m tyÜ#da0"m = tEkaAm"ÓPfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum rodjcif;aMumifh y#da0"ÓPfjzifh r\*fqdkuf zdkvfqdkufonfwdkifatmif u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmurf ojdci;faMumi hftyg,af b;q;kdBu;DEiS hfooH &m0#qf i;f&'J uk a© b;q;kdBu;DrS rausmfvTm; rvGefajrmufEkdif[k bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkifu owå0gwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk tvGefvdkvm;awmifhwawmfrlaom r[mu½kPmawmf a&U SoGm;&Sdaom a'oemÓPfawmfjrwfjzifh a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;kHrxm;awmrf jlci;faMumi hftEak Am"o dy#ad 0"o[d al om y&nd mynmo;kHcsuwf jYkdzi hfyikd ;fjcm;oad tmif ooH &m0#'f uk r© S xuG af jrmuvf okd wl ikd ;fon f BuKd;pm; tm;xwk &f rnof m jzpaf yon/f tErk me rsu&f r;f rSef;qí odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnfvnf; r[kwf? q&mhtajymESifhom yg;pyf[vsuf tvGrf;BuD; vGrf;ae&rnfh vkyfief;cGifvnf;r[kwf[k oabmaygufygav/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wdkYudk y&dnmoHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ydkif;jcm;odygrS oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS

vGwfajrmufEdkifrnf jzpfojzifh ,if; y&dnm oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f a'oemawmEf iS hfqupf yaf eaom y&nd mon favmuyD &nd m avmuwk &å my&nd m[ kEpS rf sK;d&\dS / avmuD y&nd monvf n;f Ówy&nd m w&D Py&nd m y[mey&nd m[ ko;kHrsK;d&\dS / avmuwk &å my&nd monvf n;f Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm y[mey&dnm[k oHk;rsKd;yif&Sd\/ ,if;y&dnmwdkYudk qufvufí wifjyaythH/

### avmuDy&dnm oHk;yg;

Ówy&dnm --- t0dZÆmç ocFg&ç 0dnmPfç emrf-½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'emç wPSmç Oyg'gefç b0ç Zmwçd Z&mr&P paom y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f t\*gF&ywf \Ykd vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|me f wuYkd kd ÓPjfzihf BudwfajcEkdif ½IyGm;EkdifvQif xdkÓPfrSm emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfyifwnf;/ (odrf;qnf;ykHudk vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;wGif Munfhyg/) wpfzef t0dZÆmaMumifh ocFg&jzpfyHkç ocFg&aMumifh 0dnmPfjzpfyHkç 0dnmPfaMumifh emrf½kyfjzpfyHk

pon hfaMumi;f-usK;d-quEf ,G rf oI abmu kdu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf ÓPjfzi hfxiG ;fazmuof jdrivf Qi fxÓkd Prf mS ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfyifwnf;/ þemr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfESifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ ÓPfESpfrsKd;wdkYonfum; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfMuukefaom odoifhodxdkufaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk aumif;pGmydkif;jcm;vsuf odwwfaom ÓPfrsm; jzpfaomaMumifh Ówy&dnmrn\f /

wD&Py&dnm --- t0dZÆmç ocFg&ç 0dnmPfç emrf-½kyf tp&Sdaom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkY\---

u/ jzpfNyD;vQif ysufoGm;aom tedpötjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç c/ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcH&wwfonfh 'ku©tjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 'ku©[k vnf;aumif;ç

\*/ rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh twå r[kwfonfh tewåtjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå[kvnf;aumif;ç --- þodkY tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k pl;prf;qifjcif qHk;jzwfcsufcsEkdifaom or®oeÓPf O',AÁ,ÓPfç

C/ t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& u Hpaom taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f xi&f mS ;&jdSci;faMumihf

0dnmPfç emrf-½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'emç paom tusKd;0dygu0#fcE¨mwdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHkudk ½Ijrifwwfaom yp,ö awm O','óeÓPçf t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u H paom taMumi;f w&m;wdkY\ t&[wår\*faMumifh tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;í oGm;jcif;aMumifh 0dnmPfç emrf-½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'emç paom tusKd;0dygu0#fcE¨mwdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh t<uif;rhJ csKyfNidrf;rIudk ½Ijrifwwfaom ypö,awm 0,'óeÓPfç ,if; y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkY\ jzpfrI edAÁwådvu©Pmudk ½Ijrifwwfaom cPawm O','óeÓPfç ,if; y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkY\ ysufrI 0,oabmwnf;[laom 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmudk ½Ijrifwwaf om cPawm 0,'óeÓP f---

«rwS cf su f--- þ ypö,awm O','óeÓPfç ypö,awm 0,'óeÓPf [laom þÓPfESpfyg;um; ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óeÓPfwnf;/ cPawm O','óeÓPfç cPawm 0,'óeÓPf [laom þÓPfESpfyg;um; cPawm O',AÁ,'óeÓPfyifwnf;/» þtxufyg or®oeÓPf O',AÁ,ÓPf ESpfyg;onf wD&Py&dnm rnf\/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&ywf \Ykd tepd ö 'uk © tewtå jci;ft&mu kd p;lpr;fqijfci f q;Hkjzwvf su f yikd ;fjcm;oad om ynmyijfzpof n/f

### y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf\ ñTefMum;csuf

þ y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef y#dorÇd'g-

r\*¾ygVdawmfBuD;u þodkY ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/

Zmwm t0dZÆm ypöKyÜEém? wóm edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH / y / Zmawm ba0g ypöKyÜaEém? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH/ (y#doH-52/)

1/ jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom t0dZÆmonf ypöKyÜEé"r®wnf;/ xdk ypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om t0Zd mÆ \ píjzpjfci;f eAd wÁ vdå uP© mon f jzpjfci;f = O', rn\f / azmujfyeyf supf ;Djci;f

0yd &Pd mrvuP© mon f ysujfci;f = 0, rn\f / ,i;f O',EiS hf0,u kdtzezf e f txyxf y f ½wI waf om tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

2/ jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom ocFg&onf ypöKyÜEé"r®wnf;/ xdk ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ocFg&\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; = O', rnf\/ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;

0yd &Pd mrvuP© mon f ysujfci;f = 0, rn\f / ,i;f O',EiS hf0,u kdtzezf e f txyxf y f ½wI waf om tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

«rwS cf su f --- ,if;t0dZÆmESifh ocFg&wdkYrSm ypöKyÜefy#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg;tp&Sdaom 0dygu0#fwdkY\ taMumi;f&i;fjzpof n hft0Zd mÆ ocgF&w Ykdjzpcf ahJ om f,i;ft0Zd mÆ ocgF&wrYkd mS - t0Zd mÆ ocgF&m twaD wm t'¨g - [lonfESifh tnD twdwft"GefYumvw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMuonf/ ,if;wdkY\ jzpfqJqJ Oyg'fç ysuqf qJ J biuf kd½wI waf om 0yd óemÓPuf kdO',A,Á mEyk óemÓP[f k a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / ,i;fw&m;woYkd n f twwd tf "eG uYf mv0, f Oyg'-f X-D bi f taetm;jzi hf xi&f mS ;jzpcf MhJu\/,i;f Oyg'-f XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdcdkuf0,f ,if;w&m;wdkYudk ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkY[líyif ac:qdk&\/ þoabmw&m;udk atmufyg y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/»

3/ jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom 0dnmPfonf ypöKyÜEé"r®wnf;/xdk ypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om 0nd mP\f píjzpjfci;f eAd wÁ vdå uP© mon fjzpjfci;f = O', rn\f / azmujfyeyf supf ;Djci;f

0yd &Pd mrvuP© mon f ysujfci;f = 0, rn\f / ,i;f O',EiS hf0,u kdtzezf e f txyxf y f ½wI waf om tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

«rSwfcsuf --- a, wm0 tmp&d,m r[m0d[m&0godaem0 ,xm 0dnmPH? {0H emr½lyHç oVm,weHç zóHç a0'eÍö ypö,Hç ypö,kyÜEéÍö ooEÅwdy&d,myEéH 'DayEÅm 0dyguar0 £pä EÅd/

(r[m#D-2-323/)

owk eå ef n;ft& --- 0dnmPfç emrf½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'emwdkYudk t&aumuf,l&m0,f taMumi;fjzpcf ukd f tusK;djzpcf ukd f EpS bf uvf ;HkwüYkd 0yd gu0#wf &m;wuYkd okd mvQi f r[m0[d m&0go D q&m t&SifjrwfBuD;wdkYu tvdk&SdawmfrlMuayonf/ (r[m#D-2-323/) þtzGifhESifh tnD 0dnmPft&ç vmrnfh emrf½kyft& 0dyguf0dnmPfESifh 0dygu0#f emrf½kyfwdkYudk aumu,f yl g/ ,i;f 0nd mP-f emr½f yk wf wYkd iG f y#od aEr¨ oS n f pwk od wYkd ikd af tmi f jzpxf ukd af om 0yd gu0#f 0nd mP f emr½f yk tf m;v;Hkw Ykd yg0iMfu\/ ypKöyeÜ of ;HkrsK;dwwYkd iG f t'g¨ypKöyeÜ wf &m;wwYkd n;f/ þwiG f toif oal wmaf umi;fu kdowad y;vakd om tcsuwf p&f y f&adS e\/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon fEpS af ygi;f (100) tou&f nS rf nohf l jzptf ?hH ,cvk n;f tou(f 60) &adS eon f jzptf ?Hh toiof al wmaf umi;f\ y#od aE¨ 0nd mP-f emr½f yk wf rYkd mS veG cf ahJ om EpS af ygi;f (60)ceuYf jzpcf íhJ pwk d 0nd mP-f emr½f yk wf rYkd mS aemivf mrnhf ESpfaygif; (40)cefY tcsdefodkY a&muf&SdygrS jzpfcGifh&Sdaom w&m;wdkY jzpfMuonf/ y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wdkifatmif jzpfcGifh&SdMuaom ,if; 0dygu0#fw&m; tm;vkH;udkvnf; ypöKyÜEé"r®[kyif a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / t'g¨oabmt& ,i;fw&m;wrYkd mS t'g¨ypKöyeÜ wf &m;rsm; jzpMfuaomvf n;f cPypKöyeÜ bf uuf Muníhf q&kd r l ,i;fw&m;wrYkd mS twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ f o;HkrsK;dv;Hk xukd of v kd jzpof iahf om w&m;wYkd yiwf n;f/ rnof nthf csed uf mvü jzpcf ahJ omw&m;yi f jzpcf si f jzpyf gap? jzpqf wJ &m; jzpvf wUHåw&m;yif jzpfcsif jzpfygap? ,if;w&m;wdkYonf Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh jzpfNyD; jzpfqJ jzpfvwåHUw&m;wdkYom jzpfMuonf/ O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh ,if;w&m;wdkYudk ½Iaomtcg rdrd ½Ivdkufaom w&m;\ jzpfqJqJ Oyg'f ysufqJqJ bifudk jrifatmif Munfhí 0dyóem½Iyg/»

4/ jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom emrf½kyfonf ypöKyÜEé"r®wnf;/ xdk ypKöyeÜ jfzpaf omemr½f yk \f píjzpjfci;f eAd wÁ vdå uP© mon f jzpjfci;f = O', rn\f / azmujfyeyf supf ;Djci;f

0yd &Pd mrvuP© mon f ysujfci;f = 0, rn\f / ,i;f O',EiS hf0,u kdtzezf e f txyxf y f ½wI waf om tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

5/ jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom --- pu©m,we aomwm,we Cmem,we Zd0Sg,we um,m,we rem,we --- [laom oVm,weonf ypöKyÜEé"r®wnf;/ xdk ypöKyÜefjzpfaom oVm,we\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; = O', rnf\/ azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif; 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmonf ysufjcif; = 0, rnf\/ ,if; O',ESifh 0,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwfaom tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/ (þ oVm,werSmvnf; vlom;rsm;twGuf trd0rf;wGif;rS pí b0wpfavQmuf0,f xdkufovdkjzpfcGifh&Sdaom w&m;yif jzpfonf/)

6/ jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom --- pu©Koræó aomworæó Cmeoræó Zd0Sgoræó um,oræó raemoræó --- [laom zóonf ypöKyÜEé"r®wnf;/ xdk ypöKyÜefjzpfaom zó\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; = O', rnf\/ azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif;

0yd &Pd mrvuP© mon f ysujfci;f = 0, rn\f / ,i;f O',EiS hf0,u kdtzezf e f txyxf y f ½wI waf om tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

«owjdyK&e f --- þ zórSmvnf; b0wpfavQmuf0,f 'Gg& tm½kH 0dnmPfwdkY wdkufqdkifrI&Sdwdkif; ,if;'Gg& tm½kH 0dnmPfwdkYudk tpGJjyKí jzpfcGifh&Sdaom w&m;rsKd;yif jzpfonf/ ,if;zówdkYwGif toifolawmfaumif;onf pu©Koræóudk tm½kH,lí ,if; pu©oræó\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí vu©Pm,mOfwifum O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfonf jzpfthH? ,if; pu©KoræórSm pu©K0dnmPfESifh ,SOfwGJjzpfonfh w&m;wpfrsKd;om jzpf\/ pu©K'Gg&0Dxdü tusKH;0if\/ t[dwf0dygufemrfw&m; jzpf\/ ,if; zóudk 0dyóem ½Iaeaom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfum; r[mukodkvfraem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf jzpf\/ (þpum;rSm O',AÁ,ÓPfudk tm;opfqJjzpfaom wd[dwfykxkZef a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;ukdom &nfñTef;í ajymqdkaejcif; jzpf\/) pu©K'Gg&0DxdESifh raem'Gg&0DxdwdkYum; NydKifwljzpfEkdifaom 0DxdwdkYvnf;r[kwfMu/ 0DxdwpfckNyD;rS 0Dxdwpfckom jzpfEdkifcGifh

&SdMu\/ tvm;wlyif pu©KoræóESifh O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfwdkYrSmvnf; pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü tw,l OS wf vJG su fjzpEf idk of n hfw&m;rsK;dw Ykdr[wk Mfuay/ pwd uå P© wpcf uk kdxm;vukd bf Od ;D? 0xD pd Owf pcf \k twGif;üaomfvnf; twl,SOfwGJí jzpfEkdifaom w&m;rsKd;wdkY r[kwfMuay/ a'G ye zóm 0g a0'em 0g onm 0g apwem 0g pdwåmed 0g {uawm OyÜZÆeumed emr ew¬d?

{auuar0 OyÜZÆwd/ (r-|-4-60/)

pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü zóESpfrsKd; a0'emESpfrsKd; onmESpfrsKd; apwemESpfrsKd; pdwfESpfrsKd;wdkY

NydKifwljzpf½kd; "r®wmum; r&Sd? wpfrsKd;pDomvQif jzpf½kd; "r®wm &Sd\/ (r-|-4-60/) xakd Mumi hf puK©oróæon f Oyg'-f X-D bif tm;jzi hf xi&f mS ;jzpaf ecsed 0f , f r[muok vkd f raem'gG&ud 0dyóemaZm0Dxdü tusKH;0ifaom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfonf Oyg'f-XD-bif tm;jzifh xif&Sm;rjzpf ao;ay/ pu©Koræóudk 0dyóem½Iaeaom ,if; O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfonf Oyg'f-XD-bif tm;jzifh xi&f mS ;wn&f adS ecsed üf vn;f ,i;fpuK©oróærmS vn;f Oyg'-f X-D bif tm;jzi hfxi&f mS ;&qdS wJ &m; r[wk af y/ pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü pdwfESpfrsKd;wdkY NydKifwl rjzpfEkdifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ odkYaomf ,if; O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfum; ,if; pu©Koræó\ jzpfqJqJ Oyg'f ysufqJqJ bifudk jrifatmifum; ½IEkdifonfom jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmfu atmufygtwdkif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

Zmawm zaóm ypKöyaÜ Emé ? wó eAd wÁ vdå uP© H O'a,m? 0yd &Pd mrvuP© H 0a,m? tEyk óem ÓPH/ (y#doH-52/)

(bmomjyefudk txufeHygwf-6-ü a&;om;xm;onfhtwdkif; rSwfyg/) þO',A,Á mEyk óemÓPEf iS hft½cI pH uK©oróæwrYkd mS pwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;fü tw,l OS wf íJG

jzpfEkdifaom w&m;rsKd;rsm; r[kwfMuojzifh O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfonf Oyg'f-XD-bif tm;jzifh xi&f mS ;wn&f adS ecsed 0f , f puK©oróærmS Oyg'-f X-D bi f taetm;jzi hf xi&f mS ;&adS eaom w&m;rsK;d r[wk -f &um; rsufarSmufacwf0,f a&yef;pm;aeaom ypöKyÜefrsKd; r[kwfonfudkum; owdjyKav&monf/»

7/ jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg; taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom --- pu©KoræóZm a0'em aomworæóZm a0'em CmeoræóZm a0'em Zd0SgoræóZm a0'em um,oræóZm a0'em raemoróæZm a0'em -- [al om a0'emon fypKöyEÜ "é rw® n;f/ xykd pKöyeÜ jfzpaf om a0'em\ píjzpjfci;f edAÁwådvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; = O', rnf\/ azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif; 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmonf ysufjcif;

= 0, rnf\/ ,if; O',ESifh 0,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwfaom tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

8/ jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom --- ½yl wPmS o'w´ PmS \*Ew¨ PmS &owPmS azm|AwÁ PmS "rw® PmS --- [al om wPmS on fypKöyEÜ "é rw® n;f/ x kdypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om wPmS \ píjzpjfci;f eAd wÁ vdå uP© mon f jzpjfci;f = O', rn\f / azmujfye f ysupf ;Djci;f 0yd &Pd mrvuP© monf ysufjcif; = 0, rnf\/ ,if; O',ESifh 0,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwfaom tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

«rwS cf su f --- þü O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHrSm wPSm jzpf\/ tukodkvfw&m; wnf;/ ykxkZefa,m\*Drsm;\ oEÅmefü jzpfaom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfum; ukodkvfw&m;wnf;/ uok vkd wf &m;EiS hftuok vkd wf &m;woYkd n fpwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;füaomvf n;faumi;f 0xD pd Owf pcf \k twGif;üaomfvnf;aumif; twl,SOfwGJí jzpfEkdifonfh w&m;rsKd;wdkYum; r[kwfMuay/ O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfu Oyg'f-XD-biftm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfaecsdef0,f ,if;wPSmrSm Oyg'f-XD-biftm;jzifh xif&Sm;&SdEkdifaom w&m;rsKd; r[kwfonfudkum; owdjyKygav/ odkYaomf ,if;wPSmrSm t'¨gypöKyÜef trnf&aom b0wpfavQmuf0,f taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ nDñGwfrIudk tpGJjyKí jzpfcGifh&Sdaom w&m;rsKd;om jzpfonf/ odkYaomf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfu ,if; wPSm\ jzpfqJqJ Oyg'f ysufqJqJ bifudk jrifatmifMunfhí 0dyóem ½IEkdifonfom jzpfayonf/»

9/ jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg; taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom --- (umrkyg'gef 'd|Kyg'gef ovD AwÁ yk g'ge f tw0å g'yk g'ge[f al om Oyg'geaf v;rsK;dwwYkd iG f xukd of i&hf m) Oyg'geof n f ypKöyEÜ "é rw® n;f/ xdk ypöKyÜefjzpfaom Oyg'gef\ pí jzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; = O', rnf\/ azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif; 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmonf ysufjcif; = 0, rnf\/ ,if; O',ESifh 0,udk tzefzef txyfxyf

½Iwwfaom tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

Oyywåda[wkblwH ur®H ur®ba0g / ur®mbdedAÁwåm cE¨m Oyywådba0g/

(0dok'¨d-2-208/ tbd-|-2-177/)

Oyywådb0kyÜwåda,0 Zmwd/ (r[m#D-2-334/)

þ txuyf g t|uxm #uD mwüYkd ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf ol nthf wikd ;f b0on f urb® 0 Oyywbdå 0[k ESpfrsKd; &Sdayonf/ Oyywådb0\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaom uHonf ur®b0rnf\? ,if;uHaMumifh xif&Sm; jzpaf y:vmMuuek af om cEm¨ woYkd n fOyywbdå 0rn\f / ,i;f Oyywbdå 0\ xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmjci;fon-f yivf Qi fZmwd jzpof n/f þypKöyeÜ tf "eG uYf mvu kdA[xkd m;í,cl aJh om furb® 0um; t'g¨ypKöyeÜ wf &m;wn;f? Zmwtd rn&f aom Oyywbdå 0um; tem\*w f t"eG uYf mvw&m; wn;f/ ,i;f b0uvkd n;f EpS rf sK;dcíJG yif a&;om;wijfyayt/Hh ---

Zmawm ba0g ypöKyÜaEém? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem

ÓPH/ (y#doH-52/)

10/ (u) jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &q J jzpaf om Oyg'-f X-D bi f [al om cPo;Hkyg;taygi;fü twiG ;f0iaf om urb® 0on f ypKöyEÜ "é rw® n;f/ xdk ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ur®b0\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; = O', rnf\/ azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif; 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmonf ysufjcif; = 0, rnf\/ ,if; O',ESifh 0,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwfaom tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

( c ) jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü twGif;0ifaom Oyywådb0onf ypöKyÜEé"r® wnf;/ xdk ypöKyÜefjzpfaom Oyywådb0\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; = O', rnf\/ azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif; 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmonf ysufjcif; = 0, rnf\/ ,if; O',ESifh 0,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwfaom tEkyóemonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/ (y#doH-52/)

þ txuyf g y#od r'Çd gr\*y¾ gVad wm0f , ft0Zd mÆ roS n fZmw[d ol n hfOyywbdå 0o Ykdwikd af tmiaf om y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yftm;vHk;wdkYukd ypöKyÜEé"r®[kcsnf; wpfajy;nDwnf; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfudkum; owjdyKyg/ oaYkd om ft"eG uYf mvtm;jzi hfcwJG r;fcsvukd af om f-- þypKöyeÜ bf 0uvkd n;f A[xkd m;í ,cl aJh om-f

1/ t0dZÆm ocFg&wdkYum; yxrtwdwft"GefYumv w&m;pkwdkYwnf;/

2/ 0nd mPçf emr½f yk çf oVm,weç zóç a0'emç wPmS ç Oyg'geçf urb® 0wuYkd m; ypKöyeÜ tf "eG uYf mv w&m;pkwdkYwnf;/

3/ Zmwdtrnf&aom Oyywådb0um; tem\*wft"GefYumv w&m;pkwnf;/ þw&m;tm;vHk;udkyif ypöKyÜEé"r®[k wpfajy;nDwnf; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ O',AÁ,m-

EkyóemÓPfydkif;ü qdkvdkaom ypöKyÜEé"r®udk owdjyKoifhayonf/ qdkvdkonfrSm þodkYjzpf\/ ,if;y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYukd O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy&f mü ,i;fw&m;w\Ykd jzpqf qJ JOyg' fysuqf qJ Jbiuf kdO',A,Á mEyk óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif

½I&rnfom jzpf\/ ,if;w&m;wdkYonf jzpfqJqJ Oyg'ftcdkuf ysufqJqJ biftcdkufwdkYü wnf&Sdcdkuf0,f ,i;fw&m;wrYkd mS ypKöyEÜ "é rw® oYkd m jzpMfuon f [\l / atmuyf g r[m#uD m\ ziG qhf ckd suuf kd zw½f MIunyhf g/

ZmwEÅd edAÁwåH y#dv'¨wåbm0H/ t,H [d Zmwoa'´g cPwå,or\*ØwH oE¨m, 0kawåm -- ]]a,

"r®m Zmwm blwm}}wdtm'Dok 0d,? e twDwH ---

]]a, aw Zmwmç e aw oEÅd? a, e Zmwmç waw¬0 aw/ v'¨wåbm0g aem b\*¾g? aw0 oEÅd obm0awm}}wd ---

tm'Dok 0d,/ emyd ZmwwmrwåH ]],H wH ZmwH blwH ocFw}}EÅdtm'Dok 0d,/ awem[ ]]ZmwH

½lyH ypöKyÜEé}}EÅd/ ypöKyÜEé½lyH emr ZmwH cPwå,y&d,myEéEÅd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-419/)

= Zmw-[ol n fjzpaf y:vmaom &tyaf om twaå bmwn;f/ (½yk ef mr fy&rw"¬ mwof m;w\Ykd Oyg'-f XD-bif tm;jzifh o½kyftxnfudk,fj'yf xifxif&Sm;&Sm;jzpfonfudkyif twåabmudk&onf[k qdkonf/) þ Zmw-o'´gudk --a, "r®m Zmwm blwm --- (tbd-1-213/) = tMuifw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef\ xif&Sm;jzpfukef\þodkYpaom ygVd&yfwdkYüuJhodkY Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPwå,or\*Ð = cPoHk;yg;taygif;ESifh jynfhpHk on\f tjzpuf kd &n&f ,G íf Zmw H ½yl H ypKöyEÜ Hé (Zmwm t0Zd mÆ ypKöyEÜ mé ) ponjfzi hf y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wmüf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/

]]a, aw Zmwm e aw oEÅd/ y / aw0 oEÅd obm0awm = tMuifw&m;wdkYonf jzpfNyD;ukefNyD? xdkjzpfNyD;ukefaom twdwfw&m;wdkYonf &SdqJr[kwfMuukef/ tMuifw&m;wdkYonf rjzpfMuukefao;? xdkrjzpfMuukefao;aom tem\*wfw&m;wdkYonf xdkYtwlyif &SdqJr[kwfMuukef/ tMuifw&m;wdkYonf Oyg'-f X-D bi ftm;jzi hfy&rwo¬ ½yk tf xnuf ,kd jf'y f xixf i&f mS ;&mS ;jzpjfci;f[al om &tyaf om twaå bm &SdMuukef\? rysufMuukefao;/ xdkw&m;wdkYonfomvQif ocFw y&rw¬ obm0tm;jzifh xif&Sm;&SdqJ jzpfMuukef\/}} ---

þodkYpaom t&mXmewdkYü Zmwo'´gudk twdwfw&m;udk &nf&G,fí a[mMum;xm;\/ þ ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH - paom ygVdawmfüum; xdkuhJodkY twdwfw&m;udk &nf&G,fí a[mMum;xm;onfum; r[kwfay/ wpfzef ---

]],H wH ZmwH blwH ocFwH - ('D-2-119/ oH-3-141/) = tMuifw&m;onf jzpfay:vm\ xif&Sm; jzpfvm\? taMumif;w&m;wdkYu aygif;pkí jyKjyiftyf\/ xdkw&m;onf pifppf rysufpD;ygapownf;[k þodkY awmifhwí &Edkifjcif;\ tcGifhtvrf;onf r&SdEkdif/}} --þodkY paom ygVdawmfwdkYü Zmwo'´gonf jzpfjcif;rQ = Zmwrwåukdom a[m\/ þ ZmwH ½lyH

ypöKyÜEéH/ y / Zmwm t0dZÆm ypöKyÜEém --- ponfü Zmwo'´gonf xdkuhJodkY Zmwrwå = jzpfjcif;rQ oabmuvkd n;f ra[may/ a[monrf mS um; Oyg'-f X-D bi f[al om cPw,å or\* Ð= cPo;kHyg;taygi;f ESifh jynfhpHkonf\tjzpfudkom a[mayonf/ xdkaMumifh - ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH = ypöKyÜef½kyf[lonf? Zmwm t0Zd mÆ ypKöyEÜ mé = ypKöyeÜ tf 0Zd mÆ [ol n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmaom Oyg'-f X-D bi f[al om cPo;kHyg;taygi;fü tusKH;0ifaom w&m;yifwnf;[k qdkvdkonf/ (r[m#D-2-419/)

þrQqdkvQif O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfydkif;ü qdkvdkaom ypöKyÜEé"r®udk oabmaygufoifhayNyD/

þrQomruao;? e'd ge0\*o¾ ,H wk yf gVad wm ftm[m&owk eå fa'oemawmüf twwd bf uof Ykda&;S½I rsuEf mS rlvsuf a'oemawmfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwGufaMumifh pGrf;EkdiforQ twdwf tqufqufovYkd n;f aMumi;f-usK;d-quEf ,G rf I= y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;u kd½yI mG ;Eidk of nof m jzpaf yon/f ypkH xH wk íf qdk&aomf þodkY jzpf\/

1/ t0dZÆmç ocFg& - ('kwd,twdwft"GefYumvw&m;pk/)

2/ 0dnmPfç emrf½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'emç wPSmç Oyg'gefç ur®b0 - (yxrtwdwf t"GefYumvw&m;pk/)

3/ Zmwdç Z&mr&P - (ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvw&m;pk/) þodkY ponfjzifh oabmaygufygav/ (½IuGuftus,fudk y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGifvnf;aumif;ç

O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfydkif;wGifvnf;aumif; Munhfyg/ ) þtxufyg O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfrSmvnf; wD&Py&dnmyif jzpfayonf/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f

t\*Fg&yfwdkYESifh qufpyfí ,ck a&;om;wifjychJaom ---

1/ emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf [laom Ówy&dnmç

2/ or®oeÓPf O',AÁ,ÓPf[laom wD&Py&dnmç þ y&nd mÓPwf oYkd n f ypuö Ó© Paf vavm tE,G ÓPaf vavm[ k toiof al wmaf umi;fonf

qe;fppvf okd njfzptf ?Hh atmuyf g o,H wk yf gVad wm f t|uxm #uD maumuEf wk cf suwf uYkd kd zw½f MIunyhf g/

0d&m\*rÜm[H bdu©a0 oOyedoH 0'grd? aem tEkyedoH/ um p bdu©a0 0d&m\*ó Oyedom/

]]edAÁd'g}}wdó 0peD,H/ edAÁd'rÜm[H bdu©a0 oOyedoH 0'grd? aem tEkyedoH/ um p bdu©a0 edAÁd'g,

Oyedom? ]],xmblwÓP'óe}}EÅdó 0peD,H/ (oH-1-268/ Oyedookwåef/) edAÁd'gwd edAÁd'gÓPH/ {awe Av00dyóeH 'aówd/ Av00dyóemwd b,wly|mae ÓPH tm'De0gEkyóae ÓPH rkÍödwkurswmÓPH ocFg½kayu©mÓPEÅd pwkEéH ÓPmeH t"d0peH/ ,xmblwÓP'óeEÅd ,xmobm0ZmeeocFgwH 'óeH/ {awe w½kP0dyóeH 'aówd/ w½kP0dyóem [d Av00dyóem, ypöa,m a[mwd/ w½kP0dyóemwd ocFg&y&dapäa' ÓPH ucFg-

0dw&aP ÓPH or®oae ÓPH r\*¾gra\*¾ ÓPEÅd pwkEéH ÓPmeH t"d0peH/ (oH-|-2-50/) ypöu©u&Paw¬e Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm p \*[dwm a[mwd/ (oH-#D-2-65/)

= &[e;fw Ykd... &m\*ui;faMumi;f t&[wrå \*uf vkd n;f taMumi;fEiS whf u G jzp\f [ k igb&k m; a[mawmfrl\/ taMumif;r&SdbJ jzpf\[k igbk&m; a[mawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...&m\*uif;aMumif; t&[wå r\*f\ taMumif;um; tb,fenf;/ ocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUrI edAÁd'gÓPfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...ocFg&wkdYü Ni;DaiUGr IeAd 'dÁ gÓPuf vkd n;f taMumi;fEiS whf ujGzp\f [ kigb&k m; a[mawmrf \l / taMumi;fr&bdS Jjzp\f [k igbk&m; a[mawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...ocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUrI edAÁd'gÓPf\ taMumif;um; tb,fenf;/ ocFg&wdkY\ obm0udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifwwfaom ,xmblwÓP'óe ÓPftjrifwnf;/

(oH-1-268/ Oyedookwåef/)

eAd 'dÁ gÓP f --- b,wly|meÓPf tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf rkÍödwkurswmÓPf ocFg½kayu©mÓPf[laom þav;rsKd;aom ÓPfwdkYudk tm;aumif;aom Av00dyóem[k ac:qkd\/ ,if; Av00yd óemÓPuf ykd i feAd 'dÁ gÓP[f qk okd n/f ,i;feAd 'dÁ gÓPof n ft&[wrå \*uf kd&jci;f\taMumi;f&i;fyif

jzpfonf/

,xmbwl ÓP'óe --- [kwfrSefonfh twdkif; ocFg&wdkY\ obm0udk odwwf jrifwwfaom

ÓPfonf ,xmblwÓP'óe rnf\/ w½kP0dyóem [laom Ekaom 0dyóemÓPfwnf;/

(1) ocFg&y&dapä'ÓPf[laom emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfç (2) ucFg0dw&PÓPf[laom ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfç (3) or®oeÓPfç (4) r\*¾gr\*¾ÓPf[laom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf --- þ ÓPfav;rsKd;onf w½Pk -

0yd óem = Eek ,af om 0yd óem rn\f / ,i;f w½Pk 0yd óemon fAv00yd óem\ taMumi;f&i;fyif jzpfonf/ (oH-|-2-50/)

,xmblwÓP'óe --- wGif emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf [laom Ówy&dnmç or®oeÓPf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf[laom wD&Py&dnmwdkYudk ,lí t|uxmu zGihfqdkxm;\/ 'ku©opöm ork',opöm[lonfh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ obm0udk ypöu©tm;jzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf odwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm ESpfyg;udk ,xmblwÓP'óe t&wGif ,lí zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ (oH-#D-2-65/) þ txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYESifh tnD ---

1/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkY\ obm0vu©PmrSefudk ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfç

2/ ,i;fy#pd oö ryk gÜ' ft\*gF&ywf \Ykd taMumi;fEiS hftusK;d qupf yvf su ftxyxf yjfzpyf [kH al om aMumi;fusKd;-qufEG,frIoabmudk ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfç

3/ ,if; y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkY\ (1) ypö,awm O',0,ç (2) cPawm O',0, - [laom

EpS rf sK;daomtjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzprf yI surf I O',0,uvkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fw\Ykd tepd oö bm0reS f

'ku©obm0rSef tewåobm0rSefudkvnf;aumif; ½Ijrifwwfaom or®oeÓPf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf --þÓPfwdkYum; ypöu©ÓPfwdkYyif jzpfMuonf[k rSwfom;yg/

,if;odkY jzpfvQif ,if;y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkYudk tE,G ÓPfjzi hf r½aI umi;fawmNhyaD vm[ k ar;&ef

&Sd\/ tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ e,'óe0aoe 0g {0H 0kwåH/ yXrO§d ypöKyÜEé"r®meH O',AÁ,H 'doGm tx twDwmem\*aw e,H

aewd/ (r[m#D-2-423/) wpef n;f --- e,'óetm;jzifh þodkY qdkownf;/ a&S;OD;pGm ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkY\ O',AÁ,udk ypöu©jzifhNyD;í xdkaemifrS twdwftem\*wfwdkYü ¤if;enf;[k enf;udkaqmifonf jzpfbdaomf/

(jynf-0dok'¨dr\*fedó,-5-165/) owdjyKyg --- þ O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü qkdvdkaom ypöKyÜEé"r®udkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkY\

O',AÁ,udk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh jrifNyD;ygrS twdwftem\*wfwdkYü enf;udkaqmifí ¤if;enf;[k ½I&onfudkvnf;aumif; owdjyKygav/

y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf EYkd iS hfqupf yvf su&f adS om Ówy&nd mEiS hfw&D Py&nd mwuYkd dkwijfyNy;Daemuf

,ckwpfzef y[mey&dnmtaMumif;udk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ y[mey&dnm --- ,if; y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkY\ tysufoufoufudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí

vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí Budwfajcaeaom b\*FÓPfrSpí txufydkif; 0dyóemÓPfwdkYonfum; y,foifh y,fxdkufaom udavomwdkYudk w'\*Ftm;jzifh y,fpGefYvsuf odoifh odxdkufaom y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf \Ykd tepd -ö 'uk -© tew å tjci;ft&mu kdyikd ;fjcm;oad omaMumi hfy[mey&dnm[al om trnfudk &&SdMuayonf/ þum; avmuDy&dnmoHk;yg;wnf;/ y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf (y#doH-55/) ü b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHpm&if;wdkYudk a&wGufjy&mwiG f t0Zd mÆ roS n f Z&mr&PowYkd ikd af tmiaf om y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf vYkd n;f yg0iMfu\/ xakd Mumihf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudkvnf; b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem½IyGm;&rnof mjzpof n/f ,i;fo Ykdb\*gFEyk óemÓPjfzi hf0yd óem½&I m0, fb\*gFEyk óemÓPjfzi hf½vI ukd Ef idk af om t0Zd mÆ roS n f Z&mr&Po Ykd wikd af tmiaf om y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf uYkd m; orwÜ 'd |d ocgF&w&m;wwYkd n;f/ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh r½IvdkufEkdifaom rjrifvdkufEkdifaom t0dZÆm/ y / Z&mr&PwdkYum; orÜwdt'd| ocFg&w&m;wdkYwnf;/ ,if; orÜwdt'd| ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk - t'd|rÜd twDwmem\*wH - (r[m#D-2442/) ponfjzifh zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ ,if; twdwf tem\*wfjzpfonfh orÜwdt'd| ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tEG,ÓPfjzifh 0dyóem½I&ef atmufygtwdkif; ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tx 0g aom {0H 0d&awåm ,xm'd|H ocFg&\*wH? wxm t'd|rÜd tEG,ÓP0aoe eda&ma"wd?

aem orka'wd/ eda&m"awm0 reodua&mwd/ eda&m"ar0ó yówd? aem ork',EÅd taw¬m/

(0dok'¨d-2-279/)

{0H 0d&awåmwd {0H b\*FgEkyóemEkoma&e 0d&awåm/ ,xm 'd|H orÜwd Oy|dwH ocFg&\*wH eda&ma"wd eda&m"H reodua&mwd? t'd|rÜd twDwmem\*wH tEG,ÓP0aoe ,xm £'H {w&[d? {0H £wa&yDwd tEkrdeaEÅm eda&ma"wd reoduwómyd eda&m"H ua&mwd/ aem orka'wDwd {w¬myd

{ao0 ea,m? aem ork',H reodua&mwDwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-442/) ÓwÍö ÓPÍö Oabmyd 0dyówd/ (0dok'¨d-2-278/) þ y#dpöorkyÜg'fykdif;wGif t0dZÆmrSonf Z&mr&PodkY wdkifatmifaom w&m;wdkYum; b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyf&rnfh w&m;wdkY jzpfjcif;aMumifh Ówrn\f / ,i;f Óww&m;wuYkd kd 0dyóem½Iaeaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfum; ÓPrnf\/ þ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfydkif;wGif a,m\*g0p& yk\*d¾Kvfonf ,if; Óww&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kH,lívnf; vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½I&\/ ,if; 0dyóemÓPf[laom ÓPw&m;\ tysufudkvnf; tm½kH,lí wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem ½I&\/ y#d0dyóemwnf;/ Ów ÓP ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif 0dyóem½I&aom ÓPfrsKd; jzpf\/ ,if; Ów ÓP w&m;ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif ocFg&w&m;[k ac:qdk\/

þ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfodkY tpOfavQmufojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY tay:ü (cyfMumMum cGmxm;Ekdifaomtm;jzifh ) wyfrufjcif; &m\*uif;aom xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rsufarSmufodjriftyfaom

ÓPf0ü a&S;½Ixifvmaom ---

1/ t0dZÆmrSonf Z&mr&PodkY wdkifatmifaom Óww&m;ç

2/ ,if; Óww&m;\ tysufudk ½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPf[laom ÓPw&m; ---

þ Ów - ÓP[laom ocFg&w&m;taygif;udk csKyfjcif;udkESvHk;oGif;ouhJodkY xdkYtwl 0dyóemÓPfjzifh rawGUrjriftyfao;aom r½I&ao;aom 0dyóemÓPf0ü rxifvmao;aom orÜwd t'd| = orÜwd tEky|dw jzpfonfh (t0dZÆmrSonf Z&mr&PodkYwdkifatmifaom) ocFg&w&m;taygif;udkvnf; tavsmfqí ,lwwfaom tEG,ÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifhç ,ckrsufarSmuf vufiif; ypöu©ÓPfjzifh rjriftyfao;aom r½I&ao;aom twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m;onfvnf; þodkY csKyfjcif;oabm &Sdonfomwn;f --- [k þodkY EIdif;&Snfhvsuf csKyfjcif; eda&m"oabmudk ESvHk;oGif;\? jzpfjcif; ork',udk EvS ;kHroiG ;f/ csKyaf omtm;jziohf mvQi f = tcsKyuf okd mvQiEf vS ;kHoiG ;f\? xokd cgF&w&m;taygi;f\ csKyjfci;f eda&m"udkomvQif ½I\? jzpfjcif; ork',udk r½I/ (0dok'd¨-2-279/ r[m#D-2-442/)

### avmukwå&m y&dnm oHk;yg;

þ avmuDy&dnmynm[laom 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ tqHk;ü t&d,r\*fw&m;onf tocFw"mwf

tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk tm½kH,lí xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/ ,if; t&d,r\*fw&m;onf y,foifh y,fxdkfufaom qdkif&m qdkif&m udavomwdkYudk orkapä'tm;jzifh t<uif;rhJ y,fowfvsuf odoifhodxdkufaom tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk xGif;azmufod\/ xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fw&m;onf rkcstm;jzifh y[mey&dnm [laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ t&d,r\*fw&m;onf tm½kHrsufarSmufxGif;azmufodjrifjcif; = tm&r®Py#da0" oabmtm;jzifh tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwfedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk rsufarSmufjyKvsuf od\/ xdkodkY od&mü ,if; t&,d r\*wf &m;u tocwF "mw ftNird ;f"mwef Ad mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrw\f tm&rP® yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKrI tultnDudk &&Sdojzifh opömav;yg;udk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;onfh arm[w&m;udkvnf; t<uif;rhJ y,of wvf ukd \f / xokd Ykdopmö av;yg;u kdroad tmi f z;kHvrT ;fxm;on hfarm[u kdy,of wEf idk of nthf wuG f opmö av;yg;v;kHu kdojdci;fupd oö nvf n;f wpyf gwn;f Ny;Dp;DomG ;\/ ,i;fo Ykdupd oö 'd td¨ m;jzi hfopmö av;yg;ukd odrIudk toar®m[y#da0"[k ac:qdkayonf/ xdkwGif t&d,r\*fw&m;onf tm&r®Py#da0"tm;jzifh eda&m"opömudk od\/ toar®m[y#da0" tm;jzifh 'ku©opöm ork',opöm r\*¾opömwdkYudk od\/ xokd oYkd jdci;faMumi hf t&,d r\*wf &m;on f 'uk o© pmö w&m; or'k ,opmö w&m; trn&f on hf y#pd oö ryk gÜ'f t\*Fg&yfwdkYESifh ,if; t\*Fg&yfwdkY\ tcsif;csif; aMumif;-usKd;-qufEG,frI oabmw&m;wdkYudk odjcif;udpöonfvnf; udpöod'd¨tm;jzifh wpfygwnf; NyD;pD;oGm;\/ xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fw&m;onf þ taMumif; y&d,m,ftm;jzifh Ówy&dnm [laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/ wpfzef t&d,r\*fw&m;onf ,if; 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'uk t© csu f tewtå csuwf uYkd kd road tmi f z;HkvrT ;fxm;on hf arm[uvkd n;f t<ui;fr hJ y,of wvf ukd \f / ,i;fo Ykdy,of wvf ukd of jzi hf'uk o© pmö or'k ,opmö trn&f on hf,i;f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf n;f[al om ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mwdkYudk pl;prf; qifjcif qkH;jzwfjcif; vkyfief;udpöonfvnf; udpöod'¨dtm;jzifh wpfygwnf; NyD;pD;NyD; jzpfoGm;\/ xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fw&m;onf þtaMumif;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh wD&Py&dnm [laom trnfudkvnf;

&&Sdayonf/ þum; avmukwå&my&dnm okH;yg;wnf;/ þo YkdavmuyD &nd m o;Hkyg; avmuwk &å my&nd m o;Hkyg;wn;f[al om twyå puö Ó© Pjfzi hftaMumi;f w&m;EiS hftusK;dw&m;w\Ydk aMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G rf I y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;wuYkd kdu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf xGif;azmufod&SdygrSomvQif tEkaAm"od y#da0"od[k ac:qdkEdkifayonf/ xdk tEkaAm"od y#da0"od wn;f[al om twyå puö Ó© Pjfzi hf y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;wuYkd kd u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f o&d dS ygrSvnf; tyg,foHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rSvnf;aumif;ç tyg,frS<uif;aom oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS vnf;aumif; ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/ xdk tEkaAm"od y#da0"odwnf;[laom twå ypöu©ÓPfjzifh y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodygrlum; ,if;odkY robd vJ su f ooH &m0#qf i;f&'J uk r© S ausmvf mT ;veG af jrmuof mG ;aom wppf wkH paf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾vof w0å g rnof n ftyd rf u\f twiG ;füaomrf vS n;f r&cdS phJ z;lay/ þum; txuyf g r[me'd geowk eå faumuEf wk -f csuf\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh odatmif jrifatmif ½I&mü --- t0Zd mÆ aMumi hfocgF&jzpyf kHç ocgF&aMumi hf0nd mPjfzpyf Hk- pon hfocgF&avmu\ jzppf Ouf okd m ½I&onf r[kwfao;? t0dZÆmcsKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&csKyfyHkç ocFg&csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPfcsKyfykH - þodkY ponfh ocFg&avmu\ csKyfpOfudkvnf; ½I&rnfom jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ½I&ef upömea\*gwåokwåef paom xdkxdkokwåefwdkYü bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifu ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (oH-1-257 - ponfü Munfhyg/) ocgF&w\Ykd jzprf I O',u kd avmuork', - [k vnf;aumif;ç ocFg&wdkY\ ysufjcif; 0,udk

avmueda&m"[kvnf;aumif; ac:qdk\/ wpfenf; t0dZÆmaMumifh ocFg&jzpfyHkç ocFg&aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpfykH ponfh ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOfudkvnf; avmuork', [ k ac:q\kd ? tEkavmrypö,mum& [kvnf; ac:qdk\/ t&[wår\*faMumifh t0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ t<uif;tusefr&Sd csKyfNidrf;jcif; = taoo0d&m\*oabmç aemifwpfzefrjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif; = tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh ocFg&paom tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ taoo0&d m\* = t<ui;ftusef r&Sd csKyfNidrf;jcif;ç tEkyÜg'eda&m" = aemifwpfzefrjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif; - [lonfh ocgF&avmu\ csKypf Ouf vkd n;f avmuead &m"[k ac:qdk\/ y#ad vmryp,ö mum& [vk n;f ac:q\kd /

,if; avmuork',ç avmueda&m"[k ac:qdkonfh ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIESifh tEkavmryp,ö mum& = tEak vmry#pd oö ryk gÜ'çf y#ad vmryp,ö mum& = y#ad vmry#pd oö ryk gÜ' foabmw&m;wuYkd kd ½Ijcif;aMumifh rnfodkY tusKd;&Sdygoenf;ç xdkodkY ½I&mü q&mYtajymESifhom tvGrf;BuD; vGrf;ae&rnfavmç tEG,ÓPfoufoufrQjzifhom rsuf&rf;rSef;qí ½I&rnfavm [k ar;&ef &Sd\/ tajzudk odvdkygu atmufyg upömea\*gwåokwåef aumufEkwfcsufudk zwf½IMunfhyg/

### upömea\*gwåokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

wpfcsdef bk&m;&Sifonf om0w¬djynfrGefü oDwif;okH;pHaeawmfrlqJ jzpf\/ xdktcg t&Sifupöme a\*gwåonf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf jrwpf mG b&k m;tm; --- ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...reS af omtjri f = orm® '|d çd reS af omtjri f = orm® '|d d [íl qykd g\? t&iS bf &k m; ...tb,rf Qjzi hfreS af omtjri f= orm® '|d djzpyf goen;f}} --- [ kþpum;u kdavQmuxf m;\/ xdktcg bk&m;&Sifu upömea\*gwåokwåef [k trnfwyfxm;aom w&m;a'oemawmfudk a[mMum;ay;awmfrl\/ ,if; okwåefrS tcsKdUudk aumufEkwfí wifjytyfygonf/

'G,edódawm cGm,H upöme avmaum a,bka,se tw¬dwaÍö0 ew¬dwÍö/ avmuork',H acg upöme ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, yóawm ,m avmau ew¬dwm? om e a[mwd/ avmueda&m"H acg upöme ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, yóawm ,m avmau tw¬dwm? om e a[mwd/ Oy,kyg'gembed ad 0o0ed Ad aEm¨ cmG , Hupmö e avmaum a,bak ,se? wÍmö , HOy,yk g'ge Hapwaom t"|d meH tbdeda0omEko,H e Oaywd e Oyg'd,wd em"d|mwd ]]twåm ar}}wd/ ]]'ku©ar0 OyÜZÆrmeH OyÜZÆwd? 'ku©H ed½kZÑrmeH ed½kZÑwD}}wd e ucFwd e 0dpdudpäwd? ty&ypö,m ÓPar0ó {w¬ a[mwd/ {wåm0wm acg upöme or®m'd|d a[mwd/ (oH-1-257-258/) or®yÜnm, yóawmwd or®mynm emr o0dyóem r\*¾ynm? wm, yóEÅómwd taw¬m/

(oH-|-2-31/)

typd avmuork',EÅd tEkavmrypö,mum&H/ avmueda&m"EÅd y#davmrypö,mum&H/

avmuedóa, yóEÅómyd [d ypö,meH tEkapäa'e ypö,kyÜEéó tEkapä'H yóawm ,m ew¬Dwd

Oap'ä '|d dOyaÜ Z,Æ s? om e a[mw/d yp,ö ead &m" HyóEóÅmy dyp,ö ead &ma"e yp,ö yk EÜ eé ad &m" Hyóawm ,m tw¬Dwd oów'd|d OyÜaZÆ,s? om e a[mwDwd t,arÜw¬ taw¬m/ (oH-|-2-31/) ty&yÜpö,mwd e y&yÜpöa,e ? tnó tywåd,ma,wGm twåypöu©ÓPar0ó {w¬ a[mwDwd/ {wåm0wm acg upöme or®m'd|d a[mwDwd {0H owåonm, y[Dewåm {wåaue or®m-

'óeH emr a[mwDwd rdóuor®m'|d ð tm[/ (oH-|-2-32/) t,rÜDwd e au0vH cPawm O',0,eD[&Pea,m ? tx acg ypö,awm O',0,eD[&Pea,myd/ (oH-#D-2-37/) e y&yÜpöa,emwd y&ó to'´[aee/ róduorm® '|d ð tm[mw d emr½yl y&ad p'ä awm y|m,

or®m'd|d,m 0kwåwåm avmud,avmukwå&rdóuH or®m'd|ð ta0gp/ (oH-#D-2-38/) upöme ...þowå0gtaygif;onf rsm;aomtm;jzifh (twåonf tjrJ&Sd\ [k,laom twå)

&odS n\f tjzpuf vkd n;faumi;fç (twoå n f jyw\f [,k al om tw)å r&odS n\f tjzpuf vkd n;faumi;fç

(oów'd|d Oapä''d|d[laom) ESpfyg;udk rSDí ae\/ upöme ...ocFg&avmu\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmudk [kwfrSefaom twdkif; aumif;rGef rSefuefaom 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh jrifaomoltm; (twåonf aovQifjywf\[k pGJ,laom) r&Sd[laom t,lonf rjzpf/

upöme ...ocFg&avmu\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmudk [kwfrSefaom twdkif; aumif;rGef rSefuefaom 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh jrifaomoltm; ocFg&avmuü (twåonf rao raysmuf tjrJwnf\[k pGJ,laom twå) &Sd\[laom t,lonf rjzpf/ upmö e ...ocgF&w&m;wüYkd ]]ig[h m ig[h m}}[ kwPmS jzi hfuyaf &murf I= wPKSy,ç ]]ig\ tw}å}[k 'd|djzifh uyfa&mufrI = 'd|Ky,ç jyif;pGmpGJvrf;rI = Oyg'gefç epfjrKyfpl;0ifrI = tbdeda0owdkYonf þ owå0gtaygif;udk rsm;aomtm;jzifh aESmifzGJUí xm;tyf\/ þ t&,d mjzpaf wmrf al om igb&k m;&iS \f wynohf m0uonuf m; pwd \f wn&f m epjfrKypf ;l0i&f m udef;atmif;&mjzpfaom xdkuyfa&mufrI = Oy,ç jyif;pGmpJGvrf;rI = Oyg'gefudk ]]ig\ twå}}wnf;[k ruyfa&muf rpJGvrf; raqmufwnf/

]]'ku©ar0 OyÜZÆrmeH OyÜZÆwd? 'ku©H ed½kZÑrmeH ed½kZÑwd = jzpfcJhaomf 'ku©om jzpf\? csKyfcJhaomf

'ku©om csKyf\}} --- [k ,HkrSm;rI r&Sd? awG;awmrI r&Sd/

ty&ypö,m ÓPar0ó {w¬ a[mwd = þt&mü xdkwynfhom0utm; olwpfyg;udk tm;-

xm;í ,kHMunfonf r[kwf? twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf odjcif;onfomvQif jzpf\/ upöme ...þrQjzifh rSefaomtjrif = or®m'd|donf jzpfay\/ (oH-1-257-258/)

### avmuork', - avmueda&m"

t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&jzpfyHk ocFg&jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPfjzpfyHk [lonhf ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOf = tEkavmrypö,mum& = tEkavmry#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;udkvnf; avmuork',[k ac:qdk\/ t0dZÆmç ocFg& - paom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdYk\ edAÁwådvu©Pm[laom jzpfrI Oyg'f oabmuvkd n;f avmuork',[k ac:qdk\/ t&[wår\*faMumifh t0dZÆm\ (taoo0d&m\*oabm tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh) t<uif; tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh ocFg& paom tusK;dw&m;\ (taoo0&d m\*oabm tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hf)t<ui;ftuserf & dSuek pf iaf tmif aemiwf pzf e frjzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzih fcsKyNfird ;fjci;f[al om ocgF&avmu\ csKypf O f = y#ad vmryp,ö mum& = y#ad vmry#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;uvkd n;f avmueda&m"[k ac:qdk\/ t0dZÆmç ocFg& paom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdYk\ 0dy&dPmrvu©Pm[laom ysufjcif; bifudkvnf; avmuead &m"[ kac:q\kd / y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfenf;t& qdk&rl ----- t0dZÆmç wPSmç Oyg'gefç ocFg&ç uH paom taMumif;

or'k ,opmö w&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f = xi&f mS ;&adS ejci;faMumi hf 0nd mPçf emr½f yk çf oVm,weç zóç a0'em [laom tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfrI oabmw&m;udkvnf; avmuork',[k ac:qdk\/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ (wpfenf; - taMumif;-tusKd; ESpf&yfvHk;wdkY\) edAÁwådvu©Pm[laom jzpfrI Oyg'f oabmudkvnf; avmuork',[k ac:qdk\/ t0Zd mÆ ç wPmS ç Oyg'geçf ocgF&ç u H paom taMumi;for'k ,opmö w&m;w\Ykd t&[wrå \*af Mumihf

(taoo0d&m\*oabm tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh ) t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;íoGm;jcif;aMumifh 0dnmPfç emrf½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'em [laom tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;wdkY\ (taoo0d&m\*oabm tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh) t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;rI oabmw&m;udkvnf; avmueda&m"[k ac:qdk\/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ (wpfenf; - taMumif;-tusKd; ESpf&yfvHk;wdkY\)

0dy&dPmrvu©Pm[laom csKyfjcif; bifudkvnf; avmueda&m"[k ac:qdk\/ þ txufyg ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOfESifh jzpfrI[laom avmuork',ç csKyfpOfESifh csKyfrI[laom

avmueda&m"udk t&d,mjzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0uonf 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPf r\*¾or®m'd|dÓPfwdkYESifh vSrf;½Ivdkufaomtcg ---

'ku©ar0 OyÜZÆrmeH OyÜZÆwd? 'ku©H ed½kZÑrmeH ed½kZÑwd = jzpfcJhaomf 'ku©om jzpf\? csKyfcJhaomf

'ku©om csKyf\ --- [k od\/ ,HkrSm;rI r&Sd? awG;awmrI r&Sd/ txufwGif &Sif;jychJonfhtwdkif; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef[laom udavo0#fw&m;wdkYrSmvnf; Oyg'geuE© m¨ woYkd m jzpMfu\? ocgF& - u[H al om ur0® #wf &m;wrYkd mS vn;f Oyg'geuE© m¨ woYkd m jzpMfu\/ 0dnmPfç emrf½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'em [laom 0dygu0#fw&m;wdkYrSmvnf; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYrSm --- oHcdawåe yÍöKyg'geu©E¨m 'ku©m ('D-2-243/ r-1-82/ r-3-292/ tb-d 2-105/) [al om a'oemawmrf sm;EiS hf tn D jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hf tjrrJ jyw f tnO§ ;fye;f tESdyfpufcH&aom w&m;wdkYom jzpfMujcif;aMumifh 'ku©w&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ xdkaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOfESifh jzpfyHkç csKyfpOfESifh csKyfyHkudk 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPf r\*¾or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh ½Ivdkufaomtcg ]] jzpfcJhaomf 'ku©omjzpf\? csKyfcJhaomf 'ku©om csKyf\}} - [k od\[lí a[mawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ ,if; avmuork',ç avmueda&m" [lonfh 'ku©\ jzpfpOfjzpfrI csKyfpOfcsKyfrIudk od&mü ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odavoavm tEG,ÓPfjzifh odavoavm[lrl ty&ypö,m ÓPar0ó {w¬ a[mwd/ (oH-1-258/)

ty&yÜpö,mwd e y&yÜpöa,e ? tnó tywåd,ma,wGm twåypöu©ÓPar0ó {w¬

a[mwDwd/ (oH-|-2-32/) þ ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkYESifh tnD q&mhtajymESifh tvGrf;BuD;vGrf;ç taqG;BuD;aqG;ç tawG;BuD; awG;ç tai;BuD;ai;ae&onfh olrsm;\ yg;pyfwGifom vrf;qHk;ae&onfh todrsKd;um; r[kwfay/ t[kwfaomfum; --- ]]þt&mü xdkwynfhom0utm; olwpfyg;udk tm;xm;í ,kHMunfonfr[kwf? twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf odjcif;onfomvQif jzpf\/}} --- [k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfh twåypöu©ÓPftodyif jzpfayonf/ þowk eå üf b&k m;&iS of n f 0yd óemorm® '|d wd n;f[al om avmuoD rm® '|d d avmuwk &å morm® '|d d

wnf;[laom r\*¾or®m'd|d - þ avmuD avmukwå&m or®m'd|dESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif &nfñTef;í a&maESmum a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonf/

emr½yl y&ad p'ä awm y|m, orm® '|d ,d m 0wk wå må avmu,d avmuwk &å ródu Horm® 'd| ðta0gp/

(oH-#D-2-38/)

emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfrSpí or®m'd|dÓPfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfonf\

tjzpfaMumifh avmuDavmukwå&m a&m>yrf;aom or®m'd|dukd þokwåefü bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyf\ [lay/ (oH-#D-2-38/) þ or®m'd|drSm pwkopöor®m'd|dyif jzpfonf/ 'ku©opömudk odaom or®m'd|dç ork',opömudk

odaom or®m'd|dç eda&m"opömudk odaom or®m'd|dç r\*¾opömudk odaom or®m'd|dyifwnf;/ ,if; orm® '|d Ód Puf kdtwyå puö Ó© P-f[ kþ upmö ea\*gwoå wk eå üf b&k m;&iS uf vn;f a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l ? t|uxmuvnf; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ wpfzef emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfrSpí pwkopöor®m'd|d[lonfh twåypöu©ÓPfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaMumif;udk #Dumq&mawmfuvnf; xyfqifhí zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ þuhJodkYaom bk&m;a[mygVdawmfBuD;rsm;ESifh t|uxm #DumtzGifhwdkYudk OD;xdyf&Gufyefqifvsuf

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - trnf&aom þusrf;üvnf; ---

1/ ½lyu©E¨m trnf&onfh ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ½IyGm;yHktydkif;udk ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;[laom trnfjzifh a&;om; wifjyxm;ygonf/ (yxrwGJ)

2/ emru©E¨m trnf&onfh emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsuaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf tmi f ½yI mG ;ytkH yikd ;fu kdemruf r|® me;fyikd ;f[al om trnjfzi hf a&;om; wifjyxm;ygonf/ ('kwd,wGJ)

3/ avmuork',ac:onfh ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOf[laom tEkavmrypö,mum& = tEkavmr y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ½IyGm;yHktydkif;udk y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;[laom trnfjzifh a&;om; wifjy xm;ygonf/ (wwd,wGJ)

4/ ,i;f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© &o ypKöy|me fy'|me fen;ftm;jzi hftwyå puö Ó© Pjfzi hford ;fqn;f ½IyGm;yHkudk vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;[laom trnfjzifh a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ (pwkw¬wGJ)

5/ ,if; avmuork',ç avmueda&m"[laom ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOfESifh jzpfrIç csKyfpOfESifh csKyfrI wuYkd kd twyå puö Ó© Pjfzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f oad tmi f jriaf tmi f 0yd óem ½yI mG ;ykH tydkif;udk 0dyóemydkif; [laom trnfjzifh a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ txl;ojzifh O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfydkif;wGif -- ork',"r®mEkyóDydkif;ç 0,"r®mEkyóDydkif;ç ork',0,"r®mEkyóDydkif; [laom trnfwdkYjzifh a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ (yÍörwGJ)

6/ t'|d jzpaf om twwd f tem\*w f ocgF&w&m;wüYkd tE,G ÓPfjzifh 0dyóem½IyGm;yHk tydkif;udk O',AÁ,mEkyóemydkif; b\*FgEkyóemydkif;wdkYwGif a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ (yÍörwGJ)

### tEG,ÓPf[lonf

pwkopöor®m'd|dÓPfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom 'ku©opöm trnf&aom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudk

y&rwof qYkd ukd af tmi f x;kdxiG ;foad om orm® '|d çd or'k ,opmö u kd x;kdxiG ;foad om = or'k ,opmö aMumihf 'ku©opömjzpfyHkudk xdk;xGif;odaom or®m'd|dç ,if; 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk cPdueda&m"odkY qdkufatmif xdk;xGif;odaom 0dyóemor®m'd|dç ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh 'ku©opömw&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;yHkudk xdk;xGif;odaom 0dyóemor®m'd|dç ½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓP[f al om avmurD \*o¾ pmö w&m;ç ,i;f avmurD \*o¾ pmö w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tew-å tcsufwdkYudk xdk;xGif;odaom 0dyóemor®m'd|dç tocFw"mwf edAÁme"mwf [laom eda&m"opömudk tm&rP® y#ad 0" oabmtm;jzi hf x;kdxiG ;foad om r\*o¾ rm® '|d çd 'uk o© pmö or'k ,opmö r\*o¾ pmö w&m;wuYkd kdtoarm® [y#ad 0" oabmtm;jzi hfx;kdxiG ;foad om r\*o¾ rm® '|d d--- þ orm® '|d Ód Ptf m;v;kHuykd if ty&yÜpö,ÓP = twåypöu©ÓP - [k þ upömea\*gwåokwåefwGif bk&m;&Sifuvnf; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ t|uxm #DumwdkYuvnf; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ,if;odkYjzpfvQif tE,GÓPfonf ,if; pwkopöor®m'd|dÓPfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifavoavm tusKH; r0ifavoavm[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ ---

"ar® ÓPEÅd {uy#da0"0aoe pwkopö"ar® ÓPH pwkopöAÇEÅa& eda&m"oapö "ar® ÓPÍö? ,xm[ ]]ww¬ uwrH "ar® ÓPH? pwlok ra\*¾ok pwlok zavok ÓP}}EÅd/

(tbd-2-341/ 'D-|-3-202/)

tEGa, ÓPEÅd pwåm&d opömed ypöu©awm 'doGm ,xm £'ged? {0H twDawyd tem\*awyd £ar0 yÍöu©E¨m 'ku©opöH? t,ar0 wPSm ork',opöH? t,ar0 eda&ma"m eda&m"opöH? t,ar0 ra\*¾g r\*¾opöEÅd {0H wó ÓPó tEk\*wd,H ÓPH/ ('D-|-3-202/) tEGa, ÓPEÅd tEkta, ÓPH? "r®ÓPó tEk\*rae ÓPH? ypöa0u©PÓPaówH emrH/

(oH-|-2-62/)

"r®ÓPf --- t&d,r\*fÓPfonf eda&m"opöm edAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk tm½kHjyKaomtm;jzifh xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;[laom tm&r®Py#da0" oabmtm;jzifh od\/ 'ku©opöm ork',opöm r\*¾ opömwdkYudkç ,if; opömwdkYudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;onfh arm[udk t<uif;rhJy,fowfaomtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;odjcif;[laom toar®m[y#da0"oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;od\/ t&d,zdkvfÓPfonf eda&m" opöm edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk tm½kHjyKaomtm;jzifh xGif;azmufodjrifjcif; tm&r®Py#da0"oabm tm;jzifh od\/ þodkY odaom þodkY jrifaom t&d,r\*fav;yg;wdkYü wnf&Sdaom t&d,r\*fÓPfç t&d, zdkvf av;yg;wdkYü wnf&Sdaom t&d,zdkvfÓPfwdkYudk "r®ÓPf[k ac:qdk\/ tE,G ÓP f --- tEG,ÓPf[lonf opömav;yg;wdkYudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf

xGif;azmufodjrifNyD;í - þ,ck ypöu©ÓPfjzifh jrifod&m þ,cktcgüuhJodkYyif ---

]]tvm;wlyif twdwfüvnf;aumif;ç tem\*wfüvnf;aumif; þ cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonfomvQif

'uk o© pmö wn;f? þ wPmS onof mvQi for'k ,opmö wn;f? þ ead &m"eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwof nof m vQif eda&m"opömwnf;? þ r\*¾if (8)yg;onfomvQif r\*¾opömwnf; }} --þodkYvQif xdk"r®ÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom ÓPfwnf;/ ('D-|-3-202/) tE,G ÓPf[lonf "r®ÓPftm; avsmfavsmufywfaomtm;jzifh odjcif;ü jzpfaom ÓPfwnf;/ "r®ÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufí odjcif;üjzpfaom ÓPfwnf;/ þ tEG,ÓPf[laom trnfonf ypöa0u©PÓPf\ trnfyif jzpfayonf/ (oH-|-2-62/) xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf[laom "r®ÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfaom ypö a0u©PÓPfuykd i f = qijfciwf waf omÓPuf ykd i ftE,G ÓPf[kac:qdkonf rSwfyg/ avmukwå&m pwkopöor®m'd|dÓPfwGif ypöa0u©PmÓPf [laom ,if; tEG,ÓPf ryg0ifonfudkum; owdjyKyg/ þum; avmukwå&m t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPfwnf;/

### 0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf

emr½yl y&ad p'ä awm y|m, orm® '|d ,d m 0wk wå må avmu,d avmuwk &å ródu Horm® '|d ðta0gp/

(oH-#D-2-38/) þtxufyg #Dumq&mawmf\ &Sif;vif;zGifhqdkcsufESifhtnD bk&m;&Sifonf emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfrS

pí orm® '|d Ód Puf kda[mMum;xm;awmrf al omaMumi hfavmupD wok poö rm® '|d dtrn&f on hf0yd óemor®m'd|dÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPfvnf;&Sdayonf/ t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf\ aemuof YkdtpOvf ukd af om tE,G ÓPrf mS qijfciwf waf om ypaö 0uP© ÓPrf Qomjzpof uoJh çYkd avmu-k w&å m pwok poö rm® '|d Ód Pwf iG f tusK;Hr0iof uoJh Ykdtvm;wyl i f avmupD wok poö rm® '|d d trn&f onhf 0yd óemorm® '|d Ód P\f aemuof YkdtpOvf ukd íf jzpaf om tE,G ÓPrf mS vn;f ypaö 0uP© ÓP fwprf sK;domjzp\f / avmupD wok poö rm® '|d Ód Pwf iG f tusK;Hr0iaf y/ taMumi;fr lavmupD wok poö rm® '|d Ód Puf kd ty&ypÜ ,ö ÓP [ k txuyf g upmö ea\*gwoå wk eå wf iG f b&k m;&iS uf a[mMum;xm;awmrf íl t|uxmuvn;f ,i;f ty&yÜpö,ÓPu kdtwyå puö Ó© P[k zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlaomaMumifh jzpf\/ avmuD0dyóemtcdkufü opömav;yg; xif&Sm;yHkudk þ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'gusrf; - yÍörwGJ 0dyóemydkif; - O',AÁ,mEkyóemydkif;wGif Munfhyg/ tvm;wlyif 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPfjzifh twdwftem\*wfocFg&wdkYü ½IyHktydkif;udk 0dyóemydkif; - O',AÁ,m Ekyóemydkif;ç b\*FgEkyóemykdif;wdkYwGif Munfhyg/

### avmuDpwkopöor®m'd|d

b&k m;&iS of n fr[mowyd |meowk eå f"rm® Eyk óemyikd ;f opyö A Á- r\*o¾ pmö yikd ;fwiG fr\*i¾ wf &m;u,kd f (8)yg;wdkYudk a0zefydkif;jcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if; r\*¾if (8)yg;wdkYwGif or®m'd|dudk þodkY (4)rsKd; cGJí a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ --uwrm p bdu©a0 or®m'd|d/ ,H acg bdu©a0 'kau© ÓPH? 'ku©ork'a, ÓPH? 'ku©eda&ma"

ÓPH? 'ku©eda&m"\*grded,m y#dy'g, ÓPH/ t,H 0kpöwd bdu©a0 or®m'd|d/ (r-1-88/)

&[ef;wdkY ...or®m'd|d[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...

1/ 'ku©opömü odjrifwwfaomÓPfç

2/ 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',opömü odjrifwwfaomÓPfç

3/ 'ku©csKyf&m eda&m"opömü odjrifwwfaomÓPfç

4/ 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;usifhpOf r\*¾opömü odjrifwwfaomÓPf --þav;rsK;daom ÓPof n f&\dS / &[e;fw Ykd...,i;fav;rsK;daom ÓPuf kdorm® '|d [d íl qtkd y\f / (r-1-88/) a&S;rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ aqG;aEG;yGJ

þ owdy|mefa'oemawmfü r\*¾opömydkif;0,f r\*¾if (8)yg;wdkYudk cGJjcm; a0zefí bk&m;&Sifonf

a[mMum;xm;awmfrlchJ\/ þt&m0,f a&S;a&S; rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ twGif;ü "r®omupämac:onfh aq;GaE;GywJG pcf k jzpcf zJh ;l\/ þ r[mowyd |meowk eå üf vm&adS om r\*i¾ f (8)yg; owyd |me f usiphf Owf &m; on f ---

1/ yAk bÁ m\*owyd |mer\* f = t&,d r\*\f a&;StzüYkd jznuhf sithf yaf om avmuoD wyd |mer\*af vavmç

2/ avmuDavmukwå&m ESpfrsKd;a&m`yGrf;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom rdóur\*favavm[k --aq;GaE;GcMJhuz;l\/ wyd #d upVl em\*rax&jfrwuf -- yAk bÁ m\*owyd |mer\* f = t&,d r\*of Ykd rqukd rf D t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü jznfhusifhtyfaom avmuDowdy|mer\*f [k qdk\/ wdyd#uplVem\*rax&f\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom wdyd#uplVokrrax&fjrwfBuD;u ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*f [laom avmuDowdy|mer\*Ef iS hfavmuwk &å mowyd |mer\* fEpS rf sK;dwuYkd kda&m>yr;fí a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om ródur\*f [ k qakd wmrf \l / wynuhf vn;f yAk bÁ m\*owyd |mer\* f jzpaf Mumi;f wijfyavQmuxf m;\/ q&muvn;f rdóur\*f jzpfaMumif;udk xyfumxyfum rdefYqdkawmfrl\/ q&mu xyfumxyfum rdefYqdkaomf wynfhuvnf; rwm;jrpfawmhbJ qdwfqdwfom aeawmfrlvdkuf\/ aemufydkif;wGif q&mjzpfawmfrlaom plVokrrax&fjrwfBuD;onf - tajzrSefudk od&Sd&ef r[mowdy|meokwåef ygVdawmfudk &Gwfqdkawmfrlav&m r[mowdy|meokwåefed\*Hk;wGif bk&m;&Sif\ 0efcH aMujimcsufodkY a&muf&Sdaomtcg tajzrSefudk &&SdoGm;awmfrl\/ a,m [d aumpd bdu©a0 £ar pwåma&m owdy|mae {0H bma0,s owå 0ómed ...

(r-1-90/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonf þowdy|mefw&m; av;yg; wdkYudk þodkY igbk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ckepfESpfwdkYumvywfvHk; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf jim;thH ...(t&[wår\*fudkaomfvnf;aumif; udavomt<uif; &Sdaeao;ygu tem\*grdr\*fudkaomf vnf;aumif; &&SdEkdif\/) --þ pmydk'fodkY a&muf&SdoGm;aomtcg aumif;pGm trSwf&&SdoGm;awmfrl\/ avmukwå&ra\*¾g OyÜZÆdwGm owå 0ómed wd|rmaem emr ew¬d/ (r-|-1-235/)

avmuwk &å mr\*of n fjzpNfy;Daemucf ek pEf pS wf uYkd mvywvf ;kH wnaf eaomrnof n fr&pdS aumi;fay/

(r-|-1-235/)

igajymqdktyfaom rdóur\*fudk þ r[mowdy|meokwåefü r&Edkif? plVem\*odjriftyfaom

ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*fudkomvQif &Ekdif\ --- [k qHk;jzwfcsuf csawmfrlEkdifavonf/ (r-|-1-235/)

,i;fyAk bÁ m\*owyd |mer\*wf iG f txuyf g orm® '|d Ód Paf v;rsK;dvn;f yg0iaf yon/f a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof n f t&,d r\*of Ykd rqukd af &murf D &&adS tmi f BuKd;yr;fxm;&rn hf orm® '|d Ód Paf v;rsK;dw Ykd jzpMfu\/

1/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdu [laom (11) rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;on f'uk o© pmö w&m;wn;f/ ,i;f 'uk o© pmö w&m;u kd u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uxf iG ;fazmu f ojdriwf waf om twyå puö Ó© Pof n f 'ak u © ÓP H t& 'uk -© opmö ü ojdriwf waf om orm® '|d wd n;f/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n ft&,d r\*of rYkd qukd rf Dt&,d r\*\f a&;StzüYkd ,i;form® '|d Ód Puf vdk n;f &&adS tmi fBuKd;yr;fxm;Ny;D jzp&f \/ ,i;fo YkdBuKd;yr;fojzi hf'uk o© pmö w&m;wuYkd kd twåypöu©ÓPf wnf;[laom or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifaomtcg edAÁmefodkY oGm;&m r\*¾ifvrf;rBuD;ay:odkY pwifa&muf&SdNyD jzpfayonf/ ,if;odkY xdk;xGif;od&rnfh 'ku©opöm w&m;pwk iG ftwwd Of yg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; tem\*wOf yg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wvYkd n;f yg0iaf eMuonuf kdowjdyKyg/

2/ ypKöyeÜ fy#od aEc¨ Em¨ ig;yg; tp&odS n hf0yd gu0# fOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd taMumi;f&i;fpp fjzpMfuaom t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f O;Daqmiof n hf uad vo0# f Oyg'geuE© m¨ ç ocgF&-u[H al om ur0® # f Oyg'geuE© m¨ wdkYum; -- twDaw a[wa0g yÍö - paom a'oemawmfrsm;ESifhtnD twdwft"GefYumv Oyg'geu©E¨m woYkd m jzpMfu\/ wpzf e f ypKöyeÜ wf iG f jyKpyk sK;daxmivf ukd af om uad vo0# f Oyg'geuE© m¨ ur0® # f Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmrnfh Zmwd (Z&mr&P) trnf&onfh Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYum; --- £'ged a[wa0g yÍ?ö tm,wð zvyÍuö H--- [al om a'oemawmrf sm;EiS hf tn D tem\*wtf "eG uYf mv Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYom jzpfMu\/ twdwfudavo0#f ur®0#f trnf&onfh Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYaMumifh ypöKyÜef0dygu0#f Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg; xi&f mS ;jzpyf ukH vkd n;faumi;fç ypKöyeÜ wf iG fjyKpyk sK;daxmivf ukd af om uad vo0# fur0® # fOyg'geuE© m¨ waYkd Mumi hftem\*w0f yd gu0# f Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; xi&f mS ;jzpyf ukH vkd n;faumi;f u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf om twåypöu©ÓPfonf 'ku©ork'a, ÓPH - t& 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',opömü odjrifwwfaom or®m'd|dwnf;/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf t&d,r\*fodkYrqdkufrD t&d,r\*f\a&S;tzdkYü þ or®m'd|dÓPftjrifukdvnf; &&Sdatmif BudK;yrf;xm;NyD; jzpf&\/ ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*f jzpfaomaMumifh wnf;/

,if;odkY BudK;yrf;&mü tEG,ÓPfjzifh tEkrmersuf&rf;qí odjrifatmif BudK;yrf;&rnfavm?

twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif BudK;yrf;&rnfavm[lrl --ty&ypö,m ÓPar0ó {w¬ a[mwd/ (oH-1-258/)

ty&yÜpö,mwd e y&yÜpöa,e? tnó tywåd,ma,wGm twåypöu©ÓPar0ó {w¬ a[mwDwd/ (oH-|-2-32/)

þ ygVdawmft|uxmwdkYESifh tnD tEG,ÓPfjzifh tEkrmersuf&rf;qí odjrifatmif BudK;yrf; &rnfvnf;r[kwf/ q&mhtajymESifh vGrf;ae&onfh todrsKd;ç olwpfyg;wdkYtm; udk;pm;,HkMunfonfh todrsKd;jzifh odatmif BudK;yrf;&rnfvnf;r[kwf/ twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmifom BudK;yrf;&rnf jzpfayonf/

,i;fo Ykdjzpvf Qi fypKöyeÜ fy#od aEc¨ Em¨ ig;yg; tp&adS om ypKöyeÜ 0f yd gu0# fOyg'geuE© m¨ w\Ykd taMumi;f &if; jzpfaom twdwft"GefYumvü tusKH;0ifaom udavo0#f Oyg'geu©E¨m ur®0#f Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk vnf;aumif;ç ypöKyÜefudavo0#f ur®0#fwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmrnfh Zmwd (Z&mr&P) trnf&onfh tem\*wft"GefYumv 0dygu0#fOyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudkvnf;aumif; twyå puö Ó© Pfjzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif ½IyGm;&rnfom[k rkcsyHkao em,lrSwfom;av&monf/ þrQomruao; tm[m&okwåef (oH-1-253/) a'oemawmfenf;t& twdwfbufodkY ÓPfudk a&S;½Iaqmif,lívnf; y#dpöorkyÜg'f aMumif;-usKd;-qufEG,frIoabmw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;Edkifonfomjzpfayonf/ (½IyHktus,fudk y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif Munfhyg/) (twdwfoHo&mwpfavQmuf tm;vHk;udk ½I&rnf[k rqdkvdkyg/)

3/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; 0dygu 0#f Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfykHudk ½Ijrifwwfaom twåypöu©ÓPfum; ypö,awm O','óe ÓPfwnf;/ ,if; ypö,awm O','óeÓPfjzifh Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk wdkuf½dkufjzpfapwwfaom Zeu taMumif;w&m;udk xdk;xGif;odjcif;aMumifh ork',opömonf xif&Sm;vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-267/)

4/ t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& uH paom taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd t&[wrå \*af Mumi hftaoo0&d m\* oabm tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hft<ui;ftuserf & dSuek pf iaf tmi faemiwf pzf e frjzpaf om csKyjfci;f jzifh csKyfNidrf;í oGm;jcif;aMumifh cE¨y&dedAÁmef pHNyD;aomtcg tem\*wfcE¨mwdkY\ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;ykHudk ½Ijrifwwfaom twåypöu©ÓPfum; - ypö,awm 0,'óeÓPfwnf;/ ypö,awm O','óeÓPfESifh ypö,awm 0,'óeÓPf ESpfrsKd;udk aygif;vdkufaomf ypö,awm

O',AÁ,'óeÓPfwnf;/

þt&müvnf; O',AÁ,ÓPfudk tm;opfaeqJjzpfaom ykxkZeftqifhwGifom &Sdaeao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvftzdkY t&[wår\*fudk &rnfhtcsdefonfvnf;aumif; cE¨y&dedAÁmef pH,l&rnfh tcsdefonf vnf;aumif; tem\*wfomvQif jzpf\/ ,if;tem\*wfrSm þb0tem\*wfaomfvnf; jzpfcsifjzpfrnf? aemivf mrnbhf 0wpcf ck [k al om tem\*waf omvf n;f jzpcf sijfzprf n/f ,i;ftem\*w0f , ftMumi;fw&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh tusKd;cE¨mwdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabm tm;jzi hfcsKyNfird ;fyuHk kda,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f twyå puö Ó© Pjfzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdri-f atmif BudK;yrf;&rnf jzpfayonf/ ,if; tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmum; avmuDeda&m"opömw&m;wnf;/ taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;í oGm;jcif;aMumifh taMumif;w&m;

&MdSuuek af om tusK;dw&m;w\Ykd tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hf csKyNfird ;fruI kd x;kdxiG ;f ojdriaf omaMumiçhf

,if; ypö,awm 0,'óeÓPfaMumifh eda&m"opömw&m;onf xif&Sm;vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-267/) taMumif; Oyg'geu©E¨mç tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ jzpfrI Oyg'fudk ½Ijrifwwfaom ÓPfum;

cPawm O','óeÓPwf n;f/ ,i;f cPawm O','óeÓPjfzi hf Oyg'geuE© m¨ w\Ykd jzprf I Zmw-d

'ku©udk xdk;xGif;odjrifjcif;aMumifh 'ku©opömonf xif&Sm;vm\/ / ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ ysufrI bifudk

½jIriwf waf om ÓPuf m; cPawm 0,'óeÓPwf n;f/ ,i;f cPawm 0,'óeÓPjfzi hfOyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ aoausysufpD;&jcif; r&P'ku©udk xdk;xGif;í odjrifjcif;aMumifh 'ku©opöm onfyif xif&Sm;vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-267/) 'ku©opömtrnf&aom Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ 'ku©jzpfykHudk odaom ÓPfwdkYyifwnf;/ cPawm O','óeÓPfESifh cPawm 0,'óeÓPf ESpfckudk aygif;vdkufaomf cPawm O',AÁ,'óeÓPfwnf;/ txuyf g yp,ö awm O',A,Á 'óeç cPawm O',A,Á 'óe [al om þEpS rf sK;daom O',A,Á 'óeÓPtf jriuf m; 0yd óemorm® '|d wd n;f/ ,i;f 0yd óemorm® '|d od n f- yp,ö awm O',A,Á ç cPawm O',AÁ, [laom ocFg&wdkY\ ESpfrsKd;aom O',AÁ,udk rjrifatmif zkH;vTrf;xm;wwfonfh oar®m[w&m;udk w'\*Ftm;jzifh y,fowfEkdifaomaMumifh avmuDr\*¾opömwnf;/ ,if;ESpfrsKd;aom O',A,Á 'óeÓPtf jriaf Mumi hf xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f oEmÅ eüf avmurD \*o¾ pmö w&m;on f xi&f mS ; vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) t½lyowåu0dyóem½Ienf;jzifh - a&U Spdwf[k ac:qdktyfaom a&S; raem'Gg&du 0dyóemaZm0Dxd emrfw&m;pkudkç aemufpdwf[k ac:qdktyfaom aemuf0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd emrfw&m;pkjzifh wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½IEdkifaomtcgüvnf;aumif;ç ÓPtrnf&aom 0dyóemÓPf = 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxdemrfw&m;pkudk b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½IEdkifaom tcgü vnf;aumif; - þodkY ponfh 0dyóem aZm0Dxdemrfw&m;pkudk wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½IEdkifaom tcgwdkYüvnf; avmuDr\*¾opömw&m;onf xif&Sm;vmonfom jzpfayonf/ (½IyGm;ykHudk 0dyóemydkif;wGif

Munfhyg/) þum; avmu0D yd óemtcukd üf 0yd óemorm® '|d ud avmuoD pmö av;yg;u kd oyd wHk n;f/ tw-å

ypöu©ÓPf[laom ,if;0dyóemor®m'd|donf ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*f[laom avmuDr\*¾ifw&m;udk,f (8)yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg; tygt0if jzpf\/ ,if; ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*fudk t&d,r\*fodkY rwdkifrD a&S;tzdkYü jynfhpkHatmif jznfhusifh&ef r[mowdy|meokwåefwGif bk&Sm;&Sifu ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ þuJhodkYaom ñTefMum;csufrsm;udk OD;xdyf&Guf yefqifí vdkufemjyKusifhojzifh twåypöu©ÓPf [al om orm® '|d Ód Pjfzi hfavmuor'k , avmuead &m"oabmw&m;wuYkd kdx;kdxiG ;fojdriof mG ;Muaom wynohf m0ursm; &MdSuygav&UJvm;[ ktoiof al wmaf umi;fon faw;Gxirf ad umi;f aw;Gxirf ad v&m\/ xdkodkYjzpfvQif atmufyg r[mwPSmocF,okwåefrS xkwfEkwfí a&;om;wifjyxm;tyfaom aumuf-

EkwfcsufwdkYudk zwf½IMunfhyg/

### r[mwPSmocF,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

blwrd'EÅd bdu©a0 yóxmwd/ {0H baEÅ/ w'g[m&orÇ0EÅd bdu©a0 yóxmwd/ {0H baEÅ/

w'g[m&eda&m"m ,H blwH? wH eda&m""r®EÅd bdu©a0 yóxmwd/ {0H baEÅ/ (r-1-326/) or®yÜnm, yóawmwd £'H cE¨yÍöuH ZmwH blwH edAÁwåEÅd ,mxm0o&ovu©Pawm 0dyóemynm, or®m yóEÅó/ ynm, ok'd|EÅd 0kwåea,ae0 0dyóemynm, ok|K 'd|H/

(r-|-2-207/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...þ cE¨mig;yg;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\[k 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPfjzifh ½Ijrif

Muukef\avm - [k (bk&m;&Sifu) ar;awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ...½IjrifMuygukef\ - [k (&[ef;awmfwdkYu) jyefvnfavQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[e;fw Ykd ...xckd Em¨ on f taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;&jdSci;faMumihf jzpfay:vm\ [k 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPfjzifh ½IjrifMuukef\avm [k ar;awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ...½IjrifMuygukef\ [k jyefvnfavQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[e;fw Ykd...xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmaom xckd Em¨ onçf xtkd aMumi;fw&m;\ tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabm tm;jzifh csKyfjcif;aMumifhç tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;oabm&Sd\ [k ½IjrifMuukef\avm[k ar;awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ...½IjrifMuygukef\ [k jyefvnfavQmufxm;Muukef\/ (r-1-326/) xdk&[ef;awmfwdkYum; t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&jzpfyHkç ocFg&jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPfjzpfyHk ponfh ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOf[laom tEkavmrypö,mum& = tEkavmry#dpöorkyÜg'f [lonfh avmuork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç t0dZÆm\ t&[wår\*faMumifh taoo0d&m\*oabm = tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif aemifwpfzef rjzpfaomcsKyfjcif;jzifh csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumi hfocgF&paom tusK;dw&m;p\k taoo0&d m\*oabm = tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzihf t<ui;ftuserf & dSuek pf iaf tmi f aemiwf pzf erf jzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzi hf csKyNfird ;fy kHavmuead &m"oabmukd vn;faumi;f 0yd óemorm® '|d Ód Pjfzi hfu,dk wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuof jdriNfy;DMuaom &[e;fawmwf Ykd jzpfawmfrlMu\/ (tus,fudk --- r-1-327- ponfwdkYü Munfhyg/) þuoJh aYkd om 0yd óemorm® '|d Ód Ptf jri f &&dSrEI iS hf qupf yíf b&k m;&iS uf x&kd [e;fawmwf tYkd m; ar;cGef;aygif;rsm;pGm ar;jref;awmfrl\/ &[ef;awmfwdkYuvnf; bk&m;&Sif ESpfoufauseyfawmfrlojzifh om"ak c:awmrf ol nwhf ikd af tmi fajzMum;avQmuxf m;awmrf Mlu\/ xtkd ar;tajzrsm;xrJ Sþüvtkd yaf om tcsKdUtar;tajzrsm;udk aumufEkwfí wifjytyfygonf/

# tar; ESifh tajzrsm;

&[ef;wdkY ...pifppftm;jzifh oifwdkYonf þodkY odukefaomf þodkY jrifukefaomf --- ]]q&mjrwpf mG b&k m;on figw Ykdtav;jyKoiohf wl n;f? q&mjrwpf mG b&k m;tm; ½adk ojci;fjzi hfigwoYkd n fþtwikd ;f qdkukef\}} [k þodkY qdk&mukefoavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ... þodkY ajymqdkjcif; r[kwfyg [k jyefvnfavQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...pifppftm;jzifh oifwdkYonf þodkY odukefaomf þodkY jrifukefaomf - ]]orP jzpfaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þodkY a[mMum;awmfrl\? orPrnfaom igwdkYonfvnf; þtwdkif;yif qdk&ukef\}} - [k þodkY qdk&mukefoavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ... þodkY ajymqdkjcif; r[kwfyg [k jyefvnfavQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...pifppftm;jzifh oifwdkYonf þodkY odukefaomf þodkY jrifukefaomf wpfyg;aom q&mudk ñTefjyukef&moavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ... þodkY ñTefjyjcif; r[kwfyg [k jyefvnfavQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...pifppf oifwdkYonf þodkY odukefaomf þodkY jrifukefaomf rsm;pGmaom orP jAm[®P wdkY\ 0wftusifhESifh aumwk[vr\*FvmwdkYukd tESpfom&tm;jzifh wpfzef ,lukef&moavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ... þodkY wpfzef,ljcif;onf rjzpf&myg [k jyefvnfavQmufxm;Muukef\/ eEk bdu©a0 ,a'0 wkrSmuH omrH ÓwH omrH 'd|H omrH 0d'dwH? wa'0 wkarS 0a'xmwd/ {0H

baEÅ/ (r-1-332/) omrH ÓwE dÅ o, H ÓaPe Ów/H omrH 'd|E dÅ o, H ynmpuK©em '|d /H omrH 0d'dwEÅd o,H

0dbm0dwH ygu#H uwH/ (r-|-2-209/) o,H ÓaPe ÓwEÅd y&ae,swH rkÍödwGm twåaem {0 ÓaPe ,mxm0awm ÓPH/ {0H

blwÍö o,H ypöu©awm 'd|H emr a[mwDwd tm[ ]]o,H ynmpu©Kem 'd|}}E/dÅ o,H 0dbm0dwEÅd aw[d bdu©L[d wó tw¬ó ypöwåH 0dblwbm0H tmyg'dwH/ (r-#D-2-227/)

&[ef;wdkY ...oifwdkYonf twåypöu©ÓPf[laom or®m'd|dynmpu©Kjzifh udk,fwdkif odonfukd omvQif udk,fwdkifjrifonfukdomvQif udk,fwdkif xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfudkomvQif qdkukefonf r[kwfukefavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ...rSefyg\[k jyefvnfavQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...om"k = aumif;vSay\? &[ef;wdkY ...igbk&m;onf oifcspfom;wdkY udk,fwdkif ojdriEf idk af omç tcgrvi hftusK;day;wwaf omç vmvnS phf r;fyg ½vI nS phf r;fyg[ kjyqxkd ukd af omç rrd ud ,kd xf J pwd xf üJ aqmi,f xl m;xukd af omç ynm&wdS oYkd m u,kd pf uD ,dk if S oEd ikd cf pH m;Eidk af om þw&m;jzi hf oiwf uYkd kd edAÁmefodkY a&S;½I aqmif,ltyfchJNyD = (a&mufaptyfchJNyD)/ &[ef;wdkY ...þw&m;onf udk,fwdkif ½Ijrif xdkufaom w&m;wnf;? tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;wwfaom w&m;wnf;? vmvSnfhprf;yg ½IvSnfhprf;yg [k jyqdkxdkufaom w&m;wnf;? rdrd\ udk,fxJ pdwfxJü aqmif,lxm;xdkufaom w&m;wnf;? ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpDukd,fiS odEdkifcHpm;Ekdifaom w&m;wnf;/ --- [k ,if;pum;udk igbk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\? þ udk,fwdkifjrifod xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfhtjzpfudk tpGJjyKí þpum;udk igbk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlay\/ (r-1-332/)

### orÜwd 'd| ocFg& ç orÜwd t'd| ocFg&

þ txufyg t&yf&yfaom &Sif;vif;csufwdkYudk zwf½INyD;aomtcg toifolawmfaumif;onf

em;vnf oabmuschJygrl twdwftem\*wf ocFg&w&m;wdkYü ESpfrsKd; ESpfpm; cGJjcm;oifhonf [laom atmufyg &Sif;vif;csufudkvnf; oabmus vufcHEkdifzG,f&m &Sdayonf/ --t0dZÆmrSonf Z&mr&PodkY wdkifatmifaom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYwGif - twdwft"GefYumv w&m;pkwdkYvnf; yg0ifMu\? tem\*wft"GefYumvw&m;pkwdkYvnf; yg0ifMu\? ypöKyÜeft"GefYumv w&m; pwk vYkd n;f yg0iMfu\/ ,i;fy#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fy#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf \Ykd tcsi;f csif; aMumif;-usKd;- qufEG,frI oabmw&m;udkvnf;aumif; om0uwpfOD;onf om0uyg&rDÓPfESifh avsmfnDpGm wpfpdwfwpfa'otm;jzifh twåypöu©ÓPf[laom 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPfjzifh odjrifatmif

BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnfom jzpf\/ wpzf e fopmö a'oemawmef n;ft& -- 'uk o© pmö w&m;pwk wYkd iG vf n;f twwd tf usK;dw&m; tem\*wf

tusKd;w&m; ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m; [laom twdwft"GefYumvw&m; tem\*wft"GefYumvw&m; ypöKyÜef t"eG uYf mvw&m;w Ykdyg0iMfu\/ tvm;wyl i for'k ,opmö w&m;pwk wYkd iG vf n;f twwd tf aMumi;fw&m; [lonfh twdwft"GefYumvw&m;ç ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;[lonfh ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvw&m;ç tem\*wf oHo&mc&D; rqHk;ao;olwdkYtwGuf tem\*wftaMumif;w&m;[lonfh tem\*wft"GefYumvw&m;wdkY yg0ifMu\/ wpzf e f avmueD ad &m"opmö pm&i;fwiG f þb0 y&ed Ad mÁ epf rH nohf tl wuG f þb0 tem\*wwf &m;pçk aemuaf emi fb0wpcf ck wk iG rf Sy&ed Ad mÁ epf rH nohf tl wuG faemuaf emi ftem\*wwf &m;pwk vYkd n;f yg0iMfu\/ avmurD \*o¾ pmö w&m;um; ½aI eaom 0yd óemorm® '|d Ód P f jy"me;faom 0yd óemraem'gG&ud aZm0xD d pdwftpOf jzpfojzifh ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvw&m;pkyif jzpfayonf/ ,if; avmuDopömav;yg;wdkYudkvnf; om0uwoYkd n f om0uyg&rÓD Ptf m;avsmpf mG wppf wd wf paf 'otm;jzi hft&,d r\*of Ykdrqukd rf D t&,d r\*\f a&;StzüYkd twyå puö Ó© Pwf n;f[al om 0yd óemorm® '|d Ód Pjfzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuf odjrifatmif BudK;yrf;xm;&rnfom jzpfayonf/ twyå puö Ó© P[f al om 0yd óemorm® '|d jdzi hfvuif i;f½jIrivf ukd af om txuyf g twwd tf em\*wf (ypöKyÜef) ocFg&w&m;wdkYum; orÜwd 'd| ocFg&w&m;wdkYwnf;/ oHo&mc&D;um; tvGef&Snfvsm;vSojzifh om0uwpOf ;Dtaejzi hfuek pf iaf tmiuf m; r½EI idk /f ,i;fo Ykdtwyå puö Ó© P[f al om 0yd óemorm® '|d jdzihf vufiif;r½IjrifvdkufEdkifaom twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m;wdkYum; orÜwd t'd| ocFg&w&m;wdkYwnf;/ orÜwd 'd| ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½INyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf orÜwd t'd| ocFg&w&m; [lonfh twdwf tem\*wfwdkYüvnf; ¤if;enf;[k enf;udkaqmifí tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½IEkdifayonf/ ,if; tEG,ÓPfrSm twåypöu©ÓPf[laom 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPfwGif tusKH;r0ifaom 0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom ypöu©ÓPfwpfrsKd;om jzpfonf[k rSwfom;ygav/ þodkYvQif twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&wdkYü orÜwd 'd| ocFg&ç orÜwd t'd| ocFg& [k ESpfrsKd;ESpfpm;

cGJjcm;,lygrS udpöNyD;ajyav&monf/ twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m;rSeforQ tEG,ÓPfjzifhom tEkrme rsuf&rf;qí ½I&onf[k yHkao,lchJaomf --- twåypöu©ÓPf[laom 0dyóemor®m'd|djzifh y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;odrI avmuDopömav;yg;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;odrIwdkYESifh qufpyfvsuf a[mMum;xm;awmrf al om ygVad wmçf ziG qhf xkd m;Muaom t|uxm #uD mwrYkd mS t"yd gÜ,uf i;fraJh eaom usr;f\*ewf oYkd m jzpfzG,f&m&Sdayonf/ ynm&Sdaomfvnf; owdjzpfcJ\/ tu,fí twdwftem\*wfocFg&wdkYukd orÜwd 'd| twdwftem\*wfocFg&ç orÜwd t'd| twdwf

tem\*wof cgF&[ k EpS rf sK;dcíJG ,ql ruI kdvurf cEH idk yf gvQi f atmuyf g y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wm\f tqtkd red -Yf udkum; vufcHoifhvSayonf/

Zmwm t0dZÆm ypöKyÜEém? wóm edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH / y / Zmawm ba0g ypöKyÜaEém? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH/ (y#doH-52/)

« Oyg'-f X-D bi f tm;jzi hf y&rw"¬ ro® bm0vuP© m[al om o½yk tf xnuf ,kd jf'y f xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzpfonfudkyif y#dv'¨wåbm0 = twåabmudk &onf[k qdkonf/ » jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom t0dZÆmonf

ypöKyÜEé"r® rnf\/ xdk t0dZÆm\ píjzpfjcif;[lí rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; = O', rn\f / azmujfyeyf supf ;Djci;f[íl rwS tf yaf om ocwF vuP© mon f ysujfci;f = 0,rn\f / ,i;fO', ESifh 0,udk tzefwvJvJ ½Iwwfaom tEkyóemynmonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfrnf\/ y / jzpfqJqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm [laom twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaom (ur®b0+ Oyywbdå 0[al om) b0on fypKöyEÜ "é r ®rn\f / xbkd 0\ píjzpjfci;f[íl rwS tf yaf om ocwF vuP© monf jzpfjcif; = O', rnf\/ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif; [lí rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf ysufjcif; = 0, rnf\/ ,if; O',ESifh 0,udk tzefwvJvJ ½Iwwfaom tEkyóemynmonf O',AÁ,m-

EkyóemÓPf rnf\/ (y#doH-52/)

þypöKyÜefb0udk A[dkxm;í ,if; y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudk cGJwrf;csvdkufaomf - t0dZÆm ocFg&

wdkYum; twdwft"GefYumvw&m;pkwdkYwnf;/ Zmwd[laom Oyywådb0um; tem\*wft"GefYumvw&m; pkwnf;/ 0dnmPfç emrf½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'emç wPSmç Oyg'gefç ur®b0wdkYum; ypöKyÜeft"GefY umvw&m;pkwdkYwnf;/

oaYkd om f,i;fy#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&y f tm;v;kHwrYkd mS Oyg'-f X-D bi ftaetm;jzi hf jzpNfy;D jzpqf Jjzpvf wUHå w&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if; w&m;wdkYonf Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPoHk;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifcdkuf Oyg'f XD bif [laom cPoHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdcdkuf ,if; tcdkuftwefYumvtwGif;0,f y&rw¬"r®obm0vu©Pm[laom y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJ jzpfaomaMumifh ypöKyÜEé"r® [laom trnfudk &&SdMuonfom jzpfMu\/ qdkvdkonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ t0dZÆmonf twdwft"GefYumvw&m; jzpfonfum; rSef\/ odkYaomf

,i;f t0Zd mÆ on f twwd tf "eG uYf mv0, f Oyg'-f X-D bi f taetm;jzi hf xi&f mS ;jzpcf oJh nof mjzp\f / ,i;f Oyg'-f X-D bi ftaetm;jzi hfxi&f mS ;jzpcf ukd f,i;ft0Zd mÆ u kdypKöyEÜ "é r[® yk i fq&kd \/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf ,if; t0dZÆmudk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh vSrf;½Ivdkufaomtcg ,if; t0dZÆm\ jzpfqJqJ Oyg'f ysuqf qJ J biuf kd jriaf tmi f ½&I \/ ,i;f t0Zd mÆ \ jzpqf qJ J Oyg' f ysuqf qJ J biuf kd jriaf tmi f ½EI ikd vf Qif ,i;f O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPuf ypKöyEÜ "é r ® t0Zd mÆ u kd ½oI n[f yk i f q&kd \/ <ui;fuseaf om t"eG uYf mv oHk;yg;vHk;wdkYü tusKH;0ifaom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/ þ ypöKyÜEé"r®oabmw&m;udkyif &nf&G,fawmfrlí r[m#Dumq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\? jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;uvnf; atmufygtwdkif; bmomjyefqdkxm;awmfrl\/ --e,'óe0aoe 0g {0H 0kwåH/ yXrO§d ypöKyÜEé"r®meH O',AÁ,H 'doGm tx twDwmem\*aw e,H

aewd/ (r[m#D-2-423/) wpfenf; --- e,'óetm;jzi hf þo Ykd qokd wn;f/ a&;SO;DpmG ypKöyEÜ "é rw® \Ykd O',A,Á u kd ypuö j©zihf NyD;í xdkaemifrS twdwf tem\*wfwdkYü ¤if;enf;[k enf;udkaqmifonf jzpfbdaomf/

(jynf - 0dok'd¨r\*f edó,-5-165/)

### y#dpöorkyÜg'f w&m;awmf [lonf

þ aMumi;f-usK;d-quEf ,G rf I= y#pd oö ryk gÜ'wf &m;oabmu dka\*gwrjrwpf mG b&k m;oci fu,kd af wm-f

jrwBfu;Du wnaf xmi fzewf ;Dxm;coJh nuf m; r[wk af y/ wxm\*wtrn&f awmrf al om b&k m;&iS wf oYkd nf avmuü yiG xhf eG ;f ay:ayguaf wmrf vl mMuonyf ijfzpaf pç ryiG xhf eG ;f ray:ayguaf wmrf Mluonyf ijfzpaf p þ aMumif;-usKd;-qufEG,frI = y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;onfum; avmuü wnf&Sdaeonfom jzpf\/ odkYaomf wxm\*wtrnf&awmfrlaom or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&SifwdkY yGifhxGef;ay:aygufí vmawmfrlMuaom tcgrSomvQif xdkbk&m;&SifwdkY\ azmfxkwfa[mMum;awmfrljcif;aMumifh þ aMumif;-usKd;-qufEG,frI = y#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;awmfudk owå0gwdkY od&SdcGifh &Muonf/ (oH-1-264/ ypö,okwfMunfh/) tu,fí avmuü bk&m;yGifhawmfrrlaomfvnf;aumif;ç bk&m;yGifhawmfrlaomfvnf; bk&m;&Sif\

w&m;awmfudk owå0gwdkYtaejzifh em,lcGifh emMum;cGifhudk r&&SdMuaomfvnf;aumif;ç w&m;awmfudk em,cl iG &hf Muaomvf n;f ow0å gwtYkd aejzi hfoów'|d dOap'ä '|d [d al om tpeG ;fEpS zf uof aYkd &muaf eaom 0g'q;kdBu;Drsm;u kdpvJG r;fqyk uf ikd xf m;Muaomvf n;faumi;f þy#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;u kdow0å gwoYkd nf od&Sdem;vnfEkdifMurnfum; r[kwfMuay/ þ aMumi;f-usK;d-quEf ,G rf I = y#pd oö ryk gÜ'wf &m;awmof nuf m; euaf ,mief YJ eu\f ? cuaf ,mief YJ

cuf\/ þ aMumif;-usKd;-qufEG,frI = y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;udk ]]vG,fonf wdrfonf}} [k ajymqdkavQmufxm;vmaom t&SiftmeE´mudk,fawmfjrwftm; --- ]]rma[0H tmeE´ rma[0H tmeE´ ...= nDbGm; tmeE´m oif þvdk rajymESifhç nDbGm; tmeE´m oif þvdk rajymESifh }} --- [k wm;jrpfawmf rlcJhzl;avonf/ ('D-2-47/ oH-1-318/) rnfrQyif todcufí eufeJjim;aomfvnf; þ y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;udk twåypöu©ÓPf or®m'd|dÓPf[lonfh y&dnmynmoHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh uJGuJGjym;jym; ydkif;ykdif;jcm;jcm; udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmurf obd JooH &m0#qf i;f& Jab;q;kdBu;Dr Stakd b;q;kdBu;Dr Semab;q;kdBu;Dr Saoab;q;kdBu;Dr Sy#od aE¨ tzefzef txyfxyf wnfae&onfh ab;qdk;BuD;rS ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufEkdifrnfum; r[kwfacs/ þ aMumif;-usKd;- qufEG,frI = y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;udk rodbJ orPjAm[®P [k tac:rcHxdkufacs/

(oH-1-255-256 - Munfh/) yGifhawmfrlNyD; yGifhawmfrlqJ yGifhawmfrlvwåHUaom bk&m;&SifwdkYonf þy#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;awmfudk

ykdif;jcm;í odawmfrlMujcif;aMumifh bk&m;tjzpfodkY a&mufawmfrlNyD; a&mufawmfrlqJ a&mufawmfrlvwåHU jzpfMuonf/ owå0gtaygif;onf þ y#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;awmfudk ydkif;jcm;í rodao;orQ umvywfvHk; oów'|d dOap'ä '|d wd n;f[al om acsmuuf rmÇ ;Bu;D wpcf ck tk wiG ;fo Ykdusa&muuf m qi;f&'J uk t© aygi;fukd cHpm;aeMu&OD;rnfom jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh oHo&m0#f'ku© t00rS tNyD;wdkif uRwfvGwf xGufajrmuf vdkMuol olawmfaumif;rSeforQwdkYonf þ y#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;awmfudk twåypöu©ÓPfwnf; [laom or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifEdkif&ef BudK;yrf;Mu&rnfom jzpfaMumif;udk ed'ge0\*¾oH,kwf a'oemawmfwdkYü tBudrfrsm;pGm a[mMum; owday;awmfrlcJhayonf/ (oH-1-257upömea\*gwåokwf ponfü Munfhyg/)

### y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom w'EG,w&m;rsm;

tedpöawm reodua&mawm t"darmu©A[kvó o'¨d`E´d,H tm"dyaw,sH a[mwd? bm0em, pwåm&d`E´d,med w'EG,m a[mEÅd? o[Zmwypö,m a[mEÅd? tnrnypö,m a[mEÅd? edó,ypö,m a[mEÅd? orÜ,kwåypö,m a[mEÅd? {u&om a[mEÅd? {u&oa|e bm0em? a,m or®my#dyaEémç aom bma0wd? ew¬d rdpämy#dyEéó £`E´d,bm0em/ / 'ku©awm reodua&mawm yó'¨dA[kvó orm"d`E´d,H tm"dyaw,sH a[mwd/ y / tewåawm reodua&mawm a0'A[kvó ynd`Ed´,H tm"dyaw,sH a[mwd/ y / (y#doH-245-246/) w'EG,m a[mEÅDwd wH tEk\*grdeD wH tEk0wådeD a[mEÅd/ (y#doH-|-2-161/)

= ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ESvHk;oGif;aom tedpö[k qHk;jzwfjcif; = t"darmu© (o'¨g"darmu©) rsm;aom yk\*¾dKvftm; o'¨da`E´onf tBuD;tuJ jzpf\/ 0dyóem bm0emü (0D&d, owd orm"d ynm

[laom) £a`E´ av;yg;wdkYonf xdko'¨da`E´odkY tpOfvdkufukef\/ y / ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd'uk [© kEvS ;HkoiG ;faom Nird ;fat;jci;f = yó'rd¨ sm;aom y\*k Kd¾vtf m; orm"ad `Eo´ nf tBuD;tuJ jzpf\/ 0dyóembm0emü (o'¨g 0D&d, owd ynm [laom) £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf xdk orm"da`E´odkY tpOfvdkufukef\/ y / ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtew[å k EvS ;kHoiG ;faom toÓd Prf sm;jym;aom y\*k Kd¾vtf m; ynad `Eo´ n f tBu;D tuJ jzpf\/ 0dyóembm0emü (o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d[laom) £a`E´av;yg;wdkYonf xdk ynda`E´odkY tpOfvdkufukef\/ o[Zmwypönf; jzpfukef\/ tnrnypönf; jzpfukef\/ edó,ypönf; jzpfukef\/ orÜ,kwåypönf; jzpfukef\/ wlaomudpö &Sdukef\/ wlaom udpö&Sdaom teufoabmtm;jzifh bm0em rnf\/ tMuif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf or®my#dyEé trnf&onfh aumif;rGef rSefuefaom usifhpOfudk usifh\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf £a`E´wdkYudk &ifhusufatmif yGm;rsm;jcif;[laom £`E´d,bm0emudk ymG ;rsm;onrf n\f / tMuiyf \*k Kd¾vof nuf m; rmS ;,iG ;fazmujfyef rreS uf eof n hfrpd mä y#yd wuf siphf Ouf kdusi\hf ? xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; £a`E´wdkYudk &ifhusufatmif yGm;rsm;jcif; £`E´d,bm0emrnfonf r&SdEdkif/

(y#doH-245-246/) o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm - [k £a`E´ig;yg; &Sd\/ xdkwGif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ESvHk; oGif;½IyGm;rIrsm;aom yk\*¾dKvftm; o'¨da`E´onf tBuD;tuJ jzpf\/ ,if;o'd¨a`E´\ aemufodkY 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm[lonfh £a`E´av;yg;wdkYu tpOfvdkufMu&\/ odkYaomf ,if;o'¨gESifh ,if;£a`E´av;yg;wdkYrSm pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü twl,SOfwGJí jzpfMu\? o'¨gu ,if;£a`E´av;yg;wdkYtm; o[Zmw tnrn edó, orÜ,kwå ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ xdkaMumifh ,if; £a`E´av;yg;wdkYudk xdk o'¨da`E´\aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom w'EG,w&m;wdkY[lí a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd 'uk [© k EvS ;kHoiG ;f½yI mG ;rrI sm;aom y\*k Kd¾vtf m; orm"ad `Eo´ n f tBu;Dtu J jzp\f / ,i;f orm"ad `E\´ aemuof Ykdo'g¨ 0&D ,d ow d ynm[al om £a`Ea´ v;yg;wuYkd tpOvf ukd íf jzpMfu&\/ orm"du ,if; £a`E´av;yg;wdkYtm; o[Zmw tnrn edó, orÜ,kwå ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyK ay;\/ xakd Mumi hf ,i;f £a`Ea´ v;yg;wuYkd kd orm"ad `E\´ aemuof YkdtpOvf ukd af om w'E,G w&m;w[Ykd íl a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå[k ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;rIrsm;aom yk\*¾dKvftm; ynda`E´onf tBuD;tuJjzpf\/

,i;fynad `E\´ aemuof Ykdo'g¨ 0&D ,d ow dorm"[d al om £a`Ew´ uYkd tpOvf ukd íf jzpMfu&\/ ynad `Eu´ ,if; £a`E´av;yg;wdkYtm; o[Zmw tnrn edó, orÜ,kwå ypö,owådwkdYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ xdkaMumifh ,if; £a`E´av;yg;wdkYudk ynda`E´\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom w'EG,w&m; wdkY[lí a[m-

Mum;xm;awmfrl\/ þ w'EG,w&m; - wdkYum; 0dyóemaZm pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü twl,SOfwGJí jzpfMuaom

tcsi;fcsi;f tjyetf veS fo[Zmw tnrn eód, or,Ü wk yå p,ö owwdå jYkdzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;aeMuaom w&m;wdkY jzpfMuonf/ txufwGif &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;aom twåypöu©ÓPf[lonfh 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓP\f aemuof YkdtpOvf ukd íf jzpaf omç 0yd óemorm® '|d Ód Pwf iG f tusK;Hr0iaf omç qijfciwf waf om ypaö 0uP© ÓP[f al om tE,G ÓPrf sK;dvn;f r[wk af y/ avmuwk &å mr\*Óf P fzvkd Óf Pwf \Ykd aemuof Ykd tpOfvdkufí jzpfaomç t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYü tusKH;r0ifaom ypöa0u©PÓPf [laom tEG,ÓPfrsKd;vnf; r[kwfay/ t&d,r\*fÓPfzdkvfÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf

e'd ge0\*o¾ ,H wk yf gVad wm f ÓP0w¬KokwåefwGif bk&m;&Sifonf (44)rsKd;aom ÓP0w¬K trnf &Sdaom orÜwådwdkY\ wnfaeaMumif; ÓPfwdkYudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ Z&mr&PrSonf ocFg&odkY

wikd af tmi f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&y f (11)rsK;dwüYkd t\*gF&ywf prf sK;dwprf sK;dvQi f (4)rsK;dp D (4)rsK;dpaD om ÓPwf uYkd kd a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / tm;v;kHaygi;faom f (11\_4=44)rsK;daom ÓP0wK¬wwYkd n;f/ þwiG f ypkH tH csKUdukd aumufEkwfí wifjytyfygonf/ ---

1/ Z&mr&aP ÓPH = Z&mrPü odaomÓPfç

2/ Z&mr&Pork'a, ÓPH = Z&mr&PjzpfaMumif; ork',ü odaomÓPfç

3/ Z&mr&Peda&ma" ÓPH = Z&mr&PcsKyf&m eda&m"opömü odaomÓPfç

4/ Z&mr&Peda&m"\*grded,m y#dy'g, ÓPH = Z&mr&PcsKyf&m eda&m" = edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfü odaomÓPf / y /

1/ ocFga&ok ÓPH = ocFg&wdkYü odaomÓPfç

2/ ocFg&ork'a, ÓPH = ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfaMumif; ork',ü odaomÓPfç

3/ ocFg&eda&ma" ÓPH = ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&m eda&m"opömü odaomÓPfç

4/ ocFg&eda&m"\*grded,m y#dy'g, ÓPH = ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&m eda&m" = edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfü odaomÓPf ---

þodkYvQif y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yf (1)ck (1)ckü opöm (4)yg;pD jzpfojzifh tm;vHk;aygif;aomf y#dpö

orkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yf (11)yg;wdkYü (44)rsKd;aom ÓP0w¬KwdkY jzpfMu\/

1/ Z&mr&P [lonf Z&mr&Poabm&Sdaom cE¨mwdkYudkyif qdkvdkonf/ Z&mr&Pü odaom ÓPf [lonf Z&mr&P oabm&Sdaom Oyg'geu©E¨m 'ku©opömw&m;wdkYü odaom ÓPfwnf;/

2/ Z&mr&PjzpfaMumif; ork',um; Zmwdwnf;/ Zmwd[lonf Zmwdoabm&Sdaom cE¨mwkdY\ b0 wpfckü píjzpfrI odkYr[kwf Oyg'frIoabmwnf;/ ,if; Zmwdudk odaom ÓPfum; Z&mr&P jzpfaMumif; ork',udk odaom ÓPfwnf;/

3/ Z&mr&Peda&m" w&m;um; edAÁmefwnf;/ ,if;edAÁmef = eda&m"opömudk odaom ÓPfum; Z&mr&Peda&m"ü odaom ÓPfwnf;/

4/ Z&mr&Peda&m"\*grdedy#dy'g [lonf t&d,r\*fESifh ,SOfaom t&d,r\*¾if (8)yg;wnf;/ ,if; r\*¾if (8)yg;udkodaom ÓPfum; Z&mr&PcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfü odaom ÓPfyifwnf;/

Zmwd\ ork',um; ur®b0ç b0\ ork',um; Oyg'geç Oyg'ge\ ork',um; wPSmç wPSm\ ork',um; a0'emç a0'em\ ork',um; zóç zó\ ork',um; oVm,weç oVm,we\ ork',um; emr½lyç emr½ly\ ork',um; 0dnmPç 0dnmP\ ork',um; ocFg&çocFg&\ ork',um; t0dZÆmwnf;/ þrQom xl;\/ þodkYvQif y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yf wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;ü (4) csufpDjzpf&um; y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yf (11) &yfwdkYü (44) rsKd;aom ÓP0w¬KwdkYwnf;/

(tus,fudk oH-1-288-289-290-wdkYü Munfhyg/)

wpzf e f b&k m;&iS uf ,i;fowk eå wf iG f tE,G ÓP f jzpyf kH tyikd ;fu kd þo Ykd quvf u f a[mMum;xm;-

awmrf \l / ---

,awm acg bud a© 0 t&,d om0aum {0 HZ&mr&P HyZmemw?d {0 HZ&mr&Por'k , HyZmemw?d {0H Z&mr&Peda&m"H yZmemwd? {0H Z&mr&Peda&m"\*grdeð y#dy'H yZmemwd/ £'ró "ar® ÓPH? aom £rdem "ar®e 'da|e 0d'dawe tumvdaue yawåe y&da,m\*gaV§e twDwmem\*aw e,H aewd/ (oH-1-289/)

{w¬ p e pwkopö"ar®e 0g r\*¾ÓP"ar®e 0g ouúm twDwmem\*aw e,H aewHk? pwkoapö ye r\*¾ÓaPe y#d0da'¨ y&awm ypöa0u©PÓPH emr a[mwd? awe e,H aewDwd a0'dwAÁm/

(oH-|-2-62/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...tMuif t&d,om0uonf þodkYvQif ---

1/ Z&mr&Pudk od\?

2/ Z&mr&P\ jzpfaMumif; ork',udk od\?

3/ Z&mr&P\ csKyf&m eda&m"opöm edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk od\?

4/ Z&mr&P csKyf&m eda&m"edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;usifhpOf r\*¾opömudk od\/

þonfum; xdkt&d,om0u\ "r®ÓPf = pwkopö"r®ü odaom t&d,r\*fÓPfwnf;/

xdkt&d,om0uonf "r®pu©K[laom t&d,r\*fÓPfpu©Kjzifh (toar®m[y#da0" oabmtm;jzifh) ypuö t© m;jzi hfjritf yaf omç t&,d r\*yf nmjzi hfotd yaf omç tcgrvi hftusK;day;aom (= rrd dt&,d r\*\f tjcm;rJhü t&d,zdkvf[laom tusKd;udk tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;aom) ç opömav;yg;wdkYodkY qdkufa&mufí wnfaeaomaMumifh pwkopö"r®odkY a&muftyf&tyfaomç pwkopö"r®ü t&d,r\*fÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí wnfaeaom þpwkopö"r®jzifhç wpfenf; pwkopö"r®udk xdk;xGif;odaom r\*¾ÓP"r®jzifh twdwf tem\*wüf en;fuakd qmi\f / wpef n;f --- twwd f tem\*w f opmö av;yg;w&m;woYkd Ykdoad Mumi;fjzpaf om ypöa0u©PmÓPfudk ydkYaqmif\/ (oH-1-289/) a, acg aupd twDwr'¨geH orPm 0g jAm[®Pm 0g Z&mr&PH tAÇnHok? Z&mr&Pork',H

tAÇnHok? Z&mr&Peda&m"H tAÇnHok? Z&mr&Peda&m"\*grdeð y#dy'H tAÇnHok? oaAÁaw {0ar0 tAÇnHok? ao,sxmyg[H {w&[d/ a,yd [d aupd tem\*wr'¨geH orPm 0g jAm[®Pm 0g Z&mr&PH tbdZmedóEÅd? Z&mr&Por'k , H tbZd meódE?dÅ Z&mr&Pead &m" H tbZd meódE?dÅ Z&mr&Pead &m"\*gred ð y#yd ' H tbZd meódE?dÅ oaAÁaw {0ar0 tbdZmedóEÅd? ao,sxmyg[H {w&[Dwd/ £'ró tEGa, ÓPH/

,awm acg bdu©a0 t&d,om0uó £rmed a'G ÓPmed y&dok'¨ged a[mEÅd y&da,m'gwmed "ar® ÓPÍö tEGa, ÓPÍö/ t,H 0kpöwd bdu©a0 t&d,om0aum ]]'d|dorÜaEém}} £wdyd? ]]'óeorÜaEém}} £wdyd? ]]tm\*awm £rH o'¨r®H}} £wdyd? ]]yówd £rH o'¨r®H}} £wdyd? ]]aoau©e ÓaPe orEém\*awm}} £wdyd? ]]aou©m, 0dZÆm, orEém\*awm}} £wdyd? ]]"r®aomwH ormyaEém}} £wdyd? ]]t&da,m edaAÁ"duyanm}} £wdyd? ]]trw'Gg&H tm[pö wd|wd}} £wdyDwd/ (oH-1-289/) vGefavNyD;aom twdwfumvü tMuif orPjAm[®PwdkYonf Z&mr&Pudk odukef\? Z&mr&Por'k ,u kdoud ek \f ? Z&mr&Pead &m"u kdoud ek \f ? Z&mr&Pead &m"o Ykda&muaf Mumi;f usiphf Ouf kd odukef\/ xdkorPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wdkYonf ,cktcgü igodouJhodkY þtwlomvQif odukef\/ aemiftem\*wfumvü tMuif orPjAm[®PwdkYonf Z&mr&Pudk odukefvwåHU? Z&mr&Por'k ,u kdoud ek vf wUHå? Z&mr&Pead &m"u kd oud ek vf wUHå? Z&mr&Pead &m"oaYkd &muaf Mumi;f usiphf Ouf kd oud ek vf wUHå? xokd rPjAm[P® tm;v;kHwoYkd n f,ctk cgü igood uohJ Ykdþtwol mvQi foMduuek vf wUHå[k twdwftem\*wfwdkYü enf;udkaqmif\/ þonfum; xdkt&d,om0u\ r\*fÓPfodkY tpOfvdkufjcif;ü jzpaf om tE,G ÓPfwnf;/

&[e;fw Ykd... tMuitf cgü t&,d om0utm; opmö av;yg;w&m;ü toarm® [y#ad 0" oabm tm;jzi hfoad om t&,d r\*Óf P[f al om "rÓ® Pvf n;faumi;fç t&,d r\*Óf Pof tYkd pOvf ukd jfci;fü oad om ypöa0u©PÓPf[laom tEG,ÓPfvnf;aumif; þESpfyg;aom ÓPfwdkYonf pifMu,fukef\? jzLpifukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdktcg þt&d,om0uukd rSefuefaomt,l0g'ESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;ç rSefuefaom ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;ç þolawmfaumif;w&m;odkY a&mufvmol[lí vnf;aumif;ç þolawmfaumif;w&m;udk jrifol[lívnf;aumif;ç usifhqJaou© ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;ç usifhqJaou© 0dZÆmÓPfESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;ç w&m;t,OfodkY aumi;fpmG qukd af &muvf mo[l íl vn;faumi;fç uad vomx k tpikd tf cuJ kd azmucf aJG om t&,d mynm&dS [lívnf;aumif;ç tNrdKufedAÁmef wHcg;0odkY a&muf&Sdí wnfaeol[lívnf;aumif; qdktyf\/

(o-H 1-289/) þ tEG,ÓPfum; t&d,r\*fÓPf\ aemufodkY odkYr[kwf t&d,r\*fÓPfzdkvfÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom ypöa0u©PÓPf[laom tEG,ÓPfwnf;/ toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; opöm av;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odjrifNyD;aomtcg þ½IuGufudk ½IEdkifayonf/

### 0dbif;ygVdawmfrS aumufEkwfcsuf

ww¬ uwrH "ar® ÓPH? pwlok ra\*¾ok pwlok zavok ynm "ar® ÓPH? aom £rdem "ar®e

Óawe 'da|e yawåe 0d'dawe y&da,m\*gaV§e twDwmem\*aw e,H aewd/ a,[d aupd twDwr'¨geH orPm 0g jAm[®Pm 0g 'ku©H tAÇnHok? 'ku©ork',H tAÇnoH ?k'uk e© ad &m" H tAnÇ oH ?k 'uk e© ad &m"\*gred ð y#yd ' H tAnÇ oH ?k £ran0 aw 'uk H© tAnÇ oH ?k £ran0 aw 'ku©ork',H tAÇnHok? £ran0 aw 'ku©eda&m"H tAÇnHok? £ran0 aw 'ku©eda&m"\*grdeð y#dy'H tAÇnHok/ a,[d aupd tem\*wr'¨geH orPm 0g jAm[®Pm 0g 'ku©H tbdZmedóEÅd? 'ku©ork',H

tbdZmedóEÅd? 'ku©eda&m"H tbdZmedóEÅd? 'ku©eda&m"\*grdeð y#dy'H tbdZmedóEÅd? £ran0 aw 'ku©H tbdZmedóEÅd? £ran0 aw 'ku©ork',H tbdZmedóEÅd? £ran0 aw 'ku©eda&m"H tbdZmedóEÅd? £ran0 aw 'ku©eda&m"\*grdeð y#dy'H tbdZmedóEÅDwd ,m ww¬ ynm yZmeem / y / tarma[m

"r®0dpa,m or®m'd|d? £'H 0kpöwd tEGa, ÓPH/ (tbd-2-341-342/)

= xdkÓPfwdkYwGif "r®ÓPf[lonf tb,fenf;? t&d,r\*fav;yg;wdkYü t&d,zdkvfav;yg;wdkYü ynm on f "rÓ® Pwf n;f/ xtkd &,d om0uon f "rp® uK©[al om t&,d r\*Óf Ppf uK©jzi hf toarm® [y#ad 0" oabmtm;jzifh ypöu©tm;jzifh jriftyfaom odtyfaom tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;aomç opömav;yg;wdkYodkY qukd af &muíf wnaf eaomaMumi hfpwok p"ö ro® Ykda&mutf y&f tyaf om pwok p"ö rü® t&,d r\*Óf Pjfzihf ouf0ifí wnfaeaom þpwkopö"r® = pwkopö"r®udk xdk;xGif;íodaom r\*¾ÓP"r®jzifh twdwf tem\*wüf en;fuakd qmi\f = twwd tf em\*w fopmö av;yg;w&m;woYkd Ykdoad Mumi;fjzpaf om ypaö 0uP© m

ÓPfudk ydkYaqmif\/ vGefavNyD;aom twdwfumvü tMuif orP jAm[®PwdkYonf 'ku©udk xdk;xGif;odchJMuukef\? 'uk o© r'k ,u kdx;kdxiG ;focd MJhuuek \f ? 'uk e© ad &m"u kdx;kdxiG ;focd MJhuuek \f ? 'uk e© ad &m"o Ykda&muaf Mumi;f usifhpOfudk xdk;xGif;odchJMuukef\/ xdk orPjAm[®P tm;vHk;wdkYonf wPSmrSwpfyg;aom þ awblru"ru® okd mvQi f'uk ©[ kx;kdxiG ;focd MJhuuek \f ? x kdorPjAm[P® tm;v;kHwoYkd n fþwPmS uokd mvQif 'uk o© r'k , [ kx;kdxiG ;focd MJhuuek \f ? x kdorPjAm[P® tm;v;kHwoYkd n fþtocwF "mw ftNird ;f"mwf eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwuf kdomvQi f'uk e© ad &m" [ kx;kdxiG ;focd MJhuuek \f ? x kdorPjAm[P® tm;v;kHwoYkd nf þ r\*i¾ &f pS yf g;tusijhfrwwf &m;uokd mvQi f 'uk e© ad &m"oaYkd &muaf Mumi;f usiphf O[f k x;kdxiG ;focd MJhuuek \f ? aemif tem\*wfumvü tMuif orPjAm[®PwdkYonf 'ku©udk xdk;xGif;odMuukefvwåHU? 'ku©-

or'k ,u kd x;kdxiG ;foMduuek vf wUHå? 'uk e© ad &m"u kd x;kdxiG ;foMduuek vf wUHå? 'uk e© ad &m"o Ykd a&muaf Mumi;f usiphf Ouf kdx;kdxiG ;foMduuek vf wUHå? x kdorPjAm[P® tm;v;kHwoYkd n fwPmS rwS pyf g;aom þawbrl u "r®udkomvQif 'ku© [k xdk;xGif;odMuukefvwåHU? xdk orPjAm[®P tm;vHk;wdkYonf þwPSmudkomvQif 'uk o© r'k , [ kx;kdxiG ;foMduuek vf wUHå? x kdorPjAm[P® tm;v;kHwoYkd n fþtocwF "mw ftNird ;f"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudkomvQif 'ku©eda&m" [k xdk;xGif;odMuukefvwåHU? xdk orPjAm[®P tm;vHk; woYkd n fþ r\*i¾ &f pS yf g; tusijhfrwwf &m;uokd mvQi f'uk e© ad &m"oaYkd &muaf Mumi;f usiphf O[f kx;kdxiG ;foMduukefvwåHU? þodkYvQif xdkt&mü ynm yZmeem / y / tarm[ "r®0dp, or®m'd|d[laom ÓPfonfjzpfay:vm\? þÓPfudk tE,G ÓPf[lí qdktyf\/ (tbd-2-341-342/)

,a'wH £rdem pwkopöa\*gp&H r\*¾ÓPH t"d\*wH? awe ÓaPe um&Pblawe twDwmem\*aw ypöa0u©PÓPocFgwH e,H aewd/ (tbd-|-2-398/) t&d,r\*fw&m;onf tm&r®Py#da0"oabmtm;jzifh eda&m"opömedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk

tm½kHwdkuf½kdufrsufarSmufjyKvsuf xdk;xGif;od\/ usefopömoHk;yg;wdkYudk opömav;yg;udk rodatmif z;kHvrT ;fxm;wwof n hfarm[u kdy,of waf omtm;jzi hftoarm® [y#ad 0" oabmtm;jzi hfx;kdxiG ;fo\d / xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fÓPfonf tm½kHrsufarSmufjyKaomtm;jzifh eda&m"opömudkç udpöod'd¨tm;jzifh usefopömoHk;yg;udk odojzifh opömav;yg;vHk;udk r\*fÓPfu omvQif od\/ t&d,zdkvfÓPfonfum; ead &m"opmö wpcf uk okd mvQi f tm½rHk suaf rmS ujfyKjci;f tm&rP® y#ad 0" oabmtm;jzi hf o\d / ,i;fuoJh Ykd odrIudkyif &nf&G,fawmfrlí t&d,r\*fÓPfav;yg; t&d,zdkvfÓPfav;yg;wdkYü wnfaomÓPfudk

"r®ÓPf[k qdkonf/ (tbd-|-2-398/) þ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nuf m; opmö av;yg;vQi f usupf m;&m tm½&Hk adS om ,i;f t&,d r\*Óf Puf kd &&Sd\/ xdkt&d,r\*fÓPfaMumifh twdwftem\*wfü enf;udkaqmifí ½Iwwfaom ypöa0u©PmÓPf[k ac:qakd om tE,G ÓPof n f jzpaf y:vm\/ ,i;f tE,G ÓPjfzi hf twwd tf em\*wüf en;fuakd qmiíf ½I\/ (tbd-|-2-398/)

þ tE,G ÓPuf m; t&,d r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Pwf \Ykd aemuof Ykd tpOvf ukd íf jzpaf om ypaö 0uP© ÓPwf prf sK;dom jzpof n/f ,i;ftE,G ÓPof n ft&,d r\*o¾ rm® '|d dtrn&f on hfpwok poö rm® '|d wd n;f [laom twåypöu©ÓPfwGif tusKH;r0ifaom t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom ypöa0u©PÓPfomwnf;/ þodkYvQif tEG,ÓPfonf 0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaomtEG,ÓPfç avmuk-

wå&m t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf[k ESpfrsKd; ESpfpm; &Sdayonf/ ,i;ftE,G ÓPuf m; 0yd óemÓPEf iS ahf omvf n;faumi;f t&,d r\*Óf Pzf vkd Óf PEf iS ahf omvf n;faumi;f pdwåu©Pwpfck\twGif;üaomfvnf;aumif; aZm0Dxdwpfck\ twGif;üaomfvnf;aumif; twl,SOfwGJ

jzpof n hf w&m;rsK;dum; r[wk af y/ 0yd óemaZm r\*af Zm zvkd af Zmw YkdOyg'NfyD;aemu f aZm0xD ad ygi;frsm;pmG jcm;vsuf jzpfay:vmaom ypöa0u©PÓPfwpfrsKd;om jzpfayonf/ txufwGif azmfjyxm;chJaom y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom -- w'E,G w&m;wdkYum; þ

tE,G ÓPEf pS rf sK;dwiG fryg0iMfuay/ tE,G ÓP[f ka[mawmrf rbl Jw'E,G w&m;w[Ykd íl om a[mMum;xm;awmrf al yon/f ,i;f w'E,G w&m;wuYkd m; 0yd óemaZmpwd uå P© wpcf k twiG ;fü tw,l OS wf jJGzp-f Muonfh o[Zmw tnrn edó, orÜ,kwå ypö,owådwkdYjzifh tcsif;csif; tjyeftvSef aus;Zl; jyKay;aeMuaom £a`E´xdkufaom £`E´d,bm0emw&m;wdkYom jzpfMuonf/

,ckwpfzef ty&dZmeeokwåefpaom xdkxdkokwåefwdkYrS aumufEkwfcsufwdkYudk qufvufí wifjy tyfygonf/

### ty&dZmeeokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

oAÁH bdu©a0 tebdZmeH ty&dZmeH t0d&mZ,H tyÜZ[H tbaAÁm 'ku©u©,m,/ y / oAÁH p acg bdu©a0 tbdZmeH y&dZmeH 0d&mZ,H yZ[H baAÁm 'ku©u©,m,/ (oH-2-249-250/)

£wd £ro®ð okawå wdaómyd y&dnm uxdwm a[mEdÅ/ ]]tbdZme}}EdÅ [d 0paee Ówy&dnm uxdwm? ]]y&dZme}}EdÅ 0paee wD&Py&dnm? ]]0d&mZ,H yZ[}}EdÅ 'DG[d y[mey&dnmwd/ (oH-|-3-6/)

&[ef;wdkY ...tvHk;pHkaom (Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; = tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg; =) ½kyfemrfw&m;udk Ówy&dnmjzifh xdk;xGif;rodchJaomfç wD&Py&dnmjzifh ydkif;jcm;rodchJaomfç y[mey&dnmjzifh xdktvHk;pHk aom ½kyfemrfw&m;ay:ü wG,fwmrufarmaeonfh wPSmw&m;udk uif;jywf ½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;atmif rusifhEdkifchJaomf ry,fpGefYEdkifcJhaomf 'ku©ukefjcif;iSm rxdkuf/ y /

&[e;fw Ykd...treS pf ipf ptf m;jziahf omuf m; tv;kHpakH om (Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; = tm,we wpqf ,hf EpS yf g; =) ½yk ef mrwf &m;u kd Ówy&nd mjzi hf x;kdxiG ;focd aJh omçf w&D Py&nd mjzi hf yikd ;fjcm;ocd aJh omçf y[me y&dnmjzifh xdktvHk;pHkaom ½kyfemrfw&m;tay:ü wG,fwmwyfrufaeaom wPSmw&m;udk uif;jywf

½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;atmif usifhEdkifchJaomf y,fpGefYEdkifcJhaomf 'ku©ukefjcif;iSm xdkuf\/ (oH-2-249-250/) ypöu©u&Paw¬e Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm p \*[dwm a[mwd --- (oH-#D-2-65/)

þodkYpaom tzGifh oH0PÖemwdkYESifh tnD y&dnm ynmwdkYum; twåypöu©ÓPfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,i;f y&nd mwuYkd kd quvf uíf &iS ;fvi;fwijfyayt/Hh --- þtyikd ;fwiG vf n;f y&nd mon f avmu D y&nd m avmukwå&m y&dnm[k ESpfrsKd;yif&Sd\/ avmuDy&dnmonfvnf; Ówy&dnmç wD&Py&dnmç y[mey&dnm[k oHk;rsKd; &Sd\/ avmukwå&my&dnmonfvnf; Ówy&dnmç wD&Py&dnmç y[mey&dnm[k

oHk;rsKd;yif &Sdayonf/ xdkwGif avmuDy&dnm oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm wifjytyfygonf/

### avmuD Ówy&dnm

ww¬ ]]½kyÜevu©PH ½lyHç a0',dwvu©Pm a0'em}}wd {0H awoH awoH "r®meH ypöwåvu©P-

ov’u©P0aoe y0wåm ynm Ówy&dnm emr/ y / ww¬ ocFg&y&dapä'awm y|m, ,m0 ypö,y&d\*¾[m Ówy&dnm, blrd/ (0dok'd¨-2-241/)

= xdky&dnm oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif ]]azmufjyefwwfaom oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom w&m;um; ½kyfwnf;? cHpm; wwfaom oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom w&m;um; a0'emwnf;/}} --- þodkYponfjzifh xdkxdk cE¨mig;yg; y&rw"¬ mwof m;w\Ykd to;Dto;Daom u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© mu kd aumi;fpmG yikd ;fjcm; rwS of m;on\f tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y:vmaom ½yk ef mruf kdyikd ;fjcm;,wl w f ord ;fqn;fwwaf om emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPyf nmEiS hf twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ fumvo;kHyg;v;kHü taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kdyikd ;fjcm;,wl w ford ;fqn;fwwfaom ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfynmonf Ówy&dnm rnfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-241/) aom ]]£'H emr½lyH e ta[wk e tyÜpö,m edAÁwåH? oa[wk oyÜpö,m edAÁwåH/ aum yeó a[wk? aum ye ypöa,m}}wd Oyy&du©aEÅm ]]t0dZÆmypö,m wPSmypö,m ur®ypö,m tm[m&ypö,m pm}}wd wó ypö,H 00w¬aywGm ]]twDawyd ypö,m ap0 ypö,orkyÜEé"r®m p? tem\*awyd {w&[dyd ypö,m ap0 ypö,orkyÜEé"r®m p? wawm O'¨H oawåm 0g yk\*¾avm 0g ew¬d? ok'¨ocFg&ykaÍÆm {0g}}wd wDok t'¨gok ucø 0dw&wd/ t,H ye 0dyóemocFg&ov’u©Pm Ówy&dnm emr/

(tbd-|-2-241-242/)

= Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; = tm,wewpqf ,Ehf pS yf g; = ½yk ef mrwf &m;wuYkd kd y&rw"¬ ro® bm0vuP© moYkd qdkufatmif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf;qnf;NyD;aom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf - ]]þemrf½kyfonfum; wdkuf½kdufjzpfay:apwwfaom a[wktaMumif;w&m; = ZeutaMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;r&SdbJç tm;ay;axmuyf wHh waf om yp,ö taMumi;fw&m; = Oywr¬ uÇ taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;r&bdS Jjzpaf y:vmonuf m; r[wk /f t[wk af omuf m; wukd ½f udk jfzpaf y:apwwaf om a[wtk aMumi;fw&m; = ZeutaMumi;fw&m; xif&Sm;&SdonfjzpfíomvQifç tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom ypö,taMumif;w&m; = Oyw¬rÇutaMumif; w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdonf jzpfíomvQif jzpfay:vm\/ xdkemrf½kyf\ wdkuf½kdufjzpfay:apwwfaom a[wk taMumi;fw&m; = ZeutaMumi;fw&m;um; tb,yf gen;f? tm;ay;axmuyf wHh waf om yp,ö taMumi;f w&m; = Oyw¬rÇutaMumif;w&m;um; tb,fygenf;[k ÓPfjzifh pl;prf;qifjcifvwfaomf ---

1/ t0dZÆm[laom taMumif;aMumifhç

2/ wPSm[laom taMumif;aMumifhç

3/ uH[laom taMumif;aMumifhç

4/ tm[m&[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vm&\[k ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifaomtcg --t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh ur®Z½kyfjzpf\? t0dZÆmu taMumif;w&m;? ur®Z½kyfu tusKd;w&m;? ...

þodkY ponfjzifh taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;í ---

1/ twdwfüvnf; taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;om &Sd\/

2/ tem\*wfüvnf; taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;om &Sd\/

3/ ypöKyÜefüvnf; taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;om &Sd\/ xdktaMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;xuf ydkvGefí jyKvkyfwwf zefqif;wwfaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0gonf

vnf;aumif;ç tjyKvkyfcH& tzefqif;cH&aom yk\*¾dKvfowå0gonfvnf;aumif; r&Sd? ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;usKd; = ocFg&w&m; tpktyHkoufoufomvQif &Sd\ -- [k ypöu©ÓPfjzifh qHk;jzwfcsufcsEkdifojzifh twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;wdkYü odkYavm odkYavm awG;awm,HkrSm;jcif; 0dpdudpämw&m;udk ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufí oGm;ay\/ þonfum; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfonfh ---

1/ ½kyfw&m;

2/ emrfw&m;

3/ taMumif;w&m;

4/ tusK;dw&m;wn;f[al om --ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;wwfaom Ówy&dnm rn\f /

(tbd-|-2-241-242/) þ txufyg t|uxmrsm;\ zGifhqdkcsufESifh tnD twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;vHk;ü

taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEkdif odrf;qnf;EkdifygrS Ówy&dnmpcef;odkY qufkd af &muEf ikd rf n[f al om tcsuuf kd ½akd ousK;dEpHG mG O;Dxyd &f uG f yeqf ivf su f em,rl wS of m;av&mon/f

### avmuD wD&Py&dnm

]]½yl H tepd çHö a0'em tepd mö }}wtd m'ed m ea,e awoaH ,0 "rm® e H omrnvuP© H tma&maywmG y0wmå vuP© m&rP® ud 0yd óem ynm wD&Py&dnm emr/ y / uvmyor®oeawm ye y|m, ,m0 O',AÁ,mEkyóem wD&Py&dnm, blrd/ (0dok'd¨-2-241/)

= ]]½kyfw&m;\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; tjcif;t&m oabmudk ÓPfESifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö[k vnf;aumif;ç a0'em\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; tjcif;t&m oabmudk ÓPfESifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö[k vnf;aumif;}}--- þodkYpaom enf;tm;jzifh xdkOyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk tedpövu©Pm 'uk v© uP© m tewvå uP© mwn;f[al om vuP© ma&; o;kHweof Ykdwiíf 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;fjzihf jzpfay:ívmaom tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm tewåvu©PmvQif wnf&mtm½kH&Sdaom vu©Pm&r®Pdu0dyóemynmonf wD&Py&dnm rnf\/ y / ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk ---

1/ ½kyfw&m;udk wpfyHk emrfw&m;udk wpfyHk - þodkY (2 )yHk yHkí jzpfapç

2/ cE¨mig;yg;enf;jzifh (5)yHk yHkí jzpfapç

3/ tm,we (12 )yg;enf;jzifh (12 )yHk yHkí jzpfapç

4/ "mwf (18)yg;enf;jzifh (18)yHk yHkí jzpfapç --þodkY ponfjzifh tpkvdkuf tyHkvkduf taygif;tpktvdkuf jcHKiHkí vu©Pma&; oHk;wefodkY wifum 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf om en;fpepuf kduvmyoro® een;f[ kac:q\dk / x kduvmyoro® eÓPrf pS í ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfysufudk cPypöKyÜefodkYqdkufatmif vu©Pma&;oHk;wefodkY wiuf m ½yI mG ;o;kHoywf waf om O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPof wYkd ikd af tmiaf om 0yd óemÓP\f usupf m; &me,fum; wD&Py&dnm\ wnf&m bHkXme jzpfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-241/)

### avmuD y[mey&dnm

awoka,0 ye "ar®ok edpöonm'dyZ[e0aoe y0wåm vu©Pm&r®Pdu0dyóem ynm

y[mey&dnm emr/ y / b\*FgEkyóeH tm'ð uwGm Oy&d y[mey&dnm, blrd/(0dok'd¨-2-241-242/)

= xdk ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYüyifvQif jrJ\[k = edpö[k trSwfrSm;rI edpöonmponfudk y,fEikd of n\f tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y:ívmaom ,i;f½yk ef mr"f ro® cgF&w\Ykd tepd vö uP© m 'uk v© uP© m tew-å vu©PmvQif wnf&mtm½kH&Sdaom vu©Pm&r®Pdu 0dyóemynmonf y[mey&dnm rnf\/ y / ,if; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudkom ½Ijrifwwfaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfrS pí txufydkif; 0dyóemÓPftm;vHk;onf y[mey&dnm\ wnf&m bHkXme jzpfonf/ þum; avmuDy&dnm oHk;yg; wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-241-242/)

### avmukwå&m y&dnm oHk;yg;

,o®m 0g ÓwwD&Py&dnma,myd w'w¬ma,0? ,o®m p a, "ar® yZ[wd? aw ed,rawmm

Ówm ap0 wD&dwm p a[mEÅd? wo®m y&dnmwå,rÜd £rdem y&d,ma,e r\*¾ÓPó udpöEÅd a0'dwAÁH/

(0dok'¨d-2-335/)

wóm b\*FgEkyóeawm y|m, ,m0 r\*¾ÓPm blrd/ (0dok'¨d-2-335/) b\*FgEkyóemÓPfrS

pí t&d,r\*fÓPfodkY wdkifatmifaom e,fajrum; xdky[mey&dnm\ wnf&m bHkXme jzpfayonf/ edyÜ&d,ma,e y[mey&dnm emr r\*¾ÓPEÅd ]],m0 r\*¾ÓPm blrD}}wd 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-508/)

rck stm;jzi hfy[mey&nd m[ol n ft&,d r\*Óf Pof mwn;f/ xakd Mumi hft&,d r\*Óf Pof Ykdwikd af tmiaf om

0yd óeme,af jru kdy[mey&nd m\ wn&f mbjkHzpaf Mumi;fu dkt|uxmq&mawmuf red qYf jkdci;fjzpof n/f xakd Mumi hf wpef n;fq&kd aom f--- Ówy&nd mEiS hfw&D Py&nd mwoYkd n fy[mey&nd m tusK;dimS om

jzpfMuonf/ Ówy&dnmESifh wD&Py&dnmwdkYonf t&d,r\*fÓPf tusKd;iSmom jzpfay:aeMuaom y&nd mw YkdjzpMfuon/f tMuicf Em¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;wtYkd ay:ü jzpaf y:aeaom uad vomu kdt&,d r\*f w&m;on f orak p'ä tm;jzi hf t<ui;fr hJy,pf eG \Yf / xtkd &,d r\*wf &m;on fxwkd &m;wuYkd kd ued ;faojraJ om e,d mr oabmtm;jzi hfyikd ;fjcm;oNdy;Dom jzpuf ek \f ? tepd ö'uk ©tew[å kp;lpr;fqijfci fq;kHjzwcf sucf sNy;Dom jzpfukef\/ xdkaMumifh y&dnmoHk;yg;vHk;onf þtaMumif; y&d,m,ftm;jzifh t&d,r\*fÓPf\ udpöom jzpfonf[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-335/) txufyg t|uxmtzGifh\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ --- t&d,r\*fw&m;onf udavomwkdYudk t<ui;fr hJy,of wEf idk of nfhprG ;ftm; &dSjci;faMumi hfrck stm;jzi hfy[mey&nd m[al om trnuf k d&&adS yon/f 0yd óemÓPwf uYkd m; w'\*tF m;jziohf m uad vomwuYkd kd y,pf eG EYf idk of nphf rG ;ftm;&jdSci;faMumiçhf uad vom wdkYudk w'\*Ftm;jzifh y,fpGefYEdkifonfh þtaMumif; y&d,m,ftm;jzifhom y[mey&dnm[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ wpfzef t&d,r\*fw&m;onf rkcstm;jzifh y[mey&dnm[laom trnfudk&&Sdí y&d,m,f tm;jzifh Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm[laomtrnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/ taMumif;um; þodYk jzpf\/ t&,d r\*wf &m;on fy,of iyhf ,xf ukd af om uad vomwuYkd kdt<ui;fr hJy,pf eG wYf w fy,of wwf wf aomaMumi hfy[me [laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ odoifhodxdkufaom tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk tm½kHrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifaomaMumifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm;odaomaMumifh y&dnm[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/ odkYtwGuf t&d,r\*fw&m;onf rkcstm;jzifh y[mey&dnm

[laom trnfudk &&Sdjcif; jzpfonf/ t&d,r\*fw&m;onf tm&r®Py#da0" toar®m[y#da0" [laom y#da0" ESpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh opöm av;yg;u kdxiG ;fazmuof jdri\f / xykd #ad 0"EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f tm&rP® y#ad 0"[ol n f tm½rHk suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmufodjrifjcif;wnf;/ t&d,r\*fw&m;onf tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwfedAÁmef[laom eda&m"opöm w&m;u dktm½rHk suaf rmS uqf ukd af &muvf su f xiG ;fazmuof jdri\f / xokd YkdtocwF "mw f eAd mÁ ewf &m;awm-f jrwfudk tm½kHrsufarSmufqdkufa&mufvsuf xGif;azmufodjrif&mü opömav;yg;udk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;onfh arm[ t0dZÆmtarSmifxkudkvnf; t<uif;rhJ zsufqD;vdkuf\? t<uif;rhJ y,fowfvdkuf\/ odkYtwGuf udpöod'd¨tm;jzifh opömav;yg;vHk;udk odjcif;udpövnf; wpfygwnf; NyD;pD;oGm;\/ xdkodkY opöm av;yg;u kdroad tmi fz;kHvrT ;fxm;on hfarm[ = t0Zd mÆ tarmS ixf uk kdt<ui;fr Jhy,of wjfci;fjzi hfupd oö 'd ¨d tm;jzifh opömav;yg;udk odrIudk toar®m[y#da0" [k ac:qdk\/ xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fw&m;onf toar®m[y#da0"oabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfMuukefaom ---

1/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdu - [laom (11) rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; = 'ku©opömw&m;ESifhç

2/ taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd;-qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wnf;

[laom ork',opömw&m; ---

þ 'uk o© pmö w&m; or'k ,opmö w&m;wuYkd vkd n;f upd oö 'd td¨ m;jzi hfyikd ;fjcm;ojdci;fupd öwpyf gwn;f NyD;pD;oGm;&um; þtaMumif;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh Ówy&dnm[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/ wpfzef t&d,r\*fw&m;onf ,if;'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjci;ft&mu kdroad tmizf ;kHvrT ;fxm;on hf arm[ = t0Zd mÆ uvkd n;f t<ui;fr Jhy,of wvf ukd \f / xakd Mumihf udpöod'd¨tm;jzifh ,if; 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&mudk pl;prf; qijfci fq;kHjzwvf su fyikd ;fjcm;ojdci;f vyk if e;fupd oö nvf n;f wpyf gwn;f Ny;Dp;DomG ;\/ xakd Mumih f t&,d r\*f w&m;onf þtaMumif;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh wD&Py&dnm[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/ wpzf e ft&,d r\*wf &m;u kdr&rtD wiG ;fü t&,d r\*\f a&;StzüYkd usi&hf aom yAk bÁ m\*y#yd 'gusiphf Of

ydkif;wGif 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;odjcif; Ówy&dnmESifh ,if; 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&mudk pl;prf;qifjcif qHk;jzwfvsuf ydkif;jcm;odjcif; [laom wD&Py&dnm - þy&dnmESpfyg;wdkYudk &&Sdatmif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&\/ ,i;fy&nd mEpS yf g;wuYkd m; y[mey&nd mtrn&f on hft&,d r\*wf &m;u kd&&adS &;twuG of m jzpjfci;faMumihf þtaMumif;y&d,m,ftm;jzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fw&m;onf Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm[laom trnf udkvnf; &&Sdayonf/ þtxuyf g avmuyD &dnmo;kHrsK;d avmuwk &å my&dnmo;kHrsK;dwjYkdzi hftv;kHpakH omOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; rodygu oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© rukefqHk;Ekdif? ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odygrS omvQi f ooH &m0#qf i;f&'J uk © uek qf ;kHEidk rf n[f k txuyf g ty&Zd meeowk eå wf iG f b&k m;&iS uf a[mñeT f vsuf&Sdayonf/ xdky&dnmoHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; od&Sd&rnfh w&m;pkwGif twdwfOyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; tem\*wfOyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYvnf; tusKH;0ifvsuf&Sdonfudkum; jzLpifajzmifhpif;aom pdwfxm; rarh aysmufwwfaom owdw&m;jzifh ½kdaopGm rSwfom;xm;av&monf/

,ckwpfzef qufvufí bk&m;tavmif;awmf\ r[m0Zd&0dyóemÓPfawmfjrwf taMumi;f udk r[mAk'¨0if 'kwd,wGJrS xkwfEkwfí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

### tavmif;awmfonf uka#oHk;oef;ajcmufodef;aom r[m0Zd&0dyóemw&m; yGm;awmfrljcif;

a&S;ü qdktyfchJNyD;aomtwdkif; 'gepaom yg&rDaumif;rIukodkvfpkjzifh avmb a'gopaom xkdxdk udavomt\*Fgudk y,fcGmokwfoiftyfNyD;&um; edAÁmefc&D;udk umqD;zHk;uG,frI jyKvkyfwwfonfh arm[ udavomAdkvfcsKyfudkvnf; tjcHt&HESifh wuG okwfoif&Sif;vif;NyD; jzpfaom bk&m;tavmif;awmfonf xdkonfh uqkefvjynfhaeY rdk;aomuf,mrf (nOfh\aemufydkif;) tcsdefü r[m0Zd&0dyóemw&m; yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfawmfrlavonf/ tm;xkwfawmfrlyHk t>rufrSm --tmPmacwf[kac:aom pMu0Vmwdkufaygif; uka#wpfodef;wdkY&Sd&m pMu0Vm wpfwdkufwpfwdkuf

twiG ;fü &adS eMuaom vel wjfA[m® ow0å gw\Ykd umvo;kHyg;ü wu,pf ipf pjfzpyf mG ;aom w&m;tEpS uf kd qijfciaf wmrf al omtcg pMu0Vm wpwf ukd wf pwf ukd üf val w Gewaf w GjA[m® aw Grnrf Qyi frsm;aeapumrl y&rwo¬ bm0"rt® pptf aejzi hft0Zd mÆ ç ocgF& ([al om twwd tf "eG uYf mvtaMumi;fw&m;) ? 0nd mPçf emrf½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'em ([laom ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvtusKd;w&m;)? wPSmç Oyg'gefç ur®b0 ([laom ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvtaMumif;w&m;) wdkYESifh (Oyywådb0jzpfaom) Zmwdç Z&m+r&P ([laom tem\*wtf usK;dw&m;) þ y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF wpqf ,Ehf pS yf g;wn;f[al om y&rwo¬ bm0"rw® &m;u,kd uf kd aumif;pGm odjrifawmfrlavonf/

þpMu0Vmwukd üf &adS eMuaom vel wjfA[m® ow0å gw\Ykd umvo;kHyg;ü wu,pf ipf pjfzpaf eaom y&rwo¬ bm0"r ® w&m;om;u kd qijfciaf wmrf al omtcgç t0Zd mÆ ç ocgF&ç 0nd mPçf emr½f yk çf oVm,weç zóç a0'emç wPmS ç Oyg'geçf b0ç Zmwçd Z&m+r&P[íl y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gFwpqf ,Ehf pS yf g; w&m;om; (0dyóemwif&rnfh w&m;tpk)udk aumif;pGm odjrifawmfrlouhJodkY usefaom pMu0VmwdkufwdkYü &SdaeMuaom vel wjfA[m® ow0å gw\Ykd umvo;kHyg;ü wu,pf ipf p fjzpaf eaom y&rwo¬ bm0"r ®w&m;om;udkvnf; qifjcifawmfrl\/ xdkodkY qifjcifawmfrlaomtcg þpMu0Vmwdkufü &SdaeMuaom vlewfjA[®m ow0å gw Ykden;fwyl i fy#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF wpqf ,Ehf pS yf g;pwD n;f[al om 0yd óemwi&f rn hfw&m;tpwk uYkd kd aumif;pGm odjrifawmfrlavonf/ þodkY pMu0Vmwdkufaygif; uka#wpfodef;wnf; [laom tmPmacwftwGif; wnf&SdaeMuonfh vlewfjA[®m owå0gwdkY\ cE¨mtpOf0,f umvoHk;yg;ü wu,fpifppf jzpfaeaom y&rw¬obm0"r® w&m;om;u kdpO;fpm;qijfciaf wmrf al omç tavmi;fawmof jlrw\f ÓPaf wmjfzi hfojdritf yaf om 0yd óem wi&f rn hfw&m;tpwk uYkd m; -- t0Zd mÆ aygi;f uak #wpof ed ;fç ocgF&aygi;f uak #wpof ed ;fç 0nd mPçf emr½f yk çf oVm,weç zóç a0'emç wPmS ç Oyg'geçf b0ç Zmwçd Z&m+r&Paygi;fvn;f uak #wpof ed ;fpjDzp&f um; (12-&yaf ygi;fvQi)f tavmi;fawmof jlrw\f 0yd óempm&ac:aom (0yd óemwi&f rn hf) w&m;om;wrYkd mS uka#wpfoef;ESpfodef;wdkY jzpfavukefonf/ tvGefaxG;½Iyfí tckwftxGif cJ,Of;vSonfh awmtkyfBuD;udk &Sif;vif;ckwfxGif okwfoifaom a,mufsm;onf rdrdpGJudkifaom"m;udk ausmufay:wifí aoG;um aoG;um xufvSpGmaom rdrd"m;jzifh tveG af x;G½yI of n hf awmtyk f csK H yad ygÜi;ftpuk kd &iS ;fvi;fowk of iof uoJh Ykd jrwpf mG b&k m;tavmi;fawm-f onfvnf; wpfaxmifhig;&m udavom awmtkyf csKH ydayÜgif;tpkudk &Sif;vif;okwfoif&eftwGuf udk,fawm\f vuof ;kHjzpaf om r[m0Z&d 0yd óem ÓPyf nm"m;tomG ; xujfruaf p&e ftmemygepwwk p¬ smef ormywfwnf;[laom "m;aoG;ausmufü aoG;aoG;NyD;vQif (= tmemyge pwkw¬psmeformywfudk 0ifpm; 0ifpm;NyD;vQif) azmfjy&myg uka#wpfoef;ESpfodef;aom y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fgw&m;tpkwdkYudk wpfckpD wpfckpD tedpövu©Pm,mOf wifívnf;aumif;ç 'ku©vu©Pm,mOf wifívnf;aumif;ç tewåvu©Pm,mOf wifívnf;aumif; qifjcifoHk;oyfawmfrlavonf/ odkY&um; uka#wpfoef;ESpfodef;aom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg w&m;tpkwdkYü wpfck wpfckvQif tedpö 0yd óemÓPçf 'uk 0© yd óemÓPçf tew0å yd óemÓP f[íl 0yd óemÓP fo;kHyg;p Do;kHyg;p Djzpaf om aMumifh uka#wpfoef;ESpfodef;udkwnfç oHk;jzifh ajr§mufyGm;í r[m0Zd&0dyóemÓPfawmfaygif; uka# oHk;oef;ajcmufodef; jzpfavonf/

(þ r[m0Zd&0dyóemÓPf taMumif;t&mt>rufonf Oy&dyPÖmo#Dum tEky'okwftzGifh pmrsuEf mS - 275 - üvn;faumi;fç 0ed n;fom&w'¬ yD e#D uD m ww,d tyk fr[mcEu¨ om&yd wk aå rm\*v¾ m’ e yAÁZÆmuxmtzGifh pmrsufESm -229 - üvnf;aumif; vm&Sdonf/) b&k m;tavmi;fawmwf ikd ;fyivf Qi fb&k m;jzpcf ge;Dü y#pd oö ryk gÜ'wf &m;u kdtEvk ykH #vd tkH m;jzi hfo;kHoyf

qifjcifawmfrlMujrJ "r®wm jzpfonf/ igwdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;tavmif;awmfonfvnf; a&S;bk&m;tavmif; awmfwdkY enf;wlyif (qdktyfchJNyD;onfhtwdkif;) y#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;udk tEkvHky#dvHk oHk;oyfqifjcifawmf rol n/f xtkd cg Zmwad cw f pMu0Vmwukd af ygi;f avmu"mw f wpaf omi;fv;kH a&q;kHatmi f wek vf yI af v onf/

jrwfpGmbk&m;tavmif;awmfonf qdktyfchJNyD;onfhtwdkif; bk&m;&Sifwdkif;\ = (bk&m;tavmif;-

awmfwdkif;\) "r®wm y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg wpfq,fhESpfyg; w&m;tpkü uka#oHk;oef;ajcmufodef;aom r[m0Z&d 0yd óem oro® eÓPuf kd jzpaf pawmrf Nly;Daomtcg tmemygepwwk p¬ smeuf kd wpzf e f 0ipf m;awmrf jlyeaf von/f (xokd Ykd 0ipf m;awmrf jlci;frmS O',A,Á ÓP f tp&adS om txu0f yd óemÓPyf nm "m;tomG ; xupf rd ahf omimS tmemygepwwk p¬ smeof rmywwf n;f[al om "m;ao;Gon hfausmuaf umi;fü wpfzef aoG;awmfrljyefjcif; jzpfonf/) xdkodkY tmemygepwkw¬psmefudk wpfzef 0ifpm;awmfrlNyD;vQif (= txuf0dyóemÓPfynm "m;toGm; xufatmif aoG;awmfrlNyD;vQif) xdkpsmefrS xí cE¨mig;yg; w&m;tpkwdkYü O',AÁ,ÓPf tp&Sdaom txuftxuf 0dyóemÓPfynmrsm;udk tvG,fwul jzpfyGm;apawmfrlavonf/

(þü / / tavmif;awmfoljrwfonf a&S;a&S;aom bk&m;&SifwdkY\txHü &[ef;jyKí yd#u oHk;yHkudk oifMum;wwfajrmufNyD;vQif 0dyóemtvkyf tm;xkwfawmfrlchJ&m O',AÁ,ÓPfç b\*FÓPfç b,ÓPçf tm'eD 0ÓPçf eAd 'dÁ gÓPçf rpk wdö uk rswmÓPçf y#od cgFÓPçf ocgF½ak yum© ÓPwf ikd af &mu-f atmi f avvh mymG ;rsm; tm;xwk af wmrf cl zJh ;laomaMumivhf n;faumi;fç a&;Sazmjfy&myg r[m0Z&d 0yd óem or®oeÓPfawmfaygif; uka#oHk;oef;ajcmufodef;wdkYjzifh avhvmyGm;rsm; ÓPfynmtm; tvGefw&m BuD;rm;vSaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; --- txuftxuf 0dyóemÓPfynmrsm;udk tvG,fwul &&Sdawmfrlonf[k ,HkMunfpGm rSwfom;&m\/ / ZdemvuFm&#DumESifh okwfr[m0g#Dum pmrsufESm-55udk rDS;jirf;jyKonf/)

þum; r[mAk'¨0if 'kwd,wGJ pmrsufESm (334-338)wdkYü vm&Sdaom r[m0Zd&0dyóem ÓPfawmfjrwf taMumif; jzpfonf/

### aAm"duxm aumufEkwfcsuf

b&k m;tavmi;fawmof n fr[mou&ú mZ f(103) cEk pS f uqek vf jynahf e Yaer0irf D a'0ywk rå m&uf kd atmijfriaf wmrf Nly;Daemu f xnkd O\hf nOOhf ;D,mrüf yak AeÁ 0d gomEókwtd bnd mPçf rZÑrd ,mrüf 'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPçf yprdä ,mrüf tmo0u,© ÓPuf kd&&adS wmrf vl su fb&k m;tjzpof Ykda&mu&f adS wmrf cl aJh von/f xdktcg bk&m;&Sifonf aAm"dyif&if; ty&mZdwyv’ifxufüyif ckepf&ufywfvHk; wpfckwnf;aom

xuf0,fzGJUacGjcif;jzifh t&[wåzdkvf 0drkwådcsrf;omxl;BuD;udk cHpm;awmfrlvsuf oDwif;oHk;pHaeawmfrl\/ uqkefvjynfhausmfwpf&ufaeY nOfhOD;,mrfüvnf;aumif;ç rZÑdr,mrfüvnf;aumif;ç ypädr,mrfüvn;faumi;f --t0Zd mÆ yp,ö m ocgF&m? ocgF&yp,ö m 0nd mP/H y / {0arwó au0vó 'uk u© E© ó¨ or'k a,m

a[mwd/ t0dZÆm,awG0taoo0d&m\*eda&m"m ocFg&eda&ma"m? ocFg&eda&m"m 0dnmPeda&ma"m/ y/ {0arwó au0vó 'ku©u©E¨ó eda&ma"m a[mwd/ (0d-3-1/)

t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&wdkYjzpfukef\? ocFg&jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPfjzpf\/ y / þodkYvQif

csrf;omrzuf oufoufaom þ 'ku©wHk; 'ku©tpktyHk\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmonf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmay\/ t0dZÆm\omvQif t&[wår\*faMumifh t<uif;rhJ csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&\ csKyNfird ;fjci;fon f jzp\f ? ocgF&\ csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumi hf 0nd mP\f csKyNfird ;fjci;fon f jzp\f / y / þovYkd Qif csrf;omrzuf oufoufaom þ 'ku©wHk; 'ku©tpktyHk\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmonf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/ (0d-3-1/) --þodkYvQif oHo&m0#f'ku©\ jzpfpOfwnf;[laom tEkavmrtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç oHo&m0#f-

'ku©\csKyfpOf[laom y#davmrtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;udk ESvHk;oGif;awmfrl\/ yxr,mrfü y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk txufygtwdkif; tEkvHky#dvHk ESvHk;oGif;awmfrlNyD;aomtcg yxrO'gef;\*gxmudkvnf;aumif;ç rZÑdr,mrfü ESvHk;oGif;awmfrlNyD;aomtcg 'kwd,O'gef; \*gxmukdvnf;aumif;ç ypädr,mrfü ESvHk;oGif;awmfrlNyD;aomtcg wwd,O'gef;\*gxmudkvnf;aumif; usL;&ifhawmfrlavonf/ þt&mwGif 0de,r[m0\*¾t|uxmu þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ --b\*0g [d 0domcykPÖrm, &wåd,m yXr,mar ykaAÁed0goH tEkó&d? rZÑdr,mar 'dAÁpu©HK 0ad oma"o?d yprdä ,mar y#pd oö ryk gÜ' HtEak vmry#ad vmr Hreo duwmG ]]£'ge dt½ak Pm O\*r¾ ódw}D}wd oAÁnKwH ygykPd/ oAÁnKwyÜwådoreEÅ&ar0 p t½kaPm O\*¾päd? wawm wH 'd0oH awae0 yv’auFe

0DwdemarwGm orÜwåm, yg#dy'&wåd,m wDok ,marok {0H reod uwGm £rmed O'gemed O'gaeod/

(0d-|-3-237/)

= bk&m;&Sifonf (= bk&m;tavmif;awmfonf ) r[mouú&mZf (103)ck uqkefvjynfhaeY nOfh\ yxr,mrüf a&;SüaeczJh ;laom cEm¨ tpOuf kdyak AeÁ 0d gomEókwtd bnd mPjfzi hftpOaf vQmuíf atmu-f arhawmfrlchJ\/ rZÑdr,mrfü 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfudk pifMu,fapawmfrlchJ\? ypädr,mrfü y#dpöorkyÜg'fudk tEkvHky#dvHk ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;awmfrlvwfaomf ---]]þ,cktcgü aet½kPfonf wufayawmhvwåHU}} [k ajymqokd iahf om tcsed üf oAnÁ KwÓPaf wmjfrwof qYkd ukd af &muaf wmrf cl \Jh / oAnÁ KwÓPaf wmjfrwof Ykd qukd af &muaf wmrf ol n\f tjcm;rrJh mS yivf Qi f aet½Pk of nvf n;f wucf aJh v\/ xakd emi f xakd eyY wvf ;kH xdkxuf0,fzGJUacG xdkifaejcif;jzifhyifvQif tcsdefudk ukefvGefapí qdkufa&mufvmaom txGufwpf&uf = uqkefvjynfhausmfwpf&ufaeY nOfhü nOfhoHk;,mrfwdkYü þtwl y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;udk tEkvHk y#dvHk ESvHk;oGif;awmfrlNyD;aomtcg þO'gef;\*gxmwdkYudk usL;&ifhawmfrlavonf/ ---

1/ ,'g [a0 ygwkb0EÅd "r®m? tmwmydaem psm,awm jAm[®Pó/ txó ucFg 0y,EÅd oAÁm? ,awm yZmemwd oa[wk"r®H/ (0d-3-2/)

tmwmydaem = wpfaxmifhig;&m udavomwdkYudk vGefpGmESdyfuGyf ylyefapwwfonfh or®yÜ"mef vvYkH 0&D ,d vn;f &adS yxaom/ psm,awm = tmemygeponzf zkH kH orxtm½EHk iS hf tptkH pakH om ½yk ef mr-f "ro® cgF&w\Ykd tepd ö 'uk © tewtå jci;ft&mvuP© mu kdtyeÜ mcukd f psmerf \*of qYkd ukd af tmi f pukd pf ukd pf ;lp;l txl; jrJjrH ½Itm;oefayxaom/ (0g) ½Itm;oefaomaMumifh/ jAm[®Pó = raumif;rI[lorQudk tyjyKtyfNyD;aomaMumifh 0dok'd¨jAm[®P trnf&onfh &[EÅmocif t&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmefü/ ,'g = tMuif tcgü/ "r®m = aAm"dyu©d, "r®tjym; oHk;q,fckepfyg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf/ [a0 = pifppf/ ygwkb0EÅd = Oyg'fxif&Sm; jzpfyGm;um vmMuukef\/ ,awm = ,if;odkY aAm"dyu©d,"r®tjym; oHk;q,f cek pyf g;uek af om w&m;w\Ykd Oyg'xf i&f mS ; jzpyf mG ;um vmjci;faMumi/hf oa[w"k r H® = t0Zd mÆ tp&adS om taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuG ocFg& tp&Sdaom tusKd;w&m;pk 'ku©xkudk/ yZmemwd = 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh ykdif;jcm;xifxif xdk;xGif;odjrifav\/ tx = xdkodkY y#dpö"mwf orkyÜg'fudk wyftyf xifxif vif;vif; odjrifaom xdktcgü/ tó = xdk&[EÅmocif t&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmefü/ oAÁm = wpfckr<uif; cyif;OókH tvHk;pHkukefaom/ ucFg = y#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;ü ,HkrSm;jcif;ç xdky#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;udk rodjrif jcif;aMumifh umvoHk;yg;0,f jzpfyGm;onfh ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYü ,HkrSm;jcif;w&m; (16)yg;wdkYonf/ 0y,EÅd = 0dty,EÅd = aevQH&Sdefausmuf qD;ESif;aygufodkY uif;aysmuf csKyfNidrf;Muavukef\/

2/ ,'g [a0 ygwkb0EÅd "r®m? tmwmydaem psm,awm jAm[®Pó/ t xó ucFg 0y,EÅd oAÁm? ,awm c,H ypö,meH ta0'd/ (0d-3-2/)

tmwmydaem = wpfaxmifhig;&m udavomwdkYudk vGefpGmESdyfuGyf ylyefapwwfonfh or®yÜ"mef vvYkH 0&D ,d vn;f &adS yxaom/ psm,awm = tmemygeponzf zkH kH orxtm½EHk iS hf tptkH pakH om ½yk ef mr-f "r®ocFg&wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewåjcif;&m vu©Pmudk tyÜemcdkuf psmefr\*fodkY qdkufatmif pdkufpdkufpl;pl; txl; jrJjrH ½Itm;oefayxaom/ (0g) ½Itm;oefaomaMumifh/ jAm[®Pó = raumif;rI[lorQudk tyjyKtyfNyD;aomaMumifh 0dok'd¨jAm[®P trnf&onfh &[EÅmocif t&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmefü/ ,'g = tMuif tcgü/ "r®m = aAm"dyu©d, "r®tjym; oHk;q,fckepfyg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf/ [a0 = pifppf/ ygwkb0EÅd = Oyg'fxif&Sm; jzpfyGm;um vmMuukef\/ ,awm = ,if;odkY aAm"dyu©d, "r®tjym; oHk;q,f ckepfyg;ukefaom w&m;wdkY\ Oyg'fxif&Sm; jzpfyGm;um vmjcif;aMumifh/ ypö,meH = t0dZÆm tp&Sdaom taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd / c, H = uek cf e;f&mreS f tocwF eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwuf /kd ta0' d = x;kdxiG ;fxixf if vif;vif; odjrifawmfrlavNyD/ tx = xdkodkY taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ ukef&m = ypö,u©, trnf&onfh tocFw"mwf edAÁmefy&rwfudk wyftyfxifxif vif;vif; odjrifaomtcgü/tó = xdk&[EÅmocif t&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmefü/ oAÁm = wpfckr<uif; cyif;OókH tvHk;pHkukefaom/ ucFg = tocFw"mwf tNird ;f"mwef Ad mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwuf kdx;kdx;kdxiG ;fxiG ;f vi;fvi;fxixf i frojdrijfci;faMumi hfu,kd wf iG ;fürmS jzpfay:vmrnfh ucFg,HkrSm; w&m;tpkwdkYonf/ 0y,EÅd = 0dty,EÅd = aevQH&Sdefausmuf qD;ESif;aygufodkY uif;aysmuf csKyfNidrf;Muavukef\/

3/ ,'g [a0 ygwkb0EÅd "r®m? tmwmydaem psm,awm jAm[®Pó/

0d"ly,H wd|wd rm&aoeH? ol&da,m0 Mobmo,rEÅvdu©H/ (0d-3-2/) tmwmydaem = wpfaxmifh ig;&mudavomwdkYudk vGefpGmESdyfuGyf ylyefapwwfonfh or®yÜ"mef vvYkH 0&D ,d vn;f &adS yxaom/ psm,awm = tmemygeponzf zkH kH orxtm½EHk iS hf tptkH pakH om ½yk ef mr-f "r®ocFg&wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewåjcif;&m vu©Pmudk tyÜemcdkuf psmefr\*fodkY qdkufatmif pdkufpdkufpl;pl; txl; jrJjrH ½Itm;oefayxaom/ (0g) ½Itm;oefaomaMumifh/ jAm[®Pó = raumif;rI[lorQudk tyjyKtyfNyD;aomaMumifh 0dok'd¨jAm[®P trnf&onfh &[EÅmocif t&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmefü/ ,'g = tMuif tcgü/ "r®m = aAm"dyu©d, "r®tjym; oHk;q,fckepfyg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf/ [a0 = pifppf/ ygwkb0EÅd = Oyg'fxif&Sm; jzpfyGm;um vmMuukef\/ (w'g = xdktcgü/) ol&da,m = ,k\*E¨Kd&fawmifpGef;rS ay:xGef;xGufjyL O'nfrlaom &Sifaerif;onf/ tEÅvdu©H = tZ#mjyif rdk;aumif;uifudk/ Mobmo,H = Mobmo,aEÅm = rdrdta&mif jcnfwpfaxmifjzifh rdkufarSmif y,f&Sif; xGef;vif; awmufyvsuf/ wd|wd £0 = wnfaeouhJodkY/ (aom jAm[®aPm = xdk&[EÅmocif t&Sifoljrwfonf/ aw[d "ar®[d = xdk aAm"dyu©d, "r®tjym; oHk;q,fckepfyg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYjzifh/ ) rm&aoeH = umr&m\* ponfq,fxyf rm&pf pwf yuf /kd 0"d yl , H = 0"d yl ,aEmÅ = rek rYf ek nYf unf u f wukd zf suyf ,af zsmuvf su/f w|d w d = ynmwe-f aqmif ÓPfawmfa&mifjzifh xGef;ajymifxdefvuf NydK;NydK;jyufvQif aepufEIef;wl wnfaeawmfrlygay\/

(0d-3-2/) (r[mAk'¨0if - 'k - 357-361/) þwGif - ]]bk&m;&Sifonf bk&m;rjzpfrD bk&m;tavmif;awmfb0uvnf; 0dyóembm0em ur|® me;fu kdp;Djze;fawmrf al omtcg y#pd oö ryk gÜ'wf &m;awmuf kd tEvk ykH #vd kH tjyetf veS f 0yd óem ½yI mG ; o;kHoyaf wmrf \l / b&k m;jzpaf wmrf Nly;Daemuvf n;f tvm;wyl i f ,i;fy#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;u kd tEvk kH y#vd kH tjyejfye ftveS vf eS f ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf wmrf \l }}- [al om þtcsuuf ukd m; rwS of m;xm;av&mon/f

### a\*gwruapwd,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

aA'ifoHk;yHkü wpfbufurf;cyfatmif wwfajrmufMuonfh jAm[®Pb0rS omoemhabmifodkY 0iaf &muíf &iS &f [e;fjyKvmMuaom &[e;f (500) woYkd n fb&k m;&iS \f y&,d wwdå &m;awmuf kdtv,G wf ul ryifryef; oif,lwwfajrmufrIudk taMumif;jyKí xdk&[ef;wdkY\ oEÅmefü rmefrmew&m;rsm; xif&Sm;pGm jzpfay:vmMu\/ xdk rmefrmew&m;onf xdk &[ef;wdkY\ t&[wåzdkvf\tEÅ&m,f jzpfEkdifaMumif;udk od&Sdawmfrlojzifh bk&m;&Sifonf xdk&[ef; (500)wdkYtm; rlvy&d,m,okwåef (r-1-1/) rlvy&d,m,Zmwfawmf (Zmwu-|-2-237/) wdkYudk a[mMum;awmfrlvsuf xdk&[ef;wdkY\ rmew&m;udk ESdrfcsKd;ay;awmfrl\/ rmeudk ESdrfcsKd;NyD;aemuf xdk&[ef;wdkY\ oEÅmef0,f orx 0dyóem bm0emwdkYudk yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfMuojzifh £a`E´rsm; &ifhusufvmaomtcg a0omvDjynf a\*gwruapwDwGif þ a\*gwruapwd,okwåefudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrlavonf/ tbdnm,m[H bdu©a0 "r®H a'aord aem tebdnm,? oed'gem[H bdu©a0 "r®H a'aord aem

te'd ge?H oygÜ#[d m&,d m[ H bud a© 0 "r H® a'aor d aem tygÜ#[d m&,d /H wó r, HS bud a© 0 tbnd m, "r®H a'o,awm aem tebdnm, oed'geH "r®H a'o,awm aem ted'geH oyÜg#d[m&d,H "r®H a'o,awm aem tygÜ#[d m&,d H u&PaD ,m Mo0ga'g u&P,D m tEok moe?D tvÍ ö ye a0g bud a© 0 w|k ,d m tv Htwrå ewm, tv Haomreóm, ]]orm® orKÁa'g¨ b\*0g? omG um© awm "arm® ? oyk #Ü yd aEmé oHaCm}}wd/ (tH-1-280/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...igbk&m;onf w&m;awmfudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrif Ny;DroS mvQi f a[mMum;awmrf \l / ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf u,dk wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmurf ord jribf J a[mMum; awmf rrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...igbk&m;onf taMumif;ed'gef;ESifh wuGaom w&m;awmfudkomvQif a[mMum; awmrf \l ? taMumi;fe'd ge;frygaom w&m;rsK;du kda[mMum;awmrf r/l &[e;fw Ykd...qeuYf sibf uwf &m;ukd y,&f mS ;Eikd of n hf prG ;ftm;&edS af pmtf mEak bm&f adS om w&m;rsK;duokd mvQi f a[mMum;awmrf \l ? qeuYf sibf uf w&m;udk y,f&Sm;Edkifonfh pGrf;tm;&SdefapmftmEkabmfr&Sdaom w&m;rsKd;udk a[mMum;awmfrrl/

= &[ef;wdkY ...w&m;awmfudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifNyD;rSomvQif w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;awmfrlaomç ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodrjrifbJ w&m;awmuf kd a[mMum;awmrf ral omç taMumi;fe'd ge;fEiS hf wuaG om w&m;awmuf okd mvQi f a[mMum;awmfrlaomç taMumif;ed'gef;rygaom w&m;rsKd;udk a[mMum;awmfrrlaomç qefYusifbufw&m;udk y,&f mS ;Eikd of n hfprG ;ftm;&edS af pm ftmEak bm&f adS om w&m;rsK;duokd mvQi fa[mMum;awmrf al omç qeuYf si-f bufw&m;udk y,f&Sm;Edkifonfh pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfr&Sdaom w&m;rsKd;udk a[mMum;awmfrrlaom xdkigbk&m;onf wpfBudrfwpfcg qdkqHk;rjcif; Mo0g'w&m;pum;udkvnf; jyKtyfNyD;avNyD? Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum qdkqHk;rjcif; tEkomoeDudkvnf; jyKtyfNyD;avNyD/

&[ef;wdkY ...oifwdkYonf ---

1/ jrwpf mG b&k m;on f ocgF&ç 0ud m&ç vuP© ç eAd mÁ eçf ynw[f ol n hf ood i hf oxd udk af om aÚ,s"r-® w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk q&mrul o,rÇLÓPfjzifh rdrdtvdkvdk udk,fawmfwdkifomvQif xdk;xGif; odjrif wwfonfh or®morÁK'¨\*kPfESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlygay\/

2/ r\*fzdkvf edAÁmef "r®u©ef[k q,fwefxifay: w&m;awmfjrwfonf tp tv,f tqHk; oHk;yg;tpHk aumif;jcif;\*kPfESifh jynfhpHkpGm a[mMum;xm;tyfonfh oGmu©mw\*kPfESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlygay\/

3/ &Spfa,mufxifay: t&d,max&foHCmawmfjrwftaygif;onf oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smeduw&m;aumif;udk aumif;rGef ½kdaopGm usifhMuH BudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfwwfonfh okyÜ#dyEé\*kPfESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlygay\/ --þovYkd Qi f EpS of uaf useypf mG vucf zH &Ykd e f oivhf oS nof mwn;f? EpS vf aYkd om pwd xf m;&zdS &Ykd e f oivhf S onfomwnf;? &Tifvef;0rf;ajrmufjcif; aomreów&m; xif&Sm;jzpfzdkY&ef oifhvSonfomwnf;[k rdefYMum;awmfrl\/ (tH-1-280/)

£ro®ð p ye a0,smu&Po® ð bnrmae o[óD avmu"mwk turÜdw¬/ (tH-1-280/) þ \*gxmrzuf pum;ajyoufouf jzpfaom a\*gwruapwd,okwåefw&m;a'oemawmfudk a[mMum;jyo qdkqHk;rawmfrltyfonf&Sdaomf wpfaxmifaom avmu"mwfü wnf&Sdaom r[myx0D ajrBuD;onf jyif;pGm wkefvIyfchJavNyD/ (tH-1-280/)

£'Íö okwåH okwGm yÍöowm bdu©L wo®ða,0goae o[ y#dorÇd'g[d t&[wåH ygykPðok/

(r-|-1-61/) þa\*gwruapwd,okwåefudk Mum;em&NyD;í (500)ukefaom &[ef;awmfwdkYonf xdkae&müyifvQif y#dorÇd'gÓPfav;yg;wdkYESifhwuG t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlMuavukefNyD/ (r-|-1-61/) oufrJhjzpfaom avmu"mwfwdkufaygif; wpfaxmifü wnf&Sdaom r[myx0DajrBuD;uyifvQif reS uf eaf Mumi;fu kd ouaf ot&mü wnvf m wevYf m &ywf nvf m&aom owk eå af 'oemawmyf i f jzpaf yon/f tu,íf ou&f odS 0nd mPujzpíf totd vrd m® ÓPyf nmEiS hfjynphf akH om toiof al wmaf umi;fonfvnf; r[myx0DajrBuD;uJhodkY oufaot&mü wnfvm weYfvm &yfwnfvmEkdifygrlum; toif olawmfaumif;onfvnf; edAÁmefodkYoGm;&m r\*¾ifvrf;rBuD;ay:odkY a&muf&SdpjyKvmNyD jzpfayonf/

þü txl;tav;\*½kjyKí &Sif;vif;wifjyvdkaom tcsufum; avmuork',[k ac:qdkaom ocgF&avmu\ jzppf O f= tEak vmryp,ö mum& = tEak vmry#pd oö ryk gÜ'wf &m;awmEf iS hfavmuead &m" [ k ac:qakd om ocgF&avmu\ csKypf O f = y#ad vmryp,ö mum& = y#ad vmry#pd oö ryk gÜ'wf &m;awmyf if jzpof n/f b&k m;&iS of n fb&k m;jzpaf wmrf rl n hfxnkd 0, fb&k m;tavmi;fawmtf jzpEf iS vhf n;f xykd #pd oö ryk gÜ'f oabmw&m;u kdtEvk ykH #vd tkH m;jzi hfypuö Ó© Pwf n;f[al om 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf wmrf cl \hJ / (0d-|-3-237/) bk&m;jzpfawmfrlNyD;aemufvnf; xdky#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;udk tEkvHky#dvHktm;jzifh tjyefjyef tvSefvSef ½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrljyef\/ þ taMumif;t&mESifh ywfoufí r[mAk'¨0ifwGif þodkY rSwfcsufcsxm;awmfrl\/ ---

« þü/ / jrwfpGmbk&m;\ a&TÓPfawmf0,f cyfodrf;aom w&m;wdkYonf cyfodrf;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfxivf i;fNy;Djzpaf omvf n;f jrwpf mG b&k m;u,kd af wmjfrwof n f(b&k m;jzprf n hfxnkd 0,f tavmif;awmfb0jzifh ) 0dyóemESvHk; usifhoHk;awmfrlcJhpOfu y#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;udk tOD;rlojzifh 0dyóemESvHk; usifhoHk;awmfrlcJhaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç xdky#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;awmfu vGefpGmodrfarGU eufeJ jrifEdkifcJaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; y#dpöorkyÜg'fudkom oHo&m0#f'ku© jzpfpOf csKyfpOf[laom tEkvHky#dvHktm;jzifh qifjcifawmfrlonf[k txl;rSwfom;&m\/» (r[mAk'¨0if-'kwd,wGJ-356/) jrwpf mG b&k m;on f rrd ud ,kd af wmwf ikd f x;kdxiG ;fojdriNfy;DroS mvQi f ooH &m0#'f uk © = ocgF&avmu\ jzppf O f csKypf O[f al om tEak vmr y#ad vmr y#pd oö ryk gÜ'wf &m;awmuf kdom0uwtYkd m;o&d adS tmi f a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;kHray;awmrf \l / qqkd ;kHronthf wikd ;f om0uwoYkd nvf n;f ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hfo&d EdS idk af Mumi;fukd b&k m;&iS uf ,kd af wmwf ikd f a[mMum;xm;awmrf ol n hf owk eå wf rYkd S 'wk ,d t&,d om0uowk eå uf kd quvf uf wifjytyfygonf/

### 'kwd,t&d,om0uokwåef

e bdu©a0 okw0awm t&d,om0uó {0H a[mwd ]]uð Ek acg --- udo® ð owd uð a[mwd? udókyÜg'g uð OyÜZÆwd? udo®ð owd ocFg&m a[mEÅd? udo®ð owd 0dnmPH a[mwd? udo®ð owd emr½lyH a[mwd? udo®ð owd oVm,weH a[mwd? udo®ð owd zaóm a[mwd? udo®ð owd a0'em a[mwd? udo®ð owd wPSm a[mwd? udo®ð owd Oyg'geH a[mwd? udo®ð owd ba0g a[mwd? udo®ð owd Zmwd a[mwd? udo®ð owd Z&mr&PH a[mwD}}wd/ tx acg bdu©a0 okw0awm t&d,om0uó ty&yÜpö,m ÓPara0w¬ a[mwd ]]£ro®ð

owd £'H a[mwd? £rókyÜg'g £'H OyÜZÆwd? t0dZÆm, owd ocFg&m a[mEÅd? ocFga&ok owd 0dnmPH a[mwd? 0dnmaP owd emr½lyH a[mwd? emr½lay owd oVm,weH a[mwd? oVm,wae owd zaóm a[mwd? zaó owd a0'em a[mwd? a0'em, owd wPSm a[mwd? wPSm, owd Oyg'geH a[mwd? Oyg'gae owd ba0g a[mwd? ba0 owd Zmwd a[mwd? Zmwd,m owd Z&mr&PH a[mwD}}wd/ aom {0H yZmemwd ]]{0r,H avmaum ork',wD}}wd/ e bdu©a0 okw0awm t&d,om0uó {0H a[mwd ]]u ð Ek acg --- udo® ðtow d uð e a[mwd? udó eda&m"m uð ed½kZÑwd? udo®ð towd ocFg&m e a[mEÅd? udo®ð towd 0dnmPH e a[mwd? udo®ð towd emr½lyH e a[mwd? udo®ð towd oVm,weH e a[mwd? udo®ð towd zaóm e a[mwd? udo®ð towd a0'em e a[mwd? udo®ð towd wPSm e a[mwd/ y / Oyg'geH / ba0g/ Zmwd/ udo®ð towd Z&mr&PH e a[mwD}}wd/ tx acg bdu©a0 okw0awm t&d,om0uó ty&yÜpö,m ÓPara0w¬ a[mwd ]]£ro®ð

towd £'H ea[mwd? £ró eda&m"m £'H ed½kZÑwd? t0dZÆm, towd ocFg&m e a[mEÅd? ocFga&ok towd 0dnmPH e a[mwd? 0dnmaP towd emr½lyH e a[mwd? emr½lay towd oVm,weH e a[mwd/ y / Zmwd,m towd Z&mr&PH e a[mwD}}wd/ aom {0H yZmemwd ]]{0r,H avmaum ed½kZÑwD}}wd/

,awm acg bdu©a0 t&d,om0aum {0H avmuó ork',Íö tw¬\*FrÍö ,xmblwH yZmemwd/ t,H 0kpöwd bdu©a0 t&d,om0aum 'd|dorÜaEém £wdyd? 'óeorÜaEém £wdyd? tm\*awm £rH o'¨r®H £wdyd? yówd £rH o'¨r®H £wdyd? aoau©e ÓaPe orEém\*awm £wdyd? aou©m, 0Zd mÆ , orEmé \*awm £wyd ?d "ra® omw HormyaEmé £wyd ?d t&ad ,m ead A"Á ud yanm £wyd ?d trw'gG&H tm[pö wd|wd £wdyDwd/ (oH-1-306-308/) ty&yÜpö,mwd e y&yÜpöa,e? tnó tywåd,ma,wGm twåypöu©ÓPar0ó {w¬ a[mwDwd/ (oH-|-2-32/) e y&yÜpöa,emwd y&ó to'´[aee/ (oH-#D-2-38/)

= &[ef;wdkY ... tm\*rokw[laom oifodç t"d\*rokw[laom usifhod - þ tod ESpfrsKd;jzifh tMum;tjri fA[ok wk &adS om t&,d mjzpaf wmrf al om igb&k m;&iS \f wynohf m0u\oEmÅ eüf þoaYkd om pwd tf MuoH n fjzpaf y:rvmay -]]toyYkd gen;f tb,wf &m;on fxi&f mS ;&vdS waf om ftb,wf &m;onf jzpfay:vmoenf;? tb,fw&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tb,fw&m;onf jzpfay:vmoenf;/ tb,fw&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf ocFg&wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmukefoenf;? tb,f w&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf 0dnmPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmoenf;? tb,fw&m;onf xif&Sm; &vdS waf om femr½f yk of n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmoen;f? tb,wf &m;on fxi&f mS ;&vdS waf om foVm,weonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmoenf;? tb,fw&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf zóonf xif&Sm;jzpfay: vmoen;f? tb,wf &m;on fxi&f mS ;&vdS waf om fa0'emon fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmoen;f? tb,wf &m; on f xi&f mS ;&vdS waf om fwPmS on f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmoen;f? tb,wf &m;on fxi&f mS ;&vdS waf omf Oyg'geof n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmoen;f? tb,wf &m;on fxi&f mS ;&vdS waf om fb0on fxi&f mS ; jzpaf y: vmoenf;? tb,fw&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf Zmwdonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmoenf;? tb,f w&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf Z&mr&Ponf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmoenf;}} --- [k þoaYkd om pwd tf MuoH n fjzpaf y: rvmay/ &[e;fw Ykd...wu,pf ipf ptf m;jziahf omuf m; tm\*r

okw[laom oifodç t"d\*rokw[laom usifhod - þ todESpfrsKd;jzifh tMum;tjrif A[kokw &Sdaom t&d,mjzpfawmfrlaom igbk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0u\ oEÅmefü --- rdrdrSwpfyg;aom tm;xm;,HkMunftyfol r&Sdrlí þt&mü aMumif;-usKd;-qufEG,frI = tEkavmry#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;ukd udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifwwfaom ty&yÜpö,ÓPf = twåypöu©ÓPf onfomvQif jzpfay: vm\/

þ taMumif;w&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf þ tusKd;w&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\? þ taMumif;w&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh þ tusKd;w&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\/ --- t0dZÆmonf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf ocFg&wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmukef\? ocFg&wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukefvwfaomf 0nd mPof n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\? 0nd mPof n fxi&f mS ;&vdS waf om femr½f yk of n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\? emrf½kyfonf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf oVm,weonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\? oVm,weonf xif&Sm; &vdS waf om fzóon fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\? zóon fxi&f mS ;&vdS waf om fa0'emon fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y: vm\? a0'emonf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf wPSmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\? wPSmonf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaom fOyg'geof n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\? Oyg'geof n fxi&f mS ;&vdS waf om fb0on fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\? b0onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf Zmwdonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\? Zmwdonf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf Z&m+ r&Ponf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\ --- [k þodkYaom todÓPfonfomvQif jzpf\? xdkt&d,m jzpfawmfrlaom igbk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0uonf -]]þocFg&avmuonf þokdY jzpfay:vm\}}[k ty&yÜpö,ÓPf = twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/

&[ef;wdkY ...tm\*rokw[laom oifodç t"d\*rokw[laom usifhod - þtod ESpfrsKd;jzifh tMum;tjri fA[ok wk &adS om t&,d mjzpaf wmrf al om igb&k m;&iS \f wynohf m0u\oEmÅ eüf þoaYkd om pwd tf MuoH n fjzpaf y:rvmay --- ]]toeYkd n;f tb,wf &m;on fxi&f mS ;r&vdS waf om ftb,wf &m;onf xif&Sm;rjzpfay:vmavoenf;? tb,fw&m;\ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh) csKyfjcif;aMumifh tb,wf &m;on f csKyaf voen;f/ --tb,wf &m;on fxi&f mS ;r&vdS waf om focgF&woYkd n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:rvmMuuek of en;f? tb,f w&m;on f xi&f mS ;r&vdS waf om f 0nd mPof n f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:rvmoen;f? tb,wf &m;on f xi&f mS ; r&vdS waf om f emr½f yk of n f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:rvmoen;f? tb,wf &m;on f xi&f mS ;r&vdS waf om f oVm,weonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvmoenf;? tb,fw&m;onf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf zóonf xif&Sm; jzpaf y:rvmoen;f? tb,wf &m;on f xi&f mS ;r&vdS waf om f a0'emon f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:rvmoen;f? tb,fw&m;onf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf wPSmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvmoenf;? tb,fw&m;onf xi&f mS ;r&vdS waf om f Oyg'geof n f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:rvmoen;f? tb,wf &m;on f xi&f mS ;r&vdS waf omf b0onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvmoenf;? tb,fw&m;onf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf Zmwdonf xif&Sm; jzpfay:rvmoenf;? tb,fw&m;onf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf Z&m+r&Ponf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvm oenf;}} --- [k þodkYaom pdwftMuHonf jzpfay:rvmay/ &[ef;wdkY ...wu,fpifppftm;jzifhaomfum;

tm\*rokw[laom oifodç t"d\*rokw[laom usifhod - þ todESpfrsKd;jzifh tMum;tjrif A[kokw &Sdaom t&d,mjzpfawmfrlaom igbk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0u\ oEÅmefü --- rdrdrSwpfyg;aom tm;xm;

,HkMunftyfol r&Sdrlí þt&mü aMumif;-usKd;-qufEG,frI\ jywfpJcsKyfNidrf;rI y#davmry#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;ukd udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifwwfaom ty&yÜpö,ÓPf = twåypöu©ÓPf onfomvQif jzpfay:vm\/ þ taMumif;w&m;onf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf þ tusKd;w&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvm? þ taMumif;w&m;\ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh) csKyfjcif;aMumifh þ tusKd;w&m;onf (tEkyÜg' eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh) csKyf\/ --t0dZÆmonf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf ocFg&wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay: rvmMuukef? ocFg&wdkYonf xi&f mS ;r&udS ek vf waf om f 0nd mPof n f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:rvm? 0nd mPof n f xi&f mS ;r&vdS waf om f emr½f yk f onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvm? emrf½kyfonf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf oVm,weonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvm? oVm,weon f xi&f mS ;r&vdS waf om f zóon f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:rvm? zóon f xi&f mS ;r&vdS waf omf a0'emonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvm? a0'emonf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf wPSmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvm? wPSmonf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf Oyg'gefonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvm? Oyg'gefonf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf b0on f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:rvm? b0on fxi&f mS ;r&vdS waf om fZmwod n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:rvm? Zmwod nf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf Z&m+r&Ponf xif&Sm;jzpfay:rvm --- [k þodkYaom todÓPfonfomvQif jzpf\? xdkt&d,mjzpfawmfrlaom igbk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0uon f --- ]] þocFg&avmuonf (tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh ) þokdY csKyfNidrf;\ }} [k ty&yÜpö,ÓPf = twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/

&[e;fw Ykd ...tMuitf cgü t&,d mjzpaf wmrf al om igb&k m;&iS \f wynohf m0uon f þovYkd Qif ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOfudkvnf;aumif;ç csKyfpOfudkvnf;aumif; razmufrjyef [kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; ty&yÜpö,ÓPf = twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh uGJuGJjym;jym; od\? &[ef;wdkY ...xdktcg þt&d,mjzpfawmf rlaom igbk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0uudk rSefuefaom or®m'd|dt,lESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;ç rSefuefaom 'óeÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;ç þ o'¨r® trnf&onfh olawmfaumif; w&m;o Ykdqukd af &muvf mo[l íl vn;faumi;fç o'r¨ t® rn&f on hfþoal wmaf umi;fw&m;u kdjriof [l íl vnf;aumif;ç usifhqJjzpfonfh aou©ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;ç usifhqJjzpfonfh aou© 0dZÆmÓPfESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;ç "r®aomw trnf&onfh w&m;t,OfodkY aumif;pGm qdkufa&mufvmol[lívnf;aumif;ç udavomxktpdkiftcJudk azmufcGJzsufqD;Ekdifaom jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom (0dyóemynm r\*fynm[laom) edaAÁ"duynmESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;ç tNrdKufedAÁmefwHcg;0odkY qdkufa&mufí wnfaeol[lívnf;aumif; qdktyf\/ (oH-1-306-308/) emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPrf pS í orm® '|d ud kd b&k m;&iS uf a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf

avmu,d 0yd óemorm® '|d Ed iS hf avmuwk &å mr\*o¾ rm® '|d dEpS rf sK;dv;kHuakd &maEmS vsu f orm® '|d [d kb&k m;&iS f u a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (oH-|-2-32/ oH-#D-2-38/) xakd Mumi hf þowk eå üf aou © t& - aoau©mwd ykxkZÆeuvsmPaue o'¨ð owå t&d,m

wad óm oud m© oud E© DÅaoum© / (tb-d |-2-315/) --- þ t|uxmtziG Ehf iS hftn D uvsmPyxk Zk eEf iS hf wuG atmuft&d,myk\*¾dKvf ckepfOD;wdkYukd oDv orm"d ynm[lonfh odu©moHk;&yftusifhjrwfudk usifhqJ jzpfMuaomaMumifh aou©yk\*¾dKvfwdkY[lí ac:qdktyf&um; þaou©yk\*¾dKvfpm&if;wGif 0dyóemor®m'd|d

ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom uvsmPykxkZefyk\*¾dKvfvnf; yg0ifonf[k rSwfom;ygav/ þokwåefwGif bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifu uvsmPykxkZefESifhwuGaom aou©t&d,molawmf-

aumif;wdkYonf 0dyóemor®m'd|d r\*¾or®m'd|d [laom ty&yÜpö,ÓPf = twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh avmuork',ac:onfh ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOfudkvnf;aumif;ç avmueda&m" ac:onfh ocFg&avmu\ csKyfpOfudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifygaMumif;udk 0efcHa[mMum;xm;awmrf al yon/f tvm;wyl i f om0uwoYkd nvf n;f avmuor'k ,EiS hfavmuead &m"taMumi;fukd rdrdwdkYom0utcsif;csif; aqG;aEG;&if;jzifh wpfyg;ESifh wpfyg;0efcHa[majymcsufrsm;vnf; yd#uawmfü xif&Sm;&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ þwGif aumorÁdokwåefrS aumufEkwfcsuftcsKdUudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

### aumorÁdokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

wpcf sed 0f , f t&iS rf ok vd ç t&iS yf 0|d ç t&iS ef m&'ç t&iS tf meEm´ rax&f jrwBfu;DwoYkd n faumor-dÁ

jynf aCmodwm½kHausmif;wdkufü oDwif;oHk;pHaeawmfrlqJ jzpfMu\/ xdktcg t&Sify0d|u t&Sifrkodv udk pwifí ar;cGef;rsm; ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifrkodvuvnf; ajzMum;awmfrl\/ ,if; tar;tajzwdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpfMu\/ ---

tnaMw0 tm0kaom rkodv o'¨g, tnMw ½kpd,m tnMw tEkó0g tnMw tmum&y&d0dwuúm tnMw 'd|dedZÑmeu©EÅd,m tw¬m,o®awm rkodvó ypöwåar0 ÓPH ]]Zmwdypö,m

Z&mr&P}}EÅd/

tnaMw0 tm0kaom y0d| o'¨g, tnMw ½kpd,m tnMw tEkó0g tnMw tmum&-

y&0d wd umú tnMw '|d ed Zd ÑmeuE© ,dÅ m t[arw HZmemr dt[arw Hyómr d]]Zmwyd p,ö m Z&mr&P}}E/dÅ

(o-H 1-336/) axa&m ye yÍöyd {wmed um&Pmed y#du©dydwGm ypöu©ÓaPe y#d0d'¨bm0H ykpäaEÅm tnaMw0

tm0kaom rkodv o'¨g,mwdtm'drm[/ (oH-|-2-113/) tar; --- igh&Sif rkodv ...

1/ o'¨g = olwpfyg;udk udk;pm;,kHMunfrIç

2/ ½kpd = tawG;tac:rQjzifh &&Sdvmonfh rdrd\ tvdktBudKufç

3/ tEkó0 = olwpfyg;xHrS wpfqifhMum;em&rIç

4/ tmum&y&d0dwuú = tjcif;t&m tmum&udk MuHpnfawG;ac:rIç

5/ '|d ed Zd ÑmeuE© dÅ = taw;Gtac:rQjzi hf &&vdS monhf t,tl qu kdaU&oS mG ;jyKvsu fp;lp;lpukd pf ukd fMupH nf í ESpfoufrI ---

þig;rsKd;rS wpfyg; t&Sifrkodvtm; Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh Z&mr&P jzpf\[lí odaom

ypöu©ÓPfonf &Sdygoavm[k ar;jref;avQmufxm;\/

tajz --- igh&Sif y0d| ...

1/ o'¨g = olwpfyg;udk udk;pm;,kHMunfrIç

2/ ½kpd = tawG;tac:rQjzifh &&Sdvmonfh rdrd\ tvdktBudKufç

3/ tEkó0 = olwpfyg;xHrS wpfqifhMum;em&rIç

4/ tmum&y&d0dwuú = tjcif;t&m tmum&udk MuHpnfawG;ac:rIç

5/ '|d ed Zd ÑmeuE© dÅ= taw;Gtac:rQjzi hf&&vdS mon hft,tl qu kdaU&oS mG ;jyKvsu fp;lp;lpukd pf ukd fMupH níf ESpfoufrI --þig;rsK;drwS pyf g;aom ypöu©ÓPfjzi hf --- Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh Z&mr&P jzpf\[laom þtaMumif;udk wynfhawmf odyg\? wynfhawmf jrifyg\ --- [k jyefvnfavQmufxm;awmfrl\/

(oH-1-336-337/) t0Zd mÆ aMumi hfocgF&wjYkdzpyf okH wYkd ikd af tmi f tvm;wyl i far;awmrf \l ? tvm;wyl i f ajzqakd wmrf \l /

wpfzef ocFg&avmu\ csKyfpOfudkvnf; qufvufar;jref;awmfrljyef\/

tnaMw0 tm0kaom rkodv o'¨g, tnMw ½kpd,m tnMw tEkó0g tnMw tmum&-

y&d0dwuúm tnMw 'd|dedZÑmeu©EÅd,m tw¬m,o®awm rkodvó ypöwåar0 ÓPH ]]Zmwdeda&m"m Z&mr&Peda&ma"m}}wd/ tnaMw0 tm0kaom y0d| o'¨g, tnMw ½kpd,m tnMw tEkó0g tnMw tmum&y&d0dwuúm tnMw 'd|dedZÑmeu©EÅd,m t[arwH Zmemrd t[arwH yómrd ]]Zmwdeda&m"m Z&mr&Peda&ma"m}}wd/ (oH-1-337/) tar; --- igh&Sif rkodv ...

1/ o'¨g = olwpfyg;udk udk;pm;,kHMunfrIç

2/ ½kpd = tawG;tac:rQjzifh &&Sdvmonfh rdrd\ tvdktBudKufç

3/ tEkó0 = olwpfyg;xHrS wpfqifhMum;em&rIç

4/ tmum&y&d0dwuú = tjcif;t&m tmum&udk MuHpnfawG;ac:rIç

5/ '|d ed Zd ÑmeuE© dÅ= taw;Gtac:rQjzi hf&&vdS mon hft,tl qu kdaU&oS mG ;jyKvsu fp;lp;lpukd pf ukd fMupH níf ESpfoufrI ---

þig;rsKd;rS wpfyg; t&Sifrkodvtm; ]]Zmwd\ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh) csKyfjcif;aMumifh Z&mr&P\ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh) csKyfjcif;onf xif&Sm;jzpf\[lí odaom ypöu©ÓPfonf

&Sdygoavm[k ar;jref;awmfrl\/ tajz --- igh&Sif y0d| ...

1/ o'¨g = olwpfyg;udk udk;pm;,kHMunfrIç

2/ ½kpd = tawG;tac:rQjzifh &&Sdvmonfh rdrd\ tvdktBudKufç

3/ tEkó0 = olwpfyg;xHrS wpfqifhMum;em&rIç

4/ tmum&y&d0dwuú = tjcif;t&m tmum&udk MuHpnfawG;ac:rIç

5/ '|d ed Zd ÑmeuE© dÅ= taw;Gtac:rQjzi hf&&vdS mon hft,tl qu kdaU&oS mG ;jyKvsu fp;lp;lpukd pf ukd fMupH níf ESpfoufrI ---

þig;rsKd;rSwpfyg;aom ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ]]Zmwd\ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh) csKyfjcif;aMumifh Z&mr&P\ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh) csKyfjcif;onf xif&Sm;jzpf\}} [laom þtaMumif;udk wynfhawmf odyg\? wynfhawmf jrifyg\[k jyefvnfavQmufxm;\/ (oH-1-337/) t0dZÆmeda&m"m ocFg&eda&ma"modkY wdkifatmif yHkpHwlyif ar;awmfrl\? yHkpHwlyif tajzay;awmf

rl\/ þwGif t|uxm #DumwdkY\ &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

1/ o'g¨ --- tcsKdUaom yk\*¾dKvfonf olwpfyg;\ pum;udk ,HkMunfí þolonf tMuif pum;udk ajymq\kd ? xpkd um;on f treS of mjzp\f [ k p,JG \l ? þy\*k Kd¾vrf sK;dum; owl pyf g;uokd m u;kdpm;,MkHunaf om owl pyf g;tojdziohf m oad eaom owl pyf g;\yg;pywf iG of m vr;fq;kHaeaom y\*k Kd¾vrf sK;dwn;f/ trmS ;treS f a0zefqef;ppfrI r&Sdaomolyifwnf;/

2/ ½pk d--- tjcm;yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;um; xdkifvsuf taMumif;t&mwpfckudk rdrdudk,fwdkif awG;ac:\? xdk y\*k Kd¾vof n f- ]]þtaMumi;ft&mon f þtwikd ;fyi f jzpvf rd rhf n?f tjcm;wpyf g;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzihf rjzpwf e&f m}}[ krrd td vtkd BuKdutf wikd ;f pO;fpm;aw;Gac:vsu fxtkd aMumi;ft&mu kdEpS of u\f ? owl pyf g; wdkYtm; udk;pm;,HkMunfrIr&SdbJ rdrdudk,fwdkifyifvQif rdrdtvdktBudKuftwkdif; awG;ac:xm;onfhtwdkif; ESpfoufvsuf xdktaMumif;t&mudk trSef[k pGJ,l\/

3/ tEók0 --- wpfa,mufaomyk\*¾dKvfum; ]]þtaMumif;t&monf tb,fodkY jzpfay:vmovJ? þtaMumif;t&monf tb,faMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&ovJ? þtaMumif;t&monf þuhJodkY jzpfay:vm\? þtaMumif;t&monf þtaMumif;aMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\? --- þodkYponfjzifh tqifhqifh Mum;xm;zl;\/ MumjrifhpGmaom tcsdefumvrSpí þodkY tqifhqifh Mum;xm;zl;aom pum;on f&\dS ? þpum;on ftreS of mjzp\f ? þtaMumi;ft&mon ftreS of m jzp\f }} [ kowl pyf g;xrH S wpfqifh Mum;em&rIjzifh taMumif;t&mwpfckudk trSef[k pGJ,l\/ olwpfyg;\ yg;pyfwGifom vrf;qHk;ae&aom yk\*¾dKvfwpfrsKd;yif jzpfonf/

4/ tmum&y&0d wd u ú--- tjcm;wpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfum; - þtaMumif;t&monf þodkYum; jzpfav&m\[k pOf;pm;awG;ac:aepOf rdrdMuHpnfpdwful;awG;ac:vdkufaom taMumif;t&mwpfckonf aw;Gac:xm;on hf0wK¬twikd ;f pwd 0f , fxivf m\? xykd \*k Kd¾vof n f- þxivf maom taMumi;ft&monf &Sd\[k rdrdudk,fwdkifMuHpnfpdwful;xm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdktaMumif;t&mudk trSef[k pGJ,l\/ vufawGUrusifhbJ tawG;tac:oufoufjzifh vrf;qHk;aeolomjzpf\/

5/ 'd|dedZÑmeu©EÅd --- tjcm;wpfa,mufaomyk\*¾dKvfum; taMumif;t&mwpfckudk MuHpnfawG;ac:pOf þtaMumi;ft&mon f þoMYkdupH naf w;Gac:xm;onthf wikd ;f wppf wkH pcf ak om tusK;donuf m; &odS nf omwn;f/ tjcm;wprf sK;daom tusK;dr&[dS al om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfrjzp[f kppJG jGJrjJr J ou0f iEf vS ;kHoiG ;f\? ,if;odkY pJGpJGjrJjrJ ouf0ifESvHk;oGif;aomoltm; wpfrsKd;aom tbdeda0o ac:onfh pJGpJGjrJjrJ ouf0if qHk;jzwfxm;tyfaom t,ltqwpfrsKd;onf jzpfay:vm\? ,if;t,ltqjzifh xdktaMumif;t&mudk pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf rsufarSmufjyKaeouJhodkY pOf;pm;awG;ac:aeaom xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ xdktawG;tac:tay:ü

EpS of uaf useyvf ucf rH oI n f jzpaf y:vm\/ xykd \*k Kd¾vof n f - ]]þtaMumi;ft&mon f &odS nof mwn;f}} [k tawG;tac:rQjzifh &&Sdvmonfh t,ltqudk a&S;oGm;jyKvsuf pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf MuHpnfí xdktaMumif; t&mudk ESpfoufauseyf vufcHxm;\/ þum; 'd|dedZÑmeu©EÅdwnf;/

(oH-|-2-113/ oH-#D-2-122 - wdkYü Munfhyg/)

tar;&Sifuvnf; -- avmuork',ac:onfh ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOf = tEkavmry#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;udkvnf;aumif;ç avmueda&m"ac:onfh ocFg&avmu\ csKyfpOf = y#davmry#dpöoryk gÜ'of abmw&m;uvkd n;faumi;f -- txuyf g o'g¨ç ½pk çd tEók0ç tmum&y&0d wd uçú '|d ed Zd ÑmeuE© dÅ

[laom þtaMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYudk y,f&Sm;vsuf ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odygovm; jrifygovm;[k ar;jref;chJ\/ tajz&Sifuvnf; þig;rsKd;aom taMumif;t&mwdkYrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom ypöu©ÓPfjzifhomvQif ocFg&avmu\ jzpfpOfESifh csKyfpOfudk odygaMumif; jrifygaMumif;udk jyefvnfwifjyavQmufxm;chJ\/ xdkt&Sifrkodvrax&fjrwfBuD;udk,fwdkifu ypöu©ÓPfjzifh odyg\ jrifyg\[k 0efcHajzMum;xm;aom tajzwGifyg0ifaom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg (12)&yfwdkYü y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf pmrsufESm(50) ponfü a[m

Mum;xm;awmfrltyfaom - yk&drur®b0o®ð arma[m t0dZÆm - þodkYpaom a'oemawmfESifhtnD --

1/ t0dZÆm ocFg& [laom twdwft"GefYumvw&m;pkç

2/ 0dnmPfrSonf (ur®)b0odkY wdkifatmifaom ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvw&m;pkç

3/ Zmwdç Z&mr&P[laom tem\*wft"GefYumvw&m;pkç þt"GefYumvw&m;oHk;rsKd; yg0ifaeojzifh toifolawmfaumif;onf ,if;y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yf

wdkYudk twdwft"GefYumvw&m; ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvw&m; tem\*wft"GefYumvw&m;[k ac:qdkvdku vnf; ac:qdkyg? odkYr[kwf y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf pmrsufESm (52) O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;ü vm&Sdaom --Zmwm t0dZÆm ypöKyÜEém - paom a'oemawmfESifh tnD ypöKyÜEé"r®[kcsnf; ac:qdkvdkuvnf; ac:qdkyg/ rnfodkYyif ac:qdkonf jzpfygap ---

1/ ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*f[kac:qdktyfaom t&d,r\*f\ a& htzdkY 0dyóemydkif;üvnf;aumif;çS

2/ t&d,r\*fcPüvnf;aumif;ç

,i;f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF (12)&ywf uYkd kd - tEak Am"ÓPçf y#ad 0"ÓPçf Ówy&nd mç w&D Py&nd mç y[mey&dnmç 0dyóemor®m'd|dç r\*¾or®m'd|dç ty&ypö,ÓPfç twåypöu©ÓPf - þodkYponfjzifh trntf rsK;drsK;dwjYkdzi hfa[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om ypuö Ó© Pjfziuhf m; rsupf td jri&f adS om a,musfm;onf pu©K0dnmPfjzifh ½lyg½kH trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk awGUjrif&ouJhodkY udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnfom jzpfayonf/ ,if;odkY odygrS ,if;odkY jrifygrSomvQif tmoa0g w&m;wdkY\ ukefaMumif; t&d,r\*fudk &&SdEdkifrnfjzpfaMumif;ukdvnf; bk&m;&Sifua[mMum;awmfrlvsuf&Sd\/ (oH-1267/) xokd Ykd ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriNfy;DaomtcgroS mvQi f t'|d jzpaf om twdwftem\*wfwdkYü enf;udkaqmifí tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½I&rnf jzpfayownf;/

### pOf;pm;EIdif;csdefawmfrlyg

,H udÍöd &m[kv ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g ? oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, yówd/ (oH-1-444/ tEko,okwå/) or®yÜnm, yówDwd o[ 0dyóem, r\*¾ynm, ok|K yówd/ (oH-|-2-197/) þokwåefwGif bk&m;&Sifu t&Sif&m[kvmtm; twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[lonfh umvoHk;yg;

tZÑw å A['d [¨ ol n hf oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f adS om (11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf wnaf eaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk -]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}} [k = tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k razmurf jye f [wk rf eS of nthf wikd ;f or®yÜnmjzifh ½Iyg[k ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ t|uxmuvnf; or®yÜnmjzifh ½Iyg[lonf 0dyóemynmESifhwuG t&d,r\*fynmjzifh aumif;rGefpGm jrifatmif ½Iyg[k qdkvdkaMumif; &Sif;jyxm;\/ þ&iS ;fvi;fcsutf & ory® nÜ m = aumi;freG rf eS uf eaf omynm [lonf 0dyóemynmESifh r\*f

ynmu kd qvkd okd n[f krwS yf g/ twwd tf em\*wyf pKöyeÜ pf on hf Oyg'geuE© m¨ wuYkd kd tepd [ö k'uk [© ktew[å k 0yd óemynmEiS vhf n;f ½yI g? t&,d r\*yf nmEiS vhf n;f ½yI g[ k qvkd okd n/f xokd Ykd½&I mü ,i;f0yd óemynm r\*fynmonf tEG,ÓPfavavmç ypöu©ÓPfavavm[lrl - #Dumq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif;

&Sif;vif;wifjyxm;\/

or®/ y / yówDwd ykAÁbma\* 0dyóemÓaPe or®oe0aoeç r\*¾u©aP tbdor,0aoe

ok|K twåypöau©e ÓaPe yówd/ (oH-#D-2-181/) t&,d r\*\f a&;Stz Ykd0yd óemyidk ;fü twwd Of yg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;ç tem\*wOf yg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;ponhf Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum ½IyGm;oHk;oyfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom 0dyóem or®m'd|dÓPfwnf;[laom twåypöu©ÓPfjzifh aumif;pGm½Ijrif\/ t&d,r\*ftcdkufüum; ,if;twdwf Oyg'geu©E¨m tem\*wfOyg'geu©E¨mponfh Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;onfh arm[udk y,fowfjcif; toar®m[y#da0" oabmtm;jzifh ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk xdk;xGif;odonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpaf y:vmaom r\*o¾ rm® '|d wd n;f[al om twåypöu©ÓPfjzi hf aumi;fpmG ½jIri\f ---- [ k &iS ;fvi;f wifjyxm;\/ twdwf Oyg'geu©E¨m tem\*wf Oyg'geu©E¨mponfh Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfwwfaom 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPfu kd twåypöu©ÓPf[k zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ tvm;wyl i f r\*o¾ rm® '|d Ód Puf vkd n;f twyå puö Ó© Pf[yk i f ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf \l / ,i;fo YkdziG qhf akd eaom #Dumq&mawmfrSm tmp&d,"r®ygv trnf&Sdawmfrlaom q&mawmf t&Sif"r®ygv rax&fjrw f yif jzpfonf/ wpfzef --tx acg ½lyged 0d, pu©K0dnmaPe ½lyg'Ded awoH p ork',m'dau ypöau© uwGm 'óeH

...(oH-#D-2-63/) t0dZÆmork',mwd t0dZÆm, OyÜg'g? tw¬dbm0gwd taw¬m/ eda&m"0da&m"D [d tw¬dbma0g

a[mwd? wo®m eda&ma" towd tw¬dbma0g a[mwd? wo®m yk&drb0od'¨g, t0dZÆm, owd £ro®ð ba0 ½lyó ork'a,m ½lyó OyÜga'g a[mwDwd taw¬m/ wPSmork',m ur®ork',mwd {w¬myd {ao0 ea,m/ (oH-#D-2-58/)

t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd t\*¾r\*¾ÓaPe t0dZÆm, tEkyÜg'eda&m"awm tem\*wó

½lyó tEkyÜg'eda&ma"m a[mwd ypö,mbma0 tbm0awm/ (oH-#D-2-59/ r[m#D-2-421/)

rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf pu©K0dnmPfjzifh ½lyg½kHwdkYudk awGUjrif&ouhJodkY tvm;wlyif-

1/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdu - [laom (11) rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ (u) ur®b0udk xlaxmifchJpOf twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHpaom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; xif&Sm;&Sdaejcif;aMumifh y#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg; tp &adS om ypKöyeÜ Of yg'geuE© m¨ w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f or'k ,oabmuvkd n;faumi;fç (c) ypKöyeÜ bf 0wiG f jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm; jzpjfci;f xi&f mS ;&jdSci;faMumi hftem\*w fOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; tusK;dw&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f[al om ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç (\*) ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ píjzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pm[laom ork',oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ (u) t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& upH aom taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd t&[wrå \*af Mumi hf aemuxf yf wpfzef jzpfcGifhr&Sdaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;[laom tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf; jcif;aMumifh tem\*wftusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\vnf; cE¨y&dedAÁmefpHaomtcgü aemifwpfzef jzpfcGifhr&Sdaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;[laom tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif; = ead &m"oabm = tw\*¬ rF oabmuvkd n;faumi;fç (c) ,i;f Oyg'geuE© m¨ w\Ykd 0yd &Pd mrvuP© m

[laom ysufjcif; bif = eda&m"oabm tw¬\*Fr oabmudkvnf;aumif; --þ ork',oabm eda&m"oabm = (tw¬\*Froabm) udk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ypöu©ÓPf jzi hfoyd g\ jriyf g\ [ k ziG qhf akd &;om;xm;awmrf al om o,H wk #f uD mq&mawmrf mS vn;f tmp&,d "ry® gv trnf&Sdawmfrlaom q&mawmf t&Sif"r®ygvrax&fjrwfyif jzpfonf/ wpfzef --e,'óe0aoe 0g {0H 0kwåH/ yXrOd§ ypöKyÜEé"r®meH O',AÁ,H 'doGm tx twDwmem\*aw e,H

aewd/ (r[m#D-2-423/)

wpfenf; ---- e,'óe = enf;udkjyonf\ tpGrf;jzifh þodkY zGifhqdkjcif;wnf;/ a&S;OD;pGm ypöKyÜEé"r®

w\Ykd ----

1/ (u) ur®b0udk xlaxmifchJpOf twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& upH aom taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f xi&f mS ;&adS ejci;faMumi hf ypKöyeÜ yf #od aE ¨ cEm¨ ig;yg; tp&Sdonfh tusKd;Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; O',udkvnf;aumif;ç (c) ypöKyÜefwGif jyKpk ysK;daxmivf ukd af om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& u Hpaom taMumi;f w&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f xi&f mS ;&adS ejci;faMumi hf tem\*wtf usK;d Oyg'geuE© m¨ w\Ykd xi&f mS ; jzpjfci;f O',uvkd n;faumi;fç (\*) t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ t&[wår\*faMumifh tEkyÜg' ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hf csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumi hf tem\*wtf usK;d Oyg'geuE© m¨ w\Ykd cEy¨ &ed Ad mÁ epf aH om tcgü tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfjcif; 0,oabmudkvnf;aumif; ½Ijrifwwfaom ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe ---

2/ (taMumif;) tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ cPtm;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrIudk ½Ijrifwwfaom cPawm O',AÁ,'óe ---

þESpfrsKd;aom O',AÁ,udk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ½IjrifNyD;ygrS t'd|jzpfaom twdwftem\*wfwdkYü enf;udkaqmifí ¤if;enf;[k ½Iyg - [k þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlaom r[m#Dumq&mawmfrSmvnf; tmp&d,"r®ygv trnf&Sdawmfrlaom q&mawmf t&Sif"r®ygvrax&fjrwfyif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh twdwftem\*wfrSeforQudk ypöu©ÓPfvHk;0rygbJ tEG,ÓPfoufoufjzifhomvQif

tEkrme rsuf&rf;qí rSef;q½I&rnf[k #Dumq&mawmfu zGifhqdkrxm;onfudkum; edAÁmefudk vdkvm; awmiwhf vsu&f adS om toiof al wmaf umi;fon fowod rZÜ O fÓP,f OS vf su fpO;fpm;EidI ;fcsed af v&mon/f

## tjrwfqHk;pum;awmf

,H Aka'¨g bmoaw 0gpH? acrH edAÁmeywåd,m/

'ku©óEÅud&d,m,? om a0 0gpmerkwårm/ (oH-1-191/)

Aka'¨g = opömav;&yf w&m;jrwfudk q&mrul o,rÇLÓPfjzifh rdrdtvdkvdk udk,fawmfwdkifomvQif xdk;xGif;odjrifawmfrlNyD;onfjzpfí uRwfxdkufool ewfvl jA[®m a0ae,sMum owå0gtaygif;udkvnf; ,if; opömav;&yf w&m;jrwfudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif; odjrifapawmfrlwwfaomaMumifh Ak'¨[laom trnfawmfukd &&Sdawmfrlonfh bk&m;&Sifonf/ edAÁmeywåd,m = udavom[l tylcyfodrf;rS tNidrf;BuD; Nird ;f&m r[mtocwF "mw f tNird ;f"mw f eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwof Ykdypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf tm½rHk suaf rmS u f qukd -f a&mufjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;/ 'ku©ó = umr ½ly t½ly[k ac:qdkorkwftyfonfh b0oHk;xyf bHkoHk;&yf wnf;[laom awblru 0#f'ku©\/ tEÅud&d,m, = cE¨y&dedAÁmef 0ifpHcsKyfNidrf; 'ku©Zmwfodrf;jcif;jzifh tq;kHtyikd ;ftjcm;u kdjyKjci;fimS vn;faumi;f/ acr H = ab;'uk © t00w\Ykd uek &f muek af Mumi;f Nird ;fat;&m Nird ;fat;aMumi;fjzpaf om/ , H 0gp H = ooH &m0#rf S xuG af jrmuaf Mumi;f e,d smeud w&m;aumi;f[ k ac:qkd orkwftyfonfh tMuifw&m;pum;awmfukd/ bmoaw = u½kPma&U SoGm; arwåmxm;í a[mMum;jyo qdkqHk;rawmfrltyfchJavNyD/ om 0gpm = oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smeduw&m;aumif;[k ac:q kd orwk tf yof n hf xwkd &m;pum;awmof nuf m;/ 0gpme H = pum;[ol rQwwYkd iG /f Owrå m = tomq;kH tjrwfqHk; pum;awmf jzpfawmfrlygayownf;/ (oH-1-191/ oH-|-1-252/) þrQaom pum;tpO f w&m;t,ijfzi hf ypöu©ÓPfESifh tEG,ÓPf taMumif;udk ed\*Hk;cg;ywf

tqHk;owfvdkufygonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf þ&Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk ausauseyfeyfBuD; vufcH Ekdifygu ba'´u&wåokwåefESifh qufpyfvsuf &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;aom &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udkvnf; vufcH Edkifvdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhtyfygownf;/

### 22222

ba'´u&wå (aumif;aom n wpfn) okwåef - &Sif;vif;csuf

edum,fig;&yfwdkYwGif rZÑdredum,fü t0iftyg jzpfaom Oy&dyPÖmoygVdawmf 0db\*F0\*f wGif ba'´u&wå = aumif;aom n wpfn [laom trnfjzifh okwåefav;ck vm&Sdayonf/ xdkwGif yxr ba'´u&wåokwåefum; oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmf rltyfaom or®morÁK'¨bmodwokwåef jzpf\/

'kwd,okwåefum; toQiftmeE´mudk,fawmfjrwf a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom okwåef jzpf\/ wwd,okwåefum; toQifr[mupönf;rax&fjrwf a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom okwåef jzpf\/ pwwk o¬ wk eå rf mS toQiaf vmrou\*,Ø rax&fEiS hfqupf yíf jzpaf y:vmaom orm® orKÁ'b¨ mowd okwåefyif jzpf\/

yxr - 'wk ,d - pwwk o¬ wk eå wf wYkd iG f cEm¨ ig;yg;en;fjzi hf ww,d owk eå wf iG f tm,we wpqf ,-hf EpS yf g;en;fjzi hfba'´u&wå = aumif;aom n wpfn - t"dyÜg,fudk &Sif;vif; a[mMum;xm;awmf rlayonf/ xdk okwåefwdkYwGif twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg; tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmef EpS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f adS eaom taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om cEm¨ ig;yg; orYkd [wk f tm,we wpqf ,-hf EpS yf g;wuYkd kd cPypKöyeÜ of Ykd qukd af tmi f tepd mö Eyk óempaom cek prf sK;daom tEyk óemwjYkdzi hf aenY Owhf Ykd ywfvHk; 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aeaom &[ef;awmfudk aumi;faom n wpnf &adS om

&[e;f xdknudk aumif;aom n wpfn[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f aumif;aom n wpfn &Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfxl; yk\*¾dKvfrGef jzpfvdkaomf umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuG cE¨mig;yg; tm,wewpqf ,Ehf pS yf g;wukYd kd aenY Owhf yYkd wvf ;kH tepd mö Eyk óempaom cek prf sK;daom tEyk óem wdkYjzifh 0dyóembm0emur®|mef; pD;jzef;&rnf jzpfayonf/ þusrf;pmwGifum; aumi;faom n wpnf &Sdaom &[ef; jzpfa&;twGuf cE¨m ig;yg; = tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk y&dnm ÓPfynm oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh xdk;xGif; odjrifa&;udk OD;wnfvsuf tmemygevr;fpOrf St&[wåzdkvfayguf orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;&yfwdkYudk tqifhqifh &Sif;vif;wifjyoGm;rnf jzpfygownf;/

222

### ba'´u&wåokwåef

ba'u´ &woå wk eå rf sm;wiG f tusO;fOa'o´ \*gxm av;\*gxmwuYkd kd a[mMum;awmrf Nly;Daemu f ,i;f \*gxmwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;t"dyÜg,fudk qufvufí &Sif;vif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ ,if;av;\*gxm wdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpfMu\/

1/ twDwH emEGm\*ar,s? eyÜ#duacF tem\*wH/

,'wDwH y[DeH wH? tyÜwåÍö tem\*wH/

2/ ypöKyÜEéÍö a,m "r®H? ww¬ ww¬ 0dyówd/ toH[D&H toHukyÜH? wH 0d'Gg rEkjAL[a,/

3/ taZÆ0 udpörmwyÜH? aum Znm r&PH oka0/ e [d aem o\*F&H awe? r[maoaee rpöKem/

4/ {0H 0d[m&ð tmwmyð? ta[m&wårwE´dwH/ wH a0 ]]ba'´u&awåm}}wd? oaEÅm tmpdu©aw rked/

þtxufyg \*gxmwdkY\ qdkvdk&if; t"dyÜg,frSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ (u)twwd jfzpaf om cEm¨ ig;yg; (= tm,we-12-yg;)on f csKyyf sucf NJhy;D jzpaf omaMumi hf twwd f jzpfaom cE¨mig;yg; (= tm,we-12-yg;)udk wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh ]]ig-igh[m}}[lí tpOf rvdkufav&m/

( c )tem\*wjfzpaf om cEm¨ ig;yg; (= tm,we-12-yg;) onvf n;f ra&mu&f vdS mao; rjzpaf y: vm ao;aomaMumifh tem\*wfjzpfaom cE¨mig;yg; (= tm,we-12-yg;)udkvnf; wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh rarQmfvifh rawmifhwav&m/

2/ tMuiyf nm&odS al wmaf umi;fon f ypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om cEm¨ ig;yg; (= tm,we-12-yg;)[al om w&m; uvkd n;f ----

(u)xdkxdk jzpfqJcPü

( c )xdkxkd w&m;tpktyHkü

( \* )awmt&y ftp&adS om xxkd kdae&mü - tepd mö Eyk óempaom cek prf sK;daom tEyk óemwjYkdzihf

0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyíf ae\/ xykd nm&odS al wmaf umi;fon f wPmS -'|d wd oYkd n f ]]ig-ig[h m}} [k rqGJiiftyf rqGJiifEkdifaom wPSm 'd|dwdkYaMumifh ysufpD;rI r&Sdaom xdk0dyóemÓPfudk tzefzef txyfxyf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwf&m\/ wpfenf; ---- wPSm 'd|dwdkYonf ]]ig-igh[m}}[k rqGJiiftyf rqGJiifEkdifaom wPSm 'd|dwdkYaMumifh ysufpD;rI r&Sdaom xdktocFw"mwf tNidrf;

"mwf edAÁmefudk zvormywfudk 0ifpm;aomtm;jzifh tzefzef txyfxyf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwf &m\/

3/ xdk 0dyóemÓPfudk wpfzefjyefí tzefzef txyfxyf 0dyóem ½IyGm; tm;xkwf&ef tvdkYiSmç wpef n;f ----- xzkd vormywuf kdtzezf e ftxyxf y fymG ;rsm;tm;xwk &f etf viYkd mS uad vomwuYkd kd yyl eaf pww f avmiuf Rr;fapwwaf om tmwytÜ rn&f on hf orx 0yd óemÓPwf EYkd iS hf ,OS wf -JG vsu&f adS om ory® "Ü mevf vYkH 0&D ,d u kd,aeyY ivf Qi fvvYkH BuKd;uwk tf m;xwk &f m\/ eujfzeof ebf uüf aornf &Sifrnf þ ESpfvDudk tb,frnfaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g wpfpHkwpfa,mufonf od&SdEkdifygtHhenf;/ rSefayonf ----- igwdkYtm; ppfonf Adkvfyg rsm;vSpGmaom &Sifaorif;ESifh rdwfoif;zGJUí vn;faumi;fç vuaf qmiwf pH ;kd x;kdívn;faumi;fç ppof nAf vkd xf jkzi hf wm;jrpcf ck íH vn;faumi;f þaeYcgrl þ&ufcgrl þvcgrl þESpfcgrl aotHh[lí oabmwlcsdef;csufxm;jcif;rnfonf r&Sd onfomvQifwnf;/

4/ þodkYvQif ysif;&drI r&SdbJ aeYnOfhywfvHk; udavomudk ylyefapwwf avmifuRrf;apwwfaom orx 0dyóembm0emÓPfwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tmwyÜtrnf&aom or®yÜ"mef vHkYv 0D&d,udk jzpfay:vmatmif vHkYvBudK;ukwftm;xkwfvsuf aexkdifavh&dSaom xdk&[ef;udk pifppf {ue f treS tf m;jzi hfaumi;faom n wpnf &adS om &[e;f [lí udavom[l tylcyfodrf;rS tNidrf;BuD; Nidrf;at;awmfrlNyD;aom Ak'¨rked trnf&onfh rkedxGwfxm; oAÁnK or®morÁK'¨ bk&m; &Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfygay\/ (r-3-226/)

222

### twdwfukd vdkufyHk

txufyg trSwf (1) \*gxmpum;&yfwGif twDwH emEGm\*ar,s = twdwfudk rvdkuf&m[laom ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl suEf iS hfywof uíf twwd uf vkd ukd yf kH- rvukd yf rkH sm;u kdb&k m;&iS uf ,dk af wmwf ikd f atmuyf g twdkif; t"dyÜg,f&Sif;vif;vsuf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlchJavonf/ uxÍ öbud a© 0 twwD HtEmG \*arw?d ]]{0 H½al yg ta[mo ðtwwD r'g¨e}}E dÅww ¬eE´ ðorEmG aew/d ]]{0H a0'aem/ y / {0H oanm/ {0H ocFga&m/ {0H 0dnmaPm ta[moð twDwr'¨ge}}EÅd ww¬ eE´ð orEGmaewd/ {0H acg bdu©a0 twDwH tEGm\*arwd/ (r-3-226/) ww¬ eE´ð orEGmaewDwd awok ½lyg'Dok wPSH orEGmaewd tEky0awåwd/ (r-|-4-171/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif twdwfudk tpOfvdkufavoenf;¿

1/]]twdwfumvu þuhJodkYaom ½kyfw&m;onf jzpfchJavNyD}}[k xdktwdwf½kyfw&m;ü ESpfoufrI eE´Dw&m;udk jzpfap\/

2/]]twdwfumvu þuhJodkYaom cHpm;rI = a0'emw&m;onfç

3/ þuhJodkYaom rSwfom;rI = onmw&m;onfç

4/ þuhJodkYaom jyKjyifwwfaom apwodufocFg&w&m;pkonfç

5/ þuJhodkYaom odrI = 0dnmPfw&m;onf jzpfcJhavNyD}}[k xdktwdwf (a0'em-onm-ocFg&) 0nd mPwf &m;ü EpS of urf I eEwD´ &m;u kd jzpaf p\? &[e;fw Ykd ...þovYkd Qi f twwd uf kd tpOvf ukd -f ae\/ (r-3-226/) þtxuyf g b&k m;&iS \f a[mMum;awmrf cl suwf iG ftwwd uf mvu jzpcf ahJ om ½yk -f a0'em-onm-

ocFg&-0dnmPfwdkYü ESpfoufrI eED´w&m;udk jzpfapvQif twdwfudk tpOfvdkufae\ - [laom vdk&if; pum;&yfudk pGJpGJjrJjrJ rSwfom;xm;yg/ wpfzef t&Sifr[mupönf;rax&fjrwfuvnf; twdwfvdkufyHkudk þodkY &Sif;vif;a[mMum;xm;awmfrlchJjyef\/ uxÍö tm0kaom twDwH tEGm\*arwd¿ £wd ar pu©K ta[mod twDwr'¨geH? £wd ½lygwd?

ww¬ qE´&m\*yÜ#dA'¨H a[mwd 0dnmPH? qE´&m\*yÜ#dA'¨wåm 0dnmPó w'bdeE´wd? w'bdeE´aEÅm twDwH tEGm\*arwd/ (r-3-236/) oDwif;oHk;azmf igh&SifwdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif twdwfudk tpOfvdkufavoenf;¿ twdwfumvu ig\pu©KtMunf"mwfonf þodkY jzpfchJavNyD? ig\½lyg½kHwdkYonf þodkY jzpfchJavukefNyD [k xdktwdwfpu©KtMunf"mwfESifh ½lyg½kHwdkYü vdkvm;wyfrufjcif; qE´&m\*ESifh qufpyfvsu&f adS om eud E dÅ0nd mPof n fjzpaf y:vm\/ owd waf om ( eud E Åd) 0nd mPwf &m;\ vvkd m;wyrf u-f jcif; qE´&m\*ESifh qufpyfaeaomaMumifh xdktwdwfpu©KtMunf"mwf ½lyg½kHudk tvGefESpfoufae\/ xdktwdwf pu©KtMunf"mwf ½lyg½kHudk ESpfoufaomf twdwfudk vdkufaeay\/ (useftm,wersm;udk vnf; yHkpHwlyif a[mMum;awmfrlygonf/)

þtxufyg a[mMum;awmfrlcsufwGifvnf; twdwfumvu jzpfchJaom tm,we (12)yg;wdkY

tay:ü tveG Ef pS of uaf eaom ftwwd uf kdvukd af eay\ - [al om pum;&yuf vkd n;f orH EdI iS fEh uS of uoJh Ykd pGJoxufpGJatmif wpfzef xyfí rSwfom;xm;ygOD;/

### twdwfudk rvdkufyHk

uxÍö bdu©a0 twDwH emEGm\*arwd? ]]{0H ½layg ta[moð twDwr'¨ge}}EÅd ww¬ eE´ð e

orEGmaewd/ ]]{0H a0'aem/ y / {0H oanm/ {0H ocFga&m/ {0H 0dnmaPm ta[moð twDwr'¨ge}}EÅd ww¬ eE´ð e orEGmaewd/ {0H acg bdu©a0 twDwH emEGm\*arwd/ (r-3-226-227/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif twdwfudk tpOfrvdkufavoenf;¿

1/]]twdwfumvu þuhJodkYaom ½kyfw&m;onf jzpfchJavNyD}} [k xdktwdwf½kyfw&m;ü ESpfoufrI eE´D w&m;udk rjzpfap/

2/]]twdwfumvu þuhJodkYaom cHpm;rI a0'emw&m;onfç

3/ þuhJodkYaom rSwfom;rI onmw&m;onfç

4/ þuhJodkYaom jyKjyifwwfaom apwodufocFg&w&m;pkonfç

5/ þuohJ aYkd om ord I0nd mPwf &m;on fjzpcf ahJ vNy}D}[ kxtkd wwd f( a0'em-onm-ocgF& ) 0nd mPf ü ESpfoufrI eE´Dw&m;udk rjzpfap/ &[ef;wdkY ...þodkYvQif twdwfudk tpOfrvdkufay/

(r-3-226-227/)

wpfzef t&Sifr[mupönf;rax&fjrwfuvnf; twdwfrvdkufyHkudk atmufygtwdkif;&Sif;vif;

wifjyxm;jyef\/ uxÍö tm0kaom twDwH emEGm\*arwd/ £wd ar pu©K ta[mod twDwr'¨geH? £wd ½lygwd?

ww¬ e qE´&m\*yÜ#dA'¨H a[mwd 0dnmPH? e qE´&m\*yÜ#dA'¨wåm 0dnmPó e w'bdeE´wd? e w'bdeE´aEÅm twDwH emEGm\*arwd/ (r-3-236/) oDwif;oHk;azmf igh&SifwdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif twdwfudk tpOfrvdkufavoenf;¿ twwd uf mvu igth m; þoaYkd om puK©tMun"f mwof n f jzpcf zJh ;lavNy?D þoaYkd om ½yl g½wHk oYkd nf

jzpfchJzl;avukefNyD [k xdktwdwfjzpfaom pu©KtMunf"mwf ½lyg½kHwdkYü vdkvm;wyfrufjcif; qE´&m\*ESifh qufpyf vsuf&Sdaom odrI (eduEÅd) 0dnmPfonf rjzpf/ odrI 0dnmPf\ qE´&m\*ESifh qufpyfrI r&Sdonfh twuG af Mumi hf xtkd wwd pf uK©tMun"f mwEf iS hf ½yl g½uHk kd rEpS of u?f xtkd wwd pf uK©tMun"f mwEf iS hf ½yl g½Hk udk rESpfoufaomf twdwfudk tpOfrvdkufay/ (r-3-236/) useftm,wewdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ þa[mMum;csufüvnf; twdwftm,we (12)yg;wdkYü ESpfoufaeaomf twdwfudk tpOfvdkufonfrnfí? twdwftm,we

(12) yg;wdkYü rESpfoufaomf twdwfudk tpOfrvdkuf[laom tqdktrdefYudkvnf; xyfrH rSwfom;xm;yg/ þtxufyg bk&m;&Sif\ &Sif;vif;csufESifh t&Sifr[mupönf;rax&fjrwfwdkY\ &Sif;vif;csufrSm twwd jfzpaf om cEm¨ (5) yg; tm,we (12) yg;[al om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wüYkd EpS of urf IeEwD´ &m;ukd jzpfapvQif twdwfudk vdkufonfrnfí ESpfoufrI eE´Dw&m;udk rjzpfapvQif twdwfudk rvdkufonfrnf aMumif;om &Sif;vif;xm;\/ twdwfcE¨mtm,wewdkYü ESpfoufrI eE´Dw&m;rjzpfatmif usifh&efom ñeT Mfum;xm;aom a'oemawmwf Ykd jzpMfu\/ twwd cf Em¨ tm,wewüYkd EpS of urf I eEwD´ &m; rjzp&f ef odkYr[kwf wPSm 'd|d rjzpfatmif usifh&efom ñTefMum;xm;aom a'oemawmfrsm;om jzpfonfhtwGuf twdwf cE¨m-tm,we-½kyf-emrfwdkYudk 0dyóemr½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;aom a'oemawmfrsm; r[kwfMu onfudkum; txl;owdjyKí rSwfom;av&m\/

### tem\*wfudk arQmfyHk

uxÍö bdu©a0 tem\*wH y#ducFwd¿ ]]{0H ½layg od,H tem\*wr'¨ge}}EÅd ww¬ eE´ð orEGmaewd/ {0H a0'aem od,H/ y / {0H oanm od,H/ {0H ocFga&m od,H/ ]]{0H 0dnmaPm od,H tem\*wr'¨ge}}EÅd ww¬ eE´ð orEGmaewd/ {0H acg bdu©a0 tem\*wH y#ducFwd/ (r-3-227/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif tem\*wfudk arQmfvifhawmifhwavoenf;¿

1/ aemiftem\*wfumvü þuhJodkYaom ½kyfw&m;onf jzpf&vdk\[k xdktem\*wfjzpfaom

½kyfw&m;tay:ü ESpfoufrI eE´Dw&m;udk jzpfap\/

2/ aemiftem\*wfumvü þuhJodkYaom cHpm;rI = a0'emw&m;onf/ y /

3/ þuhJodkYaom rSwfom;rI = onmw&m;onf/

4/ þuhJodkYaom jyKjyifwwfaom apwodufocFg&w&m;pkonf/

5/ þuJhodkYaom odrI = 0dnmPfw&m;onf jzpf&vdk\[k xdktem\*wfjzpfaom ( a0'em-onmocFg& ) 0dnmPfw&m;tay:ü ESpfoufrI eE´Dw&m;udk jzpfap\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þodkYvQif tem\*wfudk arQmfvifhawmifhwí aeay\/ (r-3-227/) þum; tem\*wfudkarQmfyHkESifh ywfoufí bk&m;&Sif\ &Sif;vif;a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcsufyif

jzpof n/f wpzf e ft&iS rf [mupnö ;f u,kd af wmjfrwBfu;Duvn;f tem\*wuf kdarQmaf eyukH kdatmuyf gtwikd ;f a[mMum;xm;awmfrlchJayonf/ ---uxÍö tm0kaom tem\*wH y#ducFwd/ £wd ar pu©K od,m tem\*wr'¨geH? £wd ½lygwd tyÜ#dv'¨ó y#dvmbm, pdwåH yPd'[wd? apwaom yPd"meypö,m w'bdeE´wd? w'bdeE´aEÅm tem\*wH y#ducFwd/ (r-3-237/)

= oDwif;oHk;azmf igh&SifwdkY ... tb,fodkYvQif tem\*wfudk arQmfvifhawmifhwavoenf;¿ aemiftem\*wfumvü ig\ pu©KtMunf"mwfonf þodkY jzpf&vdk\? ig\ tqif;½lyg½kHwdkYonf þodkY jzp&f vukd ek \f [ k þovYkd Qi f r&tyaf o;aom puK©tMun"f mw f ½yl g½uHk kd&&&dS etf viYkd mS pwd uf kdaqmu-f wnxf m;\? pwd \f aqmuwf nxf m;jci;fwn;f [al om taMumi;faMumi hfx kdpuK©tMun"f mw f ½yl g½uHk kd EpS of uaf eay\? xpkd uK©tMun"f mw f ½yl g½uHk kd EpS of uaf eaom f tem\*wuf kdarQmvf iahf wmiwhf aeay\/

( <uif;tm,we ig;pHkwdkYüvnf; yHkpHwlyif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/) (r-3-237/) þ a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfh a'oemawmf t& ---aemiftem\*wfumv tem\*wfb00,f vljzpfvQifvnf; vlawmfvlaumif; ewfjzpfvQifvnf; ewaf umi;fewjfrw f jzp&f e f pwd uf awmiwhf cahJ om f pwd uf aqmuwf nxf m;cahJ om f aumi;fruI ok vkd jfyKvsu fqak wmi;fyexf mG cahJ om ftem\*w fvUlb0 ewbf 0pon hfb0xxdk ükd &&rdS n hfcEm¨ (5) yg; tm,we (12) yg;wn;f[al om ½kywf &m; emrwf &m;wtYkd ay:ü EpS of uaf eon frnaf yon?f EpS of urf jIzpaf eaomf tem\*wfudk arQmfvifhawmifhwaeonf rnf\[k rSwfyg/

### tem\*wfudk rarQmfyHk

uxÍ öbud a© 0 tem\*w Hey#Ü ud cwF /d ]]{0 H½al yg o,d Htem\*wr'g¨e}}E dÅww ¬eE´ ð e orEmG aew/d {0H a0'aem od,H/ y / {0H oanm od,H/ {0H ocFga&m od,H/ ]]{0H 0dnmaPm od,H tem\*wr'¨ge}}EÅd ww¬ eE´ð e orEGmaewd/ {0H acg bdu©a0 tem\*wH eyÜ#ducFwd/ (r-3-227/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif tem\*wfudk rarQmfvifh rawmifhwavoenf;¿

]]aemiftem\*wfumvü þodkYESpfoufzG,faumif;aom ½kyfw&m;&Sdol jzpf&vdk\}}[k xdktem\*wf

½kyfw&m;ü ESpfoufrI eE´Dw&m;udk tzefzef rjzpfap/ þodkY ESpfoufzG,faumif;aom cHpm;rI = a0'em&Sdol jzpf&vdk\/ þodkY ESpfoufzG,faumif;aom rSwfom;rI = onm&Sdol jzpf&vdk\/

þodkY ESpfoufzG,faumif;aom jyKjyifwwfaom apwodufocFg&w&m;pk&Sdol jzpf&vdk\/

]]aemiftem\*wfumvü þodkY ESpfoufzG,faumif;aom odrI = 0dnmPf&Sdol jzpf&vdk\}}[k xtkd em\*w f ( a0'em-onm-ocgF& ) 0nd mPwf &m;pük EpS of urf I eEwD´ &m;u kd tzezf e f rjzpaf p/

&[ef;wdkY...þodkYvQif tem\*wfudk rarQmfvifhrawmifhway/ (r-3-227/) þum; tem\*wuf kd rarQmyf EkH iS hf ywof uíf b&k m;&iS \f rck ygXaf wmrf S wukd ½f udk xf uG af y:awmrf -l

vmaom &Sif;vif;csuf a'oemawmfyif jzpfayonf/ wpfzef t&Sifr[mupönf; rax&fjrwfuvnf; tem\*wfudk rarQmfyHkudk atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif;rdefYMum;xm;awmfrljyef\/ uxÍö tm0kaom tem\*wH eyÜ#ducFwd/ £wd ar pu©K od,m tem\*wr'¨geH? £wd ½lygwd

tyÜ#dv'¨ó y#dvmbm, pdwåH eyÜPd'[wd/ apwaom tyÜPd"meypö,m e w'bdeE´wd? e w'bdeE´aEÅm tem\*wH eyÜ#ducFwd/ (r-3-237/)

= oDwif;oHk;azmf igh&SifwdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif tem\*wfudk rarQmfvifh rawmifhwavoenf;¿ aemitf em\*wuf mvü ig\ puK©tMun"f mwof n f þo Ykd jzp&f v\kd ? ½yl g½wHk oYkd n f þo Ykd jzp&f vukd ek \f [íl r&ao;aom puK©tMun"f mw½f yl g½uHk kd &&jdSci;fimS pwd uf kd aqmuwf nrf xm;ay/ pwd uf kd aqmu-f wnrf xm;jci;f[al om taMumi;faMumi hfx kdtem\*wpf uK©tMun"f mw f½yl g½uHk kdrEpS of u?f x kdtem\*wf pu©KtMunf"mwf ½lyg½kHudk rESpfoufaomf tem\*wfudk rarQmfvifh rawmifhway/ ( <uif;usefaom tm,we (5) p HkwdkYüvnf; yHkpHwlyif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/) (r-3-237/) þtxufyg oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif\ a[mMum;awmfrlonfh a'oemawmfESifh t&Sifr[mupönf;rax&fjrwfBuD;\ &Sif;vif;xm;awmfrlcsufrsm;t& tem\*wfcE¨m (5) yg; tm,we (12) yg; [laom ½kyf-emrfwdkYtay:ü ]]þodkY þyHk jzpf&vdk\}}[laom awmifhwrI r&Sdaomf ESpfoufrI rjzpfaomf tem\*wfudk rarQmfonf rnfayonf - [laom qdkvdk&if;udkvnf; wpfzef xyfrHí rSwfom;xm;ygOD;/ þtxufyg ygVdawmfrsm;\ &Sif;vif;xm;awmfrlcsuf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlcsufrsm;udk arQmfac:

axmu½f íI t|uxmq&mawmuf vn;f twdwfrvdkuf& tem\*wfrarQmf&[laom pum;&yfrsm;udk atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdk &Sif;vif;xm;ayonf/ twwDEÅd twDaw yÍöu©aE¨/ emEGm\*ar,smwd wPSm'd|D[d emEk\*apä,s/ eyÜ#duacFwd wPSm'd|D[d e yaw¬,s/ (r-|-4-170/)

= twdwf[lonf twdwfü jzpfcJhaom cE¨m (5) yg; (= tm,we - 12-yg;) wnf;? twdwfudk rvdkuf&[lonf twdwfcE¨m (5) yg; (= tm,we - 12-yg;)wdkYudk wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh]]ig - igh[m = ig

'Dvdk jzpfcJh\? igh[m 'Dvdk jzpfcJh\}}[k tpOfrvdkuf&[k qdkvdkonf/ tem\*wuf kdrarQm&f [ol n ftem\*wcf Em¨ (5) yg; (= tm,we - 12-yg;)wuYkd kd]]ig 'vD kdjzp&f v\kd ?

igh[m 'Dvdk jzpf&vdk\}}[k wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh rarQmf&[k qdkvdkonf/

### a[mawmfrlvdk&if;

þ ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;um; þodkYwnf; ----

1/ twdwfcE¨mig;yg;wdkY tay:ü wPSm-'d|djzpfaeaomf twdwfudk vdkufonf rnf\/

2/ twdwfcE¨mig;yg;wdkY tay:ü wPSm-'d|drjzpfaomf twdwfudk rvdkufonf rnf\/

3/ tem\*wf cE¨mig;yg;wdkY tay:ü wPSm-'d|djzpfaeaomf tem\*wfudk arQmfonf rnf\/

4/ tem\*wf cE¨mig;yg;wdkY tay:ü wPSm-'d|drjzpfaomf tem\*wfudk rarQmfonf rnf\/ þum; qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ þ&Sif;vif;csufrsm;t& ----

1/ twdwfudk rvdkuf&qdkonfrSm twdwfcE¨mig;yg;wdkY tay:ü wPSm-'d|drjzpfap&? rjzpfatmif usihfyg/

2/ tem\*wuf kdrarQm&f qokd nrf mS tem\*wcf Em¨ ig;yg;w Ykdtay:ü wPmS -'|d drjzpaf p&? rjzpaf tmif usifhyg/ ----

þodkYom a'oemawmfu qdkvdk&if;jzpfonfudk oHo,uif;&Sif;pGm rSwfom;xm;av&monf/

### ypöKyÜefü wPSm-'d|d wdkYu qGJiifyHk

ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;wdkY tay:ü jzpfap cE¨mwpfyg;yg;tay:ü jzpfap twå'd|d[laom ouúm,'d|d jzpfaevQif = toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif twåaumif[k pGJ,laevQifç ig olwpfyg; a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g vl ewf jA[®m[k pGJ,laevQif ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;wdkY tay:ü wPSm-'d|d wdkY\ qGJiifrIudk cHae&onfrnfaMumif;udk (r-3-227/) ü oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlchJ\/

&[ef;wdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu qGJiifoenf;¿

&[ef;wdkY ... þavmuü t&d,mwdkYudk zl;jrifavhr&Sdaomç t&d,mw&m;ü ruRrf;usifaom t&d,mw&m;ü r,Ofaus;aomç olawmfaumif;wdkYudk zl;jrifavhr&Sdaomç olawmfaumif;w&m;ü ruRrf;usifaomç olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,Ofaus;aom tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZefonf --

1/ ½kyf-udk twå[k ½I\?

2/ ( <uif;cE¨mudk ) ½kyf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ twåü ½kyf[kvnf;aumif;ç

4/ ½kyfü twå[kvnf;aumif; ½I\/ cHpm;rIa0'emudk / y / rSwfom;rIonmudk / y /

jyKjyifpD&ifwwfaom apwodufocFg&w&m;pkwdkYudk / y /

1/ odrI = 0dnmPfudk twå[k ½I\/

2/ ( <uif;cE¨mudk ) 0dnmPf&Sdaom twå[kvnf;aumif; ½I\/

3/ twåü 0dnmPf[kvnf;aumif;ç

4/ 0dnmPfü twå[kvnf;aumif; ½I\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þodkYvQif ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu qGJiifae\/ (r-3-227/) wpfzef t&Sifr[mupönf; udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;uvnf; þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrljyef\/ ---uxÍö tm0kaom ypöKyÜaEéok "ar®ok oH[D&wd/

,Íöm0kaom pu©K? a, p ½lyg/ Ob,arwH ypöKyÜEéH? wo®ð ap ypöKyÜaEé qE´&m\*yÜ#dA'¨H a[mwd 0dnmPH? qE´&m\*yÜ#dA'¨wåm 0dnmPó w'bdeE´wd? w'bdeE´aEÅm ypöKyÜaEéok "ar®ok oH[D&wd/

(r-3-237/)

= oDwif;oHk;azmf igh&SifwdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif rsufarSmuf ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu ]]igigh[m}}[k qGJiiftyfygoenf;¿ owD i;fo;kHazm f ig&h iS wf Ykd ...rsupf td Mun"f mw f (= puK©yom') ½yl g½ Hk xEkd pS yf g;pokH n f rsuaf rmS uf ypöKyÜefomwnf;/ rsufarSmuf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom xdkrsufpdtMunf"mwf ½lyg½kH ESpfyg;pHkü vdkvm;wyfrufjcif; = qE´&m\*ESifh qufpyfvsuf&Sdaom odrI = 0dnmPfonf tu,fí jzpfjim;thH? odrI = 0dnmPf\ vdkvm;wyrf ujfci;f = qE&´ m\*EiS hfqupf yvf su&f odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfxrkd supf td Mun"f mw f ½yl g½uHk kdEpS of u\f ? xrkd supf td Mun"f mw f ½yl g½uHk kd EpS of uof n&f adS om f rsuaf rmS uyf pKöyeÜ wf &m;wüYkd wPmS -'|d wd uYkd qiJG i-f tyfonfrnf\/(<uif;tm,we ig;pHkwdkYüvnf; yHkpHwlyif qufvufía[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/)

### ypöKyÜefü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu rqGJiifyHk

&[ef;wdkY ...tb,fodkYvQif ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu rqGJiiftyfavoenf;¿

&[e;fwkYd...þavmuü t&,d mwuYkd kdz;ljriaf v&h adS omç t&,d mw&m;ü uRr;fusiaf omç t&,d m w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aomç olawmfaumif;wdkYudk zl;jrifavh&Sdaomç olawmfaumif;w&m;ü uRrf;usifaomç olawmfaumif;w&m;ü ,Ofaus;aomç tMum;tjrif A[kokw &Sdaom jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0uon f----

1/ ½kyf-udk twå[k r½I/

2/ ( <uif;cE¨mudkvnf; ) ½kyf&Sdaom twå[k r½I/

3/ twåü ½kyf[k r½I/

4/ ½kyfü twå[k r½I/ cHpm;rI = a0'emudk / y / rSwfom;rI = onmudk / y /

jyKjyifpD&ifwwfaom apwodufocFg&w&m;pkwdkYudk / y /

1/ odrI = 0dnmPfudk twå[k r½I/

2/ ( <uif;cE¨mudk ) 0dnmPf&Sdaom twå[k r½I/

3/ twåü 0dnmPf[k r½I/

4/ 0dnmPfü twå[k r½I/

&[ef;wdkY ...þodkYvQif ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu rqGJiiftyfay/ (r-3-227/)

uxÍö tm0kaom ypöKyÜaEéok "ar®ok e oH[D&wd/

,Íöm0kaom pu©K? a, p ½lyg? Ob,arwH ypöKyÜEéH? wo®ð ap ypöKyÜaEé e qE´&m\*yÜ#dA'¨H a[mwd 0dnmPH? e qE´&m\*yÜ#dA'¨wåm 0dnmPó e w'bdeE´wd? e w'bdeE´aEÅm ypöKyÜaEéok "ar®ok e oH[D&wd/ (r-3-238/)

= owD i;fo;kHazm f ig&h iS wf Ykd ...tb,of vYkd Qi f rsuaf rmS u f ypKöyeÜ wf &m;wüYkd wPmS -'|d wd uYkd rqiJG if tyfygoenf;¿ owD i;fo;kHazm fig&h iS wf Ykd...rsupf td Mun"f mw f ½yl g½ Hk xEkd pS yf g;pokH n f rsuaf rmS u fypKöyeÜ of mwn;f? rsuaf rmS u fypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om xrkd supf td Mun"f mwf½yl g½üHk vvkd m;wyrf ujfci;f = qE&´ m\*EiS hfqupf yvf suf &Sdaom odrI = 0dnmPfonf tu,fí rjzpfjim;thH? odrI = 0dnmPf\ vdkvm;wyfrufjcif; = qE´&m\*ESifh qufpyfrI r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk rsufpdtMunf"mwf ½lyg½kHudk rESpfouf? xdk rsufpdtMunf"mwf ½lyg½kHudk rESpfoufonf&Sdaomf rsufarSmuf ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu rqGJiiftyfonf rnf\/ (<uif; tm,weig;pHkwdkYüvnf; yHkpHwlyif qufvufí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/) (r-3-238/)

### þa'oemawmf\ qdkvdk&if;

þa'oemawm\f qvkd &kd i;f t"yd gÜ,uf kdt|uxmq&mawmuf atmuyf gtwikd ;f &iS ;fvi;f wijfy

xm;awmfrl\/ ww ¬ oH[D&wDwd 0dyóem, tbm0awm wPSm'd|D[d tmu×,d w/d e oH[D&wDwd

0dyóem, bma0e wPSm'd|D[d emu ×d,wd/ (r-|-4-171-172/)

= ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü 0dyóemÓPf rjzpfonfh twGufaMumifh = 0dyóemÓPf\ xif&Sm; r&Sdjcif; aMumifh wPSm'd|dwdkYu qGJiiftyf\/ ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü 0dyóemÓPf jzpfaeonfh twGufaMumifh

0dyóemÓPf\ xif&Sm;&Sdaejcif;aMumifh wPSm'd|dwdkYu rqGJiiftyf rqGJiifEkdifjcif; jzpf\/

(r-|-4-171-172/) þtxuyf g ygVad wm f t|uxmw\Ykd &iS ;fvi;fcsutf & ypKöyeÜ wf &m;w Ykdtay:ü 0yd óemÓP-f

awG jzpfaeygu wPSm-'d|dwdkYu rqGJiiftyf rqGJiifEkdif = wPSm-'d|d rjzpfEdkif? ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkY tay:ü 0dyóemÓPfrsm; rjzpfchJaomf wPSm-'d|dwdkY\ qGJiifrIudk cH&rnf = wPSm-'d|dwdkY jzpfaernfom jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYtay:ü wPSm-'d|d rjzpfa&;twGuf ypöKyÜef w&m;wdkYudk tedpömEkyóemÓPfç 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfç tewåmEkyóemÓPfç edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfç 0d&m\*gEkyóemÓPfç eda&m"mEkyóemÓPfç y#dedó\*¾gEkyóemÓPf[laom (7)rsKd;aom tEkyóemÓPfwdkYjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf Budwfajc&rnf 0dyóem ½I&rnf jzpfaMumif;udk bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkif 'kwd,\*gxmjzifh þodkY ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ---

ypöKyÜEéÍö a,m "r®H? ww¬ ww¬ 0dyówd/ toH[D&H toHukyÜH? wH 0d'Gg rEkjAL[a,/

(þ\*gxmt"dyÜg,f pmrsufESm-133-ü Munfhyg/) t|uxm-#DumwdkYuvnf; atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;awmfrlMu\/

ww¬ ww¬mwd ypöKyÜEérÜd "r®H ,w¬ ,aw¬0 OyÜaEém? ww¬ waw¬0 p eH tedpömEkyóem'D[d

owå[d tEkyóem[d a,m 0dyówd? t&nm'Dok 0g ww¬ waw¬0 0dyówd/ (r-|-4-170/)

,w¬ ,w¬mwd ,o®d H ,o®d H caPç ,o®d H ,o®d H 0g "r®ykaÍÆ OyÜEéH? wH oAÁrÜd taoaowGm/

(r-#D-3-366/)

þtxufyg t|uxm-#DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkYjzpf\/ ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;udkvnf; ---

1/ xdkxdk jzpfqJcPüç

2/ awmt&yfponfh xdkxdkae&müç

3/ xdkxdkw&m; tpktyHkü xdkxdkw&m; tpktyHktwdkif; w&m;tm;vHk; ukefpifatmif tedpömEkyóem paom (7)rsK;daom tEyk óemÓPwf jYkdzi hftzezf e ftxyxf y f ½yI mG ;o;kHoyyf g/ xokd Ykd½yI mG ;o;kHoyf aeaom 0dyóemÓPfudk wPSm-'d|d ponfh udavomwdkYonf rqGJiiftyf rqGJiifEdkif? xdk 0yd óemÓPof n f wPmS -'|d d pon hf uad vomwaYkd Mumi hf ysupf ;Dr I r&EdS idk /f x0kd yd óemÓPuf kd wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iyg = xdk0dyóemÓPfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfyg/ xdkodkY ½Ijcif;um; cE¨m ig;yg;udkvnf; 0dyóem½Ijcif; = 0dyóemÓPfOD;aqmifonfh raem'Gg&du r[mukokdvfaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iaejcif; jzpfojzifh t½IcHtm½kHESifh ½IaeonfhÓPf ESpfrsKd;vHk;udk tpHkvdkuf tpHkvdkuf 0dyóem½Iaejcif;yif jzpf\/ xdkuhJodkY ½Ionf&Sdaomf xdkYodkY½Ijcif;jzifh 0dyóemÓPfonf wdk;yGm;vmonf&Sdaomf &m\*paom

qefYusifbuf udavomwdkYonf xdk0dyóemÓPfudk ysufpD;atmif rzsufqD;Ekdifawmhay/ ynm&Sd oal wmaf umi;fon fwPmS -'|d dpon hfqeuYf sibf u fuad vomwaYkd Mumi hfrysufp;DEikd af om x0kd yd óem-

ÓPfudk wdk;yGm;atmif tzefzef txyfxyf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfav&m\/ þpum;um; y&d,m,fpum;rQom jzpf\/ taMumif;rl 0dyóemÓPfonf qefYusifbuf uad vomwuYkd kdw'\*tF m;jziohf m y,Ef idk of n hfprG ;ftm;&odS jzi hf0yd óemÓPof n fw'\*tF m;jziohf mvQif qefYusifbuf udavomwdkYaMumifh rysufpD;Edkifay/ rkcstm;jzifhum; tocFw"mwftrnf&onfh edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonfomvQif &m\*ponfh qeuYf sibf u f uad vomwaYkd Mumi hfrysupf ;DEikd af y/ otYkd wuG f ynm&odS al wmaf umi;fon f 0yd óemÓPf wdkY\ tqHk;ü ay:vmaom r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYudk &&Sdatmif 0dyóembm0emudk yGm;rsm;NyD;vQif rdrd&&Sdxm;aom zdkvfÓPfjzifh tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf tm½kHjyKNyD; aeEdkifatmif zvormywfudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm 0ifpm;aeyg/ þum; eHygwf (2) \*gxm\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/

### &&Sdvmonfh Oya'o

txufyg \*gxmESpf\*gxmwdkYudk jcHKMunfhygu - bk&m;&Sifonf ---

1/ twdwfcE¨m (5) yg; tay:üvnf; wPSm-'d|d rjzpf&efç 2/ tem\*wfcE¨m (5) yg; tay:üvnf; wPSm-'d|d rjzpf&efç

3/ ypöKyÜefcE¨m (5) yg; tay:üvnf; wPSm-'d|d rjzpf&ef -ñTefMum;aeawmfrlaMumif; xif&Sm;aeayonf/ xdkwGif ypöKyÜefcE¨m (5) yg;wdkY tay:ü wPSm-'d|d rjzpfa&;twGuf ypöKyÜefcE¨m (5) yg;wdkYudk tedpömEkyóem paom (7) rsKd;aom tEkyóemÓPfwdkYjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf 0dyóem½I&efudkyg yl;wGJñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/

,i;fojYkdzpvf Qi ftwwd cf Em¨ ig;yg; tay:üvn;f wPmS -'|d drjzp&f eçf tem\*wcf Em¨ ig;yg; tay:üvnf; wPSm-'d|d rjzpf&efç rnfodkYjyKusifh&rnfenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\ -- tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/

### y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf aumufEkwfcsuf

uxH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEémeH "r®meH ocØydwGm 00w¬mae ynm or®oae ÓPH ----

,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g?oAÁH ½lyH tedpöawm 00w¬aywd {uH or®oeH/ 'ku©awm 00w¬aywd {uH or®oeH? tewåawm 00w¬aywd {uH or®oeH/

,m umpd a0'em/ y / ,m umpd onm/ a, aupd ocFg&m/ ,H udÍöd 0dnmPH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH 0dnmPH tedpöawm 00w¬aywd {uH or®oeH/ 'ku©awm 00w¬aywd {uH or®oeH? tewåawm 00w¬aywd

{uH or®oeH/ (y#doH-51/)

= twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ wf &m;wuYkd kdtusO;fcsK;Hí yikd ;fjcm;q;kHjzwEf ikd af om ynmon ftb,of vkYd Qif or®oeÓPf rnfoenf;/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdujzpfaom

½yk tf m;v;kHu kdtepd [ö k yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;fon f wpcf ak omo;kHoyqf ijfcijfci;f = oro® e rn\f / 'uk [© k

yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;fon fwpcf ak omo;kHoyqf ijfcijfci;f = oro® e rn\f / tew[å kyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;fonf wpfckaomoHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; = or®oe rnf\/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdujzpfaom a0'em / y / onm/ ocgF&/ 0nd mPtf m;v;kHu kdtepd [ö kyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;fon fwpcf ak om o;kHoyqf ijfcijfci;f = or®oe rnf\/ 'ku©[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf wpfckaomoHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; = or®oe rnf\/ tewå[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf wpfckaomoHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; = or®oe rnf\/ (y#doH-51/) wo®m {o ,H twDwH ½lyH? wH ,o®m twDawa,0 cDPH? e,drH b0H orÜwåEÅd tedpöH c,a|e/ ,H tem\*wH ½lyH teEÅ&ba0 edAÁwådówd? wrÜd waw¬0 cD,dówd? e wawm y&H b0H \*rdówDwd tedpöH c,a|e/ ,H ypöKyÜEéH ½lyH? wrÜd £a"0 cD,wd? e £awm \*päwDwd tedpöH c,a|e/

(0dok'¨d-2-245/ y#doH-|-1-229/)

xdkaMumifh þa,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonf þodkY½I\/ ----

1/ tMui ftwwd ½f yk fw&m;on f&\dS ? xtkd wwd ½f yk wf &m;on ftwwd üf omvQi fuek qf ;kHysujfyKe;fc\Jh ? þypöKyÜefb0odkY rqdkufa&mufvm? þodkY ukefwwf ysufwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh tedpö[k ½I\/

2/ tMui f tem\*wf½kyfw&m;onf tem\*wfb0ü jzpfay:vmvwåHU? xdktem\*wf½kyfonfvnf; xdktem\*wfb0üomvQif ukefqHk;ysufjyKef;í oGm;ayvwåHU? xdktem\*wfb0rS aemufxyf tjcm; tem\*wfb0odkY roGm;a&mufayvwåHU? þodkY ukefwwf ysufwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh tedpö[k ½I\/

3/ tMuif ypöKyÜef½kyfw&m;onf &Sd\? xdkypöKyÜef½kyfw&m;onfvnf; þ ypöKyÜefb0üomvQif ukefqHk; ysujfyKe;f\/ þypKöyeÜ bf 0r S tjcm;wpyf g;aom b0o Ykd romG ;ay/ þo Ykd uek wf w f ysuwf waf om teuf oabmaMumifh tedpö[k ½I\/ (0dok'¨d-2-245/ y#doH-|-1-229/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- þ ½lyu©E¨menf;wl a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf[laom emrfcE¨m av;yg;wdkYudk vn;faumi;f tm,wewpqf ,Ehf pS yf g; "mwwf pqf ,&hf pS yf g; y#pd oö ryk Üg'tf \*gFwpqf ,Ehf pS &f y f ponf wdkYudkvnf;aumif; yHkpHwlyif qufvufa[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ y#doH- 51-52 - Munfhyg/»

{0 H ocgFa& tewaå wm yóEóÅ '|d od rk\*g¢#eH emr a[mw/d tepd aö wm yóEóÅ rmeork\*¢g#eH emr a[mw/d 'uk a© wm yóEóÅ eud EydÅ &,d m'ge Hemr a[mwd/ £wd t,H 0dyóem twåaem twåaem Xmaea,0 wd|wDwd/ (0dok'd¨-2-264/)

= þodkYvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå[k odjrifol\ oEÅmefü 'd|dork\*¢g#e = 'd|dudk y,fcGmjcif; rnfonfjzpfay:vm\/ tedpö[k odjrifol\ oEÅmefü rmeork\*¢g#e = rmeudk y,fcGmjcif; rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ 'ku©[k odjrifol\ oEÅmefü eduEÅdy&d,m'ge = wPSmeduEÅdudk ukefcef;apjcif; rnfonf jzpaf y:vm\/ þovYkd Qi fþ0yd óemon frrd drrd \d t&mXmeüomvQi fwnaf eayon[f krwS of m;yg/

(0dok'd¨-2-264/)

þwiG f r[m#uD mq&mawm\f &iS ;fvi;fcsuuf kd v&kd i;faumuEf wk íf wijfytyyf gon/f (tus,f udk r[m#Dum 'kwd,wGJ - pmrsufESm - 415-416-wdkYüvnf;aumif;ç þedAÁme\*grdedy#dy'gusrf; yÍörwGJ or®oeÓPfcef; - pmrsufESm - 152-153-wdkYüvnf;aumif; Munfhyg/) tewmå Eyk óemÓPuf '|d pd uGJ kd y,cf mG Eikd of nqf akd omvf n;f tewmå Eyk óemÓP f ouof uf

jzifh y,fcGmEdkifonfum; r[kwf? tedpömEkyóemÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfESpfrsKd;wdkYu tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrSomvQif pGrf;tifjynfh0vmaom oefY&Sif; xufjruf pl;&S vmaom tewåmEkyóemÓPfu 'd|dpGJudk y,fcGmEdkifayonf/ tvm;wlyif tedpömEkyóemÓPfu rmepGJudk y,fcGmEdkifonfqdkaomfvnf; tewåmEkyóem ÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfESpfyg;wdkYu tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS omvQif pGrf;tif jynfh0vmaom oefY&Sif; xufjruf pl;&Svmaom tedpömEkyóemÓPfu rmepGJudk y,fcGmEdkifayonf/ tedpöonm bma0wAÁm to®drmeork\*¢g#m, = to®drmeudk y,fcGmjcif;iSm tedpöonmudk

yGm;rsm;yg[k bk&m;&Sifa[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (r[m#D-2-416/) wpzf e f'uk m© Eyk óemÓPuf wPmS p JGeud EudÅ kduek cf e;fapEikd of nqf akd omvf n;f tepd mö Eyk óem ÓPf tewåmEkyóemÓPfESpfrsKd;wdkYu tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó, ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS omvQif pGrf;tif jynfh0vmaom oefY&Sif; xufjruf pl;&Svmaom 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfu wPSmpGJudk y,fcGmEdkifayonf/ xdkaMumifh tedpömEkyóem oufoufjzifh 'ku©mEkyóem oufoufjzifh tewåmEkyóem oufoufjzifh wPSmpJG rmepJG 'd|dpJG wdkYudk rNzdKcJGEdkifojzifh vu©Pma&;oHk;wefvHk; wpfvSnfhpDwifí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&rnfjzpfonf/ xdkodkY 0dyóem½I&mü &Hcg tedpövu©Pmudk OD;pm;ay;í ½Ivdku ½IEdkif\? &Hcg 'ku©vu©Pmudk OD;pm;ay;í ½Ivdku ½IEdkif\? &Hcg tewåvu©Pmudk OD;pm;ay;í ½Ivdku ½IEdkif\/

xdkodkY Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum 0dyóem½Iojzifh tMuiftcgü tewåmEkyóemÓPfonf

tepd mö Eyk óemÓP f'uk m© Eyk óemÓPwf \Ykd tm;ay;axmuyf rHh aI Mumi hfxujfruvf m\ oe&Yf iS ;fvm\ pl;&Svm\ &J&ifhvm\? twåpJGudk NzdKcJGEdkifavmufatmif pGrf;tif jynfh0vm\ wdk;yGm;vm\/ xdktcgü

,if; tewåmEkyóemÓPfu twå'd|dpGJudk NzdKcJGEdkif\/

tMuiftcgüum; tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf tewåmEkyóemÓPfwdkY\ tm;ay;axmuyf rHh aI Mumi hfxujfruvf m\ oe&Yf iS ;fvm\ p;l&vS m\ &&J ivhf m\? rmepuGJ kdNzKdcEGJ ikd af vmu-f atmif pGrf;tif jynfh0vm\ wdk;yGm;vm\/ xdktcgü ,if;tedpömEkyóemÓPfu rmepGJudk NzdKcJGEdkif\/ tMuitf cgüum; 'uk m© Eyk óemÓPof nf tepd mö Eyk óemÓPftewmå Eyk óemÓPwf \Ykd tm; ay;axmufyhHrIaMumifh xufjrufvm\ oefY&Sif;vm\ pl;&Svm\ &J&ifhvm\? wPSmpJGudk NzdKcJGEdkifavmufatmif pGrf;tif jynfh0vm\ wdk;yGm;vm\/ xdktcgü ,if;'ku©mEkyóemÓPfu wPSmpGJudk NzdKcJGEdkif\/ (r[m#D-2-415-416-Munfh/)

### avmud,bm0em\ pGrf;tm;

avmud,bm0em, [d uma, y[DeH e a0'em'Dok y[DeH a[mwd/ ,'dyd e y0awå,s? e y#dyu©bm0em, ww¬ om tbdZÑm a'greóó tyÜ0wåd a[mwDwd yke wyÜ[meH 0wåAÁar0gwd/ {uw¬ y[DeH aoaookyd y[DeH a[mwDwd r\*¾owdy|mebm0eHç avmud,bm0em, 0g oAÁw¬ tyÜ0wådrwåH oE¨m, 0kwåH/ (r-#D-1-347/) avmukwå&mr\*¾owdy|mebm0em\ pGrf;tm;ESifh avmud,owdy|mebm0em\ pGrf;tm;um;

rwlnDay/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf um, a0'em pdwå "r®[lonfh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH y&rw¬ "mwfom;wdkYudk taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuG odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóemtpOftwdkif; vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfvm&m t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufvkcgeD; tcsdefü ,if; um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYwGif rnof nwhf &m;urkd q kd0yd óem½cI ukd ft&,d r\*of Ykdqukd Ef ikd of nof mjzp\f / tu,íf um,trn&f onhf ½kyfw&m;udk 0dyóem½Icdkuf t&d,r\*fodkYqdkufchJvQif ,if; t&d,r\*fÓPfu um,trnf&onfh ½kyf w&m;tay:ü pJGaeonfh wPSmpJG rmepGJ 'd|dpJGudkomru a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYtay:ü pJGaeonfh wPSmpJG rmepJG 'd|dpJGwdkYudkyg NzdKcJGEdkif\ y,fowfEdkif\/ a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYudk 0dyóem½Icdkuf t&d,r\*fodkY qdkuf

&müvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ odkYaomf avmukwå&m t&d,r\*fw&m;[lonf 0dyóemÓPfwdkYu tqifhqifh tm;BuD;aom rDS&m Oyedó, ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS jzpfay:vmEdkifaom w&m; jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf avmud,owdy|mebm0emum; xdkrQ tpGrf;rxufay/ um, trnf&onfh ½kyfw&m; udk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½IcJhaomf um,trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;tay:ü pJGaeonhf wPSmpJG rmepJG 'd|dpJGudkom w'\*Ftm;jzifh NzdKcJGEdkif\/ ,if;um,mEkyóemowdy|mebm0emu a0'em pdwå

"r®wdkYtay:ü pJGaeonfh wPSmpJG rmepJG 'd|dpJGudk rNzdKcJGEdkifay/ tvm;wlyif a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&müvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/

xakd Mumi hfavmu,d owyd |mebm0emt&mü --- um,tay:ü paGJ eaom wPmS p GJrmep GJ'|d pd uGJ kd NzdKcJGEdkif&ef um,udk 0dyóem½I&\/ a0'emtay:ü pJGaeaom wPSmpJG rmepJG 'd|dpJGudk NzdKcJGEdkif&ef a0'emu kd0yd óem½&I \/ pwd tå ay:ü paGJ eaom wPmS p GJrmep GJ'|d pd uGJ kdNzdKcEGJ ikd &f e fpwd uå kd0yd óem½&I \/

"r®tay:ü pJGaeaom wPSmpJG rmepJG 'd|dpJGudk NzdKcJGEdkif&ef "r®udk 0dyóem½I&\/ um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY[lonf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYyifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;wdkY tay:ü pJGaeaom wPSmpJG rmepJG 'd|dpJGudk NzdKcJGEdkif&ef ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&\/ twdwf cEm¨ ig;yg;wtYkd ay:ü paGJ eaom wPmS p GJrmep GJ'|d pd uGJ kdNzKdcEGJ ikd &f e f twwd cf Em¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd0yd óem½&I \/ tem\*wfcE¨mig;yg;wdkYtay:ü pJGaeaom wPSmpJG rmepJG 'd|dpJGudk NzdKcJGEdkif&ef tem\*wfcE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&\/ --- þum; twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef cE¨mwdkYtay:ü wPSm-'d|d rjzpfatmif usifh&rnfh usifhpOfwnf;/ xdkaMumifh --- &&Sdvmaom Oya'orSm þokdY jzpf\/

1/ ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;tay:ü wPSm-'d|drjzpf&ef ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;udk 0dyóem½Iyg/

2/ twdwfcE¨mig;yg;tay:ü wPSm-'d|drjzpf&ef twdwfcE¨mig;yg;udkvnf; 0dyóem½Iyg/

3/ tem\*wfcE¨mig;yg;tay:ü wPSm-'d|drjzpf&ef tem\*wfcE¨mig;yg;udkvnf; 0dyóem½Iyg/ þum; &&Sdvmonfh Oya'ojzpfonf/

xdkodkY twdwftem\*wfwdkYudk 0dyóem½I&mü ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ½Iavoavm tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½Iav-

oavm[rl la&;S ypuö Ó© PEf iS hftE,G ÓPyf ikd ;fwiG f&iS ;fvi;fwijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPrf pS í or®m'd|dtrnf&onfh twåypöu©ÓPfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh --ykAÁbma\* 0dyóemÓaPe or®oe0aoe / y / ok|K twåypöau©e ÓaPe yówd/

(oH-#D-2-181/)

= t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYjzpfaom 0dyóemydkif;ü twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ponfh (11) rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeonfh Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif; oro® e\ tprG ;fjzi hf 0yd óemorm® '|d wd n;f[al om twyå puö Ó© Pjfzi hf aumi;fpmG ½\I aumi;fpmG o\d aumif;pGmjrif\[lay/(tEG,ÓPfjzifh½IyHkudk 0dyóemydkif; pmrsufESm-236-297-ponfwGif Munfhyg/)

,if;odkY twdwf tem\*wfcE¨mwdkYtay:ü wPSm-'d|d rjzpfa&;twGuf twdwftem\*wfcE¨mwdkYudk

0dyóem½I&rnf rSefvQif þ ba'´u&wåokwåefü rnfonfhpum;&yfrsm;u twdwftem\*wfudk

0dyóem½I&ef ñTefjyaeygoenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\? tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/

1/ twDwH emEGm\*ar,s = twdwfudk wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh rvdkuf&?

2/ eyÜ#duacF tem\*wH = tem\*wfudk wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh rarQmf&/ --þpum;awmfwdkYum; twdwftem\*wfcE¨mwdkYtay:ü wPSm-'d|d rjzpfa&;twGuf twdwf tem\*wfcE¨mwdkYudk 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefjyaeaom pum;awmfwdkYyif jzpfMuonf[k rSwfom;ygav/ udavomxk tpdkiftcJudk NzdKcJG zsufqD;Edkifonfh edaAÁ"duynm[lonfh 0dyóemynm (r\*fynm) jzifh NzKdczGJ suqf ;DEikd yf gr Suad vomx ktpikd tf c JNyKduyGJ supf ;DEikd of n/f twwd tf em\*wuf kdr½½I oHk uof urf Qjzi-hf um; udavomxk tpdkiftcJ rNydKuJGEdkifonfukd owdjyKoifhvSayonf/ twwd ftem\*wuf kdr½½I oHk uof urf Qjzi hftwwd tf em\*wwf tYkd ay:ü paGJ eon hfwPmS -'|d dwuYkd m; ruek Ef ikd /f ypKöyeÜ cf Em¨ wtYkd ay:ü wPmS -'|d drjzpaf &;twuG fypKöyeÜ cf Em¨ wuYkd kd0yd óem½&I ouoJh Ykd twwd f tem\*wfcE¨mwdkYtay:ü wPSm-'d|d rjzpfa&;twGufvnf; twdwftem\*wfcE¨mwdkYudk 0dyóem ½I&rnfom jzpfayonf/ atmufyg okwåefrsm;udk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

### umvwå,tedpö ('ku© - tewå) okwåef

½lyH bdu©a0 tedpöH twDwmem\*wH? aum ye 0ga'g ypöKyÜEéó/ {0H yóH bdu©a0 okw0g t&d,om0aum twDwo®d H ½lyo®d H teayau©m a[mwd? tem\*wH ½lyH embdeE´wd? ypöKyÜEéó ½lyó edAÁd'g, 0d&m\*g, eda&m"m, y#dyaEém a[mwd/ y /

½lyH bdu©a0 'ku©H twDwmem\*wH? aum ye 0ga'g ypöKyÜEéó/ {0H yóH bdu©a0 okw0g t&d,om0aum twDwo®d H ½lyo®d H teayau©m a[mwd? tem\*wH ½lyH embdeE´wd? ypöKyÜEéó ½lyó edAÁd'g, 0d&m\*g, eda&m"m, y#dyaEém a[mwd/ y /

½lyH bdu©a0 tewåm twDwmem\*wH? aum ye 0ga'g ypöKyÜEéó/ {0H yóH bdu©a0 okw0g t&d,om0aum twDwo®d H ½lyo®d H teayau©m a[mwd? tem\*wH ½lyH embdeE´wd? ypöKyÜEéó ½lyó edAÁd'g, 0d&m\*g, eda&m"m, y#dyaEém a[mwd/ a0'em tedpöm / y/ 'ku©m / y/ tewåm / y / onm tedpöm / y/ 'ku©m / y/ tewåm / y / ocFg&m tedpöm / y/ 'ku©m / y/ tewåm / y /

0dnmPH tedpöH / y/ 'ku©H / y/ tewåH / y /

(oH-2-17-18/)

e0ar aum ye 0ga'g ypöKyÜEéómwd ypöKyÜEérSd uxm0 um tedpöar0 wH/ aw ud& bdu©L twDwmem\*wH tedpöEÅd ov’au©wGm ypöKyÜaEé udvrðok? tx aeoH £awm twDwmem\*awyd

]]ypKöyEÜ Hétepd }ö}E dÅ0pk rö mae AZk ÑódEwDÅ d tZÑmo, H0'd wd mG owm¬ y\*k v¾ ZÑmoa,e £r Ha'oe Ha'aoo/d

(oH-|-2-242/)

'oarum'orme d 'ku©H tewåmwd ya'[d 0daoaowGm wxm½layae0 yk\*¾vZÑmoa,e uxdwmed/ (oH-|-2-242/)

,'d twDwmem\*wH {w&[d ew¬dbm0awm tedpöH? ypöKyÜEérÜd w'g ew¬Dwd aum ye 0ga'g wó tepd wö m,? ypöKyÜEérSd uxm0 um O',AÁ,y&dpädEéwåm wó/ 0kwåH a[wH ]]edAÁwåm a, p wd|EÅd? tm&a\*¾ omoylyrm}}wd/ (oH-#D-2-213/)

&[ef;wdkY ...twdwf tem\*wfjzpfaom ½kyfonf tedpöwnf;/ ('ku©wnf;? tewåwnf;/) ypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om ½yk üf tb,rf mS qzkd ,G &f m &tdS ehH n;f/ &[e;fw Ykd...þo Ykd½yk \f tepd oö abm ('uk o© abm tewåoabm)udk ½Ijrifaom tm\*rokw[laom oifodç t"d\*rokw[laom usifhod --- þtod ESpfrsKd;jzifh tMum;tjrif A[kokw&Sdaom t&d,jzpfawmfrlaom igbk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0uonf

(wpfenf; ---- t&d,om0uonf) twdwfjzpfaom ½kyfü iJhuGufwG,fwmjcif; r&Sd/ tem\*wfjzpfaom ½kyfudk rESpfouf rawmifhw/ ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfü NiD;aiGUjcif;iSm wyfrufjcif; uif;jcif;iSm csKyfjcif;iSm usifhonf jzpfay\/ (a0'emponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/) (oH-2-17-18/) xdk&[ef;awmfwdkYonfum; twdwf-tem\*wf ½kyf (a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf) udk tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;NyD;í ypöKyÜef ½kyf (a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf) ü yiyf e;faeMuuek \f / xtkd cgü x&kd [e;fwtYkd m; þypKöyeÜ rf S twwd f tem\*wüf vn;f tepd ö ('uk © tew)å [k a[mMum;awmrf Nly;Daemu f ypKöyeÜ f ½yk f (a0'em onm ocgF& 0nd mP)f on f tepd ö ('uk © tew)å wn;f [k a[mjyawmrf ol n&f adS om fx&kd [e;fwoYkd n fx;kdxiG ;foMduuek vf wUHå[ kx&kd [e;fw\Ykd tZÑmo,"mwuf kd o&d dSNy;Dí b&k m;&iS of n f w&m;emcoH l y\*k Kd¾vwf \Ykd tvtkd ZÑmo,"mwcf EH iS hfavsmnf pD mG þa'oemawmf udk a[mMum;jyoay;awmfrlavonf/ (oH-|-2-242/) twdwf-tem\*wf cE¨monf ,ckypöKyÜefü xif&Sm;r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tedpö ('ku© tewå) jzpfjim;tHh? ypöKyÜefcE¨monfvnf; xdktwdwf-tem\*wf tcsdefumvü r&Sdonfom jzpfaomaMumifh xdk ypöKyÜefcE¨m\ tedpö ('ku© tewå) jzpfrIrSm tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEkdifawmhtHhenf;/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl --- xykd pKöyeÜ cf Em¨ \ ypKöyeÜ jfzprf uI kd O',A,Á = jzprf I ysurf jIzi hf yikd ;fjcm;xm;on\f tjzpaf Mumihf wn;f/ --- ]]edAÁwåm a, p wd|EÅd? tm&a\*¾ omoylyrm = yGwfaqmufzsm;ü rkefnif;aphyrm xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmukefaom tMuifcE¨mwdkYonf wnfaeMuukef\/}} --- (ck-7-32/)[k þpum;awmfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ --- þodkY rSwfom;ygav/ (oH-#D-2-213/) xakd Mumi hftwwd -f tem\*w f cEm¨ w Ykdtay:ü iuhJ uG wf ,G wf mr I r&adS &;twuG f EpS of urf I rjzpaf &; twGufvnf; twdwf-tem\*wf cE¨mwdkYudk 0dyóem ½I&rnfom jzpfayonf/

### ba'´u&wåokwåefü qdkvdkaom ypöKyÜef

þwGif ba'´u&wåokwåefü qdkvdkaom ypöKyÜefESifh usrf;\*efrsm;ü cE¨m (5)yg;wdkYudk twdwf-tem \*wf-ypöKyÜeftm;jzifh cGJjcm;owfrSwfyHkrsm;udk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/ a&S;OD;pGm t|omvdeD t|uxm\ tzGifhudk wifjyaytHh/ ypöKyÜEéÍö emarwH wd0d"H cPypöKyÜEéHç oEÅwdypöKyÜEéHç t'¨gypöKyÜEéÍö/ ww¬ OyÜg'|dwdb\*FyÜwåH cPypöKyÜEéH/ {u'dGoEÅwd0g&y&d,myEéH oEÅwdypöKyÜEéH/ / y / {ub0y&dpdäEéH ye t'¨gypöKyÜEéH emr/ ,H oEm¨ , ba'u´ &woå ak w å--- ]]a,m pm0kaom raem? a, p "r®m? Ob,arwH ypöKyÜEéH? wo®ð ap ypöKyÜaEé qE´&m\*y#dA'¨H a[mwd 0dnmPH? qE´&m\*y#dA'¨wåm 0dnmPó w'bdeE´EÅd? w'bdeE´aEÅm ypöKyÜaEéok "ar®ok oH[D&wD}}wd 0kwåH/ oEÅwdypöKyÜEéaÍöw¬ t|uxmok tm\*wH? t'¨gypöKyÜEéH okawå/

(tbd-|-1-445/)

= þ ypöKyÜeftm½kH rnfonf ---

1/ cP ypöKyÜef

2/ oEÅwd ypöKyÜef

3/ t'¨g ypöKyÜef - [k oHk;rsKd;jym;\/

1/ xdkoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif xdkxdk taMumif;w&m;udk tpGJjyKí jzpfqJjzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnfysuf cPoHk;yg;odkY a&mufqJjzpfaeaom pdwf-apwoduf-½kyfw&m;pkonf cPypöKyÜef rnf\/

2/ ½kyftpOf emrftpOfudk oEÅwd[k ac:\/ wpfOwk wpf[m& ESpfOwk ESpf[m&aMumifh jzpfaom

½yk of EwÅ td pOüf tusK;H0iaf om wpBfurd fEpS Bfurd af om ½yk of EwÅ td pOof nvf n;faumi;fç wp0f xD d EpS 0f xD [d al om wpcf ak om EpS cf ak om pwd tf pO\f tvnS thf Burd üf tusK;H0iaf om pwd af pwoud f emrfw&m;pkonfvnf;aumif; oEÅwdypöKyÜefrnf\/

3/ wpfckaom b0jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfaom ½kyf-emrfonf t'¨gypöKyÜef rnf\? ,if; t'¨gypöKyÜefudkyif &nf&G,fawmfrlí t&Sifr[mupönf; udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onf r[mupmö e - ba'u´ &woå wk eå fü þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

]]owD i;fo;kHazm fjzpaf wmrf Mluuek af om t&iS bf &k m;w Ykd...tMui fb0irf aemtMun"f mw[f al om pdwfonfvnf;aumif;ç tMuif"r®m½kHw&m;pkwdkYonfvnf;aumif; &SdMuukef\/ þ re-"r®m½kH ESpfyg;pHk onf t'¨gypöKyÜef rnf\/ xdkt'¨gypöKyÜefjzpfaom wpfckaomb0ü tusKH;0ifaom re-"r®m½kH ESpfyg;pkHü vdkvm;wyfrufrI qE´&m\*ESifh pyfaom wyfrufwwfaom 0dnmPfonf tu,fí jzpfjim;thH? ,if; todpdwf0dnmPf\ vdkvm;wyfrufrI qE´&m\*ESifh pyfoG,faeonf\ tjzpfaMumifh (xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf) xdk re-"r®m½kH ESpfyg;pHkudk vGefpGm ESpfoufae\/ xdk re-"r®m½kH ESpfyg;pHkudk vGefpGm ESpfoufaom yk\*¾dKvfudk ypöKyÜefjzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu qGJaqmiftyf qJGiifxm;tyfukef\/}} (r-3-237/) þ ypöKyÜefoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif - oEÅwdypöKyÜefum; t|uxmwdkYü vm&Sd\? t'¨gypöKyÜefum; ba'u´ &wå

okwåef paom okwåefa'oemawmfwdkYü vm&Sd\/ (tbd-|-1-445/) þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkYESifhtnD þ ba'´u&wåokwåefü qdkvdkaom ypöKyÜefrSm

y#doaE¨cE¨mig;yg;rSonf pkwdcE¨mig;yg;odkYwdkifatmif b0wpfavQmuftwGif;ü jzpfay:aeMuaom cE¨mig;yg; (tm,wewpfq,fhESpfyg;) tm;vHk;udkyif qdkvdkonf &nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfyg/ xdkaMumifh ,i;f t'g¨ypKöyeÜ wf &m;wwYkd iG f ,aejYzpNfy;DcEm¨ ig;yg;wiG of mru raeuY cEm¨ ig;yg;ç wpaf euY cEm¨ ig;yg; ponjfzi hfy#od aE ¨cEm¨ ig;yg;owYkd ikd af tmi fb0wpaf vQmu0f , fjzpNfy;D cEm¨ wvYkd n;f yg0iMfu\/ tvm;wyl i f,aejYzpvf wUHå cEm¨ ig;yg;wiG of mru eujfzeüf jzpvf wUHåaom cEm¨ ig;yg;ç wpjfreaf eüY jzpvf wUHåaom cEm¨ ig;yg;ç aemuvf ü aemuEf pS üf jzprf n hfcEm¨ ig;yg; ponjfzi hfpwk wd ikd af tmi fjzpvf wUHåaom cEm¨ ig;yg; wdkYvnf;yg0ifMu\/ rsufarSmufacwfwGif a&yef;pm;aeaom ypöKyÜefESifhum; wlnDrI r&Sdonfudk owdjyKav&monf/

tm½kH (6) yg; odkYr[kwf cE¨m (5) yg;wdkY tay:ü vdkvm; wyfrufrI qE´&m\*ESifh qufpyfvsuf

wG,fwm rufarmwwfonfh todpdwf 0dnmPf = re jzpfa&;rSm Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPwå,odkY qukd af tmi f toÓd Paf yguaf eaom y&rwof qYkd ukd af tmi f jriof ad eaom cPypKöyeÜ wf &m;w Ykd tay:ü tvGefjzpfcJzG,f&m&Sd\/ b0wpfckjzifh ydkif;jcm;xm;tyfaom t'¨gypöKyÜef trnf&aom cE¨m (5)yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY tay:üom wPSm-'d|dwdkY tjzpfrsm;zG,f &Sdayonf/ odkYtwGuf ba'´u&wåokwåefrsm;ü qdkvdkaom ypöKyÜefrSm b0wpfckjzifh ydkif;jcm;xm;tyfaom b0wpfckü tusKH;0ifaom cE¨m (5) yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYom jzpfaMumif; t|uxmq&mawmfrsm;u zGifhqdkawmfrlMujcif; jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf þoaYkd omziG qhf ckd suwf uYkd m; - okwåEÅy&d,m,enf;om jzp\f / tbd"r®eda'´oenf;um; r[kwfay/ odkYtwGuf okwåEÅy&d,m,enf; ESifh tbd"r®eda'´oenf;wdkYtwdkif; ypöKyÜef,lqyHkudkvnf; qufvuf wifjytyfygonf/

### twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef owfrSwfyHk

,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwHem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? wa'uZÑH tbdoH,l[dwGm tbdocØydwGm t,H 0kpöwd ½lyu©aE¨m/ ,m umpd a0'em/ ,m umpd onm/ a, aupd ocFg&m/ ,H udÍöd 0dnmPH twDwem\*wypöKyÜEéH/ y / tbdocØydwGm t,H 0kpöwd 0dnmPu©aE¨m/ (tbd-2-1-10/)

£'H ye twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH emr okwåEÅy&d,m,awm tbd"r®eda'´oawmwd 'k0d"H/ wH okwåEÅy&d,ma, ba0e y&dpädEéH/ y#doE¨dawm [d y|m, twDwba0ok edAÁwåH ½lyH teEÅ&ba0 0g eAd wÁ Hå a[mw k uyaÜ um#od wo[órwa¬ u 0g? oA HÁ twwD ar0 emr/ pwk ad wm y|m, tem\*wba0ok edAÁwåeu½lyH teEÅ&ba0 0g edAÁwåH a[mwk uyÜaum#dowo[órw¬au 0g/ oAÁH tem\*war0 emr/ pkwdy#doE¨dtEÅa& y0wå½lyH ypöKyÜEéH emr/ (tbd-|-2-7/)

### ygVdawmfbmomjyef

twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;? tZÑwåoEÅmefü

rvl n;fjzpaf omç A['d o¨ EmÅ eüf rvl n;f jzpaf omç ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom MoVm&ud onrf vl n;f jzpaf omç ord af rUGE;lnahH om ock rk onrf vl n;f jzpaf omç ,wk nf ohH nrf vl n;f jzpaf omç reG jfrwof nrf vl n;f jzpaf om tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;? (todÓPfESifh) a0;aom tMuif'l&½kyfonfvnf;aumif;ç (toÓd PEf iS )hf e;Daom tMuiof EudÅ ½yk of nvf n;faumi;f &\dS / x dk(11) rsK;daom Moumo = wn&f mü jytyfaom tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfukd azmufjyefwwfaom ½kyÜevu©Pm wpfckü wpfaygif;wnf;jyKí ½kH;pkí csK;Hí þ (11) rsK;daomtjym;tm;jzi hfujJGym;aomç azmujfyewf waf omç ½yk eÜ vuP© mtm;jzi hfwpaf ygi;f wpfpkwnf; aygif;pk½kH;csOf;tyfaom ½kyfoabmw&m; tvkH;pkHukd ½kyftpk = ½lyu©E¨m[lí ac:qkdtyf\/

(emrfcE¨mwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/) (tbd-2-1-10/)

þygVad wmtf & (11) rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf wnaf eaom ½yk wf &m;tm;v;Hku dk ½yl uE© m¨ [k

ac:qkdonf[k rSwfom;xm;yg/

### okwåEÅy&d,m,enf;

y&rwo¬ bm0"rr® Sajymi;fvíJT jzpjfci;fon fy&,d m,rn\f / owk eå af 'oemawmuf m; y&,d m,

a'oemawmf jzpfjcif;aMumifh okwåEÅy&d,m,enf;[k zGifhqkdjcif; jzpfonf/ tbd"r®mü ]]zó-a0'em}} ponfjzifh qkH;jzwfcsufcsaomtm;jzifh a[mawmfrljcif;ukd ]]tbd"r®eda'´o}}[k ac:qkdonf/ þ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef½kyf rnfonf ---

1/ y&rw¬obm0"r®rS ajymif;vTJí jzpfaom okwåEÅy&d,m, = okwåefa'oemawmfenf;ç

2/ tb"d rm® ü q;Hkjzwcf sucf sí a[mawmrf tl yaf om tb"d re® ad 'o´ = tb"d rm® a'oemawmef n;fþokdYtm;jzifh ESpfrsKd;tjym; &Sd\/ xtkd wwd -f tem\*w-f ypKöyeÜ ½f yk uf kd y&rwo¬ bm0"rr® S ajymi;fvíJT jzpaf om owk eå af 'oemawmüf

b0jzifhydkif;jcm; xm;tyf\/ ydkif;jcm;ykHrSm þodkYjzpf\/ ---

1/ y#doaE¨rS pí twdwfb0wdkYü jzpfcJhNyD;aom ½kyf[lorQonf - tjcm;rJh vGefcJhNyD;aom 'kwd, b0ürlvnf; jzpfcJhNyD;onf jzpfcsifjzpfygap? vGefcJhaom urÇmuka#wpfodef;xufürlvnf; jzpfcJh NyD;onf jzpfcsif jzpfygap - þtvkH;pkHaom½kyfonf twdwf½kyfom rnf\/

2/ þb0pwk rd S pí tem\*wbf 0wüYkd jzpvf wUHåaom ½yk [f ol rQon f tjcm;rvhJ mvwUHåaom 'wk ,d b0ürlvnf; jzpfvwåHUonf jzpfcsifjzpfygap? aemifvmvwåHUaom tem\*wf urÇmuka#wpfodef; xufürlvnf; jzpfvwåHUonf jzpfcsifjzpfygap - þ½kyftm;vHk;onf tem\*wf½kyfomvQif rnf\/

3/ þb0 pkwd - þb0 y#doaE¨ - þESpfckwdkY\ tMum;ü jzpfaom ½kyfonf ypöKyÜef½kyf rnf\/ (tbd-|-2-7/)

### tbd"r®eda'´oenf;

tbd"r®eda'´ao ye caPe y&dpädEéH/ wa,m [d ½lyó cPm OyÜga'g Xdwd ba\*Fgwd/ £ar

wa,m caP ywGm ed½k'¨H ½lyH oreEÅ&ed½k'¨H 0g a[mwk twDaw uyÜaum#dowo[órw¬au 0g? oAÁH twDwar0 emr/ wa,m caP torÜwåH ½lyH {updwåu©Prawåe 0g torÜwHå a[mwk tem\*aw uyÜaum#dowo[ó rw¬au 0g ? oAÁH tem\*war0 emr/ £ar wa,m caP orÜwåH ½lyH ye ypöKyÜEéH emr/ ww¬ udÍömyd £'H okwåEÅbmZeD,H? {0H oaEÅyd tbd"r®eda'´aoae0 twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEé½lyH ed'|´d EÅd a0'dwAÁH/ (tbd-|-2-7/) tb"d re® ad 'o´ = tb"d ra® 'oemü twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ uf dk cPtm;jzi hf yikd ;fjcm;xm;ty\f /

ydkif;jcm;xm;ykHrSm þokdY jzpf\/ ---

½kyfw&m;\ tckduftwefY cPwkYdonf ---

1/ jzpfjcif; Oyg'fcPç

2/ wnfjcif; XDcPç

3/ ysufjcif; bifcP --- þodkY cP okH;rsKd; &Sdukef\/

1/ þcPokH;yg;wdkYodkY a&muf&Sd NyD;í csKyfavNyD;aom ½kyfonf aumif;pGm tjcm;rJh jzpfí (= tjcm; r&rdS íl ) csKyEf iS ahf vNy;Daom ½yk rf vl n;f jzpcf sijfzpyf gap? twwd f urmÇ uak #wpof ed ;fxuüf csKyEf iS hf avNyD;aom ½kyfrlvnf; jzpfcsifjzpfygap? tvHk;pHkaom csKyfavNyD;aom ½kyf[lorQonf twdwf ½kyfomvQif rnf\/

2/ o;kHyg;uek af om cPwoYkd Ykdra&mu&f adS o;aom½yk of n fwpcf ak om pwd uå P© rQjzirhf vl n;f ra&mu-f &Sdao;aom ½kyfonf jzpfcsifjzpfygap? aemiftem\*wf0,f urÇmuka#wpfodef;xufürlvnf; jzpvf wUHåaom ½yk f jzpcf sijfzpyf gap? cPo;kHyg;o Ykd rqukd af &muaf o;aom ½yk rf eS of rQ tm;v;kHonf tem\*wf½kyfomvQif rnf\/

3/ þ cPoHk;yg;wdkYodkY qdkufa&mufvmaom qkdufa&mufaeqJjzpfaom ½kyfrSeforQonf ypöKyÜef½kyf rnf\/ þodkY od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-2-7/)

### odoifhaomtcsuf wpf&yf

ww¬ udÍömyd £'H okwåEÅbmZeD,H? {0H oaEÅyd tbd"r®eda'´aoae0 twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEé½lyH

ed'´d|EÅd a0'dwAÁH/ (tbd-|-2-7/) udÍömyDwtd m'oD k t,r"yd gÜa,m --- owk Eå bÅ mZe,D wmå ,xm ]]twwD H emEmG \*ar,sm}}w-d tm'Dok (r-3-226? ba'´u&wåokwå/) t'¨ge0aoe twDwm'dbma0g0 0kawåm? wxm £"myd ed'd´odwaAÁm od,m/ {0H oaEÅyd okwåEÅbmZeD,rÜd tbd"r®a'oema,0 okwåaEÅ 0kwå"ar® 0dpdedwGm

0dbZe0aoe y0wåmwd tbd"r®eda'´aoae0 twDwm'dbma0g ed'´da|mwd/ (rlv#D-2-6/) ba'´u&wåokwåm'Dok 0d, twDwm'dbma0g twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEébma0g t'¨g0aoe £"myd

cE¨0dba\*F okwåEÅbmZeD,wåm ed'´dodwaAÁm od,mwd a,mZem/ (tEk#D-2-12/) txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkYjzpf\/

xdk okwåEÅy&d,m,ç tbd"r®eda'´o[laom enf;ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ,ck zGifhqdka&;om;aeqJjzpfaom

cE0¨ bd i;fbmZe,D on fowk Eå bÅ mZe,D en;fyi fjzp\f / ba'u´ &woå wk eå fponwf üYkd twwd ftem\*wf ypKöyeÜ foabmu kdt'g¨\ tprG ;fjzi hfb0jzi hfyikd ;fjcm;í ñeT jfyawmrf ol uohJ Ykd þcE0¨ bd i;f - owk Eå bÅ mZe,D enf;üvnf; okwåEÅbmZeD,enf; jzpfjcif;aMumifh twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef\tjzpfudk t'¨g\ tpGrf; jzifhom b0jzifh ydkif;jcm;í ñTefjyoifhay\/ þodkY ñTefjyoifhonf jzpfygaomfvnf; okwåEÅbmZeD, w&m;awmfonfvnf; ba'´u&wåokwåefwdkYuJhodkYaom okwåefü a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom y&rw¬ "mwfom; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHw&m;wdkYudk wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pD a&G;cs,f pdppfí tus,f a0zef awmfrljcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom tb"d rm® a'oemawm fwpfrsKd;om jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh tbd"r®meda'´oenf;tm;jzifhomvQif twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef\ tjzpfudk bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefjytyf ay\[k od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-2-7/ rlv#D-2-6/ tEk#D-2-12/)

«rwS cf su f--- þtxuyf g t|uxm #uD mw\Ykd ziG qhf akd wmrf cl sutf & - ba'´u&wåokwåefü twdwfcE¨mig;yg;? tem\*wfcE¨mig;yg;? ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk t'¨g\tpGrf;jzifh b0jzifh ydkif;jcm;í ñTefjy a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonf[k rSwfyg/ okwåEÅbmZeD,enf;[k qdkvdkonf/ odkYaomf okwåEÅbmZeD, yifjzpfygaomfvnf; okwåEÅbmZeD,enf;[lonf tbd"r®mü a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom w&m;wdkYudk pdppfaomtm;jzifh cGJjcm;a0zefí a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom tbd"r®m a'oemawmf wpfrsKd;yif jzpfaomaMumifh tbd"r®eda'´oenf;tm;jzifhom twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;udk bk&m;&Sif ñTefjyxm;awmfrltyfonf[k od&Sdygav/»

### aemufwpfenf;zGifhqdkyHk

tya&m ea,m --- £'O§d ½lyH t'¨g-oEÅwd-or,-cP0aoe pwk"m twDwH emr a[mwd/ wxm tem\*wypöKyÜEéH/ t'¨g0aoe wm0 {uó {uo®d H ba0 y#doE¨dawm ykaAÁ twDwH? pkwdawm

O'¨H tem\*wH? ObdEérEÅa& ypöKyÜEéH/ oEwÅ 0d aoe obm\*{uOwok r|k me H {um[m&or|k meÍ ö yAk mÁ y&,d 0aoe y0wrå mer dÜ ypKöyEÜ ?Hé

wawm ykaAÁ 0dobm\*Owktm[m&ork|meH twDwH? ypäm tem\*wH/ pdwåZH {u0Dxd-{uZ0e{uormywådork|meH ypöKyÜEéH? wawm ykaAÁ twDwH? ypäm tem\*wH/ ur®ork|meó yg#da,uúH oEÅwd0aoe twDwm'daba'g ew¬d? awoan0 ye Owktm[m&pdwåork|memeH Oyw¬rÇu0aoe wó twDwm'daba'g (= twDwm'dbma0g) a0'dwaAÁm/ or,0aoe {urk[kwåykAÁPSom,e&wåd'd0g'Dok ora,ok oEÅme0aoe y0wårmeH wH wH

or,H ypöKyÜEéH emr? wawm ykaAÁ twDwH? ypäm tem\*wH/ cP0aoe OyÜg'g'dcPwå,y&d,myEéH ypöKyÜEéH emr/ wawm ykaAÁ twDwH ypäm tem\*wH/ tydp twduúEÅa[wkypö,udpöH twDwH? ed|dwa[wkudpöH ted|dwypö,udpöH ypöKyÜEéhH? Ob,udpöH

torÜwåH tem\*wH/ oudpöu©aP 0g ypöKyÜEéhH? wawm ykaAÁ twDwH? ypäm tem\*wH/

{w¬ p cPm'duxm0 edyÜ&d,m,m ? aoom oy&d,m,m/ wmok edyÜ&d,m,uxm £"

t"dayÜwm/ (tbd-|-2-7-8/ 0dok'¨d-2-103/) þ txufyg t|uxmwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkYjzpf\/ --þ ½kyfw&m;[lonf --1/ t'¨g = b0[laom t"GefYumvç

2/ oEÅwd= tpOftwef;ç

3/ or,= tcg (tcsdeftcg)ç

4/ cP = Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh av;rsKd;tjym;tm;jzifh twdwfrnf\/ xdkYtwl av;rsKd;tjym;tm;jzifh tem\*wf½kyf rnf\? ypöKyÜef½kyf rnf\/ t'¨g (= b0) [laom t"GefY

xdk t'¨g-oEÅwd-or,-cP av;rsKd;wdkYwGif t'¨g-o'´gum; pkwd y#doaE¨jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyf ydkif;jzwftyfaom wpfb0[laom t"GefYumvü jzpf\/

]]ta[mod H Ek acg twDwr'¨geH/}} (r-1-10/ oH-1-256/)

= ]]igonf vGefavNyD;aom twdwfb0 t"GefYü jzpfcJhavNyDavm ---}} þodkY ponfjzifh ed'ge0\*¾oH,kwf tm[m&0\*f ypö,okwåef ponfwkYdü a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom okwåefa'oemawmfenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh t'¨g o'´gum; pkwd y#doaE¨jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyf ydkif;jzwf tyfaom wpfb0[laom t"GefYumvü jzpf\[k od&SdEkdifay\/ aemufwpfrsKd;um; --wa,mar bdu©a0 t'¨g? uwar wa,m¿ twDawm t'¨g? tem\*awm t'¨g?y pöKyÜaEémt'¨g/

(ck-1-232/ 'D-3-181/)

]]&[ef;wdkY ...t"GefYumvwdkYonf þoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl twdwf jzpfaom t"GefYumvvnf;aumif;ç tem\*wf jzpfaom t"GefYumvvnf;aumif;ç ypöKyÜef jzpfaom t"GefYumv vnf;aumif; - þoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/}} þygVdawmf0,f cE¨0\*¾oH,kwf Oy,0\*f ed½kwådyxokwf\ tpGrf;jzifh t'¨g-o'´g\ teufonf y&rw¬tm;jzifh ydkif;jzwftyfaom y&rwfwdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPjzifh ydkif;jcm; owfrSwftyfaom teufonf oifhwifhay\/

taMumif;rSm þodkYjzpf\/ --xdk ed½kwådyxokwåefü ---

,H bdu©a0 ½lyH ZmwH ygwkblwH? ]]tw¬D}}wd wó ocFg/ (oH-2-60/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...tMuif ½kyfonf jzpfqJjzpf\? xif&Sm;jzpfae\/ xdk ½kyfonf&Sd\[laom xdk½kyf\ trnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (oH-2-60/) þazmfjyyg ed½kwådyxokwåef0,f Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;&SdaeqJjzpfaom ½kyfw&m;\ ypöKyÜef½kyf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;? xdk Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;&SdaeqJjzpfaom ½kyfw&m;rS a&S;ü jzpfNyD;aom ½kyfw&m;\ twdwf½kyf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; aemufü jzpfvwåHUaom ½kyfw&m;\ tem\*wf½kyf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfcJhavNyD/ odkYtwGuf okwåefa'oemawmfwdkYü ---

1/ pkwd y#doaE¨jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfaom wpfb0[laom t"GefYumv t'¨gwpfrsKd; (= b0[laom t"GefYumv?)

2/ y&rwfwdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom xif&Sm;&SdaeqJ cPjzifh ydkif;jcm;owfrSwf tyfaom (cP) t'¨gwpfrsKd; (= cP[laom t"GefYumv?) þodkY ESpfrsKd;&Sdayonf/ owk eå af 'oemawmwf üYkd xokd yYkd i f t'g¨EpS rf sK;d&ydS gaomvf n;f rsm;aomtm;jzi hf owk eå yf gVad wmwf üYkd pkwd y#doaE¨tm;jzifh ydkif;jzwftyfaom ydkif;jcm;owfrSwftyfaom twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom b0[laom t"GefY t'¨gudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfcJhavNyD/ xdkaMumifh xdka,bk,s a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcsufodkY vdkufí t|uxmq&mawmfu twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef t,ltqudk atmufygtwdkif; owfrSwfvsuf wpfenf; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrljyefonf/

1/ t'¨g --- wpfOD;aom owå0g\ wpfckaomb0ü ,ckvuf&Sdb0 y#doaE¨rS a&S;jzpfaom twdwfü jzpfaom ½kyfrSeforQonf twdwf½kyf rnf\/ þb0 pkwdrS txufjzpfaom aemiftem\*wfü jzpfvwåHUaom ½kyfrSeforQonf tem\*wf½kyf rnf\/ twdwf½kyf tem\*wf½kyf ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,f jzpfaom ½kyfrSeforQonf ypöKyÜef½kyf rnf\/

2/ oEÅwd --- oEÅwdtpOftwef;\ tpGrf;jzifh qdk&rl þodkY jzpf\/ --oabmwlaom tzdkY&Sdaom wpfckaom Owk[laom jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom ½kyfonfvnf;aumif;ç

oabmwlaom tzdkY&Sdaom wpfckaom tm[m&[laom jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom ½kyfonfvnf;aumif; a&S;ü jzpfonf aemufü jzpfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfygaomfvnf; ypöKyÜefrnf\/ (obm\*{uOwkork|mef½kyfç obm\*{um[m&ork|mef½kyfonf ypöKyÜef½kyf rnf\ [lvdkonf/) xdk obm\*{uOwkork|mef½kyfç obm\*{um[m&ork|mef½kyfrS a&S;ü 0dobm\*Owkork|mef½kyfç = oabmrwlaom OwkvQifjzpfaMumif;&Sdaom½kyfç 0dobm\*tm[m&ork|mef½kyf = oabmrwlaom tm[m&[laom jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom ½kyfonf twdwf½kyf rnf\/ xdkobm\*{uOwkork|mef½kyfç obm\*{um[m&ork|mef½kyfrS aemufumvüjzpfaom 0dobm\* Owkork|mef½kyf = oabmrwlaom OwkvQif jzpfaMumif;&aSd om½kyfç 0dobm\*tm[m&ork|mef½kyf = oabmrwlaom tm[m&[laom jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom ½kyfonf tem\*wf½kyf rnf\/

### obm\*Owk-tm[m& {uOwk-tm[m&

oDwH oDwó obma\*g ? wxm OPSH OPSó/ ,H ye oDwH OPSH 0g o&Da& oEédywdwH

oEÅme0aoe y0wårmeH tEleH te"duH {umum&H ? wH {aum Owlwd 0kpöwd/ obm\*Owkaem taeuEÅobm0awm {u\*[PH uwH ? {0H tm[ma&yd/ (rlv#D-2-6/) oEÅme0aoemwd ykAÁmy&0aoe/ ykaAÁemy&ó oryÜrmPwm, tEleH te"duH? wawm {0

{umum&H/ awe 0dobm\*Owkem teEÅ&dwwH 'aówd/ (tEk#D-2-12/) obm\*Ow k--- at;aom oDwOwkonf oDwOwk\ wlaom tzdkY&Sdaom obm\*w&m;wnf;/

xdkYtwl ylaom OPSOwkonf OPSOwk\ obm\*w&m;wnf;/

{uOw k--- tat;rlvnf; jzpfaomç tylrlvnf;jzpfaom cE¨mudk,fü aygif;qHkusa&mufvsuf &adS om tMui fowD Ow korYkd [wk ftMui fOPOS wok n fa&;S½yk tf pOEf iS hfaemu½f yk tf pOwf Ykdqupf yvf suf oEwÅ td pOtf we;f\ tprG ;fjzi hftqurf jyw f jzpvf waf om f yiuf ,kd of abmr S avsmvh n;f ravsmoh nf jzpfíç yifudk,foabmxuf vGefvnf; rvGefonf jzpfí wlrQaom yrmP&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhyif wpfrsKd;wnf;aom tjcif;t&m &Sd\/ xdkOwkudk {uOwk = wpfrsKd;aom Owk[k ac:qdk\/ (cE¨mudk,fü usa&mufaom Owkonf a&S;½kyftpOfESifh aemuf½kyftpOfwdkY qufpyfvsuf tqufrjywf tpOftwef; tm;jzifh jzpfí ae&m0,f jy'g;wdkifjzifh wkdif;Munfhaomtcg avsmhvnf; ravsmhç ydkvnf;rydkbJ wpforwfwnf; aeaom Owkudk {uOwk = wpfckaom wpfrsKd;aom Owk = Owkwpfck[k ac:qdk\/ Oyrmat;onfh oDw½kyf tpOftwef; wpfem&Davmuf qufwdkufjzpfaevQif xdkumv twGif;ü at;½kyf tpOf oEÅwdonf avsmhvnf; avsmhroGm;bJç ydkvnf; rydkvGefvmbJ wpforwfwnf; wnfaeaom tjcif;t&m&SdrIç ylonfh OPS½kyf tpOftwef; wpfem&Davmuf qufwdkufjzpfaevQifvnf; xdkumv twGif;ü yl½kyftpOfoEÅwdonf avsmhvnf; avsmhroGm;bJç ydkvnf; rydkvGefvmbJ wpforwfwnf; wnfaeaom tjcif;t&m&SdrIrsKd;wnf;/) ,if;obm0w&m;rsKd;udk wlnDaom obm0&Sdonf\ tjzpf aMumi hfwpcf wk n;faom tjci;ft&m&\dS [ kqtkd y\f / þ {umum& H= wpcf wk n;faom tjci;ft&m&\dS

[al om pum;&yjfzi hf oabmrwal om 0od bm\*Owok n f rjcm;u,G tf yof n\f tjzpuf kd xi&f mS ;jy\/ odkYaomf obm\*jzpfaom Owkwpfck\ twGif;ü y&rw¬"r®obm0 jzpfaom OwkawGum; rsm;pGm jzpfysufaeMu\? OwkZ½kyfawGum; rsm;pGm jzpfysufaeMu\/ ,if;odkY obm\*Owk\ wpfcktwGif;ü wpfyg;ru rsm;jym;vSpGmaom y&rw¬"r®obm0rsm; xif&Sm;&Sdaeonfh twGufaMumifh obm\*Owkudk taeuOwk[k xifrSm;rnfpdk;í oEÅwdtpOftwef;tm;jzifh Owkwpfckom[k odapvdk&um; obm\*{uOwkork|meH[k {u-o'´gudk xnfhí t|uxmq&mawmfonf zGifhqdkawmfrltyfygayonf/

{0H tm[ma&yDwd {w¬ 0dobm\*g[ma&e teEÅ&dawm taeu0g&H taeu'd0orÜd bkawåm obma\*um[m&H emr/ ]]wawm ykaAÁ 0dobm\*Owktm[m&ork|meH twDwH? ypäm tem\*w}}EÅd [d 0kwåEÅd/ ]]{um[m&ork|me}}EÅd ye 0kwåwåm {uaó0 tm[m&ó a,mZem ,kwå½lygwd tya&/

(tEk#D-2-12/) þ tm[m&ork|mef½kyfydkif;üvnf; {um[m&,lqyHkudk enf;wlrSwf,l&ef rlv#Dumq&mawmfu

ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf ol n/f oabmrwal om 0od bm\*tm[m&on frjcm;u,G tf yaf om tBurd af ygi;frsm;pmG aeYaygif;rsm;pGmvnf; pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m&onf oabmwlaom wpfckaom tm[m&rnf\/ xdkaMumifh t|uxmü --- ]]xdkobm\*{uOwkork|me½kyf obm\*{um[m&ork|me½kyfrS a&S;ü 0od bm\*tm[m&aMumi hfjzpaf om ½yk of n ftwwd rf n\f ? aemuüf jzpaf om ½yk of n ftem\*wrf n\f }}[k zGifhqdkxm;\[k rSwfyg/ odkYaomf --- {um[m&or|k meH wpcf ak om tm[m&aMumi hfjzpaf om ½yk [f kt|uxmü ziG qhf xkd m; aomaMumifh ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom wpfckwnf;omvQifjzpfaom tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfudk {um[m&ork|me½kyf = wpfckaom tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf[k ,SOfpyfjyjcif; onfomvQif oifhwifh avsmufywfaom oabm&Sd\[k tya&q&mwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuonf/

(tEk#D-2-12/)

«rSwfcsuf --- tmp&d,"r®ygv trnf&Sdawmfrlaom tEk#Dumq&mawmfjrwfonf þ - tya& q&mjrwfwdkY\ 0g'udk aemufqHk;xm;í zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlojzifh þ tya&0g'udk ydkí ESpfNcdKufawmf rlaMumif;udk tESpfom&tm;jzifh rSwfom;apvdkaom qE´"mwf&SdawmfrlaMumif; od&SdEkdif\/ þusrf; wGifvnf; þtEk#Dumq&mawmf\ tya&0g'twdkif; ½kyfCe emrfCewdkYudk &Sif;vif; wifjy&mwGif oEÅwdCeydkif;0,f --- wpfOwk wpf[m&aMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkYudk azmfjyxm;ygonf/ pu©K'ou uvmyfwdkY uJhodkYaom ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfaMumifh qifhuJ qifhuJ jzpfay:oGm;Muaom OwkZ½kyfrsm;udk wpfOwkaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY[lívnfaumif;ç tvm; wlyif pu©K'ouuvmyfwdkYuJhodkYaom ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom MoZmu tm[m&Z MoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaomtcg qifhuJ qifhuJ jzpfapaom tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;udkvnf; wp[f m&aMumijhfzpaf om ½yk wf &m;w[Ykd íl vn;faumi;f to;Dto;D azmjfyxm;ygon/f ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd odrf;qnf;&müvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóem½I&müvnf;aumif; cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif odrf;qnf;Ekdif ygrS 0dyóem ½IyGm;EkdifygrS y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufEkdifíç y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufygrSvnf; tewåa&mifjcnfawmfae0ef;onf xGef;vif; wifhw,fpGm xGufay:vmrnf jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/» þum; oEÅwd\ tpGrf;jzifh OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYü twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef½kyf owfrSwfyHkwnf;/ wpfzef pdwåZ½kyfwdkYü oEÅwd\ tpGrf;jzifh twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefowfrSwfyHkrSm þodkYjzpf\/

### pdwåork|mef½kyf\ oEÅwd

pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfonf ---

1/ wpfckaom yÍö'Gg&0DxdaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfç

2/ wpfckaom raem'Gg&aZm0DxdaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfç

3/ wpfckaom ormywf = ormywåd0DxdvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom ½kyfonf - ypöKyÜef½kyf rnf\/ xdkwpfckaom yÍö'Gg&0DxdaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfç wpfckaom raem'Gg&aZm0DxdaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfç wpfckaom ormywåd0DxdaMumifh jzpfaom½kyfrS a&S;ü jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfonf twdwf½kyf rnf\/ aemufüjzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfonf tem\*wf½kyf rnf\/

### ur®ork|mef½kyf\ oEÅwd

uaH Mumi hf jzpaf om uro® r|k me½f yk \f to;Dto;Daom oEwÅ d tpOtf we;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf twwd f tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tjym;onf r&Sday/ (ur®Z½kyfonf a&S;uHaMumifh jzpf&um; oEÅwd tajymif;tvTJ r&Sdjcif; jzpf\/) tavsmftm;jzifh qdk&rl ---

1/ Owkork|mef½kyf (= OwkZ½kyf)ç

2/ tm[m&ork|mef½kyf (= tm[m&Z½kyf)ç

3/ pdwåork|mef½kyf (= pdwåZ½kyf) - wkdYudkyif axmufyHhwwfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh xdkur®Z½kyf\ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tjym;udk odoifh odxdkufay\/ oEwÅ \d tprG ;fjzi hftwwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ ½f yk wf uYkd kdjyNy;Dí or,\ tprG ;fjzi hftwwd ftem\*wf

ypöKyÜef½kyfwdkYudk t|uxmü atmufygtwdkif; qufvuf azmfjyxm;\/ ---

### or,\ tpGrf;jzifh twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef½kyf ,lqyHk

1/ wpfrk[kwf tcgç

2/ eHeuf tcgç

3/ naecsrf; tcgç

4/ nOfh tcgç

5/ aeY tcg --tp&Sdukefaom or, = tcgwdkYü oEÅwdtpOf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfaom xdkxdk tcgü jzpfaom ½kyf tpOfonf ypöKyÜef rnf\/ xdkxdk oEÅwdtpOf\ tpGrf;jzifhjzpfaom xdkxdk or,½kyfrS a&S;ü jzpfNyD;aom

½kyfonf twdwf rnf\? aemufü jzpfvwåHUaom ½kyfonf tem\*wf rnf\/ þü oEÅwdESifh qufpyfaeaom pum;t&yf&yfç or,ESifh qufpyfaeaom pum;t&yf&yfwdkYudk 0dyóembm0em ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;Muukefaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; avsmfavsmufywfaom aus;Zl;udk jyKjcif;iSm aus;Zl;rsm;pdrfhaomiSm a&S;t|uxmwkdYü zGifhqdkawmfrlMuukef\/ þt&mü ---

1/ or, = tcsdeftcgudk roHk;oyfrlíomvQif oEÅwd\ tpGrf;jzifh ---

2/ oEÅwdudkvnf; roHk;oyfrlíomvQif or,\ tpGrf;jzifh twdwf½kyf tem\*wf½kyf ypöKyÜef½kyfudk cGJjcm; a0zefjcif;udk ,loifh ,lxdkufayonf/ (rlv#D-2-7/ tEk#D-2-12/) ypöKyÜEé½lyH emr ZmwH cPwå,y&d,myEéEÅd taw¬m/ wH ye tm'dawm 'kyÜ&d\*¾[EÅd oEÅwd-

ypöKyÜEé0aoe 0dyóembdeda0aom umwaAÁm/ (r[m#D-2-419/) þ#Dum\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuftwdkif; Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPi,foHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpkHaom jzpfqJ jzpfaom ½kyfudk O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;wGif ypöKyÜef½kyf[k ac:\/ ,if;ypöKyÜef½kyfudkum; tm;xkwfp tm'dur®du yk\*¾dKvfonf ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifzdkY&ef cufcJvSbd\/ odkYtwGuf oEÅwdypöKyÜef\ tpGrf;jzifh a&S;OD;pGm 0dyóemESvkH;oGif;jcif;udk jyKvkyf&rnf jzpfonf/ wó ,'g ÓPH wdu©H 0do'H [kwGm y0wåwd? w'g ½lyg½ly"r®m caP caP OyÜZÆEÅmç bdZÆEÅm p

[kwGm Oy|[EÅd/ (r[m#D-2-422/) tMuif tcgü xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfonf xufjrufoefY&Sif;vm\/ xdktcgü xdka,m\*g0-

p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPf0,f ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYonf cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü jzpfukefonfjzpfí vnf;aumif; ysufukefonfjzpfí vnf;aumif; xifvmukef\/ (r[m#D-2-422/) odkYtwGuf ½kyf-emrfy&rwfwdkY\ cPypöKyÜefodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufa&;twGuf oEÅwdypöKyÜef or,ypKöyeÜ wf uYkd m; tveG af us;Z;lrsm;vsuyf i f &&dS um; oEwÅ ud xmç or,uxm pum;&ywf uYkd vkd n;f a&S;a&S; t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYu zGifhqdkawmfrlcJhMujcif; jzpfayonf/ ygVdawmfüum; t'¨gESifh cP ESpfrsKd;om wdkuf½dkufvm\/

### cPtm;jzifh twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef cGJyHk

Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPi,foHk;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom ½kyfonf ypöKyÜef rnf\/ ,if; ½kyfrS a&;Süjzpaf om ½yk rf eS of rQon f twwd f rn\f / ,i;fypKöyeÜ ½f yk rf S aemuuf mvü jzpaf om ½yk rf eS of rQonf tem\*wf rnf\/ (tbd-|-2-7-8/) (0dok'¨d-2-103/)

### wpfenf;zGifhqdkyHk

wpfenf; --- vGefavNyD;aom a[wkudpö ypö,udpö&Sdaom ½kyfonf twdwf rnf\/ NyD;NyD;aom a[wkudpö&Sdaom rNyD;ao;aom ypö,udpö&Sdaom ½kyfonf ypöKyÜef½kyf rnf\/ ESpfyg;pHkaom a[wkudpö ypö,udpöodkY ra&mufao;aom ½kyfonf tem\*wf½kyf rnf\/ wpfenf; --- rdrdudpöudk jyKqJcPü jzpfaeqJ½kyfonf ypöKyÜef½kyf rnf\/ xdk½kyfrS a&S;üjzpfaom ½kyfonf twdwf½kyf rnf\? aemufü jzpfaom½kyfonf tem\*wf½kyf rnf\/

½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdwukd ½f udk jfzpaf y:apwwaf om Zeu taMumi;fw&m;on fa[w ktaMumi;f rn\f / tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;onf ypö,taMumif; rnf\/

Zeu (= a[wk) taMumif;w&m;u ½kyfudk wdkuf½kdufjzpfapjcif;onf a[wkudpöwnf;/ tm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif; (= ypö,taMumif;) w&m;u tm;ay;axmufyHhjcif;onf ypö,udpöwnf;/

Oyrm --- rsK;dap\h tñeG uYf kdjzpaf pjci;fon frsK;dap\h vyk if e;fupd wö n;f/ a&-ajr-Ow k(= yx0&D otmayg&o-aea&mifjcnf) ponfwdkY\ xdktñGeYfudk jzpfap&m0,f tm;ay;axmufyHhjcif;onf a&-ajr-

Owk ponfwdkY\ vkyfief;udpöyif jzpf\/ (þum; avmuOyrmwnf;/) uH\ u#wåm½kyf = ur®Z½kyfESifh 0dyguf emrfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfapjcif;onf ,if;uH\ vkyfief;udpöyif jzpf\/ tm[m&ponfwdkY\ xdk u#wåm½kyfESifh 0dygufemrfw&m;wdkYudk tm;ay;axmufyHhjcif;onf ,if;tm[m&ponfwdkY\ vkyfief;udpöyifwnf;/ (þum; omoemawmf Oyrmwnf;/) þ Oyrmtwyl i f--- wpcf wk pcf ak om ½yk uf vmyuf vkd n;faumi;fç pwd af pwoud [f al om pwd KåygÜ'f = 0dygufemrfw&m;udkvnf;aumif; uHonf wdkuf½kduf jzpfapwwfaom Zeuowådjzpfí ememu©Pduur®owåd Oyedó,owådç tm[m&owådpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ ,if; 0dyguf ½kyfemrf w&m;wdkYwGifvnf; emrfcE¨mav;yg; y&rwfw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; o[Zmwpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh tm;ay;axmufyHhvsuf&SdMu\/ blw½kyf "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYonfvnf; tcsif;csif;tm;ç blw½kyfonf

Oyg'g½kyftm; o[Zmwpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKvsuf &SdMu\/ þodkYvQif a[wkudpö (= Zeuudpö)ç Oyw¬rÇuudpö (= ypö,udpö) [laom rdrd udpöudk jyKqJcPü jzpfaeqJ ½kyfonf ypöKyÜef½kyf rnf\/ xdk ½kyfrS a&S;üjzpfNyD;aom ½kyfonf twdwf½kyf rnf\/ aemufü jzpfvwåHUaom ½kyfonf tem\*wf½kyf rnf\/ --- [k qdkvdkayonf/ (rlv#D-2-7/ tEk#D-2-12-13/)

### rkcs ESifh y&d,m,f

{w¬ p cPm'duxm0 edyÜ&d,m,m? aoom oy&d,m,m/ (tbd-|-2-8/) (0dok'¨d-2-103/) þazmfjyyg twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef cJGjcm;owfrSwfrIü cPuxm pum; udpöuxm pum;onf

omvQif y&d,m,fr[kwf rkcsuxm pum;rnf\/ <uif;usefukefaom ---

1/ t'¨guxm = b0[laom t"GefYumvESifh pyfaom pum;ç

2/ oEÅwduxm = tpOftwef;ESifh pyfaom pum;ç

3/ or,uxm = tcsdeftcgESifh pyfaom pum; -- wdkYonfum; y&d,m,fESifh wuGjzpfaom pum; wdkYwnf;/ xdkuxm trsKd;rsKd;wdkYwGif þ 0dbif;ygVdawmfü y&d,m,fr[kwf rkcsuxmudkomvQif tvdk&Sdtyfay\/ (tbd-|-2-8/)

### emrfydkif;ü twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef cGJyHk

twDwm'd0dbma\* yaew¬ oEÅwd0aoe cPm'd0aoe p a0'em, twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEébma0g a0'wd aAmÁ / ww ¬ oEÅwd0aoe {u0Dxd{uZ0e{uormywådy&d,myEém {u0Dxd0do,orma,m\*yÜ0wåm p ypöKyÜEém? wawm ykaAÁ twDwm? ypäm tem\*wm/ cPm'd0aoe cPw,å y&d,myEém ykAÁEÅmy&EÅrZÑwå\*wm oudpöÍö uk½krmem a0'em ypöKyÜEém? wawm ykaAÁ twDwm? ypäm tem\*wm/ (0dok'¨d-2-104/) (tbd-|-2-13/) þt&m0,f twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefudk a0zef&mü oEÅwd = tpOftwef;\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;

aumif;ç cP - udpö\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; a0'em\ (emrfcE¨mav;yg;\) twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tjzpfudk odoifhayonf/

xdkwGif oEÅwdESifh pyfojzifh qdk&rl þodkY jzpf\/ ---

1/ wpfckaom yÍö'Gg&0Dxdü tusKH;0ifaom a0'emç

2/ wpfckaom raem'Gg&0Dxdü tusKH;0ifaom a0'emç

3/ wpfckaom ormywfü tusKH;0ifaom a0'emwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

4/ bk&m;&Sif\ tqif;awmf paom wpfckwnf;aom tzdkY&Sdaom ½lyg½kHç w&m;toHawmf paom wpfckwnf;aom tzdkY&Sdaom o'´g½kH ponfh yÍö'Gg&0Dxdrsm;,lonfh tm½kHudkyif qufvuftm½kH jyKMuukefaom w'Ek0wådu raem'Gg&0Dxd paom raem'Gg&0Dxdü yg0ifaom a0'emwdkYonf vnf;aumif; ypöKyÜefa0'emwdkYwnf;/ / xdka0'emwdkYrS a&S;ü jzpfNyD;ukefaom a0'emwdkYonf twdwf a0'emwdkYwnf;/ xdka0'emwdkYrS aemufü jzpfvwåHUukefaom a0'emwdkYonf tem\*wf a0'emwdkYwnf;/

cP - udpöwdkYESifh pyfojzifh qdk&rl þodkY jzpf\/ ---

Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;kHyg;taygi;fü tusK;H0iuf ek af om a0'emwoYkd n fypKöyeÜ af 0'emwwYkd n;f? xdkcPoHk;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifukefaom a0'emwdkYrS a&S;ü jzpfcJhNyD;ukefaom a0'emwdkYonf twdwf a0'emwdkYwnf;/ xdkcPoHk;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifukefaom a0'emwdkYrS aemufü jzpfvwåHUukefaom a0'emwdkYonf tem\*wfa0'emwdkYwnf;/ a&S;tpGef;jzpfaom Oyg'fç aemuftpGef;jzpfaom bif --- xdk ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,fü jzpfukefaomç

wpfenf; --- cPoHk;yg; taygif;ü tusKH;0ifukefaom a0'emwdkYrS a&S;tzdkY aemuftzdkY jzpfaom twdwf tem\*wf\ tv,fü rlvnf; jzpfukefaomç rdrdudpöudk jyKqJvnf; jzpfukefaom a0'emwkYdonf ypöKyÜef a0'emwdkY rnfukef\? xdka0'emrS a&S;ü jzpfNyD;ukefaom a0'emwdkYonf twdwfa0'emwdkY rnfukef\/ aemufü jzpfvwåHUukefaom a0'emwdkYonf tem\*wfa0'emwdkY rnfukef\/

(tbd-|-2-13/) (0dok'¨d-2-104/)

usefemrfcE¨moHk;yg;wdkYü a0'emu©E¨menf;wl rSwfyg/ þum; cE¨m (5)yg;wdkYü twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ,lqyHkwnf;/

### blwH blwawm yówd

blwH blwawm yówd = t&Sdudk t&Sdtwdkif; jrif\ --- [laom þa'oemawmfudk udk;um;í

ypKöyeÜ qf wqf wuf okd m 0yd óem½&I rn[f vk n;f t,tl q&adS wmrf Mlu\/ xakd Mumi hf,i;fa'oemawm\f qdkvdk&if;udk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ uxÍö bdu©a0 pu©KraEÅm yóEÅd¿ £" bdu©K blwH blwawm yówd? blwH blwawm 'doGm blwó edAÁd'g, 0d&m\*g, eda&m"m, y#dyaEém a[mwd/ {0H acg bdu©a0 pu©KraEÅm yóEÅd/

(ck-1-224/ £wd0kwåu/)

blwEÅd cE¨yÍöuH/ wH [d ypö,orÇLwwåm y&rw¬awm 0dZÆrmewåm p blwEÅd 0kpöwd/ awem[ ]]bwl r'd H bud a© 0 orEyk óxm}}w/d blwawm t0dy&Dwobm0awm ovu©Pawm omrnvu©Pawm p yówd/ £'H [d cE¨yÍöuH emr½lyrwåH/ ww¬ ]]£ar yx0Dtm'a,m "r®m ½lyH? £ar zóm'a,m "r®m emrH? £rmed aeoH vu©Pm'Ded? £ar aeoH t0dZÆm'a,m ypö,m}}wd {0H oypö,emr½ly'óe0aoe ap0ç ]]oaAÁydar "r®m t[kwGm oarÇmEÅd? [kwGm y#da0EÅd? wo®m tedpöm? tedpöwåm 'ku©m? 'ku©wåm tewåm}}wd {0H tedpömEkyóem'd0aoe p yówDwd taw¬m/ {wåm0wm w½kP0dyóemy&da,momem 0dyóemblrd 'ódwm/ edAÁd'g,mwd blwocFgwó awblru"r®Zmwó edAÁdE´ew¬m,? {awe Av00dyóeH 'aówd/ 0d&m\*g,mwd 0d&m\*w¬H 0d&ZÆew¬H? £rdem r\* H¾ 'aów/d eda&m"m,mw d e½d Zk Ñew?H¬ £red my d r\*a¾ r0 'aów/d eda&m"m,mwd 0g y#dyÜó'¨deda&ma"e o'¨ ð tEkyg'daooedAÁmeH 'aówd/ {0H acg bdu©a0 pu©KraEÅm yóEÅDwd {0H ynmpu©KraEÅm oykAÁbma\*e r\*¾ynmpu©Kem pwkopö"r®H yóEÅd/ (£wd0kwåu|uxm-170-171/) blwEÅd cE¨yÍöuH/ wO§d ,xmouH ypöa,[d Zmwwåmç y&rw¬awm 0dZÆrmewåm p blwEÅd 0pk wö /d blwawmwd ,xmblwobm0awmç ovu©Pawmç omrnvu©Pawm p/

(r[m#D-2-364)

= &[ef;wdkY ...[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odwwfaom = ,xmblwÓP'óe[laom ÓPpu©KESifh jynfhpHkukefaom olwdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif razmufrjyef [kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; jrifukefoenf;¿---&[e;fw Ykd... þomoemawmüf a,m\*g0p&&[e;fon ftMuitf Mui frrd drrd wd \Ykd u,kd yf ikd Of pmö [k ac:qdktyfaom qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&aom y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdaom cE¨mig;yg;taygif;udk [kwfrSefwdkif;aom oabmtm;jzifh = qdkif&mqdkif&m udk,fydkif obm0vu©Pm tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç y&rw¬"mwfom; tm;vHk;wdkYESifh oufqdkifaom tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm tewåvu©Pm[laom omrnvu©Pmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; (0dyóemor®m'd|d r\*¾or®m'd|dwnf;[laom) ÓPpu©Kjzifh odjrif\/ y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdaom cE¨mig;yg;taygif;udk [kwfrSefwdkif;aom oabm[kqdktyfaom udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; trsm;qdkif omrnvu©Pmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ÓPpu©Kjzifh odjrifonfjzpfí y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdaom cE¨mig;yg;taygif;udk NiD;aiGUjcif;iSm wG,fwmwyfrufjcif; uif;jcif;iSm wG,fwm wyfrufrI &m\* csKyfNidrf; apjcif;iSm usifh\/ &[ef;wdkY ...þodkYvQif [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifwwfaom ,xmblwÓP'óe [laom ÓPpu©KESifh jynfhpHkukefaom olwdkYonf razmufrjyef [kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; odjrifMuukef\/

(ck-1-224/ £wd0kwåu-'d|d\*wokwf/)

þ cEm¨ ig;yg;taygi;fon f emr½f yk rf Qomwn;f/ x kdcEm¨ ig;yg;taygi;fü ]]þ yx0 D tp&udS ek af om "r®wdkYum; ½kyfwnf;? þ zó tp&Sdukefaom "r®wdkYum; emrfwnf;/ þonfwdkYum; xdk½kyfemrfwdkY\ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefwdkYwnf;/ þonfwdkYum; xdk½kyfemrfwdkY\ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkYwnf;}}[k þodkYvQiftaMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom emrf½kyfudk odjrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

]]taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om þ ½yk ef mr"f r ®ocgF&w&m; tm;v;kHwoYkd n frjzprf Da&;Su r&udS ek rf íl ,ckrS ½kwfcsnf; jzpfay:vmMuukef\? jzpfay:NyD;aemuf ½kwfcsnf; csKyfysufíoGm;Muukef\? xdkaMumifh tedpöwdkYwnf;? tedpöjzpfaomaMumifh 'ku©wdkYwnf;? 'ku©jzpfaomaMumifh tewåwdkYwnf;}} - [k þodkYvQif tedpömEkyóem ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; odjrif\/ þum; - blwH blwawm yówd = t&Sdudk t&Sdtwdkif; jrif\ [l&mü qdkvdk&if;teufoabmwnf;/ þrQaom pum;tpOfjzifh w½kP0dyóemvQif tqHk;tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom 0dyóemblrd = 0dyóemÓPf\ wnf&mbHkudk ñTefjyawmf rltyfayonf/ (£wd0kwåu-|-170-171/)

«rSwfcsuf --- w½kP0dyóem = Ekaom0dyóem[lonf ocFg&y&dapä'ÓPf (= emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf)ç ucFg0dw&PÓPf (= ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf)ç or®oeÓPfç r\*¾gr\*¾ÓPf (= O',AÁ,ÓPf) þ ÓPfav;rsKd;wdkY\ trnfjzpfonf/ - oH-|-2-50/» eAd 'dÁ g, = Ni;DaiUGjci;fimS [ol n f bwl [ak c:qtkd yaf om bokH ;kHyg;twiG ;fü wn&f adS om awbrl u w&m;taygif;udk NiD;aiGUjcif;iSm - [kqdkvdkonf/ þ edAÁd'g, - [laom pum;&yfjzifh Av00dyóem = tm;aumif;aom 0dyóemudk ñTefjyawmfrl\/ (£wd0kwåu-|-171/)

«rSwfcsuf --- Av00dyóem[lonf b,wly|meÓPfç tm'De0gEkyóemÓPfç rkÍödwkurswmÓPfç ocFg½kayu©mÓPf[laom ÓPfav;rsKd;wdkY\ trnfjzpfonf/ oH-|-2-50/»

0d&m\*g, = [lonf wG,fwmwyfrufjcif; uif;jcif;iSm usifh\[k qdkvdk\/ þ 0d&m\*[laom pum;&yjfzi hf t&,d r\*uf kd ñeT jfyawmrf \l / ead &m"m, = [ol n f w,G wf mwyrf urf I &m\*u kd csKyNfird ;fapjcif;iSm usifh\[k qdkvdk\/ þ eda&m"m, [laom pum;&yfjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fudkyif ñTefjyawmfrl\/ wpfenf; - eda&m"m,[laom þpum;&yfjzifh udavomtylrD;udk tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf;atmif xyfqifhí Nid§rf;wwfaom (= Nidrf;at;apwwfaom) y#dyó'¨deda&m" trnf&aom t&d,zdkvfESifh tEkyg'daoo edAÁmef trnf&aom cE¨y&dedAÁmefudk ñTefjyawmfrl\/ (£wd0kwåu-|-171/)

{0H acg bdu©a0 pu©KraEÅm yóEÅd = &[ef;wdkY ...þodkYvQif [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifwwfaom ,xmblwÓP'óe[laom ÓPpu©KESifh jynfhpHkukefaom olwdkYonf razmufrjyef [kwfrSefonfh twdkif; odjrifMuukef\ -- [lonf ----- þodkYvQif ynmpu©Ktjrif &SdMuukefaom olawmfaumif;wdkYonf t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYüjzpfaom ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*fwnf;[laom 0dyóemynmpu©KESifhwuG r\*¾ynmpu©Kjzifh pwkopö"r®trnf&onfh opömav;&yf w&m;jrwfudk odjrifMuukef\[k qdkvdkonf/

(£wd0kwåu-|-171/) þt|uxmtziG Ehf iS thf n D ----- bwl H bwl awm yów d = t&udS kd t&tdS wikd ;f ojdri\f ---[lonf 0dyóemynmpu©K t&d,r\*¾ynmpu©Kjzifh pwkopö"r®trnf&onfh opömav;&yfw&m;jrwfudk odjrifrIudk qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/ þuJhodkYaom t"dyÜg,fudk &Sif;vif;wifjy&mü t|uxmq&mawmfu rvl yPmÖ oygVad wm f r[mwPSmocF,okwåefü vm&adS om ----- blwrd'H bdu©a0 orEkyóx paom pum;&yfrsm;udk udk;um;vsuf zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrl\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;pum;&yfwdkYudk aumufEkwfí wifjytyfygonf/

### r[mwPSmocF,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

blwrd'EÅd bdu©a0 yóxmwd/ {0H baEÅ/ w'g[m&orÇ0EÅd bdu©a0 yóxmwd/ {0H baEÅ/

w'g[m&eda&m"m ,H blwH? wH eda&m""r®EÅd bdu©a0 yóxmwd/ {0H baEÅ/ (r-1-326/) blwrd'EÅd £'H cE¨yÍöuH ZmwH blwH edAÁwåH? wkarSyd wH blwrd'EÅd bdu©a0 yóxmwd/ w'g[m&orÇ0EÅd wH yaewH cE¨yÍöuH tm[m&orÇ0H ypö,orÇ0H? owd ypöa, OyÜZÆwd {0H yóxmwd ykpäwd/ w'g[m&eda&m"mwd wó ypö,ó eda&m"m/ (r-|-2-207/) a[wkypöa,[d ZmwH edAÁwåH ]]blw}}EÅd £"m"dayÜwH? wH tw¬awm yÍöu©E¨m wAÁdedrkwåó

oyÜpö,ó tbm0awm? ,Íö cE¨yÍöuH twåaem awoÍö bdu©LeH? wH ]]blwrd'}} EÅd b\*0g ta0gpmwd tm[ ]]£'H cE¨yÍöu}}EÅd / twåaem zvH tm[&wDwd tm[ma&m? ypöa,m/ orÇ0wd {wo®mwd orÇa0g? tm[ma&m orÇa0g {wómwd tm[m&orÇ0H/ awem[ ]]ypö,orÇ0}}EÅd/ wó ypö,ó eda&m"mwd a,e t0dZÆm'dem ypöa,e cE¨yÍöuH orÇ0wd? wó ypö,ó tEkyÜg'eda&m"m/ cPeda&ma"m ye um&Ped&ayau©m/ (r-#D-2-225/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...oifwdkYonf þ cE¨mig;yg;taygif;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\[k odjrifMuukef\ avm[k ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...odjrifMuygukef\[k avQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkcE¨mig;yg;taygif;onf t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif; w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vm&\[k odjrifMuukef\avm[k ar;awmfrl\/

t&Sifbk&m; ...odjrifMuygukef\[k avQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[e;fw Ykd...x kd t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u H paom taMumi;fw&m;\ t&[wrå \*af Mumihf aemiwf pzf e f rjzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzi hf csKyjfci;f[al om tEyk gÜ'ead &m" oabmtm;jzi hf csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumihf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmaom cE¨mig;yg;taygif;onf cE¨y&dedAÁmefpHaom tcgü aemifwpfzefrjzpfaom csKyjfci;fjzi hf csKyjfci;f[al om tEyk gÜ'ead &m" oabmtm;jzi hf csKyNfird ;fjci;foabm&\dS [ k ojdriMfuuek \f avm[k ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...odjrifMuygukef\[k avQmufxm;Muukef\/ (r-1-326/) þokwåefwGif oHo&m\ jzpfpOf[laom tEkavmrypö,mum&ac:onfh tEkavmry#dpöorkyÜg'f

a'oemawmfudkvnf;aumif;ç oHo&m\ csKyfpOf [laom y#davmrypö,mum&ac:onfh y#davmr y#dpöorkyÜg'f a'oemawmfudkvnf;aumif; bk&m;&Sifonf qufvufa[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ þa'oemawmfrsm;ESifh tnD ----- bwl H bwl awm yów d = t&udS kd t&tdS wikd ;f ojdri\f [ol n-f

1/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdu[laom (11) rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH,l&m wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh ig-igh[m-[k pJG,l&mjzpfaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;udkvnf; twåypöu©ÓPf[lonfh 0dyóemynmESifhvnf; odjrif\/ toar®m[y#da0"oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifwwfaom t&d,r\*¾ynmESifhvnf; odjrif\/

2/ a&S;ur®b0udk xlaxmifcJhpOf twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom ork',opöm trnf&onfh t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& uwH uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;ftaMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hfypKöyeÜ fy#od aE¨ cE¨mig;yg;tp&Sdaom tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHk ork', oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç ypöKyÜefwGif jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom ork',opömtrnf&onfh t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh tem\*wf y#doaE¨ cEm¨ ig;yg;tp&adS om tusK;d Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; 'uk o© pmö w&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpyf kHor'k ,oabmudkvnf;aumif; twåypöu©ÓPf[lonfh 0dyóemynmESifhvnf; odjrif\/ toar®m[y#da0" oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif; odjrifwwfaom t&d,r\*¾ynmESifhvnf; odjrif\/

(ypö,awm O','óewnf;/ 0dok'd¨-2-267-Munfhyg/)

3/ taMumif; ork',opömESifhwuGaom tusKd; 'ku©opömw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½IyGm; oHk;oyfvdkufaomtcg a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if; 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opöm w&m;wnf;[laom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö oabm 'ku©oabm tewåoabmwdkYudkvnf;aumif; twåypöu©ÓPf[lonfh 0dyóemynm ESifhvnf; odjrif\/ toar®m[y#da0" oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif; odjrifwwfaom t&d,r\*¾ynmESifhvnf; odjrif\/ (ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfrI Zmwd'ku©ESifh ysufrI r&P'ku©udk xdk;xGif; odjrifjcif; aMumifh 'ku©opömudk odjrifjcif;yifwnf;/ 0dok'd¨-2-267/)

4/ taMumif; ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ t&[wår\*faMumifh aemifwpfzefrjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;[laom tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;aomtcg tusKd;Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\f cEy¨ &ed Ad mÁ epf aH om tcgüaemiwf pzf erf jzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzi hf csKyNfird ;fjci;f [al om tEyk gÜ'ead &m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;yHkudkvnf; twåypöu©ÓPf[lonfh 0dyóemynmESifhvnf; odjrif\/ toar®m[y#da0" oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif; odjrifwwfaom t&d,r\*¾ynmESifhvnf; odjrif\/ (ypö,awm 0,'óeÓPfwnf;/ avmuDeda&m"opömudk odaomÓPfwnf;/ 0dok'd¨-2-267/)

5/ y#d0dyóem[lonfh ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemÓPfudk wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½IEdkifaomtcg ,if;½I aeaom 0dyóemaZmwGif tusKH;0ifaom 0dyóemÓPfOD;aqmifonfh - or®m'd|d (= 0dyóem ÓPf)ç or®mouFyÜ (= 0dwuf)ç or®m0g,mr (= 0D&d,)ç or®mowdç or®morm"d (= {u\*¾wm) [lonfh avmuDr\*¾opömw&m;wdkYudkvnf; twåypöu©ÓPf[laom 0dyóemÓPfjzifhvnf; odjrif\/ toar®m[y#da0"oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifwwfaom t&d,r\*fynmjzifhvnf; ojdri\f / (ocgF&w\Ykd O',0,oabmu kdroad tmizf ;kHvrT ;fxm;on hfarm[u kd,i;favmurD \*i¾ f w&m;wkdYu w'\*Ftm;jzifh y,f&Sm;EdkifaomaMumifh r\*¾opöm [laom trnfudk &&Sdonf/ avmuD r\*¾opömwnf;/ 0dok'd¨-2-267-268/)

6/ 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ tqHk;ü t&d,r\*fÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmaomtcg twåypöu©ÓPf trn&f aom ,i;ft&,d r\*yf nmjzi hftocwF "mw f tNird ;f"mwef Ad mÁ ewf n;f[al om ead &m"opmö w&m;awmfjrwfudkvnf; odjrif\/ (avmukwå&m eda&m"opömwnf;/ tm&r®Py#da0"wnf;/)

7/ ,if; t&d,r\*fESifh,SOfaom r\*¾ifw&m;udk,f (8)yg;um; r\*¾opömwnf;/ t&d,r\*fynmonf toar®m[y#da0"oabmtm;jzifh ,if;r\*¾opömw&m;udkvnf;odjrif\/ (avmukwå&m r\*¾opöm wnf;/ toar®m[y#da0"wnf;/) þodkYvQif twåypöu©ÓPf[laom 0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynm[laom ynmpu©K&SdMuukefaom owl oYkd n f t&,d r\*\f a&;StzüYkd 0yd óemynmpuK©jzi hf t&,d r\*cf Pü t&,d r\*y¾ nmpuK©jzi hf avmuD avmukwå&mjzpfaom pwkopö"r®udk odjrifMuukef\/ ,if;odkY odjrifjcif;udkyif --- blwH blwawm yówd = t&Sdudk t&Sdtwdkif; jrif\ - [k qdkvdkonf/ þ &Sif;vif;csufrsm;ESifhtnD blw t&ü ----- ypöKyÜefOyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ taMumif;&if;jzpfukefaom

ur®b0udk xlaxmifpOf a&S;twdwfb0ü jzpfcJhMuukefaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef OD;aqmifonfh udavo0#f Oyg'geu©E¨mç ocFg& uH[laom ur®0#f Oyg'geu©E¨mç ,if;udavo0#f ur®0#fwdkY\ pGJrSD&m 0yd gu0# f Oyg'geuE© m¨ wvYkd n;f yg0iMfu\/ ,i;ftwwd tf aMumi;fw&m;rsm;aMumi hf xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm Muukefaom ypöKyÜef 0dygu0#f tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYvnf; yg0ifMu\/ aemiftem\*wftwGuf ypöKyÜef wGif jyKpkysKd;axmifaeaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef OD;aqmifonfh udavo0#f Oyg'geu©E¨mç ocFg& uHwnf;[laom ur®0#f Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYvnf; yg0ifMu\/ ,if; ypöKyÜef udavo0#f ur®0#fwdkYaMumifh aemiftem\*wfwGif xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmrnfh tem\*wfy#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg; tp&Sdaom 0dygu0#f Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYvnf; yg0ifMu\/

xdkaMumifh ,if; twdwftem\*wfypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&SdMuukefaom taMumif; Oyg'geu©E¨m tusKd;Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk obm0vu©PmodkYqdkufatmifvnf;aumif;ç ,if;cE¨mig;yg;wGif tusKH;0ifaom y&rw¬"mwfom; toD;toD;\ obm0vu©PmESifhwuG &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudk vn;faumi;f 0yd óemynmpuK© t&,d r\*y¾ nmpuK©jzi hfojdrijfci;fuvkd n;f - t&udS kdt&tdS wikd ;f ojdri\f

[k qdk&\/ wpzf e f,i;fuad vo0#uf r0® #wf n;f[al om taMumi;f Oyg'geuE© m¨ w\Ykd xi&f mS ;&adS ejci;faMumihf

tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmyHkudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; taMumif; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ t&[wår\*faMumifh tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ cE¨y&dedAÁmef pHaomtcgü tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;udkvnf;aumif; 0dyóemynm pu©K t&d,r\*¾ynmpu©Kjzifh odjrifjcif;udkvnf; - t&Sdudk t&Sdtwdkif; odjrif\ - [k qdk&\/ wpfzef ,if; taMumif;Oyg'geu©E¨m tusKd;Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m

tewtå jci;ft&mu kd0yd óemynmpuK© t&,d r\*y¾ nmpuK©jzi hfojdrijfci;fuvkd n;f - t&udS kdt&tdS wikd ;f odjrif\ - [k qdk&\/ wpzf e f ½wI waf om 0yd óemÓP[f ol n hf0yd óemraem'gG&ud aZm0xD d pwd tf pOef mrwf &m;puk kd

vnf;aumif;ç ,if; 0dyóemÓPf[laom 0dyóemraem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfemrfw&m;pk\

tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mudkvnf;aumif; 0dyóemynmpu©K t&d,r\*¾ynmpu©Kjzifh odjrifjcif;udkvnf; - t&Sdudk t&Sdtwdkif; odjrif\ - [k qdk&\/ wpzf e f ---- avmukwå&m eda&m"opömjzpfonfh edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk tm&r®Py#da0" oabmtm;jzifh t&d,r\*¾ynmpu©Kjzifh odjrifjcif;udkvnf; - t&Sdudk t&Sdtwdkif; odjrif\ - [k qdk&\/

tvm;wyl i f avmuwk &å m t&,d r\*o¾ pmö u kdt&,d r\*y¾ nmpuK©jzi hftoarm® [y#ad 0"oabmtm;jzihf ojdrifjcif;udkvnf; ---- t&Sdudk t&Sdtwdkif; odjrif\ [k qdk&\/ xakd Mumi hf-- bwl H bwl awm yów d = t&dSu kdt&dStwikd ;f ojdri\f -- [al om þ a'oemawm-f onf ynwfy&rwf rcGJbJ ynwfy&rwf ruGJbJ taMumif;Oyg'geu©E¨m tusKd;Oyg'geu©E¨m[laom y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufbJ ypöKyÜef oufoufudkom ½Icsifovdk ½I&ef ñTefMum;aeaom a'oemawmfum; r[kwf/ umvoHk;yg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom taMumif; Oyg'geu©E¨m tusKd; Oyg'geu©E¨m taygif;udkom obm0vu©PmESifh omrnvu©PmodkY qdkufatmif eda&m"opöm edAÁmefw&m;awmf

jrwBfu;Du dk rsuaf rmS ujfyKEikd of nwf ikd af tmi f 0yd óemynmpuK© t&,d r\*y¾ nmpuK©jzi hf jriaf tmi f ½&I ef ñTefMum;awmfrlaom a'oemawmfom jzpfonf[k rSwfom;em,lav&monf/

22222

omoemhr@dKifBuD;rsm;

toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf bk&m; tp&Sdaom t&d,mwum olawmfpGmwdkY udef;atmif;

arGUavsmf pHaysmf&mjzpfaom tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf;í tat;BuD;at;awmfrlonfh r[mtocFw"mwf edAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfudk jrifvdkonfjzpftHh? a&mufvdkonfjzpftHh? odvdkonfjzpftHh? ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufvdkonf jzpftHh? rsufarSmufjyKvdkonf jzpftHh? xdkedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk jrifa&; a&mufa&; oda&; ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmu fxGif;azmufEdkifa&; rsufarSmufjyKEdkifa&;twGu fedAÁmefodkY a&muaf pEikd of n hfprG ;fti f tjynthf 0&adS om r\*i¾ &f pS yf g; usiphf Owf &m;wn;f[al om vr;faMumi;ftwikd ;f rwdrf;rapmif;apbJ ajzmifhajzmifhwef;wef; avQmufoGm;&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY avQmufoGm;&mü toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;\ oGm;aeonfh vrf;aMumif;udk wdrf;apmif;í roGm;ap&ef rm;rm;rwfrwf &yfwnfí vrf;ñTefay;aeonfh toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;udk,fwdkif ½dkaousKd;EGHpGm OD;xdyf&Guf yefqivf su f ausmuxf ;DwEÅKuohJ Ykd tav;\*½ k jyK&rn hf 0de,av;yg; trnf&onfh omoemhr@dKifBuD; av;rsKd; &Sdayonf/ ,if;av;rsKd;wdkYum; ----

1/ okwåç

2/ okwåmEkavmrç

3/ tmp&d,0g'ç

4/ twåaemrwdwdkY jzpfMu\/

### 1/ okwå

okwåH emr wdaóm o\*Ðwda,m tm½kV§med wDPd yd#umed/ ('D-|-2-158/)

owk å ---- t&Sifr[muóy rax&fjrwfBuD; OD;pD;í &[EÅmt&Sifjrwf ig;&mwdkY yxrtBudrf wiftyfaom yÍöowduo\*Fg,emç t&Sifr[m,o rax&fjrwfBuD; tusKd;aqmifvsuf &[EÅm t&Sifjrwf (700)wdkY 'kwd,tBudrf wiftyfaom owåowduo\*Fg,emç t&Sifr[marm\*¾vdykwåwdó rax&fjrwfBuD; OD;pD;í &[EÅmt&Sifjrwf (1000)wdkY wwd,tBudrf wiftyfaom o[óud o\*gF,em[ k w&m;0i f o\*gF,emo;Hkweof Ykd wixf m;tyaf om owk -f 0ed n;f-tb"d rm® [laom yd#uokH;ykHonf okwå rnfayonf/ okwå trnf &&Sdjcif;\ taMumif;um; þodkYwnf;/ bk&m;&Sifonf okwåefyd#u t0iftyg jzpfaom xdkyd#uokH;ykHü rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY\ vl-ewf-edAÁmef okH;wefaom csrf;om[laom tusKd;pD;yGm; trsKd;rsKd;udk &apEdkif a&mufapEdkifaom usifhpOf trsKd;rsKd; vkyfief;pOf t&yf&yfwdkYudk aumif;pGm csrSwfxm;awmfrl\? a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ uRwfxdkuf ool ewf vl jA[®m a0ae,sMum owå0gwdkY\ tZÑmo,"mwf tvdktBudKuf p½dkufESifh avsmfpGm enf; trsKd;rsKd;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ odkYtwGuf yd#uokH;ykHonf owå0gwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm; trsKd;rsKd;udk xif&Sm;jywwfaomaMumifh okwå trnf&ayonf/ aumuyf iof n f pyg;wn;f [al om to;Du kdo;Dapwwof uohJ YkdxtYkd w l y#d u o;HkywHk n;f[al om

bk&m;pum;awmfonf vlcsrf;om ewfcsrf;om jA[®mhcsrf;om edAÁmefcsrf;omwnf;[laom toD; trsKd;rsKd;udk oD;apwwf jzpfapwwfaomaMumifhvnf; owk åtrnf&ayonf/

EGm;ronf EdkY&nfudk oGefcsouJhodkY yd#uokH;ykHwnf;[laom bk&m;pum;awmfonf vlcsrf;om ewfcsrf;om jA[®mhcsrf;om edAÁmefcsrf;omwnf;[laom tusKd;pD;yGm; trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk oGefcswwfaomaMumifhvnf; okwå trnf&ayonf/ þyd#uokH;ykHwnf;[laom bk&m;pum;awmfonf vl ewf edAÁmef okH;wefaom csrf;omwnf;

[laom tusKd;pD;yGm; trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk aumif;pGm apmifha&SmufwwfaomaMumifhç xdktusKd;pD;yGm; trsKd;rsKd; wdkYudk &&m&aMumif; aumif;jrwfrSefuefonfh usifhpOf t&yf&yfwdkYudk aumif;pGm xdef;odrf; apmifha&SmufwwfaomaMumifhvnf; okwå [laom trnfudk &&Sdjyefayonf/ vufo®m;wdkYonf opfudk a&G&mü vTwdkuf&mü tokH;jyKaom xdkxdk opfwdkYudk wdkif;wmaMumif; jzpfaom wrsOf;BudK; (= wmrsOf;BudK;) onf okwå rnf\/ opfwkH;wpfckudk tvdk&Sdonfh ykHpHtrsKd;rsKd;udk &&Sdatmif ½kyfvkH;azmf&mü xdk wrsOf;BudK;onf odkYr[kwf xdkwrsOf;BudK;jzifh wdkif;wmxm;tyfaom rsOf;aMumif;onf vdk&if;yrmP jzpf\/ xdkrsOf;aMumif;twdkif; opfudk cJGpdwf jzwfawmufcJhaomf tvdk&Sd&m ykHpHtwdkif; tvdk&Sd&m opfudk &EdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ þ Oyrmtwlyif þ yd#uokH;ykHwnf;[laom bk&m;pum;awmfonfvnf; ]]edAÁmefodkY þvrf;u oGm;&onf}} ---- [k edAÁmefodkY oGm;&m vrf;aMumif;udk ñTefMum;jyoay;aeaom w&m;awmfrsm; jzpfojzifh vuform;wdkY tokH;jyKonfh wrsOf;BudK;ESifh wlaomaMumifhvnf; okwå [laom trnfudk &&Sdjyefayonf/ edAÁmefodkY oGm;&mvrf;aMumif;ESifh qufpyfí "r® t"r ® ponjfzi hf00d g'jzpcf ahJ om fw&m;q;Hkjzwaf om ynm& dSoal wmaf umi;fw Ykdv&kd i;fyrmP tav;xm;

&rnfh trSm;trSefudk wdkif;wmMunfh&rnfh ayBudK;um; xdkokwå trnf&aom yd#u okH;ykHyif jzpfonf/ csnfBudK;jzifh oDukH;xm;tyfukefaom yef;wdkYudk avonf t&yfwpfyg;odkY a&mufatmif z½dkz&J

jyeuYf soJ mG ;atmi f rjzeMYfuEJ ikd of uohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i f þy#d uo;HkywHk n;f[al om w&m;awmjfrwjfzi hf ouD ;Hk xm;tyfukefaom vl ewf edAÁmef okH;wefaom csrf;omwnf;[laom tusKd;pD;yGm; trsKd;rsKd;udk &ap a&mufapEdkifonfh pGrf;tifowåd pkHnDjynfh0vsuf&Sdaom usifhpOftrsKd;rsKd; vkyfief;&yf tzkHzkHwdkYudk rdpäm 0g'wnf;[laom avjyif;rkefwdkif;onf z½dkz&J jyefYusJoGm;atmif rjzefYMuJtyf rjzefYMuJEdkif rzsufqD;tyf rzsufqD;Edkif&um; yef;udk oDukH;xm;tyfaom csnfBudK;ESifh wlaom tzdkY&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf; okwå [laom trnfudk &&Sdjyefavonf/ ('D-|-1-18/)

### bk&m;udk y,faeol

ww¬ okwåH tyÜ#dAm[d,H? wH y#dAm[aEÅe Aka'¨g0 y#dAm[dawm a[mwd/ ('D-|-2-158/) þt|uxm\ qvkd &kd i;frmS þowYkd n;f/ xokd wk på aom 0ed , (4)yg;wtYkd eu f wpbf uyf \*k Kd¾vuf

wifjyudk;um;vmaom pum;onf w&m;0if o\*Fg,emBuD; okH;wefü o\*Fg,emwifxm;tyfonfh yd#u okH;ykHwnf;[laom okwåpum; jzpfcJhvQif xdkpum;udk ry,fjrpftyf? xdk okwåpum;awmf = yd#uawmfudk y,fvQif y,fjrpfvQif or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sifudkyif y,fonf y,fjrpftyfonf rnfavawmh\/ þum; qdkvdk&if;wnf;/

þtxufyg r[my&dedAÁmeokwåefudk zGifhqdkaeaom okwfr[m0g t|uxm\ pum;awmfrSm edAÁmefodkYoGm;&m vrf;rSefudk &SmazGaeaom odkYr[kwf edAÁmefodkYoGm;&m r\*¾ifvrf;rBuD;ay:ü avQmufoGm; aeaom toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;tzdkY tav;\*½k jyKí OD;xdyfxufü oHrIdESufouJhodkY pJGaeatmif ½dkaoav;jrwfpGm rSwfom;em,l&rnfh pum;awmfyif jzpfonf/ edAÁmefoGm;&m vrf;rSefudk &SmazG&mü vnf;aumif; edAÁmefodkY oGm;&m r\*¾ifvrf;rBuD;ay:odkY wufí avQmufoGm;&müvnf;aumif; r\*¾u©m,D trnf&awmfrlaom taumif;qkH;aom c&D;ñTefjzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Siftm; ry,frdzdkY&ef txl; owd jyK&rnf jzpfayonf/

### bk&m;&SifwdkY\ pum;awmf[lonf

,Íö bdu©a0 &wåd Hwxm\*awm tEkwå&H or®moarÁm"d HtbdorÁKZÑwd? ,Íö &wåd H tEkyg'daoom, edAÁme"mwk,m y&dedAÁm,wd? ,H {wo®d HtEÅa& bmowd vywd ed'´dowd? oAÁH wH wax0 a[mwd aem tnxm/ wo®m ]]wxm\*awm}}wd 0kpöwd/ (tH-1-332 - avmuokwåef/)

= &[ef;wdkY tMuif nOhfüvnf; wxm\*w trnf&awmfrlaom oifwdkYq&m igbk&m;onf twk r&adS om t&[wrå \*Óf P f oAnÁ KwÓP[f k ac:qtkd yaf om orm® oarmÁ " d ÓPaf wmjfrwuf kd x;kdxiG ;f odjrifawmfrl\/ tMuif nOfhüfvnf; cE¨m (5)yg;wdkY\ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfNidrf;jcif;[k ac:qdktyfaom tEkyg'daooedAÁme"mwfjzifh y&dedAÁmef 0ifpHawmfrl\/ xdkESpfnOfhwdkY\ twGif;ü tMuifw&m; pum;awmfudk ajymqdkawmfrl\ rdefY>rufawmfrl\? ñTefMum;awmfrl\/ xdktvkH;pkHaom w&m;pum;awmf onf ajymqdkonfhtwdkif; rdefY>rufonfhtwdkif; ñTefMum;onfhtwdkif; rSefonfomvQif jzpfay\/ rrSef [laom tjcm;wpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif; rnfonf r&Sdonfomwnf;/ xdkaMumifh oifwdkY q&m igbk&m;udk wxm\*w[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ (tH-1-332/) txufyg ygVdawmft& oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfudk &awmfrlonfh nOfhrSpí y&dedAÁmef 0ifpHawmf

rol n hfnOthf x d (45)0gtwiG ;fü b&k m;&iS \f a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;Hkrawmrf tl yaf om w&m;pum;[ol rQ onuf m; a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;Hkrawmrf ol nthf wikd ;f treS cf sn;fom jzpaf omaMumi hf rreS [f al om tjcm; wpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhvnf; jzpf½dk;"r®wm r&SdaomaMumifh bk&m;&Sif\ okwåtrnf&awmf rlonfh w&m;awmfrsm;udk toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif; taejzifh vufrcHvdkbJ y,fvSefvdkonf jzpftHh? av;oacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef;wdkY umvywfvkH; yg&rD (10)yg; tjym; (30)wdkYudk jznfhusifhqnf;yl;awmf rlNyD;rS &&Sdvmonfh oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfh w&m;awmf rsm;udk y,f&Sm;vdkaom toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmefü oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfESifh wlnDaeaom ÓPfrsKd;aomfvnf;aumif;ç oAÁnKwÓPfawmfxuf omvGefonfh ÓPfrsKd;aomfvnf;aumif;

&&Sdxm;NyD;jzpfzdkY vdktyfayvdrfhrnf/ odkYrSomvQif oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfESifh ,SOfNydKifí pifNydKifomoem wpf&yfudk xlaxmifEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfxuf omvGefaom ÓPfrsKd;onfvnf;aumif;ç oAÁnKwÓPf EiS hf wnl aD om ÓPrf sK;donvf n;faumi;f þomoemawmwf iG ;füum; &EdS ikd of nthf &m r[wk af Mumi;fukd bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifu emrnfausmf OyuBuD;tm; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlNyD;yif jzpfayonf/

e ar tmp&da,m tw¬d? o'daom ar e 0dZÆwd/ oa'0uo®d H avmuo®d H? ew¬d ar y#dyk\*¾avm/

t[H [d t&[m avmau? t[H ow¬m tEkwåa&m/

{aumrSd or®morÁKa'¨g? oDwdblawmo®d edAÁKawm/ (r-1-227/)

= Oyu ...igtm; oAÁnKwÓPf &&Sda&;twGuf oGefoifjyo qdkqkH;ronfh q&m[lí r&Sd? igESifh wlaomol r&Sd/ ewfESifhwuGaom wpfavmuvkH;ü ightm; zufNydKifEdkifaom yk\*¾dKvfvnf; r&Sd/ igonf avmuü &[EÅmwnf;? igonf twkr&Sdaomolwnf;? ewfvlwdkY\ q&mwnf;/ ig

wpfa,mufwnf;omvQif tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYudk udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odaom wpfqlwnf;aom bk&m; wnf;/ udavomrD; Nidrf;onfjzpfí csrf;ajrhpGm ae&ay\/ (r-1-227/) wpfzef atmufyg Ak'¨0ifygVdawmfudk zwf½IMunfhygOD;/ ta'GZÑ0pem Ak'¨g? tarmC0pem Zdem/ 0dwxH ew¬d Ak'¨geH? "k0H Aka'¨g b0gr[H/

,xm cdwåH eab av×K? "k0H ywwd blrd,H/ wax0 Ak'¨ao|meH? 0peH "k0oówH/

,xmyd oAÁowåmeH? r&PH "k0oówH/ wax0 Ak'¨ao|meH? 0peH "k0oówH/

,xm &wådu©a, yawå? ol&d,k\*¾reH "k0H/ wax0 Ak'¨ao|meH? 0peH "k0oówH/

,xm edu©EÅo,eó? oD[ó e'eH "k0H/ wax0 Ak'¨ao|meH? 0peH "k0oówH/

,xm tmyEéowåmeH? bm&rma&myeH "k0H/

wax0 Ak'¨ao|meH? 0peH "k0oówH/ (Ak'¨0Ho-306 - ponf)

= bk&m;&SifwdkY rnfonf pum;ESpfcG qdkawmfrl½dk; r&SdMuukef/ ig;rm&fatmifjrif bk&m;&SifwdkYonf teufrrSD; tcsnf;ESD;aom pum;&Sdawmf rrlMuukef/ bk&m;&SifwdkY\ cRwf,Gif;aom pum;[lonf r&SdEdkif onfomwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh igonf rcRwf{uef bk&m;jzpf&ayawmhthH/ aumif;uifü ypfvTifhtyfaom cJonf rcRwf{uef ajrü us&ouJhodkY xdkYtwlomvQif bk&m;jrwf

wdkY\ pum;awmf[lonf rvGJ{uef tjrJ rSef\/

OyrmwpfrsKd;aomfum; ---- tvkH;pkHaom owå0gwdkY\ ao&jcif;onf rvGJ{uef tjrJ rSefonf jzpfouJhodkY xdkYtwlomvQif bk&m;jrwfwdkY\ pum;awmf[lonf rvGJ{uef tjrJ rSef\/ nOfh\ ukefqkH;jcif;onf a&muf&Sdvmvwfaomf ae\ xGufay:vmjcif;onf jrJouJhodkY xdkYtwl

omvQif bk&m;jrwfwdkY\ pum;awmf[lonf rvGJ{uef tjrJ rSef\/

ntcg tdyfpuf&m a&T\*lrS xGufcJhNyD;aom auo&mjcaoFh\ jrnfa[mufjcif; = [def;a[mufjcif;

onf jrJouJhodkY xdkYtwlomvQif bk&m;jrwfwdkY\ pum;awmf[lonf rvGJ{uef tjrJ rSef\/ rdrd\ 0rf;Mumwdkuf0,f a&muf&SdNyD;aom udk,f0efom;i,f&Sdaom udk,f0efaqmif trsKd;o®D;wdkY\ udk,f0efudk cs&jcif; = arG;zGm;&jcif;onf jrJouJhodkY xdkYtwlomvQif bk&m;jrwfwdkY\ pum;awmf[lonf rvGJ{uef tjrJ rSef\/ þpum;awmwf uYkd m; oak r"m&iS &f ao\h e,d wAsm'wd cf e;f0, f vm&adS om b&k m;&iS \f a[mMum; xm;awmfrlcsufrsm;yif jzpfMu\/

### 2/ okwåmEkavmr

okwåmEkavmrH emr tEkavmruyÜd,H/ ('D-|-2-158/)

okwåmEkavmr [lonf 0denf;a'oemawmfü vm&Sdaom 0denf; r[mya'o (4)yg;ESifh okwåef a'oemawmfü vm&Sdaom okwåefr[mya'o (4)yg;wdkYyif jzpfonf/ 0denf; r[mya'o (4)yg;um; 0ed n;fr[m0gygVad wm faboZuÆ E© u¨ (348-349/)ü vm&\dS / owk eå rf [mya'o (4)yg;um; owk rf [m0g ygVdawmf r[my&dedAÁmeokwåef ('D-2-102-103-104/)wdkYü vm&Sd\/

### 0denf;r[mya'ow&m; av;yg;

1/ &[ef;wdkY ...tMuif t&m0w¬Kudk igbk&m;onf ]]þt&m0w¬Konf rtyf}}[k ry,fjrpftyf? xdk t&m0wK¬on f 0ed n;fa'oemawmEf iS hf nE§d idI ;fí Munahf om f rtypf yof nbhf uof Ykd naD vsmvf su f typf yf onfhbufudk wm;jrpfcJhvQif xdkt&m0w¬Konf oifcspfom;wdkYtzdkY&m rtyfpyf/

2/ &[ef;wdkY ...tMuif t&m0w¬Kudk igbk&m;onf ]]þt&m0w¬Konf rtyf}}[k ry,fjrpftyf? xdk t&m0wK¬on f 0ed n;fa'oemawmEf iS hf nE§d idI ;fí Munahf om f typf yof nbhf uof Ykd naD vsmvf su f rtypf yf onfhbufudk wm;jrpfcJhvQif xdkt&m0w¬Konf oifcspfom;wdkYtzdkY&m tyfpyf\/

3/ &[ef;wdkY ...tMuif t&m0w¬Kudk igbk&m;onf ]] þt&m0w¬Konf tyfpyf\}}[k cGifhrjyKtyf? xdk cGifhrjyKtyfaom t&m0w¬Konf 0denf;a'oemawmfESifh nd§EIdif;í Munfhaomf rtyfpyfonfhbufodkY nDavsmfvsuf tyfpyfonfhbufudk wm;jrpfcJhvQif xdkt&m0w¬Konf oifcspfom;wdkYtzdkY&m rtyfpyf/

4/ &[ef;wdkY ...tMuif t&m0w¬Kudk igbk&m;onf ]] þt&m0w¬Konf tyfpyf\}}[k cGifhrjyKtyf? xdk cGifhrjyKtyfaom t&m0w¬Konf 0denf;a'oemawmfESifh nd§EIdif;í Munfhaomf tyfpyfonfhbufodkY nDavsmfvsuf rtyfpyfonfhbufudk wm;jrpfcJhvQif xdkt&m0w¬Konf oifcspfom;wdkYtzdkY&m tyfpyf\/

(0d-3-348-349/)

þum; 0ed n;fa'oemawmüf a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om r[mya'o trn&f on hf Oya'o BuD; av;csufyif jzpfonf/ ]]þtrIonf &[ef;wdkYtm; tyfpyf\? þtrIonf &[ef;wdkYtm; rtyfpyf}} [lí tyfrI rtyfrIESifh pyfvsOf;í qkH;jzwfzG,f tcGifhMuHKBudKufvmvQif txufyg 0denf;a'oemawmfü vm&Sdaom 0denf;r[mya'ownf;[laom 0denf;Oya'oBuD; (4)rsKd;wdkYjzifh EdIif;csdefí qkH;jzwf&rnf/ xdk 0denf;r[mya'o (4)yg;wdkYjzifh EdIif;csdefqifjcif Munfh½IcJhaomf tyfpyfonfhbufodkY nDavsmfaom truI rkd S ]]þtroI n f typf y\f }}[íl q;Hkjzw&f \/ xokd Ykd0ed n;fr[mya'o (4)yg;wjYkdzi hfEiId ;fcsed qf ijfcif Munhf½IcJhaomf rtyfpyfonfhbufodkY nDavsmfaeaom trIrsKd; jzpfcJhvQif ]]þtrIonf rtyfpyf}}[lí qkH;jzwf&\/ þt&mü "r®o\*Fg[urax&f trnf&awmfrlMuukefaom o\*Fg,emrax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ 0denf;

r[mya'ow&m; (4)yg;wEYkd iS thf n D en;f,íl q;Hkjzwxf m;tyuf ek af om jzwxf ;HkwwYkd iG f jzwxf ;Hk ten;fi,fudk oabmaygufap&ef aumufEkwfazmfjytyfygonf/ tEkZmemrd bdu©a0 oAÁH zv&oH XaywGm "nzv&oH/ (0d-3-344/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...pyg;oD;t&nfudk (= pyg;oD;jzifh jyKvkyfpDrHxm;tyfaom azsmf&nfudk) xm;í tvkH; pkHaom toD;t&nfudk (= tvkH;pkHaom opfoD;jzifh jyKvkyfpDrHxm;aom azsmf&nfudk) igbk&m; cGifhjyKawmf rl\/ þtxufyg ygVdawmfwGif bk&m;&Sifonf pyg; (7)rsKd;jzifh jyKvkyfpDrHxm;aom azsmf&nfudk rGef;vGJ

ydkif;wGif &[ef;wdkYtm; rtyf[k aomufokH;rIudk y,fjrpfxm;awmfrl\/ xef;oD; tkef;oD; tdrfydEéJoD; awmifydEéJoD; Al;oD; z½kHoD; ocGm;ijyKwf ocGm;iaMumif ocGm;iqpf [laom oD;BuD; (9)rsKd;ESifh yJtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYonf pyg;ESifh tvm;wl\/ ,if;oD;BuD; (9)rsKd;ESifh yJtrsKd;rsKd;udk 0denf;ygVdawmfü &[ef;wdkYtm; azsmf&nfjyKvkyfpDrHí rGef;vGJydkif;ü okH;pGJ&ef rtyf[k wdkuf½dkuf ry,fjrpf tyfaomfvnf; rtyf[k wdkuf½dkufy,fjrpfxm;tyfaom pyg; (7)rsKd;ESifh qDavsmfae\? odkYtwGuf rGef;vGJ ydkif;ü ,if;oD;BuD; (9)rsKd;ESifh yJtrsKd;rsKd;udkvnf; azsmf&nfjyKvkyfpDrHí &[ef;wdkY okH;aqmif&ef rtyf/

(0d-|-3-384-385/) tEkZmemrd bdu©a0 t| ygemed trÁygeH ZrÁKygeH apmpygeH armpygeH r"luygeH rk'´duygeH

omvluygeH zm½kouygeH/ (0d-3-344/)

= &[e;fw Ykd ...o&uof ;Dtazsm f oajyo;Dtazsm f awmiuS af ysmo;Dtazsm f trd if uS af ysmo;Dtazsmf opfrnfpnfoD;tazsmf ojyufoD;tazsmf MumpG,ftazsmf zufoufwa&mfoD;tazsmf þ (8)rsKd;aom tazsmfwdkYudk (rGef;vGJydkif;ü qmavmifrGwfodyfjcif;[laom taMumif;xif&Sm;&SdcJhaomf &[ef;wdkYaomufokH;&ef igbk&m;) cGifhjyKawmfrl\/ (0d-3-344/) þtxufyg tazsmf (8)rsKd;um; bk&m;&Sif wdkuf½dkufcGifhjyKxm;awmfrlaom tazsmfrsm; jzpfMu\/ oD;BuD; (9)rsKd;ç pyg; (7)rsKd;ç yJtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYrS <uif;aom BudrfoD;ç a&SmufoD; (uRJaumoD;)ç oD;oD;ç BudKUoD; paom opof ;DBu;Di, f to,G of ,G wf jYkdzi hfjyKvyk pf rD xH m;tyaf om (a&at;EiS hfazsmpf yxf m;aom) tazsmf trsKd;rsKd;wdkYonfvnf; tazsmf (8)rsKd;ESifh tvm;wlMu\/ xdktazsmftrsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk bk&m;&Sifonf wdkuf½dkuf cGifhjyKxm;awmf rrltyfaomfvnf; pifppftm;jzifh tazsmftrsKd;rsKd;wdkYonf bk&m;&Sif wdkuf½dkuf cGifhjyK xm;awmfrltyfonfh tyfpyfonfh tazsmf (8)rsKd;wdkYESifh qDavsmfaeMuukef\/ xdkYaMumifh &[ef;wdkYtm; rGef;vGJydkif;ü qmavmifrGwfodyfjcif;[laom ydygo taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&SdcJhaomf aomufokH;jcif;iSm tyfukef\/ (0d-|-3-385/)

þum; 0denf;t&mü r[mya'ow&m; (4)yg;ESifh EdIif;nd§í tyfonfESifhqDavsmfygu tyf\[kç

rtyfonfESifhqDavsmfygu rtyf[k o\*Fg,emr[max&fjrwfwdkY qkH;jzwfxm;tyfaom okwåmEkavmr trnf&aom w&m;ykHpHtcsKdU jzpfonf/

### okwåefr[mya'ow&m; av;yg;

cyfodrf;OókH tvkH;pkHaom w&m;[lorQudk t<uif;tusef r&Sd ukefpifatmif q&mrul o,rÇL ÓPfjzifh rdrdtvdkvdk udk,fawmfwdkifomvQif xGif;azmufodjrifawmfrlonfh oAÁnKbk&m;&Siftjzpf 0efcH awmrf al om orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS of n f y&ed Ad mÁ epf aH wmrf rl nEhf pS f wywYkd vJG jynahf eüY a0omvjDyn f pmygv apw0D , fowod rZÜ O f ÓP,f OS af wmrf vl su f tou&f nS &f e f ouaf wmuf kdxed ;ford ;fapmiahf &mS u f jyKjyirf I wn;f[al om tm,ok cgF&ç tm,yk gvuç Z0D wd ocgF& trnof ;HkrsK;d&&adS om t&[wzå vkd f zvormywf 0ifpm;rI vkyfief;&yfudk þaeYrS aemif uqkefvjynfhaeY wdkifatmifom 0ifpm;awmhrnf[k qkH;jzwfcsuf csjcif;udk jyKawmfrl\/ ,if;odkY qkH;jzwfcsuf csawmfrljcif;onfum; tm,kocFg&udk vTwfawmfrljcif;yif jzpf\/ xdkYaemif tpOftwdkif; qufvufí c&D;a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrlvm&m abm\*NrdKUodkY qdkufa&muf awmfrl\/ xdkabm\*NrdKU tmeE´apwDü oDwif;okH;awmfrlcdkuf bk&m;&Sifonf &[ef;wdkYudk okwåefr[m ya'ow&m; (4) yg;wdkYudk a[mMum;awmfrlavonf/ ,if; (4)yg;wdkYrSm þodkYwnf;/

### yxr - r[mya'ow&m;

1/ &[ef;wdkY ...þomoemawmfü wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom &[ef;onf þodkY ajymqdkvmjim;tHh? ]]igh&SifwdkY ...igonf þw&m;udk jrwfpGmbk&m;rsufarSmufawmfrS Mum;emcJh&yg\? cH,lcJh&yg\? þum; w&m;awmfygwnf;? þum; 0denf;awmfygwnf;? þum; jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqkH;trawmfygwnf;}} - [k ajymqdkvmjim;tHh/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk tvG,fwulESifh vufvnf; rcHtyfao;? y,fvnf; ry,ftyfao;? tvG,fwulESifh vufvnf; rcHao;bJ y,fvnf; ry,fao;bJ xdk&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;&yfü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYudk aumif;pGmrSwfom;í okwfw&m;awmfü oGif;í MunfhMu

&rnf? 0denf;w&m;awmfü ESD;aESmMunfhMu&rnf/

,if;odkY okwfw&m;awmfü oGif;í Munfhvwfaomf 0denf;w&m;awmfü ESD;aESmí Munfhvwfaomf xdk&[ef;ajymqdkaom pum;ü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYonf okwfw&m;awmfüvnf; rouf0ifMu vQi f0ed n;fw&m;awmüf vn;f rE;DSaEmS rMduvQi f]]þ&[e;f\ ajymqvkd maompum;on fjrwpf mG b&k m;\ pum;awmfpifppf r[kwfacs? þ&[ef;\ rSm;,Gif;pGm oif,lxm;tyfaom pum;om jzpfacsonf}}[k þt&mü qkH;jzwfMu&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þodkY qkH;jzwfNyD;vQif xdkpum;udk y,fpGefYMuav/ orYkd [wk fowk wf &m;awmüf oiG ;fí Munvhf waf omçf 0ed n;fw&m;awmüf E;DSaEmS í Munvhf waf omf xdk&[ef;ajymqdkvmaom pum;ü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYonf okwfw&m;awmfüvnf; ouf0if cvhJ Qiçf 0ed n;fw&m;awmüf vn;f E;DSaEmS rcd vhJ Qi f ]]þ&[e;f\ ajymqvkd maompum;on f xjkdrwpf mG b&k m;

\ pum;awmpf ipf p f jzpaf yon?f þ&[e;f\ aumi;fpmG oi,f xl m;tyaf om pum;vn;f jzpaf yon}f} [k þt&mü qkH;jzwfMu&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY a&S;OD;pGmaom þr[mya'oudk rSwfom;xm;Muukefavm/

### 'kwd, r[mya'ow&m;

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkjyif þomoemawmfü wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom &[ef;onf þodkY ajymqdkvmjim;tHh?

]]þrnfaom ausmif;wdkufü tBuD;trSL;rax&fESifhwuGaom oHCmonf oDwif;okH;aexdkifvsuf &\dS ? igon f xokd CH m\ rsuaf rmS urf S Mum;emc&hJ yg\? c,H cl &hJ yg\? þum; w&m;awmyf gwn;f? þum; 0denf;awmfygwnf;? þum; jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqkH;trawmfygwnf;}}[k ajymqdkvmjim;tHh/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk tvG,fwulESifh vufvnf; rcHtyfao;? y,fvnf; ry,ftyfao;/ tvG,fwulESifh vufvnf; rcHao;bJ y,fvnf; ry,fao;bJ xdk&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;&yfü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYudk okwfw&m;awmfü oGif;í MunfhMu&rnf? 0denf;w&m; awmfü ESD;aESmMunfhMu&rnf/

,if;odkY okwfw&m;awmfü oGif;í Munfhvwfaomf 0denf;w&m;awmfü ESD;aESmí Munfhvwfaomf xdk&[ef;ajymqdkvmaom pum;&yfü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYonf okwfw&m;awmfüvnf; rouf0ifMuvQifç 0denf;w&m;awmfüvnf; rESD;aESmrdMuvQif ]]þ&[ef;\ ajymqdkvmaompum;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ pum;awmfpifppf r[kwfacs? xdkoHCm\ rSm;,Gif;pGm oif,lxm;tyfaom pum;om jzpfacsonf}}[k þt&mü qkH;jzwfMu&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þodkY qkH;jzwfNyD;vQif xdkpum;udk y,fMu pGefYMuav/ orYkd [wk fowk wf &m;awmüf oiG ;fí Munvhf waf omçf 0ed n;fw&m;awmüf E;DSaEmS í Munvhf waf omf xdk&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;&yfü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYonf okwfw&m;awmfüvnf; ou0f icf vhJ Qiçf 0ed n;fw&m;awmüf vn;f E;DSaEmS rcd vhJ Qi f ]]þ&[e;f\ ajymqvkd maom pum;on f jrwpf mG b&k m;\ pum;awmpf ipf p f jzpaf yon/f xokd CH m\ aumi;fpmG oi,f xl m;tyaf om pum;vn;f jzpaf y onf}}[k þt&mü qkH;jzwf&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY ...ESpfckajrmufaom þr[mya'oudk rSwfom;xm;Mu ukefavm/

### wwd, r[mya'ow&m;

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkjyif þomoemawmfü wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom &[ef;onf þodkY ajymqdkvm jim;tHh?

]]þrnfaom ausmif;wdkufü tm\*rokw = oifodç t"d\*rokw = usifhod[laom tMum;tjrif A[kokwvnf; rsm;ukefaomç ygVdawmfudkvnf; EIwfikHaqmifxm;ukefaomç okwftbd"r®mw&m;awmf udkvnf; EIwfikHaqmifxm;ukefaomç 0denf;awmfudkvnf; EIwfikHaqmifxm;ukefaomç rmwdumudkvnf; EIwfikHaqmifxm;ukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf oDwif;okH;aexdkifvsuf &SdMuygukef\? igonf xdkrax&fwdkY\ rsufarSmufrS Mum;emcJh&ç cH,lcJh&yg\/ þum; w&m;awmfygwnf;? þum;

0denf;awmfygwnf;? þum; jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqkH;trawmfygwnf;}}[k ajymqdkvmjim;tHh/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk tvG,fwulESifh vufvnf; rcHtyfao;? y,fvnf; ry,ftyfao;? tvG,fwulESifh vufvnf; rcHao;bJ y,fvnf; ry,fao;bJ xdk&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;&yfü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYudk aumif;pGm rSwfom;í okwfw&m;awmfü oGif;í MunfhMu

&rnf? 0denf;w&m;awmfü ESD;aESmMunfhMu&rnf/

,if;odkY okwfw&m;awmfü oGif;í Munfhvwfaomf 0denf;w&m;awmfü ESD;aESmí Munfhvwfaomf xdk&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;&yfü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYonf okwfw&m;awmfüvnf; rouf0ifMuvQif 0denf;w&m;awmfüvnf; rESD;aESmrdMuvQif ]]þ&[ef;\ ajymqdkvmaom pum;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ pum;awmfpifppf r[kwfacs/ xdkrax&fwdkY\ rSm;,Gif;pGm oif,lxm;aom pum;om jzpfacsonf}} [k þt&mü qkH;jzwfMu&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þodkY qkH;jzwfNyD;vQif xdkpum;udk y,fMu pGefYMuav/ orYkd [wk f owk wf &m;awmüf oiG ;fí Munvhf waf om f 0ed n;fw&m;awmüf E;DSaEmS í Munvhf waf omf xdk&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;&yfü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYonf okwfw&m;awmfüvnf; ou0f icf vhJ Qiçf 0ed n;fw&m;awmüf vn;f E;DSaEmS rcd vhJ Qi]f] þpum;awmof n f jrwpf mG b&k m;\ pum;awmf pifppf jzpfayonf/ xdkrax&fwdkY\ aumif;pGm oif,lxm;aom pum;vnf; jzpfayonf}}[k þt&mü qkH;jzwfMu&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY ...okH;ckajrmufaom þr[mya'oudk rSwfom;xm;Muukefavm/ pwkw¬ r[mya'ow&m;

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkYjyif þomoemawmfü wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom &[ef;onf þodkY ajymqdkvm jim;tHh?

]]þrnfaom ausmif;wdkufü tm\*rokw = oifodç t"d\*rokw = usifhod[laom tMum;tjrif A[kokwvnf; rsm;aom ygVdawmfudkvnf; EIwfikHaqmifxm;aomç okwf tbd"r®m w&m;awmfudkvnf; EwI if aHk qmixf m;aomç 0ed n;fw&m;awmuf vkd n;f EwI if aHk qmixf m;aomç rmwud muvkd n;f EwI if aHk qmif xm;aom wpfOD;aom rax&fonf aexdkifvsuf &Sdyg\/ igonf xdkrax&f\ rsufarSmufrS Mum;emcJh& c,H cl &hJ yg\/ þum; w&m;awmyf gwn;f? þum; 0ed n;fawmyf gwn;f? þum; jrwpf mG b&k m;\tq;Hktr awmfygwnf;}}[k ajymqdkvmjim;tHh/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk tvG,fwulESifh vufvnf; rcHtyfao;? y,fvnf; ry,f tyfao;/ tvG,fwulESifh vufvnf; rcHao;bJ y,fvnf; ry,fao;bJ xdk&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;&yfü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYudk aumif;pGm rSwfom;í okwfw&m;awmfü oGif;í MunfhMu &rnf/ 0denf;w&m;awmfü ESD;aESmí MunfhMu&rnf/

,if;odkY okwfw&m;awmfü oGif;í Munfhvwfaomfç 0denf;w&m;awmfü ESD;aESmí Munfhvwfaomf x&kd [e;f ajymqvkd maom pum;&yüf tusK;H0iuf ek af om y'k Af sn;fwoYkd n fowk wf &m;awmüf vn;f rouf 0ifMuvQif 0denf;w&m;awmfüvnf; rESD;aESmrdMuvQif ]]þ&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;onf jrwfpGm bk&m;\ pum;awmfpifppf r[kwfacs? xdkrax&f\ rSm;,Gif;pGm oif,lxm;aompum;om jzpfacsonf}} [k þt&mü qkH;jzwfMu&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þodkY qkH;jzwfNyD;vQif xdkpum;udk y,fMu pGefYMuav/ odkYr[kwf okwfw&m;awmfü oGif;íMunfhvwfaomfç 0denf;w&m;awmfü ESD;aESmíMunfhvwfaomf

xdk&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;&yfü tusKH;0ifukefaom yk'fAsnf;wdkYonf okwfw&m;awmfüvnf; ouf0ifcJhvQifç 0denf;w&m;awmfüvnf; ESD;aESmrdcJhvQif ]]þ&[ef; ajymqdkvmaom pum;onf jrwfpGm b&k m;\ pum;awmpf ipf p fjzpaf yon?f xrkd ax&\f aumi;fpmG oi,f xl m;aom pum;vn;f jzpaf yon}f} [k þt&mü qkH;jzwfMu&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY ...(4)ckajrmuf jzpfaom þr[mya'oudk rSwfom;xm; Muuek af vm/ &[e;fw Ykd...þr[mya'ow&m; (4)yg;wuYkd kd rwS of m;xm;Muuek af vm[h k red aYf wmrf \l / þum; ('D-2-102-104/) r[my&dedAÁmeokwåefü vm&Sdaom okwåefr[mya'o trnf&awmf rlaom Oya'oBuD; (4)yg; jzpfonf/

### tEkavmruyÜd, = okwåmEkavmr

tEkavmruyÜd,H ye okawåe oarEÅar0 \*a[wAÁH? e £w&H/ ('D-|-2-158/)

]]þum; w&m;awmfygwnf;? þum; 0denf;awmfygwnf;? þum; jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqkH;tr awmfygwnf;}}[k wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom &[ef;u ---

1/ jrwfpGmbk&m;udk jzpfapç

2/ oHCmudk jzpfapç

3/ rax&f trsm;udk jzpfapç

4/ rax&f wpfyg;udk jzpfap - udk;um;í ajymqdkvmojzifh "r®-0de, [kwf-r[kwf qkH;jzwf&ef tcGifh MuHKvmvQif okwåefusrf;vm r[mya'o (4)yg;wdkYjzifh EdIif;csdefí ajz&Sif;qkH;jzwf&rnf/ þr[m ya'o (4)yg;wdkYü nDñGwfaom pum;udkom trSef[lí rSwf,l&m\? rnDñGwfaom pum; jzpfcJh vQif pum;&Sif&[ef;u rnfrQyif EIwfo&rf;í jrnfwrf;ajymqdkapumrl trSef[lí rrSwf,l&/ wpfbufyk\*¾dKvfu wifjyajymqdkvmaom pum;onf r[mya'o (4)yg;ESifh nd§EdIif;í ajymqdk vmaom okwåmEkavmr pum;jzpfcJhvQif xdkpum;udk okwåac:aom yd#uygVdawmfESifh nDñGwfrSom vufcHrSwf,l&m\/ rnDñGwfvQif rrSwf,l&/ wpfzef wpfbufyk\*¾dKvfu udk;um; wifjyvmaom ygVdonf ]]o\*Fg,emwif ygVd jzpfygonf}}[k

ajymqakd pumr l a&;Sazmjfyyg w&m;0i f o\*gF,emBu;D o;Hk&yüf wixf m;tyof n hf twnjfyKxm;tyof nhf ygVad wmjfzpyf groS m yrmP\*½tk av;jyKí rwS ,f &l m\/ þo\*gF,emo;Hkweüf rwitf yof n hf owk eå rf sK;d jzpfu uJh&JUtyfonfh okwåom jzpfí trSef[k rrSwf,l&/ ('D-|-2-157/)

### 3/ tmp&d,0g'

tmp&d,0ga'g emr t|uxm/ ('D-|-2-158/)

,'dyd ww¬ ww¬ b\*0wm y0wådwyudPÖua'oem0 t|uxm? om ye "r®o\*Fg[au[d yXrH wDPd yd#umed o\*Fg,dwGm wó tw¬0PÖemEk½layae0 0gpemr\*¾H tma&mydwwåm ]]tmp&d,0ga'gwd 0kpöwd? tmp&d,m 0'EÅd oH0aPÖEÅd ygVd {awemwd/ awem[ - tmp&d,0ga'g emr t|uxm}}wd/ wdaóm o\*Ðwda,m tm½kaV§m {0 p Ak'¨0peó tw¬oH0PÖemblawm uxmra\*¾g r[dE´aw¬a&e wrÁyPÖd'DyH tmbawm ypäm wrÁyPÖda,[d r[maxa&[d oD[Vbmom, Xydawm edum,EÅ&v'¨douF&y&d[&Pw¬H/ ('D-#D-2-168-169/) tmp&d,0g' [lonf jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sif oufawmfxif&Sm;&SdawmfrlpOf tcgu xdkxdk t&yfa'oü xdkxdk a'oemawmf = ygVdawmf\ teuft"dyÜg,foabm taetm;jzifh bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom yudPÖu a'oemawmfudk q&mjrwfwdkY ygVdyd#uudk zGifhjy a[mqdkaMumif; jzpfaomaMumifh t|uxm[k ac:qdkawmfrlMuonf/ xdk t|uxmudk o\*Fg,em rax&fjrwfwdkYonf a&S;OD;pGm yd#uokH;ykHudk o\*Fg,emwifNyD;aemuf xdkyd#uawmf\teuftzGifhtm;avsmfpGm csydkYoifMum;½dk; = 0gpemr\*¾odkY wifxm;tyfavonf/ xdkt|uxm yudPÖua'oemawmfudkyif o\*Fg,emax&fq&m paom q&mtqufqufwdkY ygVdyd#uudk zGifhjyajymqdkaMumif; jzpfaomaMumifh tmp&d,0g'[ k ac:on/f ,i;f tmp&,d 0g'ç t|uxmç yuPd uÖ a'oem[ ko;Hkrn&f aom pum;tpOuf kdt&iS rf [mr[Ed ´ rax&of n f o[D Vkd uf Re;fo Ykdaqmi,f tl ycf ahJ von/f ,i;fo;Hkrn&f aom pum;tpOuf kd aemuwf pcf sed üf oD[dkVfuRef;om; rax&frsm;onf \*dkPf;wpfyg; t,l0g'ESifh a&m,Suf½IyfaxG;rI r&Sdap&ef oD[dkVfbmom jzifh tu©&m wifxm;Muavonf/ t&Sifr[mAk'¨aCmorax&fjrwfonf ,if;oD[dkVfbmomjzifh wnf&Sdaeaom r[mt|uxm =

rlvyudPÖua'oemawmfudkyif txnfudk,f0w¬Kxm;í txyfxyfvmaom tzGifhrsm;udk csKH;vsuf vn;faumi;fç oUly#d u oUlae&mEiS ohf l ziG qhf &kd rn hf o0H aPwÖ AyÁ gVad wmEf iS hf tziG ohf 0H PeÖ m t|uxmwdkYudk wGJzufoefYvsufvnf;aumif;ç tcsKdUtcsKdU t&mwdkYü xdkacwf xdktcsdeftcgwGif oD[dkVfuRef;ü xi&f mS ;&MdSuuek af om u½k Ek tD´ |uxmç r[myp&ö td |uxmpaom xxkd kdt|uxmwrYkd Sxnohf iG ;foi&hf m tcsufrsm;udk xnfhoGif;vsufvnf;aumif;ç tcsKdUtcsKdU t&mwdkYü oifhavsmf&m r[my'krax&f r[m od0ax&f paom &[EÅm rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ jzwfxkH;rsm; jzpfonfh ax&0g'ac: twåaemrwdrsm;udk azmjfyvsuvf n;faumi;f o[D Vkd tf |uxmu kdrm\*"bd mom = ygVbd momo Ykdjyeqf vkd su fo\*[F t|uxm [laom trnfjzifh t|uxmopfudk jyKpD&ifawmfrlonf/ xdkYaMumifh þ,ck 0de, (4)yg;ü okH;ckajrmuf jzpaf om tmp&,d 0g' [ol nrf mS ,ae Y rsujfri f ñeT jfy&vQi f ,ae Y wn&f adS eaom t|uxmrsm;uykd if ñTefjy&ayrnf/ tmp&d,0ga'gyd okawåe oaraEÅma,0 \*a[waAÁm? e £wa&m/ ('D-|-2-158/) yrm'ygX0aoe tmp&d,0g'ó u'gpd ygVd,m toHoE´emyd od,m? aom e \*a[waAÁmwd 'aóaEÅm tm[ ]] tmp&d,0ga'gyd okawåe oaraEÅma,0 \*a[waAÁm}}wd/ ('D-#D-2-169/)

= ,if; tmp&d,0g' (= yudPÖua'oem = t|uxm) rSmvnf; yrm'ygX (= t|uxmudk tpOf tquf aqmifvmMuukefaom rax&fwdkY\ owdarhavsmhí &GwfqdkrI)ç yrm'avc (= owdarhavsmhí a&;om;rI ul;,lrI) taetm;jzifh wpf&Hwpfcg yd#uygVdawmfESifh rESD;aESmrdaom t&mvnf; &SdEdkif\/ xakd Mumi hf xtkd mp&,d 0g'uvkd n;f owk aå c:aom y#d uygVad wmEf iS hf nñD wG rf oS m treS [f k rwS ,f &l m\? yrm'ygX-yrm'avc jzpfí okwåac:aom yd#uygVdawmfESifh rnDñGwfvQif trSef[k rrSwf,lav&m/

### 4/ twåaemrwd

twåaemrwd emr e,\*¾ga[e tEkAk'¨d,m twåaem y#dbmeH/ ('D-|-2-158/) twåaemrwd emr ax&0ga'g/ e,\*¾ga[emwd okwåm'dawm vAÇrmee,\*¾[aPe/ tEkAk'¨d,mwd okwåm'Deda,0 tEk\*wAk'¨d,m/ twåaem y#dbmeEÅd twåaem {0 wó tw¬ó 0kwåea,e Oy|meH? ,xm Oy|dwm tw¬m {0 wxm 0kwåm/ ('D-#D-2-169/)

= twaå emrw d[lonf okwå okwåmEkavmr tmp&d,0g'wnf; [laom a&S;okH;yg;rS &&Sdaom enf;udk ,lvsuf xdka&U S okH;yg;odkY tpOfavQmufí jzpfay:vmaom udk,fydkifÓPfjzifh a0zefqifjcifí od&Sdtyfaom teufoabmw&m;wnf;[laom ax&0g'rsm;udk ac:onf/ txl;ojzifh vuf&Sd t|uxmrsm;ü azmjfyxm;aom r[my'rk ax&0f g' r[mork ax&0f g' r[mo0d ax&0f g' paom rax&Bfu;D rax&af usm f y\*k Kd¾vxf ;l y\*k Kd¾vaf rmwf \Ykd tqtkd red rYf sm;on f twaå emrw d trn&f aom þpwwk 0¬ ed ,ü tusKH;0ifayonf/ twåaemrwd ye oAÁ'kAÁvm? omyd okawåe oarEÅma,0 \*a[wAÁm? e £w&m/

('D-|-2-158/)

oAÁ'kAÁvm yk\*¾vó o,H y#dbmebm0awm/ wxm p omyd \*a[wAÁm? uD'doD¿ okawåe

oarEÅma,0gwd a,mZem/ ('D-#D-2-169/)

= twåaemrwd [laom xdkxdk rax&fwdkY\ t,ltq0g'pum;onfum; tvkH;pkHwdkYatmuf tm;enf;vS\/ xdktwåaemrwdudkvnf; okwåac: yd#uygVdawmfESifh nDñGwfrSom trSef[k rSwf,l&m\/ rnDñGwfvQif trSef[k rrSwf,l&m/ okwåç okwåmEkavmrç tmp&d,0g'wnf;[laom a&S;okH;yg;rS &&Sdaom enf;udk ,lvsuf xdkaU&S okH;yg;odkY tpOfavQmufí jzpfay:vmaom udk,fydkifÓPfjzifh a0zefqifjcifí od&Sdtyfaom teuf oabmw&m; jzpfjcif;aMumifh ,if; twåaemrwd trnf&aom ax&0g'rsm;rSm tvkH;pkHwdkYatmuf tm;enf;jcif; jzpf\/ rnfodkYyif tm;enf;apumrl okwåac:aom yd#uygVdawmfESifh nDñGwfaevQifum; vufcH&rnfom jzpfayonf/ þum; eAd mÁ euf k dvvkd m;awmiwhf Muuek af om trsK;daumi;fom; trsK;daumi;for;D taygi;fwoYkd nf ausmufxD;wEÅK tav;\*½k jyKtyfaom 0de, (4)yg; trnf&aom omoemrh @KdiBfuD; (4) &y fESifh qufpyfí odrSwfzG,f&m tcsufrsm; jzpfayonf/

### omoemudk zsufqD;aeol

'kyÜ#dyaEém [d omoeH bdE´aEÅm ow¬K"r®o&Da& y[m&H a'wd emr/ (O'get|uxm-87/) þtxuyf g omoemrh @KdiBfu;D (4)&y[f al om 0ed , (4)yg;EiS hf rnñD wG af om usiphf O f y#yd wuf kd

usifhaeaomolum; 'kyÜ#dyEéyk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ wpfenf;qdkaomf oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS xGufajrmufjcif;\ taMumi;f&i;fppjfzpaf om owk tå rn&f aom y#d uygVad wmEf iS h fnñD wG af eaom omoe"r® trn&f aom bk&m;&Sif\tqkH;trudk aumif;rGef½dkaopGm rusifhaomolonf 'kyÜ#dyEéyk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ ,if;'kyÜ#dyEé y\*k Kd¾vof nuf m; b&k m;&iS \f omoemawmuf kdzsuqf ;Daeo lrn\f ? b&k m;&iS \f omoemawmuf kdzsuqf ;D vsuf bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;wnf;[laom cE¨mtdrfü apmfum; ykwfcwfrIudk ay;aeonf rnf\/ þum; txufyg t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/

### or®morÁK'¨ bmodw w&m;awmf

t"r®udk "r®ç "r®udk t"r® jyKvkyfí usifhaejcif;onf usifhpOfvGJacsmfaeonfh 'kyÜ#dyEéyk\*¾dKvf jzpfí omoemawmfudk zsufqD;aeol jzpfonf[laom txufyg O'gef;t|uxm\ pum;awmfudk toif a,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon ftu,íf b0irf us jzpaf eygao;vQi fatmuyf g oAnÁ Korm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS f udk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfh pum;awmfrsm;udk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhygOD;/ a, aw bdu©a0 bdu©L t"r®H ]]"ar®m}}wd 'DayEÅd/ aw bdu©a0 bdu©L A[kZet[dwm,

y#dyEém A[kZetokcg, A[kaem Zeó tew¬m, t[dwm, 'ku©m, a'0rEkómeH/ A[kÍö aw bdu©a0 bdu©L tyknH yo0EdÅ? aw pdrH o'¨r®H tEÅ&"mayEdÅ/ (tH-1-18/) a, aw bdu©a0 bdu©L "r®H ]]t"ar®m}}wd 'DayEÅd/ aw bdu©a0 bdu©L A[kZet[dwm,

y#dyEém A[kZetokcg, A[kaem Zeó tew¬m, t[dwm, 'ku©m, a'0rEkómeH/ A[kÍö aw bdu©a0 bdu©L tyknH yo0EdÅ? aw pdrH o'¨r®H tEÅ&"mayEdÅ/ (tH-1-18-19/)

= &[e;fw Ykd...tMui&f [e;fwoYkd n ft"ru® kd"r[® kxi&f mS ;jyuek \f ? &[e;fw Ykd...x&kd [e;fwoYkd nf vltrsm;\ tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ csrf;omrJhjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm ewfvlwdkY\ tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSm qif;&Jjcif;iSm usifhonf rnfukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom tukodkvfudkvnf; jzpfyGm;aponf rnfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf þomoemawmfudkvnf; uG,faysmuf aponf rnfukef\/ (tH-1-18/)

= &[e;fw Ykd...tMui&f [e;fwoYkd n f"ru® kdt"r[® kxi&f mS ;jyuek \f ? &[e;fw Ykd...x&kd [e;fwoYkd nf vltrsm;\ tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ csrf;omrJhjcif;iSm vltrsm;\ tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm ewfvlwdkY\ tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSm qif;&Jjcif;iSm usifhonf rnfukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom tukodkvfudkvnf; jzpfyGm;aponf rnfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf þomoemawmfudkvnf; uG,faysmuf aponf rnfukef\/ (tH-1-18-19/)

### "r® - t"r®

okwåefy&d,m,ftm;jzifh ukodkvfur®yxw&m; (10)yg;onf "r® rnf\? tukodkvfur®yxw&m;

(10)yg;onf t"r® rnf\/ tvm;wlyif ---

1/ owdy|mef (4) yg;ç

2/ or®yÜ"mef (4) yg;ç

3/ £'¨dyg'f (4) yg;ç

4/ £a`E´ (5) yg;ç

5/ Adkvf (5) yg;ç

6/ aAmZÑif (7) yg;ç

7/ t&d,r\*¾if (8) yg; --þaAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37)yg;wdkYonf "r® rnfukef\/

1/ owdy|mef (3) yg;ç

2/ or®yÜ"mef (3) yg;ç

3/ £'¨dyg'f (3) yg;ç

4/ £a`E´ (6) yg;ç

5/ Adkvf (6) yg;ç

6/ aAmZÑif (8) yg;ç

7/ r\*¾if (9) yg; - wdkYonfum; t"r® rnfukef\/

Oyg'gef (4)yg;ç eD0&Pw&m; (5)yg;ç tEko,"mwf (7)yg;ç rdpäwåw&m; (8)yg;wdkYonfvnf; t"r® rnfukef\/ (tH-|-1-65-66/)

### qef;ppfyg

eAd mÁ euf kd vvkd m;awmiwhf vsu&f adS om toi f a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vjfrwof n f txuyf g ygVad wmEf iS hf t|uxmtzGifhwdkYudk xyfrHí qef;ppfMunfhyg/ tenf;i,f xyfrHí aumufEkwfvsuf &Sif;vif;wifjy tyfygonf/ owdy|mef (4)yg;wdkYü bk&m;&Sifonf tmemygeówdorm"d ponfh orm"drsm;udk tqifhqifh xal xmivf su f um,-a0'em-pwd -å "r ® trn&f aom ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wuYkd kdt&[wzå vkd f qukd of nf wdkifatmif tqifhqifh 0dyóem bm0em ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef; tm;xkwf&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (tus,fudk aemufydkif;wGif tqifhqifh &Sif;vif;wifjyoGm;rnf jzpfygonf/) þonfh ñTefMum;xm;awmf rlcsufum; "r®yif jzpf\/ wpfzef bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfh ½kyf (28)yg;ç pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;wdkYudkf om0u rsm;on f ½íI r&Eikd [f ktu,íf toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon fajymqvkd mon fjzptf ?hH xpkd um;um; bk&m;&Sif\ "r®udk t"r®[k xif&Sm;jyojcif;yif jzpf\/

½kyfwdkYrnfonf uvmyfac:onfh ½kyfuvmyftrIeftaejzifhom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMu\/ ,if;½kyf uvmyftrIefrsm;udk "mwfcGJEdkifygrS ½kyfy&rwfodkY todÓPfqdkufrnf jzpf\/ xdk½kyfw&m;rsm;udk om0u wdkYonf ½Ií r&Edkif[k t,l&SdMujcif; jzpf\/ wpfzef emrfw&m;wdkYonf 0DxdrkwfESifh 0Dxdac:onfh pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif;om jzpf½dk; "r®wm &SdMu\/ ,if;pdwåed,mr "r®wmvrf;½dk;twdkif; jzpfoGm;Muaom emrfw&m;wdkYonf pdwåu©P wdkif;0,f pdwfESifhapwodufwdkYonf xdkufovdk twl,SOfwGJíom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMu\/ rsufpd wpfrSdwf vQyfwpfjyuf vufzspfwpfwGuf[laom tcsdefumv wpfcktwGif;ü pdwåu©PtBudrfaygif; uka#wpf odef;ru jzpfNyD; ysufEdkif\/ ,if;ed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif; tvGef vsifvsifjrefjref jzpfNyD; ysufaeaom b0ifpdwfESifh wuGaom 0DxdpdwfwdkYudkvnf; om0uwdkYonf ½Ií r&Edkif[k t,l&SdMujyef\/

,if;odkY t,l&SdMuaom q&mwdkY\ pum;rSm ---

]]bk&m;&Sifonf om0ursm; ½Ií r&Edkifonfh ½kyfemrfwdkYudk a[mMum;oGm;awmfrlonf}}[k rqdk aomfvnf; qdk&ma&mufae\/ ,if;q&mwdkYonf xdkodkY rajymaomfvnf; ajym&ma&mufae\/ "r®udk t"r®[k jyjcif;wpfrsKd;yif jzpf\/ wpfzef bk&m;a[monfh ½kyf-emrfrsm;udk om0uwdkYonf ½Ií r&Edkif[k wpfzufu vufcHí ]]'D½kyf-'Demrfudk 'Dvdk ½Iyg}}[k bk&m;ra[monfh ½kyfemrfrsm;udk ½IzdkY&ef tpm;xdk;í ñTefMum;vmjyef\/ þñTefMum;csufrsm;um; t"r®udk "r®vkyfí xif&Sm;jyjcif; wpfrsKd;yif jzpfonf/ wpfzef bk&m;&Sifonf txufyg aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37)yg;wdkYwGif r\*¾if (8)yg;udk xnfhoGif;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOf[k owfrSwfvsuf r\*¾if (8)yg; usifhpOfw&m; rsm;u kd ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl \hJ / xrkd \*i¾ f (8)yg;wwYkd iG f orm® orm"rd \*i¾ vf n;f yg0ivf su f &\dS / þa[mMum;awmfrlcsuf ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufwdkYum; "r®yif jzpf\/ tu,íf toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f orm" d xal xmizf Ykd rvykd g[ k ajymqvkd mon f jzptf ?hH

xdkajymqdkcsufum; "r®udk t"r® vkyfí jyjcif;yif jzpf\/ b&k m;&iS of n f r[mowyd |meowk eå f ('-D 2-250-251/)wiG f yxrpsmeof rm"çd 'wk ,d psmeof rm"çd wwd,psmeform"dç pwkw¬psmeform"dwdkYudk or®morm"d ac:qdkaMumif; a[mMum;xm;awmf rlcJh\/ (tus,fudk orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHtydkif;wGif azmfjyxm;ygonf/)

0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmwiG vf n;f ----- pdwå0dok'¨d emr oOypm&m t| ormywåda,m/ (0dok'¨d-2222/) = Oypm&orm"dESifhwuG ormywf (8)yg;wdkYonf pdwå0dok'¨drnfaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlcJh\/ þa[mMum;awmfrlcsuf rdefY>rufawmfrlcsufwdkYum; "r®yifjzpf\/ orm"dxlaxmifzdkY rvdkyg[k toif a,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon fajymqvkd mjim;t hH? xakd jymqckd suof nuf m; "ru® kdt"r[® kxi&f mS ;jyaejci;fyif jzpf\/ wpfzef bk&m;&Sifonf r[mowdy|meokwåef ('D-2-239/)ü "r®mEkyóemowdy|mefydkif;wGif

cEy¨ A[Á al om trnjfzi hf cEm¨ (5)yg;en;ftm;jzi hf ½yk -f emr-f aMumi;f-usK;d = ocgF&w&m;pwk uYkd kd 0yd óem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef t&[wåzdkvfayguf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ þonfrSmvnf; owdy|mef (4)yg;wGif tusKH;0ifvsuf&Sdaom "r®yif jzpf\/ bk&m;&Sifonf av;oacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef; yg&rD (10)yg; tjym; (30)wdkYudk jznfhqnf;yl;awmfrlNyD;rS &&Sdvmonfh oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí a[mMum; xm;awmfrltyfaom ,if;cE¨mig;yg; (= ½kyfemrf) w&m;wdkYudk om0ursm;onf ½Ií r&Edkif[k toif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ajymqdkvmonf jzpfjim;tHh? ]]'gawG[m pmw&m;awGyg}}[k ajymqdkvm onf jzpfjim;tHh? xdkajymqdkcsufonfvnf; "r®udk t"r®[k xif&Sm;jyaejcif;yif jzpf\/

tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf ]]cE¨m (5)yg; ½IuGufonf pmw&m;awGom jzpfonf? tvkyfpcef;üum; þodkYom ½I&ygonf}} - [k ajymqdkvmjim;tHh? xdkajymqdkcsufrSmvnf; t"r®udk "r®[k xif&Sm;jyvmjcif; wpfrsKd;om jzpf\/ taMumif;rl tvkH;pkHaom Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk y&dnmynm (3)csufjzifh ydkif;jcm; rodygu oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©BuD; rukefqkH;EdkifaMumif;udk ty&dZmee owk eå f (o-H 2-249-250/) wwYkd iG foAnÁ Korm® orKÁ' ¨b&k m;&iS uf ,kd af wmwf ikd fa[mMum;xm;awmrf al omaMumifh jzpf\/ wpfzef tewåvu©Pokwåef ponfh xdkxdk awy&d0¥"r® a'oemawmfwdkYü twdwfcE¨m (5)yg; tem\*wcf Em¨ (5)yg;wuYkd vkd n;f 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoy&f e f b&k m;&iS of n f ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / cE0¨ \*¾ o,H wk yf gVad wm f wpaf vQmuwf iG vf n;faumi;f xxkd kd eud m,wf wYkd iG vf n;faumi;f tciG ohf iohf v kd tBurd f aygif; &maygif;rsm;pGm a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\? þonfrSmvnf; "r®yif jzpf\/ tu,fí toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf twdwf tem\*wfudk 0dyóem r½I& r½Iaumif;[k ajymqdkvmonf jzpftHh? xdkajymqdkcsufrSmvnf; "r®udk t"r®[k xif&Sm;jyjcif; wpfrsKd;yif jzpf\/

0dyóem[lonf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef [laom umv (3)yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨ [laom oEÅmef

ESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom cE¨m (5)yg; = ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk -----

aom umave tZÑwåH or®owd? umave A[d'¨g? (tbd-|-1-270/) aom umave ½lyH or®owd? umave t½lyH/ (tbd-|-1-271/)

[laom t|uxmrsm;\ ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlcsuftwdkif; -----

1/ &Hcg tZÑwå cE¨m (5)yg;ç

2/ &Hcg A[d'¨ cE¨m (5)yg;ç

3/ &Hcg ½kyfw&m;ç

4/ &Hcg emrfw&m;wdkYudk --- umv (3)yg;wdkYü --vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí ½IyGm;okH;oyf&aom vkyfief;cGifom jzpf\/ ynwf y&rwf

rcbJG çJ ynw f y&rw f rubJG J ynwtf w;HktcrJ sm;u kd ½cI siof v kd ½aI eon hf vyk if e;fciG rf sK;dum; r[wk af y/ wpfzef r[med'geokwåef ('D-2-47-60/) ü bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifu aMumif;-usKd;quf y#dpö orkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wdkYudk tEkaAm"ÓPf y#da0"ÓPf ESpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodjcif;aMumifh oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS rausmfvTm; rvGefajrmufEdkifaMumif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ t|uxmBuD;rsm;uvnf; (0dok'¨d-2-221/ tbd-|-2-189/) ]]rdk;BudK;puf0ef;uJhodkY owå0gwdkYudk tjrJrjywf oHo&m0#f'ku©ü arTaESmufvsuf n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufwwfaom aMumif;-usKd;quf y#dpöorkyÜg'f wnf;[laom oHo&mb0pufudk orm"dwnf; [laom jrwfaom ausmufjzmxufü jrjrxufatmif aoG;xm;tyfaom ÓPfwnf;[laom oefvsufjzifh razmufcGJEdkifbJ oHo&m0#fqif;&Jab;'ku©qdk;BuD;rS vSvSBuD; ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufoGm;aom wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfrnfonf tdyfruf\ twGif;ü aomrf vS n;fb J wp&f wH pqf prf Q r&cdS phJ z;lay}}[ k twtd us ziG qhf vkd su&f \dS / þa[mMum;csu f ziG qhf ckd suf wdkYonfum; "r®yif jzpfMu\/

wpfzef twdwfb0wpfckwGif jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom t0dZÆmçwPSmç Oyg'gefç ocFg&ç uH [laom twdwftaMumif;w&m; (5)yg;aMumifh ypöKyÜefwGif 0dnmPfç emrf½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'em [laom ypKöyeÜ tf usK;dw&m; (5)yg; xi&f mS ;jzpyf uHk vkd n;faumi;fç ypKöyeÜ wf iG fjyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;aom t0Zd mÆ ç wPmS ç Oyg'gefç ocFg&ç uH [laom ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m; (5)yg;aMumifh aemiftem\*wfwGif 0dnmPfç emrf½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'em [al om tem\*wtf usK;dw&m; (5)yg; xi&f mS ;jzpyf uHk vkd n;faumi;f [wk wf ikd ;f rSefpGm tEkaAm"ÓPf y#da0"ÓPfwdkYjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifygrSomvQif aMumif;usKd;quf y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk udk,fwdkif odonf rnfayonf/ xwkd iG ftwwd tf aMumi;fw&m; (5)yg;w[Ykd ol n ftwwd cf Em¨ (5)yg;w\Ykd tpwd tf yikd ;f wpcf rk Qom jzp\f ? ypKöyeÜ tf usK;dw&m; (5)yg;ç ypKöyeÜ tf aMumi;fw&m; (5)yg;w[Ykd ol nrf mS vn;f ypKöyeÜ cf Em¨ (5)yg;w\Ykd tpwd tf yikd ;f wpcf rk Qomjzp\f / tem\*wtf usK;dw&m; (5)yg;w[Ykd ol nrf mS vn;f tem\*wcf Em¨ (5)yg;w\Ykd tpwd tf yikd ;f wpcf rk Qomjzp\f / otYkd wuG f aMumi;f-usK;dquf y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;[ol nf twwd -f tem\*wf cE¨mwdkYESifh uif;í jzpfpaumif;aom obm0wpfckum; r[kwfay/ twdwf-tem\*wf cE¨m

(5)yg;wdkYESifhvnf; uif;í ½Ií &Edkifaomt&m r[kwfay/ odkYtwGuf toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf tu,fí twdwf-tem\*wfudk r½Iaumif;yg[k vufcHxm;ol jzpfjim;tHh? aMumif;-usKd;quf y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifa&;rSm toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;twGuf t"dyÜg,fuif;rJhonfh vkyfief;cGif wpfrsKd;om jzpaf eayrn/f toiaf ,m\*\D xvkd ucf xH m;csuof nvf n;f "ru® kdt"r[® k xi&f mS ;jyaejci;fyi f jzpaf yonf/

tu,íf toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f ]] twwd -f tem\*w f cEm¨ (5)yg;wuYkd kd ypuö Ó© Pjfzihf

u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmurf oEd ikd ?f tErk meÓPjfziohf m reS ;fqí oEd ikd of n}f}[ k ajymqvkd mjim;t?hH xakd jymqckd surf mS vn;f t"ru® kd "r[® k xi&f mS ;jyaejci;fyi f jzpaf yon/f taMumi;fr l - t&,d m oal wm-f aumif;wdkYonf aMumif;usKd;quf y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk tEkaAm"ÓPf y#da0"ÓPf ESpfyg; wdkYjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifawmfrlaomaMumifhyif jzpfonf/ aomwmyEémeÍö emr ypö,muma&m Owåmeaum0 [kwGm Oy|mwd/ ('D-|-2-83/) txuwf iG af zmjfycahJ om t\*wkF Kdå&yf gVad wmüf (t-H 1-18-19/) b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;xm;awmrf ol nhf twikd ;f "ru® kd t"r[® k xi&f mS ;jyjci;fon f ow0å gtaygi;f\ qi;f&'J uk a© &muzf &Ykd e f tp;DtymG ;r hJtcsr;fomrJhzdkY&ef taMumif;vnf; jzpfí bk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;tr omoemawmfudk uG,faysmufaponfvnf; rn&f um; toi fa,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f omoemawmuf kdzsuqf ;Do lrjzpvf ykd gu reS uf eaf om "r®rsm;udk rSefuefaom"r®[kom xif&Sm;jy&ef rSefuefaom"r®twdkif;om usifh&ef txl;vdktyfayonf/

"r®udk t"r®ç t"r®udk "r® jyKvkyfí xif&Sm;jyrdaom usifhrdaom uóybk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmuf uyvd &[e;f\ x;Hka[mi;fu kdEvS ;Hkríl toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f rrd d usiahf eaom y#dywfusifhpOfonf rdrd xif&Sm;jyaeaom y#dywfusifhpOfonf 0de, (4)yg;ESifh nDñGwfaom usifhpOf [kwf\ r[kwf\ [laom tcsufudk txl;ojzifh okwåtrnf&aom yd#uygVdawmfESifh nDñGwfaom usifhpOf wpf&yf [kwf\ r[kwf\ [laom tcsufudkum; txl; tav;\*½k jyKí pdppf&rnf jzpfonf/ tu,fí rnDñGwf[k tcdkiftrm odcJhvQifum; bk&m;a[m yd#uwfawmfESifh rnDñGwfonfh xdky#dywf usifhpOfudk tvG,fwul pGefYvTwfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; &SdzdkYum; txl; vdktyfvsufom &Sdaernf jzpfonf/ yd#uwfawmfESifh rnDñGwfonfh rSm;,Gif;aeonfh y#dywfusifhpOfudk rpGefYvTwfEdkifbJ zm;a>rcJodkY ZGwf twif; pGJxm;vQifum; bk&m;&Sif\ rSefuefonfh usifhpOfwnf;[laom tqkH;tr omoemawmfudk zsuqf ;Daeo l y\*k Kd¾vrf sm;pm&i;fwiG f toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f wpOf ;Dtjzp fyg0iaf ernof m jzpfayownf;/

### bdu©Kokwåef

wo®m wd[ wGH bdu©K tm'dar0 0daoma"[d ukoavok "ar®ok/ aum pm'd ukovmeH "r®meH? oDvÍö ok0dok'¨H 'd|d p OZkum/ ,awm acg aw bdu©K oDvÍö ok0dok'¨H b0dówd? 'd|d p OZkum/ wawm wHG bdu©K oDvH edóm, oDav ywd|m, pwåma&m owdy|mae wd0da"e bma0,smod/

(oH-3-124/)

'd|Dwd ur®óuwm'd|d/ (oH-|-3-234/)

cspfom;&[ef; ...xdkaMumifh oifonf þomoemawmfjrwftwGif;ü ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü tpudk

omvQif pifMu,fatmif okwfoif &Sif;vif;yg/ ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ tpum; tb,fenf;? aumif;rGef pifMu,faom oDvonfvnf;aumif;ç uH-uH\ tusKd;w&m;udk wwfodem;vnfaom ajzmifhrwfaom t,l[laom ur®óuwm or®m'd|donfvnf;aumif; ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ tpwnf;/ cspof m;&[e;f ...tMuitf cgüum; oicf spof m;\ oEmÅ eüf aumi;freG pf iMfu,af om ovD onf vnf; jzpfay:vmvwåHU? ajzmifhrwfaomt,l [laom ur®óuwm or®m'd|donfvnf; jzpfay:vm vwåHU? xdkodkY jzpfay:vmaom tcgü oifcspfom;onf oDvudk trSDjyKí oDvü &yfwnfí owdy|mef w&m; (4)yg;wdkYudk ---

1/ tZÑwåç

2/ A[d'¨ç

3/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ ---

[laom (3)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfygav/ (oH-3-124/) þa'oemawmfrsm;ESifh tnD aumi;faom-n-wpfn &Sdaom &[ef;awmf wpyf g; jzpaf &;twuG f

a&S;OD;pGm vdktyfcsufum; oDvyif jzpf\/ 'kwd,vdktyfcsufum; orm"dyif jzpfayonf/ wwd,vdktyf csufum; owdy|mefw&m; (4)yg;wdkYudk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; tmemygeówdorm"d paom orm"dwpfckckudk tajccHí yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfojzifh &&Sdvmaomynmyif jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf oDvjynfhpkHNyD;aom toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;twGuf orm"dESifh jynfhpkHatmif orm"dxlaxmifykH tydkif;udk rwifjyrD orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHydkif;udk a&S;OD;pGm a&;om;wifjyaytHh/

22222

orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHydkif; orm"dudk xlaxmifyg

t&d,opömav;yg;udk or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifygrS oHo&m 0#fqif;&J'ku© ukefqkH;Edkifrnfjzpfojzifh oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© ukefqkH;vdkaom trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd; aumif;orD; rSeforQonf opömav;yg;udk or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif BudK;yrf;&awmhrnf jzpfayonf/ t&d,opömav;yg;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm or®m'd|dÓPf ynmjzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf &;twuG f a&;SO;DpmG rnof Ykd jyKusi&hf rnef n;f[ k ar;&ef &Sd\/ toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf 0dok'¨d (7)yg; usifhpOfudk vufcHEdkif&rnf jzpfayonf/ odkY vufcHEdkifygrS tajzrsm;udkvnf; vufcHEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/

1/ a&S;OD;pGm oDvudk pifMu,fatmif okwfoifyg? jznfhusifhyg/

2/ orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/

3/ xdkaemif t&d,opömav;yg;udk odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ þum; tajzwnf;/

]]£wd oDvH £wd orm"d £wd ynm/ oDvy&dbm0dawm orm"d r[yæavm a[mwd r[medoHaom/ orm"dy&dbm0dwm ynm r[yævm a[mwd r[medoHom/ ynmy&dbm0dwH pdwåH or®a'0 tmoa0[d 0drkpöwd/ ao,sxd'H? umrmo0g b0go0g t0dZÆmo0g}}wd/

('D-2-77 - r[my&dedAÁmeokwåef/)

= þum; oDvwnf;? þum; orm"dwnf;? þum; ynmwnf;/ oDvjzifh xkHrGrf;xm;tyfaom orm"donf BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaom tusKd;&Sd\? BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaom tmedoif&Sd\? orm"d jzi hf xrHk rG ;fxm;tyaf om ynmon f Bu;Dus,zf UHGNzKd; rsm;jrwaf om tusK;d&\dS ? Bu;Dus,zf UHGNzKd; rsm;jrwaf om tmedoif&Sd\/ ynmjzifh xkHrGrf;xm;tyfaom pdwfonf aumif;pGmomvQif tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmuf\/ tb,ftmoa0gw&m;wdkYenf;[lrl - umrmo0 b0go0 t0dZÆmo0wdkYyifwnf;/ ('D-2-77/) tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufvQif oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rSvnf; vGwfajrmufawmhrnfom

jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© ukefcef;a&;twGuf ----

1/ oDvjzifh xkHrGrf;xm;tyfaom orm"dudk &atmif xlaxmif&rnf/

2/ orm"djzifh xkHrGrf;xm;tyfaom ynmudk &atmif yGm;rsm;&rnf/ orYkd oS mvQi f ynmjzi hf xrHk rG ;fxm;tyaf om pwd of n f tmoa0gw&m;wrYkd S aumi;fpmG vwG af jrmuf

rn f jzpof n/f wecf ;kdtmeod i f xujfruaf om pwd wf pcf uk kd &&adS &;twuG f xpkd wd "f mwuf kd ovD orm"d ynmwdkYjzifh xkHrGrf;ay;&rnf jzpfonf/ pHcsdefrD oDv-orm"d-ynm jzpfrl xdkoDv-orm"d-ynmwdkYjzifh xrHk rG ;fxm;aom pwd of n f oMdum;ri;f\ 0&Zed vf uef u f r;kdBuKd;puxf u f tqaygi;frsm;pmG prG ;ftirf sm;

xufjrufvm\/ udavomudk ukefcef;apEdkifaom pGrf;tm;rsm; ay:vmwwf\/ wefcdk; tBuD;rm;qkH; pGrf;tif txufjrufqkH; jzpfaom xdkpdwf"mwfrsKd;udk tvdk&SdcJhygrl oDv-orm"d-ynm odu©m okH;&yf tusifhjrwfudk ½dkaopGm jznfhusifh&rnfom jzpfayonf/ oDvudk pifMu,fatmif okwfoifNyD;aomtcg 'kwd, jznfhusifh&rnfh odu©mrSm orm"dodu©myif jzpfonf/

### orm"dokwåefrsm;

orm"ð bdu©a0 bma0x? orm[dawm bdu©a0 bdu©K ,xmblwH yZmemwd/ udÍö ,xmblwH yZmemwd? ]]£'H 'ku©}}EÅd ,xmblwH yZmemwd/ ]]t,H 'ku©ork'a,m}}wd ,xmblwH yZmemwd/ ]]t, H'uk e© ad &ma"m}}w d,xmbwl HyZmemw/d ]]t, H'uk e© ad &m"\*gred Dy#yd 'g}}w d,xmbwl HyZmemw/d orm"ð bdu©a0 bma0x? orm[dawm bdu©a0 bdu©K ,xmblwH yZmemwd/ wo®m wd[ bdu©a0 ]]£'H 'ku©}}EÅd a,ma\*g u&PDa,m? ]]t,H 'ku©ork'a,m}}wd a,ma\*g

u&PaD ,m? ]]t, H'uk e© ad &ma"m}}w da,ma\*g u&PaD ,m? ]]t, H'uk e© ad &m"\*gred Dy#yd 'g}}w da,ma\*g u&PDa,m/ (oH-3-363/)

= &[e;fw Ykd...orm"ud kd ymG ;rsm;Muyguek af vm? orm"&d adS om &[e;fon f razmurf jye f [wk wf ikd ;f rSefpGm uJGuJGjym;jym; od\/ tb,fw&m;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uJGuJGjym;jym; odavoenf;? ]]þum; 'ku©t&d,opömwnf;}}[k razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uJGuJGjym;jym; od\/ ]]þum; 'ku© jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opömwnf;}}[k razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uJGuJGjym;jym; od\/ ]]þum; 'uk c© sKyaf Mumi;f ead &m"t&,d opmö wn;f}}[ k razmurf jye f[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG uuGJ jGJym;jym; o\d / ]]þum; 'uk c© sKy&f m eAd mÁ eof Ykd a&muaf Mumi;fusiphf O f r\*t¾ &,d opmö wn;f}}[ k razmurf jye f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG uuGJ GJ jym;jym; od\/

&[ef;wdkY ...orm"dudk yGm;rsm;Muukefavm? orm"d&Sdaom &[ef;onf razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif; rSefpGm uJGuJGjym;jym; od\/ xdkYaMumifh &[ef;wdkY ...þomoemawmfwGif;ü oifwdkYonf ]]þum; 'ku©t&d,opömwnf;}}[k

odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKvkyfyg/ ]]þum; 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opömwnf;}}[k odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKvkyfyg/ ]]þum; 'ku©csKyf&m eda&m"t&d,opömwnf;}}[k odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKvkyfyg/ ]]þum; 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;usifhpOf r\*¾t&d,opöm wnf;}}[k odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKvkyfyg/ (oH-3-363/) wpzf e f atmuyf g cE0¨ \*o¾ ,H wk yf gVad wm f orm"od wk eå üf b&k m;&iS \f ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl suuf vkd n;f

xyfrHí qufvuf zwf½IMunfhyg/ orm"ð bdu©a0 bma0x? orm[dawm bdu©a0 bdu©K ,xmblwH yZmemwd? udÍö ,xmblwH

yZmemwd? ½lyó ork',Íö tw¬\*FrÍö? a0'em, ork',Íö tw¬\*FrÍö? onm, ork',Íö tw¬\*FrÍö?

ocFg&meH ork',Íö tw¬\*FrÍö? 0dnmPó ork',Íö tw¬\*FrÍö/ (oH-2-12/ orm"dokwåef/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...orm"dudk yGm;rsm;Muygukefavm/

&[e;fw Ykd...orm"&d adS om &[e;fon frazmurf jye f[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG uuGJ jGJym;jym; o\d / tb,f w&m;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uJGuJGjym;jym; odavoenf;¿

1/ ½yk wf &m;\ jzpaf Mumi;foabmEiS hfjzpjfci;foabmuvkd n;faumi;fç csKyaf Mumi;foabmEiS hfcsKyjfci;f oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ a0'em\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif; oabmudk vnf;aumif;ç

3/ onm\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif; oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ apwoduf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç csKyfaMumif; oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

5/ 0nd mP\f jzpaf Mumi;foabmEiS hf jzpjfci;foabmuvkd n;faumi;fç csKyaf Mumi;foabmEiS hf csKyjfci;f oabmudkvnf;aumif; - razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uJGuJGjym;jym; od\/ (oH-2-12/) þtxufyg orm"dokwåef ESpfrsKd;wdkYü ---- opömav;yg;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm oda&;twGuf orm"d

xlaxmif&ef bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif wdkufwGef;ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ wpfzef opömav;yg;wGif tusKH; 0ifvsuf&Sdaom ----

1/ Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg;udkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef-ocFg&-uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg;wdkY\ xif&Sm; jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef-ocFg&-uH paom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ t&[wår\*fjzifh aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh tusKd;cE¨m (5)yg;wdkY\ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;ykHudkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ taMumif;-tusKd; ESpf&yfvkH;wdkY\ jzpfrI-ysufrIudkvnf;aumif; ---- [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm udk,fwdkifrsuf arSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifa&;twGufvnf; orm"dxlaxmif&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf rdrd tvGefcspfjrwfEdk;ae

aom eAd mÁ ecf sr;fomx;lBu;Du kd{ue&f &adS &;twuG f ½akd opmG O;Dxyd &f uG yf eqf iíf c,H &l rn hfñeT Mfum;awmf rlcsufrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ taMumif;um; bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;ESifh ,if; ½kyf+emrf+aMumif;+usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'uk t© jci;ft&m tewtå jci;ft&mwuYkd m; orm"&d ydS groS mvQi foEd ikd af om t&mrsm; jzpMfuaomaMumihf yifwnf;/

½kyfw&m; ---- bk&m;a[m ½kyfwdkYum; uvmyf[k ac:onfh trIeftaetm;jzifh jzpfMu\/ ½kyfwdkY rnof n f wpcf wk n;f jzpEf ikd of n hf prG ;ftm; r&MdSu/ uvmy[f ol n f ½yk af vmuü tao;q;kH tzUJGtpn;f wpfck jzpf\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYum; y&rmPkjrLcefY ao;i,faom trIefrsm; jzpfMu\/ ]]cefY}}[líom qdkonf? y&rmPkjrL[k twdtus rqdkyg/ ,if;uvmyftrIef wpfckwpfckü yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-

0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm [k ½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd; tenf;qkH; yg0if\/ tcsKdU½kyfuvmyfü (9)rsKd; tcsKdU½kyfuvmyfü (10)rsKd; ponfh ½kyfoabmw&m;rsm; yg0ifMu\/ ,if;½kyfoabmw&m;rsm;um; y&rwftppf ½kyfwdkYwnf;/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;y&rw¬½kyftppf wdkYudk jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY jrifatmif ½IEdkifa&;twGuf ----

1/ a&S;OD;pGm ½kyfuvmyfudk jrifatmif ½I&rnf/

2/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk (8)rsKd; (9)rsKd; (10)rsKd; paom ½kyfy&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif "mwfcJG Edkif&rnf? ÓPfjzifh cJGjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkif&rnf/ xdkodkY ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcJGvsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½IEdkifygrS ½kyf (28)yg;udk ukefpifatmif od&SdEdkifrnf jzpfonf/

### r[ma\*gygvuokwåef - tqdkwpf&yf

rvl yPmÖ oygVad wm f r[ma\*gygvuowk eå f (r-1-281-286/) wiG f--- ]]bwl ½yk f "mwBfu;Dav;yg; ESifh xdk"mwfBuD;av;yg;udk rSDwG,fí jzpfay:aeaom Oyg'g½kyf[laom ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;udk uJGuJGjym;jym; rodu ½kyfw&m;udk rodonf rnf\/ EGm;taygif;udk xdef;ausmif;aeaom EGm;ausmif;om;onf rdrd xdef;ausmif;aeaom EGm;taygif;udk b,fESpfaumif&Sdonf[k ta&twGuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç EGm;jzL b,fESpfaumif EGm;eD b,fESpfaumif ponfjzifh ta&miftqif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodygu xdkEGm;ausmif;om;onf EGm;taygif;udk xdef;ausmif;jcif;iSm rxdkufwefouJhodkY xdef;ausmif; aomfvnf; EGm;taygif;\ BuD;yGm;wdk;wufrIudk jyKvkyf&ef rpGrf;EdkifouJhodkY - þOyrmtwl þomoem awmfü a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf tjym;&Sdaom tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m;udk ----

1/ ta&twGuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ taMumif; ork|meftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ---- uJGuJGjym;jym; rod&Sdygu r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf &onfh wdkifatmif wdk;wufpnfum;BuD;yGm;jcif; rjzpfEdkif - [k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ ,if; r[ma\*gygvuokwåef t|uxmuvnf; ---aom \*Peawm (ork|meawm) ½lyH tZmeaEÅm ½lyH y&d\*¾a[wGm t½lyH 00w¬aywGm ½lyg½lyH y&d\*¾a[wGm ypö,H ov’au©wGm vu©PH tma&maywGm ur®|meH rw¬uH ygaywHk e oauúmwd/

(r-|-2-163/) = xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf ----

(1)ta&twGuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

(2)taMumif; ork|meftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ----

½kyfw&m;udk rodcJhonf&Sdaomf ----

1/ ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;í

2/ emrfw&m;udk ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;í

3/ ½kyf + emrf udk odrf;qnf;í

4/ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudkaumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;í

5/ taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom xdk ½kyf-emrf = ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfokH;csufodkY wifí

0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfvsuf 0dyóemÓPfudk r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf [laom txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaptHhaomiSm rpGrf;Edkif - [k zGifhqdka&;om;xm;ayonf/ toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P f eAd mÁ euf kdvvkd m;awmiwhf vQiuf m; þb&k m;

a[m a'oemawmfrsm;udk OD;xdyf&Guf yefqif&rnfom jzpfonf/

xdkodkY ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk ----

1/ ½kyf (28)yg; [laom ta&twGuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ (u)rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u uHaMumifh jzpfonf?

( c ) rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u pdwfaMumifh jzpfonf? ( \* ) rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u OwkaMumifh jzpfonf?

(C)rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u tm[m&aMumifh jzpfonf?

( i ) rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u rnfonfhtaMumif;w&m;aMumifhrQ rjzpf ----

[al om jzpaf Mumi;f or|k metf m;jzivhf n;faumi;f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG o&d EdS ikd af &;rmS ½yk uf vmywf pcf k wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom (8) rsKd;ç (9) rsKd;ç (10) rsKd; paom ½kyfoabmw&m;rsm;udk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH; p D ÓPjfzi hf cjGJcm;pwd jfzmí ½EI ikd yf groS mvQi f oEd ikd af omt&m jzpof n/f ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kd rjrivf Qiaf omf vn;faumi;fç jriaf omvf n;f ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kdy&rwof qYkd ukd af tmi f"mwrf cwJG waf o;vQi f= ½yk uf vmyf wpcf tk wiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk yf &rwwf &m;wuYkd kd ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí r½wI waf o;vQiaf omvf n;faumi;f ----

(u) rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u uHaMumifh jzpfonf?

( c ) rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u pdwfaMumifh jzpfonf? ( \* ) rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u OwkaMumifh jzpfonf?

(C) rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u tm[m&aMumifh jzpfonf?

( i ) rnfonfh½kyfw&m;rsm;u rnfonfhtaMumif;w&m;aMumifhrQ rjzpf - [k cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí od&SdEdkifa&;rSm rnfonfhenf;ESifhrQ rjzpfEdkifay/

½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kd "mwrf cEJG ikd af o;ygu = ½yk uf vmy f wpcf wk pcf k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk yf &rwf oabmw&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí r½Iwwfao;yguvnf; ½kyfy&rwf e,af jrovYkd n;f rnof nehf n;fEiS rhf Q rqukd af &muEf ikd af o;ay/ otYkd wuG f½yk uf vmyuf kdjriaf &; ½yk uf vmyf rsm;u kd"mwcf vJG su f ½yk yf &rwef ,af jroqYkd ukd af tmi f ½yI mG ;Eikd af &;twuG f ta&;tBu;Dq;Hk vtkd ycf suuf m; orm"dyif jzpfonf/ wpfzef emrfw&m;rsm;udkvnf; tm,we'Gg&tvdkuf odrf;qnf;&ef 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm (0dok'¨d-

2-223/)EiS hfoarm® [0ad em'etD |uxm (tb-d |-2-241/)wüYkd ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / 'gG&\ tprG ;fjzihf emrwf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fjci;fon ftemuvk = a&m,uS ½f yI af x;Gjci;f ui;fon[f kEvS ;Hkyukd íf t|uxm q&mawmfrsm; rdefYqdkawmfrlaMumif;udkvnf; r[m#Dum (r[m#D-2-352/)ü zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

A'k t¨ b"d rm® ü 'gG&to;Hk EpS rf sK;d &\dS / um,'gG&ç 0p'D gG&ç raem'gG& [al om 'gG& (3)yg;u kdur'® gG&[k ac:\/ pu©K'Gg&ç aomw'Gg&ç Cme'Gg&ç Zd0Sg'Gg&ç um,'Gg&ç raem'Gg& [laom 'Gg& (6)yg;udk tm,we'Gg&[k ac:qdk\/ (r[m#D-2-410/) emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mü tm,we'Gg&[k ac:qdkaom pu©K'Gg&0Dxd aomw'Gg&0Dxd Cme 'gG&0xD dZ0d gS'gG&0xD dum,'gG&0xD draem'gG&0xD [d al om 0xD pd wd tf pOtf wikd ;f ord ;fqn;f&rn fjzpof n/f taMumif;rl pdwfwdkY\ udef;aojrJaom jzpf½dk;"r®wm ed,mrvrf;aMumif;um; ,if; 0Dxdac:onfh pdwf tpOfrsm;yif jzpfonf/

0DxdpdwfwdkYrnfonf 0Dxdac:onfh pdwåed,mr vrf;aMumif;twdkif;om jzpf½dk;"r®wm &Sd\/ ,if; "r®wm vrf;aMumif;rS vGJí ykHpHajymif;í jzpf½dk;"r®wm r&Sday/ ,if;wdkYjzpfaeus "r®wmvrf;aMumif; twdkif;yif vdkufí emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ayonf/ wpfzef ,if; "r®wmvrf;aMumif;twdkif; jzpfay:oGm;aom pdwfwdkYwGif pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü pdwfapwodufwdkYonf ,SOfwGJí tkyfpk tvdkuf jzpfMu&\/ wpfvkH;csif; jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&SdMuay/

tenf;qkH; yrmPtm;jzifh todpdwf-zó-a0'em-onm-apwem-{u\*¾wm-ZD0dw-reodum&

[laom (8)vkH; aygif;pyfrS jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; &Sdayonf/ ,if;odkY pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;[k ac:qdk tyfaom 0DxdpdwftpOftwdkif; jzpfay:oGm;aom emrfw&m;wdkYudk pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifygrS emrfy&rwfe,fajrodkY qdkufrnf jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwof qYkd ukd af tmi f ½yI mG ;wwaf &; ½yI mG ;Eikd af &;twuG f ta&;tBu;Dq;Hkaom vtkd ycf suuf m; orm"yd if jzpfonf/

«rwS cf su f---- þü 0DxdrS tvGwfjzpfaom 0DxdrkwfpdwfwdkYudk rqdkvdkyg? 0DxdpdwfwdkYudkom txl;

&nfñTef;í pdwåed,mrudk azmfjyjcif; jzpfygonf/» wpzf e f,i;f ½yk -f emrwf &m;w\Ykd taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd kd[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG oad &;rmS vn;f orm"&d ydS grS odEdkifaom t&mjzpfonf/ taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom xdk½kyfemrfwdkYudk vu©Pma&;okH;wefodkY wifí 0yd óembm0emur|® me;fu kd r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P[f al om txwG tf xyd of Ykda&muaf tmi f p;Djze;fwwaf &; pD;jzef;Edkifa&;rSmvnf; orm"d&Sdaom olawmfaumif;wdkY\ t&mom jzpfayonf/

### pdwå0dok'¨drS 'd|d0dok'¨dodkY

ww¬ emr½lygeH ,mxm0'óeH 'd|d0dok'¨d emr/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/) vu©P-&o-ypöKy|me-y'|me0aoe emr½lyy&d\*¾a[m 'd|d0dok'¨d emr/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/)

= emrf½kyfwdkYudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifjcif;onfç vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mefy'|mewf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfemrwf &m; ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fjci;f ÓPjfziyhf ikd ;fjcm;,jlci;fonyf i f'|d 0d od 'k d¨ rnfayonf/ ,if; 'd|d0dok'¨dudk jynfhpkHapvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf pdwå0dok'¨dESifh jynfhpkHatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfonf/ pdwå0dok'¨d emr oOypm&m t| ormywåda,m/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

= Oypm&orm"dESifh wuGaom avmuDpsmeformywf (8)yg;wdkYonf pdwå0dok'¨drnf\[k zGifhqdkxm; ojzifh pdwå0dok'¨dESifh jynfhpkHa&;twGuf Oypm&orm"dudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç tyÜemorm"d trnf&aom psmeformywf (8)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udkaomfvnf;aumif;ç (8)rsKd;vkH;udkaomfvnf;aumif; &&Sdatmif

BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfayonf/ þonfwdkYum; orm"dxlaxmifoifhonf (= xlaxmif&rnf) [laom bk&m;a[m a'oemawmf rsm;ESifh t|uxmtqdktrdefYwdkYwnf;/

### cPduorm"d

tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vxf ;l y\*k Kd¾vrf eG f jzpaf wmrf Mluuek af om q&mjrwwf uYkd m; o'k 0¨ yd óem ,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf orm"dxlaxmifzdkY rvdk? 0dyóemodkY cPduorm"dESifh oGm;ívnf; &Edkifonf[k t,l &SdawmfrlMu\/ 0dok'¨dr\*f r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ pum;udk udk;um;í rdefYqdkawmrf lMujcif; jzpf\/ otYkd wuG f ----

1/ 0dok'¨dr\*f r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ qdkvdk&if; cPduorm"dç

2/ ok'¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvf\ cPduorm"dç

3/ 0dyóemtcdkufü &Sdaom cPduorm"d ---þokH;rsKd;aom cPduorm"dwdkY\ taMumif;udk qufvufí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ tqdk

orx,meud ó [ dOypm&yeÜ myaÜ b' Horm"çð £w&ó cPud orm"çð Oba,or dÜ0ad rmu-©

rkcwå,H 0dem e u'gpdyd avmukwå&m"d\*arm orÇ0wd/ (r[m#D-1-15/) þr[m#Dum\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ orx,meduyk\*¾dKvftm; Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom ESpfrsKd;aom orm"dESifh uif;í avmukwå&mw&m;xl;udk &&Sdjcif;onf wpf&HwpfqpfrQvnf; rjzpfoifhay/

2/ ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvftm; cPduorm"dESifh uif;í wpf&HwpfqpfrQvnf; avmukwå&m w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&Sdjcif;onf rjzpfoifhay/

3/ orx,meduyk\*¾dKvf ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkYtm;vnf; oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS xuG af jrmuaf Mumi;fjzpof n hf0ad rmur© ck trn&f on hftepd mö Eyk óemÓPçf 'uk m© Eyk óemÓPçf tewåmEkyóemÓPf okH;rsKd;ESifhuif;í wpf&HwpfqpfrQvnf; avmukwå&m w&m;xl; w&m;jrwf udk &&Sdjcif;onf rjzpfoifhay/ þum; qdkvdk&if;wnf;/

r[m#Dumq&mawmfonf 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü tajcwnfxm;aom - oDav ywd|m, ea&m oyanm - paom \*gxm\ t"dyÜg,fudk zGifhqdkonfhtydkif;wGif txufyg pum;&yfudk rdefYqdkjcif; jzpf\/ xdk\*gxm\ qdkvdk&if;ESifh t"dyÜg,f qufpyf,lygrS ydkí oabmaygufEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ ,if;\*gxm\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ wd[dwfy#doaE¨ ÓPfynmrsKd;aph&Sdaom vlom;wpfOD;onf odkYr[kwf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 2/ oDvwnf;[laom ajrü &yfwnfí

3/ pdwå trnf&aom orm"dudkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ ynm trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf;aumif; yGm;rsm; tm;xkwf&m\/

5/ udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwf avmifuRrf;apwwfaom or®yÜ"mef vkHYv0D&d,&Sdaom

6/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom owdç uJGuJGjym;jym; odwwfaom orÜZOfÓPf [laom &iuhf suaf om eyd uynm&adS om xykd \*k Kd¾vof n f wPmS wn;f[al om csKyH wk uf kdajz&iS ;fEikd af v&m\/ þum; qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ þtxufyg t\*Fg&yf (6)csufESifh jynfhpkHaom yk\*¾dKvfonf wPSmudk t&d,r\*ftcdkufü orkapä'

y[mefjzifh t<uif;rJh jzwfawmufEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ wPSmudk t<uif;rJh y,fowfEdkifa&;twGuf wPSm t½yI tf ax;G [ol rQu kd t<ui;fr hJ ajz&iS ;fjzwaf wmuEf ikd af &;twuG f ovD wn;f[al om ajrü &ywf níf pwd tå rn&f aom orm"Ed iS hfynmtrn&f aom 0yd óemÓPwf uYkd kdymG ;rsm;&rn forYkd [wk fjzpaf p&rn/f xdkpdwåESifh ynmwdkYum; avmuDavm avmukwå&mavm¿ [k ar;&ef&Sd\/ þar;cGef;udk r[m#Dum q&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif; ajz&Sif;xm;ayonf/ avmuwk &å E dÅ'|A HÁOu|ú ead 'o´ awm/ w H[ dbm0,rmaem t&,d r\*u¾ a© P wPmS Z# Horak p'ä 0aoe 0dZa#wDwd 0kpöwd? e avmud,H/ emeEÅ&d,bma0e yaew¬ avmud,myd \*[dwm0 a[mEÅd avmud,orx0dyóem, 0dem w'bm0awm/ orx,meduó [d Oypm&yÜemyÜab'H orm"ðç £w&ó cPduorm"ðç Oba,orÜd 0darmu©rkcwå,H 0dem e u'gpdyd avmukwå&m"d\*arm orÇ0wd/ awem[ ]]orm"daÍö0 0dyóeÍö bm0,rmaem}}wd/ (r[m#D-1-15/) þtxufyg #Dumpum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpfonf/ taumif;qkH;udk ñTefjyaom Ouú|eda'´oenf;tm;jzifh avmukwå&m jzpfaom pdwå (= orm"d)ESifh ynmudk jzpfap&rnf[k rSwfom;yg/ rSefayonf ---- xdk avmukwå&m pdwå (= orm"d)ESifh ynmudk jzpfap onf&Sdaomf t&d,r\*fÓPftcdkufü wPSm[laom t½IyftaxG;udk t<uif;rJhy,fowfjcif; orkapä'\ tpGrf;jzifh ajz&Sif;\[k qdktyfayonf/ avmuDpdwå (= orm"d)ESifh ynmum; orkapä'\ tpGrf;jzifh wPSm t½IyftaxG;udk rajz&Sif;EdkifonfhtwGuf avmuDjzpfaom pdwå (= orm"d)ESifh ynmudk rqdkvdk[k rSwfyg/ odkYaomf þt&mü avmuDjzpfaom orx 0dyóemESifh uif;í avmukwå&m pdwå (= orm"d)ESifh ynmwdkY\ rjzpfoifh rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifh ruif;paumif;aom emeEÅ&duenf; oabmtm;jzifh avmuD jzpfaom pdwå (= orm"d)ESifh ynmwdkYudkvnf; ,ltyf ,lEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ rSefayonf ---- orx ,meud y\*k Kd¾vtf m; Oypm&orm" d tyeÜ morm"[d k EpS rf sK;djym;aom orm"ud çkd o'k 0¨ yd óem,meud y\*k Kd¾vf tm; cPduorm"dudkç orx,medu ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkYtm;vnf; 0darmu©rkc trnf&onfh tedpömEkyóemÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf tewåmEkyóemÓPf[laom tEkyóem

ÓP f o;HkrsK;dtaygi;fu kd MuOzf ,xf m;í wp&f wH pqf prf Qaomvf n;f avmuwk &å mjzpaf ompwd å (= orm")d

ESifh ynmudk &jcif;rnfonf rjzpfoifhay/ xdkYaMumifh t|uxmq&mawmfu - ]]orm"dudkvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf;aumif;

yGm;rsm;vsuf (= yGm;rsm;&m\)}}[k zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-15/) þ0dok'¨dr\*fr[m#Dumq&mawmf\ &nfñTef;csufpum;udk aphiaocsmpGm Munfh½Iqifjcif okH;oyf ygu ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf\ cPduorm"d[lonf orxydkif;udk OD;wnf&nfñTef;xm;jcif; jzpfonuf kd oabmayguof iahf yon/f otYkd wuG f orxyikd ;f cPud orm"Ed iS hf 0yd óemyikd ;f cPud orm"d EpS rf sK;du kdujGJym;omG ;atmi fquvf uíf &iS ;fvi;fwijfytyyf gon/f oaYkd om forx,meud vr;fu kdBuKdwif í &Sif;vif;ygrS ok'¨0dyóem,meduvrf;udk ydkí oabmaygufEdkifrnf jzpfojzifh orx,meduvrf;rS Oypm&orm"dESifh tyÜemorm"dwdkYudk tajccHí 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY ul;ykHudk a&S;OD;pGm azmfjytyfygonf/

### orx,meduvrf;

wH orÜma'wkumare orx,medaue wm0 XaywGm ae0onmemonm,weH t0aoo-

½lyg½lyg0p&ZÑmemeH tnw&awm 0k|m, 0dwuúm'Ded psme\*Fged wHorÜ,kwåm p "r®m vu©P&om'd-

0aoe y&\*d a¾ [wAmÁ / y&\*d a¾ [wmG oAaÁ rwÜ H tm&rP® mbrd ck H ereawm erea|e emrE dÅ00wa¬ ywA/HÁ wawm ,xm emr yk&daom taEÅma\*a[ oyÜH 'doGm wH tEkAE¨rmaem wó tmo,H

yówd? {0ar0 t,rÜd a,m\*g0pa&m wH emrH Oyy&du©aEÅm ]]£'H emrH uð edóm, y0wåwD}}wd y&da,ormaem wó edó,H [',½lyH yówd/ wawm [',½lyó edó,blwmedç blweódwd me d p aooyk g'g, ½yl gewD d ½yl H y&\*d P¾ mS w/d aom oAaÁ rwÜ H ½yk eÜ awm ½ylEÅd 00w¬aywd/ wawm erevu©PH emrH? ½kyÜevu©PH ½lyEÅd oacFyawm emr½lyH 00w¬aywd/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

= xdk 'd|d0dok'¨dudk jynfhpkHapvdkaom orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm ae0onmemonm,we psmefudk xm;í <uif;aom ½lyg0p&psmef t½lyg0p&psmefwdkYwGif psmefwpfyg;yg;udk 0ifpm;í xdkpsmefrS xNyD;vQif 0dwufpaom psmeft\*FgwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç xdkpsmefESifh ,SOfaom ,SOfzuf pdwf+apwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf;aumif; vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mewf dkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,ltyf odrf;qnf;tyf\/ ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf;qnf;NyD;aomf xdkemrfw&m;tm;vkH;udk uodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfpaom orxy#dbm\*edrdwftm½HkbufodkY a&S;½IñGwfwwfaomaMumifh tm½HkodkY ñGwfwwf aom teufoabmtm;jzifh emrf [k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;yg/ xdkYaemif avmuOyrmtm;jzifh - a,mufsm; wpOf ;Don ftrd xf üJ a>ru kdawUGaom fxakd >raemuof YkdtpOvf ukd Mfunvhf waf om fxakd >r\ ued ;fatmi;f&m ae&mudk awGUjrif&ouJhodkY þOyrmtwl þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; xdkemrfw&m;udk ÓPfynm jzifh pl;prf;qifjcifvsuf ]]þemrfw&m;onf tb,fudk rSDí jzpfaeygoenf;}}[k &SmazGvwfaomf xdkemrf w&m;\ r&DS m [',0wK¬½yk uf kd awUGjri\f / xaYkd emi f [',0wK¬½yk \f r&DS m bwl ½yk f (= "mwBfu;Dav;yg;) wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç bwl ½yk f (= "mwBfu;Dav;yg;)u kd rwDS ,G íf jzpaf eMuuek af om [',0wK¬r S <ui;faom Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; - þodkYvQif blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf[laom ½kyfw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\ odrf;qnf;\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf[laom þtvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m;udk azmuf jyefwwfaom oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh ½kyf-[k ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;\/ xdkaemif tm½HkodkY ñGwfwwfaom

oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom w&m;um; emrfç azmufjyefwwfaom oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom w&m;um; ½kyf-

[k tusOf;tm;jzifh emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

«þü ESvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYrSm - (54) rsKd; &Sd\/ (6)'Gg&ç (42) aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif azmfjyrnf jzpfygonf/ wpfzef yxrpsmef emrwf &m;wrYkd mS pwd af pwoud f (34)v;Hk rsm;aomtm;jzi hf &\dS / u½Pk mpsme f r'k wd mpsmewf wYkd iG f u½Pk m yxrpsmef rk'dwmyxrpsmef jzpfrl pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;pk (35) &Sdrnf jzpf\/ ,if; yxrpsmef emrf w&m;pkwdkYESifh wuG usefpsmefemrfw&m;pkwdkYudk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif azmfjyrnf jzpfygonf/» xokd Ykdpsmeef mrwf &m;pwk EYkd iS hf wu G ,i;fpsme f emrwf &m;w\Ykd r&DS m jzpaf om bwl ½yk f Oyg'g½yk wf uYkd kd odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcg yudPÖuocFg& trnf&aom <uif;usefaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfquvf uíf ord ;fqn;fty\f ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,tl y\f / taMumif;rl tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&dnmynm okH;rsKd;jzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; rodu 'ku© rukefEdkif[k bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh jzpf\/ (oH-2-249-250 - Munfh/) þtaMumif;udk tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif xyfrHí &Sif;vif;wifjyOD;rnf jzpfygonf/ tu,íf orx,meud y\*k Kd¾vof n f '|d 0d od 'k pd¨ ce;fo Ykdu;l&mü emruf r|® me;fu pí rord ;fqn;fvkd

b J½yk uf r|® me;fuyi fpí ord ;fqn;fvckd ahJ om fo'k 0¨ yd óem,meud y\*k Kd¾vuf ohJ yYkd i f½yk wf &m;u pívn;f odrf;qnf;Edkifonfom jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY odrf;qnf;EdkifykHudk atmufwGif qufvuf azmfjytyfygonf/

### ok'¨0dyóem,meduvrf;

ok'¨0dyóem,medaum ye t,ar0 0g orx,mead um pwk"mwk00w¬mae 0kwåmeH awoH

awoH "mwky&d\*¾[rkcgeH tnw&rkc0aoe oacFyawm 0g 0dw¬m&awm 0g pwaóm "mwka,m y&d\*¾PSmwd/ (0dok'd¨-2-222/)

= orxrzuf 0dyóem,mOf oufouf&Sdaom (= ok'¨0dyóem,medu) yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç emruf r|® me;fu pí tm;rxwk vf bkd J(= emrwf &m;upí rord ;fqn;fvbkd )J ½yk uf r|® me;fu pí tm;xwk f vdkaom (= ½kyfw&m;u pí odrf;qnf;vdkaom) psmeforx,mOf &Sdaom (= orx,medu) yk\*¾dKvfonf vnf;aumif; 'd|d0dok'¨d ÓPftjrifudk jynfhpkHapvdkcJhaomf pwk"mwk00w¬mefur®|mef;ü zGifhqdk a&;om;cJh ukefNyD;aom xdkxdk "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aMumif; enf;vrf;wdkYwGif wpfenf;enf;\ tpGrf;jzifh tusOf;enf;tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç tus,fenf;tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&\/ (0dok'd¨-2-222/)

þtxufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ owfrSwfcsuf ñTefMum;csuft& orxudk tajcrcHbJ 0dy-

óemudk wdkuf½dkufoGm;vdkaom 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY ul;vdkaom ok'¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfur®|mef;u pí tm;xkwfvdkaom ½kyfur®|mef;upí 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY ul;vdkaom orx ,medu yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif; "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk ----

1/ tusOf;enf;tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tus,fenf;tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ tusO;fen;f tus,ef n;f EpS ef n;fv;Hktm;jziahf omvf n;faumi;f pwiíf ord ;fqn;f&rn fjzpof n/f

### a,bk,s[k rSwfyg

t½lyrkace ye 0dyóembdeda0aom a,bka,se orx,meduó £pädwaAÁm? (r-#D-1-369/)

= emrwf &m;u kdtO;Drol jzi hf0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½wkH uYkd kdpí EvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;fonuf m; a,b,k s tm;jzifh orx,meduyk\*¾dKvftm;omvQif tvdk&Sdtyf\/ (r-#D-1-369/) þ#Dumq&mawmf\ rdefYqdkcsuftwdkif; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½Hkjzpfaom 'ku©opöm ork', opöm trnf&onfh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk píESvkH;oGif;&m0,f emrfw&m;udk tOD;rlí (= emrfw&m;u pí) odrf;qnf;jcif;onf a,bk,stm;jzifh orx,medu yk\*¾dKvftwGufom jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ tenf;pk tyÜuenf;tm;jzifh ok'¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; emrfur®|mef;u pí odrf;qnf;onfvnf; &Sdaumif; &SdEdkifonf/ tvm;wlyif ½kyfw&m;udk tOD;rlojzifh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½Hk jzpfonfh ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdpwi f ord ;fqn;fjci;fonvf n;f a,b,k stm;jzi hfo'k 0¨ yd óem,meud y\*k Kd¾vtf wuG f owrf wS cf suyf i f jzpof n/f oaYkd om f orx,meud y\*k Kd¾vof nvf n;f ½yk uf r|® me;fupí ord ;fqn;fvukd ord ;fqn;fEikd of nof m jzpaf yon/f o'k 0¨ yd óem,meud y\*k Kd¾vEf iS hf ½yk uf r|® me;fupí ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd odrf;qnf;vdkaom orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;vdkvwfaomf "mwfur®|mef;udk

odkYr[kwf "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk pwifí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&\/ xdkodkY odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&efvnf; 0dok'¨dr\*¾ t|uxmu ñTefMum;xm;\/ taMumif;jycsufum; þodkY jzpf\/

### taMumif;jycsuf

orm"dxlaxmifykH enf;pepfrsm;udk ñTefMum;jyo&m orxydkif;üum; orxur®|mef; (40) &Sd\/ odkYaomf 0dyóemydkif;üum; ½kyfur®|mef; emrfur®|mef;[k ur®|mef; ESpfrsKd;om &SdaMumif;udk t|uxm rsm;ü zGifhqdkvsuf &Sd\/

'k0d"O§d ur®|meH ½lyur®|meÍö t½lyur®|meÍö/ ½lyy&d\*¾a[m t½lyy&d\*¾a[mwdyd {wa'0 0kpöwd/ ww ¬ b\*0g ½yl ur|® me H uaxaEmÅ oacyF reoud m&0aoe 0g 0wd m¬ &reoud m&0aoe 0g pw"k mw-k 00w¬meH uaxod/ (r-|-1-280/ tbd-|-2-252/)

= 0dyóemydkif;ü ur®|mef;onf ½kyfur®|mef; emrfur®|mef;[k ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ ½kyfudk odrf;qnf;jcif; =

½kyfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; = ½lyy&d\*¾[ç emrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif;= emrfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; = t½lyy&d\*¾[ [lívnf; ac:qdk\/ xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif bk&m;&Sifonf ½kyfur®|mef;udk odkYr[kwf ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;ykHudk a[mMum;jyoawmfrlonf&Sdaomf tusOf;ESvkH;oGif;enf;\ tpGrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç tus,Ef vS ;HkoiG ;fen;f\ tprG ;fjziahf omvf n;faumi;f pw"k mw0k 0wm¬ e f trn&f on hf "mwuf r|® me;fukd a[mMum;jyoawmfrl½dk; "r®wm jzpf\/ (r-|-1-280/ tbd-|-2-252/) þtxuyf g t|uxmrsm;\owrf wS cf sutf & ½yk wf &m;u kdord ;fqn;fy Hk½yk uf r|® me;fu kd½yI mG ;yEHk iS hf ywof uíf ½yI eHk n;fpepuf kd"mwuf r|® me;ftusO;fen;fEiS hf"mwuf r|® me;ftus,ef n;f[ k EpS ef n;fomvQif b&k m;&iS fa[mMum;xm;awmrf ol nthf wuG f½yk wf &m;u pí ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fvakd om orx ,meud y\*k Kd¾vof nvf n;faumi;fç orxu kd tajcrcaH om o'k 0¨ yd óem,meud y\*k Kd¾vof nvf n;faumi;f "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkomvQif pwifí odrf;qnf;&jcif; ½IyGm;&jcif; jzpfayonf/ cyfodrf;OókH tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYudk q&mrul o,rÇLÓPfjzifh rdrdtvdkvdk udk,fawmfwdkif xGif;azmufodjrifawmfrlonfh oAÁnK or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&SifwdkY a[mMum;jyo qdkqkH;rxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; usifhjcif;onfomvQif toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;twGuf ydkí tusKd;&Sdaom usifhpOf jzpfayrnf? taumif;qkH;aom usifhpOfvnf; jzpfayrnf/ ½kyfw&m;udkum; ½I\? odkYaomf "mwfur®|mef;udk pwifí r½Iygu bk&m;&Sif qdkvdkaom ½kyf y&rwf e,fajrodkY qdkufa&mufzdkYta&;um; rdk;ESifh ajrBuD;yrm tvGef tvSrf;uGmvsufyif &SdaeOD;rnf jzpfonf/ þpwk"mwk00w¬mef trnf&aom "mwfur®|mef;um; ur®|mef; (40)wdkYwGif Oypm&orm"dudk &Gufaqmifay;wwfaom Oypm&ur®|mef;trsKd;tpm;wGif yg0ifaMumif;udk (0dok'¨d-1-107/)wGif qkH;jzwf xm;ayonf/ Oypm&ur®|mef;[lonf Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnfh ur®|mef; jzpfonf[k qdkvdkayonf/ odkYtwGuf þ "mwfur®|mef;onf Oypm&orm"dudk &Gufaqmifay;onfh pGrf;tm; &Sdjcif;aMumifh "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½Hk,lí Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dxlaxmifcdkuf orxyikd ;fwiG ftusK;H0i\f / wpzf e f½yk uf r|® me;fu pí '|d 0d od 'k pd¨ ce;fo Ykdu;lvakd om o'k 0¨ yd óem,meud y\*k Kd¾vEf iS hf orx,meud y\*k Kd¾v f EpS rf sK;dv;Hkonvf n;f "mwBfu;Dav;yg;uykd i f pwiíf ord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;&\/ odkYtwGuf orxydkif; 0dyóemydkif; ESpfbuf& ur®|mef;trsKd;tpm; wpfck jzpfayonf/ ok'¨0dyóem ,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY wdkuf½dkufoGm;vdkcJhaomf "mwfur®|mef;upí tm;xkwf&ojzifh xdk"mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufatmif xlaxmifxm;aom orm"dudk rnfonfhorm"d ac:qdkykHudk qufvufí &Sif;jytyfayonf/ xdkodkY &Sif;vif;wifjy&mü "mwfur®|mef;tusOf;enf;jzifh orm"xd al xmiyf uHk pí tusO;fcsKyuf m azmjfytyyf gon/f "mwuf r|® me;ftusO;fen;f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk f ykHudk bk&m;&Sifonf r[mowdy|meokwåefwGif þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ yke py&H bdu©a0 bdu©K £rar0 um,H ,xmXdwH ,xmyPd[dwH "mwkaom ypöa0u©wd

]]tw¬d £ro®ð uma, yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwk awaZm"mwk 0ga,m"mwl}}wd/ (r-1-73/)

= &[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;aomfum; a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf wnfjrJwdkif; xm;jrJwdkif;aom þ½ly um,udkyif ]]þ½lyum,ü yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfonf &Sd\}}[k (yk\*¾dKvfow0å g-Z0D -tw år[wk af omtm;jzi)hf "mwof abmrQtm;jzi hfto;Dto;D wpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;Hkp DÓPyf nm rsufpdjzifh aphaphikik jrifatmif Munfh½Ivsuf qifjcifokH;oyf ½IyGm;í ae\? ESvkH;oGif;í ae\/

(r-1-73/)

wpzf e f0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmuvn;f cEm¨ u,kd \f t½;kdMum;-taMumMum;-tom;Mum;-ta&Mum;oYkd ÓPwf n;f[al om vujfzi hf wpvf ;Hkp D wpvf ;HkpDto;Dto;D cjGJcm;pwd jfzmí "mwBfu;Dav;yg;wuYkd kd ord ;f

qnf;í yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k umvt&m umvtaxmif umv

todef; ru Budrfzefrsm;pGm tzefzef txyftxyf qifjcifokH;oyf ½IyGm;&rnf[k xyfqifh ñTefMum;xm; awmfrl\/ (0dok'd¨-1-347 - Munfh/)

waó0 H0g,rrmeó epad &ae0 "mwyk aÜ b'g0bmoeynmy&\*d [¾ ad wm obm0"rm® &rP® wmå

tyÜeH tyÜawåm Oypm&rawåm orm"d OyÜZÆwd/ (0dok'd¨-1-347/)

= þodkY BudK;pm;tm;xkwfvsuf&Sdaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rMumrD tcsdefumvtwGif; rSmyif "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm txl;tjym;udk rdrd\ta&mifjzifh xGef;jyjcif; udpö&Sdaom ynmjzifh odrf;qnf;xm;tyfaom ydkif;jcm;,lxm;tyfaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkif obm0owåd obm0vu©Pm[laom y&rw¬"r®obm0vQif tm½Hk&SdaomaMumifh eufeJ&um; tyÜem psmefodkY ra&mufEdkifaom (tyÜempsmef\teD;ü wnf&Sdaom Oypm&orm"dtppfESifh wlnDaom oabm vu©Pm &SdaomaMumifh o'dolypm&tm;jzifh) Oypm&rQomjzpfaom orm"donf jzpfay:vm\/

(0dok'd¨-1-347/) þtxufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmu "mwfur®|mef;vrf;pOfrS txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufatmif xl-

axmixf m;aom umrm0p&orm"ud kd Oypm&orm" d - [ k ac:qxkd m;onuf kd a&;SO;DpmG rwS of m;xm;yg/ wpfzef 0dok'¨dr\*fr[m#DumwGif atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/

1/ orx,meduyk\*¾dKvftm; Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[k ESpfrsKd;jym;aom orm"dudkç

2/ ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvftm; cPduorm"dudkç

3/ orx,meduç ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkYtm;vnf; 0darmu©rkc = udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufaMumif;vrf;[k trnf&aom tedpömEkyóemÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf tewåmEyk óemÓP f o;HkrsK;dtaygi;fu kd --- MuOzf ,xf m;í wp&f wH pqf prf Qaomvf n;f avmuwk &å m r\*f zdkvf edAÁmef w&m;udk &jcif;onf rjzpfoifhay/ (r[m#D-1-15/) þtxuyf g r[m#uD mu o'k 0¨ yd óem,meud y\*k Kd¾v\f "mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kd tm½,Hk íl "mwuf r®|mef;vrf;rS xlaxmifxm;aom orm"dudk cPduorm"d[k ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;\/ txufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾ t|uxmu Oypm&orm"d[k ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;\/

### txl;owdjyKí rSwfom;&ef

o'k 0¨ yd óem,meud y\*k Kd¾vof n f '|d 0d od 'k ud¨ kd jynphf aHk pvakd om f "mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kd pwiíf ord ;fqn;f&\/ x"kd mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kdtm½HkjyKí xal xmixf m;aom txwG tf xyd of Ykda&muvf maom umrm0p&orm"dudk t|uxmu Oypm&orm"d[kvnf;aumif;ç r[m#Dumu cPduorm"d[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;onf[laom tcsufudk &Sif;&Sif;vif;vif; rSwfom;xm;yg/ xdkodkY ac:a0: okH;pGJykHESifh ywfoufí r[m#DumwGif þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/

Oypm&orm"Dwd p ½kV§D0aoe a0'dwAÁH? tyÜeH [d Oaypö pm&D orm"d Oypm&orm"d? tyÜem apw¬ ew¬d/ wm'doó ye orm"dó ormevu©Pwm, {0H 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-1-436/) þ#Dum\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½HkjyKí jzpfay:vmaom txGwf

txdyfodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom umrm0p&orm"dudk Oypm&orm"d[lí t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkjcif; rmS vn;f rck stm;jzi hf red qYf jkdci;fum; r[wk ?f twi f½Vk \§D tprG ;fjziohf mvQi f red qYf akd ompum; jzpof n[f k todtrSwf jyKygav/ rSefayonf ---- tyÜempsmeform"d\ teD;tyg;odkY uyfa&mufí jzpfavh&Sdaom txwG tf xyd of Ykda&mu&f adS eaom a&mu&f vdS maom umrm0p&orm"od nof mvQi fOypm&orm" dtppf rnfayonf/ þpwk"mwk00w¬mef trnf&onfh "mwfur®|mef;üvnf; eufeJaom y&rw¬"r®obm0 u kd tm½jkHyKae&aomaMumi hf tyeÜ mpsmeof rm"od n f r&dSjzpcf \hJ / oaYkd om f tyeÜ mpsmeof rm"\d te;D0,f jzpfavh&Sdaom Oypm&orm"dtppfESifh orm"d'D\*&D pHcsdefcsif; wlnDaom oabmvu©Pm&SdaomaMumifh "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½HkjyKí jzpfay:vmaom txGwftxdyfodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom a&muf&Sdvmaom umrm0p&orm"ud vkd n;f o'od yl pm&tm;jzi hfwipf m;í Oypm&orm"[d kt|uxmq&mawmuf red qYf kd awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-1-436/)

«o'dolypm& ---- o'do = wlnDaom + Oypm& = wifpm;xm;aompum;/ wlnDrI&Sdí wifpm; ac:a0:xm;aom pum;udk o'dolypm&pum;[k ac:onf/» þtxufyg #Dumq&mawmf\ &Sif;vif;csuft& tyÜempsmeform"d wpfck wpfck\ teD;ü uyf a&mufí jzpfaeaom xdkpsmef\ tm½Hkjzpfaom orxedrdwfudk odkYr[kwf y#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif tm½kHjyKí aeaom txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom umrm0p&orm"donfomvQif rkcstm;jzifh Oypm&orm"d [laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf\ "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½HkjyKí xlaxmif xm;aom txwG tf xyd of Ykda&mu&f adS eaom umrm0p&orm"rd mS Oypm&orm"td ppEf iS hform" d tqihf twef;csif; wlnDíomvQif o'dolypm&tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"d[laom trnfudk &&Sdjcif; jzpfonf[k rwS yf g/ ,i;form"ud ykd i f #uD mq&mawmuf rck stm;jzi hfcPud orm"[d k ac:a0:o;HkpjGJci;f jzpaf yon/f xdkodkY ac:a0:okH;pJG&mü taMumif;um; þodkYwnf;/

### orxydkif; - cPduorm"d

om yaeom yÍö 0d"m yDwd \*AHÇ \*PSEÅD y&dyguH \*päEÅD 'k0d"H yó'¨d Hy&dyla&wd um,yó'¨dÍö pdwåyó'¨dÍö/ yó'¨d \*AHÇ \*PSEÅD y&dyguH \*päEÅD 'k0d"rÜd okcH y&dyla&wd um,duÍö apwoduÍö/ okcH \*AHÇ \*PSEÅH y&dyguH \*päEÅH wd0d"H orm"d H y&dyla&wd cPduorm"d HOypm&orm"d HtyÜemorm"dEÅd/

(0dok'¨d-1-140/ tbd-|-1-160/) = txufyg t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

psmeft\*Fg ig;rsKd;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom yDwdrSm ig;rsKd; &Sd\/

1/ ck'´dumyDwd = cE¨mudk,fü MuufoD;arG;nif; x½HkrQudkomvQif jyKvkyfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom pGrf; tifao;i,faomyDwd/

2/ cPdumyDwd = cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü vQyfppfvufouJhodkY jzpfay:aeaom yDwd/

3/ MouúEÅdumyDwd = ork'´&m 'Da&vIdif;uJhodkY &ifxJwGif tvdyfvdkuf tvdyfvdkuf wufí wufí ysufoGm;aom yDwd/

4/ OaAÁ\*gyDwd = cE¨mudk,fudk txufodkY wufatmifjyKí aumif;uifü wGJvsm;qGJxm;ouJhodkY wnfaeEdkifaom yrmP&Sdaom tvGeftm;aumif;aom yDwd/

5/ z&PmyDwd = avjzifh jynfhaeaom om;a&tdwfuJhodkYç BuD;pGmaom a&tvsOfjzifh pD;qif;ae aom awmi0f rS ;fuohJ Ykdwpuf ,kd vf ;Hko YkdjyeEYf UHSprd 0hf iíf wnaf eaom ywD /d (ywD Ed iS hf wuGaom pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom rGefjrwfaom yPDwpdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ wpfudk,f vkH;odkY jyefYESHUí wnfaerI jzpfaerIudk qdkvdkonf/)

psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom xdk ig;rsKd;aom yDwdonf pdwf apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif; =

yó'¨d\ wnf&m ae&m[laom udk,f0efudk ,lvsuf &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf um,yó'¨d pdwåyó'¨dwnf;[laom pdwfapwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI (= yó'¨d) ESpfrsKd;udk jynfhpkHapEdkif\/ yó'¨d onf okc\ wnf&m ae&m[laom udk,f0efudk ,lvsuf &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf um,duokc apwoduokc[laom ESpfrsKd;aom okcudk jynfhpkHapEdkif\/ okconf orm"d\ wnf&m ae&m[laom u,kd 0f euf kd,vl su f &iuhf sujfci;fo Ykda&muvf waf om fcPud orm" dOypm&orm" dtyeÜ morm"d[al om orm"d okH;rsKd;udk jynfhpkHapEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-1-140/ tbd-|-1-160/) orxe,wf iG fy&ud ro® rm" dOypm&orm" dtyeÜ morm"[d íl orm"od ;HkrsK;d&&dS m Oypm&orm"\d teD;ü uyfí jzpfavh&Sdaom y&dur®orm"dudkyif cPduorm"d[lí txufyg t|uxmu ac:a0: okH;pGJxm;ayonf/ þum; orxe,fwGif okH;EIef;xm;aom cPduorm"d jzpfonf/ þt|uxm\ tokH;tEIef;odkY vdkufí #Dumq&mawmfuvnf; ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf\ "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½kH,lí xlaxmifxm;aom txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom umrm0p&orm"d uvkd n;f rck stm;jzi hfcPud orm"[d íl yi f ac:a0:o;HkpxGJ m;ayon/f "mwuf r|® me;fvr;fpOrf S xal xmif xm;aom txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom umrm0p&orm"djzpfaom ,if;orm"dudkyif t|uxmu Oypm&orm"td ppEf iS hftqithf we;fcsi;f wnl aD om oabmvuP© m &adS omaMumi hfo'od yl pm&tm;jzihf Oypm&orm"d[k ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;ayonf/ t|uxmpum;um; Oypmç #Dumpum;um; rkcs - þodkY rkcsESifh Oypmom uGm[onf? qefYusifrIum; r&Sd[k rSwfyg/ þum; ok'¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvf\ "mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS xlaxmifxm;aom txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom umrm0p&orm"dudk Oypm& orm"d cPduorm"d[k trnf ESpfrsKd;jzifh ac:a0:okH;pGJykHESifh qufpyfí &Sif;vif;wifjycsufwnf;/ tvm;wlyif Ak'¨gEkówd tp&Sdaomç <uif;usefaomç Oypm&orm"dudk &Gufaqmifay;Edkifaom

ur|® me;fwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom ur|® me;fjzi hftxwG tf xyd of Ykda&muaf tmi f xal xmixf m;aom umrm0p&orm"dudkvnf; rkcs-Oypm ESpfrsKd; cGJí cPduorm"d Oypm&orm"d[k trnfESpfrsKd;jzifh ac:a0: okH;pGJEdkifaMumif;udkvnf; oabmaygufav&monf/ wpfzef qufvufí 0dyóemydkif;ü ac:a0:okH;pGJ xm;aom cPduorm"dtaMumif;udk &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/

### 0dyóemydkif; - cPduorm"d

1/ ½lyy&d\*¾[ = ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; (= ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;)ç

2/ t½lyy&d\*¾[ = emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; (= ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;)ç

3/ ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ = ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif; (= ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;)ç

4/ ypö,y&d\*¾[ = ypöKyÜefü taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; (= ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,ljcif;)ç

5/ t'¨gey&d\*¾[ = twdwf tem\*wfüvnf; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif;

(= ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;) ----

þum; y&d\*¾[ ig;rsKd;wnf;/ y&d\*¾[-[lonf ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;wnf;/ þ

y&\*d [¾ ig;rsK;d wpzf uuf r;fcyaf tmi f ayguaf &mujfynphf aHk eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nof mvQi f oro® e ÓP f paom 0yd óemÓPrf sm;u kdjynphf aHk tmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk &f e f (0od 'k -d¨ 2-244/) ponüf ñeT Mfum; xm;ayonf/ taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\/ tedpöm'd0aoe 0d0da"[d tmuma&[d "ar® yówDwd 0dyóem/ (tbd-|-1-175/) twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;Hkyg;ç tZÑw å A['d [¨ al om oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f dS Muukefaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYum; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½Hk y&rw¬w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ qdkif&m qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYu tnDtñGwf aygif;pkjyKjyifí ay;ygrS jzpfay:vmMu&aom w&m;rsm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY[lívnf; ac:qdk\/ ,if; ocFg&w&m; wdkYum; opöma'oemawmfenf;t& 'ku©opömw&m;ESifh ork',opömw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMu\/

,if;ocFg&w&m;pkwdkY\ ----

1/ jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufcH&rI oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ rysupf ;Db J tuswd tf c J tcikd tf rm tEpS of m&taejzi hfwnaf eon hftwrå [wk of nohf abmukd ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå[kvnf;aumif; ----

þodkY ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh txl;xl;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½Iwwfaom ÓPfynmonfomvQif 0dyóem[laom trnfxl;udk cH,lxdkufaomaMumifh jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf 0dyóempcef;[laom r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨dpaom 0dok'¨dpcef;rsm;odkY wufvSrf;vdk

aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ----

1/ emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf[laom 'd|d0dok'¨dç

2/ ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf[laom ucFg0dw&P0dok'¨dwdkYudk jynfhpkHNyD; jzpf&rnf/ ÓPftjrif oefY&Sif;NyD; jzpf&rnf/ taMumif;rlum; ,if;0dok'¨dESpfyg;wGif tusKH;0ifaom ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg& w&m;wdkYudkyif vu©Pm,mOfokH;csuf wifí 0dyóem½I&rnf jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/

xdkodkY 0dyóem½I&mü ----

1/ &Hcg tZÑwå cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudkç

2/ &Hcg A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk - xdkwGifvnf; ----

3/ &Hcg ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkç

4/ &Hcg emrfw&m;wdkYudk ---- vu©Pm,mOfokH;csuf wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½I&rnf jzpfonf/

(tbd-|-1-270-271/ 0dok'¨d-2-300/)

twdwfüvnf; enf;wl tem\*wfüvnf; enf;wl ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ wpfzef y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yf

wdkYudkvnf; 0dyóem½I&ef or®oeÓPfydkif; (0dok'¨d-2-244/)ç O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif; (0dok'¨d-2-265/) ponfwdkYüvnf; ñTefMum;xm;\/ otYkd wuG f 0yd óem[ol n f umvo;Hkyg; oEmÅ eEf pS yf g; twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m; taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kdtZÑwwå pvf nS hfA['d w¨ pvf nS hf½yk wf pvf nS hfemrwf pvf nS hftaMumi;f wpfvSnfh tusKd;wpfvSnfh vSnfhvnfí vu©Pma&;okH;wefwGifvnf; tedpöwpfvSnfh 'ku©wpfvSnfh tewwå pvf nS hfwpvf nS phf wD iíf ½yI mG ;ae&aom vyk if e;f&y f jzpof jzi hfx0kd yd óemÓPEf iS hf,OS wf vJG suf &adS om orm"ud vkd n;f (orxyikd ;füuohJ Ykdorxerd wd tf m½wHk pcf wk n;fay:ü p;lp;lpukd pf ukd f wnaf eaom orm"drsKd; r[kwfojzifh) cPduorm"d[lí ac:qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ odkYaomf ,if;odkY pepfwus 0dyóem½IEdkifa&;rSm rkcstm;jzifhvnf;aumif; Oypm&tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom umrm0p&orm"dudkvnf;aumif;ç tyÜemorm"d trnf&aom ½lyg0p&orm"d t½lyg0p&orm"d wpfrsKd;rsKd;udkaomfvnf;aumif; 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí umv o;Hkyg; oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m; taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kdvuP© -&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh ae&mwus odrf;qnf;xm;Edkifaom odrf;qnf;xm;NyD;aom ÓPfjzifh yikd ;fjcm;,xl m;Ny;Daom tcsed rf a&;G v,G uf pl mG ord ;fqn;fEikd af om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf \Ykd t&mom jzpaf y onf/ ,if;w&m;wdkYudk rodrf;qnf;Edkifao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ t&mum; r[kwfay/ odkYtwGuf Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d wpfckckudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí umvokH;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&; okH;wef wpvf nS phf wD iíf wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf jzpaf y:aeaom 0yd óem

ÓPEf iS hf ,OS wf vJG su&f adS om orm"ud okd mvQi f 0yd óemtcukd üf cPud orm"d[íl ac:qokd n f rwS yf g/

½yk uf vmy femruf vmyuf vkd n;f rjriaf o;? ½yk uf vmy femruf vmyuf vkd n;f y&rwof Ykdqukd af tmif wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí r½Iwwfao; r½IEdkifao; "mwfrcGJwwfao;? umvokH;yg;ü taMumif;w&m;tqufquf tusKd;w&m;tqufqufudk rodrf;qnf;wwfao; r½Iwwfao;ojzifh y&rwtf pp fjzpaf om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m; taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&;o;Hkwewf iíf 0yd óem r½EI ikd af o;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf jzpaf y:aeaom orm"rd sK;du kd0yd óeme,yf ,üf cPud orm"d[lí rac:qdkxdkufao;onfudkum; pGJjrJpGm owdjyKí rSwfom;av&monf/ þ txufyg cPduorm"d t,ltqESifh ywfoufí b0if rusEdkifao; jzpfcJhygvQif atmufyg

ygVdawmf-t|uxm-#Dum tqdktrdefYwdkYudk qufvufí zwf½Iyg/

### cPdupdawåu\*¾wm-orm"d

orm'[H pdwåH tóodómrDwd odu©wd? orm'[H pdwåH yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

(oH-3-279/ 0d-1-88/ r-3-125/)

orm'[H pdwåEÅd yXrZÑmem'd0aoe tm&r®aP pdwåH orH tm'[aEÅm orH XayaEÅm wmed 0g ye psmemed ormyZÆdwGm 0k|m, psmeorÜ,kwåH pdwåH c,awm 0,awm orÜóawm 0dyóemu©aP vuP© y#ad 0a"e OyZÜ wÆ dcPud pad wuå \*w¾ m/ {0 HOyEÜ mé , cPud pad wuå \*w¾ m, 0aoey dtm&ra® P pdwåH orH tm'[aEÅm orH XayaEÅm ]]orm'[H pdwåH tóodómrd yóodómrDwd odu©wD}}wd

0kpöwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-281/)

cPdupdawåu\*¾wmwd cPrwå|dwdaum orm"d/ aomyd [d tm&r®aP ed&EÅ&H {umuma&e

y0wårmaem y#dyau©e tebdblawm tyÜdawm 0d, pdwåH edpövH Xaywd/ (r[m#D-1-342/) þ txufyg ygVdawmf-t|uxm-#DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

bk&m;&Sifonf tmemygeur®|mef; ½IyGm;ykHudk pwkuúav;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ydkif;jcm;í (16)rsKd;aom tjcif;

t&mwjYkdzi hfymG ;rsm;tm;xwk yf Hken;fpeprf sm;u kdOy&yd PmÖ oygVad wm ftmemygeówod wk eå pf aom xxkd kd okwåefwdkYü t&[wåzdkvfayguf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ xdkwGif ----

1/ yxrpwkuúudk um,mEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ wpfzef tmemygepsmefudk &&SdNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&olawmfpif yk\*¾dKvftwGuf ---2/ 'kwd,pwkuúudk a0'emEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhç 3/ wwd,pwkuúudk pdwåmEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhç

4/ pwkw¬pwkuúudk "r®mEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh ---toD;toD; cGJjcrf;a0zefí a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-1-269/) (tus,fum; þusrf;pm\ aemufydkif;wGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/) xwkd iG fpwd må Eyk óem\tprG ;fjzi hfa[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om ww,d pwuk wú iG ftusK;H0iaf om

wwd,ajrmuf ñTefMum;csufrSm þodkY jzpf\/

]]orm'[H pdwåH tóodómrD}}wd odu©wd?

]]orm'[H pdwåH yóodómrD}}wd odu©wd/ (r-3-125/)

= ]]tm½kHü pdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½Ixm;vsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh}}[k usifh\/ (usifhyg/)

]]tm½üHk pwd uf kdtntD ñwG faumi;fpmG a&;S½ Ixm;vsu fxuG of uaf vu kdjzpaf pt}hH}[ kusi\hf / (usifhyg/) (r-3-125/) þ txufyg bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsuf0,f tm½kHü pdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½I

xm;ykHESifh ywfoufí t|uxmq&mawmfu ----

1/ orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½Ixm;ykHç

2/ 0yd óem\ tprG ;fjzi hfpwd uf kdtntD ñwG faumi;fpmG a&;S½xI m;y[Hk kEpS rf sK;dcjJGcm;í ziG qhf xkd m;awmf rl\/ (0dok'¨d-1-281 - Munfh/)

1/ xwkd iG of rm"\d tprG ;fjzi hfpwd uf kdtntD ñwG faumi;fpmG a&;S½xI m;yrHk mS þo Ykdjzp\f / tx;lojzihf Munvf iof e&Yf iS ;f awmuyf vsu&f adS om tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kdtm½HkjyKí yxrpsmeof rm"d 'wk ,d psmef orm" dww,d psmeof rm" dpwwk p¬ smeof rm"wd uYkd kdto;Dto;D wpqf iNhfy;D wpqf i hfjzpaf pvsu fyxrpsmef ormyw f'wk ,d psmeof rmyw fww,d psmeof rmyw fpwwk p¬ smeof rmywwf uYkd kdtpOtf wikd ;f wpqf iNhfy;D wqi hf0ipf m;vsu f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vu kdjzpaf tmi f usichf ahJ om f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk orxbm0empdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½Ixm;onf rnf\/ þum; orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifh tm½kHü pdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½Ixm;ykHwnf;/

2/ 0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh tm½kHü pdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½Ixm;ykHrSm þodkY jzpf\/

(u) tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kd tm½jHkyKí yxrpsmeuf kd 0ipf m;\/ ,i;fyxrpsmerf S xí ,i;fyxr psmefESifh ,SOfaompdwfudk «psmefpdwfudk tOD;rlí (34)vkH;aom psmefESifh,SOfaom psmeorÜ,kwf w&m;pkudk» ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0,oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pm a&; okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½I\/

( c ) tvm;wlyif tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí 'kwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;\/ ,if; 'kwd,psmef r Sxí ,i;f'wk ,d psmeEf iS ,hf OS af om pwd uf kd«psmepf wd uf kdtO;Dríl (32)v;Hkaom psmeEf iS ,hf OS af om psmeorÜ,kwfw&m;pkudk» ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0,oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí vu©Pm,mOf okH;csuf wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½I\/

( \* ) tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kdtm½jHkyKí ww,d psmeuf kd0ipf m;\/ ,i;fww,d psmerf Sxí psmeEf iS hf ,OS af om psmeor,Ü wk pf wd uf kd «psmefpdwfudk tOD;rlí (31)vkH;aom psmefESifh,SOfaom psme orÜ,kwfw&m;pkudk» ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0,oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pma&; okH;wefodkY wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½I\/

(C) tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;\/ ,if;pwkw¬psmefrS xí pwkw¬ psmefESifh,SOfaom psmeorÜ,kwfpdwfudk «psmefpdwfudk tOD;rlí (31)vkH;aom psmefESifh,SOfaom psmeorÜ,kwfw&m;pkudk» ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0,oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí vu©Pma&; okH;wefodkY wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½I\/

«rSwfcsuf ---- (34) (32) (31) (31) [al om psmeor,Ü wk fpwd +f apwoud wf uYkd kdemruf r|® me;fyikd ;f wGif tus,fazmfjyrnf jzpfygonf/ xdktydkif;wGif Munfhyg/» xokd Ykd0yd óem½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f0yd óemcPü tepd vö uP© m 'uk v© u-© Pm tewvå uP© mwuYkd kd ,i;fpsmeef mrwf &m;w\Ykd pwd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;fü tzezf e f txyxf yf xdk;xGif;í odjrifaejcif;jzifh cPdupdawåu\*¾wm trnf&aom cPrQ wnfjcif;oabm&Sdaom umrm-

0p& cPduorm"donf jzpfay:vm\/ ,if;odkY jzpfay:vmaom cPdupdawåu\*¾wm trnf&aom umrm0p& cPud orm"\d tprG ;fjzivhf n;f ocgF&erd wd tf m½üHk (= tmemygepsmepf wd [f al om ocgF&erd wd f tm½üHk ) 0yd óembm0empwd uf kd tntD ñwG f aumi;fpmG a&;S½xI m;aom a,m\*g0p& &[e;fu kd ]]tm½üHk pdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½Ixm;vsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfatmif xGufoufavudk jzpfatmif usifhae\}}[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ cPdupdawåu\*¾wm - [lonf cPrQ wnfjcif;oabm&Sdaom 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf

&Sdaom umrm0p&orm"dwnf;/ oaAÁmyd yaeo yaba'g raem'Gg&duZ0aea,0 vAÇwd/ (tbd-|-2-308/) þtxuyf g oarm® [0ad em'etD |uxm tqtkd red tYf & 0yd óemÓP[f ol nrf mS vn;f yxk Zk ef

aou©wdkYtzdkY r[mukodkvf umrm0p& raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfom jzpfojzifh ,if; 0dyóem ÓPEf iS ,hf OS af om orm"rd mS vn;f umrm0p&orm"yd i fjzp\f / xokd rm"od nvf n;f ocgF&tm½üHk tjcm; r& dSa&;Sorm"Ed iS hfaemuof rm" d qupf yvf su f tepd tö jci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpaf pç 'uk t© jci;ft&mtm;jzihf jzpfapç tewåtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfap wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tqufrjywf qufwdkuf jzpfaevwfaomf qefYusifbuf eD0&Pw&m;wdkYu rvTrf;rdk;Edkif? rzdpD;Edkif? rvTrf;rdk;tyf rzdpD;tyfonf jzpíf ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&m orYkd [wk f'uk t© jci;ft&m orYkd [wk ftewtå jci;ft&m[al om tm½kHü a&S;½Iwifxm;bdouJhodkY 0dyóembm0empdwfonf wkefvIyfrI r&SdbJ pGJjrJpGm wnfaeayonf/ xdkYaMumifh ,if;orm"drsKd;udk cPud pad wuå \*w¾ morm"d odkYr[kwf cPud orm"d[íl ac:qjkdci;f jzpaf y onf/ þum; txufyg ygVdawmf-t|uxm-#DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ þtxuyf g t|uxm #uD mwüYkd 0yd óem\ tajcyg'ujzpaf om psmeuf kd0ipf m;í xpkd smerf xS í

xdkpsmeftwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf okH;csuf wpfvSnfhpD wifí ½IyGm;okH;oyf aeaom 0yd óemtcukd üf wn&f adS om orm"ud okd mvQi fcPud pad wuå \*w¾ morm" d (= cPud orm")d [ k ac:qxkd m;onuf kdowjdyKí rwS of m;xm;yg/ tyeÜ mpsmepf wd f jzpcf ukd uf okd m tyeÜ morm"[d k ac:qkd Edkif\/ tyÜempsmefESifh uyfvsuf&Sdaom orm"dudkom Oypm&orm"d[k rkcstm;jzifh ac:qdkEdkif\/ psmefrS xí psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Icdkufüum; rlv tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKonf r[kwf? tmemygepsmef emrfw&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewåtjcif;t&m wpfrsKd;rsKd;udkom tm½kHjyKaeojzifh tyÜem orm" dOypm&orm"[d krac:qEkd ikd bf JcPud orm"[d íl ac:qjkdci;f jzpaf yon/f wpzf e fb&k m;&iS of nf tmemygepwkw¬pwkuúü ---tedpömEkyóD tóodómrDwd odu©wd? tedpömEkyóD yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

(oH-3-279/ 0d-1-88/ r-3-125/)

tedpö[k tzefzef ½Ií 0ifav-xGufavudk jzpfatmif usifh&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkwGif

tedpö[k ½I&rnfhw&m;rsm;udk þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ---tedpöEdÅ yÍöu©E¨m/ (0dok'¨d-1-281/ tbd-|-2-47/)

ww¬ tedpöóç tedpöEdÅ 0g tEkyóem tedpömEkyóem/ awblru"r®meH tedpöwH \*a[wGm

y0wåm, 0dyóem, {wH emrH/ (r[m#D-1-343/) tedpö[lonf umr-½ly-t½ly [laom bkHokH;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY jzpf

aMumif;udk zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ odkYtwGuf yudPÖuocFg& trnf&aom bkHokH;yg;twGif;&Sd ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½Icdkufü xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif; t&mü aumif;pGm wnfaeaom orm"dudkvnf; cPduorm"d[líyif ac:qdkEdkifayonf/ tyÜempsmef udk 0ifpm;aeonf r[kwfjcif;aMumifh Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[líum; rac:qdkEdkifay/

«yudPÖuocFga&wd yg'uZÑmeawm tnocFga&/ awe yg'uZÑmeocga&ok or®odawok

0wåAÁar0 ew¬Dwd 'aówd/ (rlv#D-1-116/) yudPÖuocFg& (= NydK;>yrf;aom ocFg&) [lonf 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jzpfaom (tmemyge psmefuJhodkYaom) psmefrSwpfyg;aom tjcm;ocFg&w&m;wdkYwnf;/ 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jzpfaom (tmemygepsmefuJhodkYaom) psmefocFg&w&m;wdkYü 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;wdkYü qdkzG,f&myif r&Sd[k jy\/ (rlv#D-1-116/)» tvm;wyl i f rck stm;jzi hfjzpaf pç o'od yl pm&tm;jzi hfjzpaf p Oypm&orm" d trn&f aom txwG f

txyd of Ykd a&muaf eaom umrm0p&orm"od nvf n;f pwd 0å od 'k rd¨ naf Mumi;f (0od 'k -d¨ 2-222)wiG f ziG qhf kd xm;ojzifh ,if; Oypm&orm"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'utjzpf xlaxmifí xdkorm"drS xvsuf ½kyfemrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf okH;csuf wpvf nS phf D wiíf 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;Hkoycf ukd f ,i;f0yd óemÓPEf iS hf ,OS wf vJG su&f adS om orm"ud vkd n;f cPud pad wuå \*w¾ morm" d= cPud orm"[d íl yi fac:qEkd ikd af yon/f txuwf iG fazmjfycahJ om (r[m#D -1-15/) tqdktrdefYudk axmufyg/ þum; 0dyóemtcdkufü rnfonfhorm"dudk cPduorm"d[k ac:qdkaMumif; &Sif;vif;csufrsm;wnf;/ vdk&if;tcsKyf rSwfom;&ef

1/ orxyikd ;fü o'k 0¨ yd óem,meud yk\*¾dKvf\ "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½kH,lí xlaxmifxm;aom txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom umrm0p&orm"dudkvnf; o'dolypm&tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"d rkcstm;jzifh cPduorm"d[lí ac:qdkonf[k rSwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-1-140 - tqdktrdefYudk axmufyg?) tvm;wlyif Ak'¨gEkówd tp&Sdaom Oypm&ur®|mef; wpfckckudk tajccHí xlaxmifxm;aom txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom umrm0p&orm"dudkvnf; o'dolypm&tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"dç rkcstm;jzifh cPduorm"d[lí ac:qdkonf[k rSwfyg/

2/ 0dyóemydkif;ü ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf\ o'dolypm&tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom orm"ud kd0yd óem\ tajcyg'ujyKí xokd rm"ud kdorYkd [wk fxOkd ypm&psmeuf kd0ipf m;í xokd rm"d r SorYkd [wk fxOkd ypm&psmerf Sxí ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd0yd óem½cI ukd fxokd cgF&tm½aHk y:ü usa&muf vsu&f adS om 0yd óemÓPEf iS hf ,OS wf vJG su&f adS om orm"ud vkd n;f cPud orm"[d íl ac:qokd nf rSwfyg/

3/ wpzf e f orxyikd ;fü orx,meud y\*k Kd¾v\f Oypm&orm"Ed iS hfe;Duyvf su&f adS om &iuhf suaf eaom y&dur®orm"dudkvnf; cPduorm"d[lí ac:qdkonf rSwfyg/

4/ wpzf e f 0yd óemyikd ;fü orx,meud y\*k Kd¾v\f Oypm&orm" d tyeÜ morm"wd wYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom orm"ud kd0yd óem\ tajcyg'ujyKí xOkd ypm&psme f orYkd [wk f tyeÜ mpsmeuf kd0ipf m;í xpkd smerf S xí ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem½cI ukd f xokd cgF&tm½aHk y:ü usa&muvf su&f adS om xokd cgF&w&m; w\Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&m orYkd [wk f 'uk t© jci;ft&m orYkd [wk f tewtå jci;ft&mü aumi;fpmG wnf aeaom 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf; cPduorm"d[lí ac:qdkonf[k rSwfyg/

þtxufyg t&yf&yfaom owfrSwfcsufrsm;t& ----

1/ 0yd óem\ tajcyg'u jzpEf ikd af om o'od yl pm&tm;jzi hfjzpaf p rck stm;jzi hfjzpaf p Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom orm"dudkvnf;aumif;ç tyÜemorm"d trnf&aom psmeform"d wpfrsKd;rsKd;udkaomf vn;faumi;f - þ Oypm&orm" dtyeÜ morm" d[al om EpS rf sK;daom orm"wd wYkd iG fwprf sK;drsK;daom orm"dudkvnf; rxlaxmifbJ r&&Sdao;bJ ----

2/ ½yk uf vmy femruf vmyuf vkd n;f rjriaf o;b Jjriaf omvf n;f ½yk uf vmy femruf vmyuf kd"mwrf cEJG ikd f ao;ojzifh ½kyfy&rwftppf emrfy&rwftppfudkvnf; rodao;bJ ----

3/ twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;Hkyg;v;Hkü taMumi;fw&m;-tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kdrord ;fqn;f Eikd af o;b J= ½yk -f emr fy&rwwf &m;w\Ykd umvo;Hkyg;twiG ;fü aMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G vf su f jzpaf erI aMumif;-usKd;-quf = y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;udkvnf; udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrif atmif r½Iwwfao;bJ r½IEdkifao;bJ ---rodrIawG wpfykHBuD; xrf;í ur®|mef;ausmif;twGif;odkY 0ifa&mufvsuf xdkifaeaom a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf xikd vf Qixf ikd cf si;f csucf si;f cPud orm" drjzpEf ikd af o;onuf ukd m; eAd mÁ euf kdtpptf reS f vvkd m;awmiwhf vsu&f adS om toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f oabmayguaf v&mon?f vucf aH v&m on/f taMumi;fr lorxyikd ;fwiG vf n;f cPud orm" djzpEf ikd af vmuof n hforxerd wd wf pcf ck uk kden;freS f vr;freS f a'oemawmrf sO;faMumi;ftwikd ;f rwrd ;frapmi;fb J EvS ;HkoiG ;f½yI mG ;Eikd yf grçS 0yd óemyikd ;fwiG vf n;f y&rwftppf jzpfaom Ce toD;toD; NydKaeaom ocFg&edrdwf trnf&aom ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfokH;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí wGifwGifBuD; ESvkH;oGif;Edkif 0dyóem½IyGm;okH; oyfEdkifygrS cPduorm"d jzpfay:vmEdkifaomaMumifhjzpfonf/ tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif; on form"xd al xmirf uI kdpuqf yk af eao;vQi fatmuyf g vuP© ma&;o;Hkwe ftaMumi;fu kdquvf uíf zwf½IMunfhyg/ vu©Pma&; okH;wef

{aum tm'dawm0 tedpöawm ocFga& or®owd/ ,o®m ye e tedpöawm or®oerawåae0 0k|meH a[mwd? 'ku©awmyd tewåawmyd or®odwAÁar0? wo®m 'ku©awmyd tewåawmyd or®owd/ waó0H y#dyEéó tedpöawm or®oeumav 0k|meH a[mwd?t,H tepd aö wm tbed 0d od wd mG tedpöawm 0k|mwd emr/ oap yeó 'ku©awm tewåawm or®oeumav 0k|meH a[mwd? t,H tedpöawm tbded0dodwGm 'ku©awm tewåawm 0k|mwd emr/ {o ea,m 'ku©awm tewåawm tbded0dodwGmaoo-

0k|maeokyd/ (0dok'¨d-2-301/)

= wpOf ;Daom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f 0yd óemu kd a&;SO;DpmG tm;xwk cf gpürmS yi f 'uk o© pmö or'k , opmö trn&f on hf ½yk -f emr-f aMumi;f-usK;d = ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzprf -I ysurf I O', 0, oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefukefysufysufaeonfh c,-0, oabmudk vnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k okH;oyf½IyGm;\/ odkYaomf tedpö[k okH;oyf ½IyGm;ae½kH oufoufrQjzifhum; 0k|me\*grded0dyóemonf odkYr[kwf 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rjzpf ay:Edkif/ xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufcH&rIoabmudk vn;faumi;fç xokd cgF&w&m;w\Ykd NyKdNyKdysuyf suaf eojzi hf aMumuvf ezYf ,G af umi;fon hf teuof abmukd vn;faumi;f ÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç xokd cgF&w&m;w\Ykd rysupf ;Db Jtuswd tf cJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh twår[kwfonfhoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå[kvnf;aumif; okH;oyf½IyGm;\/ þodkY usifhaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tedpö[k ½IyGm; okH;oyfcdkufü 0k|me\*grded0dyóemonf odkYr[kwf 0k|me trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vm jim;t?hH þa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tepd [ö k ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd pwiEf vS ;HkoiG ;f½yI mG ;í tepd tö m;jzi hfocgF& w&m;wdkYrS xonf rnf\/ aemuwf prf sK;dum; xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , ftu,íf 'uk [© k orYkd [wk ftew[å ko;Hkoyf ½yI mG ;cukd üf f0|k me\*gred 0d yd óemon forYkd [wk f0|k metrn&f aom t&,d r\*Óf Pof n fjzpaf y:vmjim;t?hH þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tedpö[k ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk pwif ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;í 'ku©tm;jzifh odkYr[kwf tewtå m;jzi hfocgF&wrYkd Sxon frn\f / 'uk [© korYkd [wk ftew[å kocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdpwi fEvS ;HkoiG ;fí <uif;aom ocFg&wdkYrS xjcif;wdkYüvnf; þenf;wlyif od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-301/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- 0|k me\*gred 0d yd óem[ol n f ocgF&w&m;wrYkd S vwG &f m eAd mÁ ebf uof Ykd wp[f ek wf n;f ajy;oGm;aom r\*¾0DxdpdwftpOfESifh ,if;r\*¾0Dxd\ a&S;ü uyfvsuf&Sdaom raem'Gg&du 0dyóemaZm

0Dxd tenf;i,f wpfck ESpfckudk qdkvdkayonf/»

þtxuyf g 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmt& ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd oö uof u½f ½I jHkzi hf'uk o© uof u½f ½I jHkzihf

tewoå uof u½f ½I jHkziuhf m; t&,d r\*of Ykdrqukd Ef ikd ?f vuP© ma&;o;Hkwevf ;HkpaHk tmi fvnS vhf níf o;Hkoyf ½IyGm;EdkifrSomvQif t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifrnf[k rSwfom;yg/ tewåvu©Pokwåef paom xdkxdk awy&d0¥"r®a'oemwdkYü bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufrsm;ESifh \*\*Fga&ESifh ,rkema& a&mvdkufu wpfom;wnf; jzpfoGm;ouJhodkY nDñGwfaeaom tqkH;tjzwfrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ bk&m;&Sifuvnf; ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&;o;Hkwe fwiíf 0yd óem½yI mG ;&e fñeT Mfum;awmrf \l / (tewvå uP© owk eå f ponuf kdaxmu½f yI g/) t|uxmrsm;uvn;f vuP© ma&;o;Hkwe f paHk tmi f ½yI mG ; o;Hkoyyf gr S t&,d r\*f odkY qdkufEdkifrnf/ vu©PmwpfrsKd;wnf; wifí okH;oyf½IyGm;ae½kHrQjzifhum; t&d,r\*fodkY rqdkufEdkif[k q;Hkjzwaf wmrf \l / ]]jr&J mü oyH wçf wi;f&mü oyyf i;f}}[\l o Ykdb&k m;a[ma'oemawmuf kdyíkd cikd cf aHh tmif csnfaESmif wkwfaESmifxm;aom tqkH;tjzwfrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\/

{0H ocFga& tewåawm yóEÅó 'd|dork\*¢g#eH emr a[mw/d tepd aö wm yóEóÅ rme-

ork\*¢g#eH emr a[mwd/ 'ku©awm yóEÅó eduEÅdy&d,m'geH emr a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-264/) qdkvdk&if; ----

1/ tedpömEkyóemÓPfu rmepGJudk y,fcGmEdkif\/

2/ 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfu eduEÅdac: wPSmpGJudk y,fcGmEdkif\/

3/ tewåmEkyóemÓPfu twåpGJudk y,fcGmEdkif\/ xdkodkY y,f&mü tEkyóemÓPfwpfyg;udk useftEkyóemÓPf ESpfyg;u tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oy

edó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS = tEkyóemÓPfwpfyg;onf useftEkyóemÓPf ESpfyg;wdkY\ tm;ay;axmufyHrI[laom tm;BuD;aom rSD&mudk &&SdygrS xdktEkyóemÓPfonf xufjrufpl;&Svm\? &J&ifhvm\? oefY&Sif;vm\? wdk;wufBuD;yGm;vm\? bm0emt&Sdef tm;aumif;vm\/ xdkodkY xufjrufpl;&S vmaom &J&ifhvmaom oefY&Sif;vmaom wdk;wufBuD;yGm;vmaom bm0emt&Sdef tm;aumif;vmaom tEkyóemÓPfuomvQif qdkif&m qdkif&m udavomtpGJudk NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkifayonf/

(r[m#D-2-415-416 - Munfhyg/) oaYkd om ftEyk óemÓPwf uYkd qikd &f m qikd &f m uad vomtpwJG uYkd kdNzKdczJG suqf ;D&mü w'\*tF m;jziohf m NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkif\/ t&d,r\*fÓPfuomvQif qdkif&m qdkif&m udavomwdkYudk orkapä'tm;jzifh t<uif;rJh

NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkifayonf/ odkYaomf t&d,r\*fw&m;wdkYrnfonf tEkyóemÓPf trnf&aom 0dyóem ÓPwf uYkd tqiqhf i hfOyeód,owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;ygr Sjzpaf y:vmEikd af om ÓPrf sK;djzp\f / otYkd wuG f bk&m;&Sifonf okodrokwåefwGif þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ykaAÁ acg okodr "r®|dwdÓPH? ypäm edAÁmae ÓPH/ (oH-1-344/)

= cspfom; okodr ...ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&mü aumif;pGm wnfaom "r®|dwd trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPfonf a&S;u jzpf\/ edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü tm½kHjyKaomtm;jzifh odaom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf aemufumvü jzpf\/ (oH-1-344/) okodr y&dAdkZfb0rS omoemabmifodkY 0ifa&mufí &Sif&[ef;jyKvmaom okodr &[ef;awmfu t&,d r\*Óf Pof n ftbnd mP\f tusK;dqu[f k,ql í ar;jre;favQmuxf m;vmojzi hft&,d r\*Óf Pf onf tbdnmPf\ tusKd;quf r[kwf? ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö-'ku©-tewåtjcif;t&mü aumif;pGm wnfaeaom "r®|dwd trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPf\ tusKd;qufom jzpfonf/ 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ tqkH;üom jzpfay:vmaom ÓPfjzpfonf[k jyefvnfí rdefYMum;awmfrlaom pum;rsm; jzpfMu\/

(okodrokwåeft|uxmü Munfhyg/) odkYtwGuf t&d,r\*fÓPfudk vdkvm; awmifhwvsuf &Sdaom toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf tepd mö Eyk óemÓP f 'uk m© Eyk óemÓP f tewmå Eyk óemÓP[f al om tEyk óemÓPwf uYkd kd xu-f jrufpl;&S &J&ifhoefY&Sif;vmatmif BudK;yrf;&awmhrnf jzpfayonf/

### tewåa&mifjcnfawmf

xdk vu©Pma&; okH;wefwdkYwGif tewåvu©Pmum; bk&m;&SifwdkY yGifhxGef;&m omoemwGif;üom ow0å gw Ykdo&d cdS iG hf&Eikd af om vuP© mwprf sK;d jzp\f / orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS of n ftewvå uP© mu kdxi&f mS ; jyawmfrlvdkonf&Sdaomf ----

1/ tedpövu©Pmjzifhaomfvnf; xif&Sm;jyawmfrl\/

2/ 'ku©vu©Pmjzifhaomfvnf; xif&Sm;jyawmfrl\/

3/ tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm ESpfrsKd;wdkYjzifhaomfvnf; xif&Sm;jyawmfrl\/ xdkokH;rsKd;wdkYwGif tedpövu©Pmjzifh tewåvu©Pmudk xif&Sm;jyí a[mawmfrlykHrSm þodkY jzpf\/ pu©K twåmwd a,m 0a',s? wH e OyyZÆwd/ pu©Kó OyÜga'gyd 0a,myd ynm,wd/ ,ó acg

ye OyÜga'gyd 0a,myd ynm,wd? twåm ar OyÜZÆwd p a0wd pmwd £pöó {0rm\*wH a[mwd? wo®m wH e OyyZÆwd? pu©K twåmwd a,m 0a',s/ £wd pu©K tewåm/ (r-3-329 - qquúokwåef/)

= ]]pu©KtMunf"mwf (= pu©K'Gg&) onf twåwnf;}}[k wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom olonf ajymqdkvm jim;t?hH xakd jymqjkdci;fon frjzpof i?hf puK©tMun"f mw f(= puK©'gG& )\ jzpjfci;fonvf n;faumi;fç ysujfci;f onfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;\/ tMuifw&m;tm; jzpfjcif;onfvnf;aumif; ysufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;\/ xdkw&m;udk (twå[kqdkcJhvQif) ]]ig\twåonf jzpfvnf; jzpf\? ysufvnf; ysuf\}}[k qdk&m a&mu\f ? xakd Mumi]hf]puK©tMun"f mw f (= puK©'gG& ) on f twwå n;f}}[ k wpOf ;Dwpaf ,muaf omool nf ajymqvkd mjim;t?hH xakd jymqjkdci;fon froi?hf xakd Mumi hfpuK©tMun"f mw f(= puK©'gG& ) on ftewwå n;f/

(r-3-329/) þazmfjyyg qquúokwåefü tedpöjzifh tewåvu©Pmudk xif&Sm;jyawmfrl\/

½lyH bdu©a0 tewåm? ½lyÍö [d'H bdu©a0 twåm tb0dó? e,d'H ½lyH tmAm"m, oH0awå,s? vaAÇx p ½lay ]]{0H ar ½lyH a[mwk? {0H ar ½lyH rm ta[moD}}wd/ ,o®m p acg bdu©a0 ½lyH tewåm? wo®m ½lyH tmAm"m, oH0wåwd? e p vAÇwd ½lay ]]{0H ar ½lyH a[mwk? {0H ar ½lyH rm ta[moD}}wd/ (oH-2-55/ 0d-3-18/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...½kyfonf twår[kwf = tewåwnf;? &[ef;wdkY ...þ½kyfonf twåjzpfcJhvQif þ ½yk of n f emusijfci;fimS rjzpaf v&m? ]]ig\ ½yk of n f þo Ykd jzpaf p? ig\ ½yk of n f þo Ykd rjzpaf pvi}hf}[íl vnf; ½kyfüf (pD&ifí) &av&m\/ &[ef;wdkY ...½kyfonf twå r[kwfaomaMumifh (= tewåom jzpf aomaMumifh) emusifjcif;iSm jzpf\/ ]]ig\ ½kyfonf þodkY jzpfap? ig\ ½kyfonf þodkY rjzpfapvifh}}[lí vnf; ½kyfü (pD&ifí) r&tyf/ (oH-2-55/ 0d-3-18/) þazmfjyyg tewåvu©Pokwåefü 'ku©jzifh tewåvu©Pmudk xif&Sm;atmif ñTefMum;jyoawmf

rl\/

½lyH bdu©a0 tedpöH? ,'edpöH wH 'ku©H? ,H 'ku©H w'ewåm? ,'ewåm wH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, yówd/ (oH-2-19/)

= &[e;fw Ykd...½yk of n ftepd wö n;f? tepd jözpaf om x½kd yk of n f 'uk w© n;f? 'uk j©zpaf om x½kd yk of nf tewwå n;f/tewjåzpaf om x½kd yk uf kd]]ig[h m r[wk ?f ig r[wk ?f ig\tw å r[wk }f}[ k þovYkd Qi f razmuf rjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwfjzifh ½Iyg/

(oH-2-19/) þtxuyf g ,'epd oö wk eå f ponwf üYkd tepd -ö 'uk © EpS rf sK;dwjYkdzi hf tewvå uP© mu kday:viG xf i&f mS ;

atmi f ñeT Mfum;jyoawmrf ol n/f tb,tf aMumi;faMumi hfxukd ohJ YkdñeT Mfum;jyoae&oen;f[rl l tepd ö 'ku© vu©Pm ESpfyg;wdkY\ avmuü ay:vGifxif&Sm;aomaMumifh jzpf\/ vuxf rJ S t;kdcuG f ye;fue f paom wppf Hkwpcf ak om ypnö ;f0wK¬ vwG uf sí uoJG mG ;cahJ om f ]]ta[m

tepd Hö= aMomf ...tepd }ö}[ kavmuü ajymqMkdu\/ þovYkd Qi ftepd vö uP© mon favmuü xi&f mS ;onf rn\f / wpzf e f rrd d cEm¨ u,kd tf waå bmü xwG jfri;f tikd ;ftrmempon hftemrsm;jzpaf y:vmaomvf n;faumif;ç opfikwfql;aji§mifhponf tpl;cH& twdkufcH&ukefaomfvnf;aumif; ]]ta[m 'ku©H = aMomf... 'ku©}}[k avmuü ajymqdkMu\/ þodkYvQif avmuü 'ku©vu©Pmonf xif&Sm;onf rnf\/ tewvå uP© mum; rxi&f mS ;ay/ ynmrsupf dr&odS wl tYkd z Ykdtrukd wf ukd Bfu;Dtwod m jzp\f ? ÓPüf rxifvG,faom vu©Pm jzpf\? xdk;xGif;odEdkifcJ\? xif&Sm;jyo&ef cJ,Of;\? ynwfwifí a[mMum; jyojcif; today;jcif;iSm cufcJvS\/ tedpö'ku©vu©Pmed OyÜg'g 0g wxm\*wmeH tEkyÜg'g 0g ynm,EÅd? tewåvu©PH 0dem Ak'¨KyÜg'g

e ynm,wd? Ak'¨KyÜga'a,0 ynm,wd/ (tbd-|-2-46/)

= tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm ESpfrsKd;wdkYum; bk&m;&SifwdkY yGifhxGef;awmfrl&m tcgüvnf;aumif;? b&k m;&iS wf Ykd ryiG xhf eG ;f&mtcgüaomvf n;faumi;f avmuü xi&f mS ;Muuek \f / tewvå uP© monuf m; b&k m;&iS wf Ykd yiG xhf eG ;fawmrf &l mtcgEiS hf ui;fí (= b&k m;&iS wf Ykd ryiG xhf eG ;f&mtcgü) rxi&f mS ;ay/ b&k m;&iS f wdkY yGifhxGef;awmfrl&mtcgüomvQif xif&Sm;ayonf/ (tbd-|-2-46/) omoemytcg wefcdk;tmEkabmf BuD;rm;Muonfh &aohy&dAdkZf jzpfMuukefaom tavmif;awmf o&b\* F q&m&ao h pon hf oal wmaf umi;fwaYkd omrf vS n;f tepd -ö 'uk [© k ynwwf iíf a[mMum;jci;fimS prG ;fEikd uf ek Mfu\/ tew[å kynwwf iíf a[mMum;jci;fimS rprG ;fEikd cf MhJuuek /f tu,íf xokd al wmaf umi;f wdkYonfvnf; rdrdwdkYxHarSmufodkY qdkufa&mufvmMuukefaom y&dowfwdkYtm; tewå[k ynwfwifí a[mMum;jci;fimS prG ;fEikd Mfuuek jfim;t/hH rrd xd aH rmS uof Ykdqukd af &muvf maom y&od w\f r\*zf vkd uf kdx;kdxiG ;f odjrifjcif;onf jzpfcJhay&monf/ (tbd-|-2-46/)

tewåvu©PynmyeO§d tnó uópd t0doa,m? oAÁnKAk'¨gear0 0doa,m/

(tbd-|-2-46/)

= oaYkd om f om0uwtYkd m; tewvå uP© mu kd ynwwf iíf a[mMum;jyojci;fonuf m; tjcm;wppf Hk wpaf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾v\f t&mum; r[wk ?f cyof rd ;fOó Hktv;HkpaHk om ood iohf xd ukd of n hfan,sw&m; rSeforQudk tukeftpif urf;ukefatmif vrf;qkH;atmif xdk;xGif; odjrifawmfrlonfh oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&SifwdkY\ t&mom jzpfayonf/ (tbd-|-2-46/) þodkYvQif tewåvu©Pmonf rxif&Sm;aom vu©Pmwpfck jzpf\/ xdk;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom vu©Pm wpfck jzpf\/ xif&Sm;jyEdkifcJaom ynwfwifí a[mMum;jyo&ef cufcJaom vu©Pmwpfck jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf tewåvu©Pmudk a[mMum;jyoawmfrlonf&Sdaomf ----

1/ tedpövu©Pmjzifhaomfvnf; xif&Sm;jyí a[mawmfrl&\/

2/ 'ku©vu©Pmjzifhaomfvnf; xif&Sm;jyí a[mawmfrl&\/

3/ tedpö 'ku© vu©Pm ESpfrsKd;jzifhaomfvnf; xif&Sm;jyí a[mawmfrl&\/ (tbd-|-2-46-47/)

xdkrQ cufcJaom tewåvu©Pm rxif&Sm;ykH xif&Sm;ykHudkvnf; þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/ tewvå uP© H emem"mw0k ed ad AmÇ \*ó treoud m&m ty#Ü ad 0"m Caee y#dpEä wé må e Oy|mw/d y / emem"mwka,m 0dedAÇKZdwGm Ce0dedaAÇma\* uaw tewåvu©PH ,mxm0o&oawm Oy|mwd/

(tbd-|-2-47/ 0dok'd¨-2-276/)

= tewåvu©Pmonf toD;toD;aom ½kyf"mw femrf"mwfwdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmjcif;udk jyKí ESvkH;roGif;jcif;aMumifh ½kyfy&rwftppf emrfy&rwftppfudk udk,fydkifobm0owåd obm0vu©PmodkYqdkufatmif ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;rodjcif;aMumifh ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJ[laom ½kyf Ce emrCf eon fz;HkvrT ;fxm;tyof n fjzpaf omaMumi hfa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f toÓd Püf rxi&f mS ;vmjci;f jzpfonf/ toD;toD;aom ½kyf"mwf emrf"mwfwdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD toD;toD; ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzm jci;fu kd jyKí (vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|metf m;jzi hf ½yk yf &rw f emryf &rw f wpvf ;HkpuD kd ord ;fqn;fjci;f [laom) ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJ = ½kyfCe emrfCe twkH;tcJwdkYudk toD;toD; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmjcif; vkyfief;&yfudk jyKvkyfEdkifcJhonf&Sdaomf tewåvu©Pm tewåÓPftjrif tewåa&mifjcnfawmfonf [kwfrSefwdkif;aom rdrd\ oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfwnfvmayonf/ þum; txufyg t|uxmrsm;\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ taMumif;jycsuf

½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;woYkd n f½yk uf vmy femruf vmy[f al om tyk pf tk vukd of m jzp½f ;kd"rw® m &MdSu\? wpvf ;Hkcsi;f jzpEf ikd of n hf prG ;ftm; r&MdSuay/ (½yl g½yl uvmyyk gÜ'e H - r[m#-D 2-235 - [al om r[m#uD m tokH;tEIef;odkY vdkufí pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom twl,SOfwGJ jzpfMuonfh emrfw&m;pkudk emruf vmy[f k ac:a0:o;HkpxJG m;ygon/f ) x½kd yk uf vmy f emruf vmywf uYkd m; y&rwef ,af jrü tao;q;Hk tzGJUtpnf;rsm; jzpfMu\/ tao;qkH; twkH;tcJ jzpfMu\/ xdk½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom y&rw¬"mwfom; toD;toD;wdkYudk vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh odrf;qnf;EdkifygrS ½kyfCe emrfCe[laom ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJrsm; NydKrnf? CeNydKygrS y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufrnf? y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufygrS tewåvu©Pmonf [kwfrSefwdkif;aom rdrd\ oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;pGm wnf&Sdvmrnf jzpfay:vmrnf jzpfayonf/

½yk uf vmy femruf vmy fwpcf tk wiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wuYkd kdy&rwof Ykdqukd af tmif ½EI ikd cf ahJ om f x½kd yk uf vmy f emruf vmy f wpcf tk wiG ;fü wn&f MdSuaom y&rw"¬ mwof m; to;Dto;Dw\Ykd Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPwå, = cPokH;yg;taygif;udkvnf; jrifawmhrnf jzpfonf/ x½kd yk ef mryf &rwwf &m;woYkd nuf m; rjzprf Da&;StzuYkd vn;f r&?dS jzpNfy;Daemuüf vn;f (tavmi;faumirf sm; pkykHxyfaeovdk) wpfae&mü pkykHaeonf r&Sd? rjzpfcifu r&Sdjcif;ç jzpfNyD;aemuf r&Sdjcif;[laom r&Sdjcif; EpS rf sK;d\ tv,üf omvQi fOyg'-f X-D bi f= jzp-f wn-f ysu ftaetm;jzi hftcukd tf we Yfxi&f mS ;pmG ay:vm jzpvf maom w&m;prk sm;om jzpMfuonuf vkd n;f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f jriaf eawmrh n f jzp\f / xwkd iG f emrfw&m;wdkYum; ----

{upä&u©aP aum#dowo[óocFg OyÜZÆdwGm ed½kZÑwd/ (oH-|-2-295/) vuzf spwf pwf uG f rsupf wd prf wdS f vQywf pjfyu f wppf ueú [Yf k ac:qtkd yaf om tcsed uf mv tawm twGif;ü tBudrfaygif; odkYr[kwf pdwåu©Paygif; odkYr[kwf emrfuvmyfaygif; tBudrfuka#wpfodef;rQ jzpfí csKyf\[k qdk\/ þtqdkrSm emrfw&m;wdkY\ tvGefvsifjrefpGm jzpfrIudk OD;wnfí rdefYqdkaom pum;rQom jzpfonf/ þtqdktrdefYt& emrfuvmyfwpfck[k ac:qdktyfaom pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;ü wn&f adS om emrwf &m;pwk oYkd n fwppf ueú [Yf al om tcsed uf mvu kdtBurd af ygi;f uak #wpof ed ;fce YfycHk ahJ omf wpfykHcefYrQom touf&SnfMu&\/ wpfzef ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; pdwåu©Paygif; = emruf vmyaf ygi;f (17)csucf erYf Qom ouwf r;f&MdSu\/ wppf ueú [Yf al om tcsed uf mvu kduak # (5000) ausmfcefY ykHaomf wpfykHcefYrQom touf&Snf\[k qdkvdkayonf/ xrkd Q ouwf r;f tcsed uf mv wakd wmi;fMuuek af om ½yk uf vmy f emruf vmy f wpcf k wpcf k twiG ;fü

wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;pkwdkYwGif jzpfNyD;ygu rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom& taetm;jzifh wnfaeaomtwåudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh &SmazGMunfhaomfvnf; rawUGrjri fjzpaf e\/ (31)btHk wiG ;füvn;f ½yk ef mruf víJG vn;f bmrQ &mS rawUG jzpaf e\/ xtkd cgwiG rf S tewåa&mifjcnfawmfonf <um;<um;0ifh0ifh iGm;iGm;pGifhpGifhjzifh wifhw,fprÜ,fpGm ay:xGef; xGufay: vmrnf jzpfayonf/ þo YkdtewÓå Ptf jri fqukd af &;twuG f½yk uf vmy femruf vmyrf sm;u kdCeto;Dto;D NyKdatmif ÓPjfzi hfcjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½&I awmrh nof m jzpaf yon[f k ,MHkunpf mG rwS of m;av&m\/ xokd Ykd½yk uf vmyf emruf vmyrf sm;u kd Ceto;Dto;D NyKdatmi f ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí "mwcf EJG ikd af &; ½yI mG ;Eikd af &;twuG f vdktyfaomt&mum; pdwå0dok'¨d ac:aom Oypm&orm" d tyeÜ morm"yd i f jzpaf yown;f/ orm"&d ydS grS oEd ikd jfriEf ikd af om w&m;rsm; jzpof n[f k b&k m;&iS uf ,kd af wmwf ikd yf ivf Qi f orm"od wk eå rf sm;wiG f a[mMum; xm;awmfrlNyD; jzpfayonf/ þwGif Ce - twkH;tcJ taMumif;udk qufvufí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/

### ½kyfCe = ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ okH;rsKd;

½kyfw&m;rsm;udk ½kyfy&rwf e,fajrodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½I&mü ½kyfCe ac: ½kyftwkH;tcJ okH;rsKd; NydKzdkY vdkayonf/ ½kyfydkif;qdkif&mü ½kyfCe ac: ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ okH;rsKd;&SdaMumif;udk #DumwdkYü zGifhjyvsuf &Sd\/

Ce0dedaAÇm\*EdÅ oEÅwdorl[udpöCemeH 0dedAÇKZeH 0da0peH/

(r-#D-1-365/ 'D-#D-2-308/ r[m#D-1-428/)

= ½kyfCe ac: ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJwdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí NzdKcGJzsufqD;jcif;[lonf oEÅwdCe-orl[Ce-udpöCe[laom ½kyfwkH; ½kyfcJwdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmjcif; wnf;/ (r-#D-1-365/)

þ #Dumq&mawmfwdkY\ owfrSwfcsuft& ½kyfw&m;rsm;ü ---- (1) oEÅwdCe (2) orl[Ce (3) udpöCe[k ½kyftwkH;tcJ okH;rsKd;om &Sdonf/ ½kyfw&m;rsm;ü tm&r®PCe r&Sday/ taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\/ bk&m;&Sifonf "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf0,f y&rw¬w&m;wdkYudk om&r®P"r®ç tem&r®P"r®[k ESpfzdkY

ESpfpk jyKí atmufygtwdkif; cGJjcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ uwar "r®m om&r®Pm/

a0'emu©aE¨m onmu©aE¨m ocFg&u©aE¨m 0dnmPu©aE¨m/ £ar "r®m om&r®Pm/ uwar "r®m tem&r®Pm/

oAÁÍö ½lyH tocFwm p "mwk/ £ar "r®m tem&r®Pm/ (tbd-1-238/) þtxuyf g "ro® \*PF yD gVad wmwf iG fb&k m;&iS of n fa0'emuE© m¨ onmuE© m¨ ocgF&uE© m¨ 0nd mPu©E¨m [laom emrfcE¨m av;yg; = emrfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkYudk tm½kH,lwwfaom om&r®Pw&m;wdkY [lí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ wpfzef ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;ESifh tocFw"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk tm½kH r,wl wof n hftem&rP® w&m;w[Ykd íl vn;f a[mMum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / xwkd iG ftm½,Hk wl wof n hfom&r®Pw&m;wdkYüomvQif tm&r®PCe &SdaMumif;udk 0dok'¨dr\*fr[m#DumwGif þodkY zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

wxm om&r®P"r®meH owdyd tm&r®Pu&Paba' {uawm \*,Srmem tm&r®PCewm p/ (r[m#D-2-437/)

= tm½,Hk wl waf om om&rP® w&m;w\Ykd tm½jHkyKr I ujJGym;aomvf n;f wpcf wk n;ftjzp f p,JG cl ahJ omf tm&r®PCe jzpfonf[k zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ odkYtwGuf tm½kH,lwwfaom emrfw&m;wdkYü omvQif tm&rP® Ce &adS yon/f ½yk wf &m;wuYkd m; tm½rHk ,wl waf om tem&rP® w&m;rsm; jzpMfu\/ otYkd wuG f ½kyfw&m;wdkYü tm&r®PCe[laom twkH;tcJ r&Sdojzifh txufyg rlvyPÖmo#Dum paom #DumwdkYü ½kyfydkif;wGif CeokH;rsKd;om zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ wpfzef «om&r®Pmwd [d 0peH pdwåapwodumeH tm&ra® Pe 0ed m ty0Ü wadå n0 'aD yw/d (rvl #-D 1-181) = om&rP® [al om pum;on fpwd -f apwoud f wdkY\ tm½kHESifh uif;í rjzpfjcif;oabmudkomvQif jy\/» þ#DumtzGifht&vnf; om&r®Pw&m; [ol nphf um;rmS emrwf &m;wuYkd okd m &nñf eT ;fxm;aom pum;jzp\f / otYkd wuG f½yk üf vn;f Ceav;rsK;d[k ajym½;kdqpkd O f&adS omvf n;f ½yk wf oYkd n fom&rP® w&m; r[wk jfci;faMumi hf½yk üf tm&rP® Cer&[dS krwS yf g/

### 1/ oEÅwdCe = ½kyftpOftwef;twkH;tcJ

uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wnf;[laom taMumif;w&m; av;yg;wdkYaMumifh toD;toD; jzpfay:vm aom ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fwiG f awaZm"mw f yg0ivf su&f \dS ? ,i;fawaZm"mwuf kd Ow[k vk n;f ac:qokd n/f ,if;awaZm"mwf Owkonf MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopf rsm;udk tqifhqifh jzpfay:apEdkif\/ erlemtm;jzifh pu©K'ouuvmyf = pu©KtMunf"mwfvQif (10) cak jrmu f&adS om ½yk uf vmytf reI wf pcf kqMkduygp/Ykd ,i;fpuK©'ouuvmyuf kd"mwcf aJG om fyx0çD tmaygç awaZmç 0ga,mç 0PÖç \*E¨ç &oç MoZmç ZD0dwç pu©Kyom'[k ½kyfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;udk awGU&Sdrnf jzpof n/f (½yk uf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;wiG fxyrf aH zmjfyrn fjzpyf gon/f ) ,i;f (10)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wwYkd iG f awaZm"mw fyg0ivf su f&\dS / ,i;fawaZm"mwof n fMoZmvQi f(8)cak jrmu&f adS om OwZk MoZ|ru½yk uf kd jzpfap\/ (pu©K'ouuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf = Owk\ om;wnf;/) wpfzef ,if;OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGifvnf; odkYr[kwf ½kyfuvmyfwGifvnf; awaZm"mwf yg0if

vsuf &Sdjyef\? ,if;awaZm"mwfonfvnf; OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ (rlv pu©K'ouuvmyf\ twGif;ü wnf&SdaomawaZm"mwf = Owk\ ajr;wnf;/)

þen;ftwikd ;f ½yk \f XuD mvo Ykda&muwf ikd ;f a&muwf ikd ;f xxkd pkd uK©'ouuvmywf wYkd iG fyg0iaf om

awaZm"mwf = Owkonf (4) (5)qifhaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ «xdk (4) (5)qifh aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;wdkYwGif aemufqkH;tqifh aemufqkH;tBudrfü jzpfaom ½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0iaf om awaZm"mw f= Owuk m; ½yk uf vmy ftoptf opuf kdrjzpaf pEikd af wmah y/» þen;fu kden;fríDS usef½kyfuvmyfwdkYüvnf; oabmaygufygav/ tao;pdwfjzpfykHudkvnf;aumif; ½IuGufudkvnf;aumif; ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;½IuGufwGif xyfrHí azmfjyrnf jzpfygonf/ xdk½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/ tcsKdUaom ½kyfuvmyfü wnf&SdaomawaZm"mwfu (3) (4)qifh (4) (5) qifhaom ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk qifhuJ aus;Zl;jyKvsuf jzpfay:ap\/ orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYuJhodkY aom pwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd Zå uvmyrf sm;wiG fyg0iaf om awaZm"mwjfzprf ltZÑwwå iG of mru A['d o¨ Ykd wikd af tmi ftqiahf ygi;frsm;pmG u kdqiuhf qJ iuhf Jaus;Z;ljyKvsu f½yk uf vmy ftoptf oprf sm;u kdjzpaf p\/ ,i;fOwZk MoZ|ru½yk rf sm;u kdoabmw l= obm\*jzpaf om wpOf wak Mumi hfjzpaf om½yk wf &m;[ kac:\/ wpfzef pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m&[lonf rpm;rDtcdkufü jzpfapç pm;rsKdNyD;í tpmopftdrf

twGif;ü cE¨mtdrftwGif;odkY rjyefYESHUrD tpmopfaum|motjzpfü wnfcdkufü jzpfap Owkac:onfh awaZm"mwfaMumifh jzpfonfh OwkZ MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpfonf/ (32) aum|mowdkYwGif tpmopfaum|moyif jzpfonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if; tpmopfaum|moü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pdkufí ½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udkom awGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYum; Owkac:onfh awaZm"mwfaMumifh jzpfaeaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwnf;/ uvmywf pcf tk wiG ;fü wn&f adS om awaZm"mwaf Mumi hf aemuxf y f uvmy f toptf oprf sm; quuf m qufum jzpfaeykHudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ ,if;OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü MoZm yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ ,if;OwkZMoZmonf tpmopftjzpfü wnf&Sdcdkuf cE¨mudk,fwGif; odkY rjyefYESHUcif OwkZ½kyf OwkZMoZm tqifhwGifom wnf&Sdaeao;onf/ ,if;OwkZMoZmonf tpmopf tdrf\ 0ef;usifwGif wnf&Sdaeaom ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ZD0dwe0uuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf[laom ygpuawaZm"mwf ac: tpmudk aMuusufapwwfaom ur®Z0rf;rD;\ tm;ay; axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdí cE¨mtdrftwGif;odkY jyefYESHUí oGm;cJhonf&Sdaomf MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom MoZ |ru ½kyfuvmyftaejzifhom jyefYESHUí oGm;\? ,if; MoZ|ru½kyfrsm;udk tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfrsm;[k ac:\/ ,cif tpmopf trnf&aom OwkZ-MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmaMumifh jzpfay: vmaom ½kyfrsm;jzpfí tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyf[k ac:jcif;jzpfonf/ (OwkZMoZm\ om;wnf;/) ,if; tm[m&ZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom MoZmudk tm[m&ZMoZm[k ac:\/

uaH Mumi hf jzpaf om urZ® ½yk uf vmyçf pwd af Mumi hf jzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk uf vmyçf Owak Mumi hf jzpaf om OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;üvnf; MoZmyg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ ur®ZMoZmç pdwåZMoZmç OwkZMoZm[k toD;toD; ac:qakd yon/f ,i;furZ® MoZmç pwd Zå MoZmç OwZk MoZm to;Dto;Don ftxuyf g tm[m&ZMoZm\ tm;ay;axmuyf rhH I tutl nuD kd &&cdS ahJ om f MoZmvQi f (8)cak jrmu f &adS om tjcm;tjcm;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfrsm;udk tcsKdUt&mü (4) (5) qifhç tcsKdUae&mü tqifhrsm;pGm jzpfapEdkifjyef\/ wpfzef a&S;a&S;aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmonfvnf; aemufaemuf topftopfaom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf wYkd iG fyg0iaf om wn&f adS om MoZm\ taxmutf yuhH kd&cahJ om fpm;rsKvd ukd af om tpmtm[m&\ tqtD EpS f MoZm"mw f tm;aumi;fvQi f tm;aumi;fov kd (10)qi hf (12)qi hf ponof Ykd wdkifatmif tqifhqifhaom MoZ|ru½kyf topftopfwdkYudk qufumqufum jzpfapEdkifjyef\/ (,cif tpmopf trnf&aom OwkZMoZm\ ajr;jrpf tqufqufyifwnf;/) þenf;jzifh wpfBudrf pm;rsKd vukd af om tpmtm[m&on f (7)&uof wYkd ikd af tmiyf i f cEm¨ trd \f twiG ;fü jyeEYf UHSí jzpaf eaom [\l / (0dok'¨d-2-249-252 - Munfhyg/)

,if;odkY jzpfaerIudk oabmwl = obm\* jzpfaom wpftm[m& wpfMoZmaMumifh jzpfaom

½kyfrsm;[k ac:onf/

,i;f wpOf w kwptf m[m&aMumi hfjzpaf om ½yk rf sm;u kd= wpOf w kwptf m[m&twiG ;fü wn&f adS om

½yk rf sm;u kdtpOtf we;fwpcf wk n;f wpqf uwf n;ftjzp frjribf J½yk uf vmywf pcf pk Dwpcf pk DcjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½EI ikd jfriEf ikd vf Qi foEwÅ Cd e = tpOtf we;ftw;HktcJ NyKdomG ;Ny Djzp\f / tu,íf r;Dye;ftwe;f wpcf uk ohJ Ykd tyfcsnfBudK;wef; wpfckuJhodkY tpOftwef; wpfcktjzpf wpfqufwnf; wpfckwnf;tjzpf jrifcJhaomf (uvmyfwpfckcsif; taejzifh jywfí rjrifcJhaomf) oEÅwdCe = tpOftwef; twkH;tcJ zkH;tkyfaeonf rnfayonf/ xdkodkY oEÅwdCe[laom tpOftwef; twkH;tcJ zkH;tkyfaeygu uvmyfudk rjrifEdkifao; ojzifh uvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü &Sdaom ½kyfoabmw&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pwd jfzmí jriaf tmi f ½yI mG ;jci;fjzi hf½yk yf &rwef ,af jrtppof Ykdqukd af tmi f ½yI mG ;a&;rmS tvrS ;fa0;vsuyf if &SdaeOD;rnf jzpfonf/ y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;yguvnf; tewåÓPftjrifodkY qdkufa&;rSm ydkí ydkíyif a0;vsuf &SdaeOD;rnf jzpfayonf/

### 2/ orl[Ce = ½kyftaygif;tpktwkH;tcJ

,i;f½yk uf vmywf pcf k wpcf k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om (8)rsK;daom½yk çf (9)rsK;daom½yk çf (10)rsK;daom½yk f paom ½yk yf &rwof abmw&m;rsm;u kdrrd drrd wd \Ykd qikd &f mqikd &f m u,kd yf ikd fy&rw"¬ ro® bm0ow[då al om u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© moqYkd ukd af tmi fwpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;Hkp DÓPjfzi hfcjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½EI ikd yf gu jriEf ikd yf gu or[l Ce = ½yk tf aygi;ftp k tw;Hktc J NyKdNy D jzp\f / xokd Ykd y&rwof Ykd ÓPtf jriqf ukd af tmi f ½yk uf vmyf wpfck wpfckudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifrIudk þpmrlwGif ½kyfuvmyfudk "mwfcGJonf[kyif ac:a0: o;HkpxJG m;ygon/f ,i;fo Ykd½yk uf vmywf pcf tk wiG ;fü wn&f adS om (8)rsK;d (9)rsK;d (10)rsK;dpaom ½yk of abm w&m;rsm;udk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif "mwfrcGJEdkifao;ygu orl[Ce[laom taygif;tpk twkH;tcJ rNydK? CerNydKu y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkuf? y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;ygu tewåa&mifjcnf awmfonfvnf; wifhw,fprÜ,fpGm uGefYjrL;xGufay:í rvmEdkif[k rSwfyg/

### 3/ udpöCe = ½kyfvkyfief;udpötwkH;tcJ

,i;f ½yk uf vmy f wpcf wk pcf tk wiG ;fü wn&f adS om (8)rsK;dç (9)rsK;dç (10)rsK;d paom y&rw"¬ mwof m; jzpfonfh ½kyfw&m; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDü qdkif&m qdkif&m udk,fydkifvkyfief; udpö&yf toD;toD; &SdMu\/ yx0D"mwfonf uvmyfwl½kyfw&m;wdkY\ wnf&mjzpfjcif; udpö&Sd\ (ywd|me&o)/ tmayg"mwfonf ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wdk;yGm;apjcif; udpö&Sd\ (jAL[e&o)/ awaZm"mwfonf½kyfw&m;wdkYudk &ifhusufapjcif; aq;Gjrnahf pjci;f upd &ö \dS (y&yd gpe&o)/ 0ga,m"mwof nwf eG ;fuejfci;f upd &ö d\S (or'k &D P&o) - þoYkd ponfh vkyfief;udpö toD;toD; udk,fpD&Sd\/ ,if; ½kyfy&rwfw&m; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD\ qdkif&mqdkif&m u,kd yf ikd vf yk if e;fupd tö x;lu kdÓPjfzi hfcjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½EI ikd jfriEf ikd yf gu upd Cö e = ½yk vf yk if e;fupd ötw;HktcJ NyKdNy Djzp\f / y&rw"¬ mwof m; ½yk wf &m; wpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;Hkp\D qikd &f mqikd &f m vyk if e;fupd &ö y fto;Dto;Dukd ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifjrifEdkifojzifh udpöwpfckwnf;tjzpf xifaerI udpötwkH;tcJ NydKoGm;jcif; jzpf\/ xdkodkY ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom y&rw¬"mwfom; ½kyfw&m; toD;toD;\ qdkif&mqdkif&m vkyfief;udpö&yf toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí rjrifbJ udpöwpfckwnf;tjzpf jrifaeygu udpöCe twkH;tcJ rNydKEdkif/ udpöCe rNydKbJ udpöCe twkH;tcJ zkH;tkyfaeygu tewå a&mifjcnfawmfonfvnf; uGefYjrL;xGufay:vmEdkifrnf r[kwfay/

vdkufem&rnfhwm0ef

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if; ½kyfCe[laom ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ okH;rsKd; NydKa&;twGuf ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom (8)rsKd; (9)rsKd; (10)rsKd; paom ½kyfy&rwfw&m; toD;toD;udk = ½kyfy&rwf w&m;wdkif;udk vu©P-&o- ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh pepfwus odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ½I&modrf;qnf;&m ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&mü ½kyfy&rwfe,fajr tppfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyf w&m;wikd ;fü ½EI ikd ford ;fqn;fEikd fÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,El ikd af &;twuG fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fOypm&orm"çd tyÜemorm"d [laom ESpfrsKd;aom orm"dwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom orm"dudk xlaxmif&rnf jzpfayonf/ orm"d&SdygrS odEdkifaomt&m odaumif;aomt&mrsm; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/

emrfCe (4) rsKd;

wpfzef emrfw&m;wdkYwGifvnf; ----

1/ oEÅwdCeç 2/ orl[Ceç

3/ udpöCeç

4/ tm&r®PCe - [lí

Ce (= twkH;tcJ) av;rsKd; &Sdjyef\/ rlv#DumwGif þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ oEwÅ Cd em'eD H t, H 0ad oaom -- y&k rd yprdä me H ed&E&Å wm, {ubD wl mer0d y0w dåoEwÅ Cd ewm?

wxm zóm'eD H {uor[l 0aoe 'Ak aÁd n,supd aö b'0aoe {um&rP® wm0aoe p {ubD wl mer0d y0wåd orl[m'dCewmwd/ (rlv#D-1-60/)

þtxuyf g rvl #uD mwiG f ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf al om ,i;f emryf ikd ;fCe[al om emrwf ;Hkemrcf J av;rsK;d wdkY\ t"dyÜg,frSm þodkY jzpf\/

### 1/ oEÅwdCe = emrftpOftwef;twkH;tcJ

emrfw&m;wdkYü 0DxdpdwfESifh 0Dxdrkwfpdwf[k ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ xdkwGif 0DxdrkwfpdwfwdkYrSm - b0wpfckwGif tpqkH;jzpfonfh y#doaE¨pdwfç aemufqkH;jzpfonfh pkwdpdwfç tv,f b0wpfavQmufvkH;ü 0Dxdpdwfrsm; rjzpuf b0wiG fpwd tf pO frjywpf aJ &;twuG fb0\taMumi;fw&m;tjzp fjzpaf y:aeaom b0ipf wd [f k o;HkrsK;d &\dS / y#od aEp¨ wd Ef iS hfpwk pd wd wf rYkd mS b0wpcf tk wiG ;fü wpBfurd pf oD m jzpaf omvf n;f b0ipf wd rf mS 0Dxdpdwfrsm; rjzpfonfhtcsdefü 0DxdpdwftpOfwdkY\ tMum;tMum;ü tBudrfrsm;pGm b0wpfavQmufvkH; xukd of v kdjzpaf e\/ xykd #od aEp¨ wd f b0ipf wd f pwk pd wd wf uYkd kdpwd uå P© wpcf ck si;f cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí rjribf J wpfqufwnf; wpfckwnf; wpfpdwfwnf;tjzpf jrifcJhaomf oEÅwdCe = emrftpOftwef; twkH;tcJ z;Hktyk af eon f rn\f / pwd uå P© wpcf ck si;f wpcf ck si;f cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí jricf ahJ om f oEwÅ Cd e = emrtf pOf twef; twkH;tcJ NydKoGm;NyD jzpf\/ wpfzef 0DxdpdwfwdkYonfvnf; pdwåed,mr[laom pdwfwdkY\ udef;aojrJaom ed,mr "r®wmvrf;-

aMumif;twdkif;omvQif jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMu\/ ,if;"r®wmvrf;aMumif;u ajymif;vJí jzpf½dk;"r®wm r&SdMuay/ Oyrm - ½lyg½kHudk odjrifonfh pu©K'Gg&0Dxd pdwfapwodufrsm; qdkMuygpdkY/ ,if; pu©K'Gg&0Dxd pdwfapwodufwdkYonf ½lyg½kHu tvGefxif&Sm;í pdwåu©P tjynfht0 jzpfcJhaomf ---- yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç pu©K0dnmPfç orÜ#dpädKif;ç oEÅD&Pç 0ka|mç aZm (7)Budrfç w'g½kH (2)Budrf [laom ed,mr vrf;aMumif; twdkif;om jzpf\/ jrefrmvdkqdkaomf ---- qifjcifç jrifodç vufcHç pkHprf;ç qkH;jzwfç aZm (7)Budrfç w'g½kH (2)Burd f[al om e,d mrvr;faMumi;ftwikd ;f jzp\f ? pwd eå ,d mr[ kac:\/ ,i;fo Ykdpwd eå ,d mrvr;faMumi;f twdkif; jzpfoGm;aom pdwftpOfwpfckudk 0Dxd[k ac:\/ ,if; wpf0Dxd twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom emrfw&m; wuYkd kdpwd uå P© wpcf ck si;f cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí pwd wf pvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;HkpuD kdrjribf Jpwd wf pcf wk n;ftjzp fjricf ahJ omf oEÅwdCe = emrftpOftwef; twkH;tcJ zkH;tkyfaeonf rnfayonf/ þum; yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç þum; puK©0nd mPçf þum; or#Ü dpädKi;fç þum; oE&DÅ Pç þum; 0ak |mç þum; yxraZmç þum; 'wk ,d aZm ponjfzi hf pwd uå P© wikd ;fü wpvf ;Hkp D wpvf ;Hkp D cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí jricf ahJ om f oEwÅ Cd e = emrtf pOtf we;f tw;Hktc J NyKdomG ;Ny D jzp\f ? oEwÅ Cd e = emrtf pOtf we;ftw;HktcuJ kd ÓPjfzi hf NzKdczJG suqf ;DEikd Nfy D jzp\f /

### 2/ orl[Ce = emrftaygif;tpktwkH;tcJ

wpfzef emrfw&m;wdkYonf wpfvkH;csif; jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&SdMu/ pdwfESifh apwodufwdkYonf pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü twl,SOfwGJíom jzpfMu\/ 0Dxdrkwfpdwf trnf&aom y#doaE¨pdwf b0ifpdwf pkwdpdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç 0DxdpdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç pdwfapwodufwdkYonf aygif;pkí tkyfpk tvdkufom jzpfMu\/ ykHpHqdk&aomf wd[dwfy#doaE¨ wnfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ y#doaE¨tcg emrfw&m;wdkYrSm aomreóa0'emESifh ,SOfcJhonf jzpftHh/

1/ todpdwf = 0dnmPf (1)vkH;?

2/ tnormef; trnf&onfh ESpfbuf&apwoduf (13)vkH;?

3/ taumif;pdwftm;vkH;ESifh qufqHonfh aombPom"m&Papwoduf (19)vkH;? 4/ ynda`E´ apwoduf (1)vkH;?

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf (34)vkH; &Sd\/ y#doaE¨ü emrfw&m; (34)vkH;&SdcJhaomf xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ b0ifESifh

pkwdpdwfwdkYrSmvnf; tvm;wlyif (34)pDyif &Sd\/ wpfzef txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom pu©K'Gg&0DxdpdwftpOf0,f ----

1/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü pdwfapwoduf (11)vkH;ç

2/ pu©K0dnmPfü pdwfapwoduf (8)vkH;ç

3/ orÜ#dpdäKif;ü pdwfapwoduf (11)vkH;ç

4/ oEÅD&Pü pdwfapwoduf (aomreójzpfaomf) (12)vkH;ç

5/ 0ka|mü pdwfapwoduf (12)vkH;ç

6/ aZmü (ÓPf-yDwd ,SOfaom r[mukodkvfaZm jzpfaomf) pdwfapwoduf (34)vkH;pD ---toD;toD; &Sd\/

7/ w'g½kHüvnf; tvm;wl (34)vkH;pD &SdEdkif\/ (tus,fudk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif Munfhyg/) þovYkd Qi femrwf &m;woYkd n fpwd uå P© wpcf kwpcf ktwiG ;fü xukd of v kd,OS wf íJG om jzp½f ;kd"rw® m &SdMu\/ ,if;pdwåu©P wpfck wpfck twGif;ü twl,SOfwGJ jzpfMuaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk - þum; zóç þum; a0'emç þum; onmç þum; apwemç þum; 0dnmPf ponfjzifh wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí rjrifbJ wpfckwnf; wpfpdwfwnf;tjzpf jrifcJhaomf orl[Ce = emrftaygif;tpk twkH;tcJ zkH;tkyfxm;onf zkH;tkyfaeonf rnf\/

,if;emrftaygif;tpk twkH;tcJudk - þum; zóç þum; a0'emç þum; onmç þum; apwemç þum; 0dnmPf ponfjzifh (8)vkH;&Sdu (8)vkH;ç (34)vkH;&Sdu (34)vkH;aom emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkif jrifEdkif odrf;qnf;Edkif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifvQif orl[Ce = emrftaygif;tpk twkH;tcJ NydKoGm;NyD jzpf\? emrftaygif;tpk twkH;tcJudk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJ zsufqD;Edkifonf rnf\/

### 3/ udpöCe = emrfvkyfief;udpötwkH;tcJ

,if;pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;ü twl,SOfwGJ jzpfMuaom emrfw&m;pkudk emrfuvmyf[k ac:\/ ,if; emrfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom emrfy&rw¬"mwfom; toD;toD;wdkYü qdkif&m qdkif&m vkyfief;udpö toD;toD; &SdMu\/ todpdwf0dnmPfonf tm½kHudk &,l&mü jy"mef;aom y"me a&U SoGm;acgif;aqmifjzpfjcif; vkyfief;udpö (ykAÁ\*Fr&o) &Sd\/ zóonf tm½kHESifh todpdwfudk qufpyf ay;jcif; tm½kHudk yGwfcsKyfxdcdkufjcif; (oCF¥e&o) vkyfief;udpö &Sd\/ a0'emonf tm½kH\ t&omudk tpOcf pH m;jci;f (tEbk 0e&o) vyk if e;fupd ö &\dS / onmon f tm½uHk kd aemuxf ywf pzf e f ozd &Ykd e f trwS f edrdwfudk jyKjcif; (ykeoÍÆmeeedrdwåu&P&o) vkyfief;udpö &Sd\/ apwemonf aMumifhMuAsmyg&jyKjcif; (tm,[l e&o) vyk if e;fupd &ö \dS / þo Ykdponjfzi hfpwd uå P© wpcf kwpcf ktwiG ;fü tw,l OS wf jJGzpMfuaom emrwf &m;wikd ;f emrwf &m;wikd ;fü u,kd yf ikd vf yk if e;fupd ö to;Dto;D &MdSu\/ ,i;fvyk if e;fupd ö to;Dto;D udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí rjrifcJhaomf udpöCe = emrfvkyfief;udpö twkH;tcJ zkH;tkyfaeonf rnf\/ þum; zó\vkyfief;udpö? þum; a0'em\ vkyfief;udpö ponfjzifh udpövkyfief;&yf toD;toD;udk

ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkif odrf;qnf;Edkif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,lEdkifaomf udpöCe = emrfvkyfief;udpö twkH;tcJ NydKoGm;NyD jzpf\? emrfvkyfief;udpötwkH;tcJudk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;EdkifNyD jzpf\? ÓPfjzifh

NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkifonf rnf\/

### 4/ tm&r®PCe = tm½kH,lrItwkH;tcJ

emrwf &m;tm;v;HkwoYkd n ftm½,Hk wl waf om om&rP® w&m;csn;fom jzpMfu\/ oaYkd om f0yd óem e,fü t½IcH emrfw&m;ESifh ½Iwwfaom tm½kH,lwwfaom emrfw&m;[k ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ (0dok'¨d-2-262/) t½lyowåu½Ienf;ü ½Iaeaom 0dyóempdwfudk aemufpdwfjzifh wpfzef jyefí 0dyóem½I&ef wpfenf; qdkaomf a&S;0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfudk aemuf 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwf tpOfjzifh wpfzef jyefí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ wpfzef b\*FÓPfydkif;wGifvnf; ----

ÓwÍö ÓPÍö Oabmyd 0dyówd/ (0dok'¨d-2-278/)

= Ów trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;odtyfonfh 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m; [laom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ÓPtrnf&aom ½Iaeaom ÓPfjy"mef;aom 0dyóem raem'gG&ud aZm0xD d pwd tf pOuf vkd n;faumi;f - þ Ów-ÓP EpS rf sK;dv;Hkuykd i f 0yd óem½&I e f ñeT Mfum; xm;awmfrl\/ xdkwGif t½IcH emrfw&m;bufü oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe[k CeokH;rsKd; &Sdovdk ½Iaeonfh 0dyóemÓPfbufüvnf; wpfenf; ½Iaeonfh 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfbufüvnf; oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe[k emrfwkH;emrfcJ okH;rsKd;&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ ½Iaeonfh 0dyóem raem'gG&ud aZm0xD dpwd tf pObf uüf &adS om emrwf ;Hkemrcf oJ ;HkrsK;duvkd n;f ÓPjfzi hfNzKdczJG suqf ;Dí y&rwof Ykd

ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ½I&rnfom jzpfonf? wpfzef jyefí 0dyóem½I&rnfom jzpfonf/ xdk½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPfum; wpfenf; 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfum; 0dyóeme,fü txl;ojzifh tm½kH,lwwfaom w&m;yif jzpfonf/ om&r®Pw&m;yif jzpfonf/ xdk 0dyóemÓPf jy"mef;vsuf &Sdaom 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfudk ----

1/ þum; raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç þum; yxraZmç þum; 'kwd,aZm - þodkYponfjzifh pdwåu©Pwpf cpk Dwpcf pk uD kdÓPjfzi hfcjJGcm;pwd jfzmí rjribf J0yd óemÓP forYkd [wk f0yd óempwd wf pcf ktjzpjfziohf m jrifcJhaomf oEÅwdCe[laom emrftpOftwef; twkH;tcJ zkH;aeonf rnf\/ þum; raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç þum; yxraZmç þum; 'kwd,aZm - þodkY ponfjzifh pdwåu©P wpfckpD wpfckpDudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pwd jfzmí jricf ahJ om f ½EI ikd cf ahJ om f oEwÅ Cd e[al om emrtf pOtf we;f tw;HktcuJ kdÓPjfzi hfNzKdczJG suqf ;D Edkifonf rnfayonf? oEÅwdCe NydKNyD jzpfayonf/

2/ wpfzef pdwåu©P wpfckwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom «raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü emrfw&m; (12)vkH;ç aZm toD;toD;ü emrfw&m; (34)vkH; paom» emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk 0dyóemÓPf 0dyóempdwf wpfck tjzpfjzifhom jrifcJhaomf orl[Ce[laom emrftaygif;tpk twkH;tcJ zkH;aeonf rnf\/ pdwåu©Pwpfck wpcf tk wiG ;füwn&f adS om emrwf &m;puk kdþum; zóç þum; a0'emç þum; onmç þum; apwemç þum; 0dnmPfponfjzifh wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifcJhaomf odcJhaomf ÓPfjzifh jricf ahJ om f wpzf ejfyeíf 0yd óem½EI ikd cf ahJ om f or[l Ce[al om emrtf aygi;ftp k tw;HktcuJ kdÓPjfzihf

NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkifonf rnfayonf? orl[CeNydKNyD jzpf\/

3/ wpzf e f,i;fpwd uå P© wpcf wk pcf ktwiG ;f& dSemrwf &m;pwk \Ykd vyk if e;fupd &ö y fto;Dto;Du kdÓPjfzihf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí rocd ahJ om fr½EI ikd cf ahJ om fupd Cö e[al om emrvf yk if e;fupd tö w;Hktc Jz;Hktyk af eon frn\f / þum; zó\ vkyfief;udpöç þum; a0'em\ vkyfief;udpöç þum; onm\ vkyfief;udpöç þum; apwem\ vkyfief;udpöç þum; 0dnmPf\ vkyfief;udpö - ponfjzifh vkyfief;udpö&yf toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifcJhaomf odcJhaomf ÓPfjzifhjrifcJhaomf udpöCe[laom emrfwkH;emrfcJudk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkifonf rnfayonf? udpöCe[laom emrfvkyfief;udpötwkH;tcJ NydKNyD; jzpf\/ x½kd aI eon hf0yd óemÓPbf uüf wn&f adS om orYkd [wk f ½aI eon hf0yd óem raem'gG&ud aZm0xD d pdwftpOfbufü wnf&Sdaom oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe[laom CeokH;rsKd;udkum;tm&r®PCe[k trnwf prf sK;dwn;fjzi hfac:a0:o;HkpxJG m;on[f krwS yf g/ 0yd óemt&mü tx;lojzi hftm½,Hk wl waf om om&rP® w&m;um; 0yd óemÓP forYkd [wk f0yd óemÓP fjy"me;faom raem'gG&ud 0yd óemaZm0xD d pwd tf pOyf i f jzpaf omaMumiwhf n;f/ 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI H emrwf &m;wbYkd uüf oEwÅ Cd e or[l Ce upd Cö e[ kCeo;HkrsK;d &ídS ½wI waf om 0yd óemÓP fjy"me;faom raem'gG&ud aZm0xD dpwd tf pObf uüf tm&rP® Ce wprf sK;dom &\dS / þo Ykd cjJGcm;,rl oS mvQi f emrwf &m;ü Ceav;rsK;d t"yd gÜ, f &iS ;fomG ;rn/f þodkYvQif 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom 'ku©opöm ork',opöm trnf&aom ½kyf-emrf-

aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;[laom Óww&m;ESifh ½Iaeonfh 0dyóemÓPf[laom ÓPw&m; - þ

ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJ [laom ½kyfCe emrfCe twkH;tcJrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifygrS xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYü zefqif;&Sif y&rtwåESifh tzefqif; c&H aom Z0D tw å r&dSruI vkd n;faumi;fç xokd cgF&w&m;wüYkd wppf wHk paf ,muaf om tw\å tvtkd wikd ;f rjzpfrI tewåoabmudkvnf;aumif;ç rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfae onh ftwrå [wk of nh ftewoå abmuvkd n;faumi;fç xokd cgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPrpJ wooJ J NyKdysuaf eonhf oabmudkvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifae&rnf jzpf\? xdkodkY ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifae&aomtcg ----

1/ þjzpfay:aeaomocFg&w&m;onf wnfrI XDumvodkY ra&mufygapownf;/

2/ wnfrI XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom þocFg&w&m;onf raqG;jrnhf r&ifha&mfygapownf; = rtdkygapownf;/

3/ aqG;jrnhf &ifha&mf tdkrif;jcif;odkY a&muf&Sdaeaom þocFg&w&m;onf ysufjcif; bifumvjzifh rysufpD;ygapownf; - [k þokH;rsKd;aom t&mXmewdkYü wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g tw\å tvtkd wikd ;f jzprf oI abmum; r&odS nof mwn;f? xokd cgF&w&m;wüYkd xwkd ppf wHk paf ,muf aom yk\*¾dKvf owå0g twå\ tvdktwdkif; jzpfaom tjcif;t&mrS qdwfokOf;ae\? xdkaMumifh xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYonf ----

1/ twårS qdwfokOf;jcif; oknwoabmaMumifhvnf; tewå rnfayonf/

2/ xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYü tpdk;w& ydkifqdkifonfh omrdydkif&Sif twå r&Sdjcif; teufoabmaMumifhvnf; xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYonf tewå rnfayonf/

3/ xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYü wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom twå\ tvdktwdkif; jyKvkyfí &Edkifaomoabm r&Sd jcif;aMumifhvnf; xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYonf tewå rnfayonf/

4/ omoemy t,tl q &SdMuuek af omy\*k Kd¾vwf YkdMuqH xm;tyof n hfzeqf i;f&iS f y&rw å (= y&rtw)å ? tzefqif;cH&aom ZD0twå&Sd\[k ,laom twå0g'ESifh xdyfwdkufqefYusifbuf jzpfaomaMumifh vnf; xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYonf tewå rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-2-45/) þuJhodkYaom tewåÓPftjrif ay:xGef;ay:aygufvma&;twGuf ½kyf"mwf emrf"mwfwdkYudk wpf v;Hkp D wpvf ;Hkp D ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí Cetw;HktcrJ sm;u kd NyKduoJG mG ;atmiÓf Pjfzi hf NzKdczJG suqf ;Dvsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnfom jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY ½IyGm;EdkifaomtcgwGifrS xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ rjzpfcifu r&Sdjcif;ç jzpfNyD;aemuf r&Sdjcif;[laom r&Sdjcif;ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,füom vQi ftveG tYf veG fwakd wmi;fvaS om ,m,tD cukd tf wetYf m;jziohf m tepd tö aetxm; 'uk t© aetxm; tewåtaetxm;tm;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom w&m;rsm;om jzpfonf[k udk,fydkifÓPfjzifh qkH;jzwfcsuf csrwS Ef ikd rf n fjzpaf yon/f tewaå &mijfcnaf wmof nvf n;f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f wiG fwiwhf ,pf mG xGufay:vmrnf jzpfayownf;/ odkYaomf tcsKdUaom q&mjrwfwdkYum; txufyg usrf;\*eftqdktrdefYrsm;udk vufrcHEdkifbJ rlv

yPÖmo t|uxmudk udk;um;í ----

1/ ½kyf"mwf wpfvkH;udk 0dyóem½I½kHjzifhvnf; edAÁmefodkY a&muf&SdEdkif\? edAÁmefudk &,lEdkif\/

2/ emrf"mwf wpfvkH;udk 0dyóem½I½kHjzifhvnf; edAÁmefodkY a&muf&SdEdkif\? edAÁmefudk &,lEdkif\/

3/ ½kyf"mwfbufuvnf; wpfvkH;rQudk emrf"mwfbufuvnf; wpfvkH;rQudk 0dyóem½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; edAÁmefodkY a&muf&SdEdkif\? edAÁmefudk &,lEdkif\ - [k t,l&SdawmfrlMujyef\/ tu,íf "mwwf pvf ;Hku kd0yd óem½½I jHkzi hfeAd mÁ eof Ykda&mu&f EdS ikd \f [al om t,0l g'u kdvucf cH yhJ grl

txuwf iG f&iS ;fjycahJ om½yk Cf e emrCf e[al om tw;HktcrJ sm;EiS hfywof uaf om taMumi;ft&m[ol rQ onf t"dyÜg,fuif;rJhvsufyif &Sdaernf jzpfonf/ xdkt,ltq rSef-rrSefudk toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif; udk,fwdkif EIdif;csdef a0zefEdkif&ef twGuf

or®oepm&acwf okH;rsKd;ESifh {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'o taMumif;udk qufvufwifjytyfygonf/

### or®oepm&acwf okH;rsKd;

þt&mü ----

1. bk&m;tavmif;vsmrsm;ç
2. yapöuAk'¨gtavmif;vsmrsm;ç
3. om0uaAm"dtavmif;vsmrsm;\ ----

0yd óem½&I m 0yd óemÓP\f usupf m;&me,af jrjzpaf om ½yk -f emr"f r ®ocgF&w&m;puk kdoro® e pm&acwf [íl vn;f ac:\/ tepd -ö 'uk -© tew[å k qijfciof ;Hkoywf waf om 0yd óemÓP\f usupf m; &m w&m;tpk[k qdkvdkonf/ 0dyóemblrd[lívnf; ac:\/ 0dyóemÓPf\ jzpf&m wnf&m w&m; tpk[k qdkvdkonf/ xdktavmif;vsmokH;rsKd;wdkY\ or®oepm&acwf okH;rsKd;udk tEky'okwåef#DumwGif þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\/

Ak'¨geH or®oepma&m 'oo[ódavmu"mwk,H owåoEÅme\*wm? ted`E´d,A'¨g p ocFg&mwd 0'E?Åd aum#od wo[ópu0ú gaVowl dtya&/ wxm [ dt'w¨ ,å 0aoe y#pd oö ryk gÜ'e, HMoo&wd mG qwåd oH aum#dowo[órkace Ak'¨geH r[m0Zd&ÓPH y0wåH/ yapöuAk'¨geH ooEÅme\*aw[d o'¨ð rZÑdra'o0god owåoEÅme\*wm ted`E´d,A'¨g p or®oepm&mwd 0'EdÅ? ZrÁK'Dy0god owåoEÅme\*wmwd aupd/ "r®aoemywdaemyd ,xm0kwåom0umeH 0dyóemblrda,0 or®oepma&m/ (r-#D-3-275/) txufyg #Dum\ qdkvdk&if; t"dyÜg,frSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ or®moarÁm"d tavmif;tvsm = bk&m;tavmif;awmfwdkYonf pMu0Vmwdkufaygif; wdkufwpfaomi;ftwiG ;fü wn&f MdSuaom ow0å gw\Ykd oEmÅ eüf jzpyf mG ;wn&f MdSuon hf½yk ef mr"f r ®ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vnf;aumif; ted`E´d,A'¨rsKd; jzpfonfh oufrJh A[d'¨ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; tedpö-'ku©-tewå vuP© m,mO f o;Hkcsu f wiíf qijfciof ;Hkoy½f yI mG ;awmrf Mluuek \f [ k q&mjrwwf Ykdred qYf akd wmrf Mluon/f pMu0Vmaygif; uka#wpfodef;twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmefü jzpfyGm;wnf&SdMu

on hf ½yk -f emr"f r ® ocgF&w&m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç te`dE,d´ A'r¨ sK;djzpof n hf ourf hJ A['d o¨ cgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vnf;aumif; tedpö-'ku©-tewå vu©Pm,mOf okH;csufwifí qifjcifokH;oyf ½IyGm;awmfrlMuukef\[k tya&q&mjrwfwdkYu rdefYqdkawmfrlMuayonf/ xakd Mumiyhf ivf Qi f twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ f [al om umvo;Hkyg;\ tprG ;fjzi hf y#pd oö ryk gÜ'ef n;foYkd ÓPaf wmjfzi hf ouqf i;fí b&k m;&iS wf tYkd m; orYkd [wk f b&k m;avmi;fvsmw YkdoEmÅ eüf uak #aygi;f o;Hkoe;f ajcmufodef;aom r[m0Zd& 0dyóemÓPfawmfrsm; jzpfyGm;awmfrlaom [l\/ pMu0Vm wpfck wpfckü owå0g rnfrQrsm;apumrl xdkpMu0Vm wpfck wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom owå0gtm;vkH;wdkY\ oEÅmefü wn&f adS om t0Zd mÆ u kdwppf k ocgF&u kdwppf k þopYkd onjfzi hfpMu0Vm wpcf k wpcf ük y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&yf (12)ck&Sdojzifh (12)pkjyKí xdky#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg (12)&yfwdkYudk vu©Pma&;okH;wefpDwifum toD;toD;

½yI mG ;o;Hkoyaf wmrf ol jzi hfpMu0Vmuak #wpof ed ;ftwiG ;fü uak #aygi;f o;Hkoe;fajcmuof ed ;faom r[m0Z&d

0dyóemÓPfawmf trsKd;tpm;rsm; bk&m;tavmif;vsmwdkY oEÅmefü jzpfyGm;awmfrl½dk; "r®wm [l\/ 2/ yapuö aAm"td avmi;ftvsm = yapuö A'k g¨tavmi;fawmwf oYkd n f rrd od EmÅ eüf jzpyf mG ;wn&f adS om ½yk -f emr"f r ®ocgF&w&m;tm;v;HkEiS hfrZÑrd wukd of m; orYkd [wk fZrKÁ'yd uf Re;fom; ow0å g to;Dto;D oEmÅ eüf wnf&Sdaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; ted`E´d,A'¨rsKd;jzpfonfh oufrJh A[d'¨ ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYudk vnf;aumif; tedpö 'ku© tewå vu©Pm,mOf okH;csufwifí qifjcifokH;oyf ½IyGm;awmfrlMuukef\/

3/ om0uaAm"dtavmif;tvsmrsm; jzpfMuukefaom t\*¾om0utavmif;awmfç r[mom0u tavmif;awmfç yuwdom0utavmif;awmfwdkYonfum; rdrdoEÅmefü jzpfyGm;wnf&Sdaom ocFg& w&m;ptk m;v;HkwuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç tjyiAf ['d ¨ owl pyf g;oEmÅ eüf jzpyf mG ;wn&f adS om ocgF&w&m;pwk uYkd kd vnf; a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g ponfjzifh yk\*¾dKvfoEÅmef cGJjcm;a0zefrI rjyKbJ A[d'¨\ tjzpfjzifh wal omaMumi hf wpaf ygi;fwppf wk n;fjyKí jcKHiíHk ,i;fA['d ¨ owl pyf g;oEmÅ eüf jzpyf mG ;wn&f adS om ocgF& w&m;pkwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ted`E´d,A'¨rsKd;jzpfonfh oufrJh A[d'¨ ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYudkvnf;aumif; tedpö 'uk © tew[å k vuP© m,mO f o;Hkcsuwf iíf qijfciof ;Hkoy f ½yI mG ;awmrf Mluuek \f / þum; oro® epm& acwf okH;rsKd;wnf;/ (r-#D-3-275 - Munfhyg/)

### {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'o

txufyg or®oepm&acwf okH;rsKd;wdkYwGif om0uwdkY\ or®oepm&acwf[laom om0uwdkY\

0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½yI mG ;o;Hkoy&f rn hfw&m;wuYkd m; rnof nohf cgF&w&m;pwk YkdjzpMfuon[f kom0uw\Ykd 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½wHk uYkd kdtwtd us owrf wS cf suaf y;xm;\/ t\*o¾ m0uç r[mom0uç yuwd om0u - [k om0u okH;rsKd; uGJjym;aomfvnf; xdkom0u okH;rsKd;vkH;wdkY\ 0dyóemÓPf\ usufpm;&m e,fajr[laom or®oepm&acwfum; nDwlvsufyif &Sdygonf/ xdkodkY om0uwdkY\ or®oepm&acwfESifh ywfoufí owfrSwfcsufrsm; twdtus txift&Sm; &Sdaeonf jzpfygvsuf rlvyPÖmot|uxmwGif vm&Sdaom {ua'o [laom pum;wpfvkH; tay:ü t"dyÜg,f taumuf t,ltq vGJrSm;ojzifh (1) ½kyf"mwfwpfvkH;ç (2) emrf"mwfwpfvkH;ç (3) ½kyf"mwf wpvf ;HkEiS hfemr"f mwwf pvf ;HkrQu kdvuP© m,mOwf iíf 0yd óem½yI mG ; o;Hkoyvf Qivf n;f eAd mÁ eof Ykda&muEf ikd f onf[k ,lqawmfrlMujyefonf/ xdkjyóemudk ajyvnfpGm ajz&Sif; wifjyEdkif&ef twGuf {ua'o taMumif;udk twdkcsKyfí azmfjytyfygonf/ rmebÍÆew¬H oAÁ"r®rlvy&d,m,EdÅ a'oeH tm&bd/ (r-|-1-18/) aA'ifokH;ykHwdkYü urf;wpfbufodkY a&mufatmif wwfajrmufMuonfh ykPÖm;vkvif (500)wdkYonf a0'usr;fwüYkd tEpS of m&u kd&mS azíG rawUG&MdSuojzi hfb&k m;&iS \f omoemawmüf tEpS of m&u kd&mS az&G ef [laom OD;wnfcsufjzifh omoemabmifodkY 0ifa&mufí &Sif&[ef;jyKvmMu\/ aemufqkH;b0&Sdonfh = ypdärb0duom;rsm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh ÓPfynmrsm; tvGef xufjrufpl;&Solrsm; jzpfMu\/ bk&m;&Sif\ yd#uwfw&m;a'oemawmfwdkYudk oif,lvdkufonfh tcg tvG,fwulyif wwfajrmufoGm;awmfrlMu\/ xokd Ykdy&,d wwf &m;awmüf tv,G wf uol i,f íl atmijfrirf &I jci;fu kdtaMumi;fcíH y&,d wrf mepf ,G rf sm; axmivf mojzibhf &k m;&iS tf ay:ü a&;S,ciuf uohJ Ykd½akd ouikd ;f½idI ;f 0ywf mG ;rrI sm; r&dSMuawmah y/ &iS af \*gwr a[mon hfw&m;wuYkd kdoi,f vl ukd yf gu v,G vf ,G Ef iS yhf i f wwof n?f oyd f txiBfu;Dp&m r&ydS g[ k pwd Bfu;D 0ifvmMu\/ xdk&[ef;wdkY\ xdky&d,wfrmefonf t&[wåzdkvf\ taMumif;Oyedó,rsm;udk ysufpD; apEdkifonf[k odawmfrl jrifawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sifonf y&d,wådrmefwufaeMuukefaom &[ef; (500) wdkY\ y&d,wådrmefpG,fudk ESdrfeif;csKd;zsuf&ef &nf&G,fawmfrlí rlvy&d,m,okwåefudk a[mMum;awmf rlayonf/ (0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHwdkYudk a[mMum;jyoaeonf r[kwfonfudk owdjyKyg/) xdkodkY a[mMum;awmfrl&m0,f "r®m"d|meydkif;wGif "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk ----

1/ ykxkZefwdkYu wPSmpGJ rmepGJ 'd|dpGJ tpGJokH;rsKd;jzifh odykHç

2/ aou©yk\*¾dKvfwdkYu 'd|dpGJjyKwfí wPSmpGJ rmepGJ tcsKdUt0ufjzifh odykHç

3/ taou© (= &[EÅm) yk\*¾dKvfwdkYu wPSmpGJ rmepGJ 'd|dpGJ tpGJokH;rsKd; jyKwfí odykHç

4/ wxm\*w bk&m;&SifwdkYuvnf; wPSmpGJ rmepGJ 'd|dpGJ tpGJokH;rsKd;vkH;yif jyKwfí odykHwdkYudk ---av;rsK;dav;yikd ;f yikd ;fí to;Dto;D wpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;Hkp DcjJGcm;pwd jfzmí a[mMum;awmrf \l / xakd emuf "r®m"d|meydkif;rS yk\*¾vm"d|meydkif;bufodkY a'oemawmftpOfudk ajymif;a&TU a[mMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/

(tus,fudk rlvy&d,m,okwfwGif Munfhyg/) xdkodkY a[mMum;awmfrlvdkufojzifh txufyg yk\*¾dKvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYüomvQif odykHcsif; uGm[csuf &Sdonf? usefy&rw¬"mwfom; ocFg&w&m;wdkYü odykHcsif; uGm[csuf r&SdEdkifawmhNyD avm[k jyóemwpf&yf ay:vm\/ xdkjyóemudk ajz&Sif;&eftwGuf t|uxmq&mawmfu (r-|-132/) wiG faewydå gVad wmüf vm&adS om vuP© m[m&aewedå n;fu kdxwk af qmiíf vuP© m[m&aewedå n;f t& vuP© mcsi;f wnl &D mu kd pak ygi;fí b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;omG ;awmrf jlci;f jzpaf Mumi;fu kd &iS ;fjyxm;\/

(r-|-1-32/) xdk&Sif;vif;csuft& "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk aumuf,lcJhaomf "mwfBuD;av;yg;ESifh ½kyÜevu©Pm =

azmufjyefwwfaom oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh wlnDaom Oyg'g½kyf (24)rsKd;udkvnf; aumuf,l&\/ azmufjyefwwfaom ½kyÜevu©Pmcsif; wlnDaeaomaMumifh Oyg'g½kyf (24)yg;udk "mwfBuD;av;yg;ü aygif;pk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh jzpf\/ wpfzef ½lyu©E¨mudk aumuf,lcJhaomf ½lyu©E¨mESifh

0"uvuP© m = vol wof rm;vuP© mcsi;f wnl aD eaom use f emrcf Em¨ av;yg;uvkd n;f aumu,f &l \/

{0H ½lyrkace ocFg&0w¬KuH rneH 0wGm (r-|-1-33/) paom t|uxmpum;udk axmuf½Iyg/ odkYtwGuf txufyg yk\*¾dKvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf ocFg&w&m;tm;vkH;wdkY tay:üyif txufazmfjyyg

twikd ;f "mwBfu;Dav;yg;wtYkd ay:ü oyd cHk si;f umG [csu&f odS uohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i f oyd cHk si;f rwnl bD J umG [ csuf &SdMuonf[k rSwfyg/ qdkvdkonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf ocFg&w&m; tm;vkH;wdkYtay:ü wPSmpGJ rmepGJ 'd|dpGJ tpGJokH;rsKd;jzifh od\/ 2/ aou©yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf 'd|dpGJjyKwfí wPSmpGJ rmepGJ tcsKdUt0ufjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY tay:ü od\/

3/ taou© &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf ocFg&w&m; tm;vkH;wdkYtay:ü wPSmpGJ rmepGJ 'd|dpGJ tpGJokH;rsKd; jyKwfí od\/

4/ wxm\*w = bk&m;&SifwdkYonfvnf; ocFg&w&m; tm;vkH;wdkYtay:ü wPSmpGJ rmepGJ 'd|dpGJ tpGJ okH;rsKd;vkH;yif jyKwfí odawmfrl\/ þodkYvQif odykH uGm[csuf &Sdonf[k qdkvdkayonf/

"mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif wdkuf½dkufa[mawmfrlaomfvnf; vu©Pm[m&aewådenf;t& ocFg&w&m; tm;vkH;udkyif aumuf,l&ykHudk a&S;OD;pGm owdjyKí rSwfom;xm;yg/

### y&dnme,f uGm[csuf&SdykH

wpzf e ftaou ©&[EmÅ t&iS jfrwwf oYkd nvf n;f ocgF&w&m;wtYkd ay:ü tpoJG ;HkrsK;d jyKwíf oad wmf

rlMu\/ wxm\*wbk&m;&SifwdkYonfvnf; ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü tpGJokH;rsKd; jyKwfíyif odawmfrlMu\/ xdkodkY odawmfrlMu&mü y&dnme,fcsif; uGm[csuf&SdykHudk t|uxmu þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/ y&dnmwE ÅHemr y&nd mwyg& H y&nd mwm0ome H te0aooawm y&nd mwE dÅ 0wk Hå a[mwd/ Ak'¨geO§d om0au[d o'¨d H udÍömyd awe awe ra\*¾e udavoyÜ[mae 0daoaom ew¬d/ y&dnm, ye tw¬d/ om0um [d pwkEéH "mwleH {ua'oar0 or®odwGm edAÁmeH ygykPEÅd? Ak'¨geH ye tPkyrmPrÜd ocFg&\*wH ÓaPe t'd|rwkvdwrwD&dwropäduwH ew¬d/ (r-|-1-54/)

= wxm\*wb&k m;&iS of n f ood iohf xd ukd af om y&ad n,sw&m;puk kdy&nd mwE Å = q;Hkatmi f yikd ;fyikd ;f jcm;jcm; odawmfrl\ --- [l&m0,f y&dnmwEÅ rnfonfum; odoifhodxdkufaom y&dan,sw&m;pkudk ur;fwpbf uof aYkd &muaf tmi fyikd ;fyikd ;fjcm;jcm; oad wmrf \l ? tq;HkowYkd ikd af tmi fyikd ;fyikd ;fjcm;jcm; oad wmrf \l ? t<uif;tusef r&Sd ukefpifatmif ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odawmfrl\[k qdkvdkayonf/ rSefayonf --- bk&m;&Sif wdkY\ xdkxdkt&d,r\*fjzifh udavomudk y,fjcif;ü om0uwdkYESifh twlom jzpf\? xl;jcm;rIum; r&Sday/ odkYaomf odoifhodxdkufaom y&dan,sw&m;pkwdkYudk ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; od&m y&dnme,füum; xl;jcm;rI uGm[rI &Sdae\/ xif&Sm;aptHh --- om0uwdkYonf "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'orQudkomvQif vuP© m,mOwf iuf m ½yI mG ; o;HkoyMfuí eAd mÁ eof Ykda&mu&f MdSuuek \f / oaYkd om f b&k m;&iS wf uYkd m; pMu0Vm uak #wpof ed ;ftwiG ;fü wn&f MdSuaom ocgF&w&m;[ol rQwwYkd iG f 0yd óemÓPaf wmjfrwjfzi hfrjrivf ukd f rdaom rcsdefxdk;vdkufrdaom vu©Pm,mOfokH;csuf wifum rpl;prf; rqifjcif rqkH;jzwfvdkufrdaom rsufarSmuf rjyKvdkufrdaom y&rmPkjrL yrmPcefY ocFg&w&m;taygif;aomfvnf; r&Sday/ (þum; txufyg t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/) þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yf0,f --- om0um [d pwkEéH "mwleH {ua'oar0 or®odwGm

edAÁmeH ygykPEÅd = om0uwdkYonf "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'orQudkomvQif vu©Pm,mOf wifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfMuí edAÁmefodkY a&muf&SdMuukef\ --- [laom pum;&yfü {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'oESifh ywfoufí t,ltq vGJrSm;Mujcif; jzpf\/ x{kd ua'ou kd "mwwf pvf ;Hk[ k bmomjyeíf t"yd gÜ,tf ,tl q vrJG mS ;jci;f jzpof n/f ygVpd mayü {u-onf wpfckudk a[monfum; rSef\/ odkYaomf {u-aemifü a'o-[laom pum;wpfvkH; wdk;í {ua'o-[k jzpfvmaomtcg wpfckudk ra[mbJ wpfckudkom rqdkvdkbJ ]]wpfpdwfwpfa'o}}udkom a[m\? ]]wppf wd wf paf 'ouokd m}} qvkd \kd / wpcf Ek iS hf wppf wd wf paf 'ormS rsm;pmG t"yd gÜ, f umG [vsuf &Sd\/ owdjyKygav/ wpfpdwfwpfa'oESifh wpfcsKdUwpf0uf [lonf t"dyÜg,f wlnDvsufyif &Sd\/

Oyrm --- tkef;oD; tvkH;wpf&m pkykHxm;onf qdkMuygpdkY/ xdktkef;oD;ykHxJrS ---

1/ tkef;oD;wpfvkH;udk ,lcJhyg[laom pum;

2/ tkef;oD;wpfcsKdUudk ,lcJhyg[laom pum; --þpum;ESpfrsKd;wdkY t"dyÜg,f rwlnDMuovdk[k rSwfyg/ þ {ua'o = wppf wd wf paf 'o\ t"yd gÜ,uf kd aumu,f yl EHk iS hf ywof uíf txuwf iG f &iS ;fvi;f

wijfyxm;cahJ om vuP© m[m&aewedå n;fu kdraryh gEiS ?hf owjdyKxm;yg/ rvl y&,d m,owk fygVad wmwf iG f "r®m"d|meydkif;ü "mwfBuD;av;yg;udkomvQif bk&m;&Sifonf o½kyfxkwfí wdkuf½dkuf a[mMum;xm;awmf rl\/ vu©Pm[m&aewådenf; t& vu©Pmcsif; wlnDí "mwfBuD;av;yg;ü ocFg&w&m; tm;vkH;udk pak ygi;fí b&k m;&iS af [mMum;awmrf jlci;f jzp\f / xykd gVad wmuf kdziG qhf akd om t|uxmuvn;f xykd gVad wmf oGm;ykH ygVdawmf\*wdodkY vdkufí - ]]om0uwdkYonf "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'o = wpfcsKdU wp0f uuf okd mvQi f vuP© m,mOwf iuf m ½yI mG ;o;HkoyMfuí eAd mÁ eof Ykda&mu&f MdSuuek \f }} - [ k ziG qhf jkdci;f jzpfonf/ xdkzGifhqdkcsufudkvnf; vu©Pm[m&aewådenf;ESifh nd§í ---

1/ "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'oudkç

2/ "mwfBuD;av;yg;ESifh azmufjyefwwfaom ½kyÜevu©Pmcsif; wlaom Oyg'g½kyfwdkY\ wpfpdwf wpfa'oudkç

3/ xdk ½lyu©E¨mESifh 0"uvu©Pm (= vlowform;vu©Pm) csif; wlnDaom usef emrfcE¨mav;yg; wdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'oudk ---

þo;HkrsK;daom ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd wppf wd wf paf 'ouokd mvQi f vuP© m,mOwf iuf m ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyf Muí edAÁmefodkY a&muf&Sdukef\[k þodkY t"dyÜg,fudk aumuf,l&rnf jzpfonf/ qdkvdkonfrSm ½kyf-emrfaMumif;-usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'o = wpfcsKdUwpf0ufudkomvQif vu©Pm,mOfwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfMuí om0uwdkYonf edAÁmefodkY a&muf&SdMuukef\ - [líom qdkvdk&if; jzpfonf/

«rwS cf su f--- ]]bk&m;&SifwdkY\ xdkxdkt&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh udavomudk y,fjcif;ü om0uwdkYESifh twol m jzp\f ? x;ljcm;ruI m; r&adS y}} --- [al om pum;&yEf iS hf ywof uíf em;r½yI af x;Gap&e f xyrf íH wijfytyyf gon/f b&k m;&iS \f t&,d r\*Óf Pof n f0goemtaiUG"mwEf iS hfwu Guad vomwuYkd kdy,\f ? om0uw\Ykd t&,d r\*Óf Pof nuf m; 0goemtaiUG"mwuf kd ry,Ef ikd ?f þouYkd m; x;ljcm;r I &odS nof m jzp\f ? xxkd ;ljcm;ruI ukd m; t|uxmu ry,jfrpyf g? t|uxmu qvkd okd nrf mS b&k m;&iS \f aomwmywåd r\*fÓPfonfvnf; ouúm,'d|dESifh 0dpdudpämudk y,f\? om0uwdkY\ aomwmywådr\*fÓPf onfvnf; ouúm,'d|dESifh 0dpdudpämudkyif y,f\? þodkY ponfjzifh xdkxdkt&d,r\*fw&m;u qdkif&m qikd &f m xxkd ukd ad vomu kd y,jfci;fü uad vomtrsK;dtpm; ta&twuG f x;ljcm;r Ir&odS nuf okd mvQif &nf&G,fí t|uxmu zGifhqdkaejcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/»

### #Dum tzGifhrsm;

txufwGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'ot& ocFg&w&m;tm;vkH;wdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'o=wpfcsKdUwpf0ufudkom vu©Pm[m&aewådenf;ESifh nd§í aumuf,lygrSomvQif atmufyg #DumtzGifhwdkYESifhvnf; wpfom;wnf; nDñGwfrnf jzpfayonf/

{ua'oar0gwd twåaem oEÅme\*war0/ ooEÅwdy&d,myEé"r®y&dnmrawåeyd [d pwkopöur|® mebm0em orZd Ñw/d awae0g[ ]]£ro d®aH ,0 Asmrraw åuaV0a& oonrd dSoreau avmuÍö ynayrd? avmuork',Íö ynayrD}}wdtm'd/ (r-#D-1-111/)

= {ua'oar0 (= wpfpdwfwpfa'oudkomvQif) [lonfrSm rdrdoEÅmefü jzpfyGm;wnf&Sdaeaom w&m; (trsKd;tpm;rsm;) udkomvQif[k qdkvdkayonf/ rSefayonf rdrd\ ½kyf-emrfoEÅmeftpOfü tusKH; 0iaf om ocgF&w&m;trsK;dtpm;u kdy&nd mynm o;HkrsK;djzi hfyikd ;fyikd ;fjcm;jcm; oud mrQjzivhf n;f opmö av;yg; udk odjrifjcif;wnf;[laom pwkopöur®|mef; bm0emvkyfief;&yfonf jynfhpkHonfom jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf ]]onm&Sdaom pdwf&Sdaom wpfvHrQavmufaom þudk,f\ twGif;üyifvQif avmu trnf&aom 'ku©opömw&m;udkvnf; igbk&m; ynwfawmfrl\? avmuork', trnf&aom 'ku© jzpfaMumif; ork',opömudkvnf; igbk&m; ynwfawmfrl\}}- þodkY ponfudk (oH-1-61/ tH-1-357 a&m[dwóokwåefü) a[mMum;awmfrlcJhayonf/ (r-#D-1-111/) þtxuyf g #uD m\ &iS ;fvi;fcsutf wikd ;f {ua'o-t& rdrdoEÅmefü jzpfyGm;usa&mufvsuf &adS om w&m;trsK;dtpm;rsm;u kdaumu,f &l \/ rrd \d ½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOüf jzpyf mG ;usa&muvf su&f adS om w&m;trsKd;tpm;tm;vkH;udk {ua'o[k qdkvdkayonf/ rdrd½kyf-emrfoEÅmef tpOfü jzpfyGm;usa&muf vsuf&Sdaom w&m;rsm;um; "mwfBuD;av;yg;omru cE¨mig;yg;vkH;yif &Sdae\/ ,if;cE¨mig;yg;vkH;udkyif odkYr[kwf taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom cE¨mig;yg;vkH;udkyif {ua'o-t& aumuf,l&\/ {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'o wpfcsKdUwpf0uf[lonf taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ wpfpdwf wpfa'o wpfcsKdUwpf0ufudk qdkvdkonf [lvdkonf/ odkYaomf txufyg #Dumü rdrd\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü jzpfyGm;usa&mufvsuf&Sdaom w&m;rsm;[k

qokd jzi hfA['d w¨ &m;rsm; ryg[ kt,tl q rrmS ;apvykd g/ qvkd okd nrf mS rrd od EmÅ eüf jzpyf mG ;wn&f adS eaom w&m;trsKd;tpm;twdkif;om A[d'¨üvnf; ½Ií &EdkifaomaMumifh tZÑwå ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü wnf&Sd aom w&m;trsKd;tpm;udkom y"mexm;í zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ tu,fí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf psmerf &ojlzpyf gu tZÑw½å yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOüf psmewf &m;rsm; jzpyf mG ;usa&murf Ir&[dS kq&kd \/ tZÑwüå rjzpfaom psmefw&m;rsm;udk tZÑwåüvnf; ½Ií r&Edkif? wpfzef A[d'¨üvnf; psmef&ol vl-ewf-jA[®m ow0å grsm; &vdS iuhf pm; rrd ud psmerf &xm;ojzi hf A['d ¨ ½oI nthf cg psmewf &m;rsm;u kd orYkd [wk f psmeef mrf w&m;pkwdkYudk xnfhoGif;í r½Iaomfvnf; opömav;yg;udk odEdkifonf[k qdkvdk&if;om jzpfonf/ A[d'¨udk r½Ivnf; opömav;yg;udk odEdkifonf[k qdkvdkonfum; r[kwfay/ xdkodkY rqdkvdkaMumif;udk txufyg rlvyPÖmo#Dumq&mawmf t&Sif"r®ygvrax&fjrwf udk,fawmfwdkif {ua'oudk jynfhjynfhpkHpkH zGifhqdk xm;aom atmufyg tEky'okwåef#Dum tzGifhudk zwf½IMunfhyg/

{ua'oar0gwd outwbå ma0 ocgFa& te0aooawm y&\*d a¾ [wÍk öoro® wd Ík ö toaumú EHÅ twåaem tbdeD[m&ork'g\*wÓPAvmEk½lyH {ua'oar0 y&d\*¾a[wGm or®oaEÅm/ eEk p ]]oAÁH bdu©a0 tebdZmeH ty&dZmeH t0d&mZ,H tyÜZ[H tbaAÁm 'ku©u©,m,}}wd 0peawm 0¥'ku©awm rkpdöwkumare oAÁH y&dan,sH y&dZmedwAÁar0/ opöarwH wÍö acg or®oEky\*"r®0aoe 0kwåH/ wo®m ooEÅme\*aw oAÁ"ar® y&oEÅme\*aw p awoH oEÅme0dbm\*H tuwGm A[d'¨gbm0 omrnawm or®oeH t,H om0umeH or®oepma&m/ (r-#D-3-275/)

= {ua'o (= wpfpdwfwpfa'oudkomvQif) [lonfrSm rdrdcE¨mudk,f twåabmü wnf&SdMu ukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; = odrf;qnf; jcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç vu©Pm,mOf okH;csufwifí 0dyóem½IyGm; okH;oyfjcif;iSmvnf;aumif; rpGrf;Edkif onf jzpfí rdrd\ yg&rD (= tbdeD[m&) tm;avsmfpGm aumif;pGm aygif;pkí jzpfay:vmaom 0dyóem ÓPf\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmftm;avsmfpGm wpfpdwfwpfa'o (= wpfcsKdUwpf0uf) aom ocFg& w&m;wdkYudkomvQif odrf;qnf;í vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;udk qdkvdkayonf/

(pum; rqkH;ao;yg/) «tbdeD[m& = rdrd\ r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfbufodkY rdrd\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfudk a&S;½I o,faqmif ay;aeaom twwd bf 0xxkd ukd jznqhf n;fy;lcahJ om 0Zd mÆ rsK;dap h p&PrsK;dap[h al om yg&rtD aqmutf OD rsm;ESifhwuG ,ckypöKyÜefwGif jyKpkysKd;axmifaeaom 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom o'¨g-0D&d,ow-d orm"-d ynm paomw&m;aumi;frsm;u kdtbed [D m&[ kqvkd akd yon/f xtkd quqf uaf om tb-d eD[m&w&m;pkwdkYu Oyedó,owåd tmao0eowåd paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;vdkufaom tcg ykxkZefESifh aou©rsm;twGuf r[mukodkvf 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf[laom emrfw&m;tpkwdkYonfvnf; 0dyóemÓPfESifh twlwuG aumif;pGm aygif;pkvsuf jzpfay:vmMu\/

,i;fo Ykdjzpaf y:vmaom aZmpwd uå P© wikd ;fü ÓP-f ywD dEpS rf sK;dv;Hk,OS cf ahJ om fpwd +f apwoud femrwf &m;pk (34) v;Hkp D to;Dto;D &\dS / ,i;fo Ykd tntD ñwG f aumi;fpmG aygi;fpjkzpaf y:aeaom emrwf &m;pwk wYkd iG f

0dyóemÓPf\ tpGrf;tmEkabmfu BuD;vQifBuD;ovdk ao;vQifao;ovdk ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf; Eikd f 0yd óem ½EI ikd Mfuayon/f ,i;fo½Ykd &I mü 0yd óemÓP\f tmEak bmBfu;Drm;rrI mS tbed [D m&w&m; tay:ü tajcwnfvsuf&Sd\/ tbdeD[m&w&m; BuD;rm;vQif 0dyóemÓPf\ tmEkabmf BuD;rm;\/ tbed [D m&w&m;u tm;ao;vQi f0yd óemÓP\f tmEak bmvf n;f ao;ord of mG ;\/ otYkd wuG focgF& w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í 0dyóem½I&mü 0dyóemÓPfu tmEkabmfBuD;rm;vQif ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cyfrsm;rsm; wpfcsKdUwpf0ufudk ½IEdkifMu\/ 0dyóemÓPfu pGrf;tiftmEkabmf ao;vQifvnf; ocFg& w&m; cyef n;fen;f wpcf sKUdwp0f u f wppf wd wf paf 'ouokd mvQi f 0yd óem ½EI ikd Mfu\/ þum; txuyf g pum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if; jzpfonf/» (qufzwfyg/) apm'emcsuf --- ]] tvkH;pkHaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wnf;[laom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk Ów

y&dnmynmjzifh xdk;xGif;rodaomfç wD&Py&dnmynmjzifh ydkif;jcm;rodaomfç y[mey&dnmynmjzifh xtkd v;HkpaHk om Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wn;f[al om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;tay:ü w,G wf mwyrf uaf eaom wPSmw&m;udk ruif;jywfapEdkifaomf ry,fpGefYEdkifaomf 'ku©ukefjcif;iSm rxdkuf}}[k bk&m;&Sifonf ty&dZmeeokwåef (oH-2-249-250/)ü a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS uRwf vGwf xGufajrmufvdkaom trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;orD; rSeforQonf y&dnmynm okH;rsKd;jzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; od&Sd&rnfh tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;udk y&dnmynm okH;rsKd;jzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; od&Sd&rnf r[kwfygvm;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzum; þodkY jzpf\/

tv;HkpaHk om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wuYkd kdy&nd mynm o;HkrsK;dwjYkdzi hfyikd ;fyikd ;fjcm;jcm; o&d &dS rn[f al om

xpkd um;um; reS af yon/f oaYkd om fxpkd um;&yuf kdb&k m;&iS of n fvuP© ma&; o;Hkwewf iíf ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyf jci;fimS xukd af om y&rw"¬ mwof m; w&m;v;Hk trsK;dtpm;[al om oro® Eyk \*"r®\ tprG ;fjzi hf a[mMum; awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

1/ xdkaMumifh rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZÑwåoEÅmefü jzpfyGm;wnf&Sdaom tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m; wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf okH;csufwifí 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ A[d'¨jzpfaom olwpfyg;oEÅmefü jzpfyGm;wnf&Sdaom tvkH;pkHaom½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; xdkxdkowå0gwdkYudk a,mufsm; rdef;rponfjzifh yk\*¾dKvfoEÅmef cGJjcm;a0zefjcif;udk rjyKrlí A[d'¨tjzpfjzifh wlaomaMumifh wpfaygif;wnf;jyKí jcHKikHí vu©Pm,mOf okH;csufwifum 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½IyGm; o;Hkoyjfci;fonvf n;faumi;f - þ EpS rf sK;daom ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyjfci;fon f om0uw\Ykd oro® epm&acwyf if jzpfayonf/ (þum; txufyg tEky'okwåef#Dum\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/) þtxufyg #Dum\ &Sif;vif;csuft& rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZÑwåoEÅmefü jzpfaom ½kyfw&m; emrf w&m; tm;vkH;ESifh oufrJh A[d'¨ ocFg&w&m;rsm; t0iftyg A[d'¨ tyoEÅmefü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;tm;vkH;onf {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'o - rnfayonf[k rSwfyg/

### wpfpdwfwpfa'o = wpfcsKdUwpf0uf ,lqykH

,if;odkYjzpfvQif om0uwdkY\ 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHrSm tZÑwå cE¨mig;yg; A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg; [kyif ajymoifhygvsuf tb,faMumifh {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'o = wpfcsKdUwpf0uf [k ajymae& ygoenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzum; þodkY jzpf\/

ESpfrsKd;vkH;yif t|uxmwdkYü zGifhqdkvsuf ajymqdkvsufyif &Sdayonf/ t|omvdeDt|uxmESifh 0dok'¨dr\*ft|uxmwdkYwGif 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóem trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk &Sif;jyxm;\/ xdk&Sif;vif;csufrsm;rS þü wukd ½f ukd of uqf ikd af eaom tyikd ;ftcsKUdu kdaumuEf wk íf t|omved tD qukd kdrwl níf azmjfytyyf gon/f

£a"uapöm tm'dawm0 tZÑwåH yÍöok caE¨ok tbded0dowd? tbded0dodwGm aw tedpöm'dawm yówd/ ,o®m ye e ok'¨tZÑwå'óerawåae0 r\*¾0k|meH a[mwd? A[d'¨gyd '|AÁar0/ wo®m y&ó caE¨yd tEkyg'dEéocFga&yd ]]tedpöH 'ku©rewåm}}wd yówd/ aom umave tZÑwåH or®owd? umave

A[d'¨gwd/ (tbd-|-1-270/) tya&m tm'ad wm0 ½al y tbed 0d od w?d tbed 0d od wd mG bwl ½yl Í ö Oyg'g½yl Í ö y&dpEäd wd´ mG tepd mö 'dawm yówd/ ,o®m ye e ok'¨½ly'óerawåae0 0k|meH a[mwd? t½lyrÜd '|AÁar0/ wo®m wH ½lyH tm&r®PH uwGm OyÜEéH a0'eH onH ocFga& 0dnmPÍö ]]£'H t½ly}}EÅd y&dpädEd´wGm tedpöm'dawm yówd? aom umave ½lyH or®owd umave t½lyH/ (tbd-|-1-271/)

= þomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ESvkH;oGif;&m0,f a&S;OD;pGm tpyxrü tZÑwåcE¨mig;yg;wdkYü pí ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;\ = odrf;qnf;\ = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\/ ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;NyD;í odrf;qnf;NyD;í ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD;í xtkd ZÑwcå Em¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdtepd -ö 'uk -© tew åvuP© ma&;o;Hkwe fwpvf nS phf wD iíf 0yd óem½\I / tZÑwå cE¨mig;yg;oufoufudk 0dyóem½Iae½kHrQjzifh 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf odkYr[kwf 0k|me \*grdeD 0dyóemonf rjzpfay:vmEdkifaomaMumifh A[d'¨w&m;wdkYudkvnf; 0dyóem ½I&rnfomvQif jzpaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf owl pyf g;\ oEmÅ eüf wn&f adS om cEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ourf hJ tEyk g'Ed é ocgF&w&m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f tepd -ö 'uk -© tew[å k (vuP© ma&;o;Hkwe f wpvf nS phf wD iuf m) 0yd óem ½I\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf &Hcg tZÑwå cE¨mig;yg;udk vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifvsuf 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf\? &Hcg A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg;udk vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifvsuf 0dyóem

½IyGm;okH;oyf\/ (tbd-|-1-270/) tjcm;wpfa,mufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf (tZÑwå-A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ½kyfESifh emrf ESpfrsKd;&Sd&m 0,f) ½kyfw&m;ü pí ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;\ = odrf;qnf;\ = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\/ ESvkH;oGif;NyD;í odrf; qnf;NyD;í ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD;í blw½kyf"mwfBuD;av;yg;udkvnf;aumif;ç xdk"mwfBuD;av;yg;udk rSD w,G íf jzpaf y:aeaom Oyg'g½yk uf vkd n;faumi;f ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzm yikd ;fjcm;í tepd -ö 'uk -© tew[å k vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem½I\? odkYaomf ½kyfw&m;oufoufudk 0dyóem½Iae½kHrQ jziuhf m; 0|k me trn&f aom t&,d r\*Óf Pof n forYkd [wk f0|k me\*gred 0D yd óemon frnof nehf n;fEiS rhf Q rjzpfay:vmEdkifaomaMumifh emrfw&m;udkvnf; 0dyóem ½I&rnfomvQif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh xdk ½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPfudkvnf; ]]þum; emrfw&m;}}[k wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í tedpö-'ku©-tewå[k vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem ½I\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf &Hcg ½kyfw&m;udk vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfae\? &Hcg emrfw&m;udk vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm; okH;oyfae\/ (tbd-|-1-271/)

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm-'kwd,wGJ-pmrsufESm (300-301)wdkYüvnf; t"dyÜg,fwlyif zGifhqdkvsuf &Sday onf/ xdkt|uxmrsm;\ qkH;jzwfcsuft& tZÑwå cE¨mig;yg;oufoufudk 0dyóem ½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rjzpfay:Edkif? tEkyg'dEéocFg&trnf&onfh oufrJh½kyfw&m;rsm;yg yg0ifonfh A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg;oufoufudk 0dyóem½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rjzpfay:Edkifojzifh &Hcg tZÑwå cE¨mig;yg;udk &Hcg A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg;udk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&\/ xdkodkY ½I&mü tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vkH;üyifvQif ½kyfw&m;oufoufudk 0dyóem ½I½kHrQjzifhvnf;

t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rjzpfay:Edkif? emrfw&m;oufoufudk 0dyóem½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rjzpfay:Edkifojzifh &Hcg ½kyfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOfwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyf&\? &Hcg emrfw&m;udk vu©Pm ,mOf wifum ½IyGm;okH;oyf&\/ xdkodkY ½I&mü ½kyfw&m;udk 0dyóem½I&m0,f blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí 0dyóem½Iyg? emrfudk ½I&mü ½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrfcE¨m av;yg;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí 0dyóem½Iyg[k rdefYqdkxm;ayonf/ (tus,fudk - tbd-|-1-270-

271/ 0dok'¨d-2-300-301-wdkYü Munfhyg/) þtxuyf g t|uxmw\Ykd red qYf ckd surf sm;on fatmuyf g owyd |meusiphf Oaf 'oemawmrf sm;EiS hf

wpfom;wnf; nDñGwfaeaom tqdktrdefYrsm;yif jzpfMuayonf/

£wd tZÑwåH 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd? A[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd? tZÑwåA[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd/ ('D-2-232/)

£wd tZÑwåH 0g a0'emok a0'emEkyóD 0d[&wd? A[d'¨g 0g a0'emok a0'emEkyóD 0d[&wd?

tZÑwåA[d'¨g 0g a0'emok a0'emEkyóD 0d[&wd/ ('D-2-237/)

£wd tZÑwåH 0g pdawå pdwåmEkyóD 0d[&wd? A[d'¨g 0g pdawå pdwåmEkyóD 0d[&wd? tZÑwåA[d'¨g 0g pdawå pdwåmEkyóD 0d[&wd/ ('D-2-237/)

£w d tZÑw Hå 0g "aro® k "rm® Eyk ó D 0[d &w?d A['d g¨ 0g "aro® k "rm® Eyk ó D 0[d &w?d tZÑwAå ['d g¨

0g "ar®ok "r®mEkyóD 0d[&wd/ ('D-2-239/) þ txufyg owdy|mefa'oemawmfjrwfü um,-a0'em-pdwå-"r® trnf&aom cE¨mig;yg; wdkYudk tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif ñTefMum;xm;awmf

rlayonf/

bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifuvnf; tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef ñTef Mum;awmrf \l ? t|uxmrsm;uvn;f tZÑw å cEm¨ ig;yg;ouof uuf kd 0yd óem½½I rHk Qjzivhf n;f t&,d r\*f odkY rqdkufEdkif? A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg;oufoufudk 0dyóem½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fodkY rqdkufEdkif[k qkH;jzwf awmfrlMu\/ ]]jrJ&mü oHywfç wif;&mü oyfyif;}}[l\odkY t|uxmrsm;\ qkH;jzwfcsufonf bk&m;a[m ygVdawmfudk cdkifcHhatmif wkwfaESmifxm;aom pum;rsm;yif jzpfayonf/ xdkodkYtZÑwå A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&mü wpfcsKdUwpf0ufavmufudkom ½IEdkifojzifh {ua'o[vk n;f ziG qhf &kd jci;f jzpaf yon/f qvkd okd nrf mS tZÑw åcEm¨ ig;yg; A['d ¨cEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd0yd óem ½&I e f ñeT Mfum;jci;frmS y&rw"¬ mwof m; w&m;v;HktrsK;dtpm;taejziohf m ñeT Mfum;jci;f jzpof n/f y&rw¬ w&m; wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;ü ta&twGufum; rsm;pGm &Sdae\/ xdkta&twGufudkum; ukefpifatmif r½IEdkif ojzi hf{ua'o = wppf wd wf paf 'o = wpcf sKUdwp0f uuf okd m ½yI mG ;o;HkoyMfuon[f k ziG qhf jkdci;f jzpof n/f

wpfpdwfom;cefY

txuyf g owrf wS cf suuf kd em;&iS ;fap&e f xyrf íH &iS ;fvi;fwijfytyyf gon/f þ cEm¨ trd üf wpcf k aom ½kyfcPwå,twGif;ü NydKifwl jzpfysufaeMuaom y&rmPkjrLcefY yrmP &SdMuukefaom ½kyfuvmyf treI wf uYkd kd ÓPjfzi hf reS ;fqjciwf ,G Mfunchf ahJ om fa'gPrwmå = wppf wd of m;ceaYf vmuf &rdS n[f k (0od 'k -d¨ 1-361/)ü azmfjyxm;\/ xdk½kyfuvmyftrIefwdkif; trIefwdkif;ü "mwfBuD;av;yg; yg0ifvsuf &Sd\? xdk½kyf uvmywf ikd ;fü &adS om "mwBfu;Dav;yg;wikd ;fu kd om0uwoYkd n f uek pf iaf tmi f ½EI ikd yf govm;[ k ar;aomf wpfpdwfwpfa'o wpfcsKdUwpf0ufavmufom ½IEdkifonf[k qdkvdkonf/ xdkwpfpdwfwpfa'orSmvnf; 0dyóemÓPf\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfu BuD;rm;vQif cyfrsm;rsm; wpfpdwfwpfa'oudk ½IEdkifí

0yd óemÓP\f prG ;ftm;&edS af pm ftmEak bmuf ao;vQi fcyef n;fen;f wppf wd wf paf 'ouokd m ½EI ikd of n/f

"mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk rSDíjzpfMuukefaom Oyg'g½kyfwdkYüvnf; tvm;wlyif wpfpdwfwpfa'oudkom ½I Edkif\[k rSwfyg/

### emrfavmu

{upä&u©aP aum#dowo[óocFg OyÜZÆdwGm ed½kZÑwd/ (oH-|-2-295/)

= vuzf spwf pwf uG f= rsupf wd prf wdS f= vQywf pjfyu f= wppf ueú [Yf kac:qtkd yaf om tveG wf akd wmi;f aom tcsdefumvtwGif;ü emrfw&m;wdkYonf tBudrfaygif; uka#wpfodef;cefYrQ jzpf-ysufMuonf[k tq&kd &dS m xpkd wd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;fü zó-a0'em-onm-apwem-0nd mP[f al om zóyÍrö u w&m;ig;yg; OD;aqmifonfh emrfw&m;wdkY yg0ifMu&m ½IvdkufEdkifaom zóyÍöruw&m; OD;aqmifonfh emrwf &m;wuYkd m; tcsKUdt0uof mjzp\f / r½vI ukd Ef ikd af om zóyÍrö uw&m; O;Daqmiof n hf emrwf &m;pk wdkYvnf; tcsKdUt0uf &SdMu\/ A[d'¨ ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYüvnf; tZÑwåenf;wl oabmaygufyg/ odkYtwGuf w&m;vkH;trsKd;tpm;taetm;jzifh tZÑwåüvnf; cE¨mig;yg;ç A[d'¨üvnf; cE¨mig;yg; tm;v;Hku kd ½&I rn f jzpof n/f xokd Ykd ½yI gr S r\*-f zvkd -f eAd mÁ eof Ykd qukd af &muEf ikd rf n f jzpof jzi hf ½yk ef mrtf m;v;Hk udk y&dnmynm okH;rsKd;jzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odatmif ½I&ef ñTefMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ½I&mü y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkif; "mwfom;wdkif; w&m;vkH;wdkif; w&m;vkH;wdkif;ü ta&twGuf rsm;pGm &Sdaeojzifh xdkxdk ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaeaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkif; Oyg'g

½yk wf ikd ;fuvkd n;faumi;fç xxkd ekd mruf vmywf ikd ;f emruf vmywf ikd ;fü jzpyf mG ;wn&f adS eaom zóyÍrö uw&m; OD;aqmifonfh emrfw&m;wdkif;udkvnf;aumif; - þodkY ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; emrfuvmyfwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom y&rw"¬ mwof m;wikd ;f[al om ta&twuG uf ukd m; om0uwoYkd n f uek pf iaf tmi f 0yd óemr½EI ikd of jzihf (pMu0Vm uak #wpof ed ;fjzi hf yikd ;fjcm;xm;tyaf om e,af jrtwiG ;fü b&k m;&iS of nof mvQi f ocgF&w&m; wdkYudk ukefpifatmif 0dyóem½IyGm; okH;oyfEdkifojzifh) om0uwdkYonf {ua'o = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'o = wpfcsKdUwpf0ufudk 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifyguvnf; edAÁmefodkY a&muf&SdEdkifaMumif; rdefYqdk&jcif; jzpfayonf/ þrQqdkvQif rnfonfhw&m;rsm;udk rnfrQavmuf rnfodkY rnfykH om0uwdkYonf 0dyóem ½IyGm; o;HkoyEf ikd yf gr SeAd mÁ eof Ykdqukd af &muEf ikd Mfurnuf kdoabmayguaf vmuNfy Djzpaf yon/f oaYkd om fpO;fpm;&ef tcsufwpf&yfudk xyfrHí wifjytyfygonf/

### xyfrHpOf;pm;&ef tcsufwpf&yf

txuyf g {ua'otaMumi;fu kdziG qhf akd om t|uxmrmS rvl y&,d m,owk ft|uxm jzpof n/f

xdkrlvy&d,m,okwfonf rlvyPÖmoygVdawmf0,f okwåefaygif; (50)wdkYteuf eHygwf (1) okwåef jzpfonf/ xdkrlvyPÖmoygVdawmfwGif (33)ckajrmuf okwåefum; r[ma\*gygvuokwåefyif jzpfonf/ xdk r[ma\*gygvuokwåeft|uxmwGif txuf (ESm-189-190) wGif azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; t|uxm q&mawmfu ½kyfw&m;udk ---

1/ ½kyf (28)yg;[laom ta&twGuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ½kyfw&m;udk jzpfay:apwwfonfh taMumif;ork|meftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; --þESpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodcJhaomf ---

1/ ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;íç

2/ emrfw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;íç

3/ ½kyf-emrfudk odrf;qnf;íç

4/ ,if;½kyfemrfwdkY\ taMumif;w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;íç

5/ ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifí --- 0dyóemÓPfudk r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf[laom txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaptHhaomiSm rnfonfh enf;ESifhrQ rpGrf;Edkif (r-|-2-163/) [ k twtd us q;Hkjzwxf m;\/ xokd aYkd om tveG wf ud saom q;Hkjzwcf suuf kda&;om;xm;aom t|uxm q&mawmof n fxrkd vl yPmÖ ot|uxm[al om usr;fpmwpcf wk n;frmS yi fom0uwoYkd n f"mwwf pvf ;Hk udk 0dyóem½Iygu edAÁmefodkY a&mufEdkifMuonf[k a&;om;rnf ra&;om;rnf [laom tcsufudk toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif; udk,fwdkifyif a0zefqkH;jzwfav&monf/

### r\*¾if&Spfyg; jynfhyg&JUvm;

eAd mÁ euf kdtv&kd adS om toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f þtcsuwf p&f yuf vkd n;f xyrf íH pO;fpm; ygOD;/ 'ku©eda&m"\*grdedy#dy'g = 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;usifhpOf jzpfaom r\*¾t&d,opömudk orm® '|d td p orm® orm"td q;Hk&adS om r\*i¾ wf &m;u,kd f (8)yg; jzpaf Mumi;fu kd "rp® Muma'oemawm f (o-H 3-369/)ç r[mowdy|meokwåefa'oemawmf (r-1-88/) ponfh xdkxdkokwåefwdkYü a[mMum;xm;awmf

rl\/ ,if; r\*¾if (8)yg; pkHnDygrS 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&muf&SdEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ xdkr\*¾if (8)yg;wdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom or®morm"d[lonf rnfuJhodkYaom orm"drsKd;udk ac:qdkonf[k bk&m;&Sifonf r[m owdy|meokwåefwGif þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ uwarm p bdu©a0 or®morm"d/

1/ £" bdu©a0 bdu©K 0d0dapö0 umar[d 0d0dpö tukoav[d "ar®[d o0dwuúH o0dpm&H 0da0uZH yDwdokcH yXrH psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/

2/ 0wd u0ú pd m&me H 0yl orm tZÑw HåoroÜ m'e H apwaom {aum'bd m0 H t0wd u Hút0pd m& H orm"Zd H yDwdokcH 'kwd,H psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/

3/ yDwd,m p 0d&m\*g Oayu©aum p 0d[&wd? oawm p orÜZmaem? okcÍö uma,e y#doHa0a'wd?

,H wH t&d,m tmpdu©EÅd ]]Oayu©aum owdrm okc0d[m&D}}wd? wwd,H psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/

4/ okcó p y[mem 'ku©ó p y[mem ykaAÁ0 aomreóa'greómeH tw¬\*Frm t'ku©rokcH Oayu©mowdyg&dok'¨d H pwkw¬H psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ t,H 0kpöwd bdu©a0 or®morm"d/

('D-2-250-251/) = &[ef;wdkY ...or®morm"d[lonf tb,fenf;¿

1/ &[e;fw Ykd ...þomoemawmüf &[e;fon f umr\*Pk wf rYkd S ui;fíomvQi f tuok vkd wf &m;wrYkd S uif;íomvQif MuHpnfjcif; = 0dwufESifhvnf; wuGjzpfaomç okH;oyfjcif; = 0dpm&ESifhvnf; wuG jzpfaom eD0&Puif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:ívmonfh ESpfoufjcif; = yDwdç csrf;omjcif; = okc&Sdaom yxrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\/

2/ MuHpnfjcif; = 0dwufç okH;oyfjcif; = 0dpm&wdkY\ Nidrf;í oGm;jcif;aMumifh rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZÑwå oEÅmefü pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom pdwf\ jrwfaomwnfMunfrI orm"dudk yGm;apwwfaom MuHpnfrI 0dwufvnf; r&Sdaom okH;oyfrI 0dpm&vnf; r&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"daMumifh jzpfonfh ESpfoufjcif; = yDwdç csrf;omjcif; = okc&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufíae\/

3/ ESpfoufjcif; = yDwd\vnf; uif;í oGm;jcif;aMumifh tm½kHudk (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfç uodkPf; y#bd m\*erd wd pf aom psme\f tm½uHk )kd tntD rQ½vI su ftm½uHk kdord ;fqn;fwwaf om ow&d vdS suf tm½kHudk qifjcifwwfaom orÜZOfÓPf &Sdvsuf ae\? csrf;omjcif; = okcudkvnf; (½lyum,) emrum,jzi hf cpH m;í ae\/ tMui f ww,d psmeaf Mumi hf xwkd w,d psmeEf iS hf jynphf oHk ul kd ]]tm½uHk kd tntD rQ ½oI l tm½uHk okd rd ;fqn;fwwaf om ow&d odS l csr;fompmG aeav&h odS }l}[ k b&k m;tp&adS om t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYonf csD;rGrf;pum; ajymMum;Muukef\? xdkwwd,psmefodkY a&muf&Sdí ae\/

4/ um,duokc um,du'ku©udk y,fxm;NyD;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç a&S;tzdkYuyifvQif 0rf;omjcif; = aomreóç pdwfrcsrf;omjcif; = a'greó w&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;NyD;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&JrI csrf;omrI uif;aom Oayu©maMumifh jzpfaom owd\ xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcif;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí ae\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þorm"dudk rSefpGmwnfMunfjcif; ]]or®morm"d}}[lí qdktyf\/ ('D-2-250-251/)

þ txufyg r[mowdy|meokwåef a'oemawmfjrwfü yxrpsmeform"d 'kwd,psmeform"d wwd,psmeform"d pwkw¬psmeform"dwdkYudk or®morm"d ac:qdkaMumif; bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif &Sif;jy xm;awmrf \l / 0yd óemÓP\f tajcyg'u taMumi;f&i;frvl jzpaf om orm"wd wYkd iG ftaumi;fq;Hkaom orm"dudk ñTefMum;jyoawmfrljcif;[laom Ouú|eda'´oenf;tm;jzifh xdkodkY a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfay onf/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom umrm0p&orm"d[laom Oypm&orm"dç ½yl g0p&orm"çd t½yl g0p&orm"[d k orm"od ;HkrsK;d&&dS m tv,jfzpaf om ½yl g0p&orm"ud kdwukd ½f ukd ,f íl a[mawmrf vl ukd jfci;fjzi hftpjzpaf om Oypm&orm"[d al om txwG tf xyd of Ykda&muaf eaom umrm0p& orm"dESifh tqkH;jzpfaom t½lyg0p&orm"dwdkYudkvnf; odrf;usKH;í ,l&aom raZÑ'Dyuenf;tm;jzifh xdkodkY bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ xdkYaMumifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü --pdwå0dok'¨d emr oOypm&m t| ormywåda,m/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

= Oypm&orm"dESifh wuG ormywf (8)yg;wdkYonf pdwå0dok'¨d rnf\ - [k zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ 0dok'¨d (7)yg;usifhpOfü Oypm&orm"dESifh wuG ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudk pdwå0dok'¨d[k ac:qdkí r\*¾if (8) yg; usifhpOfü Oypm&orm"dESifh wuG ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudk or®morm"dr\*¾if [k ac:qdkxm;ayonf/ a0g[m&um; uGJ\? w&m;udk,fum; wl\/ pwd 0å od 'k d¨ trn&f aom orm® orm"rd \*i¾ Ef iS hf jynphf aHk tmi f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f rnof nthf csed f tcgu pí jznfhusifh&rnfenf;[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ r[mowdy|meokwåef ed\*kH;ü tv,ftvwfjzpfaom rZÑdrae,syk\*¾dKvf\ tpGrf;jzifh owdy|meusifhpOfudk bk&m;&Sifa[mMum;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; usifhcJhaomf tapmqkH; (7)&uftwGif;ç tvGefqkH; (7)ESpftwGif;ü tem\*grdzdkvf odkYr[kwf t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&muf&Sd EdkifaMumif; bk&m;&Sif\ aMunmcsufudk tudk;om"ujyKí þr[mowdy|meokwåefü t&d,r\*f\ a&S; tzüYkd usi&hf rn hf yAk bÁ m\*owyd |mer\*uf okd mvQi f &n&f ,G íf b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;xm;awmrf al Mumi;fukd

(r-|-1-235-236/) ü qkH;jzwfxm;\/ wpfzef atmufyg oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm tzGifhudkvnf; zwf½IMunfhygOD;/

t, H0pk wö dorm® orm"Dw d,m £aro kpwol kpsmaeo k{u\*w¾ m? t, HyAk bÁ ma\* avmuaD ,m?

ty&bma\* avmukwåa&m or®morm"d emr 0kpöwDwd/ {0H avmud,-avmukwå&0aoe b\*0g r\*¾opHö a'aood/ (tbd-|-2-113/) t,H 0kpöwd or®morm"d = þonfudk or®morm"d[k ac:qdk\ - [lonf yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef

ww,d psme fpwwk p¬ sme[f al om psmeaf v;yg;wüYkd or,Ü wk wf &m;tjzp ftw,l OS wf íJG jzpaf om {u\*w¾ m apwoud of n f &\dS ? þ{u\*w¾ m apwoud uf m; t&,d r\*\f a&;Stz YkdavmuoD wyd |meyf ikd ;fü avmuD orm® orm" drn\f / aemuyf ikd ;f t&,d r\*Óf Ptf cukd üf um; avmuwk &å morm® orm"rd n\f [ kqtkd y\f / þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf tbd"r®m0dbif;ygVdawmf opö0dbif;ü r\*¾opömudk a[mMum;awmfrlayonf/

(tbd-|-2-113/)

r[mowdy|meokwåefü avmuDor®morm"dr\*¾ifudkç opö0dbif;ü avmuDor®morm"d avmuk-

wå&m or®morm"dr\*¾if ESpfrsKd;vkH;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ odkYtwGuft&d,r\*f\aU&StzdkYjzpfaomorxydkif; 0dyóemydkif;wdkYüvnf; or®morm"d[laom r\*¾ifESifh jynfhpkH&rnfom jzpfonf/ tu,fí orm"dxlaxmifzdkY rvdkyg[k tpGJoefaevQifum; r\*¾if (8) yg; rjynahf wmbh Jr\*i¾ f(7) yg;om &adS ern fjzpof n/f 'wk ,d psmepf aom txuyf ikd ;f psmeef mrwf &m;rsm;ukd 0dyóem½Icdkuf t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufcJhvQif xdkt&d,r\*fü or®mouFyÜr\*¾if wpfck avsmhoGm;ojzifh r\*¾if (7)yg;um; &Hcg &Sdwwfyg\/ or®mouFyÜr\*¾if rygonfh r\*¾if (7)yg;jzifh t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufonfhxkH;rsm; edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKEdkifonfh edAÁmefodkY a&muf&SdEdkifonfh xkH;rsm; xif&Sm;&Sdaomfvnf; or®morm"d r\*¾if rygonfh r\*¾if (7)yg;wnf;jzifh edAÁmefodkY oGm;í a&mufEdkifonfh xkH;a[mif;um; omoemawmfü xi&f mS ; r&cdS phJ z;lay/ otYkd wuG form® orm"rd \*i¾ frygon hfr\*i¾ f(7)yg;wn;fjzi hfeAd mÁ eof YkdomG ;í a&muEf ikd f ra&muEf ikd uf vkd n;f toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fu,kd wf ikd yf i fpO;fpm;a0ze fq;Hkjzwaf v&mon/f avmu-k w&å mt&,d r\*tf cukd üf r\*i¾ f (7)yg;&adS umi;faomvf n;f t&,d r\*\f a&;StzjYkdzpaf om owyd |meusiphf Of [laom ykAÁbm\*owdy|meydkif;üum; r\*¾if (8)yg;udkyif bk&m;&Sifonf r[mowdy|meokwåef (r-188/) ü a[mMum;awmfrlcJh\/

### orm"donf tESpfom&avm¿

orm"dudk xlaxmifoifhonf[laom tcsufESifh ywfoufí orm"donf omoemawmf\ tESpf

om&vm;[k tcsKdUu ar;Mujyefonf/ þar;cGef;udk ar;olwdkYum; tóZdokwåef (oH-2-101-102-

103/)udk udk;um;Mu\/ t&iS tf óZrd ax&of n fuóyoal X; aqmuvf yk vf LS'ge;fxm;tyaf om uóyum&mr ausmi;f t&mrfü oDwif;okH;awmfrlcdkuf zsm;emojzifh rdrd&&SdNyD; jzpfonfh (tmemyge)pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;í r& jzpfae\/ a&S;,cif zsm;emaomtcgwdkYü 0ifouf xGufoufwdkYudk csKyfNidrf;apvsuf (tmemyge) pwkw¬psmefudk tBudrfBudrf 0ifpm;EdkifcJh\/ ,ck aemufqkH;tBudrfwGifum; xdkodkY 0ifpm;í r&ojzifh pdwf rcsrf;omrI 0dyÜ#dom& jzpfaeaMumif;udk bk&m;&Siftm; wifjyavQmufxm;cJh\/ xdktcgwGif bk&m;&Sifu atmufygtwdkif; rdefYMum;awmfrlcJh\/

a, aw tóZd orPjA[®Pm orm"dom&um orm"domrnm? awoH wH orm"d H tyÜ#d-

vbwH {0H a[mwd ]]aem pók r,H y&d[m,mrm}}wd/ (oH-2-102/) orm"dom&um orm"domrnmwd orm"d aH ,0 om&Íö omrnÍö rnEÅd/ r,SH ye omoae e {wH om&H? 0dyóemr\*¾zvmed om&H/ aom wGH orm"dawm y&d[m,aEÅm uo®m pdaEÅod ]]omoeawm y&d[m,mrD}}wd {0H ax&H tómaowGm £'gedó wdy&d0¥H "r®a'oeH tm&baEÅm w H uð rnoDwdtm'drm[/ (oH-|-2-289/)

= cspfom; tóZd ...tMuif orP jAm[®P[k ac:qdkMuaom &[ef;ykPÖm;wdkYonf orm"d omvQif tESpf[k atmufarhrSwfxifMuukef\? orm"domvQif &[ef;tjzpf[k atmufarh rSwfxif Muuek \f ? x&kd [e;fyPk mÖ ;w\Ykd pwd tf pO0f , f xokd rm"ud kd r&&MdSuuek of n f jzpíf ]] igwoYkd n f omoem awmfrS rqkwf,kwfbJ &SdMuygukef\avm}}[laom þodkYaom pdwftMuHtpnfonf jzpfay:vmwwf\

[k bk&m;&Sifu rdefYMum;awmfrl\/ (oH-2-102/) odkYaomf igbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfwGif;üum; þorm"donf tESpfom&r[kwfyg? 0dyóemr\*-f zvkd wf oYkd nof m omoemawmüf tEpS of m& jzpMfuuek \f / xokd itf óZod n f(tmemyge) pwwk p¬ smef orm"drS qkwf,kwfoGm;aomtcg (qkwf,kwfoGm;½kHrQjzifh) tb,faMumifh ]]igonf omoemawmfrS qkwf,kwfavaygh }}[k MuHpnfpdwful;&avoenf; --- þodkY t&SiftóZdrax&fudk oufom&m&apí ,ctk cgü xtkd óZrd ax&jfrwtf m; wdy&d0¥"r® a'oemudk a[mMum;awmfrlvsuf t&[wåzdkvfü wnfatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfawmfrlvdkonf jzpfí - w H uð rnod - paom wdy&d0¥"r® a'oemudk qufvufí tm;opfawmfrlonf/ (oH|-2-289/)

wdy&d0¥ "r®a'oem

Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk wpfyg; wpfyg;ü ---

1/ edpöavm? tedpöavm?

2/ 'ku©avm? okcavm?

3/ twaå vm? tewaå vm ---

þo Ykd tepd wö paf usmçh 'uk w© paf usmçh tewwå paf usm h - o;Hkausmoh ;Hkjye f tar;-tajz jyKvyk Nfy;DrS

1/ twdwf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

2/ tem\*wf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

3/ ypöKyÜef Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

4/ tZÑwå (= rdrdoEÅmef) ü jzpfaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

5/ A[d'¨ (= tjyif A[d'¨) ü ouf&SdoufrJh Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

6/ MoVm&du (= ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom) Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

7/ okckr (= odrfarGUEl;nHhaom) Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

8/ [De (= ,kwfnHhaom) Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

9/ yPDw (= rGefjrwfaom) Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

10/ 'l& (= a0;aom) Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ç

11/ oEdÅu (= eD;aom) Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; --þodkY (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tedpö-'ku©-tewå vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;awmfrlaoma'oemawmfudk wdy&d0¥ "r®a'oem[k ac:qdk\/ bk&m;&Sifonf t&SiftóZdrax&fjrwftm; ,if;wdy&d0¥"r®a'oemawmfudk quvf uíf a[mMum;ay;awmrf \l / t&iS tf óZrd ax&jfrwof nvf n;f b&k m;&iS af [mMum;awmrf ol nhf xwkd yd &0d ¥"ra® 'oemawmaf emuof Ykd ÓPuf kd apvwT íf twwd -f tem\*w-f ypKöyeÜ pf on hf (11)rsK;daom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tedpö-'ku©-tewå vu©Pma&; okH;wefodkY wifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfawmfrlojzifh ---

txó wdy&d0¥a'oem0omae t&[wåH ywåó ... (oH-|-2-289/)

,if; wdy&d0¥"r®a'oemawmf\ tqkH;ü t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;awmfrlavonf/

þ t&SiftóZd\ taMumif; tw¬KyÜwfudk tajccHí orm"donf omoemawmf\ tESpfom&

r[kwf? odkYtwGuf orm"dxlaxmifzdkY rvdk[k qdkMu\/ þusr;fuvn;f orm"ud kd omoemawm\f tEpS of m&[íl um; rqykd g/ 0yd óem-r\*-f zvkd wf uYkd kd

omvQif omoemawmf\ tESpfom&[kyif qdkyg\/ odkYaomf 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf &&Sda&; twGuf r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udkum;

r\*f-zdkvf-edAÁmefudk vdkvm;olwdkif; usifh&rnfom jzpf\/ ,if;r\*¾if (8)yg;wdkYwGif or®morm"dvnf; yg0if vsuf &Sd\/ 'ku©opöm ork',opöm trnf&onfh y&rw¬"mwfom; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf okH;wefwifí wGifwGifBuD; ½IEdkifygrS 0dyóemÓPfrsm; jzpfay:vmEdkifMurnf jzpfonf/ 0dyóemÓPf rsm;u tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfrsm; jzpfay:vmMurnf jzpfonf/ y&rw¬opömtppf tjzpfBuD; jzpfMuaom ,if;'ku©opömw&m; ork', opömw&m;wdkYudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm oda&;ç ,if;w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½IEdkifa&;twGuf vdktyfaom w&m; um; orm® orm"yd i f jzpaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf þr\*i¾ f (8)yg; tusijhfrwwf &m;u kd b&k m;&iS uf ,kd af wmwf ikd f u "r®pMuma'oemawmfrS tpjyKí xdkxdk a'oemawmfrsm;pGmwdkYü ---

1/ rZÑdry#dy'g = (rdrdudk,fudk ylyefatmif qif;&Jatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfaom twåudvrxmEka,m\*ç umr\*kPfcsrf;omü NiduyfwG,fwmvsuf umrokcudk avhvmvdkufpm;aom umrokcvud’ mEak ,m\* [al om tpeG ;fEpS zf uwf rYkd S vwG af om) tv,tf vwuf siphf Ovf r;f[vk n;faumi;fç 2/ 'ku©eda&m"\*grdedy#dy'g = 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOf[kvnf;aumif; ---

Budrfzefrsm;pGm a[mMum;awmfrlcJh\/ odkYtwGuf 0dyóem-r\*f-zdkvfudk vdkvm;olwdkif;onf r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk usifh&rnfomjzpfonf/

### orm"donf omoemwGif;w&m; r[kwf

tcsKdUtcsKdUaom q&mjrwfwdkYuvnf; orm"donf (= orxonf) omoemwGif;w&m; r[kwf? omoemyw&m;om jzpfonf/ omoemwGif;ü orm"dxlaxmifaezdkY rvdk[kvnf; qdkMujyef\/ omoemyü psmeftbdnmPfudk &&SdawmfrlMuaom &aoholawmfpifwdkY &SdcJhMuonfum; rSef\?

omoemyü psmeftbdnmPfrsm; &Sd½kHrQjzifh orm"donf (= orxonf) omoemwGif;w&m; r[kwf[k rpGyfpGJoifhay/

omoemytcgumvüvnf; ig;yg;oDvudk usifhMuol ig;yg;oDv jrJMuol olawmfaumif;rsm; &SdcJhMuonfom jzpf\/ omoemyü oDvusifhpOf &SdcJhonfhtwGuf ,if;oDvusifhpOfudkvnf; omoemy w&m;[kyif qdkrnfavm? rqdkoifhonfom jzpf\/ wo®m wd[ wGH bdu©K tm'dar0 0daoma"[d ukoavok "ar®ok/ aum pm'd ukovmeH "r®meH? oDvÍö ok0dok'¨H 'd|d p OZkum/ (oH-3-124/) þtxufyg bdu©Kokwåefü bk&m;&Sifonf ukodkvfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkY\ a&S;OD;tp jzpfaom ---

1/ oDvç

2/ ur®óuwmor®m'd|d = uH-uH\tusKd;udk ouf0if,kHMunf wwfodem;vnfaom or®m'd|d --þESpfyg;udk omoemawmfü a&S;OD;pGm jznfhusifh&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tu,fí toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk omoemwGif;

w&m;tppf jzpfonf[k vufcHEdkifygvQif r\*¾if (8)yg;wGif tusKH;0ifaom r\*¾if (8)yg;\ t\*Fg tpdwf tydkif; wpfckjzpfaom or®morm"dudk tb,faMumifh omoemwGif;w&m;tjzpf vufrcHEdkif&ygoenf;¿ bk&m;&SifESifh bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;awmftay:ü r[kwf rw&m; rpGyfpGJrdzdkY&efum; olawmfaumif;

rSeforQ txl;\*½kjyK&rnfh t&myif jzpfayownf;/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf orm"dxlaxmifrIudk tvGeftvGef &GH&Smpufqkyfaeao;ol

jzpfvQifç orm"dxlaxmifzdkY rvdkyg[laom t,l0g'udkyif zm;a>rcJodkY ZGwftwif;cJxm;vQif ]]igonf t&SiftóZd rax&fjrwfuJhodkY twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef-tZÑwå-A[d'¨-MoVm&du-okckr-[De-yPDw'l&-oEÅdu[laom (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½IEdkifNyDvm;}}[laom þar;cGef;udk rdrdudk,fudk rdrd ar;Munfhyg/ tu,fí rdrdudk,fudk rdrd ½dk;om;pGm tajzay;Eikd of l jzpof jzi hf- ]]r½EI ikd af o;}}[ k tajzxuG cf vhJ Qi f t&,d r\*\f a&;Stzükd f usi&hf aom yAk bÁ m\* owdy|mer\*f[laom avmuDowdy|meusifhpOfydkif;ü or®morm"d t0iftyg jzpfaom r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk avmukwå&mr\*fÓPf &&Sda&;twGuf edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKEdkifa&;twGuf usifhMuH BudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnf[laom bk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;trawmfudk ½dkaopGm OD;xdyf&Guf yefqif oifhvSayownf;/

### 22222

#### tmemygeówdorm"dydkif; um,mEkyóem tmemygeyAÁ ygVdawmf

1/ uxÍö bdu©a0 bdu©K uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd/

£" bdu©a0 bdu©K t&n\*awm 0g ½ku©rlv\*awm 0g oknm\*g&\*awm 0g edoD'wd yv’uø tmbkZdwGm OZkH um,H yPd"m, y&drkcH owð Oy|aywGm/ aom oawm0 tóowd? oawm0 yóowd/

2/ 'DCH 0g tóoaEÅm ]]'DCH tóomrD}}wd yZmemwd/

'DCH 0g yóoaEÅm ]]'DCH yóomrD}}wd yZmemwd/

&óH 0g tóoaEÅm ]]&óH tóomrD}}wd yZmemwd/

&óH 0g yóoaEÅm ]]&óH yóomrD}}wd yZmemwd/

]]oAÁum,y#doHa0'D tóodómrD}}wd odu©wd/ ]]oAÁum,y#doHa0'D yóodómrD}}wd odu©wd/

]]yórÇ,H um,ocFg&H tóodómrD}}wd odu©wd/

]]yórÇ,H um,ocFg&H yóodómrD}}wd odu©wd/

3/ ao,sxmy dbud a© 0 'aum© bruma&m 0g brum&aE0Å go D 0g 'CD H0g tÍaä EmÅ ]]'CD HtÍmär}D}wd yZmemw?d &ó H0g tÍaä EmÅ ]]&ó HtÍmä r}D}w dyZmemw/d {0ar0 acg bud a© 0 bud K© 'CD H0g tóoaEmÅ ]]'CD Htóomr}D}w dyZmemw/d 'CD H0g yóoaEmÅ ]]'CD Hyóomr}D}w dyZmemw/d &ó H0g tóoaEmÅ ]]&óH tóomrD}}wd yZmemwd/ &óH 0g yóoaEÅm ]]&óH yóomrD}}wd yZmemwd/ ]]oAÁum,y#doHa0'D tóodómrD}}wd odu©wd? ]]oAÁum,y#doHa0'D yóodómrD}}wd odu©wd/ ]]yórÇ,H um,ocFg&H tóodómrD}}wd odu©wd? ]]yórÇ,H um,ocFg&H yóodómrD}}wd odu©wd/

4/ £wd tZÑwåH 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd? A[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd? tZÑwåA[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd/

5/ ork',"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®ð 0d[&wd? 0,"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®ð 0d[&wd? ork',-

0,"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®ð 0d[&wd/

6/ ]]tw d¬uma,m}}w d0g yeó ow dypKöy|wd m a[mw d,m0a'0 ÓPrwmå , y#ódwrd wmå ,/ teódad wm p 0[d &w?d e p uÍd dö avmau Oyg',d w/d {0r dÜ acg bud a© 0 bud K© uma, um,mEyk óD 0d[&wd/ (r-1-70-71/)

222

### um,mEkyóem tmemygeyAÁ ygVdawmfteuf

1/ bdu©a0 = &[ef;wdkY/ uxÍö = tb,fodkYaom tjym;tm;jzifh/ bdu©K = a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf/ uma, = um,ü/ um,mEkyóD = um,[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí/ 0d[&wd = aeavoenf;/ bdu©a0 = &[ef;wdkY/ £" = þomoemawmfü/ bdu©K = a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf/ t&n\*awm 0g = awmt&yof Ykduyaf &muíf aomvf n;faumi;f/ ½uk r© vl \*awm 0g = opyf i&f i;fo Ykduyaf &muíf aom-f vnf;aumif;/ oknm\*g&\*awm 0g = qdwfNidrf&mausmif;odkY uyfa&mufíaomfvnf;aumif;/ yv’uø = xuf0,fudk/ tmbkZdwGm = acGí/ OZkH = ajzmifhpGm/ um,H = txufydkif;udk,fudk/ yPd"m, = xm;í/ y&drkcH = ur®|mef;odkY a&S;½I/ owð = owdudk/ Oy|aywGm = a&S;½I jzpfapí wnfapí/ edoD'wd = xdkif\/ aom = xdka,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf/ oawm0 = owd&SdonfjzpfíomvQif/ tóowd =

0iof uaf vu kdjzpaf p\/ oawm0 = ow&d odS njfzpíf omvQi/f yóow d= xuG of uaf vu kdjzpaf p\/

2/ 'DCH 0g = &Snfonfrlvnf;jzpfaom/ tóoaEÅm = 0ifoufavudk jzpfaponf&Sdaomf/ 'DCH = &Snfaom/ tóomrDwd = 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\[lí/ yZmemwd = uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ 'DCH 0g = &Snfonfrlvnf;jzpfaom/ yóoaEÅm = xGufoufavudk jzpfaponf&Sdaomf/ 'DCH = &Snfaom/ yóomrDwd = xGufoufavudk jzpfap\[lí/ yZmemwd = uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/

&óH 0g = wdkonfrlvnf;jzpfaom/ tóoaEÅm = 0ifoufavudk jzpfaponf &Sdaomf/ &óH = wdkaom/ tóomrDwd = 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\[lí/ yZmemwd = uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ &óH 0g = wdkonfrlvnf;jzpfaom/ yóoaEÅm = xGufoufavudk jzpfaponf &Sdaomf/ &óH = wdkaom/ yóomrDwd = xGufoufavudk jzpfap\[lí/ yZmemwd = uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ oAuÁ m,y#od aH 0' D= 0iof uaf v\ tptv,tf q;kH tuek vf ;kHu kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ood njfzpíf /

tóodómrd = 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH/ £wd = þodkY/ odu©wd = usifh\/ oAÁum,y#doHa0'D = xGufoufav\ tp tv,f tqHk; tukefvHk;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí/ yóodómrd = xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH/ £wd = þodkY/ odu©wd = usifh\/ um,ocFg&H = ½kefY&if;aom tómoyómo um,ocFg&udk/ yórÇ,H = Nidrf;apvsuf/ tóodómrd = 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH/ £wd = þodkY/ odu©wd = usifh\/ um,ocFg&H = ½kefY&if;aom tómoyómo um,ocFg&udk/ yórÇ,H

= Nidrf;apvsuf/ yóodómrd = xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH/ £wd = þodkY/ odu©wd = usifh\/

3/ bdu©a0 = &[ef;wdkY/ ao,sxmyd = jzpfoifhjzpf&m EIdif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrmonfum;/ 'au©m = uRrf;usifvdr®maom/ bruma&m 0g = yef;yGwform;onfaomfvnf;aumif;/ brum&aEÅ0goD 0g = yef;yGwform;\ wynfhonfaomfvnf;aumif;/ 'DCH 0g = &SnfpGmrlvnf;/ tÍaä EÅm = qGJiifvwfaomf/ 'DCH = &SnfpGm/ tÍmärDwd = qGJiif\[lí/ yZmemwd = od\/ &óH 0g = wdkpGmrlvnf;/ tÍaä EÅm = qGJiifvwfaomf/ &óH = wdkpGm/ tÍmärDwd = qGJiif\[lí/ yZmemwd = od\/ bdu©a0 = &[ef;wdkY/ {0ar0 acg = þOyrmtwol mvQi/f bud K© = a,m\*g0p&&[e;fon/f 'CD H0g = &nS of nrf vl n;fjzpaf om/ tóoaEÅm = xGufoufavudk jzpfaponf&Sdaomf/ y / odu©wd = usifh\/

«rSwfcsuf ---- uma,mwd a'G um,m emruma,m p ½lyuma,m p/ uwarm emruma,m a0'em onm apwem zaóm reoduma&m/ emrÍö emruma,m p? a, p 0kpöEÅd pdwåocFg&m? t,H emruma,m/ / uwarm ½lyuma,m/ pwåma&m p r[mblwm pwkEéÍö r[mblwmeH Oyg'g,½lyH tómaom p yómaom p edrdwåÍö OyedAE¨em a, p 0kpöEÅd um,ocFg&m? t,H ½lyuma,m/ (y#od -H 181/) ---- tEyk óem ÓPE dÅ orx0aoe erd wd óå tEyk óemç 0yd óem0aoe tómoyómaoç wEédó,Íö um,H ]]½ly}}EÅdç pdwåH wHorÜ,kwå"ar® p ]]t½ly}}EÅd 00w¬aywGm emr½lyó tEkyóem p ÓPH? ww¬ ,xmblwm0aAma"m/ (r[m#D-1-320/) þ y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfç r[m#DumwdkYESifhtnD - um,udk tómoyómoum,ç ½lyum,ç emrum, ---- [k þae&mrSpí bmomjyefqdkxm;ygonf/»

4/ £wd = þodkY/ tZÑwåH 0g uma, = tZÑwåjzpfaom um,ürlvnf; ? 0g ? tZÑwåjzpfaom tómoyómoum,ç ½yl um,ç emrum,ürvl n;f/ um,mEyk ó D= um,[ ktzezf e ftxyxf yf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí/ 0d[&wd = aeav\/ A[d'¨g 0g uma, = A[d'¨jzpfaom um,ürlvnf;? 0g? A[d'¨jzpfaom tómoyómoum,ç ½lyum,ç emrum,ürlvnf;/ um,mEkyóD = um,[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí/ 0d[&wd = aeav\/ tZÑwåA[d'¨g 0g uma, = tZÑwå A[d'¨jzpfaom um,ürlvnf; ? 0g ? tZÑwå A[d'¨jzpfaom tómoyómoum,ç ½lyum,ç emrum,ürlvnf;/ um,mEkyóD = um,[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí/ 0d[&wd = aeav\/

5/ um,o®ð = um,ü ? 0g ? tómoyómoum,ç ½lyum,ç emrum,ü/ ork',"r®mEkyóD

0g = jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfírlvnf;/ 0d[&wd

= aeav\/ um,o® ð = um,ü ? 0g ?tómoyómoum,ç ½yl um,ç emrum,ü/ 0,"rm® Eyk óD

0g = csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfírlvnf;/ 0d[&wd

= aeav\/ um,o®ð = um,ü ?0g? tómoyómoum,ç ½lyum,ç emrum,ü/ ork',0,-

"rm® Eyk ó D0g = jzpaf Mumi;foabmEiS hfjzpjfci;foabmç csKyaf Mumi;foabmEiS hfcsKyjfci;foabmu kd tzezf ef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfírlvnf;/ 0d[&wd = aeav\/

6/ ye = aemufwpfrsKd;aomfum;/ uma,m0 = um,onfomvQif ? 0g ? tómoyómoum,ç ½lyum,ç emrum,onfomvQif/ tw¬d = &Sd\/ £wd = þodkYvQif/ tó = xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;\ oEÅmefü/ owd = owdonf/ ypöKy|dwm = a&S;½Iwnfonf = xifvSmonf/ a[mwd = jzpf\/ om owd = xdkowdonf/ ,m0a'0 ÓPrwåm, = 0dyóemÓPf\ tqifhqifh wdk;yGm;&ef tvdkYiSmomvQif/ ,m0a'0 y#dówdrwåm, = 0dyóemowd\ tqifhqifh wdk;yGm;&ef tvdkYiSmomvQif/ a[mwd = jzpf\/ tedódawm p = wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh rrDSwG,frlívnf;/ 0d[&wd = aeav\/ avmau = Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wn;f[al om avmuü/ uÍd dö = wppf wkH pcf uk rkd Qvn;f/ e Oyg',d w d = wPmS '|d wd jYkdzihf

]]ig-ighOpöm}}[k rpGJ,lawmhay/ bdu©a0 = &[ef;wdkY/ {0rÜd acg = þodkYvnf;/ bdu©K = a,m\*g0p&

&[ef;onf/ uma, = um,ü/ um,mEkyóD = um,[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½IavY&Sdonf jzpfí/ 0d[&wd = aeav\/ (r-1-70-71/)

þ txuyf g b&k m;a[ma'oemawmEf iS thf n D - eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g trnf&aom þusrf;ü tmemygeusifhpOfudk ----

1/ tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;ç

2/ ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;ç

3/ emrfur®|mef;ydkif;ç

4/ y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;ç

5/ vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;ç 6/ 0dyóemydkif; ---þodkY tydkif;BuD;rsm; (6)ydkif;cGJvsuf tqifhqifh wpfqifhNyD; wpfqifh a&;om;wifjyoGm;rnf jzpfayownf;/

222

tmemygeur®|mef;

r\*¾if (8)yg;wGif tusKH;0ifvsuf&Sdaom or®morm"d[laom r\*¾ifESifh jynfhpkHa&;twGuf orx ur|® me;f (40)wwYkd iG fwpcf ck ak om ur|® me;fjzi hform" dxal xmi&f awmrh n fjzpaf yon/f þusr;fwiG uf m; tmemygeur®|mef;jzifh orm"dxlaxmifykHudk a&S;OD;pGm a&;om;wifjyaythH/

£' Hye tmemygeówud r|® me H\*½uk H\*½uk bm0e HA'k -¨ yapuö A'k -¨ A'k y¨ wk må e Hr[my&k od meaH ,0 reodum&blrdblwH? e ap0 £wå&H? e p £wå&owåormao0dwH/ ,xm ,xm reodu&D,wd? wxm wxm oEÅaÍö0 a[mwd okckrÍö/ wo®m {w¬ Av0wD owd p ynm p £pädwAÁm/

(0dok'¨d-1-276/)

= þ tmemygeówdur®|mef;onfum; cJ,Of;\? cJ,Of;aom bm0emvkyfief;&yfvnf; jzpf\/

(1) Ak'¨ç (2) yapöuAk'¨ç (3) Ak'¨ykwå = bk&m;om;awmf Ak'¨om0u jzpfMuukefaom r[myk&do trnf &on hf a,musfm;jrwwf \Ykd omvQi f EvS ;HkoiG ;f&m bXHk mejzp\f ? ord of rd if ,if ,uf m; r[wk af y/ ord of rd f i,fi,f yk\*¾dKvfowå0gonf rSD0JyGm;rsm;Edkifaom bm0emvkyfief;&yfvnf; r[kwfay/ tMuif tMuif oaYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfEvS ;HkoiG ;f½yI mG ;\? xxkd tkd jci;ft&mtm;jzi hfNird vf n;f Nird of u\f ? E;lnvhH n;f El;nHhodrfarGU\/ xdkaMumifh þ tmemygeówdur®|mef;ü tvGef tm;aumif; tm;oefaom owdudk vnf;aumif;ç ynmudkvnf;aumif; tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-276/)

þ txufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmpum;&yfü r[myk&domeHa,0-t& r[myk&do trnf&onfh yk\*¾dKvfxl; yk\*¾dKvfrGefwdkY\omvQif ESvkH;oGif;&m bkHXmejzpfaMumif; rdefYqdkxm;onfhtwGuf a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfwdkif;ESifh roifhonfudkum; þusrf;uvnf; vufcHvsufyif &Sdygonf/ odkYaomf tcsKdUtcsKdUaom t&mXmewdkYü or®morÁK'¨ bk&m;tavmif;awmfBuD;rsm;udkomvQif r[myk&do[k ac:a0:okH;pGJxm; aomfvnf; þ tmemygeur®|mef;ydkif;üum; r[myk&dot& ----

1/ Ak'¨ = or®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sifç

2/ yapöuAk'¨ = yapöuAk'¨bk&m;&Sifç

3/ Ak'¨ykwå = or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif\ om;awmf Ak'¨om0u - [k o;HkrsK;dazmjfyxm;ojzi hf eyH gw f (3)jzpof n hf orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS \f wynohf m;jzpaf om A'k o¨ m0u pm&i;fwiG f toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f yg0iaf umi;f yg0iEf ikd af yon/f otYkd wuG f þtmem yge ur®|mef;udk vufawGU yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfMunfhoifhvSayonf/ (tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmf aumif;onfvnf; Ak'¨ykwå trnf&onfh or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom; om0u pm&if;wGif ryg0if vQifum; toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;\ uHw&m;yif jzpfayonf/) odkYaomf tmemygeur®|mef;jzifh orm"ud k dxal xmi&f m0, fatmijfrirf uI kdr&&cdS yhJ gvQi fur|® me;f (40)wwYkd iG ftjcm;oiahf wm&f m ur|® me;f wpfckckjzifh ajymif;í orm"dxlaxmifoifhayonf/ tjcm;ur®|mef;wdkYjzifh orm"dxlaxmifykHudk yÍörwGJ orxur®|mef;ydkif;wGif Munfhyg/

### tmemygecsD;rGrf;cef;

t,rÜd acg bdu©a0 tmemygeówdorm"d bm0dawm A[kvDuawm oaEÅm ap0 yPDawm p

taopeaum p okacg p 0d[ma&m? OyÜEéKyÜaEé p ygyau tukoav "ar® Xmeaom tEÅ&"maywd

0lyoarwd/ (oH-3-279/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...þ tmemygeówdorm"donf yGm;rsm;tyfonf&Sdaomf Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavh tvm jyKvkyftyfonf&Sdaomf Nidrfvnf; Nidrfouf\? rGefvnf; rGefjrwf\? xyfavmif;jznfhpGufp&mvnf; r&Sd? csrf;ompGmae&mvnf; jzpf\? jzpfay:vmwdkif; jzpfay:vmwdkif;aom tukodkvf t,kwfw&m;wdkYudk vnf; wpfcPcsif; uG,faysmuf Nidrf;at;apEdkif\/

&[ef;wdkY ...aEGvwdkY\ aemufqkH;vü txufodkY vGifhwufaom jrLrIefudk tcgrJh onf;xefpGm &GmoGef;aom rdk;BuD;onf wpfcPcsif; uG,faysmuf Nidrf;at;apEdkifouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyif &[ef;wdkY tmemygeówdorm"donf yGm;rsm;tyfonf&Sdaomf Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvm jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf Nidrfvnf; Nidrfouf\? rGefvnf; rGefjrwf\? xyfavmif;jznfhpGufp&mvnf; r&Sd? csrf;omaom ae&mvnf; jzpf\? jzpfay:vmwdkif; jzpfay:vmwdkif;ukefaom tukodkvf t,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; wpfcPcsif; Nidrf;at; uG,faysmufapEdkif\/ (oH-3-279-280/)

&[ef;awmfrsm; tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfcsifvmatmif bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifu tmemygeur®|mef;\ NidrfoufrGefjrwfykH tusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;ykHudk csD;rGrf;xm;awmfrlaom pum; awmfrsm; jzpfMu\/ oEÅ - yPDw = Nird of u f reG jfrwyf Hk ---- tobk tavmi;faumivf Qi f tm½&Hk adS om tobk

ur®|mef;psmefonf y#da0" rnf\/ tokbbm0emxl;aMumifh NyD;pD;jynfhpkHvmaom tokbpsmefonf rdrd\ tokbtavmif;aumif\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvtm½kHudk xdk;xGif;odvsufomvQif jzpfay: vm\? xdktokbtavmif;aumif\ [kwfrSefwdkif;aom &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tokbtjcif;t&m obm0 twikd ;f x;kdxiG ;fovd suof mvQi f jzpaf y:vm&um; ,i;ftobk psmeuf kd y#ad 0"[ k ac:qakd yon/f ,i;f y#ad 0" trn&f aom tobk psmeof n f tobk tavmi;faumitf m½uHk kd pukd pf ukd pf ;lp;l tx;ljrjJr H ½tI m; oefaeaom psmefoufouf\ pGrf;tm;aMumifhomvQif Nidrfouf rGefjrwfjcif; jzpf\/ odkYaomfvnf; xdk tokbpsmefonf tokbtavmif;aumif[laom ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom tm½kH&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh vn;faumi;fç puqf yk &f &HG mS z,G ftobk tavmi;faumi[f al om tm½ Hk&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f tm½kH\ tpGrf;jzifh Nidrfouf rGefjrwfonfum; r[kwfay/ þtmemygeówdorm"dum; xdktokbpsmefuJhodkY r[kwfay/ þtmemygeówdorm"donf wppf wHk pcf ak om taMumi;fy&,d m,jfzi hf rNird of urf I rreG jfrwrf I rjzp?f pipf paf omuf m; tmemygeówd orm"d\ wnf&mtm½kHjzpfaom Munfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tm½kH\ Nird of uof n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç y#ad 0"trn&f on hf psme[f ak c:qtkd yaf om psmetf \*gFw\Ykd

Nird of uof n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f þtmemygeówod rm"od nuf m; Nird of u\f ? tx;lojzihf

Nidrfouf\? Nidrf;at;\/ Munfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tm½kH\ rGefjrwf onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHrlaeaom psmeft\*FgwdkY\ rGefjrwf on\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f þtmemygeówod rm"od n f reG jfrw\f ? ra&mi&hf jJci;fu kd jyKww\f ? xdkaMumifh þtmemygeówdorm"dudk oEÅ - yPDw = Nidrfouf rGefjrwf\[k bk&m;&Sif csD;rGrf;ajr§muf pm;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-259/)

### taopeu - okc0d[m&

uoPkd ;fpsmerf sm;u kd&&adS tmi f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf akd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f yx0uD oPkd ;f0e;f ponfh xdkxdkuodkPf;0ef;rsm;udk jyKvkyf&\/ xdkodkY uodkPf;0ef; jyKvkyf&jcif;udk y&duH wpfrsKd;[k ac:\? þtmemygeówod rm"ud m; Nird of urf eG jfrwrf uI kd&uG af qmiaf y;Eikd of n hfwppf wHk pcf ak om oeG ;favmi;f xnphf uG tf yaf om jznphf uG af y;&rn fhuoPkd ;f0e;f jyKvyk jfci;fuohJ aYkd om y&ud HjyKvyk jfci;fpaom taMumi;f wpfyg; xif&Sm;r&Sdjcif;aMumifh taopeu rnf\/ þtmemygeur®|mef;ü NidrfoufrI\ taMumif; jzpfaom oGef;avmif;xnfhpGuftyfaom taMumif;wpfyg; r&Sd? þtmemygeówdorm"dum; y&duH jyKvyk jfci;fpaom taMumi;fwpyf g;EiS hfa&m,uS rf Ir&adS omaMumi hfo;DoeuYf r|® me;fwpcf kjzp\f ? taMumi;f wpyf g;EiS hfquqf rH I r&adS y/ þtmemygeówod rm"üd Nird of urf \I taMumi;f&i;fjzpaf om y&ud vH n;f r&Sd/ þ tmemygeówdorm"dü Oypm&orm"djzifhrlvnf; NidrfoufrI &Sdonfum; r[kwf/ tjcm;tjcm; ur®|mef;rsm;ü Oypm&psmef Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü eD0&Pw&m;rsm; uif;&Sif;íoGm;jcif; psmeft\*Fgrsm; xif&Sm;pGm jzpfay:vmjcif;[laom taMumif;ESpf&yfaMumifh NidrfoufrI jzpfay:vm&\/ þtmemyge ur®|mef;um; xdkuJhodkY r[kwfay/ þtmemygeówdorm"donfum; 0ifav xGufav[laom tmem ygeudk pí ESvkH;oGif;onfh tcsdefrSpí rdrd\ oabmtm;jzifhomvQif Nidrfvnf;Nidrfouf rGefvnf; rGefjrwfaom ur®|mef;wpfck jzpf\/ tb,\*d&d0goD ac: ajrmufausmif;ae q&mawmfwdkYum; þtmemygeówdorm"dum; aumif; oxuf aumif;atmif aemufxyf xyfxnfhtyf oGef;xnfhtyfaom tqDMoZm rvdk? yifudk,fu tqD MoZm &SdNyD;om; jynfh0NyD;om; ur®|mef;jzpf\? obm0tm;jzifhyifvQif csKdNrdefaumif;jrwfaom ur®|mef; jzpf\[k qdkMuukef\/ þtxufwGif zGifhqdka&;om;cJhonfhtwdkif; aemufxyf oGef;avmif; xnfhpGuftyfaom y&duH jyKvkyfjcif; paom taMumif;wpfyg; r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom þtmemygeówdorm"dudk 0ifpm;wdkif; 0ifpm;wdkif;aom cPü udk,f\csrf;omjcif; um,duokcç pdwf\csrf;omjcif; apwoduokc [laom ESpfrsKd;aom okcudk &jcif;iSm jzpfaomaMumifh csrf;omaomae&m csrf;omaomaejcif; [lívnf; od&Sd ygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-259-260/) þü Munfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom

yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psme f ww,d psme f pwwk p¬ sme[f al om psmepf wd rf sm;aMumi hf jzpMfuaom pwd Zå ½yk wf uYkd m; rGefjrwfaom yPDwpdwåZ½kyfwdkYwnf;/ ,if;pdwåZ½kyfwdkYum; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ½lyum,wpfckvkH;ü tESHUtjym; ysHUESHUí jzpfaeMu\/ ,if;½kyfwdkYum; MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwnf;/ ,i;freG jfrwaf om yPwD pwd Zå ½yk wf jYkdzi hf awUGxtd yaf om cEm¨ trd &f adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fu,kd \f csr;fomjci;f um,ud ock u kd xtkd csed üf &&adS e\/ otYkd wuG f ,i;ftmemygepsmepf wd rf sm;aMumi hf jzpaf y: vmaom rGefjrwfaom yPDwpdwåZ½kyfwdkYjzifh awGUxdtyfaom cE¨mtdrf&Sdonf\ tpGrf;jzifh ,if;tmem yge psmefpdwfrsm;u udk,f\ csrf;omjcif; um,duokcudk &&SdzdkY&ef jzpfaponf[k rSwfyg/ xdkodkY udk,f\ csr;fomjci;f um,ud ock u kd&&adS tmi fpsmepf wd uf jzpaf pruI kda,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v fo&d cdS iG &hf jci;frmS orYkd [wk f udk,f\csrf;omjcif; um,duokcudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf&&Sdjcif;rSm tmemygepsmefrS xvmaom tcsdef umvüom &&Sdonf[k rSwfyg/ taMumif;rl psmef0ifpm;qJ cPü apwoduokc trnf&onfh pdwf csrf;omrIudkom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu cHpm;aeaomaMumifh jzpf\/ yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef wdkYum; okca0'emESifh,SOfí xdktcsdefü apwoduokc[lonfh pdwfcsrf;omrI &Sdonfum; rSef\? pwkw¬ psmefum; Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfaeojzifh rnfodkYvQif xdkpwkw¬psmef 0ifpm;qJcPü apwoduokc [lonfh pdwfcsrf;omrIudk xdkpwkw¬psmefu jzpfapEdkifjyefygoenf;[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ Oayu©m, 0g oEÅbma0e okc\*wduwåm = Oayu©ma0'emonfvnf; Nidrfoufonfh obm0pGrf;tm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh okca0'emESifh tvm;wl&um; xdkpwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;qJcPüvnf; pdwfcsrf;omrI apwoduokc

&Sdonfom[k od&Sdygav/ (r[m#D-1-313/) wpfzef tmemygeówdorm"donf rdrd\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü psmefjzifh ry,fcGmtyf rEIwfy,f tyfukefao;aom rdkufrJonfh t0dZÆmtaMumif;cHaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuukefaom jzpfay:vmwdkif; jzpfay:vmwdkif;ukefaom tukodkvft,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrd (= psmefpdwf) jzpfaom cPüyifvQif y,fcGm xm;Edkif\? aumif;pGm (0du©rÇey[mefjzifh) Nidrf;at;apEdkif\/ wpfenf;qdkaomf avmb a'go arm[ paom udavomxk tpdkiftcJudk azmufcGJvsuf opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odjrifjcif;tzdkY &Sdonf\tjzpf aMumifh tmemygepwkw¬psmeform"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 0dyóemÓPfwdkYudk tpOftwdkif; &&Sdatmif usifhMuHBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfjcif;jzifh t&d,r\*fÓPfwnf;[laom BuD;yGm;jcif;odkY a&muf&Sd vwfaomf udavomxk tpdkiftcJudk t&d,r\*fÓPfjzifh t<uif;rJh y,fowfEdkif\? t&d,zdkvfÓPfjzifh udavomtylrD; [lorQudk Nidrf;atmif Ni§drf;Edkif\? Nidrf;at;apEdkif\/ þum; txufyg ygVdawmf\ qdkvdk&if; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-259-260/)

### tmemyge - jynfwnfcef;

£" bdu©a0 bdu©K t&n\*awm 0g ½ku©rlv\*awm 0g oknm\*g&\*awm 0g edoD'wd yv’uø tmbkZdwGm OZkH um,H yPd"m, y&drkcH owð Oy|aywGm? aom oawm0 tóowd? oawm0 yóowd/ (oH-3-280/ r-1-70/ 0d-1-88/)

&[ef;wdkY ...þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf awmodkY oGm;a&mufíjzpfapç opfyif&if;odkY oGm; a&mufíjzpfapç qdwfNidrf&mt&yfodkY oGm;a&mufí jzpfap wifyv’ifacGNyD;vQif txufydkif; jzpfaom cE¨mudk,fudk ajzmifhrwfpGmxm;í owdudk tmemygeur®|mef;odkY a&S;½I jzpfapvsuf xdkifae\? xdk&[ef; onf owd&SdvsufomvQif 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;\? owd&SdvsufomvQif xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwf\/ (oH-3-280/ r-1-70/ 0d-1-88/)

awmo YkdomG ;a&muíf jzpaf pç opyf i&f i;fo YkdomG ;a&muíf jzpaf pç qwd Nfird &f mt&yof YkdomG ;a&muíf jzpaf p[al om þpum;onuf m; tmemygeur|® me;fu kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af om tm;xwk vf akd om a,m\*g 0p& &[ef;awmf\ tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emtm; avsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk odrf;qnf;zdkY&ef rSD0JzdkY&ef ñTefjyaom pum;awmfjzpfonf/ aeYnOfhoHo&m &SnfjrifhpGm aom umvywfvkH; tqif; toH ponfzkHzkH xdkxdktm½kHrsKd;pkHwdkYü tpOfrjywf ajy;oGm; pl;0ifaeaom þa,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ pdwfonf tmemygeówdorm"d\ wnf&mtm½kHjzpfaom tmemyge tm½kHodkY wufa&mufjcif;iSm tvdkr&Sd jzpfae\? aumufuspfpOf;vJ tcdkif;&cufcJaomEGm; wyfxm;aom vnS ;fon f c&;Dr[wk &f m vnS ;fvr;fr[wk &f m t&yof oYkd mvQi f ajy;omG ;ouohJ Ykd tvm;wyl i f þa,m\*g 0p& &[ef;awmf\ pdwfonf tmemygetm½kHwnf;[laom tmemygebm0em c&D;rSefvrf;aMumif;rS wdrf;apmif;aeonfh ig;jzmtm½kH umr\*kPfcsKHykwfwdkY&Sd&m bm0emc&D;rSef r[kwf&m t&yfodkYomvQif ajy;oGm;í aewwf\? xdkaMumifh EIdif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrm rnfonfum; -- EGm;xdef;a,mufsm;onf aumuuf spaf omç rcd iEf mG ;r\ E&Ykd nuf kdaomuof ;Hk&í Bu;Djyi;fvm&aom EmG ;om;i,uf kdqqkd ;Hkrvokd nf &Sdaomf xdkEGm;om;i,fudk rdcifEGm;rBuD;rS z,f&Sm;í oifhwifhavsmufywfaom wpfae&mü cdkifchHonfh wdkifBuD;wpfwdkifudk pdkufí xdkwdkifü xdkEGm;om;i,fudk cdkifcHhaom BudK;jzifh zGJUcsnfxm;av&m\/ xdkodkY zGJUcsnfxm;onf&Sdaomf xdkEGm;xdef;a,mufsm;\ xdkaumufuspfaom EGm;om;i,fonf þrS xdkrSvnf; wkefvIyfí ajy;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifonfjzpfí xdkcsnfwdkifudkyifvQif rSDí xdkifrlvnf; xdkifav&mouJhodkY rSDí tdyfrlvnf; tdyfav&mouJhodkY - þOyrmtwlyifvQif aeYnOfhoHo&m &SnfjrifhpGmaom tcsdeftcg umvywvf ;Hk ½yl g½pHk on hfxxkd tkd m½uHk kdtpjJGyKí jzpaf y:vmaom om,mtyaf om csr;fomoncfh pH m;rI okca0'em[laom tm½kH\ &om&nfudk aomufokH;&ojzifh BuD;jyif;ívm&aom &m\* a'go arm[ ponfh t,kwfw&m;wdkYu zsufqD;xm;ojzifh ysufpD;íaeaom rdrd\pdwfudk ,Ofaus;atmif qdkqkH;r vdkaom þa,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonfvnf; ½lyg½kHponfh xdkxdktm½kHrS rdrd\pdwfudk z,f&Sm;vsuf awmt&yof Ykd jzpaf pç opyf i&f i;fojYkdzpaf pç qwd Nfird &f m t&yof jYkdzpaf p 0iaf &muvf su f xtkd &yüf 0iaf v xGufav[laom csnfwdkifü rdrd\ pdwfudk owdwnf;[laom BudK;jzifh zGJUcsnfxm;tyfayonf/ þodkY zGJUcsnfxm;onf&Sdaomf xdka,m\*g0p&&[ef;\ xdkpdwfonf a&S;ü avhvmusufpm;zl;aom tm½kHudk r&&Sdonfjzpfí þrS xdkrSvnf; wkefvIyfacsmufcsm;onf jzpfívnf; owdwnf;[laom BudK;udk jzwf awmufí ajy;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifonfjzpfí xdktmemygetm½kHudkomvQif Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[k ESpfrsKd;jym;aom orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifh rSDírlvnf; xdkifae\? rSDírlvnf; tdyfae\/ xdkaMumifh a&S;a&S; t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYonf atmufyg \*gxmudk rdefYqdkawmfrlMuavonf/

,xm xarÇ edAaE¨,s? 0pHä 'rH ea&m £"/

AaE¨a,s0H ouH pdwåH? owd,m&r®aP 'V§H/

(0dok'¨d-1-261/ 0d-|-2-12/ 'D-|-2-353/ r-|-1-252/)

= pOf;vJaumufuspfaom EGm;om;i,fudk qkH;rvdkaom vlom;wpfOD;onf cdkifcHhaom csnfwdkifü zUJGcsníf xm;av&mouohJ Ykd þOyrmtw l þomoemawmüf jyuaf csmaf csmEf ikd vf aS om rrd \d pwd "f mwf u kd ,Oaf us;atmi f q;Hkrvakd om &[e;fawmof n f xpkd wd uf kd owwd n;f[al om BuKd;jzi hf ur|® me;ftm½üHk jrJjrHpGm wkwfaESmif zGJUcsnfxm;av&m\/

### wpfenf;qdk&aomf

wpfenf;qdk&aomf ur®|mef; trsKd;rsKd;wGif OD;xdyfozG,f jzpfaom ur®|mef;um; þ tmemyge ur®|mef;yif jzpf\/ þ tmemygeur®|mef;um; \*\*Fg0gVK oJpkru yGifhay:awmfrlMuNyD;ukefaom cyfodrf; OókH tvkH;pkHaom or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sifç tcsKdUaom yapöuAk'¨bk&m;&Sifç tcsKdUaom or®morÁK'¨bk&m; &Sif\ wynfhom0uwdkY\ r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf[laom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &jcif;\ teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;wpf&yfvnf; jzpf\/ tmemygeur®|mef;rS wpfyg;aom tjcm;tjcm;aom ur®|mef;wpfrsKd;rsKd; jzifh 0dyóem\ tajcyg'utjzpf orm"dxlaxmifí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfawmfrlMuojzifh r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf[laom w&m;xl; w&m; jrwfudk &&SdNyD;aom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYtzdkY þ tmemygeur®|mef;onf rsufarSmufaom udk,f\ tjzp[f al om þypKöyeÜ bf 0ü psmecf sr;fomjzi hfcsr;fompmG ae&jci;f\ te;Duyqf ;Hk taMumi;fwp&f yvf n;f jzp\f / þuohJ aYkd om \*Pk tf aygi;fwEYkd iS hfjynphf aHk eaom þtmemygeur|® me;fu kdtrsK;do;D®o HtrsK;dom;oH qifoH jrif;oHpaom toHrsKd;pkHwdkYjzifh a&m>yrf;vsuf &Sdaom &GmeD;ausmif;udk rpGefYvTwfrlí yGm;rsm; tm; xkwfjcif;iSm rvG,fulvSay/ taMumif;rl ---- o'´uP³uwåm psmeó = psmef\ toH[laom ql;ajimifh

&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ tu,fpifppftm;jzifhrl &GmESifhreD;aom awmt&yfü a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf þ tmemyge

ur|® me;fu kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,íl tmemyge (= 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v)vQi ftm½&Hk adS om pwwk p¬ smef udk jzpfapí (31)bkHtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom awblruocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfí tjrwfqkH;zdkvf[k ac:qdktyfaom t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&muf&SdtHhaomiSm jyKvG,f \/ xdkaMumifh xdktmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; avsmf avsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom ausmif;tdyf&m ae&mudk ñTefMum; jyoawmfrlvdkaom bk&m;&Sifonf ]]awmt&yfodkY uyfa&mufí jzpfap}} paom pum;awmfrsm;udk rdefYMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-261/) rSefayonf ---- jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ajrMueftwwfudk wwfaom q&mESifh wlawmfrl\/ ajrMuef

twwuf kd wwaf om q&mon f NrKdUwn&f e f oiwhf iahf vsmuyf waf umi;fjrwaf om ae&majru kd jriaf wUG onf&Sdaomf aumif;rGefpGm ÓPfynmjzifh pl;prf;qifjcifvsuf ]]þt&yfüf NrdKUudk wnfaxmif zefqif;Mu uek af vm}}[ k ñeT jfy\/ csr;fcsr;fomom v,G vf ,G uf ul l acsmacsmarmarmjzi hf NrKdUu kd wnaf xmizf eqf i;f NyD;vwfaomf rif;rsKd;rS BuD;pGmaom ylaZmfouúm&udk &&SdouJhodkY þ OyrmtwlyifvQif xdkbk&m;&Sifonf a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmtf m; avsmuf eaf vsmuyf w faumi;fjrwaf om ausmi;ftyd &f m ae&mu kdÓPaf wmf jrwfjzifh pl;prf;qifjcifawmfrlvsuf ]]þawmt&yf ponfü ur®|mef;w&m;udk usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xwk yf g}}[ k ñeT Mfum; jyoawmrf \l / xakd emi f b&k m;&iS \f ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl suuf kd O;Dxyd &f uG f yeqf if vsuf xdkawmt&yfponfü ur®|mef;w&m;udk usifhMuHBudK;ukwfyGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmof n f ovD -orm"-d ynm oud m© o;Hk&y f tusijhfrwuf kd tpOtf wikd ;f usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm; tm;xkwfojzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufcJhonf&Sdaomf ]]xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf pifppf{uef trSef tm;jzifh odoifhodxdkufonfh opöman,s w&m;rSeforQudk q&mrul o,rÇLÓPfjzifh rdrdtvdkvdk udk,f awmfwdkifomvQif razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ukefpifatmif odawmfrlygay\}}[k bk&m;&Siftay:ü tvGeftrif; &Sdaowkyf0yfjcif;udk jyKawmfrl\/ þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf vGefjrwfaom ylaZmfjcif;udk &&Sdawmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-1-261/)

## tjrwfqkH; ylaZmfrI

bk&m;&Sifonf y&dedAÁmefpHawmhrnfh uqkefvjynfhaeY nOfhtcgü rv’mrif;wdkY\ tifMuif;O,smOf twiG ;f0, f tiMfui;fyiyf sKtd pwHk \Ykd tMum;ü ci;fxm;tyaf om anmiaf pmi;fxuüf vusfmeaH wmi;fjzihf apmif;vsuf vufsmajcawmfay:ü vuf0Jajcawmfudk tenf;i,fvGefatmif wifxm;awmfrlvsuf owd orÜZOf ÓPf,SOfawmfrlvsuf jrwfaomtdyfjcif; avsmif;pufjcif; £&d,mykxfudk jyKawmfrl\/ xdktcsdeftcgü tifMuif;yifysKdtpkHwdkYonf t&if;rSonf tzsm;odkYwdkifatmif tcgrJh yef;wdkYjzifh

yifvkH;uRwf yGifhí aeMuukef\/ tpkHtpkHaom tifMuif;yifysKdwdkYomru opfyiftm;vkH;wdkYonfvnf; yifvkH;uRwf yGifhvsuf &SdMuavukef\/ xdkrv’mrif;wdkY\ tifMuif;O,smOftwGif;ü omru tvkH;pkHaom pMu0Vm avmu"mwfaygif; wdkufwpfaomif;twGif;ü tyGifhyGifhaom tyifrSeforQ yGifhMuukef\? toD; o;Daom tyirf eS of rQ o;DMuuek \f ? tv;HkpaHk omopyf iwf \Ykd yipf nwf üYkd yipf n f y'rk m® Mumye;fwoYkd nçf tcufwdkYü tcufy'kr®mMumyef;wdkYonfç EG,fwdkYü EG,fy'kr®mMumyef;wdkYonfç aumif;uifwdkYü aumif; uif tmumoy'kr®mMumyef;wdkYonfç ajrjyifü ajrjyifudk azmufcGJvsuf wkwfuJhodkY oefrmaom t½dk; &adS om y'rk m® Mumye;fwoYkd n fyiG íhf vmMuuek \f / tv;HkpaHk om r[mor'k &´ mon fta&mi f(5)rsK;d&adS om y'kr®mMumyef;wdkYjzifh zkH;tkyfvsuf&Sd\/ ,lZem okH;axmif tajymus,faom [dr0EÅm awmawmifonf vnf; wpfcJeufxlxyfpGm zGJUcsnfxm;tyfaom Oa'gif;NrD;pnf;uJhodkYç wpfckESifhwpfck tMum;tjywf r&Sd atmif qufpyfaeaom yef;qdkif;csKHykwfuJhodkYç aumif;pGm pnf;vsuf zGJUcsnfxm;tyfaom yef;qdkif;uJhodkYç aumif;pGm tjynfhxnfhxm;aom yef;paumuJhodkY tvGef arGUavsmfzG,f jzpfae\/ bkr®pdk;ewfwdkYu aumif;pGm vIyftyfaom yifpnf tcuftcG &SdMuukefaom xdktifMuif;yif tpkH wdkYonf bk&m;&Siftm; ylaZmf&ef tvdkYiSm bk&m;&Sif\ cE¨mudk,fxufodkY xdk tcgrJhyGifhaom yef;wdkYudk MuJjzefYMuukef\? bk&m;&Sif\ cE¨mtdrf ½lyum,awmf wpfckvkH;udk vTrf;jcHKxm;vdkufbdouJhodkY MuJjzefY Muuek \f ? tzezf e ftxyxf y frjyw fMujJzeMYfuuek \f / ewüf jzpuf ek af om rEm´ &0ewyf e;fpon hfewyf e;f rsK;dpwHk oYkd nvf n;f aumi;fuirf Susqi;fvmMuuek \f ? b&k m;&iS tf m; yal Zm&f etf viYkd mS xekd wyf e;frsK;dpwHk uYkd kd bk&m;&Sif\ cE¨mudk,fxufodkY MuJjzefYMuukef\? bk&m;&Sif\ cE¨mtdrf ½lyum,awmf wpfckvkH;udk vTrf;jcHK xm;vdkufbdouJhodkY MuJjzefYMuukef\? tzefzef txyfxyf rjywf MuJjzefYMuukef\/ ewfüjzpfukefaom pE´ul;eHYomrIefY rsKd;pkHwdkYonfvnf; aumif;uifrS usqif;vmMuukef\? bk&m;&Siftm; ylaZmf&eftvdkYiSm xdkpE´ul;eHYomrIefY rsKd;pkHwdkYudk bk&m;&Sif\ cE¨mudk,fxufodkY MuJjzefYMuukef\? bk&m;&Sif\ cE¨mtdrf ½ly um,awmf wpfckvkH;udk vTrf;jcHKxm;vdkufbdouJhodkY MuJjzefYMuukef\? tzefzef txyfxyf rjywf MuJjzefY Muukef\/ bk&m;&Siftm; ylaZmf&eftvdkYiSm ewfü jzpfMuukefaom wl&d,mrsKd;pkHwdkYudkvnf; aumif;uifü wD;rIwfaeMuukef\? bk&m;&Siftm; ylaZmf&eftvdkYiSm bk&m;&Sif\ ÓPfawmfjrwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:

vmMuukefaom ewfü jzpfukefaom ewfoDcsif;oHwdkYonfvnf; aumif;uifü jzpfay:aeMuukef\/ xdktcgü bk&m;&Sifonf t&SiftmeE´mrax&fjrwfudk þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrl\/ ----

tmeEm´ ...tiMfui;fyiyf sKtd pwHk oYkd n f t&i;froS n f tzsm;owYkd ikd af tmi f tcgryhJ e;fwjYkdzi hf yivf ;Hk uRwf yGifhí aeMuukef\/ bkr®pdk;ewfwdkYu aumif;pGmvIyftyfaom yifpnf tcuftcG &SdMuukefaom xtkd iMfui;fyitf pwHk oYkd n fb&k m;&iS tf m; yal Zm&f etf viYkd mS b&k m;&iS \f cEm¨ u,kd xf uof Ykdxtkd cgryhJ iG ahf om yef;wdkYudk MuJjzefYMuukef\? bk&m;&Sif\ cE¨mtdrf½lyum,awmf wpfckvkH;udk vTrf;jcHKxm;vdkufbdouJhodkY MuJjzefYMuukef\? tzefzef txyfxyf rjywf MuJjzefYMuukef\/ ewfüjzpfukefaom rE´m&0ewfyef;ponfh ewyf e;frsK;dpwHk oYkd nvf n;f aumi;fuirf S usqi;fvmMuuek \f ? b&k m;&iS tf m; yal Zm&f etf viYkd mS xekd wyf e;f rsK;dpwHk uYkd kd b&k m;&iS \f cEm¨ u,kd xf uof YkdMujJzeMYfuuek \f ? b&k m;&iS \f cEm¨ trd f ½yl um,awmwf pcf vk ;Hkukd vTrf;jcHKxm;vdkufbdouJhodkY MuJjzefYMuukef\? tzefzef txyfxyf rjywf MuJjzefYMuukef\/ ewfü jzpfukef aom pE´ul;eHYomrIefY rsKd;pkHwdkYonfvnf; aumif;uifrS usqif;vmMuukef\? bk&m;&Siftm; ylaZmf&ef tviYkd mS xpkd Eu´ ;leoYH mreI Yf rsK;dpwHk uYkd kd b&k m;&iS \f cEm¨ u,kd xf uof YkdMujJzeMYfuuek \f ? b&k m;&iS \f cEm¨ trd f ½yl um,awmwf pcf vk ;Hku kd vrT ;fjcKHxm;vukd bf od uohJ Ykd MujJzeMYfuuek \f ? tzezf e ftxyxf y frjyw f MujJzeYf Muukef\/ bk&m;&Siftm; ylaZmf&eftvdkYiSm ewfü jzpfukefaom wl&d,mrsKd;pkHwdkYudkvnf; aumif;uifü wD;rIwfaeMuukef\? bk&m;&Siftm; ylaZmf&eftvdkYiSm bk&m;&Sif\ ÓPfawmfjrwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay: vmMuukefaom ewfoDcsif;oHwdkYonfvnf; aumif;uifü jzpfay:aeMuukef\/ ---- xdkaemif qufvuf í rdefYawmfrlonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ ----

e acg tmeE´ {wåm0wm wxm\*awm ouúawm 0g a[mwd \*½kuawm 0g rmedawm 0g ylZdawm 0g typdawm 0g/ a,m acg tmeE´ bdu©K 0g bdu©KeD 0g Oygoaum 0g Oygodum 0g "r®mE"k ry® #Ü yd aEmé 0[d &w d omrpD yd #Ü yd aEmé tE"k rp® m&?D aom wxm\*w H ouaú &mw d \*½ Hk ua&mw d rmaewd ylaZwd typd,wd y&rm, ylZm,/ wo®m wd[meE´ "r®mEk"r®yÜ#dyEém 0d[&dómr omrDpdyÜ#dyEém tEk"r®pm&daemwd/ {0O§d a0g tmeE´ odu©dwAÁEdÅ/ ('D-2-114/)

= tmeE´m ...þrQavmufaom ylaZmf½kHrQjzifh wxm\*w trnf&awmfrlonfh oifwdkYq&m ig bk&m;udk ½dkaoonfvnf; rrnfao;? av;pm;onfvnf; rrnfao;? jrwfEdk;onfvnf; rrnfao;? ylaZmfonfvnf; rrnfao;? yoonfvnf; rrnfao;/ tmeE´m ...&[ef;a,mufsm;jzpfap &[ef;rdef;rjzpfap vlOygouma,mufsm;jzpfap vlOygod umrjzpfap rnfolrqdk t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü jznfhusifhtyfaom ykAÁbm\*y#dy'g trnf&onfh avmuwk &å mw&m; u;kdyg;tm; avsmaf om usi0hf wyf #yd wuf kd usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf su f aexikd f onf jzpftHh? avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm; avsmfavsmufywfaomaMumifh omrDpd trnf&aom avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm; avsmfaom usifh0wfy#dywfudk t½dktaojznfhusifhvsuf aexdkifonf jzpftHh? avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm; avsmfaom xdkusifh0wfy#dywfudkyif jynfhjynfhpkHpkH jznfhusifhaexdkifonf jzpftHh? xdkolrsKd;onfum; wxm\*w trnf&awmfrlaom oifwdkYq&m igbk&m;udk ½dkaoonf rnf\ av;pm;onf rnf\ jrwfEdk;onf rnf\ ylaZmfonf rnf\ tjrwfqkH;aom ylaZmfjcif;jzifh yoaeonf rn\f / tmeEm´ ...xakd Mumi hf þomoemawmüf igwoYkd n f t&,d r\*\f a&;StzüYkd jznuhf sithf yaf om ykAÁbm\*y#dy'g trnf&onfh avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm; avsmfaom usifh0wfy#dywfudk usifhMuHBudK; ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvsuf aexdkifMuygukeftHh? avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm; avsmfavsmufywfaom aMumifh omrDpdtrnf&aom avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm; avsmfaom usifh0wfy#dywfudk t½dktao jznfhusifhvsuf aexdkifMuygukeftHh? avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm; avsmfaom xdkusifh0wfy#dywfudkyif jynfhjynfhpkHpkH jznfhusifhvsuf aexdkifMuygukeftHh[k þodkYvQif tmeE´m ...oifwdkYonf usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfMu&rnf - [k rdeYfMum;awmfrlavonf/ ('D-2-113-114/ 'D-|-2-165-168/) qdkvdk&if;ESifh taMumif;jycsuf

bk&m;&Sifonfum; tpDtpOfwus twef;vdkuf twef;vdkuf wef;pDí pdkufysKd;xm;tyfaom

tifMuif;yifysKdtpkHwdkY\ tMum;ü vufsmeHawmif;jzifh avsmif;pufawmfrlvsufyif ajrjyifrS pMu0Vm

EIwfcrf;&pfwdkifatmifç pMu0VmEIwfcrf;&pfrS jA[®mhjynfwdkifatmif pka0;aeaom ewfjA[®m y&dowf\ BuD;us,fvSpGmaom yef;rsKd;pkH eHYomrsKd;pkH wl&d,mrsKd;pkH bkef;awmfbGJUrsKd;pkHwdkYjzifh ylaZmfjcif;wnf;[laom tm;xkwfjcif;udk jrifawmfrlí t&SiftmeE´mudk,fawmfjrwftm; txufyg pum;awmfrsm;udk rdefYMum; awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ þrQavmuf BuD;us,fvSpGmaom ylaZmfrIudk azmfjyawmfrlNyD;rS xdkrQavmuf BuD;us,fvSpGmaom yal Zmrf jIzivhf n;f u,kd af wmjfrwtf m; yal Zmof n f rrnof n\f tjzpuf kd quvf u f red MYfum;awmrf jlye\f / qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\ ---- ]]tmeE´m ...igbk&m;onf 'DyuF&mjrwfpGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfteD;ü avsmi;fvsu fvol m;pipf pjfzpjfci;fç a,musfm;pipf pjfzpjfci;f paom e,d wAsm'wd &f aMumi;f &pS yf g;uek af om \*kPfawmftaygif;wdkYudk &&Sdatmif aygif;pkNyD;rS oAÁnKwÓPfodkY pdwfudk a&S;½IaqmifaMumif; bk&m; jzpf&ef qkxl;yefxGmrIudk jyKawmfrlaom igonf yef; eHYom wl&d,m bkef;awmfbGJU oDcsif;wdkY\ tusKd;iSm oAÁnKwÓPfodkY pdwfudk a&S;½IaqmifaMumif; bk&m;jzpf&ef qkxl;yefxGmrIudk jyKawmfrltyfonf r[kwf? þ yef; eHYom wl&d,m bkef;awmfbGJUoDcsif;oHwdkY\ tusKd;iSm yg&rDawmfjrwf taygif;wdkYudk jznfhusifh qnf;yl;awmfrltyfukefonfum; r[kwf? xdkaMumifh igbk&m;udk þuJhodkYaom ylaZmfjcif;jzifh ylaZmfjcif; onf tjrwfqkH;aom ylaZmfjcif;jzifh ylaZmftyfonf rrnfyg[k rdefYqdkvdk&if; jzpfonf/ b&k m;&iS of n f tjcm;tjcm;aom ygVad wmrf sm;ü ErS ;fMuyyf iG hf wpyf iG rhf Quakd omvf n;f ,íl b&k m;&iS f \ \*kPfawmfwdkYudk qifjcifvsuf jyKvkyftyfaom ylaZmfrI\ Ak'¨ÓPfawmfjzifhaomfrSvnf; rydkif;jzwftyf ryikd ;fjzwEf ikd af om tusK;dw&m;u kd cs;DrrG ;fawmrf Nly;D jzpyf gvsu f þr[my&ed Ad mÁ eowk eå üf þouYkd avmuf

BuD;pGmaom ylaZmfrIudk tb,faMumifh y,fjrpfawmfrl&ygoenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzum; þodkYwnf;/ y&domEk\*¾a[eap0 omoeó p pd&|dwdumrwm,/ oap [d b\*0g {0H e y#du©day,s? tem\*aw oDvó tm\*w|mae oDvH e y&dyla&óEdÅ? orm"dó tm\*w|mae orm"d He y&dyla&óEdÅ?

0dyóem, tm\*w|mae 0dyóem\*AÇH e \*g[mayóEdÅ/ Oy|mau orm'aywGm ylZHa,0 uma&EÅm 0d[&dóEdÅ/ tmrdoylZm p emarom omoeH {u'd0orÜd {u,m\*kygeumvrwårÜd oE¨ma&wHk e oauúmwd/ r[m0d[m&o'doO§d 0d[m&o[óH r[mapwd,o'doÍö apwd,o[órÜd omoeH "ma&wHk e oauúmEdÅ/ a,e ur®H uwH? waó0 a[mwd/ or®my#dywåd ye wxm\*wó tEkpä0dum ylZm/ om [d awe yw¬dwm ap0ç oauúmwd omoeÍö oE¨ma&wHk? wo®m wH 'aóaEÅm a,m acg tmeE´mwdtm'drm[/ ('D-|-2-169/)

1/ y&dowfudk csD;ajr§mufawmfrlvdkaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ omoemawmf\ t"GefY&SnfpGm wnfwHhjcif;udk tvdk&SdawmfrlaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; ---þtaMumif;ESpf&yfaMumifh þ r[my&dedAÁmeokwåefü þrQ BuD;us,faom ylaZmfrIudk y,fjrpf

awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ tu,fíum; bk&m;&Sifonf þodkY y,fawmfrrljim;tHh? þodkY y,fawmf rrlonf&Sdaomf aemif

tem\*wfumvü oDv\jznfhusifhzdkY&m vm&mXmeü oDvudk rjznfhusifhMuukefawmhvwåHU? orm"d\ jznfhusifhzdkY&m vm&mXmeü orm"dudk rjznfhusifhMuukefawmhvwåHU? 0dyóem\ jznfhusifhzdkY&m vm&m Xmeü 0dyóemwnf;[laom udk,f0efudk rvG,f,lMuapukefawmhvwåHU/ rdrdwdkYudk ypönf;av;yg;jzifh jyKpkvkyfauR;aeMuukefaom tvkyftauR; 'g,umwdkYudk ylaZmfrIvkyfief;&yfü aqmufwnfapvsuf ylaZmfrIudkomvQif jyKapukefvsuf aexdkifMuukefvwåHU/ þrQomruao; - þypönf;av;yg;jzifh ylaZmf jcif; tmrdoylZmrnfonf oDv orm"d ynm[laom odu©mokH;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH; a&wGuf tyfaom bk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;trawmfwnf;[laom omoemawmfudk wpfaeYwmrQaomfvnf;ç ,m\*k wpfusKdufaomuf&m tcsdefumvrQ wdkif½kHaomfvnf; aumif;pGm aqmifxm;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ xi&f mS ;atmi fq&kd aom f--- r[m0[d m&ausmi;fwukd Ef iS hfwal om ausmi;fwukd Bfu;Daygi;f wpaf xmif

onfaomfvnf;aumif;ç r[mapwDawmfBuD;ESifh wlaom apwDawmfBuD;aygif; wpfaxmifonfaomf vn;faumi;f omoemawmuf kd wnwf ahH tmi f aqmixf m;jci;fimS rprG ;fEikd Mfuavuek ?f tMuiyf \*k Kd¾vof nf ausmif;aqmufjcif; apwDawmfudk wnfxm;udk;uG,fjcif;paom aumif;rIukodkvfuHudk jyKvkyf\? xdk aumif;rIukodkvfudk jyKvkyfoltwGufomvQif jzpfayonf/ oDv orm"d ynm[laom odu©moHk;&yf tusifhjrwfudk aumif;rGef rSefuefpGm usifhjcif;wnf;[laom or®my#dywdåusifhpOfonfum; bk&m;&Siftm; avsmufywfaom ylaZmfjcif;wnf;/ rSefayonf ---- xdkor®my#dywfusifhpOfonfum; xdkbk&m;&Sifonf vvkd m;awmiwhf awmrf tl yaf om t&mvn;f jzp\f ? omoemawmuf kd t&nS cf ikd cf hH wnwf ahH tmi f aqmif xm;jcif;iSm pGrf;vnf; pGrf;Edkifayonf/ xdkaMumifh xdkor®my#dywfusifhpOfudk ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlvdkonf jzpfí avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm; avsmfaom usifh0wfy#dywfudk usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf vsuf aexdkifaomolonf igbk&m;&Siftm; tjrwfqkH;aom ylaZmfjcif;jzifh ylaZmfaeonf rnfaMumif; rdefYMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ ('D-|-2-169/) bk&m;&Siftm; w&m;jzifh ylaZmfjcif;[laom "r®ylZm[lorQwdkYwGifvnf; t&[wåzdkvfjzifh ylaZmf jcif;um; tjrwfqkH; ylaZmfjcif;yif jzpfay\/ xdkaMumifh om0uwpfOD;onf bk&m;&Sif ñTefMum;jyo qdkqkH;rawmfrlonfhtwdkif; awmt&yfponfh t&yfwpfckckü &[ef;w&m;udk usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfojzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY tpOfojzifh qdkufa&mufoGm;\? xdkt&[wåzdkvfjzifh bk&m;&Siftm; yal Zmvf Qi fb&k m;&iS of n fwynohf m0uxrH SveG jfrwaf om yal Zmof umú &u kd&&odS nrf naf Mumi;f txuf wGif 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/

awmrif;opfESifh wlol

wpef n;fqakd om fþ a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmuf kdawmri;fopEf iS hfwol [l íl vn;f qEkd ikd \f / a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf awmt&yfü wpfyg;xD;wnf; aexdkifí &[ef;w&m;udk usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfvsuf qefYusifbuf udavomwdkYudk ESdrfeif; zsufqD;Edkifojzifh tvdk&Sdtyfaom t&[wåzdkvf [al om tusK;du kd Ny;Dp;DapEikd af omaMumi hf awmri;fopEf iS hf wjlci;f jzp\f / awmri;fopBfu;Don f awmxJ ü jruaf wm½yI uf vkd n;faumi;fç opaf wm½yI uf vkd n;faumi;fç awmitf xyxf ywf n;f[al om awmi½f yI uf kd vnf;aumif; trSDjyKí ykef;atmif;vsuf awmuRJç pdkifç 0uf tp&Sdaom om;aumifwdkYudk t&zrf;,l ouohJ YkdþOyrmtwyl i fawmt&ypf onwf üYkd orx0yd óem EpS jfzmaom bm0emur|® me;fu kdtzezf ef txyxf y fymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf su f&adS om þa,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmof n ftpOtf wikd ;f usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif;jzifh aomwmywådr\*f ou'g\*grdr\*f tem\*grdr\*f t&[wår\*fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç jrwaf om t&,d zvkd uf vkd n;faumi;f &,El ikd af yon/f xakd Mumi hfxakd ,m\*g0p& &[e;fawm\f bm0emukd tm;xkwfaeaom y&uúrpGrf;tm;ESifh oifhwifhavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom ajrae&mjzpfaom t&n aoemoe [laom awmausmif; awmifausmif;udk ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlvdkaom bk&m;&Sifonf ----

]]&[ef;wdkY ...þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf awmodkY oGm;a&mufí jzpfapç opfyif&if;odkY oGm; a&mufí jzpfapç qdwfNidrf&m t&yfodkY oGm;a&mufí jzpfap wifyv’ifacGNyD;vQif udk,fudk ajzmifhrwfpGm xm;í owdudk tmemygeur®|mef;odkY a&S;½I jzpfapvsuf xdkifae\? xdk&[ef;onf owd&SdvsufomvQif 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;\? owd&SdvsufomvQif xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwf\}} ---- þodkY paom pum; awmfudk rdefYMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-261-262/)

### t&n - ½ku©rlv - oknm\*g&

tbd"r®menf;tm;jzifh &GmwHcg;ckH\ jyifbufü wnf&Sdaom t&yftm;vkH;onf t&n rnf\/ (tbd-2-260/) okwåefenf;tm;jzifh &Gm\ tpGeftzsm;usaom tdrf\ jcH0rS atmufxpfqkH;tm;jzifh ukvav;wm tjyef (500) uGma0;aomt&yfonf tm&nu aoemoe rnf\/ (0d-1-377/) þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yuf ek af om trwS vf uP© m &udS ek af om awmt&ywf wYkd iG f trwS rf & dStv;HkpaHk om qdwfNidrfrI wdwfqdwfrI csrf;omokcudk ay;pGrf;Edkifaom t&yfonf t&n rnf\/ xdkt&n trnf &aom awmt&yof Ykduyaf &muíf jzpaf p t&[wzå vkd f txwG wf yxf m;aom þ tmemygeur|® me;fukd yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&ef a&S;OD;pGm bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;awmfrlayonf/ aerGef;wnfh tcsdeftcgü opfyif\ 0ef;usifywfcsm t&yfq,frsufESmvkH;ü opfyif&dyfonf jyefYESHU vsuf wnfae\? avrwdkufaomtcgü opf&GufwdkYonf a<uusukef\? þrQaom twdkif;twmjzifh ½ku©rlv (= opfyif&if;) [k ac:qdkayonf/ þodkYaom ½ku©rlv[k ac:qdktyfaom opfyifteD;odkY csOf;uyfíjzpfap tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&ef 'kwd, ñTefMum;awmfrlonf/ awmifç acsmufurf;yg;ç awmifacgif;ç okomefç awmtkyfç vGifwD;acgifç aumuf½dk;ykH [laom t&n-½uk r© vl r S <ui;faom (7)rsK;daom qwd Nfird &f mt&yof n f onk m\*g& rn\f / x kd onk m\*g& trnf &aom wdwfqdwfNidrfoufrI csrf;omokcudk ay;pGrf;Edkifaomt&yfodkY csOf;uyfíjzpfap tmemygeówd bm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&ef bk&m;&Sifonf wwd,ajrmuf ñTefMum;awmfrlonf/ aEGOwkumvü t&n trnf&aom awmt&yfonfç aqmif;Owkumvü ½ku©rlvtrnf&aom opfyif&if;t&yfonfç rdk;Owkumvü oknm\*g& trnf&aom wdwfqdwfNidrfoufaom t&yfonf tmemygeówdbm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&eftwGuf oifhavsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwf\/

wpfzef ovdyf"mwf xlajymaom yifudk,fyuwdtm;jzifh ovdyf"mwftm;aumif;aom a,m\*g

0p& yk\*¾dKvftm; t&n rnfaom awmt&yfonfç onf;ajc"mwf xlajymaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ½ku©rlvtrnf&aom opfyif&if;t&yfonfç av"mwfxlajymaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; oknm\*g& trn&f aom wwd qf wd Nfird of u&f m t&yof n f tmemygeówbd m0emu kd ymG ;rsm; tm;xwk &f etf wuG f oifhavsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwf\/ wpfzef arm[p½dkuf xlajymaom yk\*¾dKvftm; t&n trnf&aom awmt&yfonfç a'gop½dkuf xal jymaom y\*k Kd¾vtf m; ½uk r© vl trn&f aom opyf i&f i;ft&yof nçf &m\*p½ukd f xal jymaom y\*k Kd¾vtf m; oknm\*g& trnf&aom wdwfqdwfNidrfouf&m t&yfonf tmemygeówdbm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf &eftwGuf oifhavsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwf\/ (r[m#D-1-315-316/)

### £&d,mykxf a&G;cs,frI

þqtkd ycf NhJy;Donthf wikd ;f xakd ,m\*g0p&&[e;fawmtf m; Owok ;Hkyg; "mwof ;Hkyg; p½ukd of ;Hkyg;tm;

avsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom tmemygeówdbm0emESifh avsmfaom ausmif;tdyf&m ae&mudk ñTefMum;awmfrlNyD;í tmemygetm½kHrS pdwfrwGefYqkwfoGm;jcif; pdwfrysHUvGifhjcif; tzdkY&Sdaom Nidrfouf aom £&d,mykxfudk ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlvdkaom bk&m;&Sifonf xdkifí tm;xkwf&ef rdefYMum;awmf rljyefonf/ tdyfjcif; £&d,mykxfum; ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆtzdkY &Sd\? tmemygebm0emvkyfief;&yfrS pdwf"mwf wGefYqkwfoGm;wwf\/ &yfjcif;ç pBuøavQmufjcif; £&d,mykxfwdkYum; pdwfysHUvGifhjcif; O'¨pötzdkY &udS ek \f / tmemygetm½rHk S pwd yf sUHviG ahf eww\f / xikd jfci;f £&,d myxk uf m; xukd ohJ Ykd ysi;f&jdci;fç bm0em vkyfief;rS pdwf"mwfusqif;jcif;ç wGefYqkwfjcif;ç pdwfysHUvGifhjcif;rsm; rjzpfwwfay/ odkYtwGuf xdkifí tm;xkwf&ef bk&m;&Sif ñTefMum;awmfrlayonf/ (r[m#D-1-316/) wpfzef xdkodkY xdkifí tm;xkwf&mü wifyv’ifacGí xdkifjcif;jzifh xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ xdkifjcif;£&d,mykxf\ jrJjrHrI&Sdonf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;ç txufydkif;jzpfaom cE¨mudk,fudk ajzmifh ajzmifhxm;jcif;jzifh 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk jzpfapjcif;ü csrf;omvG,fulrI &Sdonf\tjzpfudk vnf;aumif;ç 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom ur®|mef;tm½kHodkY owdudk a&S;½I uyfxm;jcif;jzifh 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom tmemygeur®|mef;tm½kHudk odrf;qnf;jcif;\ taMumif;w&m;udk vnf;aumif; ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlvdkaom bk&m;&Sifonf - ]]wifyv’ifacGNyD;vQif txufydkif;jzpfaom cE¨mudk,fudk ajzmifhrwfpGmxm;í owdudk tmemygeur®|mef;odkY a&S;½I jzpfapvsuf xdkifaeyg}}[k rdefYrSm awmfrlavonf/

txufydkif;jzpfaom cE¨mudk,fudk ajzmifhajzmifhxm;í xdkifcJhaomf (18)ckaom ausmufukef;qpf t½;kdwuYkd kd wpcf ak omtpeG ;fjzi hf wpcf ak om tpeG ;fu kd wnwhf nrhf wrf w f xpd yaf pí xikd af eon f rn\f / xdkodkY ausmufukef;tqpft½dk;wdkYudk wpfckaomtpGef;jzifh wpfckaomtpGef;udk wnfhwnfhrwfrwf xdpyf apí xikd af eaom a,m\*g0p&&[e;fawm\f oEmÅ eüf ta&-tom;-taMumwoYkd n f ñwG íf weG vYf yd íf raeMuukef? xdkodkY ñGwfí wGefYvdyfí raeMuukefonf&Sdaomf xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; xdkta&tom;-taMumw\Ykd ñwG jfci;f weG vYf yd íf aejci;f[al om taMumi;faMumi hfcPwikd ;f cPwikd ;fü tMuif emusifudkufcJrI ponfh qif;&Jonfh 'ku©a0'emwdkYonf jzpfay:Muavukef&m\? xdka0'emwdkYonf txufydkif; cE¨mudk,fudk ajzmifhajzmifhxm;í xdkifaeaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefü rjzpfay: EdkifMuukef? xdkqif;&Jonfh 'ku©a0'emwdkYonf rjzpfay:Muukefonf&Sdaomf xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ pdwfonf 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom wpfckwnf;aom tmemygetm½Hkü wnfMunfvm\? tmemygeur|® me;fon f ravQmusawmbh çJ r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P f eAd mÁ e&f onwf ikd af tmi f w;kdwupf nuf m;

Bu;DymG ;jci;fo Ykda&mu&f EdS ikd \f / xakd Mumi hfwiyf vi’ af cíG txuyf ikd ;fu,kd uf kdajzmiahf jzmixhf m;um tmemyge ur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-262/) xdkodkY tm;xkwf&mü 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom tmemygetm½kHrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;odkY pdwfysHUvGifhoGm;rIudk wm;jrpfvsuf tmemygeur®|mef;tm½kHodkYomvQif owdudk a&S;½I wnfapvsuf tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfonf/

### aom oawm0 tóowd? oawm0 yóowd

xdk a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf þodkYvQif wifyv’ifacGí txufydkif;udk,fudk ajzmifhajzmifh

xm;NyD;aomf þqdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom tmemygeur®|mef;tm½kHü owud kd a&;S½wI naf pvsu f xokd wud kd rpeG vYf wT bf J ow&d odS njfzpíf omvQi f 0iof uaf vu kd ½SLoiG ;f\? owd&SdonfjzpfíomvQif xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwf\? owd&SdonfjzpfíomvQif 0ifoufav xGuf oufavudk jyKusifhavh &Sd\? xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefü owdrS uif;vGwfaeaom 0ifouf av xGufoufav\ jzpfjcif;onf r&Sd[k qdkvdkayonf/

,cktcgü tMuiftjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh owd&SdonfjzpfíomvQif 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jyKusifhavh &Sd\? xdktjcif;t&mwdkYudk ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlvdkonfjzpfí bk&m;&Sifonf pwkuúav;rsKd; wjYkdzi hf yikd ;fjcm;vsuçf (16)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mwjYkdzi hftmemygeówod rm"bd m0emu kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk f ykHudk ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlavonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-263/) odkYtwGuf ,if;pwkuúav;rsKd;wdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm azmfjytyfygonf/

### yxr pwkuú

1/ 'DCH 0g tóoaEÅm ]'DCH tóomrD}wd yZmemwd/

'DCH 0g yóoaEÅm ]'DCH yóomrD}wd yZmemwd/

2/ &óH 0g tóoaEÅm ]&óH tóomrD}wd yZmemwd/

&óH 0g yóoaEÅm ]&óH yóomrD}wd yZmemwd/

3/ ]oAÁum,yÜ#doHa0'D tóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

]oAÁum,yÜ#doHa0'D yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

4/ ]yórÇ,H um,ocFg&H tóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

]yórÇ,H um,ocFg&H yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/ (r-2-88/)

1/ &SnfpGm 0ifoufavudk jzpfaprl &SnfpGm 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\[k od\/

&SnfpGm xGufoufavudk jzpfaprl &SnfpGm xGufoufavudk jzpfap\[k od\/

2/ wdkpGm 0ifoufavudk jzpfaprl wdkpGm 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\[k od\/ wdkpGm xGufoufavudk jzpfaprl wdkpGm xGufoufavudk jzpfap\[k od\/

3/ 0iof uaf v\ tp tv, f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hku kd xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ood nuf jkdyKvsu f0iof uaf vukd jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

xGufoufav\ tp tv,f tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfudk jyKvsuf xGufouf avudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

4/ 0iof uaf v[ k qtkd yaf om um,ocgF&u kdcsKyNfird ;fapvsu f 0iof uaf vu kdjzpaf pt[hH k tm;xwk f í usifh\/

xGufoufav[k qdktyfaom um,ocFg&udk csKyfNidrf;apvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

### 'kwd, pwkuú

1/ ]yDwdyÜ#doHa0'D tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]yDwdyÜ#doHa0'D yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

2/ ]okcyÜ#doHa0'D tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]okcyÜ#doHa0'D yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

3/ ]pdwåocFg&yÜ#doHa0'D tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]pdwåocFg&yÜ#doHa0'D yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

4/ ]yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/ (r-2-88/)

1/ yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefESifh ,SOfaom ESpfodrfhjcif; (= yDwd) udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfudk jyKvsuf

0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefESifh ,SOfaom ESpfodrfhjcif; (= yDwd) udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfudk jyKvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

2/ yxrpsme'f wk ,d psme fww,d psmeEf iS hf,OS af om csr;fomjci;f (= ock ) u kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ood nuf kd jyKvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

yxrpsme f'wk ,d psme fww,d psmeEf iS hf,OS af om csr;fomjci;f (= ock ) u kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ood nuf kd jyKvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

3/ yxrpsme f'wk ,d psme fww,d psme fpwwk p¬ smewf EYkd iS hf,OS af om a0'em onm[al om pwd oå cgF&ukd xifxif&Sm;&Sm;odonfudk jyKvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

yxrpsme f'wk ,d psme fww,d psme fpwwk p¬ smewf EYkd iS ,hf OS af om a0'em onm[al om pwd oå cgF&ukd xifxif&Sm;&Sm;odonfudk jyKvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

4/ ½ek &Yf i;f½ek &Yf i;faom yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psme f ww,d psme f pwwk p¬ smewf EYkd iS hf ,OS af om a0'em onm [laom pdwåocFg&udk csKyfNidrf;apvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfíusifh\/

½ek &Yf i;f½ek &Yf i;faom yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psme f ww,d psme f pwwk p¬ smewf EYkd iS hf ,OS af om a0'em onm [laom pdwåocFg&udk csKyfNidrf;apvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

### wwd, pwkuú

1/ ]pdwåyÜ#doHa0'D tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]pdwåyÜ#doHa0'D yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

2/ ]tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

3/ ]orm'[H pdwåH tóodómrD}wd odu©wd? ]orm'[H pdwåH yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

4/ ]0darmp,H pdwåH tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]0darmp,H pdwåH yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/ (r-2-88/)

1/ yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYESifh ,SOfaom psmefpdwfudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfudk jyKvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYESifh ,SOfaom psmefpdwfudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfudk jyKvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

2/ yDwdESifh ,SOfaom yxrpsmefpdwf 'kwd,psmefpdwfudk vGefpGm 0rf;ajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

yDwdESifh ,SOfaom yxrpsmefpdwf 'kwd,psmefpdwfudk vGefpGm 0rf;ajrmufapvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

3/ yxrpsmefpdwf 'kwd,psmefpdwf wwd,psmefpdwf pwkw¬psmefpdwfudk tm½kHü aumif;pGm xm;vsuf

0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

yxrpsmefpdwf 'kwd,psmefpdwf wwd,psmefpdwf pwkw¬psmefpdwfudk tm½kHü aumif;pGm xm;vsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

4/ yxrpsmefpdwf 'kwd,psmefpdwf wwd,psmefpdwf pwkw¬psmefpdwfudk eD0&Pudavom ponfh qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/ yxrpsmepf wd f 'wk ,d psmepf wd f ww,d psmepf wd f pwwk p¬ smepf wd uf kd e0D &Puad vompon hf qe-Yf usifbuf w&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

### pwkw¬ pwkuú

1/ ]tedpömEkyóD tóodómrD}wd odu©wd? ]tedpömEkyóD yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

2/ ]0d&m\*gEkyóD tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]0d&m\*gEkyóD yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

3/ ]eda&m"mEkyóD tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]eda&m"mEkyóD yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/

4/ ]y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD tóodómrD}wd odu©wd?

]y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD yóodómrD}wd odu©wd/ (r-2-89/)

1/ tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/ tepd [ö ktzezf e ftxyxf y f½aI v&h odS njfzpíf xuG of uaf vu kdjzpaf pt[hH ktm;xwk íf usi\hf /

2/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifESifh &m\*uif;&m edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí

0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifESifh &m\*uif;&m edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

3/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh csKyfjcif; cPbifESifh &m\*\csKyf&m edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf

½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh csKyfjcif; cPbifESifh &m\*\csKyf&m edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfí xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

4/ udavomwdkYudk w'\*Ftm;jzifh pGefYvTwfwwfaom 0dyóemÓPfESifh udavomwdkYudk orkapä' tm;jzifh t<uif;rJh pGefYvTwf&m edAÁmefç pGefYvTwfwwfaom t&d,r\*fÓPfudk tzefzef txyfxyf

½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

udavomwdkYudk w'\*Ftm;jzifh pGefYvTwfwwfaom 0dyóemÓPfESifh udavomwdkYudk orkapä' tm;jzifh t<uif;rJh pGefYvTwf&m edAÁmefç pGeYfvTwfwwfaom t&d,r\*fÓPfudk tzefzef txyfxyf

½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

(oH-3-279/ 0d-1-88/ r-2-89/) þtxufyg pwkuúav;rsKd;wdkYwGif 0ifoufavü (16)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mç xGufoufavü (16) rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYudk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ ESpf&yfaygif;aomf (32)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkY jzpfMu\/ ,if; (32)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh 0ifoufav xGufoufavtm½kHü owd jrJatmif jyKavh&Sdoludk oawmum&D yk\*¾dKvf[k ac:qdkayonf/ oawm0 tóowd = owd&Sdvsuf omvQi f 0iof uaf vu kd½SLoiG ;foçl oawm0 yóow d = ow&d vdS suof mvQi f xuG of uaf vu kd½SLxwk f ol [lívnf; ac:qdkayonf/ (y#doH-174/ 0dok'¨d-1-263/)

### txl;owdjyK&rnfh tcsufrsm;

þemrnaf usm f tmemygeur|® me;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf akd om toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fonf atmufwGif qufvufí azmfjyvwåHUaom tcsuftvufrsm;udk BudKwif rSwfom;xm;yg/

### (u) owdy|mef av;yg; cGJykH

,o®m yaew¬ £'ar0 pwkuúH tm'dur®duó ur®|me0aoe 0kwåH/ £w&med ye wDPd pwkuúmed {w¬ ywåZÑmeó a0'empdwå"r®mEkyóem0aoe 0kwåmed/ (0dok'¨d-1-269/) þtxuyf g 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxm\ red qYf akd wmrf cl sutf & þtxuyf g pwuk ú (4)rsK;dwwYkd iG f yxr

pwuk uú k dtmemygeur|® me;fu kdpwiyf mG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf akd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf wuG f O;DpmG tm;xwk f &rnfh ur®|mef;tjzpf bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ tjcm;aom pwkuú okH;ckwdkYudk um; þyxrpwkuúü tmemygeur®|mef;jzifh ½lyg0p&psmef (4)yg;wdkYudk &&SdNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf twuG f ----

1/ a0'emEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh 'kwd,pwkuúudkç 2/ pdwåmEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh wwd,pwkuúudkç

3/ "r®mEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh pwkw¬pwkuúudk ---to;Dto;D a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yof n[f k rwS yf g/ yxrpwuk uú kdum,mEyk óem owyd |mef ydkif;wGif xnfhoGif;í bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlojzifh um,mEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh yxr pwkuúudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonf[k rSwfyg/

### (c) psmefvrf;om jzpfonf

awok tmemygeH 'Gdwåðomuma&m e0od0xdumwd {um'o tyÜemur®|memed a[mEdÅ/

(r-|-1-305/)

þtxuyf g t|uxm\ owrf wS cf sutf & b&k m;&iS of n fr[mowyd |meowk eå wf iG ftmemyge

yAÁudk a[mMum;awmfrl&m0,f tyÜemur®|mef;tjzpfESifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonf[k rSwfyg/ tyÜem ur®|mef;[lonf Munfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí Oypm&orm"d ac: Oypm&psmeuf vkd n;faumi;fç orYkd [wk f tyeÜ morm" d ac: tyeÜ mpsmeuf vkd n;faumi;f a&;SO;DpmG &atmif tm;xkwfNyD;ygrS xdkOypm&orm"d odkYr[kwf xdktyÜempsmeform"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;&ef a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonf[k qdkvdk&if; jzpfonf/ þowfrSwfcsuf tqdktrdefYt& þtmemygeur|® me;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf akd om toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f 0yd óemo Ykdru;lrD odkYr[kwf 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY rul;rD a&S;OD;pGm Oypm&orm"dpsmef odkYr[kwf tyÜemorm"dpsmefudk &atmif tm;xkwf&rnf[k BudKwifrSwfom;xm;yg/

### (\*) tómo-yómo (2) rsKd;

tmemyge ac: tómo-yómo (= 0ifoufav xGufoufav) udk ½IyGm;ykHESifh ywfoufí bk&m;&Sifonf "mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS ½IyGm;ykHenf;ESifh tyÜempsmefvrf;rS ½IyGm;ykHenf;[k ESpfenf; cGJjcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJhayonf/ r[m[w¬dya'gyrokwåef (r-1-242-249/) r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef (r-2-83-89/) "mwk 0db\*Fokwåef (r-3-281-290/) tbd"r®m "mwk0dbif;ygVdawmf (tbd-2-84-86/) ponfwdkYü "mwf ur®|mef; tus,f½IyGm;enf;rsm; vm&Sd\/ xdk"mwfur®|mef; tus,f½IyGm;enf; (42)aum|mowdkYwGif 0ga,maum|mo (6)yg; vm&Sd&m xdk0ga,maum|mo (6)yg;wdkYwGif tómo-yómo 0ga,m aum|movnf; yg0if\/ xtkd ómo-yómo 0ga,maum|mo = 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v[al om 0ga,maum|mo

[lonf pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ odkYr[kwf pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpfaMumif;udk 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ pdwåaZ tómoyómoaum|maoyd MoZ|ruaÍö0 oa'´g pmwd e0/ (0dok'¨d-2-223/)

xdkt|uxmt& tómoyómo = 0ifoufav xGufoufav[lonf pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd taygi;ftprk Qom jzpof n/f ,i;f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v[al om ½yk uf vmywf Ykd wGif ½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü y&rw¬opöme,frS ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí "mwfcGJMunfhaomf yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm-o'´ (= toH) [k ½kyfoabmw&m; (9)rsKd;pD toD; toD; &Sd\/ ,if; ½kyfy&rwfoabmw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpof n/f ,i;f tómo-yómo[al om 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vü wn&f adS om "mwBfu;Dav;yg;ukd pdkufí ½Ivdkufygu (6-'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf; wwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY) ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udkom vG,fvG,fulul awGU&Sdrnf jzpfayonf/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom (9)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk "mwfcGJEdkifygu y&rwf odkY ÓPftjrif qdkufoGm;rnf jzpfonf/ (½IykHenf;pepfrsm;udk "mwfur®|mef;ydkif; tus,f½IyGm;enf;wGif

Munfhyg/) þodkYvQif ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udkvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD;av;yg; w\Ykd obm0ow dåto;Dto;Duvkd n;faumi;fç "mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kdrwDS ,G íf jzpaf eMuuek af om Oyg'g½yk f toD;toD;udkvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½I&ojzifh þ½IyGm;enf;rSm "mwfur®|mef;vrf;pOfrS ½IyGm;enf; jzpfonf/ taMumif;rl "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk jynfwnfí ½IygrS xdkodkY y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufonfhwdkifatmif ½IEdkif jrifEdkifaomaMumifh jzpfonf/

wpfzef tómo-yómo = 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ ---1/ t&Snfudkç

2/ twdkudkç

3/ tp-tv,f tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif ½I&rnf/

4/ 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk Nidrf;atmif usifh&rnf ---- [laom

þñTefMum;csufrsm;um; psmef&atmif ½IyGm;enf; ñTefMum;csufrsm; jzpfMuonf/ 0ifoufav

xGufoufav\ xdrIxif&Sm;&m ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;zsm; edrdwfü 0ifoufav xGuf oufav [laom y&dur®edrdwfç xdkrSwpfqifh xdk0ifoufav xGufoufavudk rSDí jzpfay:vmaom O\*[¾ erd wd f y#bd m\*erd wd [f al om erd wd f (3)rsK;du kdtm½,Hk íl tpOtf wikd ;f ½yI mG ;&aom usiphf O f jzpof n/f þusifhpOfum; psmef&atmif tm;xkwfonfh usifhpOfjzpfojzifh psmefvrf;jzpfonf/ þodkYvQif tómoyómo = 0ifoufav xGufoufavü ---- "mwfur®|mef;vrf;ESifh psmefvrf;[k ESpfrsKd;&SdaMumif;udk

BudKwifí cGJjcm;rSwfom;xm;yg/

### (C) ta&mifESifh vu©Pmudk ESvkH;roGif;&

txmaee wH edrdwåH ae0 0PÖawm reodumwAÁH? e vu©Pawm ypöa0u©dwAÁH/

(0dok'd¨-1-278/)

0PÖawmwd ydpkyd@wm&u½lyg'Dok 0d, Oy|dw0PÖawm/ vuP© awmw d c&bm0g'od bm0awmç tedpöm'dvu©Pawm 0g/ (r[m#D-1-337/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ rSmMum;csuft& tmemygeur®|mef;udk psmefvrf;rS pD;jzef;

tm;xkwfvdkaom toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf 0dyóemodkY rul;rD orm"d pwifxlaxmifonfh tydkif;ü 0g\*Grf;pdkif Mu,fwm&m ponfwdkYuJhodkYaom tmemygeedrdwfay:cJhaomf xdktmemygeedrdwfudk

0g\*Grf;pdkif Mu,fwm&m ponfwdkYüuJhodkY xifvmaom tjzLa&mif ponfh ta&miftqif;tm;jzifhvnf;

ESvkH;roGif;ygESifh/

tu,fí ta&miftqif;tm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;cJhaomf 0PÖuodkPf; (= ta&mifuodkPf;) bufodkY

a&muf&SdoGm;rnf jzpfonf? tmemygeur®|mef; r[kwfawmhay/ wpfzef 0ifav xGufavü wnf&Sdaom ----

1/ yx0D"mwf\ cufrmMurf;wrf;rIoabm (= rmrIoabm = Murf;rIoabm)ç

2/ tmayg"mwf\ ,dkpD;rIoabm zGJUpnf;rIoabmç

3/ awaZm"mwf\ ylrIoabm at;rIoabmç

4/ 0ga,m"mwf\ axmufuefrIoabm ----

[laom "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudkvnf; ESvkH;roGif;ygESifh/ "mwfBuD; av;yg;w\Ykd u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© m to;Dto;Du kd EvS ;HkoiG ;f ½yI mG ;cahJ om f "mwuf r|® me;f jzpof mG ;rn?f tmemygeur®|mef; r[kwfawmhay/ odkYtwGuf toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf 0PÖuodkPf; (= ta&mifuodkPf;)udk yGm;rsm;tm;

xwk vf ykd gu 0PuÖ oPkd ;f pn;fur;fen;fvr;ftwikd ;f waorG wrd ;f vukd ef mí tm;xwk &f rn f jzpof n/f tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf "mwfur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkygu "mwf

ur®|mef; pnf;urf;enf;vrf;twdkif;omvQif vdkufemí ½dkaopGm tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfonf/ tu,íf psmevf r;f tmemygeur|® me;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf ykd gu tmemygeur|® me;f pn;fur;f enf;vrf;twdkif;om vdkufemí yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfayonf/ odkYrSomvQif toifa,m\*Dolawmf aumif; vdkvm;awmifhwaeaom vdktyfaom tusKd;w&m;rsm;onf NyD;pD; jynfhpkHvmrnf jzpfonf/ tu,fí tmemygeur®|mef;udk "mwfur®|mef;jyKvkyfí tm;xkwfcJhaomf usD;vnf; rrnf Muufvnf; r[kwfojzifh - oydwfuGJ udk,faMu - yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&usKd; reyf &Sdacsrnf? owdjyKygav/

taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\

tmemygeyxrpwkuúwGif 0ifoufav xGufoufavü t&Snftwdk ½I&ef bk&m;&Sifu ñTefMum;

xm;awmfrlvsuf &Sd\/ &SnfrI wdkrIESifh ywfoufí t|uxm-#DumwdkYu þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/

,m ye awoH 'DC&ówm? om t'¨ge0aoe a0'dwAÁm/ y / wo®m awoH umv0aoe

'CD r'g¨e H eud r© EmÅ p y0od EmÅ p aw ]]'CD m}}ç £w&å r'g¨e H eud r© EmÅ p y0od EmÅ p ]]&óm}}w d a0'wd AmÁ /

(0dok'¨d-1-263-264/)

t'¨ge0aoemwd umv'¨ge0aoe/ (r[m#D-1-318/)

þtxuyf g 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmEiS hf r[m#uD mw\Ykd t"yd gÜ,zf iG qhf kd &iS ;fvi;fcsutf & 0iof uaf v xGufoufavwdkY\ &SnfrI wdkrI [lonfrSm ---- tcsdefumv cyf&Snf&Snf cyfMumMumjzpfaom 0ifoufav xuG of uaf vu kd'CD (= t&nS )f [íl vn;faumi;fç tcsed uf mv cywf wkd kdcyjfrejfrejfzpaf om 0iof uaf v xGufoufavudk &ó (= twdk) [lívnf;aumif; bk&m;&Sif ac:qdkawmfrlvdkaMumif; od&Sd&ayonf/ tu,fí þtmemygeyAÁudk "mwfur®|mef;vrf;pOf jyKvkyfí tm;xkwfcJhaomf 0ga,mav"mwf

y&rwwf &m;ü orYkd [wk f"mwBfu;Dav;yg;wüYkd vn;f t&nS ftw kd&odS n[f yk i fvucf &H awmrh n fjzpof n/f umv'¨ge = tcsdefumv &SnfrI wdkrIç Moumo'¨ge = t&yfa'o (= t&m0w¬K) \ &SnfrI wdkrI[k t'¨ge = t&Snf twdk ESpfrsKd;&Sd&mwGif þtmemygeyAÁydkif;ü umv'¨ge[laom tcsdefumv\ &SnfrI wdkrIudkom

tvdk&Sdtyfojzifh ----

1/ 0ga,mav"mwf y&rwfw&m;ü tcsdefumv cyf&Snf&Snf cyfMumMumjzpfaom 0ga,mav"mwf y&rwfw&m;u wpfrsKd;ç

2/ tcsdefumv cyfwdkwdk cyfjrefjref jzpfaom 0ga,mav"mwf y&rwfw&m;u wpfrsKd; ---þodkY ESpfrsKd;&Sdonf[k vufcH&awmhrnf jzpfonf/ tvm;wlyif "mwfBuD;av;yg;vkH;udk jcHKikHíqdk&aomf "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYüvnf; tcsdefumv cyf&Snf&Snf cyfMumMumjzpfaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;u wpfrsKd;ç tcsdefumv cyfwdkwdk cyfjrefjrefjzpfaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;u wpfrsKd; ---- þodkY ESpfrsKd;&Sdonf[kyif vufcH&awmhrnf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf y&rw¬ opöme,füum; t&Snftwdk r&Sday/

### y&rw¬opöme,fü t&Snf twdk r&Sd

wmed ye owå&o pdwåu©Pmed ½ly"r®merm,l/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[ 0Dxdydkif;/) txufyg oN\*ØK[fusrf;vm pum;ESifh oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm pmrsufESm (26)ç yÍöyu&P t|uxm pmrsufESm (316)ç 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wGJ pmrsufESm (249)wdkYü vm&Sdaom zGifhqdk&Sif; vif;csufrsm;t& 0dnwf½kyf (2)ckç vu©P½kyf (4)ckrS wpfyg;aom (22)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ ouf wrf;udk odkYr[kwf ½kyftppfwdkY\ oufwrf; tcsdefumvudk pdwåu©P (17)csufjzifh ykHaowdkif;wmí jy xm;ay\/ xdkpdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf;umvxuf tcsdefumv &Snf&SnfMumMum ydkí touf&Snf aom ½yk wf &m;vn;f r&?dS xpkd wd uå P© (17)csuaf tmu fouwf r;ftcsed uf mv ,wk af vsmíh tcsed uf mv wdkwdk touf&Snfaom ½kyfw&m;vnf; r&Sday? odkYtwGuf y&rw¬opöme,füum; t&Snf twdk r&Sday/ t&nS f tw kdr&adS om 0ga,mav"mw f y&rwwf &m;u kdwpef n;f "mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kd,i;f y&rwf

w&m;w\Ykd t&nS ftwukd kdoad tmi fBuKd;pm;tm;xwk af eygvQi ftoi fa,m\*oD al wmaf umi;f\ bm0em vkyfief;onf ckwf&m wjcm;ç &S&m wjcm;om jzpfaeayvdrfhrnf/ wpfzef þyxrpwkuúwGif tusKH;0ifaom eHygwf (4) ñTefMum;csuf jzpfonfh yórÇ,H um,

ocFg&H ---- t& 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tvGefYtvGef odrfarGUEl;nHhatmif usifh&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY usifh&mü ----

pwkw¬ZÑmae twdokckarm tyÜ0wdåar0 ygykPmwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-267/) pwwk p¬ smeof Ykdqukd af &muof mG ;aomtcg 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vw\Ykd tveG tYf veG fE;lnohH jzihf 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v\ r&Sdjci;foabmoyYkd i fqukd af &muof mG ;ayon/f 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxm yxrwJG pmrsuEf mS (275)ü tourf ½SLaomç 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v csKyNfird ;faeaom y\*k Kd¾vrf sm;\ pm&i;fukd xkwfazmfa&wGufí jy&m0,f pwkw¬ZÑmeormyEémeH - [k azmfjyxm;ojzifh pwkw¬psmeformywfudk

0ifpm;aeMuaom yk\*¾dKvfrsm;vnf; yg0ifMu\/ odkYtwGuf þtmemygeyxrpwkuúudk "mwfur®|mef;vrf;pOf jyKvkyfí toifa,m\*Dolawmf

aumif;onf usifhaeygu tmemyge 0ifoufav xGufoufavrsm; vkH;0r&Sd csKyfNidrf;oGm;aomtcg tb,fw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOf okH;csufwifí 0dyóem½Iawmhrnfenf;/ 0ifoufav xGufoufavü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk tmemyge vkH;0csKyfaeaomtcg rnfodkY odrf;qnf;awmhrnfenf;/ þtcsufrsm;um; toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf tav;teufxm;í pOf;pm;&rnfh tcsuf

rsm;yif jzpfonf/ txufwGif azmfjycJhaom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmESifh r[m#DumwdkYu tmemygeur®|mef;udk pD;jzef; aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmemygeedrdwfay:vmaomtcg xdkedrdwfudk cufrmjcif; paom obm0 vu©PmESifh omrnvu©Pmtm;jzifh ESvkH;roGif;&ef rdefYrSmxm;aomfvnf; edrdwfray:rD tmemygeudk pwiftm;xkwfpüvnf; xdkpnf;urf;owfrSwfcsufudk vdkufem&rnfom jzpfayonf/ edrdwfray:rD 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vü "mwBfu;Dav;yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© mu kdomG ;í EvS ;HkoiG ;fygu txuwf iG f azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; "mwfur®|mef;vrf;om jzpfoGm;awmhrnf jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf tyÜemur®|mef;psmefvrf;rS a[mMum;xm;aom tmemygeur®|mef;udk psmefvrf; pnf; urf;twdkif; tm;xkwfjcif;uomvQif toifa,m\*D olawmfaumif;twGuf bk&m;&Sif\ tvdkawmfus om0uwpfOD; jzpfEdkifzG,f&m &Sdayonf/ psmefvrf;rS tm;xkwfykHudk atmufwGif qufvufazmfjyrnf jzpfygonf/ razmfjyrD omrnvu©Pmudkvnf; ESvkH;roGif;oifhykHudk qufvufazmfjytyfygonf/

### omrnvu©Pmudk ESvkH;roGif;oifhykH

tmemygeedrdwf ay:vmaomtcg xdkedrdwfudk omrnvu©Pmtm;jzifhvnf; ESvkH;roGif;&ef txufwGif azmfjycJhaom t|uxm#DumwdkYu rdefYrSmxm;awmfrlayonf/ xdkwGif omrnvu©Pm [lonf ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;tm;vkH;ESifh oufqdkifaom tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm tewåvu©Pm[laom trsm;qdkif vu©Pmrsm;yif jzpfonf/ omrnvu©Pmudk ESvkH;roGif;&[lonf rSm xdktmemygeedrdwfudk vu©Pma&;okH;wefwifí 0dyóemr½I&[k qdkvdkonf/ xdktmemygeedrdwf ray:rD yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavum; toHvQif udk;ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ (pwd Zå o'e´ 0uuvmywf \Ykd ) taygi;ftp k jzpaf omvf n;f ½yk wf ;Hk½yk cf [J al om ½yk Cf eo;HkrsK;du kd ÓPjfzihf NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf ½kyfy&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif r½IEdkifao;ygu ynwfe,fwGifom wnf&Sd aeao;onf/ wpfzef tmemygeedrdwfrSmvnf; ---onZO§d {wH onmed'geH onmyb0H/ (0dok'¨d-1-277/) tmemygebm0emonmaMumifhom jzpfay:vm&aom onZw&m;jzpfojzifh ynwfe,fwGifom

wnf&Sdaeao;onf/ ynwfum; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH r[kwfojzifh 0dyóem r½Iaumif;jcif; jzp\f / wpzf e ftmemyge yxrpwuk uú kdpwiíf tmemyge bm0emvyk if e;fciG üf tm;op fBuKd;yr;fvsuf &Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; CerNydKao;aom yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tm½jHkyKí ----

1/ 0ifav-xGufav jzpf-ysuf - tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ 0ifav-jzpfç xGufav-ysuf - tedpö[kvnf;aumif; ---þodkY ponfjzifh CerNydKao;aom yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav ynwf twkH;tcJü tedpö-'ku©-tewå[laom omrnvu©Pmudkvnf; ESvkH;roGif;oifhay/ taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\/ odxm;oifhaom taMumif;jycsuf

ww¬ tedpöEÅd yÍöu©E¨m/ uo®m OyÜg'0,nxwåbm0g/ tedpöwmwd awoHa,0 OyÜg'0,nxwåH? [kwGm tbma0g 0g? edAÁwåmeH awae0guma&e t|wGm cPba\*Fe aba'gwd taw¬m/ tedpömEkyóemwd wóm tedpöwm, 0aoe ½lyg'Dok tedpöEÅd tEkyóem/ tedpömEkyóDwd wm, tEkyóem, orEém\*awm/ wo®m {0Hblawm tóoaEÅm yóoaEÅm p £" ]]tedpömEkyóD tóodómrd yóodómrDwd odu©wD}}wd a0'dwaAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-1-281-282/) txufyg t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ tedpö ---- [lonfum; cE¨mig;yg;wnf;/ tb,faMumifhenf;¿

(u) jzpfjcif;oabmç

( c ) ysufjcif;oabmç

( \* ) jzpfjcif; jzpfprS xl;jcm;aom tjcif;t&m (= Z&m) [laom wnfjcif; (= XD) oabm ---þ oabmw&m;okH;rsKd;onf xif&Sm;&Sdaeonf\ tjzpfaMumifh cE¨mig;yg;onf tedpö rnf\/ «rwS cf su f---- u/ OyÜg' = jzpfjcif;oabmç

c/ 0, = ysufjcif;oabmç

\*/ tnxwå = Z&m[laom wnfjcif; XDoabm ----

þoabmw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYonf cE¨mig;yg;wdkYüomvQif xif&Sm;&Sdonf[laom þtcsufudk toif

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf owdBuD;pGmjzifh rSwfom;xm;yg/»

2/ tedpöwm ---- [lonfum; xdkcE¨mig;yg;wdkY\omvQif (u) jzpfjcif;oabmç (c) ysufjcif;oabmç (\*) wnfjcif;oabm [laom Oyg'f-XD-bifwnf;/ wpfenf;tm;jzifhum; ---- a&S;ur&Sd ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf; jzpfay:vmí ½kwfw&uftm;jzifh ysufjcif; (= r&Sdjcif;) onf tedpöwm rnf\/ jzpfay:vmMuukefaom cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ xdkjzpfwdkif;aom jzpfpaom "r®wdkY\ tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhomvQif rwnfrlí cPbif tm;jzifh ysufjcif;onf tedpöwm rnf\/ þum; tedpöwm\ qdkvdk&if; teufoabmwnf;/

3/ tedpömEkyóem ---- [lonfum; cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ ysufjcif; cPdubif[k qdktyf aom tepd wö m\tprG ;fjzi hf cEm¨ ig;yg;wüYkd tepd [ö íl tzewf vvJ J ½jIci;fon f tepd mö Eyk óem rn\f / (cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç tysufoufoufudkvnf;aumif; 0dyóem ÓPfpu©Kjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö tedpö[k tzefzef ½IaerIudk tedpömEkyóem[k qdkvdkonf/)

4/ tedpömEkyóD ---- [lonfum; ,if;qdktyfcJhNyD;aom tedpömEkyóem ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpkHaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfwnf;/ xdkaMumifh þodkYvQif cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tedpö[k wvHkvJvJ ½Ionfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfapaom

yk\*¾dKvfudkvnf;aumif;ç xGufoufavudk jzpfapaom yk\*¾dKvfudkvnf;aumif; þpwkw¬pwkuúü tedpö[k wvHkvJvJ½Ionf jzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifhaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf[lí todtrSwfjyKygav/ þum; txufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/

(0dok'¨d-1-281-282/)

þtxufyg t|uxm\ rdefYqdkcsufudk Munfh½Iygu 0ifoufav xGufoufav tcdkufü ½kyf-

a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPf[laom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif pepfwus ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lwwf odrf;qnf;wwf ½IyGm;wwf odjrifwwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf oljrwfonf omvQif tedpö-'ku©-tewå[laom omrnvu©Pmudk ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;&rnf ½IyGm;Edkifonf[k rSwfyg/ oaYkd om fcEm¨ ig;yg;[ol n f½yk uf vmy femruf vmyuf kdjriíf ,i;f ½yk uf vmy femruf vmywf uYkd kdy&rwof Ykd ÓPtf jriqf ukd af tmi ford ;fqn;fww f½yI mG ;ww f"mwcf wJG w fÓPjfzi hfwpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;Hkp DcjJGcm;pwd jfzm í ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfxl; yk\*¾dKvfrGefwdkYom od&SdEdkifaom w&m;rsm; jzpfMuonf/ ½kyf uvmyf emrfuvmyfudk rjrifzl;ao;aom jrifzl;aomfvnf; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif "mwfrcGJ wwfao;aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkY od&SdEdkifaom w&m;rsKd;um; r[kwfay/ odkYtwGuf ----

1/ ½kyf[lonf bmvJ rod?

2/ emrf[lonf bmvJ rod?

3/ cE¨mig;yg;[lonf bmvJ rod ---þodkY rodrIrsm;udk wpfykHBuD;xrf;í ur®|mef;ausmif;wGif;odkY 0ifa&mufpjzpfaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf Ce toD;toD; rNydKao;ojzifh ynwfe,frSmom &Sdaeao;aom twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkuf jzpf aom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpf-ysuf½Iaeygu tedpö-'ku©-tewå[k ½Iaeygu xdkodkY ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf bk&m;a[m a'oemawmfudk ausmcdkif;í xdkifaeaom yk\*¾dKvfom jzpfonf[k rSwfom;ygav/ þtcsufonfvnf; edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwMuukefaom olawmfaumif; oljrwf avmif;wdkYonf txl;tav;\*½kjyKum em,lrSwfom;xm;&rnfh tcsufwpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/

cE¨mig;yg;[lonf bmvJ¿

wó ye £aro H]]'CD H0g tóoaEmÅ 'CD HtóomrwD dyZmemw/d y/ yór,Ç Hum,ocgF&H yóodómrDwd odu©wD}}wd {0H 0kwåmeH tómoyómomeH 0aoe odu©awm tómoyómoedrdawå pwåm&d psmemed OyÜZÆEÅd/ aom psmem 0k|[dwGm ----

1/ tómoyómao 0g y&d\*¾PSwd

2/ psme\*Fged 0g/

1/ ww¬ tómoyómour®daum ]]£ar tómoyómom ud Hedódwm? 0w¬KH edódwm? 0w¬K emr u&Zuma,m? u&Zuma,m emr pwåm&d r[mblwmed Oyg'g½lyÍöm}}wd {0H ½lyH y&d\*¾PSwd/ wawm w'g&ra® P zóyÍrö au emrE dÅ{0 H emr½yl H y&\*d a¾ [wmG wó yp,ö H y&ad ,oaEmÅ t0Zd mÆ '-d y#dpöorkyÜg'H 'doGm ]]ypö,ypö,kyÜEé"r®rwåara0wH? tanm oawåm 0g yk\*¾avm 0g ew¬D}}wd 0dwdPÖuacgF oyp,ö emr½al y wvd uP© H tma&maywmG 0yd óe H0a×aEmÅ tEuk aú re t&[w HåygyPk mw/d £'H {uó bdu©Kaem ,m0 t&[wåm ed,smerkcH/

2/ psmeur®daumyd ]]£rmed psme\*Fged ud Hedódwmedç 0w¬KH edódwmed/ 0w¬K emr u&Zuma,mwd psme\*gFe d emrçH u&Zuma,m ½yl }}E dÅ emr½yl H 00wa¬ ywmG wó yp,ö H y&ad ,oaEmÅ t0Zd mÆ 'yd p,ö mum&H 'doGm ]]ypö,ypö,kyÜEé"r®rwåara0wH? tanm oawåm 0g yk\*¾avm 0g ew¬D}}wd 0dwdPÖuacFg oypö,emr½lay wdvu©PH tma&maywGm 0dyóeH 0a × aEÅm tEkuúare t&[wåH ygykPmwdç £'H

{uó bdu©Kaem ,m0 t&[wåm ed,smerkcH/ (r-|-1-254/) þtxufyg t|uxmü tmemygepsmefvrf;rS 0dyóemodkY ul;&mü ----

1/ ½kyfur®|mef;u pí odrf;qnf;aomenf;ç

2/ emrfur®|mef;u pí odrf;qnf;aomenf; ---- [k enf;vrf; ESpfoG,f&Sd&m xdkESpfrsKd;aom enf;wdkYudk t&[wåzdkvfayguf tusOf;csKyfí azmfjyxm;ay

onf/ xdkESpfenf;wdkYwGif ½kyfw&m;udk tOD;rlí y"mejyKojzifh ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ord ;fqn;fvsu f 0yd óemu kd EvS ;HkoiG ;foul kd tómo yómo urud® y\*k Kd¾v[f vk n;faumi;fç psmetf \*gF wnf;[laom emrfw&m;wdkYudk tOD;rlí y"mejyKojzifh ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóemudk ESvkH;oGif;aom yk\*¾dKvfudk psmeurd®uyk\*¾dKvf[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; ac:qdkonf[k rSwfyg/ xdkenf; ESpfenf;wdkY\ qdkvdk&if;um; þodkYwnf;/ ----

1/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ t&Snfudk odatmifç

2/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ twdkudk odatmifç

3/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk odatmifç

4/ 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tvGefYtvGef El;nHhatmif Nidrf;atmif ---- [k þodkY tqifhqifh pepfwus tmemyge pnf;urf;enf;vrf;twdkif; usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;

tm;xwk vf su&f adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf tómoyómoerd wd [f k ac:qtkd yaf om yuwd aom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk taMumif;cHí jzpfay:vmaom tvGefMunfvifawmufyvsuf &Sdaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmef[laom psmefav;yg;wdkYonf tpOftwdkif; jzpfay:í vmMuayukef\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ----

1/ tómo yómowdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç odkYr[kwf

2/ psmeft\*FgwdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;\? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\/

### tómo-yómo

pkPÖ0dpkPÖmyd tómoyómom/ (0dok'¨d-1-263/) pkPÖ0dpkPÖmyd taeuuvmybma0e/ (r[m#D-1-318/)

tómo-yómo = 0ifoufav-xGufoufav[lonf pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom toHvQif (9)ck

ajrmuf &Sdaom pdwåZo'´e0uuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpfonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdk 0ifoufav xGufoufavü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk pdkufí ½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm; udkom awGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ xdk½kyfuvmyfwpfrIef wpfrIefudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí "mwfcGJMunfhygu toHvQif (9)ckajrmuf &Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpfonfudk awGU&Sdrnf jzpfayonf/ pdwfaMumifhjzpfonfh pdwåZo'´e0uuvmyfyif jzpfonf/ rIefYrIefYnufnuf aMuaeaom rsm;pGmaom xdk½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkudk tómo-yómo (= 0ifoufav xGufoufav) [k orkwdopöm e,frS ac:a0:okH;pGJjcif; jzpfonf/ xdk0ifoufav xGufoufav twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif "mwfcGJvsuf ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk pwifí odrf;qnf;aom yk\*¾dKvfudk tómo-yómowdkYudk odrf;qnf;aom yk\*¾dKvf[k qdkvdkonf rSwfyg? tómo-yómo ur®duyk\*¾dKvf [k ac:qdkayonf/ ,if; tómo-yómo ur®duyk\*¾dKvfonf t&[wåzdkvfayguf oGm;vdkcJhaomf a&U SodkY rnfodkY qufvufí usifh&rnfenf;¿ tusOf;csKyf tajzrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpfayonf/

### tómo-yómo ur®duyk\*¾dKvf

xdk tómoyómo ur®duyk\*¾dKvfç psmeur®duyk\*¾dKvf - ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif tómoyómo ur®du a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf -- ]]þ tómoyómo = 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf tb,fudk rSDí jzpfMuukefoenf;[k pl;prf;qifjcifvwfaomf 0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfukef\[k uJGuJGjym;jym; od\/ 0w¬K rnof nuf m; u&Zum,wn;f/ (pwd af pwoud wf \Ykd ríDS jzp&f m Xme jzpaf omaMumi hfu&Zum,onf 0wK¬ rnaf yon/f ---- r-#D-1-349/) u&Zum, rnfonfum; r[mbkwf = "mwfBuD;av;yg;ESifh xdk"mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk rSDí jzpfMuukefaom Oyg'g½kyf (24)rsKd;wdkYwnf;}}[k þodkYvQif ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;\? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\/ xdkrS aemufü xdk½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom zóvQif (5)ckajrmuf&SdMuukefaom zóyÍöruw&m; OD;aqmifonfh pdwfapwodufwdkYudk emrfw&m; [ k ord ;fqn;f\? ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,\l / þovYkd Qi f emr-f ½yk uf kd ord ;fqn;fNy;Dí ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,Nly;Dí xdkemrf½kyf\ taMumif;w&m;udk &SmrSD;vwfaomf t0dZÆmtp&Sdaom aMumif;-usKd;-quf y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;udk odjrifí ]]þemrf½kyfonfum; taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;rQomwnf;? taMumif; w&m; tusKd;w&m;rS tjcm;wpfyg;aom owå0gonfvnf;aumif; yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif; r&Sd? (þ emr-f ½yk [f ol n fy&rw"¬ ro® bm0 ouof urf Qomwn;f? taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;r&bdS Jjzpaf y:vmonf vn;f r[wk ?f zeqf i;fwwaf om zeqf i;f&iS pf aom r[wk rf reS f rnrD ñwG af om taMumi;fw&m;aMumihf jzpfay:vmonfvnf; r[kwf? wu,fpifppfrSmrl t0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m;aMumifhom xif&Sm; jzpaf y:vm&aom t0Zd mÆ paom taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;&adS om "ro® abmw&m;rQom jzp\f [)k twwd f tem\*w-f ypKöyeÜ f umvo;Hkyg;twiG ;fü ,rHk mS ;jci;f ucgFw&m;u kd zsuqf ;DEikd f azsmuzf suEf ikd of jzi hf umv okH;yg;ü odkYavm odkYavm awG;awm,kHrSm;jcif; 0dpdudpämw&m;udk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufEdkifonfjzpfí taMumi;fw&m;EiS hfwuaG om emr½f yk üf f«twwd -f tem\*w-f ypKöyeÜ -f tZÑw-å A['d -¨ MoVm&ud -ock rk -[eD yPDw-'l&-oEÅdu [laom (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; = ½kyf w&m; emrfw&m;ü» taygif;tpktvdkuf tkyfpktvdkuf jcHKikHí vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifí ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif; uvmyor®oeenf; ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh vu©Pm,mOf okH;csufwifí 0dyóem ÓPfudk ÓPfpOftwdkif; wdk;yGm;apvwfaomf r\*ftpOftm;jzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufEdkif\/ þonfum; wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ t&[wåzdkvfwdkifatmifaom oHo&m0#fqif;&JrS xGufajrmufjcif;\ taMumif;&if; usifhpOfvrf;yifwnf;/ (r-|-1-254/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- twdwfç tem\*wfç ypöKyÜefç tZÑwåç A[d'¨ç MoVm&du = tMurf;ç okckr = tEkç [De = t,wk çf yPwD = tjrwçf '&l = ta0;ç oEudÅ = te;D - [al om (11) rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzihf wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; = ½kyf-emrfy&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk ½kyf-emrfESpfyg;enf;jzi fh ESpfykH ykHí jzpfapç cE¨mig;yg;enf;jzifh ig;ykH ykHíjzpfapç tm,we (12)yg;enf;jzifh (12)ykH ykHíjzpfapç "mwf (18) yg;enf;jzifh (18)ykH ykHíjzpfap - þodkY ponfjzifh tkyfpktvdkuf aygif;pkjcHKikHí vu©Pma&; okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem½Iaom vkyfief;cGifudk uvmyor®oe ½IyGm;okH;oyfenf;[k ac:qdkay onf/ yx0Dpaom ½kyf"mwf wpfvkH;pDudkjzpfapç zópaom emrf"mwf wpfvkH;pDudkjzpfapç y&rw¬ "mwof m;wpvf ;Hkp D wpvf ;HkpuD kdvuP© ma&;o;Hkwe f wpvf nS phf wD iuf m 0yd óem½aI om vyk if e;fciG uf kd tEky'"r®0dyóem[k ac:qdk\/ 0dyóemodkYul;p yk\*¾dKvfonfum; uvmyor®oeenf;u pí tm; xkwf&ef 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm or®oeÓPfydkif;ü ñTefMum;vsuf &Sdayonf/ odkYtwGuf txufyg t| uxmü uvmyor®oeenf;u pí azmfjyjcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/» (rlv#D-1-109-üvnf; Munfhyg?) psmeur®duyk\*¾dKvf

psmeur®duyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; ]]þpsmeft\*FgwdkYonf tb,fudk rSDí jzpfMuukefoenf;[k pl;prf;

qifjcifvwfaomf 0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfMuukef\[k uJGuJGjym;jym; od\? 0w¬Krnfonfum; u&Zum, wn;f? þovYkd Qi f ---- psmetf \*gFwuYkd m; emrwf &m;wn;f? u&Zum,um; ½yk wf &m;wn;f}} ---- þoYkd emr½f yk uf kdto;Dto;D yikd ;fjcm;í xekd mr½f yk \f taMumi;fw&m;u kd&mS azvG waf om f t0Zd mÆ paom aus;Z;l jyKy Hktjci;ft&m&adS om aMumi;f-usK;d-qu f = y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;u kdojdriíf ]]þemr½f yk of nuf m; taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;rQomwnf;? taMumif; tusKd;rS wpfyg; tjcm;aom yk\*¾dKvf owå0g rnfonf r&Sd}}[k þodkY umvokH;yg;ü ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufNyD;aom ,kHrSm;jcif; 0dpdudpämw&m; &Sdonf jzpfí taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom emrf-½kyfü vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí uvmyor®oe paom tptD &ijfzi hf0yd óemÓPuf kdtpOtf wikd ;f w;kdymG ;apvwaf om f r\*tf pOtf m;jzi hft&[wzå vkd f odkY qdkufa&mufEdkifay\/ (r-|-1-254/) þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yfudk Munfhygu tmemygeur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof n f Oypm&orm"çd tyeÜ mpsmeof rm"[d k EpS rf sK;djym;aom tmemygeorm"wd wYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom orm"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;cJhaomf xdk0dyóemydkif;ü 0dyóemÓPfjzifh tedpö-'ku©-tewå vu©Pma&;okH;wefwifum ½IyGm; okH;oyf&rnhf 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH w&m;wrYkd mS ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m; taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;[al om y&rwtf ppof mjzpaf om ynwf ESifh ra&maom ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMuojzifh ----

1/ tómo yómoum, trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,if;tómoyómoum,\ rSD&m u&Zum, trnf&aom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ xdk½kyfw&m;udk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf;aumif; ---a&S;OD;pGm od&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfonf/ ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&rnf odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpof n/f ½yk wf &m;wrYkd nof n f wpcf ck si;f wpvf ;Hkcsi;f jzpEf ikd of nphf rG ;ftm; r&MdSuojzi hfuvmyaf c:onhf tkyfpktvdkufom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMuojzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm tmemygeorm"d\ tul tnDjzifh ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk jrifatmif ½I&rnf? xdkaemif xdk½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm paom y&rwftppfjzpfaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD toD;toD; ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½kyfy&rwfe,fajrodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ½IyGm;&rnf? ,if;odkY ½IyGm;jcif;udk ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcGJonf[k ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;ygonf/ ,if;odkY ½IyGm;Edkif "mwfcGJEdkifygrS ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfcktwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyftppfudk pwif od&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ (½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ toÓd Püf xivf ,G f jrivf ,G af omaMumi hfxi&f mS ;aomaMumi hfbwl ½yk [f vk n;faumi;fç ,i;f "mwBfu;D av;yg;[laom blw½kyfudk rSDwG,f jzpfay:aeaom uvmyfwl 0PÖ = tqif;ç \*E¨ = teHYç &o = t&omç MoZm = tqDtap; paom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk uvmyfwl blw½kyf "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk rSDwG,fí jzpaf y:vm&aomaMumi hf Oyg'g½yk [f vk n;faumi;f to;Dto;D ac:qakd yon/f ) ,i;fbwl ½yk f Oyg'g½yk f wdkYonfomvQif 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfonhfç 0dyóemÓPfjzifh vu©Pma&;okH;wefwifum

Budwfacs&rnfh ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnfh ½kyftppfrsm; jzpfMuayonf/ wpfzef ½kyfw&m;udk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYwGif zóvQif ig;ckajrmuf &Sdaom zóyÍöruw&m;wdkYudk y"mexm;í t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlay\/ xdkzó yÍöruw&m;wdkYwGifvnf; zóESifh apwemudk wdkuf½dkuf,lí zGifhqdkvdkufojzifh ocFg&u©E¨mpm&if;0if apwodufocFg&w&m;pkrsm;yg tm;vkH;,lNyD;jzpfaMumif; tusKH;0ifaMumif;udkvnf; þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/ zóyÍöru\*¾[PH [d wó oAÁpdwåKyÜg'om"m&Pbm0awm? ww¬ p zóapwem\*¾[aPe

oAÁocFg&u©E¨"r®o\*Fa[m apwemy"mewåm awoH/ wxm [d okwåEÅbmZeDa, ocFg&u©E¨0dba\*F ]]pu©KoræóZm apwem}}wdtm'dem apwem0 0dbwåm? £wa& ye o½layae0 \*[dwm/

(r-#D-1-370/)

= zó-a0'em-onm-apwem-0dnmPf[laom zóvQif ig;ckajrmuf&Sdaom zóyÍöruw&m; wdkYudkom ,lí t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif;onf xdkzóyÍöruw&m;pk\ pdwåKyÜg'ftm;vkH; ESifh qufqHaom oAÁpdwåKyÜg' om"m&Pw&m; jzpfaomaMumifh xdkodkY zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ xdk zóyÍöruw&m;wdkYwGifvnf; zóESifh apwemudk wdkuf½dkuf,lí zGifhqdkvdkufjcif;jzifh ocFg&u©E¨m pm&if;0if apwodufw&m;pk tm;vkH;udk odrf;,la&wGufjcif; vkyfief;&yfvnf; NyD;pD;NyD; jzpfoGm;\? taMumif;rl xkdocFg&u©E¨mpm&if;0if apwodufw&m;pkwdkYwGif (ocFg&u©E¨mpm&if;0if apwoduf tvkH; (50) &Sd\? ,if;wdkYwGif) apwemu jy"mef;aom y"mew&m; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ xdkaMumifhyifvQif ocFg&u©E¨m0dbif; okwåEÅbmZeD,enf;ü --- pu©KoræóZm apwem - ponfjzifh ocFg&u©E¨mudk a0zef a[mMum;awmfrl&m0,f bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifu apwemudkomvQif y"mexm;í a0zefa[mMum; xm;awmfrlaom a&S;a[mif;xkH;wpf&yfvnf; txift&Sm; &Sdayonf/ usef ½lyu©E¨mç a0'emu©E¨mç onmuE© m¨ ç 0nd mPuE© m¨ wuYkd ukd m; o½yk xf wk vf su f a&wuG yf ikd ;fjcm;um a[mMum;xm;awmrf al yon/f (r-#D-1-370/)

### r[m#Dum\ tqdktrdefY

tEkyóem ÓPEdÅ orx0aoe edrdwåó tEkyóemç 0dyóem0aoe tómoyómaoç wEédó,Íö um,H ]]½lyH}}EdÅç pdwåH wHorÜ,kwå"ar® p ]]t½ly}}EdÅ 00w¬aywGm emr½lyó tEkyóem p

ÓPH? ww¬ ,xmblwm0aAma"m/ (r[m#D-1-320/) þr[m#Dum\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ þtmemygevkyfief;cGifudk bk&m;&Sifonf um,mEkyóemowdy|mefydkif;wGif xnfhoGif;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ um,mEkyóemü tEkyóem

ÓP[f ol nrf mS orxyikd ;fü tmemygeerd wd uf kd tzewf vvJ ½J aI eaom ÓPwf n;f/ 0yd óemyikd ;füum;

1/ tómo yómo um,-[laom pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom toHvQif udk;ckajrmuf &Sdaom (= pdwåZ o'´e0u) uvmyfwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom y&rw¬½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

2/ xdk tómoyómoum, trnf&aom y&rw¬½kyfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m u&Zum, trnf&aom wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü wn&f adS om u-H pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&[al om taMumi;fw&m; av;yg;aMumi hfxi&f mS ; jzpfaeMuukefaom blw½kyfç Oyg'g½kyfrsm; -- þESpfrsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk ]]½kyf}}[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ todpdwfudkvnf;aumif;ç xdktodpdwfESifh ,SOfzuf apwodufw&m;pkudkvnf;aumif; ]]emrf}}[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;í emrf½kyfudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ijcif;onf um,mEkyóemÓPfwnf;/ xdk emrf½kyfüf [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifrIwnf;/ (r[m#D-1-320/) þum; tmemygeur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf orxydkif; 0dyóemydkif; ESpfydkif;vkH;wdkYü rnfonfhw&m;rsm;udk ½IyGm;okH;oyfaeygrS um,mEkyóemowdy|mefudk yGm;rsm;aeonf rnfaMumif; zGifhqdkcsufrsm;yifwnf;/ odkYtwGuf tmemygeur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfaeaomyk\*¾dKvfonf Oypm&orm"dç

tyÜemorm"d[k ESpfrsKd;jym;aom tmemygeorm"d wpfckckudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí ----

1/ tómoyómo um, trnf&aom y&rw¬ ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

2/ xdktómo yómo ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m u&Zum, trnf&aom wpfudk,fvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfrsm;ç

3/ xdk½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;rsm; ---þ ½kyfw&m;ç emrfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh aumif;pGm ½IEdkifNyD;ygrS udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifNyD;ygrS xdk½kyf-emrfwdkY\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk &SmazGvsuf taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom xdk½kyfemrfwdkYudkomvQif vu©Pm,mOfokH;csuf wifí 0dyóem½I&rnf 0dyóem½Iaumif;onf[k ygVdawmft|uxm-#DumwdkY tay:ü ,kHMunfjrwfEdk; udk;pm;aom pdwfxm;jzifh ½dkaopGm em,lrSwfom;xm;av &monf/ (xdk½kyf-emrfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ½IyGm;ykHpepfrsm;udkvnf;aumif; ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; emrfur®|mef; ydkif;wdkYwGif tao;pdwf azmfjyrnf jzpfayonf/) þum; tmemygeur|® me;fu kd p;Djze;faom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tmemygeerd wd f ay:vmaomf

xdk tmemygeedrdwfudk ----

1/ ta&miftm;jzifh ESvkH;roGif;oifhykHç

2/ cufrmjcif;paom obm0vu©Pmtm;jzifh ESvkH;roGif;oifhykHç

3/ tedpö-'ku©-tewå[laom omrnvu©Pmudkvnf; ESvkH;roGif;oifhykHESifh ywfoufí &Sif;vif; wifjycsufrsm;yifwnf;/ oaYkd om f tmemygeu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk pf jzpaf om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tmemygeerd wd f ray:rD

twiG ;füvn;f tmemygetrn&f aom 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vu kd tm½,Hk íl orm" d pwixf al xmif cukd üf vn;f obm0vuP© mEiS hfomrnvuP© mwuYkd kdEvS ;HkroiG ;foiohf nof m jzpaf yon/f curf mjci;f paom obm0vuP© mu kdEvS ;HkoiG ;faeygu tmemygeur|® me;fu kdymG ;on frrnaf wmbh J"mwuf r|® me;f udk yGm;aeonfom rnfayvdrfhrnf/ wpzf e f tu,íf toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vü ½yk uf vmyrf sm; udkvnf; rjrifao;ygbJvsufç jrifaomfvnf; ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí "mwfrcGJEdkif ao;ojzi hftómoyómoum, trn&f aom ½yk yf &rwtf ppuf vkd n;f ÓPjfzi hfrjriaf o;ygbvJ suf ,if; 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpf-ysuf ½Iaeygu tedpö-'ku©-tewå[k omrnvu©Pmudk ESvkH; oGif;aeygu ynwfudkomvQif jzpf-ysuf½Iaeonf? ynwfudkomvQif tedpö-'ku©-tewå[k vu©Pm a&;wifum 0dyóem ½Iaeonf rnfayonf/

'o uodPmç 'o tokbmç tmemygeówdç um,\*wmowDwd £rmed 'Gg0Dowd edrdwåm-

&r®Pmed/ (0dok'¨d-1-109/) þtxufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsuft& tmemygeówdur®|mef;um; edrdwfudk tm½kH

jyKaom ur®|mef;wnf;/ aoomed r[\*¾wpdwåmed oAÁmedyd ynwåm&r®Pmed/

(tbd"r®w¬o\*F[? yudPf;ydkif;? tm&r®Po\*F[/)

þ txufyg oN\*ØK[fusrf;\ zGifhqdkcsuft& ynwfudk tm½kHjyKaom r[\*¾Kwfpdwf trsKd;tpm;wGif

þtmemygeur®|mef;vnf; yg0ifayonf/ þü 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk oEÅwdCe orl[Ce upd Cö e[al om ½yk wf ;Hk½yk cf wJ uYkd kd ÓPjfzi hf NzKdczJG suqf ;Dvsu f ½yk yf &rw f tppof Ykd ÓPtf jriqf ukd af tmif r½IyGm;Edkifao;ojzifh 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom twkH;tcJudkvnf; ynwf[kyif ac:qdkonf/ ,if; yuwd 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk taMumif;cHí jzpfay:vmaom 0g\*Grf;pdkifuJhodkY qGwfqGwfjzL aeaom tmemygeO\*¾[edrdwfç Mu,fwm&m ponfwdkYuJhodkY Munfvifawmufyaeaom tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwfwdkYudkvnf; ½kyfCe[laom twkH;tcJ rNydKao;ojzifh ynwf[kyif ac:qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ otYkd wuG f tmemygeówod rm"\d tm½rHk mS ynwjfzpof n[f k rwS yf g/ ynwuf m; jzp-f ysu f r½aI umi;f 0dyóem r½Iaumif;? y&rwfudkom jzpf-ysuf ½Iaumif;onf 0dyóem ½Iaumif;onf/

### ynwf-y&rwf

þü tmemyge = 0ifoufav xGufoufavü ynwf-y&rwf t,ltqESifh ywfoufí oHo,

uif;&Sif;oGm;atmif t|uxm #DumwdkY\ tqdktrdefYrsm;udk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ pkPÖ0dpkPÖ0doa# tómouma, yómouma, 0g ... (0dok'¨d-1-265/) pkPÖ0dpkPÖ0doa#wd taeuuvmywm, pkPÖ0dpkPÖbma0e 0doa#/ (r[m#D-1-321/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ tqdktrdefYrsm;t& 0ifoufav xGufoufav[lonf rIefYrIefY nufnuf jyefYusJaeaom ½kyfuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGmwdkYjzifh aygif;pkwnfaqmufxm;aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpfonf/ xdktaygif;tpkonfum; 0ifoufav xGufoufavtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk rjrifao;yguç xdkuvmyfrsm;udkvnf; ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½kyfuvmyfwpfckpD wpfckpD twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm-toH [laom ½kyf y&rwf tppfrsm;udk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ,if; (9)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0 ow då obm0vuP© mo YkdÓPtf jriqf ukd af tmi f r½EI ikd af o; "mwrf cEJG ikd af o;ygu oEwÅ yd nw f or[l ynwf ruGmao;ojzifh ynwfe,frSmom &Sdaeao;onf/ oEÅwdynwf orl[ynwf ruGmao;aom ynwef ,rf mS om &adS eao;aom Cetw;Hktc JrNyKdao;aom 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vum; 0yd óem ÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH r[kwfay/ 0ifoufav xGufoufavtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyf uvmyfwdkif;ü yg0ifaom (9)rsKd;aom y&rw¬ ½kyfoabmw&m;wdkYonfomvQif 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½ Hk jzpaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf ynwuf ukd m; 0yd óem r½aI umi;f y&rwuf okd m 0yd óem ½aI umi;fonf

[k txufü ajymqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf tmemygevrf;pOfrS Oypm&orm"d[laom Oypm&psmefç tyÜemorm"d[laom tyÜem psmefudk tvdk&SdcJhygrl 0ifoufav xGufoufav twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom (9)rsK;daom y&rw½¬ yk wf &m;wuYkd kdtm½,Hk íl orm"xd al xmicf ahJ om fOypm&psme ftyeÜ mpsmewf uYkd kdr&Eikd /f

taMumif;rl tmemygepsmefvrf;um; edrdwå trnf&aom tmemygeynwfudkom tm½kH,lí orm"d xlaxmif&aomaMumifh jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf vdk&if; tcsKyfrSwfom;&efum; ----

1/ tmemygepsmefudk tvdk&SdcJhaomf edrdwåtrnf&aom tmemygeynwfudk tm½kH,lí ½Iyg/

2/ 0dyóemÓPfudk tvdk&SdcJhaomf y&rwfudk tm½kH,lí ½Iyg [l\/ ,if; y&rwfw&m;wdkYum; ----

(u) tómo yómoum, (c) u&Zum, ac: ½yl um,ç (\*) emrum,wyYkd i f jzpMfuon/f

### (i) edrdwf (3) rsKd;

þwiG ferd wd åtrn&f aom tmemygeerd wd tf aMumi;fu kdquvf uíf wijfytyyf gon/f þtmem

ygeur®|mef;ü edrdwfokH;rsKd; &Sd\/

1/ y&dur®edrdwfç

2/ O\*¾[edrdwfç

3/ y#dbm\*edrdwf[k edrdwfokH;rsKd; &Sd\/ xokd ;HkrsK;dwwYkd iG f O\*[¾ erd wd Ef iS hfy#bd m\*erd wd tf aMumi;fum; aemuyf ikd ;fwiG f xi&f mS ;vmygvrd rhf n/f y&dur®edrdwf taMumif;udk þwGif tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ y&dur®edrdwf

£ar [d 'DCemoduó emomyk#H Ca¥EÅm y0wåEdÅ? &óemoduó Owåa&m|H/ wo®maee

£rH emr XmeH Ca¥EÅDwd edrdwåH XaywAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-275/)

= þ 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf ESmacgif;&Snfaomoltm; ESmacgif;zkudk (= ESmoD;zsm;udk) xdcdkufvsuf jzpfMuukef\/ ESmacgif;wdkaom oltm; txufEIwfcrf;udk xdcdkufukefvsuf jzpfMuukef\/

xdkaMumifh þ a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonf þ0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf þrnfaom ae&mudk xdcdkufukef\[k edrdwfudk xm;tyf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-275/) þü edrdwf[laom t,ltqESifh ywfoufí ydkí todÓPf &Sif;vif;oGm;&ef y#dordÇ'gr\*¾ t|-

uxm\ zGifhqdkcsufudk þwGif qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/

1/ edrdwåEÅd tómoyómomeH zkoe|meH/ tómoyómom [d 'DCemoduó emomyk#H Ca¥aEÅm y0wåEÅd? &óemoduó Owåa&m|H/

2/ ,'d [d t,H a,m\*D wH edrdwåar0 tm0ZÆwd? wó edrdwåar0 tm0ZÆrmeó tómao pwd Hå0ud rwÜ ?d e yw|d mwwD d tawm¬ / wó wo d® H pad w å tywÜ |d ad w orm"ód tbm0awm w H0ud reÜ Horm"ód y&yd aEm¦ / ,' dtómoar0 tm0ZwÆ ?d wó pwd HåtAÇE&Å ya0oe0aoe 0dau©yH tm0[wd? edrdawå e ywd|mwd? wo®m edrdawå 0durÜwd/ £rdem ea,e aoaookyd a,mZem umwAÁm/ (y#doH-|-2-73/) þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yfü trSwf (1) pum;&yfonfum; edrdwfudk &Sif;jyaom pum;&yf

wnf;/ trSwf (2) pum;&yfrSmrl tmemygeówdorm"d\ npfEGrf;aMumif; Oyuúdavoudk azmfjyaom pum;&yfwnf;/

1/ trSwf (1) pum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ edrdwf[lonf tómo yómo 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ xd&mXmewnf;/ rSefayonf 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf ESmwH&Snfoltm; EmS acgi;fz k (= EmS o;Dzsm;)u kdxcd ukd vf su f jzpMfuuek \f / EmS wwH okd tl m; txuEf wI cf r;fzsm;u kdxcd ukd vf suf jzpfMuukef\/ (y#doH-|-2-73/) þtxufyg t|uxmrsm;\ pum;t& ESmwH&SnfoltwGuf ESmacgif;zk (= ESmoD;zsm;) onf

edrdwfwnf;/ ESmwHwdkoltwGuf txufEIwfcrf;zsm;onf edrdwfwnf;[k rSwfyg/ vdk&if;rSm 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xd&mXmeonf edrdwfrnfonf[k rSwfom;xm;yg/

,if;odkYjzpfvQif tmemygeur®|mef;udk pwiftm;opfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ESmwH &SnfcJh vQi f EmS o;Dzsm;u kd ½&I awmrh naf vm? EmS w H wckd vhJ Qi f txuEf wI cf r;fzsm;u kd ½&I awmrh naf vm[ k ar;jre;f z,G &f \dS / xtkd ar;u kd trwS f (2) jy t|uxmpum;&yuf wppf wd wf paf 'otm;jzi hf &iS ;fjyxm;ygon/f

2/ trwS f(2)jy pum;&y\f qvkd &kd i;frmS þo Ykdjzp\f / tu,íf þa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fEmS o;Dzsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;zsm;wnf;[laom xdkedrdwfudkomvQif wpfzufowf qifjcifjim;tHh? edrdwfudk omvQif wpfzufowf qifjcifíaeaom xdka,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvftm; 0ifoufavü pdwfonf wkefvIyf\? aumi;fpmG rwn[f kqvkd okd n/f x0kd iof uaf vü aumi;fpmG Nird 0f ypf mG pwd wf nrf aeaom xakd ,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvftm; 0ifoufavtm½kHü pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"d\ r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkpdwfwkefvIyfrI onf orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwf\? orm"d\ ab;&ef taESmifht,Suf jzpf\/ tu,fí a,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvfonf 0ifoufavudkomvQif wpfzufowf qifjcifrdjim;tHh? xdk a,m\*D

y\*k Kd¾v\f pwd of n f twiG ;fbuof Ykd0iof mG ;jci;f\tprG ;fjzi hf(0iof uaf v\ omG ;&mvr;faMumi;faemuof Ykd tpOfawmufavQmuf pdwfvdkufoGm;rIudk qdkvdkonf?) pdwf\ ysHUvGifhrIudk &Gufaqmifwwf\? ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;zsm;wnf;[laom edrdwfü pdwfrwnf jzpfwwf\/ xdkaMumifh edrdwfü wkefvIyf aeww\f / þen;ftwikd ;f <ui;faompum;&ywf üYkd vn;f teutf "yd gÜ, f ,OS pf yrf uI kd jyKygav/ (y#od -H |-2-73/) xdkaMumifh xGufoufavüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufygav/

### (p) tmemygeówdorm"d\ npfEGrf;aMumif; Oyuúdavo (18) yg;

txufyg t|uxmpum;&yfü <uif;aompum;&yfwdkYüvnf; enf;wl teuft"dyÜg,f ,SOfpyf

ruI kd jyKvyk &f e f ñeT Mfum;xm;ojzi hf y#od r'Çd gr\*yf gVad wmüf vm&adS om tmemygeówod rm"\d npEf rG ;f aMumif; Oyuúdavo (18)rsKd;udk þwGif qufvuf azmfjytyfygonf/ yxr quú - tjypf (6) yg;

tmemygeówdorm"d\ npfEGrf;aMumif; Oyuúdavow&m; (18)yg;wdkY[lonf tb,fonf

wdkYenf;¿ ----

1/ 0iof uaf v\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hko Ykdowjdzi hftpOaf vQmuaf omy\*k Kd¾v\f rrd \d u,kd wf iG ;ftZÑwå oEÅmefü jzpfaom ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY a&mufaom pdwfonf orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&efwnf;/

2/ xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH;odkY owdjzifh tpOfavQmufaomyk\*¾dKvf\ tyü jzpfaom ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY a&mufaom pdwfonf orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&efwnf;/

3/ 0iof uaf vu kdawmiwhf pvJG r;faom wPmS jzpjfci;fon form"\d taEmS ithf ,uS f ab;&ewf n;f/

4/ 0ifoufav a&S;&Sdaom xGufoufavudk awmifhwpGJvrf;aom wPSmjzpfjcif;onf orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&efwnf;/

5/ 0iof uaf vjzi hf EydS pf utf yaf om y\*k Kd¾vtf m; xuG of uaf vu kd &jci;fü wyrf ujfci;fon f orm"\d taESmifht,Suf ab;&efwnf;/

6/ xuG of uaf vjzi hf EydS pf utf yaf om y\*k Kd¾vtf m; 0iof uaf vu kd &jci;fü wyrf ujfci;fon f orm"\d taESmifht,Suf ab;&efwnf;/ þ (6)yg;wdkYonf tmemygeówdorm"d\ npfEGrf;aMumif; OyuúdavowdkYwnf;/

(y#doH-163-164/)

### tómo-yómo t,ltq

tómaomw d A[ d eud r© e0gawm/ yómaomw d taEmÅ y0od e0gawmw d0de,|uxm,H

0kwåH/ okwåEÅ|uxmok ye OyÜ#dyg#d,m tm\*wH/ (0dok'¨d-1-263/) þtxufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuf t& 0denf;t|uxm tvdktm;jzifh ----

tómo = xGufav = xGufoufç yómo = 0ifav = 0ifouf[k qdkvdkonf/ rdcif\ 0rf;wGif;rS ar;GzmG ;cgp uav;oil ,of n fa&;SO;DpmG twiG ;fr Savon ftjyiof YkdxuG \f / aemurf Stjyiuf avonf twGif;odkY 0if\/ þjzpfpOfudk Munfhí 0denf;t|uxmu rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ okwåeft|uxm rsm;üum; bm0emvkyfief;cGifudk bm0emvkyfief;pOfudk Munfhí ---tómo = 0ifoufav

yómo = xGufoufav [k ----

zGifhqdkcsufrsm; vm&Sd\/ atmufyg y#dordÇ'gr\*¾t|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsufudk Munfhyg/ tómom'drZÑy&da,momeEÅd tAÇEÅ&y0doe0gwó emodu\*¾H 0g rkcedrdwåH 0g tm'd? [',H rZÑH? embd y&da,momeH/ wH wó tm'drZÑy&da,momeH owd,m tEk\*päawm a,m\*dó XmeemewåmEk\*raee pdwåH tZÑwåH 0dau©yH \*päwd? wH tZÑwå0dau©y\*wH pdwåH {uawå toP²[eawm orm"dó y&dyaE¦m/ yómom'rd ZÑy&ad ,momeE dÅA[ed ud r© e0gwó emb d tm'?d [', H rZÑ?H emo-d u\*¾H 0g rkcedrdwåH 0g A[dtmumaom 0g y&da,momeH/ a,mZem yaew¬ 0kwåea,ae0 a0'dwAÁm/

(y#doH-|-2-72/)

= 0ifoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH;[lonfum; twGif;odkY0ifaom av\ ESmoD;zsm;onfvnf;aumi;f orYkd [wk f txuEf wI cf r;ferd wd of nvf n;faumi;f tpwn;f? EvS ;Hkon f tv,wf n;f? csuuf m; tq;Hkwn;f/ x0kd iof uaf v\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk[ kac:qtkd yaf om EmS o;Dzsm; orYkd [wk ftxuEf wI cf r;f edrdwfrSonf csufodkYwdkifatmif 0ifoufav\ aemufodkY owdjzifh tpOfwpdkuf vdkufíaeaom xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü ae&mXme trsKd;rsKd;odkY tpOfavQmufí vdkufaejcif;jzifh pdwfonf twGif; tZÑwbå uof YkdysUHviG ohf mG ;\/ x kdtwiG ;ftZÑwbå uof YkdysUHviG ohf mG ;aom pwd of n fwpcf wk n;f\ tjzpüf

(= tm½kHwpfckwnf; &SdrIü) rwnfwHhaomaMumifh orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&efwnf;/ xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH;[lonfum; tjyifodkY xGufvmaom av\ csufum; tp wn;f? EvS ;Hkum; tv,wf n;f? EmS o;Dzsm; orYkd [wk ftxuEf wI cf r;ferd wd forYkd [wk ftjyitf mumoonf tq;Hkwn;f/ xxkd uG of uaf v\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk[ kac:qtkd yaf om csurf oS n fEmS o;Dzsm;ç orYkd [wk f txuEf wI cf r;fç orYkd [wk ftjyitf mumoo Ykdwikd af tmi fxuG of uaf v\ aemuof Ykdowjdzi hftpOwf pukd f vdkufíaeaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü ae&mXme trsKd;rsKd;odkY tpOfavQmufí vdkufaejcif;jzifh pdwfonf tjyifA[d'¨bufodkY ysHUvGifhoGm;\/ xdktjyif A[d'¨bufodkY ysHUvGifhoGm;aom pdwfonf wpfck wnf;\ tjzpfü (= tm½kHwpfckwnf; &SdrIü ) rwnfwHhaomaMumifh orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&ef wnf;/ (y#doH-|-2-72/) þtxufyg y#dordÇ'gr\*¾t|uxm\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuf t& ----

1/ tómorSm 0ifoufav jzpfí

2/ yómorSm xGufoufav jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/

wpfzef þy#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmfESifh y#dordÇ'gr\*ft|uxmwdkY\ rdefYrSmawmfrlcsuft& ---- tmem

yge ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfaeaom toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf - ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;rSonf ESvkH;ç wpfzef ESvkH;rSonf csufodkYwdkifatmif 0ifoufav\ aemufodkY owdjzifh tpOfvdkufí r½IygESifh/ csufrSonf ESvkH;ç wpfzef ---- ESvkH;rSonf ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf; orYkd [wk ftjyitf mumoo Ykdwikd af tmi fxuG of uaf v\ aemuof vYkd n;f owjdzi hftpOvf ukd íf r½yI gEiS /hf xdkodkY 0ifoufav xGufoufav oGm;&mvrf;aMumif; wpfavQmufodkY tpOfwpdkuf vdkufí ½Iaeaomf

pdwfonf tm½kHwpfckwnf; wpfae&mwnf;ü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí rwnfawmhbJ twGif;tjyif ESpfbufvkH; odkY ysHUvGifhaeojzifh orm"drjzpfEdkif psmefr&Edkif[k rSwfyg/

odkYtwGuf tmemygeur®|mef;udk ½IyGm;aeaomç tmemygeudk tm½kHjyKí orm"dxlaxmifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf orm"dxlaxmifcdkufü ESmoD;zsm; EIwfcrf;zsm;rSonf csuf0rf;AdkufodkYwdkifatmif owjdzi hf vukd íf r½rI &d e f tx;lowjdyKyg/ xjYkdyi f EmS o;Dzsm; orYkd [wk f EwI cf r;fzsm;\ jyibf u f tmumo odkYvnf; owdjzifh vdkufí r½Ird&efvnf; txl;owdjyKyg/

### 'kwd, quú - tjypf (6) yg;

1/ edrdwfudk qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf 0ifoufavü wkefvIyf\? orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwf\/

2/ 0ifoufavudk qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf edrdwfü wkefvIyf\? orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwf\/

3/ edrdwfudk qifjcifaomyk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf xGufoufavü wkefvIyf\? orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwf\/

4/ xGufoufavudk qifjcifaomyk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf edrdwfü wkefvIyf\? orm"dudk wm;jrpfwwf\/

5/ 0ifoufavudk qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf xGufoufavü wkefvIyf\? orm"dudk wm;jrpf wwf\/

6/ xGufoufavudk qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf 0ifoufavü wkefvIyf\? orm"dudk wm;jrpf ww\f / -- xakd Mumi hf ----

1/ edrdwfudk qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ 0ifoufavü ysHUvGifhaompdwfç

2/ 0ifoufavudk qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ edrdwfü wkefvIyfaompdwfç

3/ edrdwfudk qifjcifaomyk\*¾dKvf\ xGufoufavü ysHUvGifhaompdwfç

4/ xGufoufavudk qifjcifaomyk\*¾dKvf\ edrdwfü wkefvIyfaompdwfç

5/ 0ifoufavudk qifjcifaomyk\*¾dKvf\ xGufoufavü ysHUvGifhaompdwfç

6/ xGufoufavudk qifjcifaomyk\*¾dKvf\ 0ifoufavü wkefvIyfaompdwf ---þ (6)yg;wdkYonf tmemygeówdorm"d\ npfEGrf;aMumif; = Oyuúdavow&m;wdkYwnf;/

(y#doH-164/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- þü edrdwf[lonf 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ xd&mXmejzpfaom ESmacgif;zk (= ESmoD;zsm;)ç odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;zsm;[laom Xmet&yfudk qdkvdkonf/»

### wwd, quú - tjypf (6) yg;

1/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ xd&mXmeudk ausmfvGefí 0ifoufav-xGufoufav aemufodkY tpOfvdkufaom pdwfonf ysHUvGifhjcif;jzifh tpOfvdkufí (= ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY tpOfvdkufí) orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&ef jzpf\/

2/ 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v\ x&d mXmeo Ykdra&mu&f vdS mao;aom 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vukd awmifhwaom pdwfonf wkefvIyfí orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&ef jzpf\/

3/ 0D&d,avsmhvGef;ojzifh bm0emrIü wGefYqkwfaom pdwfonf ysif;&donf\ tjzpfodkY tpOfvdkufí orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&ef jzpf\/

4/ tveG cf s;Djri§ hftm;xwk xf m;tyaf om pwd of n f(= tveG wf u<fuveG ;faom pwd of n)f ysUHviG jhfci;foYkd tpOfvdkufí orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&ef jzpf\/

5/ om,mzG,f 0w¬KwdkYü tvGefñGwfaom pdwfonf &m\*odkY tpOfvdkufí orm"d\ taESmifht,Suf ab;&ef jzpf\/

«þt&mü 0ifoufav-xGufoufav edrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf oljrwf\ oEÅmef0,f jzpfay:vmaom yDwd okcüvnf;aumif;ç a&S;u aysmf&TifjrL;xl; ajymifavSmif ajymqdkzl; upm;zl;aom 0w¬KwdkYüvnf;aumif; &m\*tpOfvdkufjcif;udk qdkvdkonf/ (y#doH-|-2-73/)»

6/ om,mzG,f0w¬KwdkYü ñGwfjcif;uif;aom pdwfonf Asmyg'odkY tpOfvdkufí orm"d\ taESmifh t,Suf ab;&ef jzpf\/

«þt&mü 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v erd wd uf kdEvS ;HkoiG ;f&mü om,mz,G uf i;fjci;fo Ykda&muaf om pwd "f mw&f adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf jzpaf y:vmaom pwd Ef vS ;Hk rom,mjci;f = a'greó\ tpGrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç a&S;ü avhusufzl;ukefaom &efNidK;zGJUjcif; tmCmwxm;jcif; tmCmw

0w¬KwdkYüvnf;aumif; Asmyg' (= a'go) tpOfvdkufí jzpfjcif;udk qdkvdkonf/ (y#doH-|-2-73/)» þum; tmemygeówdorm"d\ npfnL;aMumif;w&m; = Oyuúdavo (18)yg;wnf;/

### (q) odatmif tm;xkwf&rnfh tcsuf

þ txufyg pnf;urf;owfrSwfcsufrsm;udk tzefzef txyfxyf zwf½Iyg? qdkvdk&if;udk oabm

rdatmif MuHyg/ txufyg t&yf&yfaom pum;wdkY\ qdkvdk&if;um; þodkY jzpf\/

1/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav oufoufudkom ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;rSonf csufodkY wdkifatmifç wpfzef csufrSonf ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;odkY wdkifatmif wpfzufowf tpOfwpdkuf vdkufí odatmif r½I&/

2/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xd&mXme[laom edrdwfoufoufudkvnf; Munfhí rae&/

þ qdkvdk&if; tcsuf ESpfcsufudk rSwfom;xm;yg/ odkYjzpfvQif rnfodkY usifh&rnfenf;[k ar;&ef

&Sd\/ tajzum; þodkY jzpf\/ zk|zka|mumao ye owd H XaywGm bma0EÅaó0 bm0em orÜZÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-271/)

= 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xd&mxd&m t&yfüomvQif owdudkxm;í yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm;omvQif tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emonf jynfhpkHEdkifay\/ þt|uxm\ rdefYqdkrSmMum;awmfrlcsuft& bm0empdwfudkum; 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\

xd&m xd&m XmeüomvQif xm;&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY xd&m xd&m XmeüomvQif bm0empdwfudkxm;í BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&mü tb,ft&mudk

odae&rnfenf;? xd&mXmeudkyif odkYr[kwf xdrIudkyif odae&rnfavm[k ar;jref;zG,f &Sdjyef\/

'DCH 0g tóóaEÅm 'DCH tóómrDwd yZmemwd/ (r-1-70/)

= &SnfpGm 0ifoufavudk jzpfaprl &SnfpGm 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\[k od\ ---- þodkY ponfjzifh bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ---- xd&mXmeü xdaeaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk omvQif od&Sdatmif uJGuJGjym;jym; odatmif ½I&rnf jzpfonf? xd&mXmeudk odkYr[kwf xdrIudk odatmif ½I&rnfum; r[kwfay/ odkYaomf xd&mXmeudk vTwfí 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ aemufodkYum; tpOfavQmufí rvdkufygESifh[k qdkvdkayonf/ þwGif (u)rS (q)odkYwdkifatmif tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&

yk\*¾dKvfrGefrsm;twGuf tmemygeur®|mef;ESifh qufpyfí BudKwifvsuf odoifhodxdkufaom odxm;oifh aom tcsuftvufrsm;udk pkaqmif;wifjyNyD; jzpfygonf/ ,ckwpfzef tmemygetm;xkwfykH pepfudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/

222

### tmemygevkyfief;cGifodkY csOf;uyfykH ESpfrsKd;

tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfolwdkYrSm a,bk,stm;jzifh ESpfrsKd;ESpfpm; &Sd\/ "mwfur®|mef;ç uodkPf;paom ur®|mef;wpfrsKd;rsKd;jzifh orm"dxlaxmifí ,if;orm"dudk 0dyóem\ tajc yg'ujyKí 0yd óemo Ykdu;lNy;DvQi f 0yd óemyikd ;fwiG f tm;&auseyrf uI kdtxukd tf avsmu f tawmtf oihf &&Sdvmaomtcg uodkPf; (10)yg;ç ormywf (8)yg;ç tmemygeç jA[®pdk&fw&m; (4)yg;ponfh xdkxdk ur|® me;fwuYkd kd quvf uíf tm;xwk af om oal wmaf umi;frsm;vn;f &MdSu\/ þy\*k Kd¾vwf uYkd m; 0yd óem ydkif;wGif tm;&auseyfrI&SdrS tmemygeudk wpfzefajymif;í tm;xkwfonfh yxryk\*¾dKvf trsKd;tpm;rsm; jzpfMu\/ þuohJ Ykdtjcm;ur|® me;fwpcf ck jkzi hf0yd óem\ tajcyg'ujzpaf vmuaf tmi f orm"ud kdcikd cf ikd cf chH hH

xal xmiEf ikd af om prG ;ftm;&adS eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f xokd rm"\d tutl nuD kd&,íl tmemyge odkY ul;ygu tcsdeftenf;i,f twGif;rSmyif tmemygeur®|mef;udk atmifatmifjrifjrif tm;xkwf

Edkifonfudk awGU&\/ tvm;wlyif "mwfur®|mef;rS (32)aum|moç (32)aum|morS t½dk;pkur®|mef;ç t½dk;pkur®|mef; rS Mo'gwuodkPf;odkY ul;vsuf pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifNyD;rS 0dyóemodkY rul;rD tmemygeur®|mef;odkY ul;vQifvnf; xdkolawmfaumif;wdkYonf vG,fvG,fululyif tmemygeur|® me;fu kdp;Djze;fEikd Mfuayon/f þum; tjcm;ur|® me;fr Stmemygeo Ykdu;lvmo lyxr trsK;dtpm;wn;f/

'kwd,trsKd;tpm; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYum; tmemygejzifh pwifí orm"dxlaxmifaomç tmem ygeuykd i f wukd ½f ukd pf wiíf ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vrf sm; jzpMfu\/ xykd \*k Kd¾vEf pS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f yxrtrsKd;tpm;yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfykHudk tusOf;csKyfí a&S;OD;pGm azmfjy tyfygonf/

"mwuf r|® me;f tusO;fen;fjzijhfzpaf pç "mwuf r|® me;f tus,ef n;fjzijhfzpaf p orm"xd al xmivf suf ,if; orm"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;oGm;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dyóemydkif;ü tawmftoifh tm;&auseyfrI &Sdí tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emudk wpfzef ajymif;í tm;xkwfvdkaomf 0dyóem\ tajcyg'utjzpf xlaxmifxm;aom "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½kHjyKí

xal xmixf m;aom ,i;form"ud ykd i f wpzf ejfyeíf orm"xd al xmiyf g/ vi;fa&mijfcnpf rG ;ftm;rsm; NyKd;NyKd; jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyvmonfhwdkifatmif orm"dxlaxmifyg/

«rSwfcsuf ---- t"dpdwå trnf&aom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf tm;vkH;wdkYü vif; a&mifjcnf &SdaMumif; &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk þ tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;tqkH; - pmrsufESm - 528 ponfwGif Munfhyg/»

,if;odkY "mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS orm"dxlaxmifvdkufojzifh vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif; vmaomtcg tmemygeur|® me;fu kd ajymi;fí tm;xwk vf ykd gu tm;xwk Ef ikd yf gon/f xokd Ykd tm;xwk &f m ü "mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS atmifjrifpGm orm"dudk xlaxmifNyD;aomtcg 0dyóemodkY rul;rDüvnf; ykHpH wlyif tmemygeodkY ajymif;í tm;xkwfEdkifayonf/

xokd Ykdtmemygeur|® me;fbuof Ykdrajymi;fvakd o;b JuoPkd ;fbuof Ykdu;lvukd vn;f u;lEikd yf gon/f ul;ykHtusOf;csKyfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ ,if;odkY "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½kH,lí orm"dxlaxmifvdkuf&m vif; a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyvmaomtcg ,if; vif;a&mifjcnf tul tnDjzifh cE¨mtdrf twGif;odkY pdkuf½Ivdkufaomtcg (32)aum|morsm; wpfp wpfp xif&Sm;vmrnf jzpof n/f ,i;f (32)aum|mowuYkd kd tZÑw å A['d ¨ EpS Xf mewüYkd t0g;0pmG Eikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f avuh siNhfy;Daom tcg tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ydkí ½Iaumif;&m BudKufESpfouf&mu pí t½dk;pk aum|mowpfckudk a&G;cs,fí wpfcsufckwf ESpfcsufjywf oabmjzifh &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvreodum&udkvnf; ½IyGm; wwfatmif t½dk;pkvnf; cdkifcHhatmif avhusifhyg/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfXmevkH;ü t½dk;pk\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f &m y#dulvoabmudk tm½kH,lí orm"dxlaxmifyg/ t&yf (10)rsufESmü Munhfvdkufwdkif; t½dk;pkcsnf; jrifaeatmif avhusifhyg/ atmifjrifrI&aomf A[d'¨t½dk;pk wpfck\ tjzLqkH;wpfae&mudk tm½kH pl;pdkufí ]]tjzL-tjzL}}[k ESvkH;oGif;yg/ t½dk;pkaysmufí tjzLuodkPf; t0ef;t0dkif;csnf;om <uif;usefaomtcg xdktjzLuodkPf;0ef;udk tm½kH,lí wpfzef orm"dqufvufxlaxmifyg/ xdktjzLuodkPf;0ef;u tvGef Munfvifawmufyvmaomtcgü y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;NyD jzpf\/ ,if;y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí orm"dudk cdkifcHhatmif qufvufxlaxmifyg/ orm"d cdkifchHvmaomtcg ,if;tjzLuodkPf; 0ef;udk wpfvufr ESpfvufr ponfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í jyefYatmif jzefYyg/ wjznf;jznf; t&yf (10)rsufESmodkY wdkifatmif jzefYyg/ ,if; jzefMuufNyD;aom uodkPf;0ef;um; bm0emorm"dudk t&SnfcdkifchHwnfwHhatmif aus;Z;ljyKay;Eikd \f / ,i;f uoPkd ;f0e;fu kdtm½,Hk íl quvf uíf orm"ud kdwpqf iNhfy;D wpqf i hfxal xmif cahJ om formyw&f pS yf g;v;Hk ayguEf ikd of nof m jzpaf yon/f pwwk p¬ smeof rm"od Ykdqukd af tmivf n;faumi;fç ormywf&Spfyg;vkH; aygufatmifvnf;aumif; rdrdBudKufESpfouf&m a&G;cs,fí orm"dudk t&SnfcdkifcHh wnfwHhatmif xlaxmifyg/

,if; (32)aum|mowdkYudk tm½kHjyKí 0PÖuodkPf; (= ta&mifuodkPf;) av;rsKd; ½IyGm;ykHudk tbdbm,wepsmef[laom trnfjzifh bk&m;&Sifonf r[my&dedAÁmeokwåef ponfwdkYü a[mMum;xm;awmf rlcJhayonf/ tZÑwåH ½lyonD {aum A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd y&dwåmed ok0PÖ'kAÁPÖPmed/ wmed tbdbk,s

]]Zmemrd yómrD}}wd {0H onD a[mwd? £'H yXrH tbdbm,weH/ (tH-3-125/)

= wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü (32-aum|mowdkY\) tqif;½kyfwdkYudk ½Ií tjyif ty A[d'¨ oEÅmefüvnf; aumif;aom tqif; raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom i,faom (uodkPf;) ½kyf wdkYudk ½I\/ xdk½kyfwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í ]]igod\ igjrif\}}[k þodkY trSwfonm &Sd\/ þum; yxr tbdbm,we psmefwnf;/ (tH-3-125/)

«½yI mG ;y Hk tus,uf kd 'CD eud m, f r[m0\*t¾ |uxm ('-D |-2-151-153/)ç oarm® [0ad em'e D t|uxm (tbd-|-2-212-248/)wdkYü Munfhyg/ wpfzef "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½kH,lí vif;a&mifjcnf prG ;ftm; tm;aumi;fontf x dorm"xd al xmiyf uHk kdþusr;fpm ½yk uf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG fMunyhf g/ uoPkd ;f ul;ykHudk orxur®|mef;ydkif;wGif tus,fawGU&vwåHU/»

xdkodkY tjzLuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí Oypm&orm"de,fajrodkY qdkufatmifjzpfapç ormywf&Spfyg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;odkY qdkufatmifjzpfapç ormywf&Spfyg;vkH;udk aygufa&mufatmifjzpfap orm"dxlaxmifNyD;aomtcg ,if;orm"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;NyD;vQif 0dyóemydkif;ü tawmftoifh tm;&auseyfrI &Sdaomtcg þtmemygeur®|mef;udk ajymif;í tm;xkwf vdkuvnf; tm;xkwfEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ tu,fí Mo'gwuodkPf;ponfh uodkPf;wpfckckudk ayguaf &muaf tmi form"xd al xmiNfy;D&mtcgü 0yd óemo Ykdru;lao;b Jtmemygeur|® me;fu kdajymi;fí tm;xkwfvdkuvnf; tm;xkwfEdkifonfom jzpfygonf/ toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon ftmemygeówod rm"bd m0emo Ykdu;lvakd om frrd &d &xdS m;Ny;Donhf orm"dudk wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ orm"d\ t&Sdeft0g tvGeftm;aumif;í ,if;orm"drS ta&mif

NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyvmaomtcg 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xdrIxif&Sm;&m ----

1/ ESmoD;zsm;üjzpfapç odkYr[kwf

2/ txufEIwfcrf;üjzpfap ---xrd xI i&f mS ;&m wpaf e&mü xad eaom 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v[al om ur|® me;ftm½oHk Ykdowud kd

a&S;½Iwnfapí 0ifoufav xGufoufavtm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;yg/ xdrIxif&Sm;&m ae&muom apmifhí 0ifoufav xGufoufavudkom pdkufí ½Iaeyg/ xokd ½Ykd &I mü toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f rrd \d 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v\ xrd I xi&f mS ;&m

wpaf e&muokd m a&;Gcs,&f rn fjzpof n/f EmS o;Dzsm;ü pwd xf m;vukd ftxuEf wI cf r;fzsm;ü pwd xf m;vukd jfzihf [dka&TU 'Da&TU ae&majymif;a&TUrIjyKí 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk ½Ijcif; vkyfief;&yfudk rjyKvkyfrd&ef owdjyKygav/ ar;jref;zG,f&m tcsufrsm;

tmemygeur|® me;fu kd ½yI mG ;vakd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tb,af Mumi hf "mwBfu;Dav;yg;r S pí Mo'gwuodkPf; ponfwdkYjzifh tqifhqifh orm"dxlaxmifae&ygoenf;? xdkodkY orm"dxlaxmifNyD;rS omvQif tmemygeur®|mef;udk ½Iaumif;ygoavm[kvnf; ar;jref;zG,f &Sd\/ þouYkd m; r,ql apvykd g/ tmemygepn;fur;fen;fvr;ftwikd ;f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vuokd m pwiíf ½yI mG ;vykd gu ½yI mG ;Eikd of nof m jzpof n/f xukd ohJ Ykd orm"xd al xmicf ikd ;fjci;frmS rrd &d &xdS m;Ny;Daom a&;Sa&;Sbm0emorm" d uok vkd wf \Ykd t&edS tf 0gowudå kd qucf &H aom aemuaf emuaf om bm0emorm"d onf tvGeftm;&Sdí vsifvsifjrefjrefBuD; rdrdvdkvm;awmifhwtyfaom orm"dtqifhudk &&SdEdkifaom aMumifh rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom orm"drsm;udk wpfzef jyefvnfí xlaxmifcdkif;jcif;om jzpfygonf/ rdrd &&Sdxm;NyD;jzpfaom orm"dudk wpfzefjyefí orm"dxlaxmifjcif;onf rdrdoGm;aeus vrf;½dk;BuD; jzpfae ojzifh tvGef vG,fulaernfom jzpf\/ wpfzef xdkorm"dudk tajccHí aemufxyf orm"dudk wpfqifh ajymif;í xlaxmifaomf tpdrf;oufoufxufum; ydkívG,fulonfudk a,m\*D awmfawmf cyfrsm;rsm;ü awGU&Sd&ayonf/

tu,fí Mo'gwuodkPf; tmavmuuodkPf;paom uodkPf;wdkYjzifh orm"d rxlaxmif&ao;

aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjzpfvQif tmemygepnf;urf; enf;vrf;twdkif; tpOftwdkif; tqifhqifh tm; xkwf&ef jzpfygonf/ uoPkd ;fwpcf ck jkzi hf orm"xd al xmiNfy;Daom y\*k Kd¾vjfzpvf Qi f xokd rm"ud kd xal xmiNfy;Dr S xokd rm"rd S

xaomtcg tmemygeur|® me;fu kd EvS ;HkoiG ;fcyhJ gvQi f ÓPxf ujfruaf om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vvf n;fjzpyf g rl wpfxdkif ESpfxdkif twGif;rSmyif O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfrsm; ay:vmwwfí pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wdkifatmif aygufa&mufoGm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;vnf; &Sdwwf\/ ÓPftv,ftvwf &Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjzpfrl ESpf&uf okH;&uf twGif;rSmyif O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfrsm; ay:vmwwfí tpOftwdkif; pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wdkifatmif aygufa&mufoGm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;vnf; &Sd wwfayonf/ odkYtwGuf a&S;a&S;bm0emorm"dwdkY\ t&Sdeft0gudk qufcHvdkíç a&S;a&S; bm0emorm"d wdkY\ aemufaemufaom bm0emorm"dtm; Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI pGrf;tifowådxl;BuD; udk tvdk&SdíomvQif tmemygeudk tm;ropfrD &&SdNyD; orm"dudk a&S;OD;pGm xlaxmifjcif;yif jzpfygonf/

### xdkodkY tm;xkwfaumif;ygovm;

ur®|mef;rsm;udk þodkY tm;xkwfaumif;ygovm;[kvnf; ar;jref;zG,f&m &Sdvmjyef\/ tajzum;

tm;xkwfaumif;onf[líyif jzpfayonf/ rZÑdryPÖmoygVdawmf bdu©K0\*f (r-2-83/) r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåefü bk&m;&Sifonf t&Sif &m[kvmtm; ½kyfw&m;tay:ü wG,fwmwyfrufaeaom qE´&m\*udk y,fazsmuf&eftwGuf &nf&G,f awmrf íl "mwuf r|® me;ftus,½f yI mG ;en;fu kda[mMum;jyo qqkd ;Hkray;awmrf \l / wpzf e f t&iS &f m[vk m \ rlvar;jref;avQmufxm;csuft& tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfykHrsm;udkvnf; t&[wå zdkvfayguf a[mMum;ay;awmfrlonfom jzpf\/ (tus,fudk odvdkygu r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåefwGif Munyhf g/) otYkd wuG f"mwuf r|® me;fu kdtm;xwk Nfy;DvQi ftmemygeur|® me;fu kdquvf utf m;xwk vf ykd gu tm;xwk Ef ikd of nof m jzpaf yon/f "mwuf r|® me;fu kdtm;xwk xf m;aom y\*k Kd¾vof n ftmemygeur|® me;fukd ajymif;í tm;xkwfvdkygu tm;xkwfEdkifonfh tcGifhtvrf; yGifhvef;vsuf &SdygvQif usefur®|mef;rsm;udk tm;xkwfNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; tmemygeur®|mef;udk ajymif;ítm;xkwfvdkygu tm; xkwfEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf ur®|mef;csif; ra&m,SufrdzdkYum; owdjyK&rnfom jzpfayonf/ tcsdefuefYowfí wpfckNyD;rS wpfck tm;xkwfEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ a&Tvufxufawmf tcsdefumvu xif&Sm;ausmfMum;awmfrlMuonfh toQifom&dykwå&m toQif r[marm\*¾v’mefpaom tbdnmPft&mü uRrf;usifawmfrlMuonfh rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYum; uodkPf; (10)yg;ponfh xdkxdkur®|mef;wdkYü tvGefuRrf;usifvdr®mawmfrlMuaom rax&fjrwfBuD;rsm;yif jzpfMu\/ taMumif;rl tbdnmPf[lonf uodkPf;udk tajccH&aomaMumifh jzpf\/ xdkrax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYonf vnf; tmemygeudk tm;xkwfawmfrlMuao;\/ ,if; r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåefüyifvQif toQif om&d ywk &å m rax&jfrwBfu;Du toQi&f m[vk mtm; toQi&f m[vk m\ w&m;xikd af ey Hk£&,d myxk uf kdMuníhf xdkifaeykH £&d,mykxfrSm tmemygeur®|mef;ESifh oifhavsmfaom £&d,mykxf jzpfaeojzifh tmemyge ur|® me;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk &f e f ñeT Mfum;awmrf al Mumi;f vm&adS y\/ wpzf e f y#od r'Çd gr\*yf gVad wmBfu;Dü vnf; toQifom&dykwå&m udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onf tmemygeur®|mef;usifhpOfudk tjynfhpkHqkH; tus,f jyefYqkH; a[mMum;oGm;awmfrlay\/ ,if;a[mMum;awmfrlcsufrsm;um; toQifom&dykwå&m udk,fawmf jrwfBuD;onf ur®|mef;usifhpOftm;vkH;ü uRrf;usifawmfrlaMumif; cdkifvkHaom taxmuftxm;rsm;yif jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;jzpfaom a&S;a&S; bm0emorm"dwdkY\ tultnD

u kd,íl aemuaf emuaf om bm0emorm"ud kdxal xmijfci;fon f tjyprf &odS nof m jzpof n[f k ,MHkunf pdwfcspGm rSwfom;em,lav&monf/

### xyfrH ar;jref;zG,f tcsufwpf&yf

xokd Ykd "mwBfu;Dav;yg;r S pí Mo'gwuoPkd ;f orYkd [wk f tmavmuuoPkd ;f ponwf jYkdzi hf pwwk ¬ psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dxlaxmifNyD;aomtcg xdkorm"drS xí 0ifoufav xGufoufav xdrIxif&Sm;&mXmeü owdjzifh uyfí 0ifoufav xGufoufavudkom ½Iaeyg[k qdkojzifh t|uxm Bu;Drsm;ü (0od 'k -d¨ 1-270/) a&wuG jfci;f \*Pemen;fr Spí tm;xwk &f e fñeT Mfum;xm;&um; þü a&wuG f jcif; \*Pemenf;udk r½I&awmhNyDavm[k ar;jref;zG,f&mvnf; &Sdvmjyef\/ uD0pd&H yaewH \*aPwAÁEdÅ¿ ,m0 0dem \*Pem, tómoyómom&r®aP owd oEdÅ|wd/ A[d0do#0dwuú0dapä'H uwGm tómoyómom&r®aP owd oP²myewH¬a,0 [d \*Pemwd/

(0dok'¨d-1-271/ y#doH-|-2-95/)

= tb,frQavmuf Mumjrifhatmif þ0ifoufav xGufoufavtaygif;udk a&wGuftyfygoenf; [lrl ---- a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;ESifh uif;í = ra&wGuf&awmhbJ 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü owdaumif;pGm wnfonfwdkifatmif a&wGufyg/ taMumif;rl ---- 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHrS tjyitf ytm½üHk ysUHviG ahf eaom MupH npf wd uf ;lr I0wd uuf kdjzwaf wmujfci;f y,zf sujfci;fu kdjyKí 0iof uf av xGufoufav tm½kHü owdudk aumif;pGm wnfapjcif; tusKd;iSmomvQif a&wGufjcif; \*Pem vkyfief;&yfudk jyKvkyfjcif; jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü owdaumif;pGm wnfonfhwdkifatmifom a&wGufyg/ (0dok'¨d-1-271/ y#doH-|-2-95/) þtxufyg t|uxmrsm;\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuft& 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü owd

aumif;pGm wnfaevQifum; a&wGufjcif; \*Pemvkyfief;&yfudk jyKvkyfaezdkY&ef rvdkawmhay[k rSwfyg/

Mo'gwuodkPf; tmavmuuodkPf; ponfwdkYjzifh pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"d xl axmifNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkorm"drS xí 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk xdrIxif&Sm;&m EmS o;Dzsm; orYkd [wk ftxuEf wI cf r;fXmer Sapmivhf su fowjdzi hfuyíf ½cI ahJ om f0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v tm½kHay:ü owdonf vG,fvG,fululyif Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaewwfygonf/ ÓPfxufjrufaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vjfzpyf gr lwpxf ikd wf n;ftwiG ;frmS yi fO\*[¾ erd wd fy#bd m\*erd wd rf sm; ay:vmwwyf gon/f edrdwfrsm;taMumif;udk aemufydkif;wGif qufvufí wifjyrnf jzpfygonf/ þüum; 0ifoufav xGuf oufav tm½kHü owdjrJaeaMumif;udkom ajymqdkvdk&if; jzpfygonf/ xdkodkY owdjrJ&jcif;\ taMumif; &if;ESifh ywfoufí pdwf0ifpm;zG,f&m tcsufwpf&yfudk xyfrHí wifjytyfygonf/

### ormywfESifh 0dyóem

,ó [ d orm"yd d w½ak Pm? 0yd óemy/d wó 0yd óe H y|aywmG twpd &d H eod Ed óé uma,m udvrwd? taEÅm t\*¾d 0d, O|[wd? uapä[d ao'g rkpöEÅd? rw¬uawm Ookr0¥d 0d, O|[wd? pdwåH [nwd 0d[nwd 0dyæE´wd/ aom yke ormyw åd H ormyZÆdwGm wH y&d'arwGm rk'kuH uwGm orómaowGm yke 0dyóeH y|aywd/ wó yke twdpd&H edodEéó wax0 a[mwd/ aom yke ormywåd H ormyZÆdwGm wax0 ua&mwd/ 0dyóem, [d A[lyum&m ormywåd/ y/ udÍömyd [d ormywåd H edóm, 0dyóeH y|aywd? 0dyóem ye xmrZmwm ormywådrÜd &u©wd/

xmrZmwH ua&mwd/ (r-|-1-387-388/)

= tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f orm"donfvnf; Eke,faeao;\/ 0dyóemÓPfu vnf; Eke,faeao;\/ 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfapvsuf tvGefMumjrifhpGm xdkifaeaom xdka,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ udk,fonf yifyef;EGrf;e,fvm\? cE¨mudk,ftwGif;ü rD;uJhodkY tyl"mwfrsm; xawmufae\? vufuwD;Mum;wdkYrS acR;oD;acR;aygufwdkYonfvnf; ,dkxGufvmMuukef\? OD;xdyfxufrS tylcdk;vdyfuJhodkY aom tyl"mwfaiGUrsm; xvm\? pdwfonf yifyef;ae\? EGrf;e,fae\? wkefvIyfae\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf wpfzef ormywfudk 0ifpm;\/ xdkudk,fyifyef;EGrf;e,frI pdwfyifyef;

EGrf;e,frIudk Nidrf;atmif qkH;rjyKjyifí El;nHhatmif jyKvkyfvsuf oufom&m &apí wpfzef 0dyóem ÓPfudk jzpfapjyef\/ aemufwpfBudrf tvGefMumjrifhpGm xdkifaeaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü udk,fa&mpdwfyg yifyef;EGrf;e,frI a&S;enf;wl jzpfvmjyef\/ aemufxyfwpfzefvnf; xdka,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf ormywfudk 0ifpm;í a&S;enf;wlyifvQif udk,fa&mpdwfyg yifyef;EGrf;e,frIudk Nidrf;atmif jyKvkyfvsuf 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKvkyf\/ þodkYvQif ormywfonf 0dyóemtm; vGefpGmaus;Zl;rsm;vSayonf/ y / (r-|-1-387/) avmulyrm ---- opfom;cHwyfrnfonfum; ppfonfawmftm; vGefpGm aus;Zl;rsm;vS\/ xdkppf onfawmfonf xdkopfom;cHwyfudk trSDjyKí ppfajrjyifodkY 0ifa&mufoGm;\/ xdkppfajrjyifü qifwyf jrif;wyf ajcvsifppfwyfwdkYESifh twlwuG ppfxdk;jcif; trIudk jyKvkyfonf&Sdaomf &Hcg vufeufcJ,rf; rD;ausmufrsm; ukefqkH;oGm;\? &Hcg qmavmifrGwfodyfvm\/ ---- þodkY paom taMumif;wpfckck ay:vmaomf ppfajrjyifrS aemufodkY jyefqkwfcJhí opfom;cHwyftwGif;odkY 0ifa&mufí vufeufwdkYudk vnf; xyf,l\? tyef;vnf; ajz\? pm;vnf; pm;\? aomufvnf; aomuf\? csyf0wfwefqmudkvnf; xyfrH0wfqif\? jyKoifhjyKxdkuf&m xdkxdktrIudk jyKvkyfNyD;aomf wpfzef ppfajrjyifodkY 0ifa&mufjyef\/ xdk ppfajrjyifü ppfxdk;jcif;trIudk jyKvkyfjyefaomf usifBuD; usifi,f ESdyfpufjcif;paom taMumif;wpfpkH wpf&m &Sdjyefaom opfom;cHwyftwGif;odkY wpfzefjyefí 0ifa&mufjyef\/ xdkcHwyftwGif;ü rdrdudk,f udk axmufyHh cdkifcHhapNyD;aemuf wpfzef ppfajrjyifodkY 0ifa&mufjyef\/ þodkYvQif ppfonfawmftm; opf om;cHwyfonf tvGef aus;Zl;rsm;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif psmeformywfonfvnf; 0dyóemtm; vGefpGm aus;Zl;rsm;vS\/ (r-|-1-387-388/) wpzf e f ppaf jrjyiuf kd u;lcyvf maomç ppaf jrjyiuf kd ausmvf mT ;veG af jrmuvf maom ppof naf wm\f

opfom;cHwyfxufvnf; 0dyóemonf psmeformywftm; omvGefí aus;Zl;rsm;vS\/ tu,fpifppf rSmrl ormywfudk trSDjyKí 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfap&onfum; rSef\/ odkYaomf pGrf;tiftjynfht0 jzpfay:vmaom 0dyóemÓPfonfum; ormywfudkvnf; apmifha&Smufay;\? pGrf;tiftjynfht0 jzpfay:vmatmif jyKvkyfay;\/ (r-|-1-387-388/) avmuyl rm --- avoS nvf n;faumi;fç avaS y:üwivf mon hfb@monvf n;faumi;f Mun;fuek ;f xuof Ykd a&muaf omtcg wpaf e&mr S wpaf e&mo Ykd o,af qmivf akd om f vnS ;fay:o Ykd wiíf o,af qmif &\/ wpzf e fa&xoJ Ykd a&mu&f adS omtcgüum; vnS ;fuvkd n;faumi;fç vnS ;fay:üwivf maom b@mukd vn;faumi;f wpaf e&mr S wpaf e&mo Ykdo,af qmivf akd om f avaS y:o Ykdwiíf o,af qmi&f \/ avoS nf a&,OfaMumudk jzwfausmfvsuf qdyfurf;aumif;odkY acsmacsmarmarm a&mufatmif ydkYaqmifay;\/ þOyrmtwlyif psmeformywfudk trSDjyKí 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfap&onf rSefjim;aomfvnf;

prG ;fti f jynjhfyn0hf 0jzi hf jzpaf y:vmaom 0yd óemÓPof nuf m; ormywuf vkd n;f cikd cf ahH tmi f apmihf a&mS uaf y;\? prG ;ftijfynjhfyn0hf 0 jzpaf y:vmatmi f jyKvyk af y;\/ Mun;fuek ;fxuof Ykd a&muaf omtcg vSnf;uJhodkY psmeformywfudk rSwfom;yg/ a&xJodkY a&mufaomtcg avSuJhodkY 0dyóemudk rSwfom;yg/ (r-|-1-388/)

þtxufyg t|uxm\ zGifhqdk&Sif;vif;csuft& 0dyóemÓPfESifh psmeformywfwdkYum; tjyef

tvSef tcsif;csif; wpfckonf wpfckudk cdkifcHhatmif pGrf;tifjynfh0vmatmif apmifha&Smufay;aeaom w&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ odkYtwGuf Mo'gwuodkPf;ponfh uodkPf;psmef ormywfwpfckckudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 0yd óemouYkd ;lcahJ om f xpkd smeof rmywuf kd trjDSyK&í 0yd óemÓPvf n;f prG ;ftirf sm; wjzn;fjzn;f jyn0hf vm\/ r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P f eAd mÁ euf kd xiG ;fazmuof jdriof ntf x d prG ;ftm;rsm; tjynhf t0 jzpaf y:vmEikd \f / wpzf e f prG ;ftijfyn0hf vmaom 0yd óemÓPuf vn;f xMkdo'gwuoPkd ;fponhf uodkPf;psmeformywfrsm;udk cdkifcHhatmif apmifha&Smufay;jyef\/ xdk0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKrI t&Sdeft0gudk &&Sdaom psmeformywfrsm;um; cdkifchHaeonfhtwGuf vG,fvG,fululjzifh avQmusjcif;oabmvnf; r&Sday/ wpfzef tcsdefra&G; vG,fvG,fululjzifh jyefvnfí orm"dxlaxmifí &&SdEdkifaom xdkMo'gw

uodkPf;ponfh xdkxdk uodkPf;psmeformywf wpfckckudk tultnD,lvsuf tmemygeuJhodkYaom orm"d wpfckckudk tvdk&Sdí ajymif;í orm"dxlaxmifygu a&S;a&S;aom psmeform"d\ Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&Sdeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk qufcH&aom aemufaemufaom tmemyge bm0emorm"d onvf n;f tcsed tf en;fi, f twiG ;frmS yi f prG ;ftirf sm; jyn0hf vmaom orm"wd pcf k jzpvf mEikd af yon/f xtkd memygeorm"Ed iS hf,OS wf vJG su&f adS om tmemygeówod nvf n;f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v tm½üHk Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf a&;S½ I wnaf ewwaf yon/f xokd Ykd owod n f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v tm½üHk uyíf wnfaecJhaomf ----

aom oawm0 tóowd? oawm0 yóowd/ (r-1-70/)

= xdk&[ef;onf owd&SdonfjzpfíomvQif 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\/ owd&SdonfjzpfíomvQif xGufoufavudk jzpfap\ -- [laom tmemygeur®|mef; jynfwnfcef; NyD;pD;NyD; jzpfayonf/ t|uxm BuD;rsm;\ owfrSwfcsuft& a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf; tvkyfpcef; NyD;pD;NyD jzpfonf/ 0ifoufav xGuf oufav tm½kHü owdonf uyfí wnfaecJhaomf owdjrJcJhaomf a&wGufjcif; \*Pemvkyfief;&yfvnf;

NyD;pD;NyD jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-272 - Munfhyg/) þü tmemygeur®|mef;jynfwnfcef; NyD;pD;NyD[líom ajymqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ oawmum&D jzpfNyD [líum; rqdkvdkyg/ oawmum&D tjynfhtpkH jzpfa&;rSm txufwGif azmfjycJhaom tmemygepwkuú (4)rsKd;wdkYwGif 0ifoufavü (4 \_ 4 = 16)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mç xGufoufavü (4 \_ 4 = 16)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&m[laom (32)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYudk jynfhjynfhpkHpkH tvkH;pkH ½IyGm;EdkifygrS oawmum&D tjynfhtpkH jzpfNyD[k rSwfyg/ (y#doH-174 - Munfhyg/) xdkodkY 0ifoufav xGufoufavü owdjrJaomyk\*¾dKvfonf tmemygeyxrpwkuú vkyfief;cGifudk pwifí tm;opfEdkifNyD jzpfonf/ tm;xkwfykHtydkif;udk aemufwGif azmfjyygrnf/ razmfjyrD tjcm;tjcm; aom ur|® me;frsm;jzi hfcikd cf ahH om orm"ud kdrxal xmizf ;laom tmemygeur|® me;fuokd m pwi ftm;xwk f vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;twGuf owdjrJatmif ½IyGm;ykHtydkif;udk a&S;OD;pGm qufvufí wifjy tyfygonf/

### prf;oyfMunfhyg

tjcm;tjcm;aom ur|® me;fwjYkdzi hf xxd rd rd d orm" d rxal xmixf m;z;laom prG ;ftijfyn0hf pnHk aD om 0yd óemÓPuf kd r&&adS o;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tmemygeur|® me;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf ykd gu a&S;OD;pGm 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xdrIxif&Sm;&m ESmoD;zsm;üjzpfap odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;ü jzpfap xdaeaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü bm0emowdudk a&S;½Iwnfapí 0ifoufav xGufoufavudkom pdkufí ½Iaeyg/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü owdjrJatmif OD;pGm BudK;pm; tm;xkwfMunfhyg/ twdwfb0 xdkxdku tmemygeur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;cJhzl;aom yg&rDt&Sdeft0g &Sdaom oal wmaf umi;fjzpcf yhJ gr lwpxf ikd fEpS xf ikd cf e YftwiG ;frmS yi f0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vtm½üHk bm0empwd f onf Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfaewwfygonf/ tu,fí bm0empdwfonf 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü em&D0uf wpfem&D ponfjzifh Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaomfç wpfenf; owdonf tmemyge ur|® me;ftm½üHk a&;S½ I uyíf wnaf eaom f t&nS tf wukd kd oad tmi f tm;xwk jfci;fpaom yxrpwuk üú vm&Sdaom enf;vrf; usifhpOf twdkif; qufvufí wpfqifhNyD; wpfqifh tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfygonf/ taMumi;fr la&wuG jfci;f \*Pemen;fupí tm;xwk jfci;frmS 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vtm½üHk owrd jrJ olwdkYtwGufom jzpfjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ owdjrJaeolwdkYum; a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk tokH;jyK&ef rvdkaMumif; a&S;wGif azmfjycJhNyD; jzpfonf/ tu,fí xdkodkY BudK;pm; tm;xkwfMunfh&m 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü ESpf&uf okH;&uf Mumaomfvnf; bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí rwnfygrl \*Pemenf;upí tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfayonf/

### yÍöoE¨du = tqpftydkif; ig;&yf

bk&m;&Sifonf þtmemyge yxrpwkuúudk um,mEkyóemowdy|mef\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;

awmrf cl ahJ yon/f wpzf e fþtmemyge yxrpwuk uú ykd i ftmemygeur|® me;fu kdpwitf m;oppf jzpaf om a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftwGuf orxur®|mef;\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ usef pwkuú okH;rsKd;wdkYudkum; þyxr pwkuúü &xm;NyD;aom psmef&Sdaomç psmefudk &xm;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf twuG fa0'emEyk óemç pwd må Eyk óemç "rm® Eyk óemw\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfa[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yuf ek \f / xdkaMumifh þtmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfí tmemygepwkw¬psmefvQif teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumi;f&i;f y'|me&f adS om 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfy#od r'Çd gav;yg;wEYkd iS hftwwl u Gt&[wzå vkd of Ykda&muf &Sdvdkaom trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;o®D;onf oDvudk pifMu,fatmif okwfoifjcif;paom vkyfief; upd tö m;v;Hku kdNy;Dp;Datmi faqmi&f uG jfyKvyk íf q&morm;\txüH tqptf yikd ;f ig;&y&f adS om tmemyge ur®|mef;udk oif,ltyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-269/)

1/ O\*[¾ ---- ur|® me;fusr;fu kdygVod uof utf m;jzi hfoi,f jlci;fon f O\*[¾ rn\f / wpef n;f ur|® me;f udk ygVdESifh teuftm;jzifh oif,ljcif;onf O\*¾[ rnf\/

2/ y&dykpäm ---- ur®|mef;usrf;\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk oif,ljcif; aqG;aEG;ar;jref;jcif; aq;aMum owk of ijfci;fon f y&yd pk mä rn\f / wpef n;f ur|® me;fü ooH ,rui;faom tcsutf vurf sm;ukd aq;aMumokwfoifjcif; ar;jref;jcif;onf y&dykpäm rnf\/

3/ Oy|me ---- þodkYvQif tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü þt&mü þuohJ aYkd om erd wd of n f xivf mww\f [ k erd wd xf ijfci;fu kd rwS of m;jci;fon f Oy|me rnf\/

4/ tyeÜ m ---- þodkY tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f þoaYkd om psmeof n f usa&mujfzpaf y:vm\? þo YkdtyeÜ mpsmeof Ykdqukd of mG ;\[ k tmemygepsmef usa&mufvmyHk jzpfay:vmykH tjcif;t&mudk rSwfom;jcif;onf tyÜem rnf\/

5/ vuP© m ---- a&wGufjcif; = \*Pemenf;ç tpOfvdkufjcif; = tEkAE¨emenf;ç tmemyge xdrIxif&Sm;&m ae&mü 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk ½Ijcif; = zkoemenf;wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh tmemyge bm0emu kd vvYkH BuKd;uwk f tm;xwk af pcohJ n&f adS om f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v tm½üHk wpef n;f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vu kd taMumi;fcíH jzpaf y:vmaom Munvf iaf wmuyf aeaom tmem yge y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü tmemygeówdESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf &Sdaom tmemygebm0empdwfudk Nidrf 0yfpGm uyfí wnfwHhatmif xm;Edkifjcif;aMumifh Xyem trnf&aom tyÜempsmefESifh jynfhpkHjcif; oabmvu©Pmç xdktmemygepsmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí wpfzef 0dyóemodkY ul;cJh aomf taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom tómo yómo um,ç ½lyum,ç emrum,[laom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&mudk aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;wwf ½IyGm;wwf aomaMumi hfovu’ P© m trn&f aom 0yd óemÓP fponwf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hft&[wzå vkd [f al om txGwftxdyfodkY qdkufa&mufykH oabmvu©Pm þodkYpaom tmemygeur®|mef;\ oabm vu©PmwdkYudk aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;jcif;onf ov’u©Pm rnf\/

þum; tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY a&S;OD;pGm BudKwif oif,lxm;oifhaom yÍöoE¨du trnf&aom tqpftydkif;BuD; ig;&yf jzpfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-270/ r[m#D-1-327/)

þqtkd ycf NhJy;Daom ig;rsK;daom tqptf yikd ;f&adS om tmemygeur|® me;fu kdoi,f al om a,m\*g0p&

yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrdonfvnf; ryifyef;ç q&morm;udkvnf; n§Of;qJonf rrnfawmhay/ xdkaMumifh q&m orm;xüH þtmemygeur|® me;fu kdtweif , ftweif , foiaf pí ausnuaf tmi f&wG zf w fo&ZÑm,f jcif;udk cyfrsm;rsm;jyKí þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;jzifh ig;rsKd;aom tqpftydkif;&Sdaom þtmemyge ur®|mef;udk oif,lí q&morm;\txHüvnf;aumif; tjcm;wpfae&müvnf;aumif; ur®|mef; tm; xkwf&ef oifhwifhavsmufywfaom ----

1/ awmt&yfç

2/ opfyif&if;ç

3/ qdwfNidrf&mae&m ----

[laom wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom ausmif;tdyf&mae&mü aexdkifvsuf yvdaAm"aMumifhMuBuD;i,f toG,f oG,fwdkYudk jzwfawmufNyD;vQif qGrf;pm;jcif;udpö NyD;pD;vwfaomf qGrf;aMumifhjzpfay:vmaom yifyef; EGrf;e,frI qGrf;qD,pfjcif;udk vufsmeHawmif;apmif;vsuf twefi,f tdyfpufjcif;jzifh y,fazsmufNyD;vQif csrf;ompGm xdkifvsuf &wemokH;yg;wdkY\ \*kPfawmf aus;Zl;awmfwdkYudk tzefzef atmufarhjcif;jzifh \*kPf awmuf r|® me;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk jfci;fjzi hf pwd uf kd aumi;fpmG &iT vf e;fwu<fuapvsu f q&morm;txrH S oif,ltyfwdkif;aom oif,lcJhaom tvkH;pkHaom ur®|mef;tpDt&ifrS wpfyk'fwpfavrQudkaomfvnf;yJ rawaG 0apb J rarah ysmuaf pb J þtmemygeówud r|® me;fu kd EvS ;HkoiG ;ftyaf yon/f (0od 'k -d¨ 1-270??)

### ESvkH;oGif;ykH tpDtpOf

\*Pem tEkAE¨em? zkoem Xyem ov’u©Pm/

0d0¥em yg&dok'd¨? awoÍö y#dyóem/ (0dok'¨d-1-270/)

1/ \*Pem ---- 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk a&wGufjcif;onf \*Pem rnf\/

2/ tEkAE¨em ---- xdrIxif&Sm;&m ae&mrS apmifhí 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk tpOfvdkufjcif; tm;jzifh owdudk aqmifjcif;ç owd\ tMum;tvyf r&Sdatmif wpfqufwnf; tqifhqifh jzpfae jcif;onf tEkAE¨em rnf\/

3/ zkoem ---- ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;zsm;[laom Xmeudk 0ifoufav xGufoufav wdkY\ xdyg;jcif;onf zkoem rnf\/

4/ Xyem ---- tyeÜ mpsmeof Ykdou0f iwf njfci;fon fXyem rn\f / tyeÜ mpsmeof n ftmemygey#bd m\* edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk aumif;pGm wnfatmif xm;wwfaomaMumifh Xyem rnfayonf/

5/ ov’u©Pm ---- taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf wuaG om tómoyómoum,ç u&Zum,ç emrum,

[laom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö-'ku©-tewå tjcif;t&mudk aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;wwf

aomaMumifh 0dyóemÓPfonf ov’u©Pm rnf\/

6/ 0d0¥em ---- taMumif;w&m;rsm; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;rsm; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;[laom

Oyg'Ed ué y0wrå vS n;faumi;fç ocgF&w&m;wrYkd vS n;faumi;f xajrmuvf su ftocwF "mw ftNird ;f "mwf edAÁmefbufodkY t&d,r\*fw&m;onf wpf[kefwnf; ajy;0ifoGm;\/ xdkodkY ajy;0ifoGm;aom tcg t&d,r\*fÓPfonf t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef paom qdkif&m qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;rsm;udk tqifhqifh y,fowfvdkuf\? t&[wår\*fqdkufaomtcg taMumif;w&m;wdkYonfvnf; aemif wpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;[laom tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;Mu\/ taMumif; w&m;rsm; tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&SdygrS jzpaf y:Eikd af om prG ;ftm;&adS om tusK;dw&m;pwk oYkd nvf n;f y&ed Ad mÁ epwk \d aemuqf ,G wf iG fjzpcf iG hf r&adS wmoh jzi hf aemiwf pzf e f rjzpaf om csKyjfci;f[al om tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hf csKyNfird ;fí omG ;Mu\/ xakd Mumi hft&,d r\*wf &m;on fOyg'Ed ué y0wEå iS hfocgF&erd wd rf S½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOuf kd epjfrKyaf paomaMumi hfooH &mpu&f [w fvnyf wrf uI kd&ywf eaYf pwwaf omaMumi hf00d ¥em rn\f /

7/ yg&dok'¨d ---- tvkH;pkHaom udavom tnpftaMu;[lorQudk tNidrf;BuD; Nidrf;atmif Nidrf;at;ap wwfaom oabmowåd xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh tjcif;cyfodrf; pifMu,f&um; t&d,zdkvfonf yg&d ok'¨d rnf\/

8/ y#yd óem ---- r\*fÓPfç zdkvfÓPfç edAÁmefç y,fNyD;udavomç ry,f&ao;aom udavomwdkYudk to;Dto;D qijfciwf waf om ypaö 0uP© mÓPof n fy#yd óem rn\f / þum; tmemygeówd

ur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ESvkH;oGif;&rnfh tpDtpOfyif jzpfonf/

### \*Pem = a&wGufenf;

xdk&SpfrsKd;aom tmemygeówdur®|mef; vkyfief;cGif tpDtpOfwdkYwGif þtmemyge ur®|mef;udk

pwiftm;opfvdkaom tm;xkwfp tm'dur®du trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;o®D;onf a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;jzifh þtmemygeur®|mef;udk pwifí ESvkH;oGif;yg/

\*aPaEÅe p yÍöEHé a[|m e XaywAÁH/ 'oEHé Oy&d e aewAÁH/ tEÅ&m c@H e 'aówAHÁ/

(0dok'¨d-1-270/)

0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk a&wGufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ig;ckukefaom 0ifoufavxGufoufavwdkY\ atmufü rwnfaptyf? ig;ckatmuf avsmhí ra&wGuftyf/ q,fckukefaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ txufü raqmiftyf? q,fckxufvnf; ydkí ra&wGuftyf/ wpfokH;-ig; - þodkY ponfjzifh tMum;tMum;ü a&wGufjcif; jywfonfudk rjytyf/ wpfenf;qdkaomf ESpf&uf okH;&uftwGif;ü a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk tokH;rjyKao;bJ 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü owd jrJatmif BudK;pm;Munfhyg/ ESpf&uf okH;&uf twGif;ü 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü owdjrJcJhaomf a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk tokH;rjyKawmhbJ t&Snf-twdkudk odatmif tm;xkwfjcif;paom yxr tmemygepwuk ú tptD &itf wikd ;f BuKd;pm;yg/ tu,íf EpS &f uf o;Hk&uf twiG ;fü 0iof uaf v xuG of uf av tm½üHk owud ruybf J a&;S½rI wnbf J &adS ecahJ om f wpzf e fa&wuG jfci;f \*Pemen;fu kd to;HkjyKyg/ xdkodkY a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk tokH;jyK&m ESvkH;oGif;&mü tMum;tMum;ü jywfawmufjcif; r&Sdap&/ taMumi;fum; þowYkd n;f/ ig;cuk ek af om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vw\Ykd atmuüf a&wuG jfci;f udk wnfapaomç ig;ckatmuf ,kwfavsmhí a&wGufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f usOf;ajrmif; aom a&wuG jfci;f tptD &i[f al om t&mXmeü pwd \f jzpjfci;fon fwek vf yI \f ? usO;fajrmi;faom EmG ;jcüH ydwfavSmifcH&aom EGm;taygif;uJhodkY wkefvIyfaewwf\/ wpfzef q,fckukefaom 0ifoufav-xGuf oufavwdkY\ txufü a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk aqmifaeaom q,fckxuf ydkí a&wGufaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfjzpfjcif;onfvnf; a&wGufjcif; ocFsmudkomvQif rSDí jzpfaewwf\? 0ifouf av xGufoufav tm½kHü bm0empdwf rjzpfawmhbJ a&wGufjcif; ocFsmaemufodkYom tpOfvdkufí pdwfjzpfaewwf\/ tMum;tMum;ü a&wGufjcif; usKd;rI aygufrI jywfrIudk azmfjyaeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ---- ]]ig\ ur®|mef;onf qkH;cef;wdkifatmif txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufonf jzpfyg tHhavm? rjzpfygtHhavm}}[k pdwfonf wkefvIyfaewwf\/ xdkaMumifh þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom ig;ckatmuf

,kwfavsmhí a&wGufjcif;ç q,fckxufydkí a&wGufjcif;ç tMum;tMum;ü a&wGufrI usKd;jywfjcif;wnf; [laom okH;rsKd;aom tjypfwdkYudk a&SmifMuOfí a&wGuftyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-270/)

### pyg;jciform; a&wGufenf;

0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vu kd a&wuG af om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f a&;SO;DpmG aE;SaE;Sa&wuG jfci;f [laom pyg;jciform;\ a&wGufenf;jzifh a&wGuftyf\/ pyg;jcifaom olonf a&S;OD;pGm wif;udk pyg; jynfhatmif xnfhí wpf[k qdkí avmif;vdkuf\/ avmif;NyD;vQif aemufxyf wpfzef avmif;tHh[laom &nf&G,fcsufjzifh wif;udk pyg;jynfhatmif xnfhNyD;aomf xdk'kwd,avmif;rnfh wif;ü trIdufudk jrifí xdk trIdufudk a&G;aumufí ypfpGefYaomfvnf; a&wGufrI tvsOfrjywfaprlí xdkyxrwif;udkom pdwfu rSwfí 'kwd,wif; ravmif;rD wpf-wpf[kom EIwfrqdwfqdkum a&wGuf\/ xdkaemifrS 'kwd,wif;udk a&S;yxrwif;ESifh aygif;í ESpf[k qdkí avmif;\/ þüvnf; a&S;enf;twl wwd,wif; ravmif;rD tMum;umvywfvkH; ESpf-ESpf[k a&wGufrI tvsifrjywfatmif EIwfrqdwfqdkum a&wGuf\ ---- þodkY paom a&wGufenf;udk "nrmyu \*Pe = pyg;jcifol\ a&wGufenf;[k ac:\/ þOyrm twyl ivf Qi f þa,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmof nvf n;f - 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vwwYkd iG f

1/ 0ifoufav xif&Sm;tHh? 0ifoufavudk ,lí

2/ xGufoufav xif&Sm;tHh? xGufoufavudk ,lí

3/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ESpfrsKd;vkH; xif&Sm;tHh? 0ifoufav-xGufoufavESpfrsKd;vkH;udk,lí -wpf-wpf þodkYponfjzifh a&wGufjcif;udk jyKí q,fck q,fck wdkifatmif jzpfwdkif; jzpfwdkif;aom 0ifoufav odkYr[kwf xGufoufav odkYr[kwf 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk rSwfom;íomvQif a&wGufyg/ þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif; a&wGufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; xGufonfvnf; jzpf ukefaom 0ifonfvnf; jzpfukefaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYonf xif&Sm;vmukef\/

(0dok'¨d-1-270/) þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ESpfrsKd; wwYkd iG f0iof uaf v xi&f mS ;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fxi&f mS ;aom 0iof uaf vu kd,íl xuG of uaf v xif&Sm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xGufoufavudk ,lí 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ESpfrsKd;vkH; xif &Sm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ESpfrsKd;vkH;udk,lí - 'kwd, 0ifoufavç odkYr[kwf xGufoufavç odkYr[kwf 0ifoufav-xGufoufav rvmrD yxr 0ifoufavç odkYr[kwf xGufoufavç odkYr[kwf 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk wpf-wpf[kom a&wGuf&rnf/ ESpf-ESpf ponf a&wGuf&müvnf; enf;wlrSwfyg/ þwGif ykHpHtjzpf 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ESpfrsKd; xif&Sm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ (8)wdkifatmif a&wGufykH enf;pepfwpfckudk azmfjytyfygonf/

1/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ---- wpf-wpf-wpf ...

2/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ---- ESpf-ESpf-ESpf ...

3/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ---- okH;-okH;-okH; ...

4/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ---- av;-av;-av; ...

5/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ---- ig;-ig;-ig; ...

6/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ---- ajcmuf-ajcmuf-ajcmuf ...

7/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ---- ckepf-ckepf-ckepf ... 8/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ---- &Spf-&Spf-&Spf ...

þenf;twdkif; &Spf-odkY a&mufaomf wpfrS wpfzef jyefí a&wGufyg/ wpfq,ftxd a&wGuf vdkuvnf; a&wGufEdkifygonf/ jzpfwdkif; jzpfwdkif;aom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavü tusKd;tjywf r&Sd atmif qufwdkuf a&wGuf&rnf jzpfonf/ þenf;udkum; om;i,f o®D;i,f ajrodkY vJusvQif tonf;usifemaom rdbonf ]]zGzG - x}} [k

tvsiftjref rEÅefref;ouJhodkY r[kwf? aiGrIwfaom yGJrif;onf zdkxdk;jcif; Bud,mü vdr®mí &SnfpGmaom avxGufatmif oufoufomom &SnfpGm zdkudk xdk;ouJhodkY tusKd;ü vdr®maom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf zGm;poli,fwdkYü tppGmjzpfaom xGufoufavjzpfpOfudk pí rqifjcifbJ jyKjyifí jzpfaptyfaom 0ifoufavjzpfpOfudk tppGm rSwfom;í pyg;jcifaom wnfonfenf; jznf;jznf;oufouf 0ifxGuf apí aphikatmif jznf;jznf;a&wGufaomaMumifh 'E¨\*Pe "nrmyu\*Pe = aES;aES;a&wGufjcif; = pyg;jcifol\ a&wGufjcif;[k ac:qdkonf rSwfyg/

]]tómoyómaook a,m Oy|mwd? wH \*a[wGm}}wd £'H tómoyómaook ,ó {aum0 yXrH Oy|mwd? wH oE¨m, 0kwHå? ,ó ye Oabmyd Oy|[EdÅ? awe Ob,rdÜ \*a[wGm

\*aPwAHÁ/ (r[m#D-1-328/)

= 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYwGif xif&Sm;&m avudk,lí a&wGufyg[k t|uxm rdefYqdkaom pum;uvkd n;f 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f a&;SO;DpmG wprf sK;dxi&f mS ;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vf udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí rdefYqdkjcif;jzpfonf/ tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; 0ifoufav-xGufoufav ESpfrsKd;vkH; xif&Sm;tHh? xdkolonf ESpfrsKd;vkH;udk,lí a&wGufoifh\/ a,m Oy|mwd = xif&Sm;&mav[k qdkojzifh ESm0 ESmacgif;ayguf ESpfckrSxGufaom ESpfrsKd;aom avwdkYwGif tMuif ESm0 ESmacgif;aygufrS xuG af om avon ftveG xf ixf i&f mS ;&mS ; xivf m\? xakd vu kd,ol i\hf ? xakd vu kd,íl a&wuG of i\hf ? xdkavudk,lí tmemygeur®|mef;udk tm;xkwfoifh\[laom teufoabmudkvnf; ,if;pum;&yfu azmfjytyfonf[k rSwfyg/ (jynf-2-239 - Munfh/)

a&;SO;DpmG 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vEpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f wpcf ck ok mvQi f xiaf omvf n;f qtkd ycf NhJy;Daom

enf;tm;jzifh rSwfom;íomvQif a&wGufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tpOfojzifh 0ifoufav-xGuf ouaf v EpS rf sK;dv;HkwoYkd nvf n;f xi&f mS ;vmonof m jzpuf ek \f / a&wuG jfci;f \*Pemen;f\ tprG ;faMumihf 0ifoufav-xGufoufav tm½kHrS wpfyg;aom tjyifty A[d'¨ tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;odkY pdwfysHUvGifhrI r&Sd awmhaomaMumifhyif jzpf\/ (r[m#D-1-328/)

### EGm;ausmif;om; a&wGufenf;

a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tmemygeówud r|® me;fu kd pwiíf tm;oppf EvS ;HkoiG ;fpü a&wuG jfci;f \*Pemen;fjzi hf aE;SaE;Sau;Gau;G a&wuG íf tm;xwk pf ü pwd \f oe&Yf iS ;fr I r&adS o;on hf twuG af Mumihf ord af rUGE;lnahH om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vwoYkd n f rxirf &mS ; jzpaf eao;\/ aemuyf ikd ;fumvü pwd f \ eD0&PtnpftaMu;rsm; oefY&Sif;vmaomtcg 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYum; xif&Sm;vmMu uek \f / xokd Ykd 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vwoYkd n f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f ü xi&f mS ;vmMuuek af om tcg xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ajz;ajz;aES;aES; a&wGufjcif;[laom pyg;jciform;\ a&wGufenf;udk y,pf eG vYf ukd íf vsivf sijfrejfre fa&wuG jfci;f[al om EmG ;ausmi;fom; a&wuG ef n;fjzi hfa&wuG tf yaf yon/f vdr®muRrf;usifaom EGm;ausmif;om;onf ausmufp&pf ponfwdkYudk cg;ydkufjzifh ,laqmifí BudK;ESifwH (= MumyGwf) vufpGJvsuf apmapmpD;pD;uyifvQif EGm;jcHodkY oGm;í EGm;wdkYudk ausmufukef;ü ykwfcwfí EGm;jcH0 wHcg;usnfudk vQKd&mvSnfh&mwdkif\ txufü aevsuf jcHwHcg;0odkY a&mufvmwdkif; a&muvf mwikd ;faom EmG ;uokd mvQi f wp-f EpS f þo Ykdponjfzi hf qíkd ausmucf uJ kd ypíf ypíf a&wuG \f / nOfhokH;,mrfywfvkH; usOf;ajrmif;aom ae&mü qif;qif;&J&J aexdkif&aom EGm;taygif;onf EGm;jcHrS xuG vf w fxuG vf waf om ftcsi;fcsi;f w;kda0USxyd g;vsu fcyjfrejfre ftpvk ukd ftjyKHvukd jfzpíf xuG vf m\/ xdkEGm;ausmif;om;onf cyfjrefjrefyif - 1-2-3-4-5/ y / 10-[k a&wGuf\/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYudk cyfjrefjref a& wGuftyf\/ a&S;jzpfaom aES;aES;a&wGufaom pyg;jciform; a&wGufenf;jzifh odkYr[kwf a&S;jzpfaom cyfjrefjref a&wGuf&aom EGm;ausmif;om; a&wGufenf;jzifh 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk a&wGufí aeaom þa,m\*g0p& &[ef;tm;vnf; 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYonf xif&Sm;ukefonfjzpfí vsifvsifjrefjref tzefwvJvJ jzpfay:í vmMuukef\/ xdkaemif þa,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf þ 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vwoYkd n f vsivf sijfrejfre f tzewf vvJ J jzpaf y:aeMuuek \f [ok íd EmS o;Dzsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;\ twGif;üvnf;aumif; tjyifüvnf;aumif; jzpfay:aeaom 0ifoufavxGufoufavudk tm½kH r,lrlí ESmacgif;0odkY a&mufvmwdkif; a&mufvmwdkif;aom 0ifoufav-xGuf oufavudkomvQif tm½kH,lí wpf-ESpf-okH;-av;-ig;-ajcmuf-[lívnf;aumif;ç wpf-ESpf-okH;-av;-ig;-ajcmuf-ckepf-[lívnf;aumif;ç wpf-ESpf-okH;-av;-ig;-ajcmuf-ckepf-&Spf-[lívnf;aumif;ç

wpf-ESpf-okH;-av;-ig;-ajcmuf-ckepf-&Spf-udk;-wpfq,f-[lívnf;aumif; ---vsifvsifjrefjref a&wGuf&rnfomvQif jzpfayonf/

rSefayonf ---- a&wGufjcif;ESifh qufpyfaeaom tmemygeur®|mef;ü a&wGufjcif;\ pGrf;tm; aMumifhomvQif pdwfonf wnfMunfvm\/ xdk;0g;\ axmufyHhjcif;\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh a&pD; tvGef oefí Murf;wrf;aom a&t,Ofü avSudk &yfwefYxm;EdkifouJhodkY rSwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-1-271/)

### bm0emjynfhpkHatmif usifhenf;

þovYkd Qi f vsivf sijfrejfre f a&wuG af eaom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v [laom tmemygeówdur®|mef;onf tqufrjywf jzpfaeouJhodkY xifvm\/

«rSwfcsuf ---- þü tqufrjywf jzpfaeonf[k rqdkbJ tqufrjywfjzpfaeouJhodkY[k qdkjcif;rSm rkcstm;jzifh tqufrjywfjzpfjcif;[lonf Xyemtrnf&aom tyÜempsmef0Dxdrsm; twGif;üomvQif jzpfEdkifaomaMumifh qdkjcif;jzpfonf/ þa&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk BudK;pm;pOf tcsdeftcgü 0ifouf av-xGufoufavudk ½Iaeaom bm0empdwfum; ykxkZefESifh aou©yk\*¾dKvfrsm;twGuf umrm0p& r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;om jzpf\/ þü 0ifoufav-xGufoufav[laom ynwuf kdtm½,Hk al eaomaMumi hfx0kd xD rd mS raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f wpBfurd çf aZm (7)Burd ftaejzi hfjzpaf e\/ ,if;raem'Gg&0DxdwdkY\ wpfckESifh wpfck tMum;ü b0ifpdwfrsm; jcm;vsuf &Sd\/ ,if;raem'Gg&du aZm0xD d pwd tf pOwf uYkd 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vu kdtm½jHkyKMuaomvf n;f ,i;f0xD pd wd rf sm; tMum; tMum;ü jzpfoGm;Muaom b0ifpdwfwdkYu 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk tm½kHrjyKbJ twdwfb0 aocgeD;umv r&PmoEétcgü xifcJhaom r&PmoEéaZm\ tm½kHjzpfaom uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wd edrdwf[laom tm½kHokH;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udkom tm½kHjyKae\/ odkYtwGuf b0ifpdwfwdkYu 0ifouf av-xGufoufavudk tm½kH r,lMuojzifh tqufrjywf jzpfaeonf[k rqdkbJ tqufrjywf jzpfae ouJhodkY xifvm\[k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ b0ifpdwf tjzpfenf;í 0Dxdpdwf tjzpfrsm;rIudk &nfñTef; xm;onf[k rSwfyg/» xakd emi fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fur|® me;fon ftqurf jyw fjzpaf e\[ koíd EmS o;D0\ twiG ;fü vn;faumi;fç tjyiüf vn;faumi;f avu kd rord ;fqn;fríl tm½ Hk r,rl íl a&;Sqtkd ycf NhJy;Daom vsivf sif jrejfre fa&wuG ef n;fjziohf mvQi fvsivf sijfrejfre fa&wuG af eyg/ reS af yon f- x&d mXmer SveG íf twiG ;foYkd 0iof mG ;aomavEiS hftwwl u G pwd uf kdx&d mXmeu kdveG íf oiG ;fomG ;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; twiG ;f ü avwdkufcwfcHae&ouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç tqDjzifh jynfhESufaeouJhodkYvnf;aumif; jzpfaewwf\/ xd&mXmeudk vGefí tyodkY xGufoGm;aomavESifh twlwuG pdwfudk tjyiftyodkY xd&mXmeudkvGefí xkwfaqmifoGm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; avoGm;&maemufodkY tpOfwpdkuf vdkufaejcif;udk tOD;rl ojzi hf tjyiAf ['d t¨ m½tHk rsK;drsK;dü pwd of n f ysUHviG ahf eww\f / 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v\ x&d m x&d m XmeüomvQif owdudkxm;í yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm;omvQif tmemygeówd bm0emonf NyD;pD;jynfhpkHEdkifayonf/ odkYtwGuf 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ xd&mXme\ twGif;ü vnf;aumif;ç tjyifüvnf;aumif; avudk rodrf;qnf;rlí tm½kHrjyKrlí a&S;enf;twdkif;omvQif vsifvsifjrefjref a&wGufyg[k zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-271/)

### tb,frQMumatmif a&wGuf&rSmvJ¿

tb,frQavmuf MumjrifhpGm þ0ifoufav-xGufoufav taygif;udk a&wGuftyfygoenf; [rl l ---- tMuifrQavmufaom umvywfvkH; a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;ESifh uif;í 0ifoufav-xGuf oufav tm½kHü owdonf aumif;pGm wnfae\? xdkrQavmufaom umvywfvkH; a&wGufaeyg/ taMumif;um; ---- 0ifoufav-xGufoufavrS wpfyg;aom jyifytm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;ü ysHUvGifhaom MuHpnf pdwful;rI 0dwufudk jzwfawmufvsuf 0ifoufav-xGufoufavtm½kHü owdudk aumif;pGm wnfap jcif; tusKd;iSmomvQif &nf&G,fí a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk jyKvkyfaeaomaMumifhyif jzpfonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-271/) a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;jzifh 0ifoufav-xGufoufav tm½kHü owd aumif;pGm wnfaeaom tcg owdjrJaeaomtcg ygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom tmemygeyxrpwkuúwGif tusKH;0ifaom t&Snftwdk usifhpOfudk qufvuf tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfonf/

### 1/ t&Snf - 2/ twdk

þ t&Snf-twdk ½IuGufESifh ywfoufí y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf pmrsufESm-175 - pmydk'fa&-166wGif azmfjyxm;ayonf/ xdkygVdawmfESifh xdkygVdawmf\ bmomjyefudk þwGif azmfjytyfygonf/ y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf

uxH 'DCH tóoaEÅm 'DCH tóomrDwd yZmemwd/ 'DCH yóoaEÅm 'DCH yóomrDwd

yZmemwd/

1/ 'DCH tómoH t'¨geocFgaw tóowd/

2/ 'DCH yómoH t'¨geocFgaw yóowd/

3/ 'DCH tómoyómoH t'¨geocFgaw tóowdyd yóowdyd/

4/ 'DCH tómoyómoH t'¨geocFgaw tóoawmyd yóoawmyd qaE´m OyÜZÆwd/ qE´0aoe wawm okckrw&H 'DCH tómoH t'¨geocFgaw tóowd/

5/ qE´0aoe wawm okckrw&H 'DCH yómoH t'¨geocFgaw yóowd/

6/ qE0´ aoe wawm ock rk w& H 'CD H tómoyómo H t'g¨eocgFaw tóowyd d yóowyd /d

7/ qE´0aoe wawm okckrw&H 'DCH tómoyómoH t'¨geocFgaw tóoawmyd yóoawmyd ygarmZÆH OyÜZÆwd/

ygarmZÆ0aoe wawm okckrw&H 'DCH tómoH t'¨geocFgaw tóowd/

8/ ygarmZÆ0aoe wawm okckrw&H 'DCH yómoH t'¨geocFgaw yóowd/

9/ ygarmZÆ0aoe wawm okckrw&H 'DCH tómoyómoH t'¨geocFgaw tóowdyd yóowdyd/

ygarmZ0Æ aoe wawm ock rk w& H 'CD H tómoyómo H t'g¨eocgFaw tóoawmy d yóoawmyd 'DCH tómoyómom pdwåH 0d0wåwd? Oayu©m oP²mwd/

£ar[d e0[d tmuma&[d 'DCH tómoyómom uma,m/ Oy|meH owd/ tEkyóem ÓPH/ uma,m Oy|meH? aem owd/ owd Oy|meaÍö0 owd p/ wm, owd,m awe ÓaPe wH um,H tEkyówd/ awe 0kpöwd uma, um,mEkyóem owdy|mebm0emwd/ (y#doH-175/)

&SnfpGm 0ifoufavudk jzpfaponf&Sdaomf &SnfpGm 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\[k tb,fodkYvQif uJGuJGjym;jym; odoenf;¿

&SnfpGm xGufoufavudk jzpfaponf&Sdaomf &SnfpGm xGufoufavudk jzpfap\[k tb,fodkYvQif uJGuJGjym;jym; odoenf;¿

1/ &Snfaom 0ifoufavudk t"GefY&Snfaom umvü ½SLoGif;\/

2/ &Snfaom xGufoufavudk t"GefY&Snfaom umvü ½SLxkwf\/

3/ &Snfaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk t"GefY&Snfaomumvü ½SLvnf; ½SLoGif;\? xkwfvnf; ½SLxkwf\/

4/ &nS af om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vu kdt"eG &Yf nS af om umvü ½SLoiG ;faomotl m;vn;faumi;fç

½SLxkwfaomoltm;vnf;aumif; (tmemygeówdorm"dbm0em\ BuD;yGm;wdk;wufjcif;iSm tvdk &Sdaom ukodkvfqE´ =) bm0emqE´onf jzpfay:vm\/ bm0emqE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkxuf tvGef odrfarGUaom &Snfaom 0ifoufavudk t"GefY&Snfaom umvü ½SLoGif;\/

5/ bm0emqE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkxuf tvGefodrfarGUaom &Snfaom xGufoufavudk t"GefY &Snfaom umvü ½SLxkwf\/

6/ bm0emqE\´ tprG ;ftm;jzi hfxxkd u ftveG of rd af rUGaom &nS af om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vukd t"GefY&Snfaom umvywfvkH; ½SLvnf; ½SLoGif;\? xkwfvnf; ½SLxkwf\/

7/ bm0emqE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkxuf tvGefodrfarGUaom &Snfaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufav udk t"GefY&Snfaom umvü ½SLoGif;aomoltm;vnf;aumif;ç ½SLxkwfaomoltm;vnf;aumif; (tmemygeówdorm"dbm0em\ jynfhpkHvmjcif;aMumifh) ESpfouf 0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdonf jzpf ay:vm\/ ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkxuf tvGefodrfarGUaom &Snfaom 0ifoufavudk t"GefY&Snfaom umvü ½SLoGif;\/

8/ ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkxuf tvGefodrfarGUaom &Snfaom xGufouf avudk t"GefY&Snfaomumvü ½SLxkwf\/

9/ EpS of u0f r;fajrmujfci;f ywD \d tprG ;ftm;jzi hfxxkd u f tveG of rd af rUGaom &nS af om 0iof uaf vxGufoufavudk t"GefY&Snfaomumvü ½SLvnf; ½SLoGif;\? xkwfvnf; ½SLxkwf\/

ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwd\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkxuf tvGefodrfarGUaom &Snfaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk t"GefY&Snfaomumvü ½SLoGif;aomoltm;vnf;aumif;ç ½SLxkwfaomoltm; vn;faumi;f (&nS af om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vwuYkd kdtrjDSyKí tveG Mfunvf iaf wmuyf aom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfonf jzpfay:vmvwfonf &Sdaomf) yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufouf avrS bm0empdwfonf qkwfepf\? Oayu©monf (wMwrZÑwåKayu©monf) aumif;pGm wnf\/ þ (9)yg;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh jzpfukefaom &Snfaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf um, rnf\? owdonf xdk0ifoufav-xGufoufav tm½kHodkY uyfí wnfwwfaomaMumifh Oy|me rnf\? tzefwvJvJ ½Iwwfaom ynmonf ÓPf rnf\/ um,onf (owd\ uyfíwnf&m jzpfaomaMumifh) Oy|me rnf\? owd rrnf/ owdonf (tm½kHodkYuyfí wnfwwfaomaMumifh) Oy|mevnf; rnf\? (tm½kHudk trSwf&wwfaomaMumifh) owd vnf; rnf\/ xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh ----

1/ tómo-yómo um,ç

2/ xdktómo-yómo um,\ rSD&mjzpfaom u&Zum, trnf&aom ½lyum, (= ½kyfw&m; taygif;)ç

3/ xdk½lyum,udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrum, (= emrfw&m;taygif;) [laom --- xdkokH;rsKd;aom um,udk tzefzef ½I\/ xdkaMumifh uma, um,mEkyóem owdy|mebm0em

[k qdktyf\/ (y#doH-175/ r[m#D-1-320/) wpfzef y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf pmydk'fa&-169-wGif twdkESifh ywfoufí þodkY a[mMum;xm;

awmfrljyef\/ wdkaom 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;onf&Sdaomf wdkaom 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;\[k tb,fodkY

odoenf;¿ wdkaom xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwfonf&Sdaomf wdkaom xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwf\[k tb,fodkY odoenf;¿

1/ wdkaom 0ifoufavudk wdkaomumvü ½SLoGif;\?

2/ wdkaom xGufoufavudk wdkaomumvü ½SLxkwf\?

3/ wakd om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vu kd wakd omumvü ½SLvn;f ½SLoiG ;f\? xwk vf n;f ½SLxwk \f /

4/ wdkaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk wdkaom umvü ½SLoGif;aom yk\*¾dKvftm;vnf;aumif; ½SLxkwfaom yk\*¾dKvftm;vnf;aumif; (tmemygeówdorm"dbm0em\ BuD;yGm;wdk;wufjcif;iSm tv&kd adS om uok vkd qf E ´[al om =) bm0emqEo´ n fjzpaf y:vm\/ bm0emqE\´ tprG ;ftm;jzihf xdkxuf tvGefodrfarGUaom wdkaom 0ifoufavudk wdkaomumvü ½SLoGif;\?

5/ bm0emqE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkxuf tvGefodrfarGUaom wdkaom xGufoufavudk wdkaom umvü ½SLxkwf\/

6/ bm0emqE\´ tprG ;ftm;jzi hf xxkd u f tveG of rd af rUGaom wakd om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vukd wdkaomumvü ½SLvnf; ½SLoGif;\? xkwfvnf; ½SLxkwf\/

7/ bm0emqE\´ tprG ;ftm;jzi hf xxkd u f tveG of rd af rUGaom wakd om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vukd wakd omumvü ½SLoiG ;faomy\*k Kd¾vtf m;vn;faumi;fç ½SLxwk af omy\*k Kd¾vtf m;vn;faumi;f (tmem ygeówod rm"bd m0em\ jynphf vHk mjci;faMumi)hf EpS of u0f r;fajrmujfci;f ywD od n fjzpaf y:vm\/ EpS of u0f r;fajrmujfci;f ywD \d tprG ;ftm;jzi hfxxkd u f tveG of rd af rUGaom wakd om 0iof uaf vukd wdkaomumvü ½SLoGif;\/

8/ EpS of u f 0r;fajrmujfci;f ywD \d tprG ;ftm;jzi hfxxkd u f tveG of rd af rUGaom wakd om xuG of uaf v udk wdkaomumvü ½SLxkwf\/

9/ EpS of u f 0r;fajrmujfci;f ywD \d tprG ;ftm;jzi hf xxkd u f tveG of rd af rUGaom wakd om 0iof uaf vxGufoufavudk wdkaomumvü ½SLvnf; ½SLoGif;\? xkwfvnf; ½SLxkwf\/

EpS of u f 0r;fajrmujfci;f ywD \d tprG ;ftm;jzi hf xxkd u f tveG of rd af rUGaom wakd om 0iof uaf vxGufoufavudk wdkaomumvü ½SLoGif;aom yk\*¾dKvftm;vnf;aumif;ç ½SLxkwfaom yk\*¾dKvftm; vnf;aumif; wdkaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk trSDjyKí tvGefMunfvifawmufyaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfonf jzpfay:vmvwfonf&Sdaomf yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufouf avr S (tmemygeówod rm"Ed iS hf,OS af om) bm0empwd of n f qwk ef p\f ? Oayum© on f (= wMwrZÑwåKayu©monf) aumif;pGm wnf\/ þ (9)yg;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh jzpfukefaom wdkaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYonf um, rnf\/ owdonf xdk0ifoufav-xGufoufav tm½kHodkY uyfí wnfwwfaomaMumifh Oy|me rnf\? tzefwvJvJ ½Iwwfaom ynmonf ÓPf rnf\/ um,onf (owd\uyfí wnf&mjzpfaomaMumifh) Oy|me rnf\? owd rrnf/ owdonf (tm½kHodkYuyfí wnfwwfaomaMumifh) Oy|mevnf; rnf\? (tm½kHudk trSwf&wwfaomaMumifh) owd vnf; rnf\/ xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh ----

1/ tómo-yómo um,ç

2/ xdk tómo-yómo um,\ rSD&mjzpfaom u&Zum, trnf&aom ½lyum, (= ½kyfw&m; taygif;)ç

3/ xdk½lyum,udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrum, (= emrfw&m;taygif;) ----

[laom xdkokH;rsKd;aom um,udk tzefzef ½I\/ xdkaMumifh uma, um,mEkyóem owdy|mebm0em[k qdktyf\/ (y#doH-pmydk'f-169/ y#doH-180/)

### yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavrS bm0empdwf qkwfepfoGm;ykH

tómoyómomyd pdwåH 0d0wåwDwd tómoyómao edóm, y#dbm\*edrdawå OyÜZÆaEÅ

yuwdtómoyómoawm pdwåH ed0wåwd/ (y#doH-|-2-107/) bm0emAave ye okckrw&bm0yÜawok tómoyómaook ww¬ y#dbm\*edrdawå OyÜaEé

yuwdtómoyómoawm pdwåH ed0wåwd/ (r[m#D-1-319/)

= tmemygeówdorm"dbm0em\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYonf tvGefYt vGef El;nHhodrfarGUonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdvmvwfaomf yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk trSDjyKí tvGef Munfvifawmufyaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfonf jzpfay:vmvwfonf&Sdaomf yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufav tm½kHrS bm0empdwfonf qkwfepfoGm;\? tvGef Munfvif awmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHrloGm;onf tm½kHjyKaeonf[k qdkvdkonf/

(y#doH-|-2-107/ r[m#D-1-319/)

### Oayu©m jzpfykH-wnfykH

Oayu©m oP²mwDwd wo®d H y#dbm\*edrdawå Oypm&yÜemorm"dywåd,m yke orm"mae Asmyg&mbm0awm wMwrZÑwåKayu©m oP²mwd emr/ (y#doH-|-2-107/)

Oayum© oPm² wDw d wo d® H y#bd m\*erd ad w å Oypm&yeÜ maba' orm"rd dSOyaÜ E é yek psmeeAd wÁ eå w¬H Asmyg&mbm0awm tZÑKayu©eH a[mwDwd/ om yem,H Oayu©m wMwrZÑwåKayu©mwd a0'dwAÁm/

(r[m#D-1-319/)

= Oayu©monf aumif;pGmwnf\[lonf xdktvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\* edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[k ESpfrsKd;jym;aom orm"donf jzpfay:vmvwfonf &Sdaomf aemufxyfwpfzef xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí xdktmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü tmemygepsmeof rm" d jzpaf y:vm&e f tviYkd mS wpzf e f aumi;fpmG aqmuwf njfci;f (= tmemygey#bd m\* erd wd tf m½üHk bm0empwd uf kd aumi;fpmG xm;jci;f) ü aMumiMhfu Asmyg& r&adS omaMumi hf tmemygey#bd m\* edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk wGefYqkwfjcif; wuf<ujcif;bufodkY ra&mufatmif tnDtrQ xm;wwf vspfvsL½Iwwf (= O'godef rlwwf) aom wMwrZÑwåwm apwoduf[laom Oayu©monf aumif;pGm wnfvmonf rnfayonf/ (y#doH-|-2-107/ r[m#D-1-319/) þtxufyg ygVdawmf-t|uxm-#DumwdkY\ tqdktrdefYt& tmemygeyxrpwkuúwGif tusKH; 0ifaom t&Snf-twdkudk ½Ionfhtydkif;wGif tmemyge O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfrsm; ay:Edkifonf? xdk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom Oypm&psmef tyÜempsmef rsm;vnf; jzpfay:vmEdkifonf[k rSwfyg/

### 'DCH (&óH) tómoyómom uma,m

&Snfaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYonf um, rnf\? wdkaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav wdkYonf um,rnf\[laom pum;&yfü yg&Sdaom um,um; tb,fum,enf;[k ar;zG,f&m &Sd\? tajzum; þodkYwnf;/ uma,mwd pkPÖ0dpkPÖmyd tómoyómom orl[a|e uma,m/ yuwdtómoyuwd-

yómao edóm, OyÜEéedrdwårÜd tómoyómomwd emrH vbwd/ (y#doH-|-2-107/)

'DCH tómoyómom uma,mwd 'DCmum&m tómoyómom pkPÖ0dpkPÖmyd orl[a|e uma,m/ tómoyómao edóm, OyÜEéedrdwåarÜaw¬ tómoyómoornar0 0kwåH/

(r[m#D-1-319/)

&nS af om (wakd om) 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vwoYkd n fum,rn\f [ kq&kd mü um,[ol nuf m;

1/ &Snfaom (wdkaom) tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmMuukefaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY onf rIefYrIefYnufnuf ysHUMuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;om jzpfMuaomfvnf; xdk½kyfuvmyf trIef aygif; rsm;pGmwdkYudk aygif;pkxm;jcif;wnf;[laom taygif;tpk[laom teufoabmaMumifh &Snfaom

(wdkaom) 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYonf um, rnfayonf/

2/ þt&mü 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYudk trSDjyKí tmemygeówdorm"dbm0em\ pGrf;tif aMumifh O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfrsm; jzpfay:vmMu\/ xdkyuwd 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYudk trSDjyKí jzpfay:vmaom O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfonfvnf; tómoyómo (= 0ifoufav xGufoufav) [laom trnfudk &&SdonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ (y#doH-|-2-107/ r[m#D-1-319/) þtxuyf g t|uxm-#uD mw\Ykd ziG qhf akd wmrf cl sutf & tmemygeur|® me;fu kd ymG ;rsm; tm;xwk f

aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f tmemygebm0em\ pGrf;tifaMumifh O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\* edrdwfrsm; jzpfay:vmaomtcg yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavrS bm0empdwfonf qkwfepf oGm;í yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk tm½kHrjyKawmhbJ jzpfay:vmaom O\*¾[edrdwf y#bd m\*erd wd uf kd tm½rHk al omvf n;f tmemygeur|® me;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af eon[f íl omvQi f ac:qkd tyfayonf/ taMumif;rl yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk trSDjyKí jzpfay:vmMuaom O\*[¾ erd wd fy#bd m\*erd wd wf oYkd nvf n;f tómoyómo (= 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v)[al om trnf emrudk &&SdMuaomaMumifhyif jzpfonf/ þtcsuuf vkd n;f toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f rarah ysmuwf waf om owwd &m;jzi hf pjJGrpJ mG rSwfom;xm;ygavOD;/

### Oy|meH owd = owdxifrI

Oy|meH owDwd wH tm&r®PH Oaypö wd|wDwd owd Oy|meH emr/ (y#doH-|-2-107/)

Oy|meH owDwd tm&r®PH Oy\*EÉm wd|wDwd owd Oy|meH emr/ (r[m#D-1-319/)

= owdonf Oy|mernf\ ---- [lonfum; xdk (O\*¾[edrdwf) y#dbm\*edrdwfwnf;[laom tm½kHodkY uyfí wnfaewwfaomaMumifh owdonf Oy|me trnf&ayonf/ owdxifaeonf rnfayonf/

«rSwfcsuf ---- O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfwdkY\ taMumif;t&monf aemufwGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/»

### tEkyóem ÓPH = tzefzef½Ijcif;onf ÓPf rnf\

uma,mwd a'G um,m emruma,m p ½lyuma,m p/ (y#doH-181/) tEyk óem ÓPE Ådorx0aoe erd wd uå m,mEyk óemç 0yd óem0aoe emrum,½yl um,m-

Ekyóem ÓPEdÅ taw¬m/ (y#doH-|-2-107/) tEkyóem ÓPEÅd orx0aoe edrdwåó tEkyóemç 0dyóem0aoe tómoyómaoç wEdéó,Íö um,H ]]½ly}}EÅdç pdwåH wHorÜ,kwå"ar® p ]]t½ly}}EÅd 00w¬aywGm emr½lyó tEkyóem p ÓPH? ww¬ ,xmblwm0aAma"m/ (r[m#D-1-320/)

= tEyk óemÓP[f ol nuf m; ---- orxtvtkd m;jzi hf (y&ud re® rd wd -f O\*[¾ erd wd )f y#bd m\*erd wd uf kd tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ijcif;onf tEkyóemÓPf rnf\/ 0dyóemtvdktm;jzifh ----

1/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufavtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü yg0ifaom pwd af Mumijhfzpaf om tovH Qi f(9)cak jrmu&f adS om pwd Zå o'e´ 0u uvmy½f yk wf &m;taygi;f[al om tómoyómoum,ç

2/ ,i;f tómoyómoum, trn&f aom ½yk wf &m;taygi;f\ r&DS mjzpaf om cEm¨ trd fwpuf ,kd f vkH;ü wnf&Sdaom blw½kyf+Oyg'g½kyf[laom u&Zum, trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;taygif;ç

3/ ,if; tómoyómoum,+u&Zum,[laom ½lyum,udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukef aom pdwf+apwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;pk[laom emrum, = emrfw&m;taygif; ---þ ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;í emrf+½kyfudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwfaom ynmon ftEyk óemÓP frn\f ? xekd mr-f ½yk üf f[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf om ÓPyf iwf n;f/

(y#doH-|-2-107/ r[m#D-1-320/)

þ ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkY\ zGifhqdk&Sif;vif;csufrsm;t& ---- jynfwnfcef;wGif tómo yómoum,u kdjynwf nxf m;aomvf n;f orxyikd ;f 0yd óemyikd ;f pvHk iof mG ;aomtcgüum; tómo yómoum,ç ½yl um,ç emrum,[ k um,o;HkrsK;dv;Hk yg0ivf monuf kd awUG&EdS ikd af yon/f otYkd wuG f um,mEkyóemowdy|mefü yg0ifaom um,t& ½lyum, emrum,tm;vkH;udkyif t&aumuf,l &onf[k rSwfyg/ atmufyg tzGifhrsm;udkvnf; qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

### um,onf Oy|me rnf\? owd rrnf

uma,m Oy|meEÅd aom uma,m tm&r®Pu&P0aoe Oy\*EÉm owd {w¬ wd|wDwd Oy|meH emr/ {w¬ p ]]uma,m Oy|me}}EÅd £rdem £w&um,ómyd o\*Fa[m a[mwd ,xm0kwåor®oepm&ómyd £" £pädwwåm/ aem owDwd aom uma,m owd emr e a[mwd/

(r[m#D-1-320/)

= tómoyómo um,ESifh ,if;tómoyómo\ rSD&mjzpfaom u&Zum, trnf&aom bwl ½yk fOyg'g½yk wf uYkd m; ½yl um,wn;f/ ,i;f½yl um,u kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom emrwf &m;pwk uYkd m; emrum,wn;f/ owod n f þ½yl um, emrum,ü tm½jHkyKon\f tprG ;fjzi hf uyíf wnwf waf om aMumifh xdk½lyum, emrum,onf owd\wnf&m jzpf&um; Oy|me rnfayonf/ þt&m0,f uma,m Oy|meH[laom þygVdawmf pum;&yfjzifh tómoyómoum, u&Zum,[laom ½ly um, ouof uuf okd m raumu,f bl Jemrum,uvkd n;f ord ;fusK;Ha&wuG íf aumu,f yl g/ taMumi;frl zGifhqdktyfcJhNyD;aom ½lyum, emrum,[laom vu©Pma&;okH;wef wifum ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnfh or®oepm& w&m;udkvnf; þt&mü tvdk&SdtyfaomaMumifhyif jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf xdkum,onf owd\ wnf&momjzpfí um,trnf&aomfvnf; owdum; rrnf[k rSwfyg/ taMumif;rl ,if;ESpfrsKd; aom um,on f ow\d uyíf wn&f mom jzpíf rrd wd uYkd ,kd wf ikd uf r l owud ohJ Ykd tm½üHk uyíf rwnf wwf&um; owd rrnf[k qdkvdkonf/ (r[m#D-1-320/)

(y#doH-181-üvnf; Munfhyg/ þusrf; -304-305-üvnf; Munfhyg/)

owd Oy|meaÍö0 owd p o&Pa|e Oywd|ea|ep/ (r[m#D-1-320/)

= owud m; orxtvtkd m;jzi hf (y&ud re® rd wd çf O\*[¾ erd wd )f y#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk uyíf wnwf wf aomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemtvdktm;jzifh ½lyum, emrum, tm½kHü uyfí wnfwwfaom aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç a&S;a&S;owdonf aemufaemufaom owd\ uyfíwnf&m jzpfaomaMumifh vn;faumi;f Oy|mevn;f rn\f ? ,i;forxerd wd tf m½çHk ½yl um, emrum,tm½uHk kdatmuaf rwh wf trSwf&wwfaom teufoabmaMumifh owdvnf; rnf\/ (r[m#D-1-320/)

### wH um,H tEkyówd

xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,udk ½I\[laom pum;&yfü xdkum,[lonf tb,fenf;? ,if;

um,udk tb,fodkY ½Ioenf;[k ar;jref;zG,f&m &Sd\/ y#dordÇ'gr\*¾t|uxmü þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/ w Hum, HtEyk ówDw dorx0yd óem0aoe ,xm0wk Håum, HtE\*k EmÉ psmeor,Ü wk Óå aPe 0g 0dyóemÓaPe 0g yówd/ (y#doH-|-2-108/)

= orxtvdktm;jzifh orm"dxlaxmifpOf orxydkif;ü a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tómoyómo edrdwåum,[laom tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk psmefESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf

&Sdaom ÓPfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf ½I\/

«pwuk eú n;ftm;jzi hftmemygeyxrpsmepf wd üf pwd +f apwoud f(34)v;Hkç 'wk ,d psmepf wd üf (32)v;Hkç wwd,psmefpdwfç pwkw¬psmefpdwfwdkYü pdwfapwoduf (31)vkH;pD toD;toD; &Sd\/ pdwåu©P wpfck twiG ;fü NyKdiwf l,OS wf íJG jzpaf om w&m;rsm; jzpMfu\/ xpkd wd af pwoud rf sm;wiG f ynad `E ´apwoud f vn;f yg0i\f ? xykd nad `Ea´ pwoud uf m; psmeEf iS hf,OS wf aJG eaom psmeorm® '|d dtrn&f on hfpsmeor-Ü ,kwf ÓPfwnf;? xdkÓPfjzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ijcif;udk orxydkif;ü um,mEyk óem owyd |mebm0em[ kac:qokd n frwS yf g/» (emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;wiG fMunyhf g?)

0yd óemyikd ;füum; 0yd óemtvtkd m;jzi hf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf wuaG om tómoyómoum, u&Zum,[ kac:qakd om ½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fEiS hfemrum,[al om emrfw&m;taygif;udk tedpö-'ku©-tewå [laom vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifvsuf 0dyóem ÓPfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf ½I\/ taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom xdk½lyum, emrum,udk 0dyóem ÓPjfzi hftzezf e ftxyxf y f½jIci;fu kd0yd óemyikd ;fü um,mEyk óem owyd |mebm0em[ kac:qokd nf

rSwfyg/

### ta&;BuD;vSaom t,ltqwpf&yf

tcsKUdtcsKUdaom q&mjrwwf uYkd m; ½yk wf &m;ouof uuf kd½rI uI okd mvQi fum,mEyk óem owyd |mef [k ac:qdkonf[k t,l&SdawmfrlMujyef\/ um,mEkyóem owdy|mef[lonfrSmvnf; ½kyfw&m; ouf oufudkom ½I&onf[k em;vnfMu\/

1/ um,mEkyóemrkaceç

2/ a0'emEkyóemrkaceç

3/ pdwåmEkyóemrkaceç

4/ "r®mEkyóemrkace (r-|-1-245/) ---ponwf üYkd vm&adS om rak ce (= tO;Drol jzi)hf [al om t|uxmBu;Drsm;\ pum;u kd oyd f vurf cH vdkMuay/ þtcsufESifh ywfoufí y#dordÇ'gr\*¾ t|uxmBuD;\ &Sif;vif;csufudk qufvufí wifjy tyfygonf/ ,if;t|uxm\ &Sif;vif;wifjycsufudk oabmayguf&eftwGuf rl&if;zGifh&m oH0aPÖwAÁyk'fjzpfaom y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmfudk tenf;i,f xyfrHí azmfjytyfygonf/

wm, owd,m awe ÓaPe wH um,H tEkyówd? awe 0kpöwd uma, um,mEkyóem

owdy|mebm0emwd/ (y#doH-175/) þygVdawmf\ jrefrmjyefudk txufwGif azmfjycJhNyD; jzpfayonf? odkYaomf qdkvdkaom t"dyÜg,f

pum;&yfrsm; qufpyfrd&eftwGuf xyfrHí azmfjytyfygonf/

(bmomjyef) = xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½I\? xdkaMumifh uma, um,mEkyóem owdy|mebm0em[k qdktyf\/ xdkygVdawmf0,f wH um,H - xdkum,udk [l&mü orxtvdktm;jzifh tvGefMunfvifawmuf yaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tómo-yómo um,udk aumuf,l&aMumif;udk vnf; aumif;ç 0dyóemtvdktm;jzifh ½kyfw&m;taygif;[laom ½lyum,ESifh emrfw&m;taygif;[laom emrum,u kd aumu,f &l aMumi;fuvkd n;faumi;f txuwf iG f azmjfycNhJy;D jzpof n/f xokd Ykdaumu,f &l mü 0dyóemydkif;wGif um,t& ½lyum, emrum,udk aumuf,loifhykHESifh ywfoufí y#dordÇ'gr\*¾ t|uxmu xyfrHí &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;jyefonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ wH um,EÅd ted'´da|yd emr½lyuma, um,oa'´e wómyd o\*F[dwwåm ed'´d|H 0d, uwGm 0kwåH/ tedpömEkyóem'a,m [d emr½lyuma, {0 vAÇEÅd? e edrdwåuma,/ (y#doH-|-2-108/)

«qdkvdk&if;» ---- y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmfü ----

tEyk ówDwd uxH wH um,H tEkyówd? tedpöawm tEkyówd? aem edpöawm ...

(y#doH-175-176/)

= tzefzef txyfxyf ½I\[lonf tb,fodkYvQif xdkum,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ioenf; ¿ tedpötm;jzifh tzefzef txyfxyf ½I\? edpötm;jzifh tzefzef txyfxyf r½I ...

þodkY ponfjzifhom a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tedpö-'ku©-tewå[laom vu©Pm,mOf okH;csuf

wifí ½I&rnfh um,udk o½kyfxkwfí ñTefMum;xm;rI r&Sday/ xdkodkYyif ½lyum, emrum,udk o½kyf xwk íf ñeT Mfum;xm;r I r&adS omvf n;f um,o'g´jzi hf x½kd yl um, emrum,uvkd n;f ord ;fusK;H a&wuG f tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh o½kyfxkwfum ñTefMum;jyoouJhodkY jyKía[mMum;oGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfay on/f reS af yon f - tepd tö m;jzi hftzezf e ftxyxf y f½jIci;fpon hftepd mö Eyk óemÓP fponwf oYkd nf ½lyum, emrum,üomvQif &tyf &Edkifukef\? (y&dur®edrdwf-O\*¾[edrdwf) y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tmemygeedrdwåum,ü r&tyf r&Edkifukef/ þum; txufyg y#dordÇ'gr\*¾t|uxm pum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if; oabmt"dyÜg,fwnf;/ þ

t|uxmpum;&yfrSmvnf; oAÁum,y#doHa0'Dydkif;wGif qufvufazmfjyrnfh y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf twdkif;om zGifhqdkxm;jcif; jzpfayonf/

þt|uxmt& tmemygeur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf orxydkif;ü y&dur®edrdwf O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tómoyómo edrdwåum,udk ½I&\? 0yd óemyikd ;füum; ½yl um, emrum,u kdvuP© m,mOof ;Hkcsu fwpvf nS phf wD iíf ½&I \/ xokd Ykd½cI ahJ omf uma, um,mEkyóem owdy|mebm0emudk yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfonf[kyif ac:qdkonf rSwfyg/ otYkd wuG fum,mEyk óem owyd |me[f ol n f½yk wf &m;ouof uuf okd m ½yI mG ;&aom owyd |merf [wk ?f ½yk wf &m;u kdtO;Drol jzi hfocgF&w&m;tm;v;Hkuykd i f ½yI mG ;&aom owyd |mejfzpof n[f k rwS yf g/ tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon f þrQjzi hf rauseyaf o;ygvQi f vurf cEH ikd af o;ygvQi f atmuyf g y#od r'Çd gr\*f ygVdawmfBuD;\ a[mMum;awmfrlcsufudkvnf; qufvufí jrnf;prf;MunfhygOD;? csKdNrdefaom t&om xl;BuD;udk cHpm;&vdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhygonf/

### y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuf

uma,mwd a'G um,m emruma,m p ½lyuma,m p/ uwarm emruma,m a0'em onm

apwem zaóm reoduma&m/ emrÍö emruma,m p? a, p 0kpöEÅd pdwåocFg&m? t,H emruma,m/ uwarm ½lyuma,m? pwåma&m p r[mblwm pwkEéÍö r[mblwmeH Oyg'g,½lyH tómaom p yómaom p edrdwåÍö OyedAE¨em a, p 0kpöEÅd um,ocFg&m? t,H ½lyuma,m/ (y#doH-181/) apwem'D[d ocFg&u©aE¨m 0kawåm/ {0H wDok caE¨ok 0kawåok wHedóa,m 0dnmPu©aE¨m

0kawåm0 a[mwd/ (y#doH-|-2-112/)

tedpöEÅd ud H tedpöH/ yÍöu©E¨m tedpöm/ (y#doH-191/) þtxufyg y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmfBuD;ESifh t|uxmwdkYum; tmemygeyxrpwkuúwGif oHk;ck ajrmutf jzp f vm&adS om oAuÁ m,y#od aH 0'[D al om a'oemawmüf um,t& w&m;u,kd f aumu,f l ykHudk azmfjyaom pum;awmfrsm; jzpfMu\/ um,mEkyóem owdy|mefydkif;wGif um,t& rnfuJhodkY aom um,rsKd;udk qdkvdkaMumif;udk &Sif;jyaom pum;awmfrsm; jzpfMu\/ xdkygVdawmf t|uxmwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

þum,mEkyóem owdy|mefydkif;ü um,[lonf ----

1/ emrum, = emrfw&m;taygif;ç

2/ ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif; ---þESpfrsKd;ukefaom um,wdkYyifwnf;/ emrum, (= emrfw&m;taygif;) [lonf tb,fenf; ¿

zóç a0'emç onmç apwemç reodum& w&m;taygif;onfvnf;aumif;ç emrfrnfaom emrfw&m; taygif;onfvnf;aumif;ç pdwåocFg& trnf&aom a0'em onm w&m;taygif;onf vnf;aumif; emrum, rnf\/ «þpum;&yfjzifh a0'emç onmç ocFg&ç 0dnmPf [laom emrfcE¨m av;yg;taygif;onf emrum, rnf\[k qdkvdkonf/ txufyg t|uxmtzGifhudk Munfhyg/» ½lyum,[lonf tb,fenf;¿ ----

1/ um,ocFg&[k qdktyfaom r[mbkwf "mwfBuD;av;yg;ç

2/ r[mbkwf = "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk pGJrSDí jzpfaom (24)rsKd;aom Oyg'g½kyf (y#doH-|-2-112-Munfh)ç

3/ yuwdaom tómo-yómo = 0ifoufav xGufoufavç

4/ 0ifoufav xGufoufavjzifh zGJUpyftyfaom (y&dur®edrdwf-O\*¾[edrdwf) y#dbm\*edrdwf --- þocFg&w&m;taygif;onf ½lyum, rnf\/ (y#doH-181/) wpzf e f ,i;fy#od r'Çd gr\*yf gVad wmBfu;Düyi f tmemygepwwk p¬ wuk üú tusK;H0iaf om tepd mö Eyk óD

yk'ft& tedpö[k 0dyóem½I&rnfh w&m;rsm;udkvnf; yÍöu©E¨m tedpöm = cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonf tedpö[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ odkYtwGuf txufwGif azmfjyxm;cJhaom ----

1/ tómo yómo um,ç

2/ ½lyum,ç

3/ emrum,woYkd n f---um,mEkyóem owdy|mefydkif;wGif um,rnfaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;aom t|uxm #Dum pum; wrYkd mS y#od r'Çd gr\*yf gVad wmBfu;Dü vm&adS om a[mMum;awmrf cl surf sm;EiS hf\*\*gFa&EiS hf,rek ma& a&mouohJ Ykd wpfom;wnf; nDñGwfaeaom tqdktrdefYrsm;om jzpfonf[k ,kHMunfpdwfcspGm em,lrSwfom;av&m onf - edAÁmefudk tvdk&SdMuaom olawmfaumif;taygif;wdkY .../

### vkyfief;cGif aU&SodkYquf&ef

yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfykH tydkif;udk xyfrHí qufvuf azmfjytyfygonf/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü owdjrJaomf ,if;0ifoufav xGufoufav\ &SnfrI-wdkrIudk odatmif qufvufí BudK;pm; tm;xkwfyg/

,m ye awoH 'DC&ówm? om t'¨ge0aoe a0'dwAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-1-263/) t'¨ge0aoemwd umv'¨ge0aoe/ (r[m#D-1-318/)

þtxufyg t|uxm-#DumwdkYESifh txufwGif azmfjycJhaom y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmfwdkY\ rdefYqdk

awmfrlcsufrsm;t& 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ &SnfrI[lonf tcsdefMumMum jzpfrIudk qdkvdkonf? wdkrI[lonf tcsdefwdkwdk jzpfrIudk qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/

0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v tm½üHk owcd ikd jfrvJ maomtcg ,i;f0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vw\Ykd tcsdefMumMumjzpfaevQifvnf; tcsdefMumMumjzpfonfhtwdkif;ç tcsdefwdkwdkjzpfaevQifvnf; tcsdefwdkwdk jzpfonfhtwdkif; odatmif qufvuf BudK;pm;yg/ xdkodkY odatmif BudK;pm;&mü 0ifoufav xGufouf avwdkYudk tcsdefMumMumjzpfatmif odkYr[kwf tcsdefwdkwdkjzpfatmif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfbufu rBudK;pm; ygESifh/ touf½SLjrJwdkif;om ykHrSef touf½SLaeyg/ xd&mXmeudk vTwfívnf; twGif;buf tjyifbuf

ESpfbufvkH;odkY bm0empdwf ra&mufatmifvnf; BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/

0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ &SnfvQif &Snfonfhtwdkif;ç wdkvQifvnf; wdkonfhtwdkif; xdrI xif&Sm;&mae&mrS apmifhí odatmifom BudK;pm;tm;xkwfcJhaomf txuf y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmfü rdefYqdk xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; tmemygeedrdwfrsm; pwif ay:aygufvmwwfygonf/ edrdwfay:í edrdwfay:ü bm0empdwfu Nidrf0yfpGm uyfaevQif pdwfudk uyfjrJuyfxm;yg? cGmrcsvdkufygESifh/ xdktcsdefwGif ygVdawmf ü vm&Sdaom - oAÁum, y#doHa0'D - [laom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk odatmif qufvufí BudK;pm;yg/ tu,íf tmemygeerd wd rf mS rcikd cf jhHzpaf evQiaf omvf n;faumi;fç tmemygeerd wd ftm½üHk bm0em pdwfudk uyfír& jzpfaevQifaomfvnf;aumif; xdktcgrsKd;üvnf; yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufouf av\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udkyif odatmif qufvufí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ ---tu,fí 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ t&Snf-twdktm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm wnfae

atmif uyfxm;Edkifaomfvnf; tmemygeedrdwfonf ray:jzpfaeao;tHh? xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;üvnf; 0if oufav-xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udkyif xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif qufvufí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ xdk0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm; &Sm; odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&aom ygVdawmfüvm&Sdaom enf;onf t|uxmBuD;rsm;wGif owfrSwf xm;aom tEkAE¨emenf;wGif tusKH;0ifoGm;ayonf/

oAÁum, y#doHa0'D

oAÁum,y#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ oAÁum,y#doHa0'D yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

= 0ifoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfudk jyKvsuf 0ifoufav udk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/ xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfudk jyKvsuf xGufouf

avudk jzpfapthH[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/ þodkYvQif 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; od

onfudk jyKvsuf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odwwfaom ÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom (= ÓPorÜ,kwf) pdwfjzifh omvQi f 0iof uaf vu kdjzpaf p\? xuG of uaf vuvkd n;f jzpaf p\/ xokd YkdÓPor,Ü wk pf wd jfziohf mvQif 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk jzpfaponf\ tjzpfaMumifh (= ÓPorÜ,kwfpdwfjzifhomvQif touf ½SLaeonfh twGufaMumifh) þodkY 0ifoufav xGufouf av\ tp-tv,f-tqkH;udk xif&Sm;atmif jyKjcif; trIudpöjzpfvmaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;udk oAÁum,y#doHa0'D = 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odvsuf touf½SLEdkifatmif usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfaom &[ef;[lí bk&m;tp&Sdukefaom olawmfaumif;wdkYonf csD;rGrf;awmfrltyfayonf/ þwGif - oAÁum, y#doHa0'DESifh qufpyfí ydkrdkí ÓPftjrif oefY&Sif;vm&ef y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVd

awmf\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsufrsm;udk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/

### y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuf

uxH oAÁum,y#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd odu©wd? oAÁum,y#doHa0'D yóodómrDwd

oud w© ?d ----

uma,mwd a'G um,m emruma,m p ½lyuma,m p/ uwarm emruma,m a0'em onm

apwem zaóm reoduma&m/ emrÍö emruma,m p? a, p 0kpöEdÅ pdwåocFg&m? t,H emruma,m/ uwarm ½lyuma,m? pwåma&m p r[mblwm pwkEéÍö r[mblwmeH Oyg'g,½lyH tómaom

p yómaom p edrdwåÍö OyedAE¨em a, p 0kpöEÅd um,ocFg&m? t,H ½lyuma,m/ ux Haw um,m y#0d 'd wd m a[mE?dÅ 'CD Htómo0aoe pwd óå {u\*w¾ Ht0ad uy© HyZmeawm

owd Oy|dwm a[mwd? wm, owd,m awe ÓaPe aw um,m y#d0d'dwm a[mEÅd/

'DCH yómo0aoe pdwåó {u\*¾wH t0dau©yH yZmeawm owd Oy|dwm a[mwd? wm, owd,m awe ÓaPe aw um,m y#d0d'dwm a[mEÅd/ (y#doH-181/)

(&ó- twdküvnf; ykHpHwlyif vm&Sdayonf/) tv;HkpaHk om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v[ kqtkd yaf om um,\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hkukd

xifpGm jyKonfjzpfí xif&Sm;pGm odonfjzpfí tb,fodkYvQif 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;tHh[k tm;xkwf oenf;¿ tvkH;pkHaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufav[k qdktyfaom um,\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukef vkH;udk xifpGm jyKonfjzpfí xif&Sm;pGm odonfjzpfí tb,fodkYvQif xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwftHh[k tm;xwk of en;f¿ ---uma,m [l&mü emrum, ½lyum,[k um,wdkYonf ESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ emrum, [lonf tb,fenf;? pdwåocFg&[k qdktyfaom a0'em onm apwem zó reodum& emrfrnfaom emrfw&m;taygif;onf emrum, rnf\/

½yl um,[ol n f tb,ef n;f? um,ocgF&[ k qtkd yaf om r[mbwk f (4)yg;ç r[mbwk f (4)yg;ukd pGJrSDíjzpfaom Oyg'g½kyfç 0ifoufav-xGufoufavç owd\ zGJUcsnf&m edrdwfjzpfaom 0ifoufavxGufoufavwdkY\ xd&mXme[laom edrdwf (y&dur®edrdwf-O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf) ---- þocFg& taygif;onf ½lyum, rnf\/ xdkum,wdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif xif&Sm;ukefoenf;? &Snfaom 0ifoufav\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh

pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif; rysHUvGifhjcif;udk odaom yk\*¾dKvftm; owdonf xif\? xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\/ xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,wdkYudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odukef\/

&nS af om xuG of uaf v\ tprG ;ftm;jzi hfpwd \f wnMfunjfci;f rysUHviG jhfci;fu kdoad om y\*k Kd¾vtf m; owdonf xif\? xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkum,wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukef\/ xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xukd m,wuYkd kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; oud ek \f / (wakd om 0iof uaf vç wakd om xuG of uaf vwüYkd vn;f en;fwl rSwfyg/)

þygVdawmf0,f pwkEéÍö r[mblwmeH Oyg'g,½lyH t& r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYudk rSDí jzpfaom

Oyg'g½kyfw&m;rsm;udk y#dordÇ'gr\*¾t|uxmu atmufygtwdkif; a&wGufjyxm;\/ w H ye puK© aomw H Cme H Z0d gS uma,m ½yl H oa'g´ \*aEm¨ &aom £w`d¬E,d´ H y&k od `dE,d´ H Z0D wd `dE,d´ H

[',0w¬K MoZm um,0dnwåd 0pD0dnwåd tmumo"mwk ½lyó-v[kwm ½lyó-rk'kwm ½lyóur®nwm Oypa,m oEÅwd Z&wm tedpöwmwd pwk0Dowd0d"H/ (y#doH-|-2-112/)

= pu©KtMunfç aomwtMunfç CmetMunfç Zd0SgtMunfç um,tMunfç ½lyg½kHç o'´g½kHç \*E¨m½kHç &om½kHç £w¬da`E´dç yk&doda`E´dç ZD0dwda`E´dç [',0w¬Kç MoZmç um,0dnwådç 0pD0dnwådç tmumo"mwkç v[kwmç rk'kwmç ur®nwmç Oyp,ç oEÅwdç Z&wmç tedpöwm[k þodkYvQif xdkOyg'g½kyfonf (24)rsKd; &Sdayonf/ (y#doH-|-2-112/) (,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ t"dyÜg,fudk ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif Munfhyg/) r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;ESifh ,if;Oyg'g½kyf (24)rsKd;wdkYudk aygif;aomf ½kyf (28)yg; jzpf\/ xdk½kyf (28)rsKd;onf oAÁum,y#doHa0'D-t& a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu odatmif ½IyGm;&rnfh ½lyum,pm&if;0if w&m;pkrsm; jzpfMuonf[k rSwfyg/ emrum,-t&üvnf; emrfrnfaom emrfw&m;taygif;onf emr um, rnf\[k rdefYqdkxm;awmfrlojzifh pdwfapwoduftm;vkH;onf emrum, rnfayonf? ,if;emr um,udkvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnf[k rSwfom;xm;ygavOD;/ xdk½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYum; wpfvkH;csif; taetm;jzifh jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tifowåd r&SdMuay/ ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfac: tkyfpktvdkufom jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tifowåd &SdMu\/ jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMu\/ odkYtwGuf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifaomtcg ,if;½kyf uvmy femruf vmy fto;Dto;DtwiG ;fü wn&f adS om y&rw"¬ mwof m;wuYkd kdwpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;Hkp DÓPjfzihf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½EI ikd yf gr S jriEf ikd yf gr S "mwcf EJG ikd yf gr S ½yk yf &rwtf pp f emryf &rwtf ppuf kdord n/f y&rwof Ykd ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½IyGm;EdkifygrS ½kyf-emrfrsm;udk ukefpifatmif ykHpHrSef od&SdEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf tmemygetvkyfpcef;jzifh orm"d xlaxmifNyD;í 0yd óemo Ykdu;laomtcg þazmjfyyg ½yk -f emrtf m;v;Hku kdoad tmi fquvf u fBuKd;pm;tm;xwk &f rnof m jzpfaMumif;udk rkcsykHao rSwfom;xm;ygav/ xdkodkY emrum, ½lyum,[laom emrfw&m;taygif; ½kyf w&m;taygi;fwuYkd kd vuP© m,mO f o;Hkcsuwf iíf 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyaf om bm0emuvkd n;f uma, um,mEkyóem owdy|mebm0em[lí ac:qdkaMumif;udkvnf; ,kHMunfpdwfcspGm rSwfom; xm;ygav/

### oAÁum,y#doHa0'D-yk'fudk "mwfcGJykH

oAÁum,y#doHa0'D tóodómrd/ y / yóodómrDwd odu©wDw d ouvó tómo-

um,ó tm'drZÑy&da,momeH 0d'dwH ua&maEÅm ygu#H ua&maEÅm tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ ouvó yómoum,ó tm'drZÑy&da,momeH 0d'dwH ua&maEÅm ygu#H ua&maEÅm yóodómrDwd odu©wd/ {0H 0d'dwH ua&maEÅm ygu#H ua&maEÅm ÓPorÜ,kwåpdawåe tóowd ap0 yóowd p/ wo®m ]]tóodómrd yóodómrD}}wd odu©wDwd 0kpöwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-265/) oAÁum,y#doHa0'D-yk'fü (1) oAÁ-wpfyk'f (2) um,-wpfyk'f (3) y#d-wpfyk'f (4) oH-wpfyk'f

(5) a0'D-wpfyk'f aygif;aomf pum;vkH;yk'faygif; (5)yk'f yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/

1/ oAÁ-yk'fu ouv (= tvkH;pkH) [laom teufudk a[m\/

2/ um,-yk'fu tómoum, yómoum,udk a[m\/

3/ oA Á - um, - EpS yf 'k jfzi hf tómoum, yómoum,\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk [al om tv;HkpHk aom tómoum, yómoum,udk ñTefjyayonf/

4/ y#-d y'k uf m; 0pd mä teuüf jzp\f / y# dy# dyapuö H= to;Dto;D[ kt"yd gÜ,xf uG \f / tómoum, yómoum,[laom 0ifoufav-xGufoufav taygif;um; ½kyfuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGmwdkYudk aygi;fpxk m;aom taygi;ftprk Qom jzpaf omaMumi hftv;HkpaHk om tómoum, yómoum, tzdkYbm\*udk odatmifusifh&ef ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlvdkonfhtwGuf y#d-o'´gudk xnfhoGif;í a[m Mum;xm;awmfrlayonf/

5/ o-H y'k uf orm® -teuuf kda[m\/ oupú öum& D= aumi;freG ½f akd opmG tmemygebm0emvyk if e;fukd jyKvkyf&ef ñTefjyjcif;tusKd;iSm oH-o'´gudk xnfhoGif;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/

6/ a0'-D ü 0'd -um; ÓP (= ojdci;f) teu fa[mwn;f/ a0'-D ü P-D ypnö ;fum; wóvD -twtd¬ w-¬ ok'¨uwåm; - okH;eufü jzpf\/ (r[m#D-1-321 - Munfhyg/) odkYtwGuf ---- oAÁum,y#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ y / yóodómrDwd odu©wd -[laom pum;&yfwpfckvkH;\ qdkvdk&if; t"dyÜg,frSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ tómoum,[laom 0ifoufav taygif;\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk toD;toD; aumif;rGef½dkaopGm ÓPf,SOfaom ÓPorÜ,kwfpdwfjzifh odavh&Sdonf jzpfí 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif; thH[k usifh\/ / yómoum,[laom xGufoufav taygif;\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk toD;toD; aumif;rGef½dkaopGm ÓPf,SOfaom ÓPorÜ,kwfpdwfjzifh odavh&Sdonf jzpfí xGufouf avudk ½SLxkwftHh[k usifh\/ (wóDvteuf/)

2/ tómoum,[laom 0ifoufavtaygif;\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk toD;toD; aumi;freG ½f akd opmG ÓP,f OS af om ÓPor,Ü wk pf wd jfzi hfojdci;f&odS n fjzpíf 0iof uaf vu kd½SLoiG ;ft[hH k usifh\/ / yómoum,[laom xGufoufavtaygif;\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk toD; toD; aumif;rGef½dkaopGm ÓPf,SOfaom ÓPorÜ,kwf pdwfjzifh odjcif;&Sdonf jzpfí xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwftHh[k usifh\/ (tw¬dtw¬ = tów¬dteuf/)

3/ tómoum,[laom 0ifoufavtaygif;\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk toD;toD; aumif;rGef½dkaopGm ÓPf,SOfaom ÓPorÜ,kwfpdwfjzifh odwwfonfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;tHh [k usifh\/ / yómoum,[laom xGufoufavtaygif;\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk to;Dto;D aumi;freG ½f akd opmG ÓP,f OS af om ÓPor,Ü wk pf wd jfzi hf owd wof njfzpíf xuG of uaf v udk ½SLxkwftHh[k usifh\/ (ok'¨uwåm;teuf) þum; txufyg t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/

rSefayonf ---- þtmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&mü wpfOD;ESifh wpfOD; rwlnDwwfay/

wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; rsm;pGmaom ½kyfuvmyftrIefwdkYjzifh aygif;pkwnfaqmufxm; onfh twGufaMumifh rkefYrkefYnufnuf\ tjzpfjzifh ysHUMuJvsuf&Sdaom tómoum, = 0ifoufav taygif;üaomfvnf;aumif;ç yómoum, = xGufoufav taygif;üaomfvnf;aumif; tpom xif&Sm;í tv,fESifh tqkH;um; rxif&Sm; jzpfwwf\/ xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf tpüomvQif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifayonf? tv,fESifh tqkH;üum; yifyef;aewwf\/ wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; tv,fxif&Sm;í tpESifh tqkH;um; rxif&Sm; jzpfae wwfjyef\/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;onf tv,fudkom ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif odrf;qnf;Edkifí tpESifh tqkH;ü yifyef;aewwfjyef\/ wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; tqkH;om xif&Sm;í tpESifh tv,fum; rxif&Sm;

jzpaf ewwjfye\f ? xykd \*k Kd¾vrf sK;don f tq;Hkuokd m ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,El ikd f ord ;fqn;fEikd íf tpEiS hf tv,f ü yifyef;aewwfjyef\/ wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; 0ifoufav-xGufoufavtaygif;\ tp-tv,f-

tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hkon f xi&f mS ;\? xykd \*k Kd¾vrf sK;don f 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v taygi;f \ tp-tv,-f tqkH; tukefvkH;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\? tp- tv,f-tqkH; rnfonfh ae&mürqdk yifyef;rI r&Sday/ þpwwk y¬ \*k Kd¾vrf sK;dEiS hfwpl mG tómoum, yómoum, = 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vtaygi;f [laom ur®|mef;tm½kHü owdudkvnf;aumif;ç ÓPfudkvnf;aumif; a&S;½Iwnfapí jzpfapí 0ifouf av-xGufoufavtaygif;\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;üyif ÓPfESifh,SOfonfomvQif jzpfaom ÓPorÜ,kwfpdwfudk jzpfaptyf\[k ñTefjyawmfrlvdkaom bk&m;&Sifonf ---- oAÁum,y#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd/ y / yóodómrDwd odu©wd ---- [k a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-265/)

### odu©wd - xnfhí a[m&jcif;taMumif;

oAÁum, y#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd/ y /yóodómrDwd odu©wd = 0ifoufav\ tp-

tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odvsuf 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;tHh[k usifh\ (= usifhyg)/ xuG of uaf v\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hku kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ovd su fxuG of uaf vu kd½SLxwk tf [hH k usifh\ (= usifhyg) --- [laom xdkygVdawmfpum;&yfü odu©wd (= usifh\ = usifhyg) [laom pum;&yfudk xnfhí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlykHESifh ywfoufí 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif;wifjy xm;\/

odu©wd (= usifh\ = usifhyg) [lonfum; txufü qdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; 0ifoufavtaygif;\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hkuçkd xuG of uaf vtaygi;f\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hku kdto;Dto;D aumif;rGef½dkaopGm ÓPfESifh ,SOfaom ÓPorÜ,kwfpdwfjzifh odjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif tm;xkwf\ vkHYvjyK\ (= tm;xkwfyg vkHYvjyKyg) [k qdkvdkonf/

wpfenf;tm;jzifh qdk&aomf ---- xdkodkYaom tmemygeówdorm"dudk yGm;apaom yGm;rsm;aeaom

a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf = xokd aYkd om 0iof uaf vtaygi;f xuG of uaf vtaygi;f\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hku kdto;Dto;D aumi;freG ½f akd opmG ÓP,f OS af om ÓPor,Ü wk pf wd jfzi hfxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ord uI kd jyKusiahf eaom xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; oad tmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk af eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf tmemygetm½kHudk owdjzifh apmifhpnf;rIwnf;[laom owdoH0&ç 0D&d,jzifh apmifhpnf;rIwnf;[laom 0D&d,oH0&onfum; t"doDvodu©m rnf\/ tmemygetm½kHü pdwfwnfMunfrI pdwfwnfNidrfrI orm"d onfum; t"dpdwåodu©m rnf\/ tmemygetm½kHudk tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk toD;toD; aumif;rGef ½dkaopGm uJGuJGjym;jym; odaeaom ynmum; t"dynmodu©m rnf\/ þodu©mokH;yg;wdkYudk xdktmemygetm½kHü xdktmemygeudk tm½kHjyKíjzpfaom owdESifh xdkowd a&U SoGm;&Sdaom tmemygetm½kHudk yGm;rsm;ESvkH;oGif;jcif; bm0emreodum&ESifh twlwuG avhusifh\ rSD0J\ yGm;ap\ tBudrfrsm;pGmjyK\ (= avhusifhyg rSD0Jyg yGm;rsm;yg tBudrfrsm;pGm jyKyg) ---- þodkYvQif þ odu©wd[laom yk'fü qdkvdk&if; teufoabmudk rSwfom;yg/ (0dok'¨d-1-266/)

### tóodómrd yóodómrd-[k tem\*wf0dbwfjzifh a[mawmfrl&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;

þtmemyge pwkuúav;rsKd;wdkYü ---- yxrpwkuúwGif tusKH;0ifaom tómo yómowdkY\

t&Snfudk odatmif ½I&onhf yxrenf;ç twdkudk odatmif ½I&onhf 'kwd,enf;wdkYü 0ifoufav ½SLoiG ;fumrQ xuG of uaf v ½SLxwk uf mrQ ouof uof mvQi fjzpaf yon/f tjcm; wppf wHk p&f m jyKvyk zf ,G f &m r&Sday/ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk odatmif usifh&rnhf þwwd,enf;rS pí tmemyge tm½kHay:ü ÓPfudk jzpfapjcif;ç tómo yómo um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apjcif;ç yDwdudk toD;toD; aumif;pGm ÓPorÜ,kwfpdwfjzifh odonfudk xif&Sm;onfudk jyKvkyfjcif; ponfwdkYü BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI u kd tx;ljyKtyaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vw\Ykd t&nS f twukd kd oad tmi f tm;xwk f &onfh a&S;enf;ü ---- tóomrDwd yZmemwd? yóomrDwd yZmemwd = &Snfaom 0ifoufavudk jzpaf pon&f adS om f&nS af om 0iof uaf vu kdjzpaf p\[ ko\d ? wakd om 0iof uaf vu kdjzpaf pon&f adS omf wdkaom 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\[k od\ ---- [líomvQif ypöKyÜefumv\ tpGrf;jzifh ygVdawmfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ xdkodkY a[mawmfrlNyD;aemuf 0ifoufav xGufoufav taygif;\ tptv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif usifh&rnfh þwwd,enf;rS pí jyKoifhjyKxdkuf aom ÓPuf kd jzpaf pjci;fç tómoyómo um,ocgF&u kd Nird ;fapjci;fç ywD ud kd to;Dto;D aumi;fpmG ÓPfESifh ,SOfaom ÓPorÜ,kwfpdwfjzifh odonfudk xif&Sm;onfudk jyKvkyfjcif; paom tjcif;t&mudk ñeT jfyawmrf jlci;fimS ---- oAuÁ m,y#od aH 0' D tóoódmrwD d oud w© d---- ponjfzi hf tem\*w0f bd w\f tpGrf;jzifh ygVdawmfudk wifxm;awmfrltyfayonf[k odygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-266/)

0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vw\Ykd &nS rf I wrkd uI kd oad tmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk &f on hf a&;Sbm0emen;f ESpfenf;üvnf; 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ [kwfrSefaom oabmtwdkif; &SnfrI wdkrI\ tjzpfudk xdk;xGif;odjrifaejcif; oabm&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ÓPfudk jzpfapjcif;udk tu,fíum; &tyfonf omvQi fjzpaf yon?f oaYkd om fx kd&nS rf Iwrkd uI kdojdci;fon fjzpwf ikd ;fuek af om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v wuYkd k djzpaf eonthf wikd ;f tm½,Hk al ejci;frQom jzpaf omaMumi hfveG pf mG rc,J O;fvaS y/ xakd Mumi hfxakd &;Sen;f ESpfrsKd;ü - &Snfaom (wdkaom) 0ifoufav (xGufoufav)udk jzpfaponf&Sdaomf &Snfaom (wdkaom)

0iof uaf v (xuG of uaf v)u kd jzpaf p\[ k o\d - [ k ypKöyeÜ uf mvEiS hf ,OS jfci;fu kd jyKawmrf tl yaf yon/f 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif BudK;pm;tm; xkwf&jcif; paom þwwd,paom enf;onfum; jyKEdkifcJvS\? wpfOD;aom a,mufsm;\ oif"kef;oGm; ay:ü odkYr[kwf oif"kef;oGm;&Sdaom vrf;ay:ü oGm;ae&jcif;ESifh wlvS\? xdkaMumifh þwwd,enf; ponwf üYkd a&;StzüYkd jzpaf om jyKjyijfci;fon fveG vf eG uf uJ Jjzpof i hfjzpxf ukd vf aS y\/ þoabmw&m;ukd xif&Sm;jyjcif;iSm ---- oAÁum,y#doHa0'D tóodómrd yóodómrDwd odu©wd = 0ifoufav (xuG of uaf v ) \ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hku kd xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ovd su f 0iof uaf vu kd ½SLoiG ;fthH xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwftHh[k usifh\ ---- þodkY ponfjzifh tóodómrd yóodómrd - ½SLoGif;tHh ½SLxkwftHh - [k tem\*wfumvESifh ,SOfjcif;udk jyKawmfrltyfayonf/ þoabmt"dyÜg,fudk xif&Sm; jyjcif;iSm t|uxmq&mawmfonf txufyg pum;&yfudk rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-1-322/)

0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk owdjzifh tpOfuyfí tquf rjywf awmufavQmufodatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&aomenf;udk t|uxmBuD;rsm;ü tEkAE¨emenf;[k trnfwyfxm;awmfrlayonf/ tEkAE¨emenf;

tEkAE¨em emr \*PeH y#doH[&dwGm owd,m ed&EÅ&H tómoyómomeH tEk\*reH/ wÍö acg e tm'drZÑy&da,momem Ek\*re0aoe/ A[d edu©re0gwó [d embd tm'd? [',H rZÑH? emodu\*¾H y&da,momeH/ tAÇEÅ&H y0doe0gwó emodu\*¾H tm'd? [',H rZÑH embd y&da,momeH/ wÍöó tEk\*päawm 0dau©y\*wH pdwåH om&'¨g, ap0 a[mwd £ÍÆem, p/ ,xm[ ----

]]tómom'drZÑy&da,momeH owd,m tEk\*päawm tZÑwåH 0dau©y\*awe pdawåe uma,myd pdwårÜd om&'¨g p a[mEÅd £ÍÆdwm p zE´dwm p/ yómom'drZÑy&da,momeH owd,m tEk\*päawm A[d'¨g 0dau©y\*awe pdawåe uma,myd pdwårÜd om&'¨g p a[mEÅd £ÍÆdwm p zE´dwm pm}}wd/

(y#doH-165/ 0dok'¨d-1-272/)

þtxufyg t|uxmESifh y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmfwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf \*Pemenf; (= a&wGufenf;) ponfhenf;wdkYjzifh tmemygetm½kHü owdjrJvmaomf tEkAE¨emenf;jzifh tmemygetm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;tyfayonf/ tmemygetm½kHü owdjrJvmaomf a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ &SnfrI wdkrIudk odatmif qufvuf BudK;pm;&\/ txuf wGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ t&Snftwdkudk odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf onfh tydkif;üvnf; tmemygeedrdwfonf ay:vmwwfonfom jzpfayonf/ edrdwfay:onfjzpfap ray:onfjzpfap 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ t&Snftwdktm½kHü owdjrJvmaomf xdk0ifoufavxGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm;odatmif qufvufí BudK;pm; tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfonf/ ,if;odkY BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;onf tEkAE¨emenf;jzifh 0ifoufav-xGufouf av tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif; rnfayonf/

0ifoufav-xGufoufav tm½kHü owdjrJvmaomtcg a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk acgufxm; vdkufí ½kyfodrf;vdkufí jzpfay:vmwdkif; jzpfay:vmwdkif;ukefaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYudk tm½kHjyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ aemufodkY owdjzifh tMum;tvyf tjywf r&Sdatmif tpOfavQmufí vdkufjcif;onf tEkAE¨emenf; rnf\/

0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ xdrIxif&Sm;&m (= zk|) Xmeü 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk ESvkH;oGif;rIonfyif 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYodkY aemufxyfrjywf vdkufonf rnf\/ wpfenf; qdk&aomf jzpfwdkif;jzpfwdkif;ukefaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYudk tm½kHjyKaomtm;jzifh owd\ xyfumxyfum tvsOfrpJ jzpfjcif;onfyif 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ aemufodkY tpOfavQmufí vdkufjcif; tEkAE¨emenf; rnf\? tEk\*re rnf\/ (r[m#D-1-329/ jynf-2-242/) xdkodkY 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ aemufodkY owdjzifh tpOfavQmufí vdkufjcif;onfvnf; 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ oGm;wdkif; oGm;wdkif;aom xdkxdkt&yfodkYwdkifatmif tp-tv,f-tqkH; odkY tpOfavQmufí vdkufjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh vdkuf&onfum; r[kwfay/ tyodkY xGufaomav\ csuf onf tpwnf;? ESvkH;onf tv,fwnf;? ESmoD;zsm;onf tqkH;wnf;/ twGif;odkY 0ifaomav\ ESmoD;zsm;onf tpwnf;? ESvkH;onf tv,fwnf;? csufonf tqkH;

wnf;/ csuf-ESvkH;-ESmoD;zsm;ç ESmoD;zsm;-ESvkH;-csuf [laom xdktp-tv,f-tqkH;udk aemufrS tpOf avQmufí vdkufaom ysHUvGifhaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf ylyefjcif;ESifhwuGaom jzpfjcif;iSm vnf;aumif;ç tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;\ vIyf&Sm;jcif;iSmvnf;aumif; jzpfay\/ y#dordÇ'g r\*f ygVdawmfü þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

0iof uaf v\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk jzpaf om EmS o;Dzsm;-EvS ;Hk-csu[f al om xxkd tkd &yof Ykd owjdzihf tpOaf vQmuíf vukd af eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f rrd \d u,kd wf iG ;f tZÑwbå uof YkdysUHviG íhf oGm;aom pdwfaMumifh udk,fonfvnf;aumif; pdwfonfvnf;aumif; ylyefjcif;ESifhwuG jzpfukefonf vnf;aumif;ç tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;ü wkefvIyfukefonfvnf;aumif; jzpfaewwfukef\/ xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; jzpfaom csuf-ESvkH;-ESmoD;zsm;[laom xdkxdkt&yfodkY owdjzifh tpOfavQmufí vdkufaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f jyify A[d'¨ü ysHUvGifhíoGm;aom pdwf aMumifh udk,fonfvnf;aumif; pdwfonfvnf;aumif; ylyefjcif;ESifhwuG jzpfukefonfvnf;aumif; tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;ü wkefvIyfukefonfvnf;aumif; jzpfaewwfukef\/(y#doH-165/) xdkaMumifh tEkAE¨emenf;jzifh tmemygeur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;ESvkH;oGif;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf

onf ESmoD;zsm;-ESvkH;-csufç csuf-ESvkH;-ESmoD;zsm; [laom 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ tp-tv,ftqkH; jzpfonfh xdkxdkt&yfodkY owdjzifh tpOfavQmufí vdkufonf\ tpGrf;jzifh ESvkH;roGif;tyfay/ pifppfaomfum; zkoemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç Xyemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; ESvkH;oGif;&rnf jzpfonf/

\*Pemen;f\ tprG ;fjzi hftmemygeur|® me;fu kdEvS ;HkoiG ;fyçHk tEAk Ee¨ men;f\ tprG ;fjzi hftmemyge ur|® me;fu kdEvS ;HkoiG ;fyrHk sm; to;Dtjcm; xi&f mS ;&odS uohJ Ykdzok emen;f\ tprG ;fjzi hftmemygeur|® me;fukd

ESvkH;oGif;ykHç Xyemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;ykH toD;tjcm;r&Sday/ a&wGufjcif; \*Pemen;fEiS vhf n;faumi;fç tpOvf ukd jfci;f tEAk Ee¨ men;fEiS vhf n;faumi;f ui;fí tpOtf wikd ;f zok em enf; oufouftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç Xyemenf; oufouftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; tmemygeur®|mef;udk

ESvkH;oGif;ykH tpDtpOfum; r&Sday [lvdkonf/

,if;odkYjzpfaomf xdrIxif&Sm;&m Xmeü 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkYudk ½Ijcif;[laom zkoem enf;ESifh uif;í tyÜempsmef[laom Xyemenf;tm;jzifh tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf r&Sd ouohJ Ykd tvm;wyl i f zok emen;fEiS hf ui;fí a&wuG jfci;f \*Pemen;ftm;jzivhf n;f tmemygeur|® me;f udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf r&Sdonfom r[kwfavm[lrl - r&Sdonfum; rSef\/ odkYaomf a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;jcif;\ rlvtajccHtusqkH; taMumif;&if;wpf&yf jzpaf omaMumi hf y"metm;jzi hf a&wuG jfci;f \*Pemen;f[ k ½yI mG ;EvS ;HkoiG ;fy Hk en;fpepwf pcf tk jzp f ,tl yf ouJhodkY xdkYtwl tpOfvdkufí ½Ijcif; tEkAE¨emenf;udkvnf; tyÜempsmef[laom Xyemenf;\ rlv blw tajccH tusqkH;aom taMumif;&if;wpf&yfjzpfí y"metm;jzifh tEkAE¨emenf;[k oD;oefYenf; wpfenf;tjzpf ,lxm;jcif; jzpfayonf/ taMumif;rl tpOfvdkufí ½Ijcif;[laom xdktEkAE¨emenf;ESifh uif;í tyÜempsmef[laom Xyem\ rjzpfoifh rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifhyif jzpfonf/ tmemygeówdbm0em vkyfief;cGifonf xdrIxif&Sm;&mXmeü 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk

EvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;f[al om zok emen;fEiS hfui;fí rjzpEf ikd of n frui;fpaumi;fon freS af omvf n;f a&wuG jfci;f \*Pemen;fEiS hf tpOvf ukd íf ½jIci;f tEAk Ee¨ men;fwuYkd okd m rvl bwl taMumi;f&i;fpp f jzpaf omaMumihf y"metjzpfjzifh ,lí a&wGufjcif; (= \*Pem) enf;ç tpOfvdkufí ½Ijcif; (= tEkAE¨em) enf;rS wpfyg; zkoemenf; Xyemenf;wdkY\ y"metjzpf r&Sdonfudk jyvdkí ---- ]]a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh tmemygeur|® me;fu kdEvS ;HkoiG ;fyçHk tpO fvukd íf ½jIci;f tEAk Ee¨ men;f\ tprG ;fjzi hftmemygeur|® me;fukd EvS ;HkoiG ;fyrHk sm; to;Dtjcm; xi&f mS ;&odS uohJ Ykdzok emen;f\ tprG ;fjzi hftmemygeur|® me;fu kdEvS ;HkoiG ;fyçHk Xyemen;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf tmemyge ur|® me;fu kd EvS ;HkoiG ;fy Hk to;Dtjcm; r&adS y}}[ k t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-272/ r[m#D-1-329-330/)

]]zkoemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;ykHç Xyemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh tmemyge ur|® me;fu kd EvS ;HkoiG ;fyçHk to;Dtjcm; r&ydS g}}[al om pum;&yjfzivhf n;f ---- 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v\ xdrIxif&Sm;&mXmeü 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk a&wGufjcif;[laom \*Pem-zkoemjzifh tmemyge ur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;ykH &SdouJhodkY xdkYtwl 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tpOfvdkufí ½Ijcif; = tEkAE¨emenf;udk MuOfí Xyemenf;oufouf zkoemenf;oufoufjzifh tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;ykH tpDt&ifonf xif&Sm;r&Sd[k jyawmfrlvdkaom t|uxmq&mawmfonf a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk ½kyfodrf;í tMuifa&GUavmuf tyÜempsmefonf rjzpfay:vmao;? xdka&GUavmufaom umvywfvkH; 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tpOfvdkufí ½Ijcif; tEkAE¨emenf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç xdkodkY 0ifoufav xuG of uaf vu kdtpOvf ukd íf ½&I mü 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v\ xrd xI i&f mS ;&mXmeüomvQi f awUGxd aeaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudkom ESvkH;oGif;jcif; (= zkoem) enf;jzifhvnf;aumif; tmemyge ur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;jcif;udk jyKvkyftyf\/ tyÜempsmefw&m;onf xif&Sm;pGm jzpfay:í vmvwf

aomfum; tEkAE¨emenf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç Xyemenf;jzifhvnf;aumif; tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif; jcif;udk jyKonfrnf\[laom teufoabmudk jytyfayonf/

,i;fo Ykdzok emen;f Xyemen;fw\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hftmemygeur|® me;fu kdEvS ;HkoiG ;f ½yI mG ;y Hkto;Dtjcm; r&SdygbJvsuf tb,faMumifh tmemygevkyfief;cGifudk tusOf;jyqdk&m Oa'´o pum;pOfü zkoemESifh XyemwuYkd kd to;Dtjcm;,xl m;tyyf goen;f[ k ar;jre;fz,G &f m &vdS mjye\f / atmuyf gtwikd ;f t|uxm q&mawmfu ajzqdkxm;awmfrlayonf/

1/ \*Pem-zkoem

### 2/ tEkAE¨em-zkoem-Xyem

zk|zk||maea,0 ye \*aPaEÅm \*Pem, p zkoem, p reod ua&mwd/ waw¬0 \*PeH y#doH[&dwGm aw owd,m tEkAE¨aEÅm tyÜem0aoe p pdwåH XayaEÅm tEkAE¨em, p zkoem, p

Xyem, p reod ua&mwDwd 0kpöwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-272/)

1/ trSefpifppfaomfum; 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xd&m xd&m t&yfüomvQif a&wGufonf &Sdaomf odkYr[kwf a&wGufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf \*Pemen;fjzivhf n;faumi;fç zkoemenf;jzifh vnf;aumif; tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;onf rnf\/

2/ x0kd iof uaf v xuG of uaf v\ x&d m x&d m t&yüf omvQi fa&wuG jfci;f \*Pemen;fu kdacguxf m; vdkufí ½kyfodrf;vdkufí xdk0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk owdjzifh tpOfavQmufí vdkufvsuf rjywf ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyaf eaomvf n;faumi;fç tyeÜ mpsme f jzpaf y:vmEikd af vmuaf om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf xivf m wdkif;aom tvGefMunfvifawmufyvsuf&Sdaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yf pmG uyíf xm;Eikd af omvf n;faumi;f tEAk Ee¨ men;fjzivhf n;faumi;fç zok emen;fjzivhf n;faumi;fç Xyem enf;jzifhvnf;aumif; tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;onf rnf\[k ac:qdktyfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-272/ r[m#D-1-330/)

þtxufyg owfrSwfcsufrsm;t& ---- 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xdrI xif&Sm;&mae&muom apmifhí 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif tpOfvdkufí ½IyGm; ESvkH;oGif;&rnf[k vdk&if;tcsufudk rSwfom;xm;ygav/ odkYaomf 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xdrIxif&Sm;&mXmeü owdjrJaomtcg 0ifoufav xGuf oufavwdkY\ t&Snf twdküf owdjrJatmif qufvufí BudK;pm;&rnf jzpfonf/ t&Snf twdküf owd cdkifjrJvmí tmemygeedrdwfay:vmcJhaomfvnf;aumif;ç t&Snf twdküf owdcdkifjrJaeygvsuf Mumjrifh pGm tm;xkwfaomfvnf; tmemygeedrdwfonf ray:jzpfaecJhaomfvnf;aumif; tEkAE¨emenf;t& 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vw\Ykd tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hku kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; oad tmi f 0iof uaf v xGufoufav xdrIxif&Sm;&mae&muom apmifhí 0ifoufav xGufoufavaemufodkY tpOfvdkufí ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;yg/ þodkY ½IyGm;&mü t|uxmrsm;u atmufyg Oyrmrsm;jzifh t"dyÜg,f qdkvdk&if; teuf oabmrsm; xif&Sm;atmif &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;ayonf/

### y\*Fkavmyrm = olqGHU Oyrm

oql UHGon f yck ujfzi hf jrL;x;laysmyf g;aeMuuek af om om;trwd \Ykd yck uuf kd víJT x kd yck uwf ikd &f i;fü

omvQif xdkifaevsuf tpOfojzifh vmonfvnf;jzpfaom oGm;onfvnf;jzpfaom ykcufysOf\ ESpfzuf ukefaom tpGef;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç tv,fudkvnf;aumif; jrifawGUae\? odkYaomf ykcufysOf\ ESpfzuf ukefaom tpGef;wdkYESifh tv,fwdkYudk jrifjcif;iSm aMumifhMupdkufrI tm;xkwfrIum; r&Sday/ þOyrm twl a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf (rdcifEGm;r\ EdkYudk cdk;pdkYavh&Sdaom EGm;om;i,fudk csOf;uyf,SOfwGJí zGJUcsnf &mwdkifESifh wlaom) ESmoD;zsm; txufEIwfcrf;[laom tómo-yómo edrdwfwdkif&if;ü owd\ tpGrf;jzifh &yfwnfíç owdjrJatmif uyfxm;íç tómo-yómo (= 0ifoufav xGufoufav) wnf;[laom ykcufudk vTJíç tómo-yómoudk ½Iaom bm0empdwfudk csOf;uyf,SOfwGJí zGJUcsnf&m wdkifESifhwlaom xdkESmoD;zsm; txufEIwfcrf;wnf;[laom tómo-yómoedrdwfwdkif&if;üomvQif 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk ½IyGm;okH;oyfwwfaom owdjzifh (owd\ tpGrf;jzifh) xdkifaevsufç tpOf ojzifh vmonfvnf; jzpfukefaom oGm;onfvnf; jzpfukefaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ xdrI xi&f mS ;&m (= z|k |me)t&yüf omvQi f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vw\Ykd tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;HkoYkd owjdzi hftpOvf ukd of n fjzpíf vn;faumi;fç x0kd iof uaf v xuG of uaf vw\Ykd x&d mXmeü 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vu kd½yI mG ;ww fEvS ;HkoiG ;fwwaf om bm0empwd uf kdxm;onjfzpíf vn;faumi;f 0iof uaf v xGufoufavudk ½I\/ odkYaomf xdk0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk jrifjcif;iSm aMumifhMupdkufrI tm;xkwfrIum; r&Sday/ þum; y\*Fkavmyrm (= olqGHU Oyrm) wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-272/)

### a'g0g&dulyrm = wHcg;apmifh Oyrm

wcH g;apmiohf n f NrKdUwiG ;füvn;faumi;fç NrKdUjyiüf vn;faumi;f ]]oiof n f tb,tf rn f &odS en;f? tb,ft&yfrSrlvnf; vmoenf;? oif\ vufxJürlvnf; tb,ft&m0w¬Kenf;}}- þodkY ponfjzifh rpkHprf; rppfaq;ay/ rSefayonf ---- xdk NrdKUwGif;ü vSnfhvnfol NrdKUjyif NrdKUyü vSnfhvnfol xdkolwdkY\ vufxJü yg&Sdaom vufeufb@mwdkYonf xdkwHcg;rSL; wHcg;apmifh\ wm0ef0wå&m;rsm; r[kwfMuay/ pifppfaomfum; -- wHcg;0odkY a&mufvSm a&mufvSmaom oludkomvQif pkHprf;ppfaq;ouJhodkY -- þOyrm twlomvQif þa,m\*g0p& &[ef;\ twGif;odkY (= ESmoD;zsm;rS csufodkYwdkifatmif twGif;bufodkY) 0iof mG ;aom avwoYkd nvf n;faumi;fç EmS o;Dzsm;\ jyiyf o YkdxuG cf mG omG ;aom avwoYkd nvf n;faumi;f ½I&efwm0efum; r[kwfMuavukef/ ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;wnf;[laom wHcg;0odkY a&muf vSm a&mufvSmaom tómo-yómo = 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonfomvQif ½I&ef wm0ef 0wå&m;wdkY jzpfMuukefonf -- [k rSwfom;xm;ygav/ þum; wHcg;apmifh Oyrmwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-1-273/ y#doH-|-2-96/)

wpfzef y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmfü atmufyg vT-Oyrmudkvnf; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/

### uuplyrm = vT Oyrm

edrdwåH tómoyómom? tem&r®Parupdwåó/ tZmeawmp wa,m "ar®? bm0emEkyvAÇwd/

edrdwåH tómoyómom? tem&r®Parupdwåó/

Zmeawmp wa,m "ar®? bm0em OyvAÇwDwd/ (y#doH-169/ 0dok'¨d-1-273/)

erd wd åEdÅ OyedAE¨eedrdwHå emodu\*H¾ rkcedrdwHå 0g/ tem&rP® arupwd óåmw d tómoyómomeH {uu©aP tyÜ0wåeawm {uó pdwåó wa,myd tm&r®PH e a[mEÅd? edrdawåe o[ tómaom yómaom 0gwd a'Ga,0 {uu©aP tm&r®PH a[mEDÅwd taw¬m/ tZmeawm p wa,m "ar®wd edrdwåH tómaom yómaomwd £ar wa,m "ar® tm&r®Pu&P0aoe t0dE´EÅó/

(0drwd-1-216-217/)

= (1) tómo-yómoudk ½Iaom bm0empdwfudk zGJUcsnf&mXme jzpfaom ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txuEf wI cf r;f[al om erd wd of nvf n;faumi;fç (2) 0iof uaf vç (3) xuG of uaf vwoYkd nvf n;faumi;f þokH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf wpfckaom pdwf\ tm½kHum; r[kwfMuavukef/ xdkodkYyif r[kwfMu ukefaomfvnf; okH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYudk tm½kHrlaomtm;jzifh rodooltm; tmemygeówdorm"d bm0emudk r&tyfay/

«rwS cf su f---- 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonfum; wpfckaom pdwåu©P\ twGif;ü NydKifwl rjzpfMuaomaMumifh edrdwf-0ifoufav-xGufoufav[laom okH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf wpfck aom pdwf\ tm½kHum; rjzpfEdkifMuay/ wpfckaompdwfu okH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYudk NydKifwl rod Edkifay/ edrdwfESifh tómoonfvnf;aumif;ç edrdwfESifh yómoonfvnf;aumif; wpfckaom pwd uå P© twiG ;fü wpcf ak om pwd \f opd &mtm½ HkjzpEf ikd Mfuayon/f otYkd wuG f wpcf ak om pwd uå P© twGif;ü okH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf NydKifwl rjzpfMuaomaMumifh wpfckaom pdwf\ odp&mtm½kH rjzpfEdkifMuukefaomfvnf; emempdwåu©P (= toD;toD;aom pdwåu©P)\um; odp&mtm½kH jzpfEdkif Muonf[k qdkvdkonf/ þpum;udk y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY rqdkufrD tcsdefudk &nfí qdkonf[kvnf; rSwf om;yg/ pmrsufESm-346-347 - Munfhyg/»

(1) tómo-yómoudk ½Iaom bm0empdwfudk zGJUcsnf&mXmejzpfaom ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txuEf wI cf r;f[al om erd wd of nvf n;faumi;fç (2) 0iof uaf vç (3) xuG of uaf vwoYkd nvf n;faumi;f þokH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf wpfckaom pdwf\ odp&mtm½kH r[kwfukef? xdkodkYyif odp&m tm½kH r[wk uf ek af omvf n;f o;Hkyg;uek af om w&m;wuYkd kdood otl m;omvQi ftmemygeówod rm"bd m0emukd

&tyfay\/ (y#doH-169/) wpfzef y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmfü atmufygtwdkif; tar;tajzrsm; jyKvkyfvsuf tmemygevkyfief;

cGifudk qufvufí &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;tyfayonf/

1/ þw&m;okH;yg;wdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif wpfckaom pdwf\ odp&mtm½kH r[kwfukefoenf;/

2/ þw&m;okH;yg;wdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü rxifonf r[kwfukef oenf;/

3/ tb,fodkYvQif pdwfysHUvGifhjcif;odkY ra&mufoenf;/

4/ tb,of vYkd Qi ftmemygeówod rm"bd m0emu kdtm;xwk af om 0&D ,d onvf n;f xi&f mS ;oen;f/

5/ tb,fodkYvQif eD0&Pudk y,fcGmwwfaom psmefudkvnf; NyD;apoenf;/

6/ tb,fodkYvQif oHa,mZOfudk y,fwwfaom r\*fudk &oenf;/

Oyrmtm;jzifh nDñGwfaom ajrjyifü opfwkH;udk csxm;\/ xdkopfwkH;udk a,mufsm;onf vTjzifh jzwfav&m\/ (wpfbufxdk;vTjzifh wpfa,mufwnf; opfwkH;udk jzwfaeonfudk &nf&G,fxm;onf[k rSwfyg/) opfwkH;ü xdaom vToGm;wdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh a,mufsm;\ owdonf xif\? rdrd\ teD;odkY (rdrdbufodkY) vmaom vToGm;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç wpfbufodkY oGm;aom vToGm;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; ESvkH; roGif;ay/ ESvkH;roGif;aomfvnf; rdrd\teD;odkY (rdrdbufodkY) vmaom vToGm;ç wpfbufodkY oGm;aom vToGm;wdkYonf rxifonfum; r[kwfukef (vToGm;wdkYudk rodonf r[kwfukef odukef\[k qdkvdkonf)/ opfwkH;udk jzwfaom 0D&d,onfvnf; xif&Sm;\? opfwkH;udk jzwfjcif; vkHYvudkvnf; NyD;pD;ap\/

1/ nDñGwfaom ajrtjyifü csxm;tyfaom opfwkH;uJhodkY þtwl owdjzifh zGJUcsnftyfaom 0if oufav xGufoufavwdkY\ xd&mXme jzpfaom ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;[laom edrdwfudk rSwftyf\/ (opfwkH;ESifh edrdwf wlonf [l\/)

2/ voT mG ;wuYkd ohJ Ykd þtw l 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vwuYkd kd rwS tf yuf ek \f / (voT mG ;EiS hf 0iof uaf v xGufoufav wlonf [l\/)

3/ (u)opfwkH;ü xdaom vToGm;wdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh a,mufsm;\ owdonf xifouJhodkY (vToGm; xd&m opfwkH;üom pdwfudk pdkufxm;ouJhodkY[k qdkvdkonf) ç

( c ) qGJvdkufojzifh rdrdbufodkYvmaom vToGm;ç wGef;vdkufojzifh wpfbufodkYoGm;aom vToGm;udk ESvkH;roGif;ouJhodkY ç

( \* ) qGJvdkufojzifh rdrdbufodkY vmaom vToGm;ç wGef;vdkufojzifh wpfbufodkY oGm;aom vToGm; wdkYonf rxifonfvnf; r[kwfukefouJhodkY ç

(C)opfwkH;udk jzwfaom 0D&d,onfvnf; xif&Sm;ouJhodkY ç

( i ) opfwkH;udk jzwfjcif; vkHYvudkvnf; NyD;pD;apouJhodkY ç

þ OyrmtwlyifvQif ----

(u)a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmof n f EmS o;Dzsm;üvn;faumi;fç orYkd [wk f txuEf wI cf r;fzsm;üvn;f aumif; owdudk a&S;½Ixm;í xdkifae\/

( c ) twGif;odkY 0ifvmukefaom 0ifoufavç tyodkY xGufoGm;ukefaom xGufoufavwdkYudk EvS ;Hk roiG ;fuek /f (0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v omG ;&mvr;faMumi;f[ kac:qtkd yaf om twiG ;f buf tjyifbufodkY tpOfavQmufí pdwfvdkuf roGm;jcif;udk qdkvdkonf/)

( \* ) twGif;odkY 0ifvmukefaom 0ifoufavç tyodkY xGufoGm;ukefaom xGufoufavwdkYonf todÓPfü rxifonfum; r[kwfukef? xifukefonfomwnf;/

(C) 0D&d,onf xif\?

( i ) psmefudkvnf; NyD;ap\?

( p ) oHa,mZOfudk y,fwwfaom r\*fudkvnf; &\? (q) y"me rnfaom 0D&d,onfvnf; jzpf\/ y"me-[lonf tb,fenf;? tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ udk,fonfvnf;aumif;

pdwfonfvnf;aumif; tmemygeówdorm"d bm0emuHtm; avsmf\? þum; y"me rnf\/ ya,m\*-[lonf tb,fenf;? tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf pdwfnpfEGrf;aMumif; jzpof n hfpsmerf \*zf vkd \f twm;tq;D tywd tf yi f jzpof n hfOyuadú vo e0D &PwuYkd kdy,pf eG tYf yuf ek \f ? 0dwufwdkYonf Nidrf;ukef\? þum; ya,m\*rnf\/

0daoo-[lonf tb,fenf;? tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvftm; oHa,mZOfwdkYonf aysmufukef\? tEko,"mwfwdkYonf uif;ukef\? þum; 0daoo rnf\/ þodkYvQif edrdwfç tómoç yómo - þw&m;okH;yg;wdkYonf wpfckaom pdwf\ tm½kHum;

r[kwfukef? xdkodkY wpfckaompdwf\ tm½kH rjzpfvSnfhjim;vnf; þokH;yg;wdkYonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\

ÓPf0ü rxifonfum; r[kwfukef? xifygukef\/ tu,fíwnf; rxifjim;rl tmemygeur®|mef;tm½kHrS tjcm;tm½kHodkY pdwfysHUvGifhrI jzpfayawmh rn?f tmemygeów d orm"bd m0emu kdNy;Dp;Dapwwaf om 0&D ,d onvf n;f rxijfzpaf wmrh n?f e0D &P tnptf aMu;u kdy,cf mG wwaf om prG ;ftm;&adS om orm"ud kdaqmiwf waf om jzpaf pwwaf om bm0em udk tm;xkwfjcif; ya,m\*udkvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rNyD;pD;apEdkifjzpfawmhrnf/ xdkodkYum;r[kwf edrdwfç tómoç yómo ---- þw&m;okH;yg;wdkYonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü xifygukef aomaMumifhyifvQif pdwfonfvnf; rysHUvGifh wnfMunfpGm jzpfcJh\? tmemygeówd orm"dbm0emudk NyD;pD;apwwfaom vkHYv0D&d,onfvnf; xifygcJh\? eD0&PtnpftaMu;udk y,fcGmwwfaom pGrf;tif &Sdaom orm"dudk aqmifwwf jzpfapwwfaom bm0emudk tm;xkwfjcif; ya,m\*udkvnf; a,m\*g0p& y\*k K¾dvof nf Ny;Dp;DapEikd of n fjzpcf \hJ ? oaH ,mZOuf kdy,of wwf waf om tqiqhf iahf om avmu Davmu-k wå&m \*kPfaus;Zl;txl;udkvnf; &&SdEdkifayonf jzpfcJh\/ (y#doH-169-170/ jynf-2-248-249-Munfh?)

tmemygeówd ,ó? y&dykPÖm okbm0dwm/ tEkykAHÁ y&dpdwm? ,xm Aka'¨e a'odwm/

aom £rH avmuH ybmaowd? tAÇm rkawåm0 pEd´rm/ (y#doH-170/)

= tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emudk or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;jyo qdkqkH;rxm;awmfrl onthf wikd ;f t&nS tf w kdtp&adS om (16)rsK;daom tptD &ijfzi hftpOtf wikd ;f xu0f e;fusi favvh mty\f ? aumi;fpmG ymG ;apty\f ? xokd Ykd ymG ;rsm;on hf twuG af Mumi hf (16)rsK;daom 0wK¬w\Ykd jynphf jHkci;fjzi hf tcsi;f cyfodrf; jynfhpkHatmifusifhaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf þcE¨mig;yg;paom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg& avmuudk qD;ESif;-jrLwdrf-ol&def-rD;cdk;-npfrsKd; t00rS uif;pifyvsuf vGwfajrmufvmaom vrif;uJhodkY ynmta&mif ÓPfwefaqmifjzifh xGef;ajymifxdefvuf NydK;NydK;jyufvQif vpufEIef;wl wnfaeEkdifaom wifhw,fapEdkifaom [l\/ (y#doH-170/)

yórÇ,H = Nidrf;atmifusifhykH

tmemyge yxrpwkuúwGif tusKH;0ifaom trSwf (4)usifhpOfjzpfonfh 0ifoufav xGufouf-

avudk Nidrf;atmif usifhykHudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/

yórÇ,H um,ocFg&H tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ yórÇ,H um,ocFg&H yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

= 0ifoufav[k qdktyfaom um,ocFg&udk csKyfNidrf;apvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

= xGufoufav[k qdktyfaom um,ocFg&udk csKyfjidrf;apvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/ um,ocgF&EÅd tómoyómoH/ aom [d pdwåork|maemyd ormaem u&Zum,yÜ#dA'¨-

0kwådwm, awe ocF&D,wDwd um,ocFga&mwd 0kpöwd/ a,m ye ]]um,ocFga&m 0pDocFga&m}}wd {0rm\*awm um,ocgFa&m apwemvua© Pm owyd d'gG&E½Å yk wÜ ,då Ha,b,k s0wk ,då m wA[Á vk 0wk ,då m p um,'Gga&e vud©awm? aom £" em"dayÜawm/ (r[m#D-1-322/) um,ocFg&[lonfum; tómo-yómo = 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk qdkvdkonf/ rSefay

on f ---- þ0ifoufav-xGufoufavonf pdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vm&onfh pdwåZ½kyf jzpfaomfvnf; u&Zum, trnf&aom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfESifh qufpyfíom jzpfjcif;oabm &SdaomaMumifh xdku&Z um,onf jyKjyiftyfaomaMumifh ,if;0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk um,ocFg&[lí ac:qdktyf avonf/

þü tvrkd &tdS yaf om um,ocgF&um; ]]um,ocgFa&m 0poD cgFa&m}} (r-1-67/)[íl þovYkd Qif

ygVdawmfrsm;üvm&Sdaom apwemvQif rSwfaMumif; vu©Pm&Sdaom (= apwemjy"mef;aom pdwfapwodufudk w&m;udk,faumuf,l&aom) 0pD'Gg& raem'Gg&[laom tjcm;tjcm;aom 'Gg&ü jzpfjcif;&Sdaomf vn;fç um,'gG&ü tjzprf sm;aomaMumi hfum,'gG&ü tBurd rf sm;pmG jzpjfci;faMumi hfa,b,k sen;ftm;jzihf um,'Gg&jzifh rSwfom;tyfaom tMuif um,ocFg&onf &Sd\? xdk apwemum,ocFg&udkum; þü tvdkr&Sdtyfay/ (r[m#D-1-322/) tómo-yómo tqifhqifh csKyfNidrf;ykHESifh ywfoufí 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmwGif þodkY azmfjy xm;\ ---- ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom 0ifoufav[k qdktyfaom um,ocFg&udk csKyfNidrf;apvsuf 0ifouf avu dk jzpfaptHh[k tm;xkwfí usifh\/

½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom xGufoufav[k qdktyfaom um,ocFg&udk csKyfNidrf;apvsuf xGufouf avudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\ - [lonfum; ----

½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom um,ocFg&[laom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk Nidrf;apvsuf wpfzef Nidrf;apvsuf csKyfapvsuf 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;tHh? xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwftHh[k usifh\/ ---- þodkY qdkvdkayonf/

### MoVm&du - okckr - yó'¨d

xpkd um;&yüf 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vw\Ykd MoVm&ud = ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;frjIzpyf çHk ock rk = ord af rUG

El;nHhrI jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç yó'¨d = Nidrf;at;ykHudkvnf;aumif; þodkY odygav/ þ a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmf\ oEÅmef0,f a&S;,cif tmemygeur®|mef;udk tm;rxkwfrDumvü

u&Zum, trn&f aom ½yk wf &m;taygi;fonvf n;faumi;f pwd of nvf n;faumi;f yiyf e;fjci;f&udS ek \f / = ylyefrIESifhwuG jzpfukef\? ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;ukef\/ udk,fpdwfESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkY\ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;onf\ tjzpof n f tx;lojzi hf rNird ;fat;vwaf om f 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vwoYkd nvf n;f ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;f Muukef\/ tm;BuD;ukef ½kefY&if;ukefonf jzpfí jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufavjzifh

ESmacgif;onf rqHh jzpfae\/ yg;pyf cHwGif;aygufjzifh 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;vsuf xGufoufavudk

½SLxkwfvsuf wnfae&\/ aemufwpfrsKd;aomfum; ---- tMuiftcgü xdka,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmf\ u&Zum, ac: ½kyfw&m;

taygif;onfvnf;aumif; (= udk,fonfvnf;aumif;) pdwfonfvnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;tyfukefonf = ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,xl m;tyuf ek of n f jzpuf ek \f / xtkd cgü xokd Ykd ÓPjfzi hf ord ;fqn;fxm;ty f yikd ;fjcm;

,lxm;tyfukefaom udk,fpdwfESpfyg;wdkYonf Nidrfoufukefonf txl;ojzifh Nidrfoufukefonfjzpfvm Muukef\/ xdk udk,fpdwfESpfyg;wdkYonf txl;ojzifh Nidrfoufukefonf&Sdaomf 0ifoufav-xGufoufav wdkYonf El;nHhukefonfjzpfí odrfarGUukefonfjzpfí jzpfay:vmMuukef\? &Sdao;oavm? r&SdawmhNyD avm[k þodkY pl;prf;&SmazGtyfonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom tjcif;t&modkY a&muf&SdvmMuukef\/

(0dok'¨d-1-266/)

«þtxuyf g t|uxmpum;&y\f qvkd &kd i;fum; þowYkd n;f/ tmemygeur|® me;fu kdtm;rxwk rf D tcsdefumvydkif;üum; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf udk,fpdwfESpfyg;wdkYudk rodrf;qnf;&ao;onf rnf\/

]]edoD'wd yv’uø tmbkZdwGm OZkH um,H yPd"m, = txufydkif; cE¨mudk,fudk ajzmifhajzmifhxm;í wifyv’ifacGvsuf xdkifae\/}}- [laom þygVdawmfpum;&yfjzifh tmemygeur®|mef;udk tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ udk,fudk odrf;qnf;ykHudk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

]]y&drkcH ow d HOy|aywGm = tmemygeur®|mef;tm½kHodkY a&S;½I owdudk jzpfap wnfapí}} ----

[laom þygVdawmfpum;&yfjzifh pdwfudk odrf;qnf;ykHudk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ tmemygeur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf txufydkif; cE¨mudk,fudk ajzmifhajzmifh

xm;í wifyv’ifacGxdkifaejcif;jzifh udk,fudk odrf;qnf;vsufç tmemygeur®|mef;tm½kHodkY a&S;½SL owdudk jzpfapjcif; wnfapjcif;jzifh pdwfudk odrf;qnf;vsuf tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm; xkwfonf&Sdaomf udk,fpdwfESpfyg;wdkYonf NidrfoufvmMuukef\? txl;ojzifh NidrfoufvmMuukef\/

Nidrfoufukef\ -- [laom pum;&yfü a&S;OD;pGm tjyifA[d'¨tm½kH trsKd;rsKd;odkY pdwfysHUvGifhrI r&Sdjcif; aMumi hf0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vwn;f[al om wpcf wk n;faom tm½&Hk odS n fjzpíf tmemygeur|® me;f u kdÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;fNy;D jzpvf waf om fxbkd m0empwd of n fNird of uvf m\? tx;lojzi hfNird of uvf m\? xdkodkY bm0empdwfonf Nidrfouf txl;ojzifh NidrfoufvmaomaMumifhyifvQif xdkNidrfouf txl;ojzifh Nidrfoufaom bm0empdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuukefaom rsm;jym;vSukefaom pdwåZ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf vn;f aygyh g;vmMuuek \f ? E;lnvHh mMuuek \f tmemygeówod rm"bd m0emtrüI cnhH m;on\f tjzpof Ykd a&mu&f vdS mMuuek \f / xbkd m0empwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk wf &m;wtYkd m; avsmof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf <ui;faom urZ® ½yk f OwZk ½yk f tm[m&Z½yk of nvf n;f aygyh g;vmay\? E;lnvHh may\? tmemygeówd orm"dbm0emtrIü cHhnm;onf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdvmay\/ þodkY pdwfonfvnf;aumif;ç uH pdwf Ow ktm[m& - taMumi;fw&m;av;yg;aMumi hfxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm&aom tm;v;Hkaom ½yk wf &m;taygi;f [laom ½lyum, = udk,fonfvnf;aumif; Nidrfoufonf? txl;ojzifh Nidrfoufonf jzpfvwfaomf xpkd wd Ef iS hf u&Zum, trn&f aom ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kd trjDSyKí jzpaf y:vmMuuek af om 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vwoYkd n f Nird of uaf om oabm&udS ek íf tpOof jzi hf E;lnohH n f omveG íf E;lnohH n f tx;l ojzifh El;nHhonfxuf omvGefí El;nHhukefonfjzpfí jzpfay:vmMuayukefonf/ (r[m#D-1-323/)»

Oyrmtm;jziuhf m; ---- ajy;Ny;Dí wnaf eaom a,musfm;tm;ç orYkd [wk f awmirf rS vl n;f ouqf i;f í wnfaeaom a,mufsm;tm;ç odkYr[kwf av;vHaom 0efxkyf0efydk;udk OD;acgif;xufrS csíwnfae aom a,musfm;tm; ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;fuek af om 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vwoYkd n f jzpaf y:aeMuuek \f ? ESmacgif;rqHh jzpfae\ (= ESmacgif;jzifh touf½SLí r0 jzpfae\)? cHwGif;jzifh 0ifoufavudk ½SLae& onfjzpfívnf;aumif;ç xGufoufavudk xkwfae&onf jzpfívnf;aumif; wnfae&\/ aemufwpfrsKd;aomfum; ---- tMuiftcgü þa,mufsm;onf xdkyifyef;jcif;udk y,fazsmufí a&csKd;

ívnf;aumif;ç a&aomufívnf;aumif; pdkaeaom ykqdk;udk &ifbwfay:ü wifxm;í at;jraom t&dyfatmufü avsmif;pufae\/ xdktcgü xdka,mufsm;tm; xdk0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf El;nHhvmukef\/ &Sdavoavm r&Sdavoavm[k þodkY pl;prf;&SmazGtyfonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom tjcif;t&modkY a&muf&Sdvmukef\/ þOyrmtwol mvQi f þa,m\*g0p& &[e;fawm\f a&;S,ci ftmemygeur|® me;fu kdtm;rxwk rf D

umvü u,kd of nvf n;faumi;fç pwd of nvf n;faumi;f yiyf e;fjci;f &udS ek \f = yyl erf EI iS whf u G jzpuf ek \f ? ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;ukef\/ udk,fpdwf ESpfyg;wdkY\ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;onf\ tjzpfonf txl;ojzifh rNidrf; vwfaomf 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonfvnf; ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;Muukef\/ tm;BuD;ukef ½kefY&if; ukefonfjzpfí jzpfay:vmMuukef\? ESmacgif;rqHh jzpfae\? cHwGif;jzifh 0ifoufavudk ½SLvsuf xGuf oufavudk xkwfvsuf wnfae&\/ aemufwpfrsKd;aomfum; ---- tMuiftcg xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ udk,fonfvnf;aumif;ç pwd of nvf n;faumi;f ord ;fqn;ftyuf ek \f ? ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,xl m;tyuf ek \f / xtkd cg xokd YkdÓPjfzihf odrf;qnf;xm;tyf ydkif;jcm;,lxm;tyfukefaom udk,fpdwfwdkYonf Nidrfoufukefonf txl;ojzifh Nidrf oufukefonf&Sdaomf 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf El;nhHukefonf jzpfí jzpfay:vmMuukef\? &Sdavoavm r&SdawmhNyDavm[k þodkY pl;prf; &SmazGtyfonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom tjcif;t&modkY a&muf&SdvmMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-266-267/)

### taMumif;jycsuf

xdkodkY jzpf&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;um; þodkYwnf;/ xdkxdk a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmef0,f a&S;,cif 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk rodrf;qnf;rD tcsdefü ½kefY&if; ½kefY&if;ukefaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom um,ocFg&wdkYudk Nidrf;aptHh[k ----

1/ yxrOD;pGm qifjcifjcif; = tmabm\* ç

2/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom um,ocFg&\ Nidrf;atmif aumif;pGm tzefwvJvJ qifhum qifhum a&S;½Iaqmifjcif; (= Nidrf;rIudk jzpfapjcif;) = orEmé [m& ç

3/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom um,ocFg&\ Nidrf;rIoabmudk pdwfESvkH;ü xm;jcif; = reod um& ç

4/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;atmif pl;prf;qifjcifjcif; = ypöa0u©Pmþ av;rsKd;aom oabmw&m;onfum; xif&Sm;r&Sdao;ay/ oaYkd om f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vu kdord ;fqn;faom ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,al om tcsed tf cgumv

üum; þav;rsK;daom oabmw&m;rsm;on f xakd ,m\*g0p& &[e;fawm\f oEmÅ eüf xi&f mS ;&adS eay\/ xdkaMumifh xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmef0,f 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom um,ocFg&wdkY udk rodrf;qnf;&ao;aom ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; r,l&ao;aom tcsdefumvxuf 0ifoufav xGufouf av[al om um,ocgF&wuYkd kdord ;fqn;faeaom ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,al eaom tcsed uf mvü 0iof uaf v xGufoufav[laom um,ocFg&onf ydkí odrfarGUEl;nHhrI &Sdaejcif; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-267/) xokd Ykd0iaf v xuG af von ford af rUGE;lnvhH maomtcg 0iaf v xuG af vu kdrQatmi f ½SLyg/ 0iaf v rsm;í xuG af ven;faom f aemuof Ykdvewf w\f / xuG af vrsm;í 0iaf v en;faom f a&;So Ykduek ;fww\f / owd&Sdap/

### MoVm&du - okckr

wpfzef 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü orxydkif; 0dyóemydkif;wdkYü MoVm&du = ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;ykHç okckr

= odrfarGUEl;nHhykHrsm;udkvnf; atmufygtwdkif; qufvufí azmfjyxm;ayonf/

### 'DCbmPu-oH,kwåbmPuwdkY\ tqdk

1/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ t&Snf-twdkç tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;üvnf; MoVm&du = ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;ao;\/ yxrpsmef\ Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü okckr = odrfarGUEl;nhH\/

2/ xdkyxrpsmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufüvnf; ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;ao;\? yxrpsmef tcdkufüum; ydkí El;nhH\/

3/ yxrpsmef tcdkufüvnf;aumif;ç 'kwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufüvnf;aumif; ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;ao;\? 'kwd,psmef tcdkufüum; ydkí El;nHh\/

4/ 'kwd,psmef tcdkufüvnf;aumif;ç wwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufüvnf;aumif; ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;ao;\? wwd,psmef tcdkufü ydkí El;nhH\/

5/ wwd,psmef tcdkufüvnf;aumif;ç pwkw¬psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufüvnf;aumif; ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;ao;\? pwkw¬psmef tcdkufüum; tvGefEl;nhH odrfarGU\? rjzpfjcif;oabmodkYomvQif a&muf&SdoGm;ay\/ þodkY rSwfom;ygav/ pwkw¬ZÑmae twdokckarm tyÜ0wådar0 ygykPmwDwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-267/) þum; 'CD eud m,uf kdaqmiaf om 'CD bmPuç o,H wk eå ud m,uf kdaqmiaf om o,H wk bå mPu

rax&fjrwfwdkY\ tvdkwnf;/

### rZÑdrbmPuwdkY\ tqdk

rZÑdredum,fudk aqmifaom rZÑdrbmPu rax&fjrwfwdkY\ tvdkum; ---- yxrpsmef tcdkufü

0ifoufav xGufoufavonf ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;\? 'kwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü odrfarGU El;nHh\ - [k þodkYvQif atmufatmufaom psmefxuf txuftxufaom psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufüvnf; omvGefí El;nhHrIudk tvdk&SdawmfrlMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-267/) cyfodrf;aom rax&fjrwfwdkY\ wlnDaom0g'

odkYaomfvnf; cyfodrf;ukefaom 'DCbmPu oH,kwåbmPu rZÑdrbmPuwdkY\ tvdktm;jzifh tómo-yómou kd rord ;fqn;f&ao;r D ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;r,&l ao;r D tcsed uf mvü jzpaf y:aeaom tómo-yómo[al om um,ocgF&on f tómo-yómou kd ord ;fqn;fNy;D&m ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm; ,Nly;D&mtcgü Nird ;fomG ;onof mwn;f/ tómo-yómou kdord ;fqn;fNy;D&m ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,Nly;D&m tcsdefumvü jzpfay: aeaom tómo-yómo[laom um,ocFg&onf yxrpsmef\ Oypm& orm"dtcdkufü Nidrf;oGm;onfomwnf;/ yxrpsmef\ Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom um,ocFg&onf yxrpsmeftcdkufü Nidrf;

oGm;onfomwnf;/ yxrpsmeftcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom um,ocFg&onf 'kwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü Nidrf;oGm;onfomwnf;/

'kwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom um,ocFg&onf 'kwd,psmef tcdkufü Nidrf;oGm;onfomwnf;/

'kwd,psmeftcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom um,ocFg&onf wwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü

Nidrf;oGm;onfomwnf;/ wwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom um,ocFg&onf wwd,psmef tcdkufü

Nidrf;oGm;onfomwnf;/ wwd,psmef tcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom um,ocFg&onf pwkw¬psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü

Nidrf;oGm;onfomwnf;/ pwkw¬psmef\ Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom um,ocFg&onf pwkw¬psmef tcdkufü Nidrf;oGm;onfomwnf;/ þum; a&S;OD;pGm orxbm0emydkif;ü tómo-yómo = um,ocFg&\ tqifhqifh Nidrf;yHkwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-267/)

### 0dyóemydkif;ü tqifhqifh Nidrf;ykH

wpfzef 0dyóemydkif;üvnf; 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ tqifhqifh ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;&mrS wpqf iNhfy;D wpqf i hf ord af rUGE;lníhH omG ;ywHk uYkd vkd n;f 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmwiG f quvf uíf azmjfyxm;\/ þazmjfycsuuf m; tmemygetvyk pf ce;fEiS hfywof uíf orxr S0yd óemo Ykdu;lomG ;yvHk n;f jzpaf yon?f wjznf;jznf; okckr jzpfoGm;ykHvnf; jzpfayonf/

1/ 0yd óemyikd ;füum; tómoyómourud® = 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m;upí ord ;fqn;fvakd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ½yk wf &m;u kd tO;Dríl ord ;fqn;fvvkd waf omf r[mbkwf"mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk rodrf;qnf;&ao;rD ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;r,l&ao;rD tcsdefumvü jzpf ay:aeaom tómo-yómo[laom um,ocFg&onf ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;\? r[mbkwf "mwfBuD; av;yg;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aeaom ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,laom tcsdefumvü jzpfay:aeaom tómo yómo um,ocFg&um; odrfarGUEl;nHhay\/ «pwk"mwkrkace 0dyóembdeda0oH oE¨m, 0kwåH = "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tOD;rlojzifh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyf-emrf aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;jcif;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí þr[mbkwf "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ae aom ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,laeaom tcsdeftcgumvü jzpfay:aeaom tómoyómo um,ocFg& um; odrfarGUEl;nHhay\ - [k t|uxmq&mawmf rdeYfqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-324/)»

2/ xdkum,ocFg&onfvnf; ½kefY&if;ao;\? Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;&m tcsdefumvü jzpfaom um,ocFg&onfum; ydkí El;nHhodrfarGU\/

3/ xdkum,ocFg&onfvnf; ½kefY&if;ao;\? ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;udk jcHKikHí odrf;qnf;&m tcsdefumvü jzpaf y:aeaom um,ocgF&um; yíkd E;lnohH rd af rUG\/ (bm0em, Oy½yl & d yPwD bm0awm = bm0em \ wpfqifhxuf wpfqifh tqifhqifh jrifhjrwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ r[m#D-1-324/)

4/ xukd m,ocgF&onvf n;f ½ek &Yf i;fao;\? emrwf &m;u kdord ;fqn;f&m tcsed uf mvü jzpaf y:aeaom um,ocFg&um; ydkí El;nHhodrfarGU\/

5/ xdkum,ocFg&onfvnf; ½kefY&if;ao;\? ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;&m tcsdeftcgumvü jzpfay: aeaom um,ocFg&um; ydkí El;nHhodrfarGU\/

6/ xukd m,ocgF&onvf n;f ½ek &Yf i;fao;\? ½yk ef mrwf \Ykd taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;f&m tcsed f tcg umvü jzpfay:aeaom um,ocFg&um; ydkí El;nHhodrfarGU\/

7/ xukd m,ocgF&onvf n;f ½ek &Yf i;fao;\? taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf wuaG om emr-f ½yk wf uYkd kd ord qf n;f

&m ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&m tcsdeftcgumvü jzpfay:íaeaom um,ocFg&um; ydkí El;nHhodrfarGU\/

8/ xukd m,ocgF&onvf n;f ½ek &Yf i;fao;\? taMumi;fw&m;EiS hfwuaG om ,i;f emr-f ½yk wf \Ykd tepd ö tjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&m[laom omrnvu©Pmudk tm½kHjyKí tedpö-'ku©tewå vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfaeaom 0dyóemÓPfydkif;ü ydkí El;nHh odrfarGU\/ (twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef-tZÑwå-A[d'¨-MoVm&du = tMurf;ç okckr = tEkç [De = t,kwfç yPDw = tjrwfç 'l& = ta0;ç oEÅdu = teD;[laom wpfq,fhwpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom cE¨mig;yg; (= ½kyfw&m;-emrfw&m;) wdkYudk tkyfpktvdkuf aygif;pkjcHKikHí vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifvsuf ½IyGm;okH;oyfaeaom uvmyor®oeydkif;udk &nfñTef;xm;ayonf/)

9/ xdkum,ocFg&onfvnf; ½kefY&if;ao;\? tm;enf;aom 'kAÁv 0dyóem[k ac:qdktyfaom O',AÁ,ÓPf b\*FÓPf b,ÓPf tm'De0ÓPfydkif;ü ydkí El;nHhodrfarGU\/

10/ xdkum,ocFg&onfvnf; ½kefY&if;ao;\? tm;aumif;aom Av00dyóem[k ac:qdktyfaom edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfpaom txufydkif; 0dyóemÓPfrsm;tcdkufü ydkí El;nHhodrfarGU\/ xdk0dyóemydkif;ü a&S;orxydkif;ü qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif;omvQif a&S;a&S;jzpfaom um,

ocgF&\ aemuaf emujfzpaf om um,ocgF& jzpaf y:vmaomtcg tqiqhf i hf Nird ;fat;ruI kd o&d ydS gav/ þqdkcJhNyD;onftwdkif; orxydkif; 0dyóemydkif;wdkYü um,ocFg&\ MoVm&du okckr = ½kefY&if;ykH odrfarGUEl;nHhykHudkvnf;aumif;ç yó'¨d = Nidrf;ykHudkvnf;aumif; od&Sdygav/

(0dok'¨d-1-266-268/ r[m#D-1-323-324/)

### y#dordÇ'gr\*f ygVdawmf\ &Sif;vif;csuf

y#dordÇ'gr\*f ygVdawmfüvnf; yórÇ,jzpfykHudk tar;tajzrsm; jyKvkyfvsuf atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (y#doH-183/)

½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;tHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm;xkwf oenf;? ½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwftHh[k tb,fodkYvQif tm; xkwfoenf;/ um,ocFg&wdkY[lonf tb,fonfwdkYenf;/

1/ &Snfaom 0ifoufavwdkYonf udk,fü jzpfukef\? «um,dumwd ½lyuma, b0g (y#doH-|-2113/ r[m#D-1-324) = u&Zum,[k ac:qdkaom blw½kyf-Oyg'g½kyf [laom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m; taygif;udk rSDí 0ifoufav (xGufoufav)wdkYonf jzpfay:vmMuukef\[k qdkvdkonf/» xdkw&m;wdkY onf (= xdk0ifoufavwdkYonf) udk,fESifh (= u&Zum,ac: ½kyfw&m;taygif;ESifh) pyfukefonfjzpfí = qufpyfvsuf jzpfaeMuukefonfjzpfí xdku&Zum,onf jyKjyiftyfaomaMumifh um,ocFg&wdkY rnfukef\/ xdkum,ocFg&wdkYudk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí csKyfaponf jzpfí Nidrf;jcif;odkY a&mufaponf jzpfí tm;xkwf\/ (½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&udk tqifhqifh El;nHhaprI csKyfaprIudk qdkvdkonf/)

2/ &Snfaom xGufoufavwdkYonf udk,fü (u&Zum, ac: ½kyfw&m;taygif;ü rSDí) jzpfukef\? xwkd &m;woYkd n f (= xxkd uG of uaf vwoYkd n)f u,kd Ef iS hf (= u&Zum, ac: ½yk wf &m;taygi;fEiS )hf pyuf ek f onfjzpfí = qufpyfvsuf jzpfaeMuukefonfjzpfí xdku&Zum,onf jyKjyiftyfaomaMumifh um, ocFg&wdkY rnfukef\? xdkum,ocFg&wdkYudk Nidrf;aponf jzpfí csKyfaponf jzpfí Nidrf;jcif;odkY a&mufap onf jzpfí tm;xkwf\/

3/ wdkaom 0ifoufavwdkYonf / y /

4/ wdkaom xGufoufavwdkYonf / y /

5/ 0ifoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif jyKusifhí xm;tyf ukefaom 0ifoufavwdkYonf / y /

6/ xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif jyKusifhí xm;tyf ukefaom xGufoufavwdkYonf udk,fü (= u&Zum, ac: ½kyfw&m;taygif;ü rSDí) jzpfukef\/ xdk w&m;wdkYonf (= tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif jyKusifhí xm;tyfukef aom xGufoufavwdkYonf) udk,fESifh (= u&Zum, ac: ½kyfw&m; taygif;ESifh) pyfukefonf jzpfí = qufpyfvsuf jzpfaeMuukefonfjzpfí xdku&Zum,onf jyKjyiftyfaomaMumifh um,ocFg&wdkY rnfukef\? xdkum,ocFg&wdkYudk Nidrf;aponfjzpfí csKyfaponfjzpfí Nidrf;jcif;odkY a&mufaponfjzpfí tm;xkwf\/

tMuifodkY oabm&Sdukefaom ½kefY&if;ukefaom um,ocFg&wdkYjzifh udk,fudk (= ½lyum,udk) ----

1/ tmerem= tMuif aemufrS a&S;½I (= aU&SodkY) ñGwfjcif;onfç

2/ 0derem = tMuif eHyg; ESpfzufodkY (= ab;ESpfzufodkY) ñGwfjcif;onf ç

3/ oEérem = tMuif aumif;pGm xuf0ef;usifodkY ñGwfjcif;onf wpfenf; - vGefpGm ñGwfjcif;onfç

4/ yPrem = tMuif aU&SrS aemufodkY ñGwfjcif;onfç

5/ £ÍÆem = tMuif pOf;i,f a&S;½I vIyfjcif;onfç

6/ zE´em = tMuif pOf;i,f eHyg;odkY vIyfjcif; (= wkefjcif;)onfç

7/ pvem = tMuif pOf;i,f xuf0ef;usif vIyfjcif;onfç

8/ yurÜem = tMuif pOf;i,f aemufodkY vIyfjcif;onf ----

&Sd\? xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom ½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;tHh[k tm;xkwf\? usifh\/ xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom ½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf xGufoufavudk

½SLxkwftHh[k tm;xkwf\? usifh\/ tMuifodkY oabm&Sdukefaom um,ocFg&wdkYjzifh udk,fudk ----

1/ tMuif aemufrS a&S;½I (= a&U SodkY) rñGwfjcif;onfç

2/ tMuif eHyg; ESpfzufodkY rñGwfjcif;onfç

3/ tMuif aumif;pGm xuf0ef;usifodkY rñGwfjcif;onfç

4/ tMuif aU&SrS aemufodkY rñGwfjcif;onfç

5/ tMuif pOf;i,f a&S;½I rvIyfjcif;onfç

6/ tMuif pOf;i,f eHyg;odkY rvIyfjcif;onfç

7/ tMuif pOf;i,f xuf0ef;usif rvIyfjcif;onfç

8/ tMuif pOf;i,f aemufodkY rvIyfjcif;onf ----

&Sd\? xokd Ykdoabm&adS om Nird of uaf om ord af rUGaom um,ocgF&u kdNird ;fapvsu f 0iof uaf vukd

½SLoGif;tHh[k tm;xkwf\? usifh\/ xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom Nidrfoufaom odrfarGUaom um,ocFg&udk

Nidrf;apvsuf xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwftHh[k tm;xkwf\? usifh\/ þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom tjym;tm;jzifh tvGef El;nHhodrfarGUaom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf 0if

oufavudk ½SLoGif;tHh[lí tu,fí tm;xkwfonf jzpftHh? usifhonfjzpftHh? tvGefEl;nHhodrfarGUaom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwftHh[lí tu,fítm;xkwfonf jzpftHh usifh onf jzpftHh? þodkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf ----

1/ 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tm½kHrlaomtm;jzifh uyfí odaom bm0empdwfudk jzpfapjcif; yGm;apjcif;onfvnf; rjzpfav&m/

2/ bm0empGrf;tm;aMumifh odrfarGUEl;nHhukefaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;oGm; jcif;aMumifh odrfarGUaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onfvnf; rjzpf av&m/

3/ 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifhyifvQif xdk0ifoufav xGufoufavvQif tm½kH &Sdaom bm0empdwfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tmemygeówdudkvnf; yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onf rjzpfav&m/

4/ xdkodkY tmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaom tmemygeówd\ rjzpfjcif;aMumifhyifvQif xdktmemygeówd ESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tmemygeówdorm"dudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onfvnf; rjzpfav&m/

5/ xtkd memygevQi ftm½&Hk adS om psmeof rmywuf kdynm&odS al wmaf umi;fwoYkd n f0ipf m;Eikd of nvf n;f rjzpfavukef&m/

6/ xdkodkY r0ifpm;Edkifjcif;aMumifh xdktmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaom psmeformywfrS xonfvnf; rjzpf avuek &f m/ ----

þum; apm'em pum;&yfwnf;/

þodkY qdktyfcJhNyD;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf 0ifoufavudk ½SLoGif;

tHh[k tu,fí tm;xkwfonfjzpftHh? usifhonfjzpftHh? um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf xGufoufavudk ½SLxkwftHh[k tu,fí tm;xkwfonf jzpftHh? usifhonfjzpftHh? þodkY ½kefY&if; ½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg& udk Nidrf;aponf csKyfaponf jzpfvwfaomf ----

1/ 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tm½kHrlaomtm;jzifh uyfíodaom bm0empdwfudk jzpfapjcif; yGm;apjcif;onfvnf; jzpfay&m\/

2/ bm0empGrf;tm;aMumifh odrfarGUEl;nHhukefaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf csKyfNidrf;oGm; ukefaomfvnf; 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onfvnf; jzpfay&m\/

3/ tmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaom bm0empdwfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tmemygeówdudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onfvnf; jzpfay&m\/

4/ tmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaom tmemygeówdESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tmemygeówdorm"dudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onfvnf; jzpfay&m\/

5/ ojYkdzp&f um; xtkd memygevQi f tm½&Hk adS om psmeof rmywuf kd ynm&odS al wmaf umi;fwoYkd n f 0ipf m; Muonfrlvnf; jzpfayukef&m\/

6/ xdkodkY 0ifpm;EdkifaomaMumifh xdktmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaom psmeformywfrS xEdkifonfrlvnf; jzpfayukef&m\/

,cif qdktyfcJhNyD;aom ½kefY&if; ½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&udk csKyfNidrf;apvsuf El;nHhodrfarGUonf xuf tvGefEl;nHhodrfarGUaom um,ocFg&udk yGm;apaom bm0emtpDt&ifudk tb,fuJhodkY rSwftyf ygoenf;[lrl ----

EIdif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrmtm;jzifhum; -- aMu;cGufudk acguftyfonf&Sdaomf a&S;OD;pGm ½kefY&if;

Mur;fwr;fuek af om towH oYkd n f jzpaf y:vmuek \f ? ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;fuek af om towH \Ykd tm½eHk rd wd uf kd (þtoHum; þodkY[k) aumif;pGm ,lxm;tyfjcif;aMumifh aumif;pGm ESvkH;oGif;rdjcif;aMumifh aumif;pGm pdwfü rSwfom;xm;tyfNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;ukefaom toHwdkYonf csKyfukefaomf vnf; xdkYaemuf odrfarGUao;i,faom tqifhqifhjrnfaom toHwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\/ odrfarGUao;i,faom tqifhqifhjrnfaom toHwdkY\ tm½kHedrdwfudk aumif;pGm ,lxm;tyfjcif; aMumifh aumif;pGm ESvkH;oGif;rdjcif;aMumifh aumif;pGm pdwfü rSwfom;xm;tyfNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh odrfarGUao;i,faom tqifhqifhjrnfaom toHonf csKyfoGm;aomfvnf; xdkaemuf odrfarGUaom toH tm½kHedrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom pdwfonf jzpfouJhodkY ---þOyrmtwlomvQif a&S;OD;pGm ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf jzpf

uek \f ? ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vw\Ykd tm½eHk rd wd uf kd aumi;fpmG ,xl m;tyjfci;f aMumifh aumif;pGm ESvkH;oGif;rdjcif;aMumifh aumif;pGm pdwfü rSwfom;xm;jcif;aMumifh ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf; aom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf csKyfukefaomfvnf; xdkaemuf odrfarGUaom 0ifoufav xGuf oufavwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\/ odrfarGUao;i,fukefaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ tm½kHedrdwfudk aumif;pGm ,lxm;tyf

jci;faMumi hfaumi;fpmG EvS ;HkoiG ;frjdci;faMumi hfaumi;fpmG pwd üf rwS of m;xm;jci;faMumi hford af rUGuek af om

0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf csKyfukefaomfvnf; xdkaemuf odrfarGUaom 0ifoufav xGufouf av tm½kHedrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom bm0empdwfonf jzpfay:ae\? ysHUvGifhjcif;odkY ra&muf&Sday/ þodkY jzpvf waf om f ----

1/ 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tm½kHrlaomtm;jzifh uyfí odaom bm0empdwfudk jzpfapjcif; yGm;apjcif;onfvnf; jzpf\/

2/ bm0empGrf;tm;aMumifh odrfarGUEl;nHhukefaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf csKyfNidrf;oGm; ukefaomfvnf; 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onfvnf; jzpf\/

3/ tmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaom tmemygeówdudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onfvnf; jzpf\/

4/ tmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaom tmemygeówdESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tmemygeówdorm"dudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onfvnf; jzpf\/

5/ odkYjzpfaomaMumifh xdktmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaompsmeformywfudk ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYonf 0ifpm;Muonfrlvnf; jzpfukef\/

6/ xokd Ykd0ipf m;Eikd uf ek af omaMumi hf xtkd memygevQi f tm½&Hk adS om psmeof rmywrf S xEikd of nrf vl n;f jzpfukef\/

yórÇ,H um,ocFg&H = um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;apvsuf - [k þodkY ponfjzifh a[mMum;awmf

rltyfaom ygVdawmfpum;&yfü ----

0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf (= tómo-yómoum,ç ½lyum,ç emrum,wdkYonf) um, rnf\/ owdonf xdk tómoyómoum, (½lyum,ç emrum,) [laom tm½kHodkY uyfí wnfwwfaomaMumifh Oy|me rnf\? xdkum,udk tzefwvJvJ ½Iwwfaom ynmonf ÓPf rnf\/ um,onf owd\ uyfí wnf&mjzpfaomaMumifh Oy|me rnf\? owd rrnf/ owdonf (o;HkrsK;daom um,[al om) tm½oHk Ykduyíf wnwf waf omaMumi hfOy|mevn;f rn\f ? tm½uHk kdtrwS f &wwfaomaMumifh owdvnf; rnf\/ xdkowdjzifh xdkÓPfjzifh xdkokH;rsKd;aom um,udk tzefzef ½I\? xdkaMumifh uma, um,mEkyóem owdy|mebm0em[k qdktyf\/ (y#doH-183-184/)

### xyfrH &Sif;vif;csufrsm;

bm0em0dok'¨d,m um,ocFga& yórÇrmaeyd MoVm&duH um,ocFg&H yóarÇrDwd a,m\*daem tmabma\* owd awem'a&e twd0d, yórÇwd/ tEky|[EÅrÜd okckrH oktme,H a[mwd/

(y#doH-|-2-115/) tmemygebm0emvkyfief;&yfudk &Sifawmfbk&m; ñTefMum;jyo qdkqkH;rxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ----

1/ t&Snfudk odatmifç

2/ twdkudk odatmifç

3/ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvHk;udk odatmifç

4/ tmemyge csKyfNidrf;atmif ---þodkY tqifhqifhusifhcJhaomf bm0em\ pifMu,frIaMumifh 0ifoufav xGufoufav [laom

um,ocFg&onf csKyfNidrf;oGm;aomfvnf; ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom um,ocFg&udk Nidrf;aptHh[k a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ tmabm\* = ESvkH;oGif;rI &SdcJhaomf xdk½dkaoav;pm;rIaMumifh um,ocFg&onf tvGefvQif NidrfoufoGm;\? ½kefY&if;aom um,ocFg&onf todÓPf0ü rxifjrifvmaomfvnf; odrfarGUEl;nHh aom um,ocFg&udk aumif;pGm aqmifxm;Edkif\/ (y#doH-|-2-115/)

bm0emjzpfykH = aumif;pGm aqmifxm;EdkifykH

ybm0em a[mwDwd ,'dyd MoVm&dum um,ocFg&m y#dyÜórÇEdÅ? okckrm ye taw¬0gwd tEuk aú re y&rock rk bm0ywÜ óå 0aoe erd wd KåywÜ ,åd m tmemygeów,d m tmemygeówod rm"ód p ybm0em £ZÑaw0gwd t"dyÜga,m/ (r[m#D-1-326/) tómoyómao edóm, OyÜEéedrdwåarÜw¬ tómoyómoornar0 0kwåH/

(r[m#D-1-319/)

= 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vwoYkd n f csKyNfird ;fomG ;cahJ om f tmemygebm0emu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk jfci;f vkyfief;&yfonf rnfodkY rnfykH jzpfEdkifygawmhtHhenf;[lrl ---- ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;ukefaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom um,ocFg&wdkYonf tu,fíum; Nidrf;oGm;Muukef\/ odkYaomfvnf; odrfarGU El;nHhMuukefaom um,ocFg&wdkYum; &SdMuukefonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh tpOfojzifh El;nHh odrfarGUonfxuf tvGefEl;nHhodrfarGUonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdoGm;aom 0ifoufav xGufoufav [laom um,ocFg&\ tpGrf;jzifh (0g\*Grf;pdkifuJhodkY jzLazG;aeaom O\*¾[edrdwf) aomuf½SL;Mu,fuJhodkY tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom y#dbm\*edrdwf jzpfay:vmjcif;aMumifh bm0empdwfonf yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHrS epfí (O\*¾[edrdwf) y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tmemygeedrdwfudk tm½kH rlojzifh tm½kHjyKaeojzifh tmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaom tmemygeówd\vnf;aumif;ç tmemygevQif tm½kH&Sdaom tmemygeówdESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tmemygeówdorm"d\vnf;aumif; yGm;apjcif; bm0emvkyfief;&yfonf jynfhpkHonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-326/) þ#Dumq&mawmf\ rdefYMum;awmfrlaom pum;rsm;t& ---- tmemygetm½kHonf tvGefYtvGef

odrfarGUEl;nHhí aemufqkH; csKyfNidrf;oGm;aomfvnf; tmemygebm0emvkyfief;&yfrSm qufvufí wnf&Sd vsufom &Sdonf[k rSwfyg/ taMumif;rl 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf tvGefYtvGef odrfarGU El;nHhvmcsdefü (O\*¾[edrdwf) y#dbm\*edrdwfonf jzpfay:vm\? xdktcg bm0empdwfonf yuwdaom tómo yómou kd tm½rHk ral wmyh J (O\*[¾ erd wd )f y#bd m\*erd wd uf kd tm½rHk ol mG ;\/ xykd #bd m\*erd wd uf kd tm½rHk íl bm0emorm"ud kdquvf u f xal xmicf ahJ om f yxrpsmeof rm" d 'wk ,d psmeof rm" d ww,d psmef orm"d pwkw¬psmeform"drsm; tpOftwdkif; jzpfay:vmum pwkw¬psmeform"d tcdkufodkY a&muf&Sdvm vwfaomf yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf vkH;0 csKyfNidrf;oGm;Muayukefonf/ odkYaomf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfum; aysmufysufí roGm;bJ xif&Sm;&SdjrJ &Sdaeonfom jzpfonf/ xdk tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwfudk bm0empdwfonf qufvuf tm½kHrlae&ojzifh tmemygeówdESifh tmemygeówd orm"bd m0emwuYkd kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk rf Ibm0emvyk if e;f&yof n fjynphf aHk eonof m jzpaf yon[f krwS yf g/ otYkd wuG f tmemygebm0emvyk if e;f&yuf kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk &f m0, f yuwad om tómoyómoonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPf0ü rxifvm rjrifvmaomfvnf; yuwdaom tómoyómoudk trjDSyKí jzpaf y:vmaom y#bd m\*erd wd of nvf n;f tómoyómo trn&f onof m jzpaf omaMumihf xdky#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tómoyómoum; tvGefEl;nHhodrfarGU&um; okckrH oktme,H a[mwd = tvGef El;nHhodrfarGUaom tómoyómoum; tmemygebm0emvkyfief;&yfudk wefY&yfroGm;atmif qufvufí aumif;pGm aqmifxm;Edkifonf[k y#dordÇ'gr\*ft|uxmu rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/

(y#doH-|-2-115/)

### ½dkaoav;pm;pGm vdkufem&rnf

toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf tmemygepwkw¬psmeform"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí

0yd óemo Ykdu;lvckd ahJ om f a&;SO;DpmG tmemygepwwk p¬ smeof rm"ud kdxal xmi&f rn fjzpof n?f xokd Ykdorm"d xlaxmif&mü txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #Dum tqdktrdefYrsm;um; OD;xdyf&Guf yefqifvsuf ½dkao av;pm;pGm vdkufem&rnfh pnf;urf;Oya'orsm;yif jzpfMuayonf/ þpnf;urf; Oya'orsm;t& a,m \*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&mü 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk txl; \*½kjyKí El;nHhodrfarGUatmifum; usifh&rnf jzpf\? ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;atmifum; txl;jyKjyifí rusifh aumif;[k cdkifjrJpGm rSwfom;ygav/

### bm0emvkyfief;cGif tqifhqifh

þtmemygeur®|mef;udk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;jyo qdkqkH;rawmfrlonfhtwdkif; ----

1/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ t&Snfudk odatmifç

2/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufav\ twdkudk odatmifç

3/ 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf v\ tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hku kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; oad tmi f= t&nS üf jzpfap twdküfjzpfap tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;ü owdjrJatmifç

4/ 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk tqifhqifh odrfarGUonfxuf ydkí odrfarGUatmif ----

ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;tcsKdU\ oEÅmef0,f rMumjrifhrD tcsdefumvtwGif; rSmyif tmemyge (O\*¾[edrdwf) y#dbm\*edrdwfonfvnf; jzpfay:vmwwf\/ 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwd okc {u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*FgwdkYjzifh wefqmqifxm;tyfaom tyÜempsmef[k ac:qdktyfaom orm"d onfvnf; NyD;pD;jynfhpkHvmwwf\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif 0ifoufavxGufoufavudk ESvkH;oGif;&m tcsdefumvrS pí tpOfojzifh usifhvm&m ½kefY&if;aom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh udk,f\ ylyefrIonf Nidrf;at;vwfaomf udk,fonfvnf; aumif;ç pdwfonfvnf;aumif; ayghayghyg;yg; jzpfvm\? cE¨mudk,fonf aumif;uifü ckefvTm;ysHwuf tHhaom tjcif;t&modkY a&muf&SdaeouJhodkY jzpfvmwwf\/ avmuOyrmtm;jzifhum; ---- tcsKdUyifyef;aom udk,f &Sdoolonf ckwifanmifapmif;xufü vn;faumi;fç ti;fysO fuvk m;xikd üf vn;faumi;f xikd af epO fcwk iaf nmiaf pmi;f ti;fysO fuvk m;xikd of nf BudK;jym;tcif; ysOfjym;tcif; ponfwdkY\ atmufodkY qGJojzifh ñGwfaewwf\? BudrfrsufuGuf Budrf,uf MumyGifh ponfwdkY\ xdpyfaeaom t&mXmeponfwdkYü usdwfusdwftoH jrnfwwf\/ tdyf&mcif;onf udk,f wifyg; wawmifqpf ponfwdkY\ awGUxdqufpyfrd&m t&yfwdkYü wGefYvdyfaewwf\/ tcsKdUaom ryifyef;aom udk,f &Sdoolonf ckwifanmifapmif;xufüvnf;aumif;ç tif;ysOf

ukvm;xdkifüvnf;aumif; xdkifaepOf ckwifanmifapmif;ç ukvm;xdkiftif;ysOfonf rñGwf? usdwfusdwf toHrjrnf? tdyf&mcif;onf udk,fwifyg; wawmifqpf ponfwdkY\ awGUxd qufpyfrd&m t&yfwdkYü wGefYvdyfrI r&SdouJhodkY ckwifanmifapmif; tif;ysOf ukvm;xdkifonf vJ0g\*Grf;jzifh jynfhaeouJhodkY jzpf wwf\/ taMumif;rl ryifyef;aom udk,fonf ayghayghyg;yg; jzpfaewwf\? xdkaMumifh vJ0g\*Grf;jzifh jynfhaeouJhodkY jzpfaeay\/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk ESvkH; oGif;&m tcsdefumvrSpí tpOfojzifh tmemygevkyfief;cGifudk usifhMuH BudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfí vm&m ½kefY&if;aom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh udk,f\ ylyefrIonf Nidrf;at;vwfaomf udk,fonfvnf;aumif;ç pdwfonfvnf;aumif; ayghayghyg;yg; jzpfvm\? cE¨mudk,f onf aumif;uifü ckefvTm;ysHwuftHhaom tjcif;t&modkY a&muf&SdaeouJhodkY jzpfvmwwf\/

(0dok'¨d-1-274/)

### owdjyK&rnfh tcsufwpf&yf

þtqifhodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf w&m;xdkifaeaom rdrd

cE¨mudk,fu aumif;uifodkY ysHwufovdk jzpfaeojzifh pdwfrsm; txl;vIyf&Sm; vmwwfMuukef\/ xdk pdwfvIyf&Sm;rIum; 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom rdrd½IyGm;aeonfh bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhoGm;rI O'¨pöwpfrsKd; jzpfojzifh orm"d\ ab;tEÅ&m,fwpfckyif jzpf\/ &&SdNyD; orm"drS avQmusoGm;wwf\/ tcsKdUyk\*¾dKvfwdkYü ykcufpD;ae&ouJhodkY 'ef;pD;ae&ouJhodkY &ifxJwGif yDwdvIdif;rsm; xum wodrfhodrfh jzpf aewwfMujyef\/ xdktcgrsKd;wGif yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;u tm;aumif;aeojzifh yó'¨d-orm"d-Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifrsm;udk yGm;rsm;ay;&\/ rdrd rlv½IyGm;aeaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHüomvQif bm0empwd uf kd Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf eatmi f BuKd;pm;yg/ þuohJ aYkd om tcsed tf cgrsK;dü yó'-d¨ orm"-d

Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifrsm; txl; tm;aumif;zdkY vdktyfayonf/

1/ pdwf at;at;csrf;csrf;jzifh 0ifoufav-xGufoufav tm½kHudkom ½Iaeygu yó'¨doarÁmZÑif tm;aumif;vmrnf jzpf\/

2/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHüomvQif bm0empdwfonf ausmufzsmBuD;wpfckudk a&xJü csxm;vdkufbdodkY Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeygu orm"doarÁmZÑif tm;aumif;vmrnf jzpf\/

3/ xdktcgwGif yDwdrSmvnf; 'D\*&DpHcsdef avsmhwefoavmuf avsmhvmí 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü txl;aMumifhMu rpdkuf&awmhbJ pdwfudk tv,ftvwf vspfvsLoabmü xm;Edkifaom wMwrZÑwåKayu©m[laom Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;onfvnf; tm;aumif;vmrnf jzpf\/

þtydkif;ü cE¨mudk,fBuD; tay:odkY ajrmufwufaeojzifh 'ef;pD;ae&ouJhodkY ',drf;',dkif jzpfae ojzifh a,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvfbufu aMumufpdwf r0ifzdkY ydkíta&;BuD;vSayonf/ aMumufpdwfum; qkwfepf aom a'gowpfrsKd; jzpfojzifh orm"d\ ab;&efwpfckyif jzpfayonf/ rdrd ½Iaeus 0ifoufav xGuf oufav tm½kHudkom rvTwfwrf; owduyfxm;zdkY tvGefta&;BuD;vSayonf/ aMu;cGufwD;ESufonfh Oyrm

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0ifoufav-xGufoufav tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí

wnvf maomtcg ----

1/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ &SnfvQif &SnfrIudk odatmifç

2/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ wdkvQif wdkrIudk odatmifç

3/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif tpOf twdkif; qufvufí BudK;pm; tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfonf/

owjdyK&ef ---- 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vw\Ykd t&nS çf twçkd tp-tv,-f tq;Hk = tuek vf ;HkwuYkd kd

odatmif ½I&mü ----

1/ t&Snfudk t&Snf[k rrSwfygESifh?

2/ twdkudkvnf; twdk[k rrSwfygESifh?

3/ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udkvnf; = þum; tpç þum; tv,fç þum; tqkH;[k vdkuf rrSwfygESifh/ xdkodkY vdkufrSwfaecJhaomf bm0emorm"drSm aESmifhaES;aewwfonf/ odkYr[kwf orm"d ysufoGm; wwyf gon/f &nS vf Qi f&nS of nthf wikd ;fç wvkd Qi fwokd nthf wikd ;fç tp-tv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hku kdxixf if &Sm;&Sm; odaezdkYom vdk&if; jzpfonf/ odkYaomf rrSwfbJ raeEdkifygu okH;qifhvkH;rSmyif 0ifav-xGufav

[kom rSwfyg/ xdkodkY BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&mü toifa,m\*g0p& olawmfpifonf 0ifoufav-xGufoufavwdkY\ (1) &SnfrI (2) wdkrI (3) tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odaeatmif tqufrjywf w&pyf odaeatmifom ½Iaeyg/ ,if; 0ifav xGufavudk oufouf&Snfatmif jyKjyifrIç oufouf wakd tmi f jyKjyirf I rvyk yf gEiS ?hf tou½f SLjr J obm0twikd ;fom tou½f SLaeyg/ ouof uof momjziohf m touf½SLaeyg/ yifudk,fobm0 ½SLjrJwdkif; jzpfay:aeaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ &SnfvQif &SnfrIç wdkvQif wdkrIudkom odatmif ½Iaeyg/ &SnfvQif &Snfaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ tptv,-f tq;Hk tuek vf ;Hku kd x&d mXmeroS m apmiíhf owjdzi hf tpOvf ukd vf su f xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; oad tmif usifhyg/ wdkvQif wdkaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xd&mXmerSom apmifhí owdjzifh tpOfvdkufvsuf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif usifhyg/ xdkodkY usifh&mü 0ifoufav xGuf oufavrsm;udk tqifhqifh odrfarGUatmifom usifhyg/ tqifhqifh odrfarGUap&rnf[laom tmabm\* = ESvkH;oGif;"mwfcHjzifhom usifhyg/ xdkodkY usifhygrSomvQif ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom 0ifoufav xGufouf avrsm; tqifhqifh csKyfNidrf;í oGm;rnf jzpfonf/ udk,fpdwfwdkY ayghyg;vmrnf jzpfonf/ «t&Snf twdküf owdcdkifjrJvmaomtcg t&Snf twdk\ tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk odatmif qufí tm;xkwf aeyg/» xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ½kefY&if;aom 0ifoufav xGufoufavonf csKyfNidrf;oGm;cJh

aomf odrfarGUaom tómo-yómoedrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom bm0empdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk odrfarGUaom tómo-yómoedrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom bm0empdwfonfvnf; csKyfysufí oGm;cJhaomf tqifhqifh xdkxufomí odrfarGUaom omí odrfarGUaom tómo-yómoedrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom bm0empdwfonf jzpfay:vmonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ tb,fodkY jzpfay:vmoenf;[lrl --a,mufsm;onf oHacsmif;BuD;jzifh aMu;cGufudk wD;ESufav&m\? wpfcsuf wD;vdkuf½kHrQjzifh BuD;pGm

aom toHonf jzpfay:vmav&m\? xdka,mufsm;\ oEÅmef0,f ½kefY&if;aom toHvQif tm½kH&Sdaom pdwfonf jzpfay:vmav&m\? ½kefY&if;aom toHonf csKyfysufoGm;cJhonf&Sdaomf xdkaemifrS odrfarGU aom toHedrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom pdwfonf jzpfay:vmav&m\? xdkodrfarGUaom toHonfvnf; csKyfysufí oGm;cJhonf&Sdaomf tqifhqifh xdkxufomí odrfarGU omí odrfarGUaom toHedrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom pdwfonf jzpfay:vmonfomvQif jzpfouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyif omí odrfarGU omí odrfarGUaom tómo-yómo edrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom bm0empdwfonf jzpfay:aeonfomvQif wnf;/ þodkY od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-275/)

### tjcm;ur®|mef;rsm;ESifh rwlaom xl;jcm;csuf

tjcm; tjcm;ukefaom ur®|mef;wdkYESifh rwlaom xl;jcm;csufum; þodkYwnf;/ tmemygeur®|mef;rS wpfyg;ukefaom tjcm;tjcm;aom ur®|mef;wdkYonfum; bm0em\ pGrf;

tm;aMumifh tqifhqifh bm0em&ifhusufvmonfESifh trQ wpfpwpfp xif&Sm;onfxuf xif&Sm;íom vmMuukef\/ odkYaomf þtmemygeur®|mef;um; xdkuJhodkY r[kwfay/ trSefpifppfrSmrl þtmemyge ur|® me;fon f tqiqhf i hf wpqf iNhfy;D wpqf i hf b&k m;&iS \f ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl sutf wikd ;f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk f aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f odrfarGUonf\ tjzpfodkYom a&muf&SdoGm;wwf\? a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü 0ifoufav xGufoufavonf xifjcif;odkYaomfvnf; ra&mufbJ &Sdaewwf\? xdkodkYyif xifjcif;odkY ra&mufbJ &Sdaeaomfvnf; þodkY tmemygeur®|mef;onf todÓPfü xifjcif;odkY ra&mufvwfaomf xdk&[ef;onf w&m;xdkifonfh ae&mrSxí om;a&EG,fydkif;udk cgí roGm;tyf? ]]tb,fudk igonf jyKvkyfoifhoenf;? q&mo®m;udkaomfvnf; oGm;í ar;jref; avQmufxm;&rnfavm}} [k ESvkH;ydkufívnf;aumif;ç ]],cktcgü ig\ur®|mef;onf aysmufysufí oGm;avNyDavm}}[k ESvkH; ydkufívnf;aumif; w&m;xdkifaeonfh ae&mrS rxtyf/ tjypfum; þodkYwnf;/

£&d,myxH 0daumaywGm \*päawm [d ur®|meH e0e0ar0 a[mwd? wo®m ,xmedodaEéae0 a'oawm tm[&dwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-275/)

= £&d,mykxfudk zsufí w&m;xdkif&mrS xí oGm;aom &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmef0,f tmemyge ur®|mef;onf topftopfom jzpfaewwf\/ xdkaMumifh xdkifaejrJwdkif; xdkifaevsufomvQif a&S;u rdrdrSwf,lzl;aom yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xd&m t&yfa'oXmerS aqmif,ltyf\/

(0dok'¨d-1-275/)

þtxufyg pum;&yfü £&d,mykxfudk zsufí w&m;xdkif&mrS xí oGm;aom &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmef0,f tmemygeur®|mef;onf topftopfom jzpfaewwf\[laom t|uxmq&mawmf\ pum;&yfudk udk;um;í tcsKdUtcsKdUaom q&mjrwfwdkYum; w&m;xdkif&mü £&d,mykxfudk rjyifaumif;[k t, l &adS wmrf Mlujye\f / þpum;&yrf mS - tmemygeur|® me;fu kd tm;xwk af eaom y\*k Kd¾vtf wuG f yuwd aom 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vw Ykdbm0emprG ;ftm;aMumi hf tqiqhf i hf ord af rUG&mr S rxirf &mS ; jzpof mG ; aomtcg £&,d myxk zf suíf xromG ;&e f &nñf eT ;fajymqakd eaom pum;rQom jzpof n/f w&m;xikd vf Qif £&d,mykxf rzsufaumif;[k ur®|mef;tm;vkH;twGuf odrf;usKH;í ajymaeaom pum; r[kwfonfudk tx;lowjdyKí rwS of m;&rn f jzpof n/f £&,d myxk f jyiof i hf rjyiof i hf jyiaf umi;f rjyiaf umi;f[al om t,ltqESifh ywfoufí awGa0rI r&Sdap&ef atmufygt|uxmwdkY\ owday;csufudk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

### £&d,mykxf jyifoifh-rjyifoifh

orÍd adÆ w yom&ad ww dyAmÁ e HorÍd eÆ yom&aP/ ww ¬pwd 0å aoae0 orÍd eÆ yom&P HtuwmG [w¬yg'geH ordÍÆeyom&Pypö,m tw¬mew¬H y&d\*¾a[wGm tw¬y&d\*¾[PH omw¬uorÜZnH/ ww¬ [w¬yga' twdpd&H ordaÍÆwGm yoma&wGm {0 0g Xdwó caP caP a0'em OyÜZÆEdÅ? pdwåH {u\*¾H e vbwd? ur®|meH y&dywwd? 0daooH em"d\*päwd/ umav ordaÍÆEÅó umav yoma&EÅó ye wm a0'em e OyZÜ ÆE?Åd pwd Hå{u\* H¾a[mw?d ur|® me H zmw d H \*pwä ?d 0ad oor"\*d pwä wD d {0 H twm¬ ewy¬ &\*d [¾ PH a0'dwAÁH/ (r-|-1-268/ 'D-|-1-176/ oH-|-3-228/ tbd-|-2-342/)

= auG;&m qefY&mü[lonf vufqpf ajcqpfwdkYudk auG;&m qefY&mtcgü[k qdkvdkayonf/ xdkodkY auG;&m qefY&mü pdwf\ tvdktwdkif;omvQif auG;jcif; qefYjcif;udk rjyKrlí vuf-ajcwdkYudk auG;jcif; qefYjcif;wnf;[laom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh tusKd;&dSrI tusKd;r&dSrIudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí tusKd; r&adS om au;Gjci;f qejYfci;fu kd a&mS i&f mS ;í tusK;d&adS om au;Gr I qerYf uI kd ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,El ikd jfci;fonf omw¬uorÜZOf rnf\/

xdkodkY auG;&m qefY&mü vufajcwdkYudk tvGefMumjrifhpGm auG;vsufomvQif wnfaeaom a,m\*g 0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç vufajcwdkYudk tvGefMumjrifhpGm qefYwef;vsufomvQif wnfaeaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif; cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü qif;&Jonfh 'ku© a0'emwoYkd n f jzpaf y:vmwwMfuuek \f ? pwd of nwf nMfunrf I orm"ud kd r&&EdS ikd ?f ur|® me;fon f avQm usoGm;wwf\? tqifhqifhaom avmuD avmukwå&m w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk r&&SdEdkif/ auG;oifhaom tcsdeftcgumvü auG;aom qefYoifhaom tcsdeftcg umvü qefYaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef üum; xdkqif;&Jonfh 'ku©a0'emwdkYonf jzpfay:í rvmMuukef? pdwfonf wnfMunfvm\? ur®|mef; on f Bu;DymG ;w;kdwujfci;fo Ykd a&mu&f vdS m\? tqiqhf iahf om avmu D avmuwk &å m w&m;x;l w&m;jrwf

udk &&SdEdkif\ - [k þodkYvQif tusKd;&SdrI r&SdrIudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifjcif;udk od&Sdygav/

(r-|-1-268/ 'D-|-1-176/ oH-|-3-228/ tbd-|-2-342/)

þtxufyg t|uxmwdkY\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuft& - auG;oifhaom tcsdeftcgumvü auG;jcif;ç qefYoifhaom tcsdeftcgumvü qefYjcif;onf ur®|mef;w&m; BuD;yGm;wdk;wufjcif;\ taMumif;&if;ppf wpfckjzpf\? tqifhqifhaom avmuD avmukwå&m w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&Sdjcif;\ taMumif;&if;ppf wpfck jzpf\[laom xkH;a[mif; Oya'owpfckudkum; edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf arhrxm;oifhay/

### topftopf jzpf&ykH

tmemygeur|® me;fu kdtm;xwk pf O f bm0emorm" dprG ;ftm;&edS af pm f tmEak bmaf Mumi hf0iof uaf v

xGufoufavwdkYonf tqifhqifhodrfarGU&mrS a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü rxifvm rjrifvmojzifh ae&mrS xí oGm;cJhaomf ur®|mef;topftopf jzpf&jcif;rSm þodkY jzpf\ --- aemufxyfwpfzef jyefí tmemygeur®|mef;udk tm;xkwfjyefvQifvnf; xdkodkYyif 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf rxifr&Sm; wpfzefjyefí jzpfvmMuOD;rnfom jzpfonf/ rxif&Sm;wdkif; xí xíom oGm;aeygu wpfzefjyefí w&m;xdkifwdkif; xdkifwdkif; rxifr&Sm;om jyefí jzpfaeOD;rnf jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf ur®|mef; topf topfom jzpfaernf[k rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ taMumif; Oyg,f

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü 0ifoufav xGufoufavonf rxifr&Sm; jzpfvwfaomf a&S;u rdrd rSwf,lzl;aom yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xd&m t&yfa'oXmerS 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif aqmif,l&rnf jzpfonf/ aqmif,lykH taMumif;Oyg,fum; þodkY wnf;/ xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf 0ifoufav-xGufoufav[laom ur®|mef;\ ÓPf0ü rxif &Sm;onf\ tjzpfudk odonf&Sdaomf þodkY tzefwvJvJ pl;prf;qifjciftyf\ --- þ0ifoufav xGuf oufavwdkY rnfukefonf tb,ft&yfü &Sdukefoenf;? tb,ft&yfü r&Sdukefoenf;? tb,fyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefürlvnf; &Sdukefoenf;? tb,fyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefürlvnf; r&Sdukefoenf; - þodkY tzefwvJvJ pl;prf; qifjciftyf\/

### tómoyómo r&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfrsm;

1/ trd0rf;wGif;ü wnfaeaom owå0gç

2/ a&xJü epfjrKyfaeaom owå0gç

«þyk\*¾dKvfESpfOD;wdkYum; tómo-yómo jzpf&mXme r[kwfaomaMumifh tómo-yómo r&Sdjcif; jzpfonf/»

3/ awaG 0red aYf rmaeaom (arah jrmaeaom) ow0å gç wpef n;f tonowbf üHk jzpuf ek af om ow0å gç

4/ aoaeukefaomowå0g (tavmif;aumifudk qdkvdkonf)ç

5/ eda&m"ormywf 0ifpm;aeaom tem\*grf &[EÅmç

«þ 3-4-5 trSwfjy yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ oEÅmefüum; tómo-yómoudk jzpfapwwfaom pdwf\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh tómo-yómo r&Sdjcif; jzpfonf/»

6/ pwkw¬psmeformywfudk 0ifpm;aeaomyk\*¾dKvfç

«þyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü "r®wmtm;jzifh tómo-yómowdkY\ rjzpfjcif;yifwnf;/»

7/ ½lyb0 t½lyb0ESifh jynfhpkHaom jA[®myk\*¾dKvf ("r®wmyifwnf;) ---þum; tómo-yómo r&Sdaomyk\*¾dKvfrsm;wnf;/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfrsm;pm&if;wGif rdrd ryg0ifonfudk

rdrdudk,fudk rdrdudk,fwdkif apm'emí ---

]]olawmfaumif; þqdkcJhNyD;aom ckepfXmewdkYrSvGwfaom tómo-yómowdkY\ rjzpf&m Xme\ r&jdSci;faMumi hf oi\f oEmÅ eüf tómo-yómowoYkd n f &odS nof mvQiwf n;f? xokd yYkd i f &ydS gaomvf n;f

ynmEkHYonfhtwGuf tm;enf;onfhtwGufaMumifh tómo-yómoudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;iSm odrf;qnf;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifjcif; jzpf\}} - [k þodkY wpfzefjyefí rdrdudk,fudk rdrd apm'emyg/

xdkaemif þa,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf yuwdtm;jzifh 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ xdrI

xif&Sm;&mXmeüomvQif bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;í 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk ESvkH;oGif; rIudk jzpfapyg/ þ 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf ESmacgif;&Snfaomoltm; ESmacgif;zkudk xdcdkuf ukefvsuf jzpfay:Muukef\? ESmacgif;wdkaomoltm; txufEIwfcrf;udk xdcdkufukefvsuf jzpfay:vm Muukef\/ xdkaMumifh þ0ifoufav xGufoufav rxif&Sm;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf (xif

&Sm;atmif oufoufjyKjyifí touf½SLrIç Murf;Murf;½SLrIudk rjyKbJ) þrnfaomae&mudk 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf xdcdkufukef\[k ESvkH;ydkufí tómo-yómoudk ½IyGm;aeaom bm0empdwfudk zGJUcsnf&m zGJUcsnfaMumif;jzpfaom edrdwf[laom ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;üomí jrJjrHaom trSwfonmudk jzpfaptyf\/ rSefayonf -- þodkYaom taMumif;udkomvQif tpGJjyKí bk&m;&Sifonf atmufygtwdkif; a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ em[H bdu©a0 rk|owdó torÜZmeó tmemygeówdbm0eH 0'grd/

(r-3-127/ oH-3-294/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...igbk&m;onf aysmufysufwwfaom owd&Sdaom (= owdvufvGwfwwfaom = arhavsmhwwfaom) 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk aumif;pGm uJGuJGjym;jym; odwwfaom orÜZOfÓPf r&Sdooltm; tmemygeówdbm0emudk a[mawmfrrl/ (r-3-127/ oH-3-294/ 0dok'¨d-1-275/) ur®|mef;rSeforQonf owdESifh jynfhpkHooltm;omvQifç orÜZOfÓPfESifh jynfhpkHooltm;omvQif Ny;Djynphf EHk ikd of nuf m; reS \f / oaYkd omvf n;f þtmemygeur|® me;fr S tjcm;wpyf g;aom ur|® me;fu kd EvS ;Hk oGif; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvsuf&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoEÅmefü rdrdyGm;rsm; tm;xkwfaeaom ur®|mef; onf xif&Sm;vmonfom jzpf\/ þ tmemygeur®|mef;onfum; cJ,Of;vS\? cJcJ,Of;,Of; yGm;rsm; &jcif;vnf; &Sd\/ or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sifç yapöuAk'¨bk&m;&SifESifh Ak'¨ykwåtrnf&Muukefaom or®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom; om0u jzpfMuukefaom r[myk&do trnf&onfh a,mufsm;jrwfwdkY\omvQif EvS ;HkoiG ;f&m bXHk mevn;f jzp\f / þtmemygeur|® me;fum; ord of rd if ,if , f ur|® me;f r[wk of nof m wnf;? odrfodrfi,fi,f yk\*¾dKvfonf rSD0JyGm;rsm;Edkifaom ur®|mef;vnf; r[kwf/ tMuiftMuifodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tmemygeur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;tyf\? xdkxdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh Nidrfouf onfvnf; jzpf\? El;nHhodrfarGUívnf; vm\? xdkaMumifh þtmemygeur®|mef;ü tm;aumif;armif; oefaom tm;tifjynfh0 pkHnDvsuf&Sdaom owdudkvnf;aumif;ç ynmudkvnf;aumif; tvdk&Sdtyfonf omvQif jzpfayonf/

E;lnahH jyjypaf om yqk ;kdu kd csKyaf omumvü ao;i,of rd af rUGaom tyuf vkd n;f tv&kd tdS yof uohJ çYkd xdktyfxuf tvGef odrfarGUaom tyfezm;xGif;aom pl;udkvnf; tvdk&SdtyfouJhodkYç þOyrm twl omvQif El;nHhajyjypfaom ykqdk;ESifhwlaom þtmemygeur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&m tcgumvü tyfESifhwlaom tm;aumif;armif;oefaom tm;tifjynfh0 pkHnDvsuf&Sdaom owdudkvnf;aumif;ç tyf ezm;xGif;pl;ESifh wlaom xdkowdESifh ,SOfaom tm;aumif;armif;oefaom tm;tifjynfh0 pHknDvsuf&Sd aom ynmudkvnf;aumif; tvdk&Sdtyfay\/ xdkYjyif xdkowd ynmwdkYESifh jynfhpkHaom &[ef;onfvnf; xdk0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk jyuawhtm;jzifh xd&mt&yfrS wpfyg;aom t&yfü r&SmrDS;tyfukef? r&SmazGtyfukef/ tavsmtf m;jzi hfq&kd r lv,xf eG af ,musfm;on fv,uf kdxeG Nfy;Daomtcg EmG ;vm;Bu;DwuYkd kdxeG wf ;Hk

xrf;ydk;rS cRwfí pm;usufodkY a&S;½I armif;ESifNyD;aemuf t&dyfxJüf tdyfvsuf tyef;ajzum oufouf omom em;aeav&m\/ xdktcgü xdkv,fvkyfa,mufsm;\ xdkEGm;vm;BuD;wdkYonf vsifjrefaom t[kef jzifh awmtkyftwGif;odkY 0ifa&mufoGm;Muukef&m\/ uRrf;usifvdr®maom v,fxGefa,mufsm;um; xdk EGm;vm;BuD;wdkYudk ac:aqmifí xrf;ydk;ü ,SOfpyfvsuf v,fudk wpfzef xGefjyefvdkvwfaomf xdkEGm;wdkY\ ajc&mtpOftwdkif; vdkufí awmtkyftwGif;o dkY0ifum vSnfhvnf&SmazGrI rjyKawmhay/ pifppfaomfum; BudK;udkvnf;aumif;ç ESifwHudkvnf;aumif; udkifaqmifí ajzmifhajzmifhwef;wef;yif xdkEGm;wdkY\ ouf a&mufjrJ a&qdyfodkY oGm;í xdkifírlvnf; ae\? avsmif;vsufrlvnf; ae\/ xdktcgü aeYtzdkYywfvkH; awmtkyftwGif;ü vSnfhvnfusufpm;NyD;í oufa&mufjrJ a&qdyfodkY oufqif;í a&csKd;ívnf;aumif;ç aomufívnf;aumif; NyD;aomtcg ukef;ay:odkY wpfzef ul;wufvmí &yfwnfaeMuukefaom xdkEGm; wuYkd kd jriíf BuKd;jzi hf zUJGcsníf EiS wf jHzi hf armi;fEiS vf su f ac:aqmicf íhJ xr;fy;kdü wyíf wpzf e f v,xf eG f jcif; vkyfief;&yfudk jyKvkyfouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif -- xdka,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf xdk0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk jyuawhtm;jzifh xd&mXmeudk MuOfz,fxm;í tjcm;wpfyg;aom t&yfü r&SmazG tyfukef/ tavsmfudk qdk&aomf ---- owdwnf;[laom BudK;udkvnf;aumif;ç ynmwnf;[laom ESifwHudk

vnf;aumif; udkifaqmifí jyuawhtm;jzifh 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xdrIxif&Sm;&m ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;t&yfü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;í 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;udk jzpfaptyfay\/ tusKd;um; ---- þodkY ESvkH;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;tm; ouf a&mufjrJ a&qdyfü EGm;wdkYonf xifvmukefouJhodkY rMumrD tcsdefumvtwGif;rSmyif xdk0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf xifvmMuukef\/ xdkaemifrS xdk&[ef;onf owdwnf;[laom BudK;jzifh xdk 0if ouaf v xuG of uaf vwn;f[al om EmG ;wuYkd kdEmS o;Dzsm; orYkd [wk f txuEf wI cf r;fwn;f[al om zUJGcsnf &m Xmejzpfonfh csnfwdkifüomvQif cdkifcdkifcHhcHh zGJUcsnfí 0ifoufav xGufoufavudkom ESvkH;oGif;jcif; reodum&ESifh ,SOfpyfapí ynmwnf;[laom ESifwHjzifh pdkif;ESifonfjzpfí tzefwvJvJ tmemyge ur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwftyf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-276/)

### O\*¾[edrdwf - y#dbm\*edrdwf

þodkY tzefzef txyfxyf vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfvsuf&Sdaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef 0, f rMumr D tcsed uf mvtwiG ;frmS yivf Qi f O\*[¾ erd wd f orYkd [wk f y#bd m\*erd wd of n f xi&f mS ;pmG wnvf m jzpfay:vmayonf/ xdkedrdwfonf cyfodrf;ukefaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf tm;vkH;wdkYtm; wpfxyfwnf; wlnDonfum; rjzpfEdkif/ pifppfaomfum; tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; csrf;omaom tawGUtxd udk jzpfapvsuf ----

1/ vJ0g\*Grf;pdkifuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

2/ Adkif;0g\*Grf;pdkifuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

3/ avtvsOfuJhodkYvnf;aumif; xifvm\/

þodkYvQif tcsKdUaom q&mBuD; q&mausmf yk\*¾dKvfxl; yk\*¾dKvfarmf yk\*¾dKvfausmfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMu

ayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-276/) þqdkvwåHUaom pum;&yfwdkYum; t|uxmwdkYü vmaom tqkH;tjzwfwnf;/ þedrdwfonf tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ---4/ awmufyaom Mu,fwm&mta&mifuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

5/ ywåjrm;vkH;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

6/ ykvJvkH;uJhodkYvnf;aumif; xifvm\/

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; Murf;wrf;aom tawGUtxd &Sdonf jzpfí ----

7/ 0g½dk;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

8/ opfom;ESpfwHusifuJhodkYvnf;aumif; xifvm\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ----

9/ &SnfpGmaom aqmufvkH;oP²mef BudK;rQifuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

10/ yef;qdkif;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

11/ tcdk;ñGefYuJhodkYvnf;aumif; (rD;cdk;ñGeYf wdrfcdk;ñGefYozG,f) xifvm\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ----

12/ us,fjyefaom yifhulcsnfrQifuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

13/ wdrfwdkufvTmuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç 14/ y'kr®mMumyGifhuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

15/ &xm;bD;puf0ef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

16/ v0ef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

17/ ae0ef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif; xifvm\/ (0dok'¨d-1-277/) edrdwåEÅd O\*¾[edrdwåH? y#dbm\*edrdwåH 0g? Ob,rÜd [d £" {uZÑH 0kwåH/ wxm [d wlvydpktm'd-

Oyrwå,H O\*¾a[ ,kZÆwd? aooH Ob,w¬/ y/ rPd\*kVdum'dOyrm y#dbma\* 0¥EÅd/ (r[m#D-1-335/) þtxufyg #Dumq&mawmf\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuft& - vJrIdU tpktykHuJhodkY Adkif;iifhxm;aom 0g\*Grf;pdkiftpktykHuJhodkY avtvsOfuJhodkY xifvmaom edrdwfokH;rsKd;um; O\*¾[edrdwfwnf;/ ywåjrm;vkH; uJhodkY ykvJvkH;uJhodkY xifvmaom tmemygeedrdwfESpfrsKd;wdkYum; y#dbm\*edrdwfwnf;/ <uif;tmemyge edrdwfwdkYum; O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf ESpfrsKd;vkH; &Edkif\/ O\*¾[edrdwfum; rMunfao;? y#dbm\*edrdwf um; tvGefYtvGef Munfvifí awmufyae\/ þodkYvQif edrdwfESpfrsKd;wdkY\ uGJjym;rIudk rSwfom;ygav/ (r[m#D-1-335/)

### bm0emonm uGJjym;rI

wpfcsdef rsm;pGmukefaom &[ef;awmfwdkYonf wpfckaom okwåefygVdawmfudk &Gwfzwf o&ZÑm,fí

xikd af eMuuek \f / xokd Ykdxikd af eMuuek pf O f &[e;fawmwf pyf g;u - ]]t&iS bf &k m;wtYkd m; tb,of Ykdoabm &Sdonfjzpfí þokwåefygVdawmfonf xifvmygoenf;}} - [k ar;jref;avQmufxm;\/

]]wynfhawmftm; awmifrS xGufpD;vmaom awmifusjrpfBuD;uJhodkY jzpfí xifvmygonf}} - [k

&[ef;awmf wpfyg;u jyefMum; avQmufxm;\/ tjcm;&[ef;awmf wpfyg;u - ]]wynfhawmftm; wpfckaom awma&;uJhodkY (awmwef;uJhodkY)

xifvmygonf}} - [k avQmufxm;\/ tjcm;&[ef;awmf wpfyg;url - ]]wynfhawmftm; wpfckaom at;jraom t&dyf&Sdaom tudkif;

tcu f t&uG Ef iS hf jynphf aHk om to;Dwn;f[al om 0exf yk 0f eyf ;kdjzi hf jynEhf uS vf su&f adS om opyf iBfu;DuohJ Ykd jzpfí xifvmygonf}} - [k avQmufxm;jyef\/ xdkodkY txl;xl; xifvm&jcif;\ taMumif;rSm - xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; wpfckwnf;omvQif jzpfaom xdkokwåefonf xdk&[ef;wdkY\ oEÅmef0,f jzpfay:aeMuukefaom onmw&m;wdkY\ wpfyg;ESifh wpfyg; rwlnDbJ xl;axGuGJjym;rI &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh txl;xl;tm;jzifh xifvm&jcif; jzpfayonf/ þOyrm twlyif ----

{0H {uar0 ur®|meH onmemewm, emeawm Oy|mwd/ onZO§d {wH onmed'geH onmyb0H/ wo®m onmemewm, emeawm Oy|mwDwd a0'dwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-277/) onmemewm,mw derd wd Kåy|meawm yak A0Á y0woå nme H emem0"d bm0awm/ (r[m#-D 1-335?)

= wpfckwnf;omjzpfaom tmemygeur®|mef;onf O\*¾[edrdwfç y#dbm\*edrdwf xifonfrS (edrdwf rxifrD) a&S;rqGu a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ oEÅmef0,f BudKwif jzpfay:aeMuukefaom onmwdkY\ xl; axGuGJjym;rIaMumifh þuJhodkY edrdwfrsm; trsKd;rsKd; xifvm&jcif; jzpfonf/ rSefayonf -- þtmemyge ur®|mef;\ tm½kHjzpfaom O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfonf bm0emonmaMumifh jzpf\ (= bm0em onmjzifh rSwftyf MuHqtyfumrQ jzpf\ = bm0emonmjzifh rSwftyf MuHqtyfonfhtwdkif; jzpfay: vm\/) bm0emonm[al om taMumi;f&i;f &\dS ? bm0emonmomvQi ftreG tf p &\dS / xokd Ykdbm0em onm\ xl;axGuGJjym;rIaMumifh tmemygeedrdwfrsm; trsKd;rsKd; tzkHzkH xl;xl;axGaxG uJGuJGjym;jym; xif

&jcif; jzpfonf[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-277/ r[m#D-1-335/) bm0emonmESifh ,SOfwGJaeaom orm"dpGrf;tm; txl;xufjruf pl;&Svmaomtcg tmemyge tm½kHü bm0emorm"d tvGefcdkifcHhvmaomtcg tmemygeedrdwf ray:rDüjzpfapç ay:NyD; aemufxyf tvdk&Sdaom edrdwfwpfrsKd; ray:rDü jzpfap jzLap 0gap eDap ykvJvkH; jzpfap &GJvkH;jzpfap - þodkY ponf jzifh bm0emonm jzpfay:vmcJhaomf xdkbm0emonmtm;avsmfpGm tjzL t0g teD ykvJvkH; &GJvkH; paom edrdwfrsm;onf ay:vmwwfonf[k qdkvdkayonf/ odkYaomf þuJhodkYaom edrdwfrsm; jzpfay: vm&jcif;rSmvnf; bm0emorm"d\ &ifhusufvmaom tcgüom &&SdEdkifonf[k odygav/ þtmemygeów dorm"bd m0emonmaMumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom O\*[¾ erd wd fy#bd m\*erd wd wf uYkd m; rlvtxnfudk,f 0w¬Kjzpfaom yuwdaom tómo-yómorS vGwfí jzpfay:vmaom edrdwfrsm; jzpfMu&um; 0w¬K"r®0drkpdöwH[al om tbd"r®w¬o\*F[t& ynwfw&m;om jzpfayonf[k rSwfom; ygav/ atmufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ tqdktrdefYrsm;udkvnf; qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/ e0wåAÁ"r®m½kH

ww¬ 'o0d"rÜd uodPZÑmeH uodPyPÖwåd Htm&AÇ y0wåwåmç jA[®0d[m&pwkw¬H owåyPÖwåð tm&AÇ y0wåwåmç tmemygepwkw¬H edrdwåH tm&AÇ y0wåwåm y&dwåm'd0aoe e0wåAÁ"r®m&r®Pawm e0wåAÁm&r®PH emr a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-440/) xpkd wwk p¬ smewf wYkd iG f uoPkd ;f (10)rsK;du kd tm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom uoPkd ;fpsmeof n f uoPkd ;f

ynwuf kd tm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmon\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç jA[0® [d m& pwwk p¬ smeof n f ow0å g ynwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tmemygepwkw¬psmefonf aomuf ½SL;Mu,fuJhodkY tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vm aomaMumifhvnf;aumif; ----

1/ y&dwåw&m; = umrw&m;ç

2/ r[\*¾ww&m; = r[\*¾Kwfw&m;ç

3/ tyÜrmPw&m; = avmukwå&mw&m;wdkY\ tjzpfjzifh rac:qdkxdkufaom ynwf"r®vQif tm½kH&Sd onf\ tjzpfaMumifh e0wåAÁm&r®P = e0wåAÁm½kH rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-440/) umrw&m;ç ½lyg0p& t½lyg0p&[laom r[\*¾Kwfw&m;ç avmukwå&mw&m;[k rqdkxdkufaom

tm½kH[lorQonf ynwftm½kHcsnf; jzpfonf/ e0wåAÁm&r®Pmwd £'H ye 0peH ,xm\*[dwmum&ó onm0do,ó e0wåAÁwH oE¨m, e0wåAÁH tm&r®PH {awoEÅd e0wåAÁm&r®Pm? pdwåKyÜg'gwd tny'w¬ormoH uwGm t|uxm,H 0kwåH/

(rlv#D-1-191/) qdkvdk&if; ---- ½kyfonf yx0Dpaom oabmtm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sd\? tm½kHudk awGUxdjcif; zkoepaom oabmtm;jzifhum; xif&Sm; r&Sd (½kyfw&m;onf tm½kHr,lwwfaom tem&r®Pw&m; jzpfaomaMumifh wnf;)/ þodkYvQif y&rwfw&m; wpfrsKd;wnf;udkyif ]]t0dZÆrme-0dZÆrme}} = ]]xif&Sm; &Sd\ç xif&Sm; r&Sd}} [k trnfESpfrsKd;jzifh ac:qdk&ouJhodkY txufü azmfjytyfcJhaom uodkPf;ynwf tmemygey#dbm\* edrdwfpaom ynwfrsm;onfvnf; y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm;r&SdaomaMumifh t0dZÆrmevnf; [kwf\/ or®Kwdopöm[laom avmutajymtm;jzifh xif&Sm;&SdaomaMumifh 0dZÆrmevnf; [kwf\/ xdkaMumifh xykd nwuf kd]]e0wåAÁtm½kH}}[k ac:qdkí xdkynwfudk tm½kHjyKaom psmefpdwåKyÜg'fudk (= Oypm&orm"d psmefESifhwuG psmefpdwfapwodufw&m;pkudk) ---e0wåAHÁ tm&r®PH {awoEÅd e0wåAÁm&r®Pm? ----

[k A[kAÁD[dormof jyKí ]]e0wåAÁtm½kH&Sdaom w&m;}}[k ac:qdk&avonf/

,if; e0wåAÁ trnf&aom tm½kHwdkYonf y&rw¬txnfudk,ftm;jzifh xif&Sm;r&Sdaomfvnf; avmutajym orK®wod pmö e,üf ajymqMkduuek af om teuof abmw\Ykd uoPkd ;ferd wd pf aom pum;\ wnf&m0w¬KrQom jzpfaomaMumifh avmutajym pum;tokH;tEIef;tm;jzifhomvQif ynwf[lí qdk tyf\/ rSefayonf ---- xdkor®Kwdopömudk 0dZÆrmeynwf t0dZÆrmeynwf[laom tjym;tm;jzifh odap aMumif; ynwfESpfrsKd;wGif y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm;r&Sdaom t0dZÆrmeynwf[k t|uxmü zGifhqdkvsuf

&Sd\/ y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm;r&Sdaom t0dZÆrmeynwfjzpfaomfvnf; y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdaom (pu©Kyom'paom) 0dZÆrmeynwfuJhodkY pGJ,lí jzpfay:vmaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ bm0emonm\ ]]umrw&m;}} ponwf wYkd iG f ]]þrnaf om w&m;on f tm½wHk n;f}}[ k þo Ykdajymqjkdci;fimS rwwaf umi;f ay/ yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYum; pdwåZo'´e0uuvmyf[laom pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ taygi;ftpwk n;f/ ,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd m; y&wd å trn&f aom umrw&m;wyYkd iwf n;f/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vf onf y&dwåw&m; = umrw&m;ponfwdkYudkyif pdwfjzifh pGJ,lí bm0emonmonf tpydkif;wGif jzpfay: vmonf rSefaomfvnf; y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufa&mufvmaomtcgüum; ,if;bm0emonmonf y#d bm\*edrdwfudkom tm½kHrlae\? y&dwåw&m;ponfwdkYü rwnfawmhay/ rlvu y&dwåpaom w&m;wdkYudk pGJí jzpfvmygaomfvnf; y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufa&mufvmaomtcg xdkonmu xdky&dwåw&m; ponf tay:ü rwnfawmhbJ y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHay:üom wnfaejcif;aMumifh orÜ,kwfw&m;pkESifh wuG aom xdkbm0emonmudk y&dwåpaom w&m;vQif tm½kH&Sd\? y&dwåpaom w&m;udk tm½kHjyK\[k rqdk xukd of n\f tjzpuf kd &n&f ,G af wmrf íl ,i;fbm0emonmu kd orYkd [wk f tmemygepwwk p¬ smepf onuf kd ]]e0wåAÁ"r®[laom ynwf}}udk tm½kHjyKaom w&m;[lí t|uxmq&mawmf zGifhqdkawmfrlayonf/ (tus,fudk rlv#D-1-191-ü Munfhyg/)

### jynfhpkH&rnfh w&m;okH;yg;

{w¬ p tnar0 tómom&r®PH pdwåH? tnH yómom&r®PH? tnH edrdwåm&r®PH/ ,ó [d £ar wa,m "r®m ew¬d? wó ur®|meH ae0 tyÜeH e Oypm&H ygykPmwd/ ,ó ye £ar wa,m

"r®m tw¬d? waó0 ur®|meH Oypm&Íö tyÜeÍö ygykPmwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-277/)

= þ tómoç yómoç edrdwf[laom okH;yg;wdkYwGifvnf; ----

1/ tómovQif tm½kH&Sdaom bm0empdwfum; wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;/

2/ yómovQif tm½kH&Sdaom bm0empdwfum; wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;/

3/ (O\*¾[edrdwf) y#dbm\*edrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom bm0empdwfum; wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;/ tMuif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tómoç yómoç edrdwf[lukefaom þokH;yg;ukefaom

w&m;wdkYonf r&Sdukef? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ tmemygeur®|mef;onf tyÜempsmefodkYvnf; ra&muf&SdEdkif? Oypm& psmef (= Oypm&orm"d) odkYvnf; ra&muf&SdEdkif/ tavsmftm;jzifh ajymqdk&rl -- tMuif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf \ oEÅmefü þokH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\omvQif tmemygeur®|mef;onf tyÜempsmef (= tyÜemorm"d) odkYvnf; a&mufEdkif\? Oypm&psmef Oypm&orm"dodkYvnf; a&muf&SdEdkif\ [k rSwfom;ygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-277/)

### 'DCbmPu rZÑdrbmPuwdkY\ qdkqkH;rcsuf

'DCedum,fudk aqmifawmfrlMuukefaom 'DCbmPu rax&fjrwfwdkYum; þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMu ukef\/ þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom pum;tpOftwdkif; tvGefMunfvifawmufyaom y#dbm\*edrdwfonf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f ü xivf mvwaf om f x&kd [e;fon f q&morm;\ txoH Ykd omG ;í ---- ]]t&iS f bk&m; ...wynfhawmftm; þrnfaom edrdwfonf xifvmyg\}} - [k avQmufxm;tyf\/ q&m orm;uvn;f þooYkd abm&adS om xivf maom tm½oHk n f tmemygeerd wd [f vk n;faumi;fç tmemyge edrdwfr[kwf[kvnf;aumif; þodkY rajymqdkoifhay? ]]igh&Sif ...tmemygebm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf aomoltm; þodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xifvmwwf\}}[k ajymqdkí tzefzef txyfxyf ESvkH; oGif;avavmh[k ajymqdk&rnf/ rSefayonf -- tmemygeedrdwf[k ajymqdkvdkufaomf tmemygebm0em vkyfief;&yfudk tqkH;owfjcif; &yfem;xm;jcif;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;wwf\? tmemygebm0emvkyfief;&yfrS bm0empdwfonf wGefYqkwfjcif;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;wwf\/ tmemygeedrdwf r[kwf[k ajymqdkrdjyefaomf tmemyge bm0emvkyfief;&yfü vdkvm;awmifhwrI tmomqE´"mwfrsm; uif;oGm;wwfonfjzpfí yif ye;fjci;fo Ykd a&mu&f odS mG ;wwaf v&m\/ xakd Mumi hf erd wd f [wk \f r[wk \f [al om EpS rf sK;dv;Hkuykd i f rajym qdkrlí tmemygeudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;üomvQif wdkufwGef;ay;yg - [k rdefYqdkawmfrlMuukef\/ odkYaomf rZÑdredum,fudk aqmifawmfrlMuukefaom rZÑdrbmPurax&fjrwfwdkYum; ]]igh&Sif ...

þodkYoabm&Sdaom xifjcif;onf tmemygeedrdwf rnf\? olawmfaumif; ...tmemygeur®|mef;udk tzefwvJvJ ESvkH;oGif;avavmh}}[k ajymqdkyg[k rdefYqdkawmfrlMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-277/)

]]£rm, y#dy'g, Z&mr&Pawm rkpödómrDwd y#dyEéó edrdwå}}EÅd 0kawå uxH oauFmpmywåd?

bad ,smaom rwmå , Oóm[ar0 ua&,smw d ---- ]]edrdwård'H/ y / 0wåaAÁm}}w d rZÑdrbmPum tm[k/ (r[m#D-1-336/)

= tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emudk OD;wnfxm;aom þrGefjrwfaom usifh0wfy#dywfjzifh tdkem aoa&; 'ku©ab;rS rcRwf{uef vGwfajrmuf&ayvwåHU[k ESvkH;ydkufí tmemygeówdorm"d bm0em vkyfief;&yfudk usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvsuf&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ oEÅmef0,f q&morm;u ]]tmemygeedrdwfyg}}[k ajymqdkvdkuf½kHrQjzifh tb,fodkYvQif tmemygebm0emvkyfief;&yf rS bm0empdwfonf wGefYqkwfjcif;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;EdkifygtHhenf;? wdkif;xuftvGef wdk;í wdk;íom tmem ygebm0emudk BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvOóm[udk jyKvkyfrnfomvQif jzpfayonf ---- [k ESvkH; ydkufawmfrlMuukefí rZÑdredum,fudk aqmifawmfrlMuukefaom rZÑdrbmPu rax&fjrwfwdkYu ]]igh&Sif þodkYaom oabm&Sdaom xifjcif;onf tmemygeedrdwf rnf\? olawmfaumif; ...tmemyge ur®|mef;udk tzefwvJvJ ESvkH;oGif;avavmh[k ajymqdkyg}}[k rdefYqdkawmfrlMujcif; jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-1-336/)

### XyemacwfodkY qdkufNyD

txmaee edrdawåa,0 pdwåH XaywAHÁ/ {0róm,H £awm ybkwd Xyem0aoe bm0em

a[mwd/ 0kwåaO§wH ayg&maP[d ----

]]edrdawå Xy,H pdwåH? ememum&H 0dbm0,H/

"Da&m tómoyómao? ouH pdwåH edAE¨wD}}wd/ (0dok'¨d-1-277-278/) xdkaemif þ a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf jzpfay:vmaom tmemygeedrdwf tm½kHüomvQif bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm wnfaeatmif uyfxm;ygav/ þodkY tmemygeedrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk

Nidrf0yfpGm wnfaeatmif aumif;pGm uyfxm;í ½IyGm;cJhaomf ---þ tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf jzpfay:vmonfh tcsdeftcgrSpí

þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü Xyem\ tpGrf;jzifh þtmemygeówdorm"d bm0emonf jzpfay:í vmayonf/ rSefayonf a&S;a&S;t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYonf þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuavukefNyD/

]]or®m0g,mr r\*¾if[laom or®yÜ"mef vkHYv0D&d,ESifh jynfhpkHaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf tómo yómo tm½kHü ----

1/ &Snfaom tómoç

2/ &Snfaom yómoç

3/ wdkaom tómoç

4/ wdkaom yómo - [k

av;rsKd;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh a[mawmfrltyfNyD;aom txl;txl;aom tjcif;t&mudk

u,G af ysmuaf pvsu f «yuwdaom tómo-yómoudk trSDjyKí bm0empGrf;tm;aMumifh tvGef Munvf iaf wmuyf aom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd of n f jzpaf y:vmaomtcg xakd v;rsK;duek af om tjci;f t&mwdkYudk ESvkH;roGif;jcif;aMumifh xdkav;rsKd;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYonf uG,faysmufouJhodkY jzpfae ukef\? þodkY uG,faysmufapvsuf» yuwdaom tómo-yómorS jzpfay:ívmaom tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaeatmif aumif;pGm uyfxm;Edkifbdrlum; xdkodkY tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHüomvQif bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeatmif aumif; pGm uyfxm;Edkifjcif;jzifh rdrd\ bm0empdwfudk tm½kHü tyÜempsmefodkY qdkufatmif jrJpGm zGJUcsnfxm;onf rnfay\/}} (,if;odkY tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk tyÜempsmef qdkufatmif jrJpGm zGJUcsnfxm;jcif;udk Xyem[k ac:qdkonf rSwfyg/) (0dok'¨d-1-277-278/) ykaAÁ ,H 0kwåH ]]tEkAE¨em, p zkoem, p Xyem, p reod ua&mwD}}wd/ ww¬ tEkAE¨eHç zkoeÍö 0dóaZÆwGm Xyem0aoe bm0em a[mwDwd Xyem0aoae0 bma0wAÁEÅd taw¬m/

(r[m#D-1-336/)

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmq&mawmfonf (0dok'¨d-1-272/) a&S;ydkif;u - ]]xdk yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY\ xdrIxif&Sm;&m ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;[laom ae&mXmeüyifvQif a&wGufjcif; \*Pemenf;udk acgufxm;vdkufí xdk0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk (t&Snf-twdk tptv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif) owdjzifh tpOfvdkufvsufaomfvnf;aumif;ç tyÜempsmef jzpfEdkifaumif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xifvmwdkif;aom tvGefMunfvifawmufyaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm wnfwHhaeatmif uyfxm;vsufaomfvnf; aumif; tEkAE¨emenf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç zkoemenf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç Xyemenf;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESvkH; oGif;onf rnf\}} -- [laom pum;&yfudk rdefYqdkawmfrlcJh\/ xdkpum;&yfü ,ckuJhodkY tmemygey#dbm\* edrdwfonf xifvmaomtcg wnfwHh cdkifcHhvmaomtcg tEkAE¨emenf;ESifh zkoemenf;wdkYudk vTwfí xifvmwdkif;aom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkom tm½kHrlvsuf tyÜempsmef jzpfay:vmEdkifaumif;aom jzpfay:vmEdkifavmufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhomvQif tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwf udk Nidrf0yfpGm wnfwHh cdkifjrJatmif uyfxm;vsuf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnf[k qdkvdkayonf/

(r[m#D-1-336/)

,i;fo Ykdxivf mwikd ;faom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk tyeÜ mpsme fqukd Ef ikd af vmuaf om tjci;f t&mtm;jzifh bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm wnfwHh cdkifchHatmif uyfxm;vsuf Xyemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh yGm;rsm;EdkifcJhaomf yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tm½kH rrlawmhbJ rsufESmvTJxm;ojzifh yuwdaom tómo-yómoudk rSDí jzpfay:vmaom y#dbm\*edrdwfudkom rsufESmrlxm;ojzifh ---1/ tómoç

2/ yómoç

3/ edrdwf ---þokH;yg;wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom bm0empdwf\ tm½kHjzpfonf wrkHY? wpfckwnf;aom bm0em pdwfü rxifonfum; r[kwf? xifyg\ aMomf - [lvdkonf/ (jynf-2-248-249 - Munfhyg/)

### wpfckwnf;aom bm0empdwf\ tm½kH jzpfEdkifykH

edrdwåH tómoyómom? tem&r®Parupdwåó/ tZmeawm wa,m "ar®? bm0emEkyvAÇwd/ edrdwåH tómoyómom? tem&r®Parupdwåó/

Zmeawm0 wa,m "ar®? bm0em OyvAÇwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-277/)

(1) tmemygeedrdwf (2) tómo (3) yómo - þw&m; okH;yg;wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom bm0empdwf\ tm½kHum; r[kwfygay/ xdkodkYyif tm½kHr[kwfygaomfvnf; okH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYudk tm½kHrlaomtm;jzifh rodooltm; tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emudk r&tyfay/ edrdwfç tómoç yómo - þw&m;okH;yg;wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom bm0empdwf\ tm½kHum; r[kwfygay/ xdkodkYyif tm½kHr[kwfygaomfvnf; okH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYudk tm½kHrlaomtm;jzifh odooltm;omvQif tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emudk &tyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-277/) tómoyómomeH {uu©aP tyÜ0wåeawm {uó pdwåó wa,myd tm&r®PH e a[mEÅd?

edrdawåe o[ tómaom yómaom 0gwd a'Ga,0 {uu©aP tm&r®PH a[mEÅDwd taw¬m/

(0drwd#D-1-216-217/)

= yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYonf pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü NydKifwl rjzpfEdkifaom aMumi hferd wd çf tómoç yómo - o;HkrsK;dv;HkwoYkd nvf n;f wpcf ak ompwd \f tm½uHk m; rjzpEf ikd Mfuuek /f erd wd Ef iS hf 0iof uaf vç orYkd [wk f erd wd Ef iS hf xuG of uaf v EpS rf sK;dwoYkd nof mvQi f pwd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;fü wpfckaom pdwf\ tm½kHjzpfEdkifonf[k qdkvdkayonf/ (0drwd#D-1-216-217/) þ&Sif;vif;csufum; ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;zsm;wnf;[laom edrdwfESifh yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkYudk &nf&G,fí &Sif;vif;xm;aom &Sif;vif;csuf jzpfonf/ O\*¾[edrdwfç y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tmemygeedrdwfrsm; rjzpfay:vmrD tydkif;udk &nf&G,fí &Sif;vif;xm;jcif; jzpf onf/

bm0emorm"dpGrf;tm; &ifhusufvmí O\*¾[edrdwfrS wpfqifh y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY wdkifatmifaom

tmemygeedrdwfrsm; jzpfay:vmaomtcgüum; ----

1/ edrdwf[lonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif qdkvdkonf/

2/ tómo[lonfrSmvnf; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif qdkvdkonf/

3/ yómo[lonfrSmvnf; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif qdkvdkonf/

tómoyómao edóm, OyÜEéedrdwåarÜw¬ tómoyómoornar0 0kwåH/

(r[m#D-1-319/)

taMumif;rl -- yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom tómo-yómoudk trSDjyKí

jzpfay:vmaom O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tmemygeedrdwfudkvnf; tómo-yómo[kyif ac:qdkEdkifaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf tvGef Munfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm wnfwHh cdkifcHhaeatmif uyfxm;Edkifaomtcg tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü bm0empdwf onf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaomtcg edrdwfç tómoç yómo - þw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYonf wpfck wnf;aom bm0empdwf\ tm½kH jzpfoGm;ayonf/ ,if;okH;rsKd;vkH;udk wpfckwnf;aom bm0empdwfu tm½kHrlEdkifonfhtwGuf tmemygebm0emudk tyÜempsmef qdkufonfhwdkifatmif jynfhjynfhpkHpkH &&Sdvm ayonf[k rSwfom;ygav/

tcuftcJrsm;ESifh &ifqdkif&ykH

þtydkif;wGif tcsKdUtcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYü tcuftcJrsm;pGmESifh &ifqdkifae&onfudk awGU&\/ tcsKdUyk\*¾dKvfwdkYü tmemygeedrdwf tvsifpí ray:bJ orm"dpGrf;tm; aumif;vmonfhtcg tvif;a&mif pí ay:vmwwfonfvnf; &Sd\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftcsKdUwdkYü tmemygeedrdwfu tvsif pí ay:onfvnf; &Sdwwf\/ tu,fí tvif;a&mifu tvsifpí ay:cJhaomf xdktvif;a&mifudk ESvkH;roGif;ygESifh? rlv 0ifoufav xGufoufavudkom ESvkH;oGif;aeyg/ xd&mXmeudk vTwfí tvif; a&mif aemufodkY pdwfvdkufaeygu ur®|mef;vrf;aMumif; vGJoGm;NyD jzpf\/ 0ifav xGufav xd&mXme üom pdwfudk uyfxm;í 0ifav xGufavudkom ½Iaeyg/ wjznf;jznf; rMumrD edrdwf ay:vmwwf ygonf/ edrdwfpí ay:&mü a&S;OD;pGm rD;cdk;a&mifuJhodkY npfxyfxyf ta&mifonf rsm;aomtm;jzifh pwifí ay:vm\/ bm0emorm"d\ pGrf;tiftmEkabmfu wpfpxuf wpfp &ifhoxuf&ifh BuD;rm; oxuf BuD;rm;vmaomtcgrS 0g\*Grf;pdkifuJhodkY wpfpwpfp jzLvmwwf\/ tvGefjzLazG;aom wdrfwdkuf pdkifuJhodkY jzpfvmwwf\/ a,m\*Dtrsm;pküfum; rD;acsmif;a&mifuJhodkY jzLazG;aom awmufyaom tjzL acsmif;edrdwf ay:wwf\/ odkYaomf xdkedrdwfrsm;rSm ay:cgpü a,m\*Dtrsm;pkwGif cdkifjrJrI r&Sdonfudk awGU&\/ tpydkif;wGif

erd wd rf sm;rmS ay:vukd f aysmuvf ukd f &adS eww\f / xtkd cgrsK;dwiG f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f rvl ½IjrjJzpaf om yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHüom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;zdkY vdkayonf/ yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHü bm0emorm"donf cdkifcHhonfxuf cdkifcHhvmaomtcg wnfwHhonfxuf ydkí wnfwHhvmaomtcg xdktmemygeedrdwfonfvnf; ydkí cdkifcHhvmwwfayonf/ xdktcgwGif 0ifav-xGufavESifh edrdwfwdkYrSm wpfom;wnf; jzpfvmwwf\/ avonfyif edrdwfç edrdwf onfyif av jzpfvmaomf ykHpHrSefoGm;NyD jzpf\/ xdkuJhodkY avESifh edrdwf wpfom;wnf; jzpfvmaomtcgç xdktmemygeedrdwfonfvnf; cdkifcHhvm

aomtcg bm0empdwfonf yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk tm½kHr,lawmhbJ jzpfay: vmaom tmemygeedrdwftm½kHü ajymif;í Nidrf0yfpGm uyfaewwf\/ xdkodkY uyfaecJhaomf xdktmem ygeedrdwftm½kHrS bm0empdwfudk cGmrcsvdkufygESifh/ xdktmemygeedrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk cdkifchHonf xuf cdkifcHhatmif wnfwHhonfxuf wnfwHhatmifom qufvufí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg? uyfjrJom uyfxm;yg/ tu,fí bm0empdwfonf tmemygeedrdwf tm½kHu cdkifcHhaeygaomfvnf; xdk tmemygeedrdwf tm½kHü ajymif;í uyfraeaomf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftaejzifh xdktmemygeedrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nird 0f ypf mG wnaf eatmi fuyxf m;Munyhf g? BuKd;pm;Munyhf g/ atmijfrirf &I vQiuf m; aumi;fonof m jzp\f ? bm0emorm"dpGrf;tm;rsm; BuD;rm;oxuf BuD;rm;atmifom qufvufí BudK;pm;yg/ odkYaomf tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYü yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk vTwfí

xdkay:vmaom tmemygeedrdwftm½kHay:odkY bm0empdwfudk ajymif;uyfMunhfvdkufaomtcg xdktmem ygeedrdwfonf rMumrD tcsdefumv twGif;rSmyif aysmufysufí oGm;wwfonfvnf; &Sdwwfjyef\/ xtkd cgrsK;dü yuwad om 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v tm½üHk wpzf ejfyeíf bm0empwd uf kd uyxf m;&rnf jzpfonf/ wpfzef tmemygeedrdwf jyefay:vmí cdkifcHhaomtcgrSç avESifh edrdwf wpfom;wnf; jzpfyg rS xdktmemygeedrdwfü bm0empdwfudk wpfzef jyefí uyfMunfhyg/ þenf;twdkif; qufvufí Budrfzef rsm;pGm BudK;pm;cJhaomf tmemyge edrdwfvnf; cdkifcHhvmwwfí bm0empdwfonfvnf; tmemyge edrdwftm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfvmwwfayonf? wnfatmifvnf; BudK;pm;&rnfom jzpfonf/ jzpfay:vmaom O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tmemygeedrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeatmif ,if;edrdwfudkom ½Iaeaomtcgü yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk wpfzefjyefí r½IrdzdkYudkum; txl; owdjyKyg/ yuwd 0ifav-xGufavudk ½Ivdkufç edrdwfudk ½Ivdkuf jyKaevQif cdkifjrJaom orm"dudk r&&SdEdkifbJ tm½kHESpfrsKd;ü pdwfysHUvGifhaewwfayonf/ edrdwfa0;uGmaeaomf

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYü xdktmemygeedrdwfrSm ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txuf EIwfcrf;zsm; [laom t&yfa'oü pwifí ray:bJ cyfa0;a0; cyfvSrf;vSrf; wpfae&müom v0ef;oP²mef ponf jzifh ay:aewwf\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYüvnf; rsufESm wpfjyifvkH;udk tjzLa&mifjzifh vTrf;jcHKxm;ouJhodkY ay:vmwwf\/ xdkodkY edrdwfa0;uGmaerl xdka0;uGmaomedrdwfü bm0empdwfonf

Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaewwfonfvnf; &Sd\? rwnfwwfonfvnf; &Sd\/ tu,íf xakd 0;umG aom tmemygeerd wd tf m½üHk bm0empwd of n f Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf eaomf xdkorm"dudkyif cdkifcHhatmif qufvufxlaxmifyg? orm"dpGrf;tifrsm; jynfh0pkHnDvmonfhwdkifatmif qufvufí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ odkYaomf a0;uGm½dk;rSefvQif orm"d wnfwHhcJonf/ tu,fí xdka0;uGmaom tmemygeedrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí rwnfygrlç BudK;pm;í bm0empdwfudk uyfMunfhaomfvnf; ruyfjzpfaeygrlç odkYr[kwf xdkodkY BudK;pm;í uyfMunfh aomtcgü xdka0;uGmaom tmemygeedrdwfrSm rcdkifchHbJ aysmufysufoGm;wwfygrl xdkuJhodkYaom tcg rsKd;ü yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav tm½kHüom bm0empdwfudk wpfzefjyefí Nidrf0yfpGm uyf xm;Munfhyg/ 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ t&Snf-twdk tp-tv,f-tqkH; tukefvkH;udk xifxif &mS ;&mS ; oad tmi f0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vu kdord af rUGonxf u ford af rUGatmiof m BuKd;pm;tm;xwk yf g/ bm0emorm"d\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfrsm; BuD;rm;oxuf BuD;rm;vmaomtcg xdktmemyge edrdwfonf ESmoD;zsm; txufEIwfcrf;zsm;Xmeudk tajccHvsuf jrpfzsm;cHvsuf tajcpdkufvsuf eD;eD;uyf uyf ay:vmwwfygonf/ xdkedrdwfrSm cdkifcHhwnfwHhvmaomtcgç avESifh edrdwf wpfom;wnf; jzpfvm aomtcg xekd rd wd üf bm0empwd uf kdNird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnwf ahH eatmi fquvf uíf BuKd;pm;tm;xwk yf g/ ay:opfpjzpfaom tmemygeedrdwfum; rcdkifcHhao;onfom rsm;\/ xdkrcdkifcHhao;aom tmem ygeedrdwfü bm0empdwfudk ajymif;í uyfcJhaomf edrdwfu rcdkifcHhao;ojzifh bm0empdwfvnf; rcdkifchH ao;yif jzpfaewwf\/ xdkodkY jzpfaeygrl edrdwfcdkifchHaomtcgusrSomvQif cdkifcHhaom edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfatmif cdkifcHhatmif qufvufí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ tmemygeerd wd of n f cikd cf vhH mí xekd rd wd tf m½üHk bm0empwd of n f Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnvf maom

tcg rD;cdk;a&mifuJhodkY npfxyfxyf tjzLrS 0g\*Grf;pdkifuJhodkY qGwfqGwfjzLaeaom tjzLa&mifbufodkY wjznf;jznf; ajymif;í oGm;wwfygonf/ 0g\*Grf;pdkifuJhodkY qGwfqGwfjzLvmaom edrdwfum; O\*¾[edrdwf wnf;/ xdkO\*¾[edrdwfü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm wnfaeatmif uyfxm;EdkifcJhaomf bm0emorm"d\ pGrf;tifrsm; jynfh0pkHnDvmaomtcg qGwfqGwfjzL&mrS tvGefMunfvifawmufyvmrnf jzpfonf/ aomuf½SL;Mu,fuJhodkY tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom oefY&Sif;aeaom edrdwfum; tmemygey#dbm\* edrdwfyif jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf tjcm;ta&mifrsm;vnf; ay:wwfygonf/

### ta&mifESifh vu©Pmudk ESvkH;roGif;&

waó0H edrdwåKy|meawm ybkwd eD0&Pmed 0du©rÇdwmae0 a[mEÅd? udavom oEédodEém0/ owd Oy|dwma,0/ pdwåH Oypm&orm"dem orm[dwar0/ txmaee wH edrdwåH ae0 0PÖawm reodumwAHÁ? e vu©Pawm ypöa0u©dwAÁH/ tydp acg cwåd,ra[od,m puú0wdå\*aAÇm 0d, uóaue omvd,0\*aAÇm 0d, p tm0gom'Ded owå toyÜg,med 0aZÆwGm wmae0 owå oyÜg,med ao0aEÅe om"kuH &u©dwAÁH/ tx eH {0H &u©dwGm ykeyÜKeH reodum&0aoe 0k'¨d H 0d½lVd§ H\*r,dwGm 'o

0d"H tyÜemaumov’H orÜma'wAHÁ? 0D&d,orwm a,maZwAÁm/ waó0H Ca#EÅó yx0DuodaP

0kwåmEkuúarae0 wo®d H edrdawå pwkuúyÍöuZÑmemed edAÁwåEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-1-278/)

0PÖawmwd ydpkyd@wm&u½lyg'Dok 0d, Oy|dw0PÖawm/ vu©Pawmwd c&bm0g'dobm0awmç tepd mö 'vd uP© awm 0g/ &uwd© A HÁ w H erd wd Eå dÅ oraÁ Em¨ / erd wd óå &uP© H emr ww ¬ y#vd 'ó¨ Oypm&psmeó &u©aPae0 a[mwDwd tm[ ]]ykeyÜKeH reodum&0aoe 0k'¨d H 0d½lV§d H \*r,dwGm}}w/d

(r[m#D-1-337/) þodkYvQif xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf y#dbm\*edrdwfxifvmonfrS pí eD0&PwdkYonf cGmxm;

tyfukefonfomvQif jzpfukef\/ udavomwdkYonf Nidrf0yfpGm tenfxdkifí oGm;MuukefonfomvQif jzpfukef\/ owdonfvnf; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü a&S;½Iuyfí wnfaeonfomvQif jzpf\/ bm0empdwfonf Oypm&orm"djzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü aumif;pGm wnfMunfaeonfom vQif jzpf\/

xdkodkY y#dbm\*edrdwf jzpfay:vmonfhtcgü þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk 0g\*Grf;

pikd f Mu,wf m&m ponwf üYkd xiaf om ta&mitf qi;ftm;jzivhf n;f EvS ;HkroiG ;fygEiS /hf Mur;fwr;fr Icurf m r I paom xxkd ykd &rwwf &m;w\Ykd u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© muvkd n;f EvS ;HkroiG ;fygEiS ?hf tepd -ö 'uk -© tewå

[laom trsm;qdkif omrnvu©Pmudkvnf; ESvkH;roGif;ygESifh/ pifppfaomfum; cwåd,ra[oD rdzk&m;BuD;onf zvfMuKwftwGif;ü xnfhoGif;xm;ouJhodkY jrifae &aom pMu0aw;rif;avmif;\ udk,f0efudk apmifha&SmuftyfouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç v,form;onf oav;pyg;zkH;udk apmifha&SmuftyfouJhodkYvnf;aumif; roifhwifhaom toyÜg, (7)yg;udk a&SmifMuOf í oifhwifhavsmufywfaom oyÜg, (7)yg;udk rSD0Jvsuf aumif;rGef½dkaopGm xdky#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk apmifha&Smuftyf\/

«xykd #bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk &&xdS m;Ny;Daom tyeÜ mpsme\f te;Dü jzpaf v&h adS omaMumi hfOypm&orm"d trnf&aom Oypm&psmefudk ravQmusatmif apmifha&Smufjcif;jzifhyifvQif xdky#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk apmiahf &mS ujfci;frnof n f jzpaf y:vmEikd \f / otYkd wuG f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f xOkd ypm&orm" d trnf

&aom Oypm&psmef ravQmusatmif xdktmemygey#dbm\* edrdwftm½kHudkyif tzefwvJvJ ESvkH;oGif;

½IyGm;ae&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh bm0emorm"dudk BuD;yGm;jcif;odkY jyefYajym jcif;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;atmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY BudK;pm;tm;xkwfaejcif;onfyif tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk rysufpD;atmif apmifha&Smufaeonf rnfayonf/» xdkaemif xdkedrdwfudk ,if;odkY apmifha&SmufNyD;í tzefwvJvJ ESvkH;oGif;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh bm0em orm"dudk BuD;yGm;jcif;odkY jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufapí tyÜemaumov’w&m; (10)yg;udk NyD;pD; jynfhpkH aptyf\? 0D&d,ESifh orm"dudk rQonf\ tjzpfudk ,SOfaptyf\/ þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;jzifh aphaqmfBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfvsuf&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrGef\ oEÅmef0,f yx0DuodkPf;ü zGifhqdka&;om;cJhNyD;aom tpDtpOfjzifhomvQif xdk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü pwkuúpsmef yÍöupsmefwdkYonf jzpfay:vmEdkifayukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-278/) þtxufyg t|uxm\ ñTefMum;qkH;rawmfrlcsuft& þtydkif;um; tvGefta&;BuD;vSaom

tydkif;wpfck jzpfae\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk aysmufysuf roGm;atmifç xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHrlaeaom bm0emorm"dudk ravQmusatmif atmufyg tcsuf (4)&yfwdkYü uRrf;usifvdr®m&rnf jzpfayonf/ ,if;wdkYum; ----

1/ a&SmifMuOf&rnfh toyÜg, (7)yg;ç

2/ rSD0J&rnfh oyÜg, (7)yg;ç

3/ tyÜemaumov’ (10)yg;ç

4/ 0D&d,ESifh orm"d nDrQatmifusifhykH - wdkY jzpfMu\/ odkYtwGuf ,if; (4)rsKd;wdkYudk qufvufí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/

222

### oyÜg, toyÜg, (7) yg;

tma0gaom a\*gpa&m bóH? yk\*¾avm abmZeH Owk/ £&d,myaxmwd oawåaw? toyÜga, 0d0ZÆa,/ oyÜga, owå aoa0x? {0O§d y#dyZÆawm/

epda&ae0 umave? a[mwd uópd tyÜem/ (0dok'¨d-1-123/)

### 1/ tm0go = ae&m

tMuif ausmif;tdyf&mae&mü oDwif;okH;aexdkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; rjzpfay:ao;aom edrdwfonfvnf; rjzpfay:vmwwf? jzpfay:NyD;aom edrdwfonfvnf; aysmufysufoGm;wwf\/ rxif vmao;aom owdonfvnf; rxifvmbJ &Sdaewwf\? rwnfMunfao;aom pdwfonfvnf; rwnf MunfbJyif &Sdaewwf\/ þuJhodkYaom ausmif;tdyf&m ae&mrsKd;um; ravsmufywfaom toyÜg, ae&myif jzpfayonf/ (o'¨g-0D&d,-owd-orm"d-ynm[laom £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY rjzpfay:vmEdkifaom ae&mç jzpaf y:Ny;Daom £a`Ew´ vYkd n;f r&iuhf suEf ikd f rBu;DymG ; rw;kdwuEf ikd af om ae&m[ k qvkd akd yon?f?) tMui f ausmi;ftyd &f m ae&mü owD i;fo;Hkaexikd af om y\*k Kd¾vtf m; em\*yAwÁ trn&f aom awmif

ausmif;ü oDwif;okH;awmfrlaom y"med,wdó rax&fjrwfBuD; oEÅmefrSmuJhodkY edrdwfonf jzpfvnf; jzpfay:vm\? jrJpGm wnfwHhcdkifcHhjcif;oabmvnf; &Sd\? owdonfvnf; xdkedrdwftm½kHü a&S;½SLuyfí pGJjrJpGmwnfae\? pdwfonfvnf; aumif;pGm wnfMunfae\/ þuJhodkYaom ausmif;tdyf&m ae&mrsKd; onfum; bm0emvkyfief;cGifESifh avsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwfawmfrSef oyÜg,{uef jzpfaom ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mrsKd;yif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh tMuifausmif;wdkufBuD; wpfcktwGif;ü ausmif;aqmifaygif;rsm;pGm &Sdaeukefjim;tHh? xdkausmif;aqmifwdkYwGif ausmif;aqmif wpfaqmif wpfaqmifü okH;&uf okH;&ufwdkYywfvkH; oDwif;okH; aexikd Mfuníhf tMuiaf usmi;faqmiüf ausmi;ftyd &f m ae&mü x&kd [e;f\ pwd of n f wnMfunrf I orm"d udk &&Sdonf jzpftHh? xdkausmif;tdyf&m ae&müomvQif aexdkifyg/ tusKd;tmedoifum; þodkYwnf;/ --rdrdwdkYESifh oyÜg,rQwonfh ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk &&Sdojzifh tm0gooyÜg, jzpfaomaMumifh oD[dkVfuRef; plVem\*vdkPfü oDwif;okH; aexdkifMuukefonf jzpfí xdkplVem\*vdkPfüyifvQif ur®|mef;udk t&[wzå vkd af ygu f oi,f íl BuKd;pm;tm;xwk af wmrf Mlu&m ig;&muek af om &[e;fawmwf oYkd n f t&[wå zdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlcJhzl;Muukef\? aomwmyef ou'g\*grf tem\*grftjzpfodkY qdkufa&mufawmf rMluuek af om oal wmaf umi;fwuYkd m; ra&wuG Ef ikd af tmiyf i frsm;vuS ek \f / tjcm;tjcm;aom ausmi;fwukd f ü aomwmyef odkYr[kwf ou'g\*grf odkYr[kwf tem\*grftjzpf[laom t&d,bkHodkY a&muf&SdcJhMuNyD;í xdkplVem\*vdkPfü t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrloGm;Muukefaom &[ef;awmfwdkY\ ta&twGuf tyikd ;ftjcm;onvf n;f r&adS y/ tvm;wyl i f pwd vå awmiaf usmi;fwukd fpon hf oygÜ,jzpof n hf ausmi;f wdkufwdkYüvnf; aomwmyef tp t&[wåzdkvf tqkH;&Sdonfh t&d,blrdodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;awmf rlMuukefaom &[ef;awmfwdkY\ ta&twGufum; tydkif;tjcm; r&SdonfomvQif jzpfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-123-124/)

### 2/ a\*gp&\*gr = qGrf;cH&Gm

aeu kdrsuEf mS ríl romG ;& rjye&f aom rrd d owD i;fo;Hk&m ausmi;fwukd rf S awmibf utf &yüf jzpaf pç

ajrmufbuft&yfü jzpfap wnf&Sdaom ra0;vGef;aom wpfaumocGJ (= tvHwpfaxmif) cefY twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom jynfhjynfhpkHpkH oyÜg,rQwatmif &vG,faom qGrf;&Sdaom qGrf;cH&Gmum; oyÜg,jzpfaom awmfrSefaumif;rGefonfh qGrf;cH&Gmyif jzpfonf/ ajymif;jyeftm;jzifh oyÜg, rjzpfonfh qGrf;cH&Gmudk od&Sd ygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-124/)

### 3/ bó = pum;ajymrI

ew&f mG r\*-f zvkd -f eAd mÁ ewf \Ykd wukd ½f ukd f zvD muevYf ejYfzpaf om w&d pmä euxm trn&f aom uxm

trsKd;rsKd;ü tusKH;0ifaom pum;onfum; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY rajymqdkoifhaom ravsmf ravsmuf ywfaom toyÜg,pum; rnf\/ ewf&Gm r\*f-zdkvf-edAÁmefwdkY\ wdkuf½dkuf zDvmuefYvefY jzpfaom xdk (32)yg;aom wd&pämeuxmpum;onf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ &&SdNyD;aom edrdwf\ uG,faysmufoGm; jcif;iSm jzpfwwf\/ w&m;tm;xkwfaom yk\*¾dKvfrsm; txl;tav;\*½kjyKí a&Smif&Sm;&rnfh pum;rsm; jzpfojzifh bk&m; &Sif\ a&Smif&Sm;apvdkaom OD;wnfcsufudkyg ydkrdkí euf½Idif;pGm em;vnfoabmaygufap&ef r[m0\*¾ oH,kwfygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom wd&pämeuxmokwåef jrefrmjyefudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/

wd&pämeuxmokwåef

&[e;fw Ykd...rsm;jym;aom psme f r\*zf vkd f eAd mÁ e\f wukd ½f ukd f zvD muevYf ejYfzpaf om wd&pmä euxm pum;udk rajymukef&m/ ,if; wd&pämeuxmpum;um; tb,fenf;¿ ----

1/ &mZuxm = rif;ESifh pyfaompum;ç

2/ apm&uxm = cdk;om; "m;jyESifh pyfaompum;ç

3/ r[mrwåuxm= trwfBuD; (0efBuD;csKyf)ESifh pyfaompum;ç

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 4/ aoemuxm | = ppfonf (ppfwyf)ESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 5/ b,uxm | = aMumufrufzG,fESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 6/ ,k'¨uxm | = ppfxdk;jcif; (wdkufyGJ)ESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 7/ tEéuxm | = pm;zG,fESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 8/ ygeuxm | = aomufzG,fESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 9/ 0w¬uxm | = t0wfESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 10/ o,euxm | = tdyf&mae&mESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 11/ rmvmuxm | = yef;ESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 12/ \*E¨uxm | = eHYomESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 13/ Ówduxm | = aqGrsKd;ESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 14/ ,meuxm | = ,mOfESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 15/ \*gruxm | = &GmESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 16/ ed\*ruxm | = ed\*kH;ESifh pyfaompum;ç | |
| 17/ e\*&uxm | = NrdKUESifh pyfaompum;ç | |
| 18/ Zey'uxm | = e,f (wdkif;e,f-jynfe,f)ESifh pyfaompum;ç | |
| 19/ £w¬duxm | = trsKd;o®D;ESifh pyfaompum;ç | |
| 20/ ol&uxm | = ol&Jaumif;ESifh pyfaompum;ç | |
| 21/ 0dodcguxm | = vrf;ESifh pyfaompum;ç | |

22/ ukrÇ|meuxm = a&cyfqdyfESifh pyfaompum;ç

23/ ykAÁaywuxm = aovGefNyD;olESifh pyfaompum;ç

24/ emewåuxm = taxGaxGESifh pyfaompum;ç

25/ avmuu©m,duuxm = avmutaMumif;ESifh pyfaompum;ç

26/ ork'´u©m,duuxm = orkj'mtaMumif;ESifh pyfaompum;ç

27/ £wdb0gb0uxm = BuD;yGm;jcif; qkwf,kwfjcif;ESifh pyfaompum;ç

28/ yk&douxm = trsKd;om;ESifh pyfaompum;ç

29/ t&nuxm = awmESifh pyfaompum;ç

30/ yAÁwuxm = awmifESifh pyfaompum;ç

31/ e'Duxm = jrpfESifh pyfaompum;ç

32/ 'Dyuxm = uRef;ESifh pyfaompum; ---þodkYaom pum;wdkYwnf;/ xdkodkY rajymoifhjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;¿

&[ef;wdkY ...þpum;onf tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh rpyf? r\*fwnf;[laom tusifhjrwf\ tp r[kwf? oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS NiD;aiGU&efç wyfrufjcif; &m\*uif;&efç wyfrufjcif; &m\*csKyfNidrf;&efç udavom [laom tylcyfodrf;rS Nidrf;at;&efç opömav;yg;udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;od&efç t&d,r\*fÓPfudk udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrif&efç wPSmrS xGufajrmuf&ef rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY ...oifwdkY ajymqdkvdkonf &Sdaomf ----

1/ þum; 'ku©t&d,opömw&m;wnf;[k ajymqdkukef&m\?

2/ þum; 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opömw&m;wnf;[k ajymqdkukef&m\?

3/ þum; 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmef (= eda&m"t&d,opöm) w&m;wnf;[k ajymqdkukef&m\?

4/ þum; 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;usifhpOf (= r\*¾t&d,opöm) w&m;wnf;[k ajymqdk ukef&m\?

xdkodkY ajymqdkoifhjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh enf;[lrl ----

&[ef;wdkY ...þpum;onf tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh pyf\? r\*fwnf;[laom tusifhjrwf\ tp jzpf\? oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS NiD;aiGU&efç wyfrufjcif; &m\*uif;&efç wyfrufjcif; &m\*csKyf&efç udavomtyl cyfodrf;rS Nidrf;at;&efç opömav;yg;udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;od&efç t&d,r\*fÓPfudk udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrif&efç wPSmrS xGufajrmuf&ef jzpf\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdkaMumifh oifwdkYonf

1/ þum; 'ku©t&d,opömwnf;[k odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnf/

2/ þum; 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opömwnf;[k odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnf/

3/ þum; 'ku©csKyf&medAÁmef (= eda&m"t&d,opöm) wnf;[k odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnf/

4/ þum; 'uk c© sKy&f m eAd mÁ eof Ykda&muaf Mumi;f usiphf O f (= r\*t¾ &,d opmö ) wn;f[ k oad tmi fBuKd;pm; tm;xkwf&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\/ (oH-3-368/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- þtxufyg (32)yg;aom wd&pämeuxmtrnf&aom pum;wdkYwGif trSwf (28) = yk&douxm = trsKd;om;ESifhpyfaom pum;rSm tcsKdUrlwdkYüom ygí tcsKdUrlrsm;ü rygay/ wpfzef trSwf (29)ç (30)ç (31)ç (32) jzpfMuonhf awm-awmif-jrpf-uRef;ESifh pyfaom pum;av;rsKd;wdkYum; ygVdawmfü wdkuf½dkufyif rvmaomfvnf; ygVdawmfü wdkuf½dkufvmonfh aemufqkH; wd&pämeuxm jzpfonfh - £wdb0gb0uxm = BuD;yGm;jcif; qkwf,kwfjcif;ESifh pyfaom pum;&yf\aemufwGif vm&Sdaom £wdb0gb0uxH £wd 0g - [laomyk'f0,f £wd 0g-ü wnf&Sdaom £wd-o'´gjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGufí ,lxm;jcif; jzpfonf/ ---- wm [d ygVd,H o½lyawm tem\*wmyd t&n-yAÁwe'-D 'yD uxm £w-d oa'e´ o\*aF [wmG o\*a¾ rmum© e H wd&pmä ebm0awm ]]'wG o dåH w&d pmä euxm}}wd 0kwåm/ (r[m#D-1-148/)»

'ouxm0w¬KedódwH oyÜg,H? wrÜd rwåm, bmodwAHÁ/ (0dok'¨d-1-124/)

= uxm0wK¬q,yf g;u kd raDS eaom pum;rsK;dum; a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vrf eG of n f ajymqokd iahf om oygÜ, pum;yif jzpf\/ xdkoyÜg,pum;udkvnf; twdkif;t&Snfjzifhom ajymqdk&rnf/ uxm0w¬K q,fyg;rSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/

1/ tyÜdpäuxm = tvdkenf;jcif;ESifh pyfaompum;ç

2/ oEÅK|duxm = a&mifh&JvG,fjcif;ESifh pyfaompum;ç

3/ y0da0uuxm = um,0da0u-pdwå0da0u-Oy"d0da0u [laom uif;uif;&Sif;&Sif; aerI 0da0u okH;rsKd;ESifh pyfaompum;ç

«1/ um,0da0u = wpfudk,fa& wpfum, uif;uif;&Sif;&Sif; aejcif;ç 2/ pdwå0da0u = Oypm&tyÜem ESpfrsKd;jym;aom orm"d wpfckckudk xlaxmifvsuf pdwfudk eD0&P tnpftaMu;wdkYrS uif;&Sif; apvsuf aejcif;ç 3/ Oy"d0da0u = Oy"dav;jzmwdkYrS uif;qdwf&m edAÁmefudk tm½kH jyKvsufaejcif;»

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 4/ toHo\*¾uxm | = a&ma&maESmaESm raexdkifjcif;ESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 5/ 0D&d,m&rÇuxm | = BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI 0D&d,ESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 6/ oDvuxm | = oDvESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 7/ orm"duxm | = orm"dESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 8/ ynmuxm | = ynmESifh pyfaompum;ç |
| 9/ 0rd wk uåd xm | = uad vomwrYkd SvwG af jrmuaf om 0rd wk d åt&[wzå vkd Ef iS phf yaf ompum;ç |

10/ 0drkwådÓP'óeuxm= t&[wåzdkvf0drkwådudk qifjcifaom ypöa0u©PmÓPfESifh pyfaom pum; ----

þonfwdkYum; uxm0w¬K q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ ,if;uxm0w¬K q,fyg;udk rSDaeaom pum;onf

oyÜg,pum; ajymoifhaompum; rnfay\/ odkYaomf ajymoifhaom twdkif;twmESifhom ajym&rnf jzpfonf/ t&[wåzdkvf txGwfwyfxm;aom r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef vdkvm; awmiwhf vsu&f adS om oal wmaf umi;fon f orx 0yd óem bm0emusiphf O f vyk if e;fciG tf wiG ;fü rajym oifhaom wd&pämeuxmpum;rsm;udk tvGefYtvGef a0;pGm a&Smif&Sm;vsuf q,fyg;aom oyÜg,uxm pum;udkom ÓPfjzifh EIdif;pmwdkif;wmvsuf ajymoifh½kHom ajymqdkrd&ef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;jzifh bk&m; &Sif\ tqkH;trawmfudk ½dkaopGm OD;xdyf&Guf yefqifav&monf/

### 4/ oyÜg,yk\*¾v - toyÜg,yk\*¾v

yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf (32)yg;aom wd&pämeuxmpum;udk ajymqdkavh ajyma[mavh r&SdbJ a0;pGm a&Smifvsuf w&m;ESifh avsmfnDaom ur®|mef;ESifh pyfaom w&m;pum;udkom ajymqdkavh&Sd\? oDv\*kPf orm"d\*kPf ynm\*kPfwdkYESifh ukHvkHjynfhpkH\? ,if;yk\*¾dKvfudk trSDjyKí rwnfMunfao;aom pdwfonf wnfMunfvm\ (= rjzpfao;aom orm"donf jzpfay:vm\)? wnfMunfNyD;aom pdwfonfrlvnf; txl;ojzifh jrJjrHpGm wnfMunfvmjcif; oabm&Sd\ (= jzpfay:NyD;aom orm"donfrlvnf; txl;ojzifh jrjJrpH mG wnwf chH ikd cf vhH m\)/ þuohJ aYkd om y\*k Kd¾vrf sK;don f r0DS oJ iahf om avsmuf eaf vsmuyf w f aumi;fjrwf aom oyÜg,yk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ tMuifyk\*¾dKvfonfum; orm"dur®|medu yk\*¾dKvf jzpf\/ orx (= orm"d) ur®|mef;\rlvnf; urf;wpfzufodkY qdkufa&mufNyD;aom yk\*¾dKvfjzpf\/ xdkuJhodkYaom yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;um; þ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY

{uef rSD0Joifhaom oyÜg,yk\*¾dKvfyif jzpfayonf/ tMuifyk\*¾dKvfonfum; udk,fvufMuHUcdkifa&;vkyfief; cE¨mudk,f qlNzdK;&ef rdrdudk,fudk arG;jrLa&; vkyfief;ü tavhtvmrsm;\? r\*fzdkvfrS zDvmuefYvefYjzpfaom (32)yg;aom wd&pämeuxmpum;udk ajymqdkavh&Sd\? 0rf;Adkufjynfhatmif tvdk&Sdwdkif; pm;okH;í yufvuftdyfonfh csrf;omç apmif;tdyfonfh csrf;omç rSdef;aewwfonfh csrf;omudk tpOfwpdkuf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfvsuf aexdkif\? xdkuJhodkYaom yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;onfum; rrSD0Joifhaom oyÜg, rjzpfonfhyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;wnf;/ ñGefa&onf Munfvifaom a&udk aemufusKatmif jyKvkyfouJhodkY xdkuJhodkYaom yk\*¾dKvfonf xdk

a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vuf kd pwd tf pO f npEf rG ;fomG ;atmiof mvQi f jyKvyk íf ay;ww\f / xukd ohJ aYkd om y\*k Kd¾vuf kd tpGJjyKí aum#yAÁw trnf&aom awmifausmif;wdkufü oDwif;okH;aom &[ef;i,fwpfyg;tm; &&SdNyD; aom psmeformywfonf aysmufysufí oGm;wwfouJhodkY rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom ormywfonfvnf; aysmuyf suof mG ;ww\f ? y#bd m\*erd wd of nuf m; tb,rf mS vQi f ajymqzkd ,G &f m &EdS ikd af wmth ehH n;f? aysmuf ysufEdkifonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-124/ r[m#D-1-149/)

5/ abmZe = tpmtm[m&

### 6/ Owk = &moDOwk

tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; csKad om t&om&adS om abmZOof n f avsmaf vsmuyf w f aumi;f jrwf\? oyÜg,jzpf\? tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; csOfaom t&om&Sdaom abmZOfonf avsmf avsmuyf waf umi;fjrw\f ? oygÜ,jzp\f / (þtcsK d tcsO f t&omEpS rf sK;dwuYkd m; ow0å gwtYkd m; trsm;q;Hk aus;Z;ljyKruI kd jriaf wUG&aomaMumi hf tcsK d tcsO f t&om EpS rf sK;duokd m t|uxmq&mawm f red qYf akd wmf rljcif; jzpfonf/ cg;pyfaom t&omponfwdkYum; xdktcsKd tcsOf t&omwdkYudk jyKjyifay;wwfaom tm[m&"mwfwdkYom jzpfí rzGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf Oyvu©Penf; ed'óeenf;[k rSwfyg/)

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; at;aom &moDOwkonf oyÜg,jzpf\? tcsKdUaom a,m\*g

0p& yk\*¾dKvftm; ylaom &moDOwkonf oyÜg, jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh tMuifabmZOfudkvnf;aumif;ç Owkudkvnf;aumif; rSD0Jaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm;

csrf;omrIonf jzpfay:vm\? rwnfMunfao;aom pdwfonf wnfMunfvm\ (= rjzpfay:ao;aom orm"donf jzpfay:vm\)? wnfMunfNyD;aom pdwfonfrlvnf; txl;ojzifh jrJjrHpGm wnfMunfvmjcif; oabm&Sd\ (= jzpfay:NyD;aom orm"donfvnf; txl;ojzifh jrJjrHcdkifcHh wnfwHhvm\)/ þuJhodkYaom abmZOfonfvnf;aumif;ç Owkonfvnf;aumif; oyÜg,jzpf\? avsmufywf\/ þrS ajymif;jyef jzpf aom tjcm;aom abmZOf tjcm;aom Owkonfum; ravsmf ravsmufywfonfh toyÜg,abmZOf Owk rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-124/ r[m#D-1-149/)

### 7/ £&d,mykxf

£&,d myxk wf wYkd iG vf n;f tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; pBuoø mG ;jci;f £&,d myxk of n f oygÜ, jzpf\? rQw\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tdyfjcif; &yfjcif; xdkifjcif;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom £&d,mykxfonf oyÜg,jzpf\? rQw\/ xdkaMumifh ausmif;üuJhodkY £&d,mykxf wpfckudk okH;&ufwdkY ywvf ;Hk ppHk r;fí tMui£f &,d myxk üf bm0emur|® me;fu kd p;Djze;fr I jyKvyk af eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; rwnfMunfao;aom pdwfonfrlvnf; wnfMunfvm\ (= rjzpfay:ao;aom orm"donfrlvnf; jzpfay:vm\)? wnfMunfNyD;aom pdwfonfrlvnf; txl;ojzifh jrJjrHpGm wnfwHhcdkifcHhvm\ (= jzpfay: NyD;aom orm"donfrlvnf; txl;ojzifh jrJjrHpGmwnfwHh cdkifcHhvm\)/ xdk£&d,mykxfum; avsmfavsmuf ywf aumif;jrwfaom rSD0Joifhaom oyÜg,jzpfonfh £&d,mykxfwnf;/ tjcm;aom £&d,mykxfum; ravsmf ravsmufywfaom rrSD0Joifhaom £&d,mykxfwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-124/)

£wd £rH owå 0d"H toyÜg,H 0aZÆwGm oyÜg,H ao0dwAÁH/ {0H y#dyEéó [d edrdwåmao0e-

A[kvó epda&ae0 umave a[mwd uópd tyÜem/ (0dok'¨d-1-125/) þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf (7)rsKd;aom toyÜg,udk a&SmifMuOfí (7)rsKd;aom oyÜg,udk rSD0Jtyfayonf/ þodkY ravsmufywfonfudk MuOfí avsmufywfonfudkom rSD0Jojzifh tmemygeur®|mef;udk usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvsuf&Sdaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü rSD0Jjcif;rsm;aomç tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;jcif; bm0emreodum& vkyfief; &yfudk rsm;pGm rSD0Jvsuf&Sdaomç tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk bm0empdwf\ usufpm;&m tm½kHtjzpf r0DS jJci;f (= a\*gp&mao0e\ tprG ;fjzi hf r0DS jJci;f) tavth vmrsm;aom tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; rMumrD tcsdefumv twGif;rSmyifvQif tyÜempsmefonf jzpfay:vmwwfay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-125/)

### tyÜemaumov’ w&m; (10) yg;

þodkY usifhygaomfjim;vnf; tyÜempsmefonf rjzpfcJhwkHjim;tHh? xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf q,frsKd; aom tyeÜ mü vrd m® aomo\l tjzpwf n;f[al om tyeÜ maumovÓ’ Puf kdNy;Dp;D jynphf aHk ptyaf yon/f

1/ 0w¬K0do'ud&d, = twGif;ty0w¬KwdkYudk oefY&Sif;atmif jyKjcif;ç

2/ £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'e = £a`E´nDrQatmif usifhjcif; NyD;apjcif;ç

3/ edrdwåukov = edrdwfü uRrf;usifvdr®mjcif;ç

4/ pdwfudk csD;ajr§mufoifh&m tcgü pdwfudk csD;ajr§mufjcif;ç

5/ pdwfudk ESdyfuGyfoifh&m tcgü pdwfudk ESdyfuGyfjcif;ç

6/ pdwfudk &Tifvef;apoifh&mtcgü pdwfudk &Tifvef;apjcif;ç

7/ pdwfudk vspfvsL½Ioifh&mtcgü pdwfudk vspfvsL½Ijcif;ç

8/ orm"d r&Sdaom orm"duif;aom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&Smifjcif;ç

9/ orm"d&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;ç

10/ xdktyÜempsmeform"dudk ESvkH;oGif; ñGwf,drf;udkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdjcif; ---þ (10)yg;u kdjynphf aHk tmi fBuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;fjzi hftyeÜ maumovÓ’ Puf kdNy;Dp;Djynphf aHk pty\f /

### 1/ 0w¬Kudk oefY&Sif;atmif jyKjcif;

twGif;tyjzpfaom 0w¬KwdkYudk oefY&Sif;atmif jyKvkyfjcif;onf 0w¬K0do'ud&d, rnf\/ tMuif

tcgü a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f qyH i f ajcon;f vuof n;f rwk qf wd f usipf ,G f ponwf oYkd n f &nS af euek \f ? cE¨mudk,fonfvnf; acR;tnpftaMu; pGef;Niduyfvdrf;vsuf &Sd\? xdktcgü twGif;tZÑwådu0w¬Konf roe&Yf iS ;f rpiMfu,of n frn\f / tMuitf cgü xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f t0wof ueF ;fon faq;Gjrnafh e\? npfEGrf;ae\? raumif;aom teHY&Sdae\? ausmif;tdyf&m ae&monfrlvnf; trIdufo½dkuf xlajymae\? xtkd cgü tjyitf y0wK¬on f roe&Yf iS ;f rpiMfu,of n f rn\f / twiG ;ftyjzpaf om 0wK¬on f roe&Yf iS ;f rpifMu,fonf &Sdaomf roefY&Sif; rpifMu,faom 0w¬Kudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom pdwfapw odufwdkYü tusKH;0ifaom ÓPfonfvnf; rpifrMu,f jzpfvmwwf\/ rpifMu,fukefaom qDrD;cGufç qDrD;pmç qDwdkYudk trSDjyKí jzpfay:vmaom qDrD;vQH\ ta&mifonfvnf; rpifMu,f\odkY rSwfyg/ rpifMu,faom ÓPfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk okH;oyfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf vn;f rxirf &mS ; jzpwf wuf ek \f / tmemygeuohJ aYkd om orxur|® me;fu kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af om a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; orxur®|mef;onfvnf; ----

1/ psmeft\*Fgrsm; xif&Sm;aomtm;jzifh BuD;yGm;wdk;wufjcif;odkYç

2/ EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhvmEdkifjcif;jzifh pnfyifjcif;odkYç

3/ tcsi;fcyof rd ;f 0oaD bmif g;weEf ikd ef i;fjci;fo Ykd a&mu&f jdSci;fjzi hf jyeaYf jymjci;f jyeyYf mG ;jci;fo Ykd ra&muf

&SdEdkifay/

xdkodkYr[kwfbJ twGif;tyjzpfaom 0w¬Konf oefY&Sif;onf&Sdaomf oefY&Sif;aom0w¬Kü tm½kHjyKí

jzpfay:vmMuukefaom pdwfapwodufwdkYaMumifh ÓPfonfvnf; oefY&Sif;pifMu,fvm\/ pifMu,f ukefaom qDrD;cGufç qDrD;pmç qDwdkYudk trSDjyKí jzpfay:vmaom qDrD;vQH\ ta&mifonfvnf; pifMu,f \odkY rSwfyg/ pifMu,faom ÓPfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;okH;wef wifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfaom &[e;ftm; ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;f xi&f mS ;vmuek \f / tmemygeuohJ aYkd om orxur|® me;fu kdymG ;rsm; tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;tm; orxur®|mef;onfvnf; ----

1/ psmeft\*Fgrsm; xif&Sm;aomtm;jzifh BuD;yGm;wdk;wufjcif;odkY ç

2/ EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhvmEdkifjcif;jzifh pnfyifjcif;odkY ç

3/ tcsif;cyfodrf; 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;jcif;odkY a&muf&Sdjcif;jzifh jyefYajymjcif; jyefYyGm;jcif;odkY a&muf &SdEdkifay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-125/)

### 2/ £a`E´ nDrQatmifjyKjcif;

o'g¨-0&D ,d -ow-d orm"-d ynm[al om £a`Ei´ g;yg;w\Ykd rrd d rrd wd \Ykd qikd &f m vyk if e;fupd tö m;jzihf r,kwfrvGef nDrQrI&Sdatmif jyKvkyfjcif;onf £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'e (= £a`E´wdkY\ nDrQonf\ tjzpfudk

NyD;apjcif;) rnf\/ o'g¨ = (1) b&k m;\*Pk çf (2) w&m;\*Pk çf (3) oCH m\*h Pk çf (4) ovD -orm"-d ynm[al om oud m© o;Hk&yf tusifhjrwfw&m;ç (5) aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;ç (6) oHo&m\ aU&StpGef;[k ac:qdktyfaom twdwfcE¨mig;yg;ç (7)oHo&m\ aemuftpGef;[k ac:qdktyfaom tem\*wfcE¨mig;yg; (8) oHo&m\ aU&StpGef; aemuftpGef;[k ac:qdktyfaom twdwf-tem\*wf cE¨mig;yg; ---- þ (8)Xme wdkYü ,kHrI MunfrI ,kHMunfrI pGrf;tifobm0owådudk o'¨g[k ac:qdkayonf/

0D&d, = rjzpfay:ao;aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rjzpfatmifç jzpfay:NyD;aom tukodkvfw&m; wdkYudk y,fEdkifatmifç rjzpfay:ao;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfay:atmifç jzpfay:NyD;aom ukodkvf w&m;wdkYudk wdk;yGm;atmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; or®yÜ"mef trnf&onfh vkHYv0D&d,udk qdkvdkonf/ xdk or®yÜ"mef vkHYv0D&d,ESifh jynfhpkHvmatmif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf opömav;yg;udk xGif;azmuf odjrif apEdkifonfh pGrf;tiftjynfht0 yg&Sdaom oDv-orm"d-ynm odu©mokH;&yf tusifhjrwfwdkYudk usifh&mü -

1/ t½dk; <uif;apç

2/ ta& <uif;apç

3/ taMum <uif;apç

4/ tom;taoG;awG cef;ajcmufcsif cef;ajcmufygap ---a,mufsm;wdkY\ ZGJvkHYv 0D&d,jzifha&mufEdkifonfh t&mXmeodkY &Edkifonfh t&mXmeodkY ra&muf rcsif; r&rcsif; aemufodkY rnfonfhtcgrQ rqkwf[k ---- t\*Fgav;yg;&Sdaom 0D&d,jzifh BudK;yrf;&rnf jzpfonf/ ,if;0D&d,rsKd;udk þü &nfñTef;xm;ygonf/ ow d= orxyikd ;fwiG f orxtm½eHk rd wd üf pwd cf ikd jfrrJ oI abmç 0yd óemyikd ;fwiG f 0yd óemÓP\f t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;usKd; = ocFg&tm½kHüvnf;aumif;ç ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö tjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&m tm½kHüvnf;aumif; pdwfcdkifjrJrIoabmç tm½kHudk rarh aysmufonfhoabm jzpfonf/ a&xJü ausmufzsmBuD;onf Nidrf0yfpGm wnfaeouJhodkY orxtm½kH

0dyóemtm½kHü pdwfcdkifjrJpGm wnfaerIoabm tm½kHü epfjrKyfaerIoabmjzpfonf/ t,H ye ,o®m owd,m tm&r®PH y&d\*¾a[wGm ynm, tEkyówd? e [d owd0d&[dwó

tEkyóem emr tw¬d/ awae0g[ ]]owd H p cGm[H bdu©a0 oAÁwd¬uH 0'grD}}wd/ (r-|-1-248/) owdjzifh orxtm½kH 0dyóemtm½kHwdkYudk odrf;qnf;í ynmjzifh xdktm½kHwdkYudk tzefzef txyf

xy f ½&I \/ owud i;faeaom y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf tEyk óemÓP f rnof n f r&pdS aumi;fay/ xakd Mumihf ]]owdudk tcgcyfodrf; (pdwfudkcsD;ajr§mufjcif;ç ESdyfuGyfjcif;paom vkyfief;udpö&yf tm;vkH;wdkYü) tvdk&Sd tyf\}} - [k bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrlayonf/ tmemygeur®|mef;udk tm;opfaeaom toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkYvnf; owdum; vdktyf

vsuof m &adS eayon/f owud tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk kdvrS ;fí ord ;fqn;f\/ owud ord ;fqn;f vdkufaom xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk ynmu xdk;xGif;od\/ orm"d = rdrd½IyGm;okH;oyfaeaom orxtm½kH odkYr[kwf 0dyóemtm½kHü ,SOfzuf pdwfapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk z½dkz&J rMuJapjcif; rysHUvGifhapjcif;oabm jzpfonf/ rdrd½IyGm;okH;oyfaeaom orxtm½kH odkYr[kwf 0dyóemtm½kHü pdwfusa&muf wnfNidrfaejcif;oabm jzpfonf/ ,SOfzuf pwd af pwoud f or,Ü wk wf &m;pwk uYkd kd tm½wHk pcf wk n;fay:o Ykd usa&muof mG ;atmi f qpJG ak y;aom ppk n;f ay;aom pGrf;tifwpfrsKd; jzpfonf/ orm"du ,SOfzuf pdwfapwodufw&m;pkudk tmemygey#dbm\* erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om tm½wHk pcf wk n;fay:ü Nird 0f ypf mG wnaf eatmi f ppk n;fay;vukd af omtcg xokd rm"Ed iS hf ,SOfaeaom bm0empdwfü pGrf;tifrsm; xufjrufpl;&Svsuf wefcdk;tmedoif BuD;rm;vmayonf/ xdkpdwf ESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom ÓPfrSmvnf; tvGefxufjrufpl;&Svmayonf/ xdkaMumifh orm"dwnf;[laom jrwfaom ausmufzsmxufü jrjrxufatmif aoG;í xm;tyfaom ÓPfwnf;[laom oefvsufonf

½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJrsm;udk azmufcGJEdkifonfh pGrf;tm;rsm; &Sdvm\/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f oHo&mpuf&[wf udk azmufcGJEdkifonfh pGrf;tm;rsm; &Sdvm\/ ,if; ½kyf-emrf aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif; t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mwdkYudk edAÁmef[lonfh urf;wpfzufodkYa&mufatmif xGif;azmuf odEdkifonfh pGrf;tifrsm; udef;0yfvmayonf/ ynda`E´ = orxydkif;ü qdkif&morxedrdwftm½kHudk xGif;azmufodjcif;oabm jzpfonf/ 0dyóem

ydkif;ü 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPf tjrifqdkufatmif xGif;azmufodjcif;ç ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mudk edAÁmef[lonfh xdkrSmbufurf;odkY a&mufatmif xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;oabm jzpof n/f r\*Óf Ptf cukd üf um; tocwF "mw ftNird ;f"mw feAd mÁ e[f ol n hfead &m"t&,d opmö w&m;awmf jrwfBuD;udk tm½kHrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifjcif; tm&r®Py#da0"oabmç usefopömokH;yg;udk rod atmif zkH;vTrf;xm;onfh arm[udk y,faomtm;jzifh xGif;azmufodjcif; toar®m[y#da0"oabm jzpfonf/ (wpfenf; ---- opömav;yg;vkH;udk rodatmif zkH;vTrf;xm;onfh arm[udk y,faomtm;jzifh xGif;azmufodjcif; toar®m[y#da0"oabm jzpfonf/) zdkvfÓPftcdkufüum; tocFw"mwf tNidrf; "mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk xGif;azmuf odjrifaejcif;oabm jzpfonf/ þodkYvQif orxtm½kH edrdwfESifh y&rw¬"r®obm0rSeforQudk xGif;azmufodjrifaejcif;oabmonf ynda`E´ rnfayonf/

,if; o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm [laom w&m;ig;yg;wdkYonf orxvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY avQmuaf eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f pwd tf pOuf kd orxvr;faMumi;fr S wrd ;fapmi;fí ab;o Ykd usromG ; atmifç 0dyóemvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY avQmufoGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwftpOfudkvnf; xdk 0dyóemvrf;aMumif;ay:rS wdrf;apmif;í ab;odkY usroGm;atmif xdef;csKyfxm;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;BuD; ig;&yf jzpfMu\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf edAÁmefodkYoGm;&m r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwfw&m;wnf;[laom vrf; aMumif;ay:odkY ajzmifhajzmifhavQmufoGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrGef\ pdwftpOfudk xdkvrf;aMumif; ay:rS wdrf;apmif;í ab;odkY usroGm;atmif edAÁmefodkY wef;wef;rwfrwf a&muf&Sdatmif xdef;csKyfay; aeonfh cGeftm;BuD; ig;&yfyif jzpfMuayonf/ orx 0dyóembm0emudk BudK;yrf;vsuf&Sdaom a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;£a`E´ ig;yg;[laom pGrf;tm;BuD; ig;&yfudk nDrQatmif usifhwwfygrS vdktyfaom tusKd;w&m;onf NyD;pD;jynfhpkHvmrnf jzpfonf/

### o'¨gvGefaeaomf

xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f taMumi;ftm;avsmpf mG ,MHkunof i hf ,MHkunxf ukd af om b&k m; \*kPf paom &Spf&yfaom oa'¨,s0w¬Kü ouf0if,kHMunf qkH;jzwfwwfonfh o'¨g"darmu© vkyfief;udpö &yf\ vGefuJaeonfh twGufaMumifh 0D&d,\ avsmhenf;yg;rIç owd\ rcdkifjrJrIç orm"d\ Mum&SnfpGm rwnwf rhH I paom taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hf o'ad¨ `Eo´ n f tveG tf m;aumi;faeon f jzptf ?hH use£f a`E´ av;yg;wdkYum; EHkYaeukeftHh? xdkodkY o'¨da`E´u tvGef tm;aumif;aeí usef£a`E´wdkYu EHkYaeonfh twGufaMumifh 0D&d,da`E´onf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrd½IyGm;aeonfh orx 0dyóem bm0emtm½kHrS avQmusroGm;atmif bm0emtm½kHü ysif;&daejcif; aumoZÆbufü usa&mufcGifhudk ray;bJ orÜ,kwf w&m;wuYkd kd cs;Dyixhf m;jci;f xyqf i hf prG ;ftm;ay;jci;f titf m;jznwhf i;fay;jci;f (= y\*[¾) vyk if e;fupd &ö yf udk aqmif&GufjyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ owda`E´onf tm½kHodkY uyfíwnfjcif; tm½kHudk rvTwfjcif; tm½kHrS ra&GUjcif; (= Oy|me) udpöudk aqmif&GufjyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ orm"da`E´onf tm½kHrS rysHUvGifhjcif; (= t0dau©y) udpöç orÜ,kwf w&m;w\Ykd tm½rHk S rysUHviG ahf Mumi;f (= t0dau©y) udpöudk? ynda`E´onf orx 0dyóem bm0em tm½\Hk oabmreS uf kd jriaf Mumi;f (= 'óe) udpöudk aqmif&Guf jyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ tvGef tm;aumif;aeaom o'¨da`E´u vTrf;rdk;zdpD;xm;aomaMumifh jzpf\/ pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;ü twl,SOfwGJí NydKifwljzpfaeMuukefaom o[Zmw"r® trnf&onfh pdwfapwoduf w&m;pkwdkYü csKyfudkifEdkifonfh tpdk;&rIoabmudk jyKvkyfaeMuukefaom twljzpfae Muukefaom o'¨g-0D&d,-owd-orm"d-ynm[laom "r®obm0wdkY\ wlrQaom vkyfief;udpö&yf &Sdonf \ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif vdktyfaom tusKd;w&m;\ NyD;pD;jynfhpkHvmjcif;onf jzpfay:vmEdkif\? nDrQaom wlrQaom vkyfief;udpö r&SdMuaomfum; tvdk&Sdtyfaom tusKd;w&m;\ NyD;pD;jynfhpkHvmjcif;onf rjzpf ay:Edkif/ xdkaMumifh xdko'¨da`E´udk y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmç omrnvu©Pm[laom [kwfrSef wikd ;faom oabmu kd p;lpr;fqijfcijfci;fjzivhf n;faumi;fç o'ad¨ `E ´ tveG tf m;aumi;fvmEikd af vmuaf om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf bm0emu kd EvS ;HkroiG ;fjci;ftm;jzivhf n;faumi;f ,wk af vsmoh mG ;atmi f jyKvyk &f rn/f t&Sif0uúvdrax&f0w¬Kum; þwGif ñTefjyaMumif; oufao om"u wpfck jzpf\/

(0dok'¨d-1-125-126/)

"ro® bm0ypaö 0uP© m ---- y&rw"¬ rw® \Ykd [wk rf eS wf ikd ;faom oabm0wK¬u kd qijfcijfci;f[ol nf b&k m;\*Pk pf aom ,MHkunxf ukd af om oa',¨ s0wK¬\ Bu;Dus,jfrijhfrwrf I paom \*Pk wf uYkd kdEvS ;HkoiG ;fvsuf &adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , fveG vf eG uf uJ Jjzpaf y:vmaom o'ad¨ `Eo´ n ftveG tf m;aumi;fpmG jzpfay:vm\? xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m; ponfudk cGJjcrf;a0zefaom tm;jzifh [kwfrSefwdkif;aomoabmtm;jzifh y&rw¬"r®obm0wdkYudk pl;prf;qifjcifjcif;jzifh o'¨da`E´udk

,kwfavsmhatmif jyKvkyf&rnf[k qdkvdkayonf/ txl;ojzifh o'¨gw&m;udk jzpfay:apwwfaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç o'¨gw&m; ESifhtwl ,SOfwGJí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom pdwfapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;pk[laom tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk vnf;aumif; ÓPfynmjzifh pl;prf;qifjcifvsuf ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/ þodkYvQif taMumif;w&m;ESifh avsmnf aD om tusK;dw&m;p\k xi&f mS ;jzpyf uHk kdxiG ;fazmu fojdriaf om {0"H rw® men;fjzi hfy&rw"¬ rw® uYkd kd u,kd yf ikd of bm0ow då oabmvuP© mo Ykdqukd af tmi f ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,El ikd f ord ;fqn;fEikd af om f wecf ;kd tmedoif xufjrufpl;&S jyefYum;vsuf&Sdaom vGwfvGwfouf0if ,kHMunf qkH;jzwfcsuf cswwfaom o'¨g"darmu©w&m;onf rjzpfay:vmawmhay/ ]]þo'¨gw&m;onf þrnfaom taMumif;w&m;pk waYkd Mumi hf xi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vm&aom y&rw"¬ ro® bm0rQomwn;f}}[ k yikd ;fyikd ;fjcm;jcm; ood n\f tprG ;f jzifh ynmw&m;\ Asmyg&pGrf;tm;onf vGefvGefuJuJ jzpfay:vmaomaMumifh jzpf\/ o'¨gESifh ynm w&m; EpS yf g;wuYkd m; orx 0yd óem bm0emvyk if e;fciG wf üYkd vunf wD unf D NyKdiwf l wm0e f xr;faqmif Mu&aom "k&w&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ xdk"k&w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYwGif o'¨gw&m;onf tm;aumif;armif;oefpGm jzpaf y:vmaomtcgü ynmErYkH Itm;en;fr Ijzpaf y:vmouohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i fynmw&m;on ftm;aumi;f armif;oefpGm jzpfay:vmaomtcgü o'¨gw&m;\ EHkYrI tm;enf;rIoabmonf jzpfay:vmwwf\/ xakd Mumi hf xvkd eG uf aJ eaom o'g¨w&m;u kd y&rw"¬ ro® bm0wuYkd kd qijfcijfci;fjzi hf ,wk af vsmoh mG ;atmif jyKvkyf&rnf[k t|uxm rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-1-151/) ({0H"r®wmenf;tus,fudk wwd,wGJ - y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif; - pmrsufESm-222-ponfwGif ½Iyg/)

### o'¨da`E´ jzpfatmif ESvkH;roGif;&

o'¨da`E´udk ,kwfavsmhoGm;atmif jyKusifh&rnfh 'kwd,tcsufrSm o'¨da`E´jzpfavmufaom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh bm0emudk ESvkH;roGif;jcif;yif jzpfonf/ þt&mü ESpfrsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh o'¨da`E´\ pGrf;tm;aumif;rIonf jzpfay:vm\/ o'¨da`E´udk jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;aeaom qdkif&m qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;pkwdkY\ xl;xl;uJuJ aus;Zl;jyKay;rIaMumifh o'¨da`E´\ ,kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬Kü ouf0ifqkH;jzwfjcif; t"darmu©udpö\ uJvGefaejcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç 0D&d, owd orm" dynmw\Ykd EaYkH om tm;en;faomupd ö&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f þEpS rf sK;daom taMumi;f w&m;wdkYaMumifh o'¨da`E´\ pGrf;tm;aumif;rIonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkwGif y&rw¬"r®obm0wdkYudk qif jcifjcif;jzifh o'¨da`E´udk ,kwfavsmhatmif jyKvkyfykH tpDt&ifudk txufwGif ajymcJhNyD; jzpf\/ 'kwd,tcsufü 0D&d,-owd-orm"d-ynmwdkY\ EHkYaom tm;enf;aom udpö &SdonfhtwGufaMumifh o'¨da`E´tm;aumif;vmojzifh 0D&d,-owd-orm"d-ynmwdkY\ EHkYaom tm;enf;aom udpö&SdonfhtwGuf o'¨da`E´ tm;aumif;armif;oefpGm jzpfay:vmEdkifavmufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh bm0emudk ESvkH; roGif;bJ 0D&d,-owd-orm"d-ynmwdkY\ xufjrufaom pl;&Saom rdrdwdkY\ qdkif&m vkyfief;udpö toD; to;Du kdjzpaf y:vmatmi f &uG af qmiaf y;Eikd af vmuaf om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfbm0emu kdEvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;f jzifh o'¨da`E´udk xdk 0D&d,-owd-orm"d-ynm [laom tjcm;£a`E´av;yg;wdkYESifh nDrQaom vkyfief;udpö &Sdatmif jyKvkyfay;jcif;jzifh ,kwfavsmhap&rnf/ (r[m#D-1-151/)

### 0D&d, vGefaeaomf

tu,íf 0&D ,d ad `Eo´ n ftveG tf m;aumi;faeon fjzptf ?hH xtkd cg o'ad¨ `Eo´ n f,MHkunxf ukd af om

oa'¨,s0w¬KwdkYü ouf0ifqkH;jzwfjcif; t"darmu©udpöudk jyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif? owda`E´onf orx tm½kH 0dyóemtm½kHwdkYü odkYr[kwf rdrd½IyGm;aeonfh bm0emtm½kHü uyfí wnfjcif; Oy|meudpöudkç orm"ad `Eo´ n f rrd ½d yI mG ;aeon hf bm0emtm½rHk S pwd af pwoud f or,Ü wk f w&m;pwk YkdysUHviG rhf omG ;atmif ppk n;fay;jci;f t0ad uy© upd uö çkd ynad `Eo´ n f tm½\Hk oabmreS uf kd xiG ;fazmuof jdrijfci;f 'óeupd uö kd jyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ xdkaMumifh xdkvGefuJaeaom 0D&d,da`E´udk yó'¨doarÁmZÑif orm"doarÁmZÑif Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmatmif yGm;rsm;jcif;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:NyD;aom ,if;

aAmZÑifw&m; okH;yg;wdkYudk wdkif;xuftvGef wdk;yGm;atmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;jzifh ,kwfavsmhap&rnf/ xdkodkY jyKvkyf&müvnf; t&SifaomPrax&f0w¬Kudk oufaotjzpf ñTefjytyfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-126/)

o'ad¨ `E\´ tm;aumi;faeon\f tjzpof n fy&rw"¬ ro® bm0w\Ykd u,kd yf ikd of bm0ow dåobm0 vu©PmESifh ,if;y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&m[laom omrnvu©Pmudk ESvkH;oGif; qifjcifjcif;jzifh ,kwfavsmhoGm;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif 0D&d,da`E´\ vGefuJaerIonf yó'¨doarÁmZÑif orm"od armÁ ZÑi f Oayum© oarmÁ ZÑiwf uYkd kd ymG ;rsm;jci;fjzi hf ,wk af vsmoh mG ;\/ x kd yó'-d¨ orm"-d Oayum© oarÁmZÑifwdkYudk yGm;rsm;jcif; yGm;apjcif; bm0em\ orm"dtzdkY&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh orm"d\ buf awmfom; toif;tyif;rsm; jzpfaomaMumifhyifwnf;/ (xdkaAmZÑifw&m; okH;yg;wdkYudk jzpfay:vmatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfcJhaomf orm"d jzpfay:vmrnf? ,if;orm"du vGefuJaeaom 0D&d,udk ,kwfavsmhap rnf? xdktcg 0D&d,ESifh orm"d nDrQoGm;rnf[k qdkvdkayonf/) rSefayonf - 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif yDwdoarÁmZÑifwdkYudk yGm;apjcif; bm0emonf pdwftpOfudk bm0emvkyfief;cGiftwGif;ü ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆbufodkY usa&mufoGm;jcif;rS apmifha&Smuf vsuf orm"da`E´\ vGefuJrIudk ,kwfavsmhapouJhodkY tvm;wlyif yó'¨d-orm"d-Oayu©moarÁmZÑif w&m; okH;yg;wdkYudk yGm;apjcif; xdkbm0emonf 0D&d,da`E´\ vGefuJrIudk bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhoGm; jcif; (= O'¨pö) bufodkY usa&mufjcif;rS xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufvsufç {uefpifppftm;jzifh ,kwfavsmh apwwf\/ odkYtwGuf yó'¨d paom aAmZÑifw&m; okH;yg;udk yGm;rsm;jcif;jzifh vGefuJaeaom 0D&d,udk ,kwfavsmhatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg[k t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-1-152/)

### t&Sif0uúvdrax&f

t&Sif0uúvd rax&fum; bk&m;&Sif tay:ü tvGeftuJ MunfndKwwfonfh o'¨g"drkwå t&mü {w'\*fbGJUxl; qifjref;&ef &nfoefawmifhwí y'krkwå& bk&m;&Sif omoemawmfrSonf a\*gwrbk&m; omoemawmof Ykdwikd af tmi fp&PrsK;dapah umi;f 0Zd mÆ rsK;dapah umi;f[al om yg&r Dtaqmutf OD aumi;frI ukodkvftxl;wdkYudk jznfhqnf;yl;awmfrltyfNyD;aom t"dum& aumif;rIukodkvfxl; &Sdaom olawmfpif wpfOD; jzpfayonf/ xdkt&Sif0uúvdonfum; xdkuJhodkY o'¨g"drkwåt&mü jznfhqnf;yl;tyfNyD;aom t"d um&aumi;fruI ok vkd xf ;l xi&f mS ;&adS eonjfzpíf b&k m;&iS \f ½yl um,awmuf kd z;lajrm&f jci;fü aMumiMhfu Asmyg&pdkufrIrsm;onfjzpfíomvQif aexdkifvwfaomf bk&m;&Sifu ----

]]ud H aw 0uúvd £rdem ylwduma,e 'da|e? a,m acg 0uúvd "rH® yówd? aom rH yówd}}

(oH-2-98/)

= ]]cspfom; 0uúvd ...þykyfodk;aom cE¨mudk,fudk zl;ajrmfaejcif;jzifh oifhtm; tb,ftusKd; &EdS ikd yf gtehH n;f? cspof m;0uvú d ...tMuiof ol n f wu,pf ipf p f avmuwk &å mw&m;u;kdyg;u kdÓPyf nm rsufpdjzifh odjrif\? xdkolonf igbk&m;udk ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh odjrifay\}} þodkY tp&Sdaom w&m; a'oemawmfjzifh qdkqkH;rawmfrlí ur®|mef;bm0em vkyfief;ü BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&ef wdkufwGef;awmfrl tyyf gaomvf n;f xukd r|® me;fu kd tm;rxwk of njfzpíf b&k m;&iS uf EiS xf wk af wmrf vl ukd af von/f xokd Ykd bk&m;&Sifu ESifxkwftyfonf&Sdaomf rdrdudk,fudk urf;yg;jywfrS ypfcsjcif;iSm (= urf;yg;jywfrS ckefcs&ef) awmifurf;yg;jywft&yfodkY wufawmfrlavonf/ xdktcgü xdk0uúvd&[ef;awmfudk bk&m;&Sifu xdkifjrJ xdkifawmfrlvsufomvQif xdkif&mt&yfrS Mobmo a&mifjcnfawmftvif;udk vTwfawmfrlvsuf rdrdudk,f udk t&Sif0uúvdrax&f jrifatmif xif&Sm;jyawmfrlí ----

]]ygarmZÆA[kavm bdu©K? yoaEém Ak'¨omoae/ t"d\*apä y'H oEHÅ? ocFg½lyorH okcH/ (ck-1-68/)

= or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfü MunfndKonfjzpfí ESpfodrfh0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆ w&m; tjzpfrsm;aom &[ef;awmfonf Nidrfoufat;csrf;vSaomç ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg& w&m;w\Ykd tNird ;fBu;D Nird ;f&mjzpaf omç r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Pwf jYkdzi hf a&mutf y f &tyaf om eAd mÁ ecf sr;fom xl;BuD;udk &&SdEdkifygay\/}} ----

[laom þw&m;a'oem \*gxmawmfudk a[mMum;rlNyD;vQif {[d 0uúvd = cspfom; 0uúvd ... vmavavmh[k rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/ xdkrdefYcGef;awmfpum;jzifh tNrdKufa&pifjzifh oGef;avmif;jcif; cH&bdouJhodkY ESpfouf&Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufaom pdwfxm;&Sdonfjzpfí 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfap\ (= 0dy óem bm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfawmfrl\)/ odkYaomfvnf; o'¨gw&m;\ tvGeftm;aumif;onfh twGufaMumifh 0dyóemvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY roufa&mufEdkifbJ &Sdae\/ xdk taMumif;jcif;&mudk od&Sd awmfrlonfjzpfí bk&m;&Sifu £a`E´wdkY\ nDrQonf\tjzpfudk NyD;pD;apvsuf o'¨g-0D&d,-owd-orm"d ynm[laom £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk nDrQoGm;atmif 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk okwfoifí ay;awmfrl\/ xdk t&Sif0uúvd rax&fjrwfonf bk&m;&Sifu ñTefMum;jyo qdkqkH;ray;awmfrlonfh enf;emedó, twdkif; 0dyóembm0emudk vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfawmfrlonf&Sdaomf r\*ftpOf zdkvftpOftm;jzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlavonf/ (r[m#D-1-151-152/)

### t&SifaomPrax&f

ajcz0g;tjyifü El;nHhodrfarGUaom tarG;rsm; aygufvsuf&Sdaom tvGefodrfarGUEke,faom t&Sif aomPrax&fonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\xHawmfü ur®|mef;w&m;udk ,lNyD;í &mZN\*dK[fNrdKU teD;ü wnf&Sd aom owD 0etrn&f aom awmausmi;fwukd f wpcf tk wiG ;fü owD i;fo;Hkawmrf vl su f 0yd óembm0em ur®|mef;udk BudK;yrf;tm;xkwfawmfrl\/ xdkodkY tm;xkwf&mü þodkY pOf;pm;awmfrl\/

]]rr o&D&H okckrmvH? e p ouúm okacae0 okcH t"d\*EÅHK? um,H udvarwGmyd orP"ar®m umwaAmÁ }} ----

= ]]ig\u,kd of nuf m; tveG f ord af rUGE;ln\hH ? csr;fomjziohf mvQi f csr;fomu kd&&jdSci;fimS vn;f rwwf aumif;ay? igonf udk,fudk yifyef;apíaomfvnf; &[ef;w&m;udk BudK;pm;tm;xkwfxdkuf\}} ---þodkY ESvkH;oGif;í &yfjcif; £&d,mykxfç pBuøoGm;jcif; £&d,mykxf ESpfrsKd;udkom tokH;jyKvsuf &[ef;w&m;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&ef t"d|mefawmfrlí y"meur®|mef;tvkyfudk tjyif;txef BudK;pm; tm;xkwfvwfaomf ajcz0g;tjyifwdkYü tzktvkH;wdkYonf aygufvmMuukef\/ xdkodkY ajcz0g;tjyifwdkYü tzktvkH;wdkY jzpfay:vmukefaomfvnf; qif;&Jonfh 'ku©a0'emudk vspfvsL½Ixm;í 0D&d,udk jrJjrHpGm jyKvsuf y"meur®|mef; tvkyfudk BudK;pm;tm;xkwfvwfaomf tjyif;txef tvGefBudK;pm;tm;xkwf tyfaom vkHYv0D&d, &SdonfhtwGufaMumifh 0D&d,vGefae&um; r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfqdkonhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwuf kdjzpaf y:vmapz&Ykd e frprG ;fEikd fjzpaf e\/ xtkd cg b&k m;&iS of n fxtkd &iS af omP&&dS m t&yof Ykd <uoGm;awmfrlí ]]ravsmhrwif; apmif;BudK;jiif;}}[laom apmif;Oyrm tqkH;trawmfjzifh qdkqkH;rawmf rlí 0D&d,ESifh orm"d nDrQrI&Sdatmif ,SOfpyfjyKusifh&rnfh tpDt&ifudk ñTefMum;jyo ay;awmfrlvsuf ur®|mef;udk oefY&Sif;oGm;atmif okwfoif &Sif;vif;ay;awmfrl\/ xdkaemif bk&m;&Sifonf \*dZÑuk#fawmif odkY <uoGm;awmfrl\/ t&SifaomPrax&fjrwfonfvnf; bk&m;&Sif csD;jr§ifhay;oem;awmfrlonfh en;femeód,twikd ;f 0&D ,d EiS hf orm"ud kd nrD Qatmi f ,OS pf yvf su f 0yd óemur|® me;fu kdvvYHk BuKd;uwk f tm;xkwfawmfrlonf&Sdaomf t&[wåzdkvfü wnf&Sdawmfrlavonf/ (r[m#D-1-152/)

### olawmfaumif;wdkY\ csD;rGrf;oH

tvm;wyl i f o'g¨-0&D ,d wrYkd S <ui;fuek af om ow-d orm"-d ynad `Ew´ wYkd iG vf n;f £a`E ´ wpyf g;yg;\ tm;aumif;armif;oefrI &Sdvwfaomf EHkYaeaom £a`E´wdkY\ rdrd rdrdwdkY\ qdkif&m vkyfief;udpö&yfwdkYü aqmif&Guf&ef rpGrf;Edkifonf\tjzpfudk od&Sdygav/ txl;tm;jzifh þ£a`E´ ig;yg;wdkYwGif o'¨gESifh ynmwdkY\vnf;aumif;ç orm"dESifh 0D&d,wdkY\

vn;faumi;f tcsi;fcsi;f r,wk rf veG of n f jzpíf nrD Qr I &odS n\f tjzpuf kdq&mjrwwf oYkd n f cs;DrrG ;fawmf rlMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/) orx-0yd óem bm0emvyk if e;fciG uf kdusiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk &f m0, f to;Dto;Daom rdrd rdrdwdkY\ wm0efudk ausyGefpGm xrf;aqmifwwfonfh o'¨g"k& ynm"k&[k trnf&aom 0efaqmif"k& w&m;ESpfyg; jzpfMuukefaom o'¨gESifh ynm w&m;ESpfyg;wdkY\ udpötm;jzifh tcsif;csif; rvGefjcif;udk txl;tm;jzifh tvdk&SdtyfonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ ,if;odkY tvdk&SdtyfaomaMumifh xdko'¨gESifh ynm w&m;EpS yf g;w\Ykd nrD Qaom 0eaf qmirf &I cdS ahJ om f tyeÜ mpsmeof n f Ny;Dp;Djynphf vHk mEikd of uohJ Ykdtvm;wyl if ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆbufodkY ,dkifvJoGm;wwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom orm"dESifh bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifh xGufoGm;jcif; O'¨pöbufodkY ,dkifvJoGm;wwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom 0D&d,w&m;wdkY\ nDrQaom udpö&SdrIonf xif&Sm;&SdcJhaomf tcsif;csif; wpfyg;udk wpfyg;u r,dkifvJatmif axmufyHhxm;jcif;aMumifh ,SOfzuf pdwf apwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ bm0emtm½kHü ysif;&djcif;ç bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhoGm;jcif;[laom tpeG ;fEpS zf uof Ykd usa&mujfci;f r&adS wmoh jzi hf aumi;fpmG omvQi f tyeÜ mpsmeof n f Ny;Dp;Djynphf vHk may\/

(r[m#D-1-153/)

### o'¨gvGefí ynmtm;enf;aomf - ynmvGefí o'¨gtm;enf;aomf

Av0oa'¨g [d rE´yanm rk'¨yÜoaEém a[mwd? t0w¬Ko®d H yoD'wd/ Av0yanm rE´oa'¨g au&m#duyuH© bZwd? aboZÆork|dawm 0d, a&ma\*g tawudapäm a[mwd/ ObdEHé orwm,

0w¬Ko®d aH ,0 yoD'wd/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/ r-|-1-295/)

= taMumi;fjycsuuf m; þo Ykdjzp\f / y\*k Kd¾vwf pOf ;Donuf m; tveG tf m;Bu;Daom o'g¨w&m; ,MHkunf csuf pGrf;tm;ESifh jynfhpkH\? EkHYaomynm tm;enf;aomynm &Sd\? roefY&Sif;aom todÓPf &Sd\/ xdk y\*k Kd¾vrf sK;don f wwd wd¬ \Ykd wynohf m0uwuYkd ohJ yYkd i f oal wmaf umi;fw&m;wn;f[al om tEpS of m& ui;f rJhaeaom tcsnf;ESD;aom yk\*¾dKvfü MunfndKaewwf\? tcsnf;ESD;aom t&m0w¬Kü MunfndKaewwf\? rdkufrdkufuef;uef; qifuef;awmwdk; MunfndKaewwf\? ÓPfjzifhouf0ifí MunfndKxdkufonfh &wem okH;wef uH-uH\tusKd;w&m; ponfh oa'¨,s0w¬KrSefü rMunfndKwwf? aumif;rIwnf;[laom rsKd;aph\ MuJcspdkufysKd;&m v,f,majraumif;ozG,f r[kwfonfh 0w¬KwdkYü MunfndKaewwf\/ ynmvGefí o'¨g w&m; EkHYoolum; aumufuspfpOf;vJaomtzdkYbufodkY ,dkifvJoGm;wwf\/ o'¨gu ,kwfavsmhvsuf ynmu vdktyfonfxuf ydkaeojzifh ynmjzifh ausmfvGefajy;oGm;aeaom yk\*¾dKvfonf taMumif;w&m; twktywdkYu vSnfhpm;xm;tyfonfjzpfí ]]vSLzG,f0w¬Kudk ay;urf;pGefYMuJjcif; pm\*w&m;ESifh uif;í wu,f vSLzG,f0w¬Kudk rvSLbJ pdwfjzpfumrQjzifh (= pdwfxJu vSL½kHrQjzifh)aomfvnf; 'ger, aumif;rI ukodkvfonf jzpfay:vm\}}- þodkY ponfwdkYudk MuHqwwf\/ þodkYoabm&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf ajcmuf uyaf om MupH npf wd uf ;lrjIzi hf v,k uzf suqf ;Dc&H aom pwd "f mw&f adS eon f jzpíf ynm& dS oal wmaf umi;f w\Ykd pum;u kd rem,wl waf y? ynm&odS al wmaf umi;fwuYkd em;vnaf tmi f toÓd P f ay;ygaomvf n;f od&Sdem;vnfjcif; tqifhodkY ra&muf&SdEdkifay/ xdkaMumifh aq;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom tema&m\*gonf tuk&cufouJhodkY ynmvGefí o'¨gtm;enf;aeaom þuJhodkYaom yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;onfvnf; ukpm;zdkY&ef tvGefcufcJvSayonf/ o'¨g ynm w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYonf nDrQrI&SdygrSomvQif MunfndKoifh MunfndKxdkuf aom aumif;rIwnf;[laom rsKd;aph\ MuJcspdkufysKd;&m v,f,majraumif;ozG,fjzpfaom bk&m;ppf b&k m;reS çf w&m;pp f w&m;reS çf oCH mpp f oCH mreS f pon hf oa',¨ s0wK¬üomvQi f Munnf Kdwwaf yon/f þig;yg;aom £a`E´wdkYwGif o'¨gESifhynm ESpfyg;wdkY\ wpfckcku vGefuJaeojzifh tcsif;csif; uif; uGmí aejcif; (= uGm[csuf&Sdaejcif;) onf orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;&yfwdkYü tusKd;pD;yGm;udk r&GufaqmifawmhbJ tusKd;rJhudkomvQif &GufaqmifwwfouJhodkY tvm;wlyif orm"dESifh 0D&d,wdkY\ wpfckcku vGefuJaeojzifh tcsif;csif; uif;uGmíaejcif; (= uGm[csuf &Sdaejcif;)onf t0dau©y trnf &aom bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhí roGm;rI (= orm"d) udk &Gufaqmifí ray;awmhbJ bm0em tm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhaejcif; (= 0dau©y)udkom &Gufaqmifí ay;wwfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/ r[m#D-1-153/)

### orm"d ESifh 0D&d,

Av0orm"d H ye rE´0D&d,H orm"dó aumoZÆyu©wåm aumoZHÆ tbdb0wd/ Av00D&d,H rE´orm"d H 0D&d,ó O'¨pöyu©wåm O'¨pHö tbdb0wd/ orm"d ye 0D&da,e oHa,mZdawm aumoaZÆ ywdwHk e vbwd/ 0D&d,H orm"dem oHa,mZdwH O'¨apö ywdwHk e vbwd? wo®m w'kb,H orH umwAHÁ/ Ob,orwm, [d tyÜem a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/ r-|-1-295-296/)

= tm;BuD;aom orm"d&Sdaom EHkYaom 0D&d,&Sdaom oludk (= orm"dvGefí 0D&d, avsmhenf;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfudk) orm"d\ ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆtzdkY &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆ w&m;u vTrf;rdk;zdpD; ESdyfpufwwf\/ tm;BuD;aom 0D&d,&Sdaom EHkYaom orm"d&Sdaomoludk (= 0D&d, veG íf orm"ad vsmeh n;faeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vuf )kd 0&D ,d \ pwd yf sUHviG jhfci;f O'p¨ tö z Ykd&odS n\f tjzpf aMumifh pdwfysHUvGifhrI O'¨pöw&m;u vTrf;rdk;zdpD; ESdyfpufwwf\/ tavsmtf m;jzi hf q&kd r l ---- 0&D ,d EiS hf nrD Qr&I adS tmi f aumi;fpmG ,OS pf yíf xm;tyaf om orm"od nf

bm0emvkyfief;cGiftm½kHü ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆbufü ,dkifvJusa&mufoGm;jcif;iSm tcGifhudk r&&SdEdkifay/ orm"Ed iS hf nrD Qr&I adS tmi f aumi;fpmG ,OS pf yíf xm;tyaf om 0&D ,d on f bm0emtm½rHk S pwd yf sUHviG ohf mG ;rI O'¨pöbufü ,dkifvJusa&mufoGm;jcif;iSm tcGifhudk r&&SdEdkifay/ xdkaMumifh toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf o'¨gESifh ynm ESpfyg;ç 0D&d,ESifh orm"d ESpfyg;taygif;udk nDrQaom udpö&Sdatmif jyKvkyftyfayonf/ tusKd;um; ---- o'¨gESifh ynm ESpfyg;ç 0D&d,ESifh orm"d ESpfyg;wdkY\ nDrQaom udpö&Sdonfh tjzpfaMumifh tyÜempsmefonf jzpfay:vmayonf? þum; tusKd;yifwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/ r-|-1-295-296/) þtxufyg t&yf&yfaom usrf;\*eftaxmuftxm;rsm; t& ---- ]]0D&d,vGefaomf O'¨pöç orm"d

vGefaomf aumoZÆ}}[k q&mhq&m jzpfawmfrlMuukefaom a&S;ola[mif;wdkY qdkqkH;rawmfrlMuayonf/ edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf ½dkaopGm vdkufemjyKusifh&rnhf pnf;urf;Oya'o wpfckyif jzpfayonf/

### orm"dur®du ESifh 0dyóemur®du

tydp orm"dur®duó Av0wDyd o'¨g 0¥wd/ {0H o'´[aEÅm MouayÜaEÅm tyÜeH ygykPdówd/ orm"yd nmo k ye orm"ud rud® ó {u\*w¾ m Av0w D 0¥w/d {0O d§ aom tyeÜ H ygyPk mw/d 0yd óemur®duó ynm Av0wD 0¥wd/ {0O§d aom vu©Py#da0"H ygykPmwd/ ObdEHé ye orwm,yd tyÜem a[mwda,0/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/ r-|-1-296/ oH-|-3-194-195/) o'´[aEÅmwd ]]yx0D-yx0D}}wd reodu&Prawåe uxH psmEkyÜwåDwd tpdaEÅwGm ]]t'¨g or®m-

orÁKa'¨e 0kwå0d"d £ZdÑówD}}wd o'´[aEÅm o'H¨ ZaeaEÅm/ (r[m#D-1-153/)

p;kdpO;f ten;fi, fqzkd ,G tf x;lum; þo Ykdjzp\f / orm"xd al xmiaf eon hforxur|® me;f wpcf ck k

udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaeqJjzpfaom orm"dur®du a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY o'¨gw&m;u tenf;i,f tm;aumif; vGefuJaeaomfvnf; oifhjrwfonfom jzpfayonf/ yx0D uodkPf;0ef;udk tm½kHjyKí tm½kH ,lí ]]yx0D-yx0D= ajr-ajr}}[k ESvkH;oGif;ae½kHrQjzifh tb,frSmvQif psmefw&m;rsm; jzpfay:vmEdkif ygtehH n;f? yuwad om 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vu kd jzpaf p? xykd uwad om 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v udk trSDjyKí bm0empGrf;[kefaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom O\*¾[edrdwfç y#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif jzpfap tm½kHjyKí ]]0ifoufav xGufoufav}}[k ESvkH;oGif;ae½kHrQjzifh tb,frSmvQif psmefw&m;rsm; jzpfay:vmEdkif ygtHhenf; ---- þodkY ponfjzifh rMuHpnf rawG;awmawmhbJ bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom tpDt&ifonf rcRwf{uef jynfhpkHayvwåHU[k ,kHMunfrI &SdcJhaomf rdrd ½IyGm;ESvkH;oGif;aeaom orx tm½kHodkY ouf0ifaeouJhodkY pkyfpkyfepfepftm;jzifh ,kHMunfcJhaomf tyÜempsmefodkY a&muf&SdEdkifayvwåHU/ aemuwf prf sK;dum; orm"Ed iS hf ynm EpS yf g;wwYkd iG f orm"xd al xmiaf eon hf orxur|® me;f wpcf ck k

u kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af eqjJzpaf om orm"ud rud® a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf z Ykdrrd ½d yI mG ;aeon hf(yx0uD oPkd ;f odkYr[kwf tmemyge ponfh ) orxtm½kH wpfckwnf;ay:odkY pdwfusa&muf wnfNidrfaerI orm"donf tm;&cdS yhJ gr l oijhfrwof nof m jzp\f / tyeÜ mpsme\f orm"jdy"me;faomaMumi hfþo Ykdorm" d tm;aumi;f aecJhaomf xdkorm"dxlaxmifaeqJ (= orm"dur®du) yk\*¾dKvfonf tyÜempsmefodkY rcRwf{uef a&muf&Sd Edkifay\/ þum; orm"d tm;&SdrI\ tusKd;wnf;/ (orm"dy"mewåm psmeó? - r[m#D-1-153/)

½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfokH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí ½IyGm;okH;oyf aeaom 0dyóembm0em ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aeaom 0dyóemur®du a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY ynm w&m;onf tm;&SdcJhygrl oifhjrwfonfom jzpf\/ tusKd;um; ---- þodkY ynmw&m;onf tm;&SdcJhaomf tm;aumif;cJhaomf xdk0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ocFg&w&m; wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&mç 'ku©tjcif;t&mç tewåtjcif;t&m[laom omrnvu©Pmudk xdk;xGif; odjrifjcif;odkY a&muf&SdEdkifay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/ r-|-1-296/ oH-|-3-194-195/)

ObdEHé ye orwm,yd tyÜem a[mwda,0/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/ r-|-1-296/)

ObdEéEdÅ orm"dynmeH? orm"dur®duó orm"daem t"drwåwmyd £pdäwAÁmwd tm[ ]]orwm,yD}}wd? orbma0emyDwd taw¬m/ tyÜemwd £"m"dayÜwtyÜem/ wxm [d ]]a[mwda,0g}}wd omou ø 0'w/d avmuwk &å yeÜ m ye awo H orbma0ae0 £pwäd m/ ,xm[ ]]orx0yd óe H ,\*k e'¨H bma0wD}}wd/ (r[m#D-1-153/)

= orm"Ed iS hf ynmEpS yf g;w\Ykd nrD Qr&I vdS Qivf n;f orm"xd al xmiaf eon hf orm"ud rud® a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vtf z Ykdtmemygepsmeuf ohJ aYkd om avmutD yeÜ mpsmeof n fjzpEf ikd of nof mvQiwf n;f/ orm" dxal xmif aeonfh orm"dur®du a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; orm"donf tenf;i,f vGefuJaevQifvnf; avmuD tyÜempsmefonf jzpfay:vmEdkifouJhodkY orm"d ynm ESpfyg;wdkY\ nDrQrI&SdvQif avmuDtyÜempsmefonf jzpaf y:vmEikd of nof mvQiwf n;f[ k qvkd akd yon/f otYkd wuG f orm"Ed iS hf ynm EpS yf g;w\Ykd nrD Qr I &vdS Qif vn;f avmutD yeÜ mpsmeof n f ]]a[mwad ,0 = jzpuf kd jzpvf mEikd of nof mwn;f}}[ k ooH , rui;fz,G f pum;udk t|uxm rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf avmukwå&m tyÜem[laom r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf udkum; xdk orm"d ynm ESpfyg;wdkY\ nDrQrI&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifhomvQif tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ orx0dyóeH ,k\*e'H¨ bma0wd/ (tH-1-475? y#doH-283-288/)

= orxESifh 0dyóem w&m;ESpfyg;udk odkYr[kwf orm"dESifh ynm w&m;ESpfyg;udkç EGm;ESpfaumifudk xrf;ydk;ü tnDtrQ r,kwfrvGefaprlí ,SOfap uap zGJUpyfapouJhodkY (= ,SOfpyf zGJUpyfí wyfxm; uxm;ouohJ )Ykd tntD rQ ,OS pf yrf I zUJGpyrf uI kd jyKí ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af pty\f -- [ k a[mMum;xm;awmf rlaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-1-153/ oH-#D-2-435/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- ,k\*e'¨enf; taMumif;t&monf 0dyóemydkif;-ESm-367-ponfwGif xif&Sm;vwåHU?»

### owd ¿

owd ye oAÁw¬ Av0wD 0¥wd/ owd [d pdwåH O'¨pöyud©umeH o'¨g0D&d,ynmeH 0aoe O'¨pöygwawm aumoZÆyau©e p orm"dem aumoZÆygwawm &u©wd? wo®m om avmP"lyeH 0d, oAÁAsÍÆaeokç oAÁur®dutrapöm 0d, p oAÁ&mZudapöok oAÁw¬ £pdäwAÁm/ awem[ ]]owd p ye oAÁwd¬um 0kwåm b\*0wm/ ud Hum&Pm? pdwåO§d owdy#do&PH? tm&u©ypöKy|mem p owd? e 0dem owd,m pdwåó y\*¾[ed\*¾a[m a[mwD}}wd/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/ oH-|-3-195/)

= £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYwGif o'¨gESifh ynmwdkY\ nDrQrI orm"dESifh 0D&d,wdkY\ nDrQrIudk tu,fí tvdk&Sd tyof n f jzptf ?hH £a`Ei´ g;yg;wwYkd iG f tusK;H0iaf om owud m; toyYkd gen;f[ k ar;jre;fz,G &f m &vdS mjyeíf txufyg pum;&yfudk t|uxmq&mawmfonf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ ,if;pum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ txl;ojzifh tvkH;pkHaom orxur®|mef; 0dyóemur®|mef;wdkYü orxur®|mef;tm½kH 0dyóem ur|® me;ftm½rHk S tv;HkpaHk om pwd wf eG wYf qkd wk ef prf I tztYkd p&k adS om veD yuç© pwd yf sUHviG rhf I tztYkd p&k adS om O'¨pöyu©wdkYü owdonf tm;aumif;armif;oefrl vGefuJíaerl aumif;rGefoifhjrwfonfomvQif jzpfay onf/ taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\/ £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYwGif o'¨g-0D&d,-ynmwdkYum; vGefuJí aecJhaomf pwd yf sUHviG jhfci;f O'p¨ ö tztYkd p k &MdSuuek af om w&m;rsm; jzpMfuuek \f / tveG tf m;aumi;f armi;foevf suf &adS om owod n f orxbm0empwd uf kdtmemygepon hfrrd ½d yI mG ;aeon hforxerd wd tf m½rHk çS 0yd óem bm0empwd uf kd0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½jHkzpMfuuek af om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd -ö 'uk -© tew å tjci;f t&m[al om ocgF&erd wd tf m½rHk S ysUHviG xhf uG of mG ;r I [al om O'p¨ wö &m;\ toi;ftyi;f jzpMfuuek af om O'¨pötzdkYtpk &SdMuukefaom o'¨g-0D&d,-ynm wdkY\ vGefuJtm;oefrI pGrf;tifaMumifh bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhxGufoGm;rI (= O'¨pö) bufodkY usa&mufjcif;rS rusa&mufoGm;atmif apmifha&Smufay;wwf\/ bm0empdwf\ bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYwdkqkwfepfoGm;rI (= vDe) w&m;ç ysif;&daerI (= aumoZÆ) w&m; tzdkYtpk&Sdaom aumoZÆw&m;\ toif;tyif; jzpfaom orm"dvGefuJrIaMumifh (yó'¨dESifh Oayu©m wdkYum; £a`E´ig;yg;wGif pm&if;0ifw&m;rsm; r[kwfMuí orm"dvGefuJrIaMumifh[k orm"dwpfckwnf; uokd m ,íl ziG qhf xkd m;on f rwS yf g/) bm0empwd uf kd bm0emtm½üHk ysi;f&jdci;f = aumoZwÆ &m;buof Ykd usa&mufjcif;rS rusa&mufatmif apmifha&Smufay;wwf\/ xdkaMumifh xdkowdudk tvkH;pkHaom orx ur®|mef; 0dyóemur®|mef;wdkYü tvkH;pkHaom bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfwGefYwdk qkwfepfrI tzdkYtpk&Sdaom vDeyu© (ysif;&drI tzdkYtpk&Sdaom aumoZÆyu©)ESifh tvkH;pkHaom pdwfysHUvGifhrI tzdkYtpk&Sdaom O'¨pöyu© wdkYü tvdk&SdtyfonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ tvkH;pkHaom [if;vsm[lorQwdkYü qm;cwfjcif;udk odkYr[kwf qm;-u&a0;-Z,D m-rqvmpaom tc;kdtxuHk kdtv&kd tdS yof uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç tv;HkpaHk om ri;fruI pd ö [ol rQwüYkd tv;HkpaHk om ri;fruI pd tö 00wuYkd kd Ny;Dp;Dapww f ,OS af pwwaf om oiahf vsmaf om trwBfu;D u kdtv&kd tdS yof uohJ vYkd n;faumi;f tvm;wyl i f tv;HkpaHk om ur|® me;f[ol rQwüYkd tv;HkpaHk om bm0em tm½kHrS pdwfwGefYqkwfaerI vDeyu©ç pdwfysHUvGifhrI O'¨pöyu©wdkYü owdudk tvdk&SdtyfonfomvQif jzpfay on/f xakd Mumiyhf ivf Qi f-- £a`Ei´ g;yg;wwYkd iG fowud okd mvQi foAwÁ ud¬ m = tv;HkpaHk om orx 0yd óem bm0em vyk if e;freS of rQü ,OS \f ? tv;HkpaHk om bm0emtm½rHk S pwd wf eG qYf wk af ejci;f pwd "f mwuf saejci;f vDeyu© tzdkYtpk&Sdaom yó'¨doarÁmZÑif orm"doarÁmZÑif Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;rsm;udk yGm;rsm;rI vkyfief;&yfrSeforQüvnf;aumif;ç bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhxGufoGm;jcif; O'¨pöyu© tzdkYtpk&Sdaom "r® 0pd ,oarmÁ ZÑi f 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑi f ywD od armÁ ZÑiwf &m;rsm;u kd ymG ;rsm;r I vyk if e;f&y f reS of rQüvn;faumi;f þtvkH;pkHaom bm0emvkyfief;&yf rSeforQwdkYü tvdk&Sdtyf\[lí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmf rltyfayonf/ tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh a[mMum;awmfrltyfygoenf;[lrl ---uok vkd pf wd f reS of rQon f tx;lojzi hfbm0emuok vkd pf wd f reS of rQon f (ra&muaf o;aom w&m;

x;l w&m;jrwof Ykd a&mujfci;fimS ç r&ao; road o;aom w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd &jci;f ojdci;fimS owud kd tm;jyKrDScdk&ygrS bm0emukodkvfpdwf jzpfEdkifí rdrdcsnf; tpGrf;raumif;aomaMumifh) owdvQif udk;uG,f vaJ vsmi;f&m &\dS / owod n fuok vkd pf wd uf kdtx;lojzi hfbm0empwd -f apwoud f(= or,Ü wk wf &m;pk)ukd bm0emtm½kHrS bm0emvrf;aMumif;rS rwdrf;rapmif; rvGJracsmf&atmif pdwfESifh tm½kHESpfrsKd;vkH;udk xdef; ord ;fapmiahf &mS uwf waf om oabmw&m;[ k a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f wiG f (,i;fowud kd ½vI ukd af om tcg) xifvm\/ owdESifh uif;í orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk csD;yifhjcif; (= y\*¾[)

vkyfief;ESifh EdSyfuGyfjcif; (= ed\*¾[) vkyfief;udk jyKvkyfí rjzpfEdkifay/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf owdudk oAÁw¬dum = tvkH;pkHaom orxbm0em 0dyóembm0em vkyfief;&yf rSeforQü tvdk&Sdtyf\[k a[m

Mum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-126/ r-|-1-296/ oH-|-3-195/) þwdkifatmif £a`E´ig;yg;ESifh qufpyfí azmfjyxm;tyfaom pum;t&yf&yfwdkYum; tyÜem

aumov’w&m; (10)yg;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'em = £a`E´ nDrQatmif usifhykHESifh quf pyfí azmfjytyfaom ESpfckajrmuf tyÜemaumov’w&m;yif jzpfonf/

,c k tmemygeur|® me;fjzi hf orm"xd al xmiaf eaom toiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nvf n;f o'g¨EiS hf ynmç 0&D ,d EiS hf orm"ud kd nrD Qatmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk &f rn f jzpof n/f orm"xd al xmiaf ecukd jfzpof jzihf orm"dtenf;i,f vGefaomfvnf; oifhjrwfonfom jzpfayonf/ tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfpaom orxedrdwfudk xGif;azmuf

odjrifjcif; xdk;xGif;odjrifjcif; oabmw&m;um; ynmwnf;/ ,if;ynmum; bm0empdwftpOfudk tm emygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom orxedrdwftm½kHrS cRwfacsmfwdrf;apmif;í ab;odkY rusa&mufatmif xdef;csKyfxm;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;rsm; &Sdaejcif;aMumifh ynda`E´[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/

,if;tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfpaom orxedrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwf\ Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfae jcif; oabmum; orm"dwnf;/ ,if;orm"donfvnf; bm0empdwftpOfudk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf uJhodkYaom orxedrdwftm½kHrS vGJacsmfí usroGm;atmif xdef;csKyfxm;Edkifaom pGrf;tif&Sdjcif;aMumifh orm"da`E´[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/ þ orxydkif;üvnf; orm"dESifh ynm w&m;ESpfyg;udk ,k\*e'¨enf;t& nDrQrI&Sdatmif pkHwGJí usifh&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkYusifh&mü ynmudk o'¨gjzifh tm;ay; axmufyHhrI orm"dudk 0D&d,jzifh tm;ay;axmufyHhrIum; txl;vdktyfonfom jzpfayonf/

&wemo;Hkyg;w\Ykd \*Pk af us;Z;lwüYkd vn;faumi;fç u-H u\H tusK;dw&m;[al om aMumi;f-usK;d-quf y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYüvnf;aumif;ç txl;ojzifh odu©mokH;&yfwGif yg0ifaom orm"dodu©m = orm"dusifhpOf vkyfief;cGifüvnf;aumif; ouf0if,kHMunfaeaom o'¨gw&m;onfvnf; bm0em pdwftpOfudk bm0emvrf;aMumif;rS wdrf;apmif;í ab;odkY rus ra&mufatmif xdef;csKyfxm;Edkifaom pGrf;tif&SdaomaMumifh o'¨da`E´[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/ tvGef Munfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKae&aom bm0emvkyfief;cGiftwGif;odkY oufqif;usa&mufaeaom toif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY bk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;trjzpfaom tmemygeówd orm"dusifhpOf orm"d oud m© jrwüf tveG tf ri;f ,MHkuncf su fo'g¨prG ;ftm;rsm; ay:xuG vf mrnof m jzpaf yon/f ,i;f,MHkunf csuf o'¨gpGrf;tif\ BuD;rm;aom taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaom ynda`E´um; txl;ojzifh þtydkif;wGif tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kdxiG ;fazmuof ad eaom ynad `Eu´ m; tm;aumi;farmi;foevf mrn fjzpaf yon/f wpfzef ,if;tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü bm0empdwf\ Nidrf0yfpGm usa&muf wnfNidrfaejcif;

oabm[laom orm"da`E´um; ,if;tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwf\ Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfNidrfaeatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;[laom 0D&d,da`E´\ taxmuftyHhudk &cJhaomfç ,if;tmemyge y#bd m\*erd wd f tm½uHk kd x;kdxiG ;foad eatmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;f[al om 0&D ,d ad `E\´ tm;ay;axmuyf hH rIudk &cJhaomf tm;aumif;armif;oefvm\? wnfNidrfrI pGrf;tm; BuD;rm;vm\/ odkYtwGuf þt&mrsKd;ü 0D&d,onfvnf; bm0empdwftpOfudk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom bm0emtm½kHrS wdrf;apmif;í acsmfusroGm;atmif xdef;csKyfxm;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;rsm;&SdaeonfhtwGuf 0D&d,da`E´[laom trnfudk vnf; &&Sdayonf/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom orxtm½kHü bm0empdwf\ Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnMfunaf er I oabmw&m;[al om orm"od n f xwkd nMfunaf er I orm"ud kd bm0emtm½rHk S avQmus roGm;atmif csD;yifhxm;wwfaom y\*¾[vkyfief;udpö&Sdaom 0D&d,da`E´\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrI tultnD udk &cJhaomf cGeftm;BuD;rm;vm\? pGrf;tifrsm; jynfh0vm\/ bm0empdwftpOfudk wpfem&D ESpfem&D ponjfzi hfbm0emtm½rHk S avQmusromG ;atmi f Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf bm0emtm½üHk wnaf eatmi f bm0em tm½kHrS rysHUvGifhoGm;atmif &Gufaqmifay;Edkif\/ xokd 'g¨EiS hf ynmç orm"Ed iS hf 0&D ,d w Ykd nrD Qatmi f owjdzi hf xed ;fay;&rn f jzpof n/f ,ctk csed wf iG f toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon fymG ;rsm;aeaomç owjdzi hford ;fqn;faeaom ow\d wn&f m tm½rHk mS tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½ Hkjzpof nuf ukd m; tx;l\*½jkyKí rwS of m;xm;yg/ x kdtveG Mfunvf iaf wmuf yaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk odrf;qnf;aeaom trSwf&aeaomoabm rarhaysmufjcif; oabmum; owda`E´yifwnf;/ bm0empdwftpOfudk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHrS ravQmusatmif wdrf;apmif;roGm;atmif xdef;csKyfxm;Edkifaom pGrf;tifwpfrsKd;yif jzpfonf/ tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kd tm½rHk al eaom o'g¨EiS hf ynmç orm"Ed iS hf 0&D ,d wuYkd kd nrD Qatmi f ,i;f tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif tm½kHrlaeaom odrf;qnf;aeaom owdu apmifhMuyfxdef;uGyfay;&rnf jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh owdudk ur®|mef;tm;vkH;wdkYü tcgcyfodrf; tvdk&SdtyfaMumif;udk bk&m;&Sifu rdefYMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ þwGif £a`E´nDrQatmif usifhykHtydkif;udk &yfqdkif;vdkufygonf/ aAmZÑif (7)yg; nDrQatmif usifh&rnfh usifhpOfrsm;ESifh qufpyfí zwf½Iygu ydkrdkí euf½Idif;pGm oabmaygufvm Edkifayonf/

### 3/ edrdwåaumov’

erd wd aå umovH’ emr yx0uD oPd m'ud ó pad wuå \*w¾ merd wd óå tuwó u&Paumovç’H uwó p bm0emaumovH’ç bm0em, v'¨ó &u©Paumov’Íö? wH £" t"dayÜwH/

(0dok'¨d-1-126/)

pdawåu\*¾wmedrdwåómwd pdawåu\*¾wm, edrdwåóç pdawåu\*¾wmocFgwó p edrdwåó/ pdwåó [d orm[dwmum&H ov’au©wGm orxedrdwåH &u©aEÅma,0 uodPedrdwåH &u©wd/ wo®m yx0DuodPm'duómwd tm'd-oa'´e eau0vH y#dbm\*edrdwåaó0? tx acg orxedrdwåómyd \*[PH '|AHÁ/ wEdÅ &u©PaumovH’/ £" tyÜemaumov’uxm,H ]]edrdwåaumov’}}EÅd t"dayÜwH/ u&Pbm0em aumov’meH ya\*0 od'¨wåmwd t"dyÜga,m/ (r[m#D-1-154/) txufyg t|uxm #Dum pum;&yfwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ þ edrdwåaumov’ydkif;ü -

u&Paumov’ç bm0emaumov’ç &u©Paumov’[k aumov’w&m; okH;rsKd;&Sd\/ wpfzef pdawåu\*¾wmedrdwfrSmvnf; y#dbm\*edrdwfç orxedrdwf[k ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ pdawåu\*¾wm edrdwf ESpfrsKd;

1/ yx0uD oPkd ;f y#bd m\*erd wd çf tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd pf aom xxkd kdorxbm0empwd wf \Ykd t½cI H tm½kH jzpfaom tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom y#dbm\*edrdwfonf ,if;y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tm½kH wpfckwnf;ay:odkY bm0empdwfudk usa&mufaeatmif Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfaeatmif tm&r®Pypö, owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;vsuf &Sd\/ odkYtwGuf ,if;y#dbm\*edrdwfonf bm0empdwf\ y#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHwpfckwnf;ay:odkY usa&mufí wnfNidrfaejcif; (= pdawåu\*¾wm) \ wnf&mtaMumif;&if; edrdwf jzpfjcif;aMumifh pdawåu\*¾wmedrdwf rnf\/

2/ yx0uD oPkd ;f y#bd m\*erd wd f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd wf uYkd ohJ aYkd om y#bd m\*erd wd tf m½wHk pcf wk n;f ay:odkY pdwfusa&mufwnfNidrfaejcif; (= pdawåu\*¾wm) trnf&aom a&S;a&S;aom orm"donf aemuf aemufaom orm"d (= aemufaemufaom orx)\ taMumif;&if; edrdwf jzpfaomaMumifh orxedrdwf rnf\/ rSefayonf ---- uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfwdkYuJhodkYaom y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHrlaeaom orxbm0empdwf\ ,if;y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeykH[laom wnfMunfaom tjcif;t&mudk aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;í ,if;pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"d[laom orxerd wd uf kd apmiahf &mS uaf om ool nof mvQi f uoPkd ;ferd wd f (orYkd [wk f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf )kd apmifha&Smufonf rnfayonf/ ,if;orxedrdwf[laom orm"donfvnf; uodkPf;edrdwf tmemyge erd wd pf aom y#bd m\*erd wd uf okd m tm½rHk al eojzi hf ,i;fy#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnMfunf aerI orm"dudk ravQmus rysufpD;atmif wnfwHhatmif apmifha&Smufvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;y#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif Budrfzefrsm;pGm ESvkH;oGif;ae&\/ enf;rSefvrf;rSef ESvkH;oGif;rI a,medaom reoud m&u kd Burd zf erf sm;pmG jyKvyk &f \/ otYkd wuG f a&;Sa&;Saom bm0emorm"[d al om orxerd wd uf kd apmifha&Smufjcif;onf uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfpaom y#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudkyg yl;wGJí apmifhpnf;jcif;udpö NyD;pD;oGm;\/ odkYtwGuf þt&mü pdawåu\*¾wmedrdwft& y#dbm\*edrdwfESifh orxedrdwf ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif t&aumuf,lyg/ aumov’w&m; okH;yg;

1/ u&Paumov ’---- pdwfwnfMunfrI bm0empdwf\ wpfckwnf;aom tm½kHay:odkY usa&muf wnfNidrfaerI (= pdawåu\*¾wm) \ taMumif;&if;ppfjzpfaom rjyKvkyf&ao;aom yx0DuodkPf;0ef; paom uodkPf;edrdwfudk jyKvkyf&ef uRrf;usifvdr®mjcif;onf u&Paumov’ rnf\/

2/ bm0emaumov ’---- jyKvkyftyfNyD;aom ,if;pdawåu\*¾wmedrdwfudk (y#dbm\*edrdwf + orx edrdwfudk) jzpfapjcif; yGm;apjcif;ü uRrf;usifvdr®mjcif;onf bm0emaumov’ rnf\/ jyKvkyftyfNyD; aom yx0DuodkPf; paom uodkPf;edrdwfudk t&yfq,frsufESmodkY wdkifatmif teEÅpMu0VmodkY wdkif atmif jzefYMuufEdkifrIonf uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom pdawåu\*¾wmedrdwfudk yGm;apjcif; bm0em aumovy’ i f jzp\f / uoPkd ;ferd wd rf sm;um; erd wd uf kd w;kdymG ;atmi f jyKvyk cf ahJ om f pwd bå m0em a0yvk w’ ¬ (0dok'¨d-1-147) = bm0empdwfonf tyÜempsmefodkY wdkifatmif jyefYajympnfyifjcif;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;rnf jzpfayonf/ (odkYaomf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkum; wdk;yGm;atmif rjyKvkyfaumif;ay/ aemufwGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/) a&S;a&S;aom pdawåu\*¾wm trnf&aom orm"d (= orx) edrdwfudkvnf; wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyf

jcif;ü vdr®muRrf;usifrI &Sdjcif;onfvnf; bm0emaumov’yif rnfayonf/

3/ &u©Paumov’ ---- uoPkd ;ferd wd uf kd tm½,Hk íl ymG ;aeaom uoPd bm0emç tmemygey#bd m\* edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí yGm;aeaom tmemygeówdorm"dbm0em paom bm0em\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh &&Sd vmaom pad wuå \*w¾ merd wd ftrn&f aom y#bd m\*erd wd Ef iS hforxerd wd uf kdapmiahf &mS ujfci;fü uRr;fusif vdr®mrI &Sdjcif;onf &u©Paumov’ rnf\/ xdk &u©Paumov’udk þtyÜemaumov’ydkif;ü edrdwå aumov’[k tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ u&Paumov’ç bm0emaumov’wdkYum; a&S;rqGuyif NyD;pD;NyD; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ þ txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ owfrSwfcsuft& tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí orm"dxlaxmifaeaom toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkvnf;aumif;ç tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kd tm½rHk al eaom tmemygeówod rm" d [al om orxerd wd uf vkd n;faumi;f raysmufysufatmif t&SnfcdkifcHh wnfwHhatmif uRrf;usifvdr®mpGm xdef;odrf;apmifha&SmufwwfzdkY vdkay onf/ xdkodkY apmifha&SmufrIü uRrf;usifvdr®mrI &Sdatmif rnfodkY jyKusifh&rnfenf;[k ar;jref;&ef &Sd\/ £a`E´ig;yg; nDrQatmif usifhjcif;ESifh aAmZÑifckepfyg; nDrQatmif usifhjcif;wdkYonfum; ,if;tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwfESifh orx edrdwfwdkY\ raysmufysufa&; t&SnfcdkifcHhwnfwHha&;twGuf ta&;BuD;qkH;aom vdktyfcsufrsm;yif jzpfMuayonf/ £a`E´ig;yg; nDrQatmif usifhykHudk txufwGif &Sif;jycJhNyD; jzpfonf/

,ckwpfzef aAmZÑifckepfyg; nDrQatmif usifhykHudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/

### 4/ pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;yg

uxÍö ,o®d H ora, pdwåH y\*¾a[wAHÁ? wo®d H ora, pdwåH y\*¾PSmwd¿ ,'gó twdodxdv0D&d,wm'D[d vDeH pdwåH a[mwd? w'g yó'¨doarÁmZÑ\*Fg'a,m wa,m tbma0wGm "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑ\*Fg'a,m bma0wd/ (0dok'¨d-1-127/)

= tb,fodkY pdwfudk csD;yifhay;oifh&mtcg (= pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;oifh&m tcg) ü pdwfudk csD;yifh ay;onfrnfoenf;¿ (= pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;onf rnfoenf;¿) -- aAmZÑif (7)yg;wdkYwGif "r®0dp, oarmÁ ZÑi f0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑi fywD od armÁ ZÑi[f al om aAmZÑiwf &m;o;Hkyg;wuYkd m; wptf yk pf ?k yó'od¨ armÁ ZÑiçf orm"doarÁmZÑifç Oayu©moarÁmZÑif[laom aAmZÑifw&m;okH;yg;wdkYum; wpftkyfpk þodkYtm;jzifh tkyfpk

ESpfpk &Sdaeayonf/ tMuiftcgü a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ bm0empdwfonf ----

1/ tvGefavsmhvGef;aom 0D&d,&Sdjcif;ç

2/ bm0emvkyfief;cGifü ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufrI yDwdygarmZÆw&m;rsm;\ tvGefavsmhvGef;aejcif;ç

3/ oHa0\*ÓPfwdkY\ tvGeftm;aysmhaejcif; ---þtaMumif;w&m;rsm;aMumifh bm0empdwfonf (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom) bm0em

tm½rHk S weG qYf wk af e\? ysi;f&jdci;f aumoZbÆ uof Ykd ,ikd vf íJ usa&muaf e\? xokd Ykd pwd "f mwrf sm; tveG f usqif;aeaomtcg yó'¨doarÁmZÑifç orm"doarÁmZÑifç Oayu©moarÁmZÑif [laom aAmZÑifw&m; o;Hkyg;wuYkd kdrymG ;rsm;ríl "r0® pd ,oarmÁ ZÑiçf 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑiçf ywD od armÁ ZÑi[f al om aAmZÑiwf &m;o;Hkyg; wdkYudk yGm;rsm;ay;yg/ (0dok'¨d-1-127/)

### t\*¾dokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

&[e;fw Ykd ...jzpof ijhfzp&f m EidI ;fcikd ;fz,G &f m avmuOyrmonuf m; a,musfm;wpOf ;Don f ten;f i,faom rD;udk awmufapvdkonf jzpfav&m\/ xdka,mufsm;onf xdktenf;i,faom rD;ü jrufpdkwdkYudk rlvnf; xnfhay;av&m\? EGm;acs;pdkwdkYudkrlvnf; xnfhay;av&m\? xif;pdkwdkYudkrlvnf; xnfhay;av &m\? a&EiS ahf &maom avurkd vl n;f uyíf rwI af y;av&m\? ajrreI jYfzirhf vl n;f MuaJ vmi;fay;av&m\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdka,mufsm;onf tenf;i,faom rD;udk awmufaptHhaomiSm xdkufwefygtHhavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ jrwpf mG b&k m; ...þo Ykd ten;fi,af om r;Du kd awmuaf vmiaf pjci;fon f rxukd of nof m jzpyf g

onf[k avQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif tMuiftcg xdka,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmf\ bm0empdwfonf (tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om) bm0emtm½rHk SweG qYf wk af e\ (= ysi;f&jdci;f aumoZbÆ uof Ykd,ikd vf J usa&mufae\)/ xdkuJhodkYaom tcsdeftcgrsKd;ü ----

1/ yó'¨doarÁmZÑifw&m;udk yGm;rsm;zdkY&ef oifhaomtcg r[kwf/

2/ orm"doarÁmZÑifw&m;udk yGm;rsm;zdkY&ef oifhaomtcg r[kwf/

3/ Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;udk yGm;rsm;zdkY&ef oifhaomtcg r[kwf/

xdkodkY yGm;oifhaom tcsdeftcg r[kwfjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;[lrlum; &[ef;wdkY bm0empdwfonf (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom) bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYqkwfae\? ysif;&djcif; aum oZÆbufodkY ,dkifvJusa&mufae\/ xdkodkY wGefYqkwfaeaom usqif;aeaom pdwf"mwfudk xdkyó'¨dorm"d-Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkYu xapjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpfae\/

&[ef;wdkY ...pifppfaomfum; tMuiftcgü bm0empdwfonf bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYqkwfae\? ysi;f&jdci;f aumoZbÆ uof Ykd,ikd vf uJ sa&muaf e\ (pwd "f mwuf sqi;fae\)/ xukd ohJ aYkd om tcsed tf cgrsK;dü

1/ "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifudk yGm;rsm;zdkY&ef avsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom tcgumvaywnf;/

2/ 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifudk yGm;rsm;zdkY&ef avsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom tcgumvaywnf;/ 3/ yDwdoarÁmZÑifudk yGm;rsm;zdkY&ef avsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom tcgumvaywnf;/ xokd yYkd mG ;oiahf om tcsed tf cgumv[wk jfci;fon ftb,tf aMumi;faMumiehf n;f[rl ul m; &[e;fwYkd bm0empdwfonf bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYqkwfae\? ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆbufodkY ,dkifvJ usa&mufae\ (pdwf"mwfusqif;ae\)/ xdkwGefYqkwfaeaom usqif;aeaom pdwf"mwfudk xdk "r®0dp,-0D&d,-yDwd oarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkYu vG,fvG,fulul xapEdkif\/

&[ef;wdkY ...jzpfoifhjzpf&m EIdif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrmonfum; ---- a,musfm;wpfOD;onf tenf;i,faom rD;udk awmufapvdkonf jzpfav&m\/ xdka,mufsm;onf xdktenf;i,faom rD;ü jrufajcmufwdkYudkrlvnf; xnfhay;av&m\? EGm;acs;ajcmufwdkYudkrlvnf; xnfhay;av&m\? xif;ajcmuf wdkYudkrlvnf; xnfhay;av&m\? yg;pyfjzifh a&rygaom avudkvnf; rIwfay;av&m\? ajrrIefYjzifhvnf; rMuaJ vmi;fav&m/ &[e;fw Ykd ...xakd ,musfm;on f ten;fi,af om r;Du kd awmuaf pjci;fimS xukd wf ef ygtHhavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ...þodkY a[mawmfrlwdkif; tenf;i,faom rD;udk awmufapjcif;iSm xdkufwef ygonfbk&m;[k avQmufxm;Muukef\/ (oH-3-99/ t\*¾dokwåef/)

### tm[m&okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

bm0emvkyfief;cGifü pdwf"mwfrsm;usqif;aeaomtcg "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifç 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifç yDwd oarÁmZÑifw&m;okH;yg;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;&rnf jzpfojzifh xdkaAmZÑifw&m;rsm; jzpfyGm;vmatmif xdkaAmZÑif

w&m;wdkY\ wnf&mtm½kHESifh qdkif&mtaMumif;w&m;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;ay;&rnf jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf þwGif tm[m&okwåefaumufEkwfcsufudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/ tw¬d bdu©a0 owdoarÁmZÑ\*F|meD,m "r®m? ww¬ a,medaom reodum&A[kvDuma&m? t,rm[ma&m tEkyÜEéó 0g owdoarÁmZÑ\*Fó OyÜg'g, OyÜEéó 0g owdoarÁmZÑ\*Fó bm0em, yg&dyl&d,m/ (oH-3-60-91/) tw d¬bud a© 0 uok vmuok vm "rm® om0ZmÆ e0ZmÆ "rm® [eD yPÜ wD m "rm® uPoS uk oú y#Ü bd m\*g

"rm® / ww ¬ a,mead om reoud m&A[vk uD ma&m? t,rm[ma&m tEyk EÜ óé 0g "r0® pd ,oarmÁ ZÑ\*óF

OyÜg'g, OyÜEéó 0g "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑ\*Fó bm0em, yg&dyl&d,m/ (oH-3-60-91/)

tw d¬bud a© 0 tm&r"Ç mw k eud rú "mw ky&urú "mw/k ww ¬ a,mead om reoud m&A[vk uD ma&m?

t,rm[ma&m tEkyÜEéó 0g 0D&d,oarÁmZÑ\*Fó OyÜg'g, OyÜEéó 0g 0D&d,oarÁmZÑ\*Fó bm0em, yg&dyl&d,m/ (oH-3-60-92/) tw¬d bdu©a0 yDwdoarÁmZÑ\*F|meD,m "r®m? ww¬ a,medaom reodum&A[kvDuma&m? t,-

rm[ma&m tEkyÜEéó 0g yDwdoarÁmZÑ\*Fó OyÜg'g, OyÜEéó 0g yDwdoarÁmZÑ\*Fó bm0em, yg&dyl-

&d,m/ (oH-3-60-92/) owdoarÁmZÑ\*F|meD,m "r®mwd owd,m tm&r®P"r®m owåwd oH aAm"dyu©d,m p e0 avmukwå&"r®m p/ ww¬ a,medaom reodum&A[kvDuma&mwd ww¬ Oyg,reodum&ó ykeyÜKeH u&PH/

(oH-|-3-178/)

ww ¬obm0omrnvuP© y#ad 0"0aoe y0wrå eoud ma&m uok vm'oD ka,mead om reo-d

uma&m emr/ tm&rÇ"mwktm'DeH OyÜg'e0aoe y0wåreoduma&m tm&rÇ"mwktm'Dok a,medaom reoduma&m emr/ y / yDwdoarÁmZÑ\*F|meD,m "r®mwd ye yDwd,m {0 {wH emrH/ wómyd OyÜg'ureoduma&m0 a,medaomreoduma&m emr/ (0dok'¨d-1-128/) y0wrå eoud ma&mw d uok vm'eD H wwH oH bm0vuP© m'ud ó ,mxm0awm t0AZk Ñe0aoe OyEÜ Zé 0epwd KåygÜa'g/ aom [ d t0yd &wD reoud m&wm, ]]a,mead om reoud ma&m}}w d 0ak wmå / w'gabm\*wm, tm0ZeÆ my d w\*w¾ ud m0/ ½yk eÜ vuP© m'ud r Üd £" omrnvua© Pae0 o\*[F wd E Åd '|A/ÁH

(r[m#D-1-155-156/)

þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

&[ef;wdkY ...rjzpfay:vmao;aom owdoarÁmZÑifw&m;udk jzpfay:vmap&efç jzpfay:NyD;aom owdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrI bm0emvkyfief;&yf\ NyD;pD;jynfhpkHvmap&ef taMumif;w&m; um; tb,fenf; ----

&[e;fw Ykd ...owod armÁ ZÑi\f wn&f mtm½jHkzpMfuuek af om aAm"yd u,d© w&m; o;Hkq,chf ek pyf g; woYkd nvf n;faumi;fç avmuwk &å mw&m;u;kdyg;woYkd nvf n;faumi;f &MdSuuek \f / xwkd &m;wüYkd oiahf vsmf aomtm;jzifh [kwfrSefaom taMumif;tm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;rI (= a,medaomreodum&)udk Budrfzefrsm; pmG jyKvyk jfci;fyiwf n;f/ þonuf m; rjzpaf y:vmao;aom owod armÁ ZÑiwf &m;u kd jzpaf y:vmap&eçf jzpfay:NyD;aom owdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrI bm0emvkyfief;&yf\ NyD;pD; jynfhpkHvmap&ef taMumif;w&m;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ...ukodkvf tukodkvfw&m;ç tjypf&Sd tjypfrJhw&m;ç t,kwftjrwfw&m;ç tusKd;wl tz&Ykd odS n hf trn;f-tjzL jzpaf om w&m;woYkd n f &MdSuuek \f ? xwkd &m;wüYkd oiahf vsmaf omtm;jzi hf [wk f rSefaom taMumif;tm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;rI a,medaomreodum&udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfjcif;yifwnf;/ þonfum; rjzpfay:vmao;aom "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifw&m;udk jzpfay:vmap&efç jzpfay:NyD;aom "r® 0dp,oarÁmZÑifw&m;\ yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrI bm0emvkyfief;&yf\ NyD;pD; jynfhpkHvmap&ef taMumif; w&m;wnf;/

&[e;fw Ykd...vurf eG tf p BuKd;pm;tm;xwk rf I tm&r"Ç mwçf ysi;f&jdci;fr S xuG af jrmuaf om BuKd;pm; tm;xkwfrI eduúr"mwfç wpfqifhxuf wpfqifh jrifhoxuf jrifhatmif tqifhqifh BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI y&uúr"mwf[laom 0D&d,wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xdk"mwfokH;yg;wdkYü oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh [kwfrSefaom taMumi;ftm;jzi hfEvS ;HkoiG ;fr Ia,mead omreoud m&u kdBurd zf erf sm;pmG jyKvyk jfci;fyiwf n;f/ þonuf m; rjzpfay:vmao;aom 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;udk jzpfay:vmap&ef jzpfay:NyD;aom 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif w&m;\ yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrI bm0emvkyfief;&yf\ NyD;pD; jynfhpkHvmap&ef taMumif;w&m;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ...yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ wnf&mtm½kH jzpfMuukefaom w&m;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xwkd &m;wüYkd oiahf vsmaf omtm;jzi hf[wk rf eS af om taMumi;ftm;jzi hfEvS ;HkoiG ;fr I a,mead omreoud m& udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfjcif;yifwnf;/ þonfum; rjzpfay:vmao;aom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;udk jzpfay:vmap&ef jzpfay:NyD;aom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrI bm0emvkyfief;&yf\ NyD;pD;jynfhpkHvmap&ef taMumif;w&m;wnf;/

### owdoarÁmZÑif

txuyf g b&k m;&iS \f ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl sutf & bm0emvyk if e;fciG üf pwd "f mwrf sm; usqi;faeaom tcg "r0® pd ,-0&D ,d -ywD [d al om aAmZÑiwf &m;o;Hkyg;wuYkd kd ymG ;rsm;ay;&rn f jzpof n/f xakd AmZÑiwf &m; o;Hkyg;u kdymG ;rsm;&mü owod armÁ ZÑi\f tutl nuD ukd m; vtkd yaf ernof m jzpaf yon/f owod armÁ ZÑi\f wnf&mtm½kHwdkYudk aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37)yg;ESifh avmukwå&mw&m; (9)yg;wdkY jzpfaMumif;udk (oH-|-3178/)wGif zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

,ck a&;om;aeqJjzpfaom tydkif;um; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí orm"d xlaxmif aeonfh orxydkif;ESifh qufpyfí tyÜemaumov’w&m;udk zGifhqdkae&mtydkif; jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf avmukwå&mw&m;wdkYudk owd\ wnf&mtm½kHpm&if;rS acwåz,fxm;yg/ aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37)yg; wdkYwGif owdy|mefav;yg;udk jynfhjynfhpkHpkH yGm;rsm;Edkifygu aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37)yg;wdkY jynfhpkHvmrnf jzpaf Mumi;fu kd (r-3-127/) tmemygeówod wk eå f ponwf üYkd a[mMum;xm;awmrf al yon/f otYkd wuG f owdy|mefav;yg;udk OD;wnfí qufvufí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ owyd |meaf v;yg;wwYkd iG f ow\d wn&f mtm½rHk mS um,-a0'em-pwd -å "r[® k av;rsK;djym;\/ ,i;f av;rsKd;wdkYteuf um,mEkyóem owdy|mefusifhpOfydkif;wGif ,cka&;om;aeqJjzpfaom tmemyge usifhpOfudkvnf; owd\ wnf&mtm½kH ur®|mef;wpfcktjzpf xnfhoGif;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ ,ctk yikd ;fum; 0yd óemyikd ;f r[wk af o;ojzi hf orxyikd ;fom jzpaf eao;ojzi hf orm"xd al xmiyf tHk yikd ;f udkom uGufí wifjytyfygonf/

tmemygevkyfief;ydkif;wGif ----

1/ yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavonfvnf; owdoarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mtm½kHyif jzpfonf/

2/ yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudk trSDjyKí bm0empGrf;[kefaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom 0g\*Grf;pdkifuJhodkY jzLazG;aeaom O\*¾[edrdwf[laom tmemygeedrdwfonfvnf; owdoarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mtm½kHyif jzpfonf/

3/ yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavudkyif trSDjyKí bm0empGrf;[kefaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom O\*¾[edrdwfrS wpfqifh ul;ajymif;vmaom tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\* edrdwfonfvnf; owdoarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mtm½kHyif jzpfonf/

«rSwfcsuf ---- ½yk -f a0'em-pwd -å "r-® [al om y&rwwf &m;woYkd nvf n;f owod armÁ ZÑi\f wn&f m tm½kH"r®rsm;yifjzpfMuonf/ odkYaomf ,if;y&rwfw&m;wdkYrSm 0dyóemydkif;ESifh qdkifayonf/» þtydkif;wGifum; ,if; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk trSwf&aejcif;oabmç rarhaysmufjcif; oabmç ord ;fqn;fwwaf om oabmon f owod armÁ ZÑi f rnaf yon/f ,i;f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½kHudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm trSwf&aejcif; Budrfzefrsm;pGm odrf;qnf;aejcif;onf owdoarÁmZÑifw&m;udk ymG ;rsm;aeonyf i f rnaf yon/f owod armÁ ZÑi\f wn&f mtm½üHk oiahf vsmaf omtm;jzi hf [wk rf eS af om taMumif;tm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;rI a,medaomreodum&udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfaejcif;yif jzpfayonf/

"r®0dp, oarÁmZÑif

1/ ukodkvf tukodkvfpaom y&rw¬"r®[lorQwdkYü --- ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ tjypfr&Sdjcif; aumif;aom tusK;du kd ay;jci;f (= te0ZoÆ ck 0yd gu) vuP© mç tuok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd tjypEf iS whf ujGzpjfci;f raumi;f aom tusK;duakd y;jci;f (= om0Z'Æ uk 0© yd gu) vuP© mç zó\ tm½uHk kdawUGxad om tjci;ft&mtm;jzihf jzpfjcif; zkoevu©Pmç yx0D"mwf\ cufrmjcif; uu©Vwåvu©Pm -- þodkYpaom y&rw¬"mwfom; toD;toD;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0owåd obm0vu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;odjrifonf\tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay: vmaom ,i;fobm0vuP© mu kd EvS ;HkoiG ;fr I ½yI mG ;r[I al om aouy© xk Zk eyf \*k Kd¾vrf sm;\ raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f ESifh wuGaom r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfç &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfrsm;\ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ESifh wuGaom r[mBud,maZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;onf a,medaomreodum& rnf\/

2/ ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkY\ a&S;a&S;½kyftpOfESifh rwlaom aemufaemufaom ½kyftpOfwdkY\ jzpfjcif; [laom azmufjyefjcif; ½kyÜeoabmvu©Pmç emrfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkY\ qdkif&m qdkif&m xdkxdktm½kHodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;jcif;[laom ereoabmvu©Pm ---- þoabmvu©PmwdkYum; ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH; emrf w&m;tm;vkH;ESifh oufqdkifaeaomaMumifh trsm;qdkif omrnvu©Pmrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ wpzf e f t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'ge-f ocgF&-u H paom taMumi;fy&rwwf &m;w\Ykd tepd -ö 'uk -© tewå

jzpfaejcif;aMumifh tusKd; ½kyf-emrf-y&rwfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; tedpö- 'ku©-tewåom jzpfaeMu&\/ ,if; y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&mç 'ku©tjcif;t&mç tewåtjcif;t&m[laom tedpövu©Pmç 'ku©vu©Pmç tewåvu©Pm okH;yg;wdkYonf aMumif;-usKd;-½kyf-emrf = ocFg&w&m;tm;vkH;wdkYESifh ouf qikd af eaomaMumi hftrsm;qikd f omrnvuP© mrsm;yi f jzpMfuon/f ,i;fomrnvuP© mwuYkd kdx;kdxiG ;f odjrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom ,if;omrnvu©PmwdkYudk ESvkH;oGif;rI[laom raem'Gg&m 0ZeÆ ;fEiS hf wuaG om r[muok vkd f (r[mBu,d m) aZm0xD pd wd tf pOof nvf n;f a,mead omreoud m&yif rnf\/ þazmfjyyg y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ obm0vu©PmESifh omrnvu©Pmudk ESvkH;oGif;rI[laom

a,medaomreodum&um; txl;ojzifh 0dyóemydkif;ESifh qdkif\/ txl;ojzifh[k qdkjcif;rSm pwk"mwk 00w¬mef trnf&aom "mwfur®|mef;ponfh tcsKdUaom orxur®|mef;wdkYonfvnf; y&rwfudkyif tm½kH,lí orm"dxlaxmif&aom orxur®|mef;rsm; jzpfMuojzifh txl;ojzifh[k qdkjcif;jzpfonf/ ,ck a&;om;aeqJjzpfaom tmemygeydkif;üum; ----

1/ yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufav[laom tmemygeedrdwfç

2/ ,i;f yuw d 0iof uaf v-xuG of uaf vu kd trjDSyKí jzpaf y:vmaom (y&ud re® rd wd )f O\*[¾ erd wd çf

3/ xdkO\*¾[edrdwfrS wpfqifhjrifhvmaom y#dbm\*edrdwf ---þokH;rsKd;aom edrdwfwdkYudk wpfqifhNyD; wpfqifh tpDtpOftwdkif; ESvkH;oGif;rIonfyif a,medaom

reoud m& rnaf yon/f tx;lojzi hftmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kdx;kdxiG ;fojdriaf om tjci;ft&mtm;jzihf jzpfay:vmaom ,if;tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;aeaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ESifh wuGaom r[mukodkvf (r[mBud,m) aZm0Dxd pdwåKyÜg'ftpOfonf þtmemygeorxydkif;ü a,medaom reod um&yif rnf\/ ,if;a,medaom reodum&udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfaejcif;onf rjzpfay:vmao; aom "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifw&m;\ jzpfay:vmap&ef jzpfay:vmNyD;aom "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifw&m;\ bm0emÓPf jynfhpkHvkHavmufonfwdkifatmif BuD;yGm;wdk;wuf&ef twGufyif jzpfayonf/ wpfenf; q&kd aom f ,i;fa,mead omreoud m&u kdBurd zf erf sm;pmG jyKvyk af ejci;fon f "r0® pd ,oarmÁ ZÑiuf kd ymG ;rsm; aejci;fyi f jzpaf yon/f «y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmç omrnvu©PmwdkYudk xdk;xGif;odaeaom aZmpwd KåygÜ'of nof mvQi f a,mead omreoud m&tppjfzp\f / oaYkd om f ,i;faZm\a&;Sü uyvf su&f adS om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fonvf n;f aZm,ol n hftm½uHk ykd i fEvS ;HkoiG ;fwwaf om oabm&&dS um; aZmEiS hftvm;wl onfom jzpf\/ xdkYaMumifh ,if;raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;udkvnf; a,medaomreodum&[kyif ac:qdkonf/ (r[m#D-1-156/)»

### 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif

owdoarÁmZÑif "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkY\ wnf&mtm½kHjzpfMuaom um,-a0'em-pdwå-"r® trn&f Muaom y&rw"¬ rw® \Ykd obm0vuP© mEiS hf omrnvuP© mu kd x;kdxiG ;fojdriaf tmi f vurf eG f tp BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI 0D&d,um; tm&rÇ"mwfrnf\/ bm0emvkyfief;cGifü ysif;&daejcif; aumoZÆ w&m;rS xGufajrmufEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk tm&rÇ"mwf 0D&d,xuf vGefuJxufoefaom BudK;pm; tm;xkwfrI vkHYv0D&d,um; eduúr"mwf rnf\/ vGefuJukef txl;ojzifh vGefuJukefaom qefYusifbuf w&m;reS of rQwuYkd kdy,af zsmujfci;fimS prG ;fEikd af om 0&D ,d on f xujfruof nxf u f tx;lojzi hfxujfruf on fponthf jzpof Ykda&mu&f vdS m\/ x0kd &D ,d rsK;dum; qeuYf sibf uwf &m;wuYkd kdqiuhf mqiuhf m ausmvf mT ; veG af jrmuvf su frrd dv&kd m ye;fwikd of aYkd &muaf tmi fwuaf &muof mG ;Eikd of n hftwuG af Mumi hfxekd ud rú "mwf 0D&d,xufvnf; vGefuJoefjref\/ ,if;eduúr"mwf 0D&d,xuf vGefuJoefjrefaom 0D&d,onf y&uúr "mwf rnf\/ tm&rÇ"mwf-eduúr"mwf-y&uúr"mwf [laom xdkokH;rsKd;aom 0D&d,"mwfwdkYudk jzpfap on\f tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y:vmaom EvS ;HkoiG ;froI n fx"kd mwof ;Hkyg;wüYkd a,mead omreoud m&yi frn\f / þ&Sif;vif;csufum; txl;ojzifh 0dyóemydkif;udk &nfñTef;xm;ygonf/ ,ck toifa,m\*Dol

awmfaumif;onf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfaeqJjzpfaom orxydkif;üum; ---1/ yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufav[laom tmemygeedrdwfç

2/ (y&dur®edrdwf ) O\*¾[edrdwfç

3/ y#dbm\*edrdwfwdkYudk ----

1/ vufrGeftp odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; 0D&d,um; tm&rÇ"mwfwnf;/

2/ ysi;f&djci;f aumoZwÆ &m;u kdausmvf mT ;omG ;aom BuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;f 0&D ,d um; eud rú "mwwf n;f/

3/ yuwdaom tmemygeedrdwfç O\*¾[edrdwfç y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom edrdwfwdkYudk tqifhqifh xdk;xGif; odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; 0D&d,um; y&uúr"mwfwnf;/ ,if;0D&d,"mwf okH;rsKd;wdkY jzpfay: vmatmif yuwdaom tmemygeedrdwfç O\*¾[edrdwfç y#dbm\*edrdwfwdkYudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm ESvkH; oGif;jcif;onf a,medaomreodum&yif jzpf\/ ,if;a,medaom reodum&udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfcJhaomf rjzpfay:vmao;aom 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onfvnf; jzpfay:vmrnf? jzpfay: vmNyD;aom 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onfvnf; bm0emÓPf\ jynfhpkHvkHavmufjcif;odkY a&muf&Sd oGm;ayvdrfhrnf/ (0dok'¨d-1-128/ r[m#D-1-156/ wdkYudk Munfhyg/)

### yDwdoarÁmZÑif

um,-a0'em-pdwå-"r® trnf&aom owd\ wnf&m tm½kHwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí owdoarÁmZÑifç "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifç 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmatmif BudK;yrf;aeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f udavom tmrdorS uif;aom ed&mrdo trnf&aom ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmwwf\/ xdkyDwdonf owdoarÁmZÑif trnf&aom owdw&m;ç "r® 0dp,oarÁmZÑif trnf&aom ynmw&m;ç 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif trnf&aom 0D&d,w&m; ponfh ,SOfzuf pdwfapwoduforÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkYESifh pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;ü twl,SOfwGJí jzpfay:vm&\/

1/ xdka&S;a&S;aom yDwdonfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ xdkyDwdESifh ,SOfwGJjzpfonfh owd-ynm-0D&d, paom pdwfapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkonf vn;faumi;f ---yDwdoarÁmZÑ\*F|meD, "r® = aemufaemufaom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ jzpf&mjzpfaMumif;w&m;wdkY rnfukef\/ xdkwGif a&S;a&S;aom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;onf aemufaemufaom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ xl;uJaom taMumif;w&m; wpfckyif jzpfayonf/ xdkyDwdudk odkYr[kwf yDwdESifh wuGaom orÜ,kwf w&m;pkudk jzpfay:vmatmif ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onfyif a,medaomreodum& rnf\/ jzpfay:vmatmif ESvkH;oGif;rI [lonfrSmvnf; owd- "r®0dp,-0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkY\ wnf&mtm½kHjzpfaom um,a0'em-pdwå-"r® trnf&aom bm0emtm½kHudk tMuifodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;aeaom toifa,m\*D olawmfaumif;tm; rjzpfay:vmao;aom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;onf jzpfay:vm\? jzpfay:vmNyD;aom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;onfvnf; wdk;yGm;vm\/ xdkuJhodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;udk odkYr[kwf yDwdoarÁmZÑifESifh wuGaom orÜ,kwf w&m;pkudk jzpfay:vmatmif ESvkH;oGif;jcif; (= OyÜg'ureodum&) rnf\/ ,if;OyÜg'ureodum& onfyif a,medaomreodum& rnfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-128/ r[m#D-1-156/ jynf-1-344-345/) txl;ojzifh ,ckwifjyaeaom tydkif;um; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí yDwdoarÁmZÑif jzpfykHudk wifjy&rnfhtydkif; jzpfayonf/ toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí owd-"r®0dp,-0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmatmif BudK;pm;aeonfjzpf&m xdkodkYBudK;yrf;&mü rnfodkY BudK;yrf;ygu yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m; jzpfay:vmwwfygoenf;[k owdjyKxm;yg/ xdkyDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m; jzpfay:vmEdkifavmufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kH uykd i f quvf uíf EvS ;HkoiG ;faeyg/ ,i;fo YkdEvS ;HkoiG ;faejci;fon f rjzpaf y:vmao;aom ywD od armÁ ZÑif w&m;udk jzpfay:vmatmifç jzpfay:vmNyD;aom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;udk wdk;yGm;atmifESvkH;oGif;aejcif; a,medaomreodum&yif jzpfonf/

,if;a,medaomreodum&udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfyg? Budrfzefrsm;pGm yGm;rsm;yg/ Budrfzefrsm;pGm yGm;rsm;xm;tyfaom ,if;a,medaomreodum&um; rjzpfay:vmao;aom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ jzpfay:vm&efç jzpfay:vmNyD;aom yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ wdkif;xuftvGef wdk;yGm;&efç bm0emÓPf jynfhpkHvm&ef taMumif;w&m;yif jzpfayonf/ þqdktyfcJhNyD;onfum; 0D&d,avsmh&JrI yDwdtm;aysmhrI oHa0\*ÓPfenf;yg;rI paom taMumif; w&m;rsm;aMumifh bm0emvkyfief;cGifü pdwf"mwfrsm; usqif;vmaomtcg pdwf"mwfjr§ifhwifa&;twGuf "r0® pd ,-0&D ,d -ywD [d al om aAmZÑiwf &m; o;Hkyg;wuYkd kdymG ;rsm;&e f ñeT Mfum;csurf sm;yi f jzpof n/f oaYkd omf ,if;aAmZÑifw&m; okH;yg;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;a&;rSm owdrygbJ yGm;rsm;rI rjzpfEdkifojzifh owdoarÁmZÑifudkyg xnfhoGif;í azmfjycJhjcif; jzpfonf/ þaAmZÑifw&m; yGm;rsm;ykHrSm ygVdawmfenf;oufouf jzpfygonf/ t|uxmrsm;ü aAmZÑifjzpfaMumif;w&m;rsm;udkvnf; wpfenf; zGifhqdkxm;Muayonf/ ,if;t|uxm enf;rsm;udk ,cktcgwGif qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

### owdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (4) yg;

tydp pwåma&m "r®m owdoarÁmZÑ\*Fó OyÜg'g, oH0wåEÅd owdorÜZnH rk|ówdyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆ-

ewm Oy|dwówdyk\*¾vao0ewm w'"drkwåwmwd/ (r-|-1-294/ 'D-|-2-376/ oH-|-3-193/)

1/ owdorÜZOfÓPfESifh jynfhpkHjcif;ç

2/ owdvufvGwfaeaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;ç

3/ owduyfí wnfaeaom olawmfaumif;wdkYudk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;ç

4/ xdkowdoarÁmZÑifjzpf&eftwGuf ESvkH;oGif; ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdjcif; ---þ av;yg;wdkYum; owdoarÁmZÑif jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef taMumif;w&m;rsm;yif jzpfMuonf/

1/ owod rZÜ OÓf PEf iS hf jynphf jHkci;f ---- r[mowdy|meokwåef orÜZOfydkif; (r-1-72/)ü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;jyo qdkqkH;rxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ----

u/ aU&SodkYwufjcif; aemufodkYqkwfjcif;ç

c/ wnfhwnfhMunfhjcif; apmif;iJhMunfhjcif;ç

\*/ auG;jcif; qefYjcif;ç

C/ 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk udkifaqmifjcif;ç i/ pm;jcif; aomufjcif; cJjcif; vsufjcif;ç p/ usifBuD;pGefYjcif; usifi,fpGefYjcif;ç

q/ tEkpm; oGm;jcif;-&yfjcif;-xdkifjcif;-tdyfaysmfjcif;-Edk;vmjcif;-pum;ajymqdkjcif;-pum;rajym qdwfqdwfaejcif; ----

þ (7)XmewüYkd owod rZÜ O fÓP,f OS vf su fymG ;rsm;tm;xwk jfci;f &&dS rn/f orZÜ Oyf ikd ;f ½uI uG wf uYkd kd wpfqifhNyD; wpfqifh tpDtpOfwus ½IyGm;Edkif&rnf[k qdkvdkonf/

### orÜZOf av;rsKd;

omw¬uorÜZOf oyÜg,orÜZOf a\*gp&orÜZOf toar®m[orÜZOf[k orÜZOf av;rsKd; &Sd\/

(r-|-1-258/) 1/ omw¬uorÜZOf ----

a&U SodkYwufjcif; ponfh xdkxdkorÜZOf qdkif&m ½IuGufwdkYü a&SodkY wufjcif; ponfwdkYudk jyKvkyf&m0,f

pdwf\ tvdktwdkif; rjyKao;bJ tusKd;&Sdr&Sdudk ÓPfjzifh pl;prf;qifjcifNyD;rS tusKd;&Sdonfudkom ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifjcif;onf omw¬uorÜZOf rnf\/ (r-|-1-258/)

2/ oyÜg,orÜZOf ---tusKd;&Sdí aU&SodkY wufjcif; ponfudk jyKvkyf&mü &m\*-a'go-arm[ ponfh udavomrsm;

jzpcf iG &hf adS eaomçf tou\f tE&Å m, f ovD -orm"-d ynm [al om oud m© o;Hk&y f tusijhfrw\f tE&Å m,f &SdaecJhaomf toyÜg, jzpfí r&SdcJhaomf oyÜg, jzpf\/ ,if; oyÜg,-toyÜg, awmf-rawmfudk pl;prf; qifjcifvsuf oifhawmfonfudkom ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom ÓPfonf oyÜg,orÜZOf rnf\/

3/ a\*gp&orÜZOf ----

{0 H y&\*d [¾ wd omwo¬ ygÜ,ó ye t|w doH m, ur|® maeo k twaå em pwd ½å pk wd ur|® meocgFwH a\*gp&H O\*¾a[wGm bdu©mpm&a\*gpa& wH \*a[wGm \*reH a\*gp&orÜZnH emr/ (r-|-1-259/) þo Ykdord ;fqn;ftyNfy;Daom ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,tl yNfy;Daom omwu¬ orZÜ O foygÜ,orZÜ O&f adS om a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf orxur®|mef; (38)rsKd;wdkYwGif rdrd BudKufESpfouf&m pdwfBudKufur®|mef;[k ac:qdktyfaom bm0empdwf\ usufpm;&m a\*gp&udk oif,lNyD;í qGrf;cH&Gmü xdkur®|mef;udk ,lí

ESvkH;oGif;í oGm;jcif;onf a\*gp&orÜZOf rnf\/ (r-|-1-259/) tmavmuuodkPf;udk Mo'gwuodkPf;üvnf;aumif;ç tmumouodkPf;udk tmumomeÍöm ,wepsmefydkif; tmumo½IuGufüvnf;aumif; xnfhoGif;í (38)rsKd;aom ur®|mef;[k zGifhqdkxm;jcif; jzpfonf/ þzGifhqdkcsuft& a&U SodkYwufjcif; aemufodkYqkwfjcif; paom xdkorÜZOfydkif;qdkif&m XmewdkYü ur®|mef; (40)xJu rdrdpdwfBudKuf ur®|mef;wpfckudk a&G;cs,fí ½IyGm;aevQif ESvkH;oGif;aevQif a\*gp& orÜZOf jzpfaeonf[k rSwfyg/ þ tyÜem aumov’ydkif;üum; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif tm½kH,lí aU&oS wYkd ujfci;f aemuof qYkd wk jfci;f ponwf uYkd kdjyKvyk af eygu a\*gp&orZÜ OEf iS hfjynphf aHk eonyf i f rnaf y onf/ tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf 0dyóemydkif;odkY a&mufaevQifum; toar®m[ orÜZOfESifh jynfhpkHatmif BudK;yrf;&awmhrnf jzpfonf/

4/ toar®m[orÜZOf ----

y&rw¬awm [d "mwleHa,0 \*reH? "mwleH XmeH? "mwleH edoZÆeH? "mwleH o,eH? wo®d H wo®dO§d

aum|mao o'd¨ H ½laye ----

tnH OyÜZÆaw pdwåH? tnH pdwåH ed½kZÑwd/ t0DpdrEkorÁaE¨m? e'Daomawm0 0wåwDwd/

{0H tbduúrm'Dok tor®K,SeH toar®m[orÜZnH emrmwd/ (r-|-1-265/)

= y&rw¬opömtm;jzifh ajymqdk&rl ---- ½kyf"mwf emrf"mwfwdkY\omvQif oGm;jcif; jzpf\? ½kyf"mwf emr"f mwwf \Ykd omvQi f&yjfci;f jzp\f ? ½yk "f mw femr"f mwwf \Ykd omvQi fxikd jfci;f jzp\f ? ½yk "f mw femr"f mwf w\Ykd omvQi f tyd jfci;f jzp\f / omG ;jci;f-&yjfci;f-tyd jfci;f-xikd jfci;f[al om xxkd kdaum|moü ½yk wf &m;EiS hf twwl u Gtjcm;pwd wf pcf ok n fcsKyyf suíf omG ;\? tjcm;pwd wf pcf ok n fjzpaf y:í vmjye\f ? þovYkd Qif jrpaf &tvsO f woiG of iG f p;Dqi;faebod uohJ Ykd a&;SEiS ahf emu f tMum;tvy f r&adS tmi f tpOrf jyw f quf pyvf su f jzpaf e\[ k aU&oS wYkd ujfci;f ponwf üYkd rawrG a0 ojdci;fonf toar®m[orÜZOf rnaf yon/f

(r-|-1-265/) þt|uxmrsm;\ owfrSwfcsuft& aU&SodkYwufjcif; paom xdkxdkaum|mowdkYü cE¨mig;yg;

½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaevQif ,if;cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ qdkif&m qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG oad evQi f taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf wuaG om ,i;f cEm¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csuf tewtå csuwf uYkd kd [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG oad evQi f toarm® [orZÜ O f jzpaf eNy[D k rwS yf g/ (r-1-72-Munyhf g) þum; eHygwf (1) owdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;wnf;/

2/ owdvufvGwfaeaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk a&SmifMuOfjcif; ---- usD;onf wpfzufaom rsufpdjzifh tpmESifh &eof lEpS rf sK;dv;Hku kdMunwhf w\f / otYkd wuG f xri;fcuJ ohJ aYkd om tpmtay:ü csxm;tyaf om us;Due;f\ rsufpdonf xrif;cJü pGJuyfaecdkuf aemufu &efoludk owdrxm;rd &Sdwwf\/ xif&Sm;ay:vGifaom owdvGwfuif;onfh trlt&mwpfrsKd; jzpf\/ owdoarÁmZÑifw&m;ESifh jynfhpkHvdkaom olawmfaumif; onf xrif;cJü csxm;tyfaom rsufpd&Sdaom usD;ESifh wlMuukefaom rwnfNidrfaom pdwf"mwf&Sdonfh owduif;vGwfaeaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk a&SmifMuOf&rnf jzpfonf/

3/ owduyfí wnfaeaom olawmfaumif;wdkYudk rSD0J qnf;uyfjcif; ---- wdó'wårax&f tb, rax&jfrwBfu;DwEYkd iS hf wal wmrf Mluuek af om tcsi;fcyof rd ;f xiaf omow d uyíf wnaf omow d &adS wmf rlMuukefaom olawmfaumif;wdkYudk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;onfvnf; owdoarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm;jzpfyGm; vmzdkY&ef taMumif;wpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/

4/ ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdjcif; ---- oGm;jcif;-&yfjcif;-xdkifjcif;-tdyfjcif;[lonfh xdkxdk £&d,m yxk wf üYkd owod armÁ ZÑiwf &m;xi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vm&etf wuG f ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;faom pwd "f mw f tjr&J &dS rn/f owod armÁ ZÑi f jzpaf y:vm&e f ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;faom pwd "f mwjfzi hf ow\d wn&f m tm½uHk kd tzezf e f EvS ;Hk oGif; ½IyGm;ae&rnf[k qdkvdkonf/ þ tyÜemaumov’ydkif;üum; toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudkyif avsmif;-xdkif-&yf-oGm; av;yg;aom £&d,mykxfwdkYü ----

1/ rjzpfay:vmao;aom owdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ jzpfay:vm&efç

2/ jzpfay:NyD;aom owdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ wdkif;xuftvGef wdk;yGm;&efç

3/ bm0emÓPf\ NyD;jynfhpkHvm&eftwGuf OD;wnfvsuf ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;ae&rnf jzpfayonf/ þum; owdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; av;yg;yif jzpfonf/

### "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (7) yg;

tydp owå "r®m "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑ\*Fó OyÜg'g, oH0wåEdÅ y&dykpäuwm? 0w¬K0do'ud&d,m? £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'em? 'kyÜnyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆem? yn0EÅyk\*¾vao0em? \*rDÇ&ÓPp&d,ypöa0u©Pm? w'"drkwåwmwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-128/ r-|-1-294/ 'D-|-2-376/ oH-|-3-193/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ y&dykpäuwm | = cE¨mtp&SdonfwdkYü ouf0ifí ar;jref;wwfjcif;ç |
| 2/ 0w¬K0do'ud&d,m | = twGif;tjyif 0w¬KwdkYudk oefY&Sif;atmif jyKjcif;ç |
| 3/ £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'em | = £a`E´ig;yg; nDrQrIudk NyD;pD;apjcif;ç |
| 4/ 'kyÜnyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆem | = ynmr&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;ç |
| 5/ yn0EÅyk\*¾vao0em | = ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;udk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;ç |

6/ \*rÇD&ÓPp&d,ypöa0u©Pm= euef aJ om cEm¨ ponwf üYkd jzpaf om ÓP\f tx;ltjym;u kdqijfcif jcif;ç

7/ w'"rd wk wå m = x"kd r0® pd ,oarmÁ ZÑi fjzpaf y:vm&e fppJG jJGrjJr Jou0f iaf om pwd xf m;

ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwfxm;&Sdjcif; ----

þckepfyg;wdkYum; "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif jzpfay:vm&ef taMumif;w&m;wdkY jzpfMuonf/

1/ y&dykpäuwm ---- cE¨m-tm,we-"mwf-£a`E´-Adkvf-aAmZÑif-r\*¾if-psmeif-orx0dyóemw&m; wdkY\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk rSDaom taMumif;t&mudk ouf0ifí ar;jref;jcif; rsm;onf\ tjzpfonf y&dykpäuwmrnf\/ "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif[lonf cE¨mpaom y&rw¬"r®wdkYudk pdppfwwfaom ÓPfynmwnf;/ ,if;"r®0dp,um; tarm[trnf&aom

ynda`E´ apwodufyifwnf;/ ,if;"r® 0dp,ynmonf ----

u/ cE¨mpaom y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0owåd obm0vu©Pmudkvnf; pdppfwwf\/

c/ ,if;y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI oabmudkvnf; pdppfwwf\/

\*/ taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom ,if;y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ tedpö-'ku©-tewå tjcif;t&mwdkYudkvnf; pdppfwwf\/

C/ r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmefwdkYudkvnf; pdppfwwf\/ xakd Mumi hfcEm¨ -tm,we-"mwpf onwf \Ykd teutf "yd gÜ,uf kdraDS om taMumi;ft&mu kdou0f iíf ar;jref;jcif;onf "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif\ wdk;yGm;aMumif;yif jzpfayonf/ þtyÜemaumov’ydkif;üum; orxyikd ;fom &adS eao;ojzi hforxEiS yhf wof uaf om tx;lojzi hftmemygey#bd m\*erd wd Ef iS hfywof uf aom tjci;ft&m taMumi;ft&mEiS hf orm"xd al xmiyf Hk £a`En´ rD Qatmi f usiyf pHk on fh taMumi;ft&m rsm;u kd ruRr;fusiyf gu uRr;fusivf rd m® awmrf Mluaom oal wmaf umi;frsm;xoH Ykd csO;fuyíf ar;jre;f&rnf jzpfayonf/

2/ 0w¬K0do'ud&d,m = twGif;tjyif 0w¬KwdkYudk oefY&Sif;atmif jyKjcif;ç

3/ £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'em = £a`E´ig;yg; nDrQrIudk NyD;pD;apjcif; ---þESpfrsKd;um; trSwfwpfESifh trSwfESpf tyÜemaumov’w&m;rsm;yif jzpfonf/ jyefMunfhyg/

### orm"d ESifh ynm

0w¬K0do'ud&d,m £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'em oacFyawmç 0dw¬m&awm p yumodwm {0/ ww¬ ye orm"od 0H weå ,d bma0e tm\*wm? £" ynmo0H weå ,d bma0e/ ,'a\*e¾ [ d orm"od 0H weå ud m? w'a\*¾e ynmoH0wåedum orm"dó ÓPypöKy|meawm/ ]]orm[dawm ,xmblwH yZmemwD}}wd

0kwåH/ (r[m#D-1-156/) twGif;ty0w¬KwdkYudk oefY&Sif;atmif jyKjcif;ESifh £a`E´ig;yg;\ nDrQrIudk NyD;pD;apjcif;udk tusOf;

tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tus,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; &Sif;vif; wifjytyfcJhNyD;onfomvQif jzpfayonf/ txl;um; xdkjycJhNyD;&mXmeü orm"dudk jzpfapwwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh vm\/ þ "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif ydkif;üum; ynmudk jzpfapwwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh vm&Sdayonf/ rSefayonf tMuiftzdkYtpktm;jzifh xwkd &m;EpS rf sK;dwoYkd n f (oe&Yf iS ;frEI iS hf£a`En´ rD Qr I EpS rf sK;dwoYkd n)f orm"ud kdjzpaf pwwuf ek \f ? xtkd ztYkd pk tm;jzifh ynmudkvnf; jzpfapwwfukef\/ taMumif;um; ---- orm"d\ ÓPfudk a&S;½I jzpfay:apwwf jci;f[al om ÓPvf Qi f zvypKöy|me f (= tusK;dypKöy|me)f &odS n\f tjzpaf Mumiwhf n;f/ ]]wnMfunaf om

orm"d&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uJGuJGjym;jym; od\/}} (oH-2-302/ oH-3-363) [k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (r[m#D-1-156/)

4/ 'kyÜnyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆem = ynmr&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif; ----

'kyÜnyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆem emr cE¨m'daba' taem\*gV§ynmeH 'kar®"yk\*¾vmeH tm&um0 y&d0ZÆeH/

(r-|-1-296/ 'D-|-2-378/ oH-|-3-195/)

'kyÜnyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆem emr 'kyÜnmeH rE´Ak'D¨eH bwåedud©wåumu-rHoedud©wåokeco'domeH armrl-

[yk\*¾vmeH 'l&awm y&dpöZem/ (r[m#D-1-156/) xrif;cJü csxm;tyfaomrsufpd &Sdaom usD;uef;ç tom;wpfü csxm;tyfaomrsufpd &Sdaom ac;GwoYkd n f tpmuokd m jriíf wpbf uuf wn&f adS om &eof ul kdowrd rrl wd wMfuay/ tpmtay:üom avmb&r®uf pJGaewwf\? þodkY jzpfaerIudkyif trSefudk rjrifonfhtwGuf awGa0onf[k qdk&\/ "r® 0dp,oarÁmZÑif jzpfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; ynmrJhukef ynmEHkYukefaom xrif;cJü csxm; tyfaom rsufpd&Sdaom usD;uef;ç tom;wpfü csxm;tyfaom rsufpd&Sdaom acG;ESifh wlukefaom tod ÓPf enf;yg;í tvGefawGa0aeukefaom cE¨m tm,we "mwf opöm y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wdkYü ouf0ifwnfaeaomynm r&SdMuukefaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk a0;pGm a&SmifMuOf&rnf/

5/ yn0EÅyk\*¾vao0em = ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYudk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;ç

yn0EyÅ \*k v¾ ao0em emr orynmovuP© y&\*d g¾[ud m, O',A,Á ynm, orEmé \*wy\*k v¾ -

ao0em/ (r-|-1-296/ 'D-|-2-378/ oH-|-3-195/)

w½kP0dyóemor\*Ðyd bm0emr,ÓaP Xdwwåm {uHoawm yn0g {0 emr a[mwDwd

tm[ ]]orynmo/ y / yk\*¾vao0em}}wd/ (r-#D-1-385-386/) yn0EÅyk\*¾vao0em emr ynm, uwm"dum&meH opöy#dpöorkyÜg'g'Dok ukovmeH t&d,meHç

0dyóemur®dumeH 0g r[mynmeH umave umvH OyouFreH/ (r[m#D-1-156/) y#dordÇ'gr\*¾ygVdawmf pmrsufESm (54)ESifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm-2-266-267-wdkYü O',AÁ,ÓPf tus,f½IyGm;enf;rsm; vm&Sd\/ O',ÓPf (25)yg;ç 0,ÓPf (25)yg;ç ESpf&yfaygif;aomf O',AÁ, ÓP f (50) jzp\f / (tus,uf kd 0yd óemyikd ;fwiG f Munyhf g/) xOkd ',A,Á ÓPtf jri f (50)EiS hf jynphf aHk om a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfudk w½kP0dyóemÓPf (= Eke,faom 0dyóemÓPf) ESifh jynfhpkHaom yk\*¾dKvf[k ac:qdk\/ xdkw½kP0dyóemÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpkHaom olawmfaumif;onfvnf; bm0empGrf;tm; aMumifh NyD;pD;vm&aom bm0emr,ÓPfü wnfaeonfhtwGufaMumifh {uefpifppftm;jzifh ynm&Sd rnof nof mvQi fjzpaf yon?f 0yd óemurud® ynm& dSoal wmaf umi;fpm&i;fwiG fyg0iaf yon/f otYkd wuG f 0dyóemynm r\*fynm zdkvfynmwdkYtwGuf &nfpl;í jznfhusifhqnf;yl;tyfNyD;aom 0dZÆmrsKd;aphaumif; p&PrsK;dapah umi;f[al om t"ud m& (txud &) aumi;fruI ok vkd xf ;l &adS wmrf Mluuek af om opmö av;yg;ç aMumif;-usKd;-quf y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m; ponfwdkYü vdr®muRrf;usifawmfrlMuukefaom t&d,m oal wmaf umi;fwuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç qckd NhJy;Daom O',A,Á ÓPyf nmpaom 0yd óemÓPtf jriEf iS hfjynphf Hk awmfrlMuukefaom 0dyóemur®du (= 0dyóemtm;xkwfqJ) ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; oifhwifhavsmufywfaom tcgumvü rSD0Jqnf;uyfay;yg/ þum; txufydkif; 0dyóemydkif;twGuf txl;&nfñTef;í zGifhqdkcsuf jzpfonf/ þ tyÜemaumov’ydkif;üum; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk tm½kH,lí tmemygepsmeform"d

xlaxmifykH vkyfief;cGifESifh ywfoufí uRrf;usifvdr®mawmfrlMuukefaom t&d,m olawmfaumif;wdkYudk vnf;aumif;ç tmemygevkyfief;cGifESifh ywfoufí tm\*rokw[laom oifodç t"d\*rokw[laom usifhod ---- þ oiof d usiohf d toEd pS rf sK;djzi hf tMum;tjri f A[ok wk &adS wmrf Mluuek af om orxurud® (= orxtm;xkwfqJ)ç 0dyóemur®du (= 0dyóemtm;xkwfqJ) ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; oifhwifhavsmufywfaom csOf;uyfoifhaom tcsdeftcgumvü rSD0Jqnf;uyfay;yg/ þonfrSm vnf; "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif jynfhpkHvma&;twGuf txl;vdktyfcsuf wpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/

### uvsmPrdwåokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf (oH-1-88-89/)

wpfcsdef bk&m;&Sifonf ouúwdkif; omuD0ifwdkY\ e\*&u trnf&aom &Gmed\*kH;ü oDwif;okH; pHae

awmfrlcdkufjzpf\/ xdktcg t&SiftmeE´mrax&fjrwfu ----

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; ...aumif;aom taqGcifyGef; &Sdaomol\tjzpfç aumif;aom taygif;tazmf &Sdaomol\tjzpfç ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYtay:ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf &Sdaomol\tjzpf on fjA[p® &,d trn&f aom jrwaf om r\*tf usi\hf xu0f uuf kdNy;Dp;DapEikd yf g\}}[ kavQmuxf m;\/ bk&m;&Sifu ----

]]tmeE´m ...þodkY rqdkvifh? tmeE´m ...þodkY rqdkvifh? aumif;aom taqGcifyGef; &Sdol\ tjzpçf aumi;faom taygi;ftazm&f adS om o\l tjzpçf ynm&odS al wmaf umi;fw Ykd tay:ü ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;f aom pdwf"mwf&Sdaom ol\tjzpfonf jA[®p&d, trnf&aom jrwfaom r\*ftusifh tm;vkH;udkyif NyD; pD;apEdkif\/ tmeE´m ...aumif;aom taqGcifyGef;&Sdaom aumif;aom taygif;tazmf&Sdaom ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wdkYtay:ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdaomoltm; jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk yGm;rsm;vwåHU? jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKvwåHU[laom þtusKd;udk rcRwf{uef &vdrhfrnf[k arQmfvifhtyf\/ tmeEm´ ...tb,of vYkd Qi faumi;faom taqcG iyf eG ;f&adS omç aumi;faom taygi;ftazm&f adS omç ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYtay:ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdaom &[ef;onf jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk yGm;rsm;oenf;? jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk Budrf zefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKoenf;/ tmeE´m ...þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf qdwfNidrfrI ]]0da0u}}udk rSDaomç &m\*uif;jcif;udk

rSDaom &m\*csKyfjcif;udk rSDaom udavomudk y,fpGefY&m edAÁmefodkY ñGwfaom ----

1/ rSefuefaom ÓPftjrif or®m'd|dudk yGm;\/ y / 2/ rSefuefaom tMuH or®mouFyÜudk yGm;\?

3/ rSefuefaom pum; or®m0gpmudk yGm;\?

4/ rSefuefaom vkyfief;&yf or®mur®EÅudk yGm;\?

5/ rSefuefaom toufarG;rI or®mtmZD0udk yGm;\?

6/ rSefuefaom BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI or®m0g,mrudk yGm;\?

7/ rSefuefaom atmufarhrI or®mowdudk yGm;\?

8/ qwd Nfird rf I0ad 0uu kdraDS om &m\*ui;fjci;fu kdraDS om &m\*csKyjfci;fu kdraDS om uad vomu kdy,pf eG &Yf m edAÁmefodkY ñGwfaom rSefuefaom wnfMunfrI or®morm"dudk yGm;\/ tmeE´m ...þodkYvQif aumif;aom taqGcifyGef;&Sdaomç aumif;aom taygif;tazmf &Sdaomç ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYtay:ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdaom &[ef;onf jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom r\*i¾ &f pS yf g; tusijhfrwwf &m;u kdymG ;rsm;\/ jzLpijfrijhfrwaf om r\*i¾ &f pS yf g; tusijhfrwwf &m;u kdBurd zf erf sm; pmG tavth vmjyK\/ tmeEm´ ...aumi;faom taqcG iyf eG ;f &adS omo\l tjzpçf aumi;faom taygi;f tazmf&Sdaom ol\tjzpfç ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkY tay:ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf &Sdaomol\ tjzpfonf jA[®p&d,trnf&aom jrwfaom r\*ftusifhtm;vkH;udkyif NyD;pD;apEdkif\[laom xdkpum;udk þtaMumif;jzifhyif odtyf\/ tmeE´m ...rSef\? taqGcifyGef;aumif; jzpfaom igbk&m;udk taMumif;jyKí y#doaE¨wnfae &jcif; Zmwdoabmw&m; xif&Sm;&SdMuukefaom owå0gwdkYonf y#doaE¨wnfae&jcif; Zmwdoabm w&m;rS vGwfajrmufoGm;Mu&ukef\? tdkjcif; Z&moabmw&m; xif&Sm; &SdMuukefaom owå0gwdkYonf tjkdci;f Z&moabmw&m;r S vwG af jrmuof mG ;Mu&uek \f ? emjci;f Asm"od abmw&m; xi&f mS ;&SdMuuek af om owå0gwdkYonf emjcif; Asm"doabmw&m;rS vGwfajrmufoGm;Mu&ukef\? aojcif; r&Poabmw&m; xi&f mS ;&MdSuuek af om ow0å gwoYkd n f aojci;f r&Poabmw&m;r S vwG af jrmuof mG ;Mu&uek \f ? yal q;G &jci;f aomuw&m;ç iakd <u;&jci;f y&ad '0w&m;ç u,kd qf i;f&&J jci;f 'uk w© &m;ç pwd qf i;f&&J jci;f a'greó w&m;ç jyif;pGm pdwfyifyef;&jcif; Oyg,mow&m; xif&Sm;&SdMuukefaom owå0gwdkYonf ylaqG;&jcif; aomuw&m;ç idka<u;&jcif; y&da'0w&m;ç udk,fqif;&J&jcif; 'ku©w&m;ç pdwfqif;&J&jcif; a'greó w&m;ç jyif;pGm pdwfyifyef;&jcif; Oyg,mow&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufoGm;Mu&ukef\/ tmeE´m ...aumif;aom taqGcifyGef; &Sdaomol\tjzpfç aumif;aom taygif;tazmf &Sdaom ol\tjzpf ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkY tay:ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf &Sdaomol\tjzpfonf jA[®p&d, trnf&aom rGefjrwfaom r\*ftusifhtm;vkH;udkyif NyD;pD;apEdkif\[laom xdkpum;udk þ taMumif;jzifhyif odtyf\/ (oH-1-88-89/) em[H bdu©a0 tnH {u"r®rdÜ orEkyómrd? a,e tEkyÜEém 0g ukovm "r®m OyÜZÆEdÅ? OyÜEém 0g

tukovm "r®m y&d[m,EdÅ? ,x,d'H bdu©a0 uvsmPrdwåwm/ uvsmPrdwåó bdu©a0 tEkyÜEém ap0 ukovm "r®m OyÜZÆEdÅ? OyÜEém p tukovm "r®m y&d[m,EdÅ/ (tH-1-12/)

&[ef;wdkY ...aumif;aom taqGcifyGef; &Sdaomol\tjzpfuJhodkYaom tMuif taMumif;w&m; aMumifh rjzpfay:vmao;ukefaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; jzpfay:vmMuukef\? jzpfay:vmNyD;ukef aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; qkwf,kwfí oGm;Muukef\? aumif;aom taqGcifyGef; &Sdol\ tjzpf[laom xdkuJhodkYaom taMumif;w&m;rS tjcm;wpfyg;aom wpfpkHwpfckaom w&m;udkrQvnf; ig bk&m;onf jrifawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...aumif;aom taqGcifyGef;&Sdoltm; rjzpfvmukefao;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; jzpfay:vmMuukef\? jzpfay:vmNyD;ukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; qkwf,kwfí oGm;Muukef\/ (tH-1-12/) otYkd wuG f"r0® pd ,oarmÁ ZÑi[f al om aAmZÑiwf &m;aumi;fu kdvvkd m;awmiwhf vsu f&adS om toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wnf;[laom rdwfaumif; aqGaumif;wdkYudk rSD0Jqnf; uyfyg/

6/ \*rÇD&ÓPp&d,ypöa0u©Pm = eufeJaom cE¨m ponfwdkYü jzpfaom ÓPf\ txl;tjym;udk qifjcifjcif; ----

\*rD&Ç ÓPp&,d ypaö 0uP© m emr \*raÇD &o k cEm¨ 'oD k y0wmå , \*r&DÇ ynm, yab'ypaö 0uP© m/

(r-|-1-296/ 'D-|-2-378/ oH-|-3-195/)

aÚ,s"ró® \*r&DÇ bm00aoe wy&Ü ad p'ä uÓPó \*r&DÇ bm0\*[¾ PE Ådtm[]]\*raÇD &o kcEm¨ 'oD k y0wåm, \*rÇD&ynm,m}}wd/ wH [d aÚ,sH wm'dom, ynm, p&dwAÁawm \*rÇD&ÓPp&d,H? wóm 0g ynm, ww¬ yab'awm y0wåd \*rÇD&ÓPp&d,m? wóm ypöa0u©Pmwd tm[ ]]\*rÇD&ynm, yab'ypöa0u©Pm}}wd/ (r-#D-1-386/)

\*rD&Ç ÓPp&,d ypaö 0uP© mw d \*r&DÇ ÓaP[ d p&wd AmÁ e H cEm¨ ,we"mwm'eD H opyö p,ö mum&m'd'DyemeH 0g oknwmy#doH,kwåmeH okwåEÅmeH ypöa0u©Pm/ (r[m#D-1-156/)

cEm¨ -tm,we-"mw-f opmö -y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;wuYkd m; tveG ef uef aJ om aÚ,s w&m;rsm;

jzpMfu\/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf Ykd x;kdxiG ;fojdri&f rn hf ,i;feuef aJ om w&m;rsm;u kd aÚ,sw&m;[ k ac:qkd ayonf/ ,if; aÚ,sw&m;pk\ eufeJonfhtwGufaMumifh ,if; aÚ,s w&m;pkudk ydkif;jcm;odwwfonfh ydkif;jcm;,lwwfonfh ÓPfonfvnf; eufeJaom ÓPfom jzpf&\/ xdkuJhodkY eufeJaom w&m;rsm;udk xdkuJhodkY eufeJaom ÓPfynmjzifhomvQif a&muftyf &tyf odtyfEdkifayonf/ xdkuJhodkY eufeJaom ÓPfynm\ xdkuJhodkY eufeJaom aÚ,sw&m;pkü obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk xdk;xGif;odjrifjcif;ç omrnvuP© mu kdx;kdxiG ;fojdrijfci;f ponjfzi hftx;lx;l tjym;jym;tm;jzi hfjzpjfci;fon f\*r&DÇ ÓPp&,d rnf\/ xdkeufeJaom cE¨m-tm,we-"mwf-opöm-y#dpöorkyÜg'fponfwdkYü obm0vu©Pm omrn vu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;odjrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom eufeJaom ÓPf\ txl;tjym;udk qif jcifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf jzpfay:vmwwfayonf/

(r-|-1-296/ r-#D-1-386/)

eufeJaom ÓPfynmwdkYjzifh usufpm;tyfukefaom odkYr[kwf eufeJaom ÓPfynm &SdMuukef aom olawmfaumif;wdkYonf usufpm;tyfukefaom cE¨m-tm,we-"mwf-opöm-y#dpöorkyÜg'f ponfh oabmw&m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç opmö av;yg;ç aMumi;f-usK;d-qu f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;ponwf uYkd kd xif&Sm;azmfjywwfukefaomç yk\*¾dKvf-owå0g-ZD0-twårS qdwfokOf;onfh oknwmoabmw&m;ESifh pyf ,SOfukefaom okwåefwdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif; qifjcifay;yg/ xdkodkY eufeJaom ÓPfynm&SdMuukefaom oal wmaf umi;fwoYkd n fusupf m;tyuf ek af om w&m;awmwf uYkd kdqijfciaf y;cahJ om frjzpaf y:vmao;aom "r0® pd , oarmÁ ZÑiwf &m;onvf n;f jzpaf y:vmayvrd rhf n?f jzpaf y:vmNy;Daom "r0® pd ,oarmÁ ZÑiwf &m; onfvnf; wdkif;xuftvGef wdk;yGm;vmrnf jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-156/) þtxufyg zGifhqdkcsufrsm;onfvnf; txl;ojzifh 0dyóemydkif;udk OD;wnfí zGifhqdkxm;aom zGifhqdkcsufrsm;yif jzpfayonf/ þtyÜemaumov’ydkif;üum; txl;ojzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk p;lpr;fqijfcirf I orYkd [wk f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kd x;kdxiG ;fojdriaf eon hf ÓPyf nmu kd p;lpr;fqijfcif rIudkom tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/

7/ w'"drkwåwm = xdk"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif jzpfay:vm&ef pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifaom pdwfxm; ñGwf udkif;½Idif;aom pdwfxm;&Sdjcif; ----

w'"drkwåwm emr XmeedoZÆm'Dok "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑ\*Fork|myewH¬ edEéaygPyAÇm&pdwåwm/

(r-|-1-296/ 'D-|-2-378? oH-|-3-195/)

w'"drkwåwmwd ynm"drkwåwm? ynm, edEéaygPyAÇm&wmwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-1-156/) avsmif;-xdkif-&yf-oGm; av;yg;aom £&d,mykxfwdkYü ynmtrnf&aom "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif w&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&eftwGuf pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifaom pdwfxm; ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwfxm;

&Sd&rnf/ þtyÜemaumov’ydkif;üum; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk xdk;xGif;odjrifonhf "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif

w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&ef jzpfay:ae&ef pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifaom pdwfxm; ñGwfudkif;½dIif;aom pdwfxm; &Sd&rnf jzpfonf/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk xdk;xGif;odjrifaeaom "r®0dp, trnf&aom ÓPf ynmrSmvnf; psmeor®m'd|d trnf&aom ynmwpfrsKd;yif jzpfayonf/

### 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (11) yg;

1/ tyg,fab; ponfudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

2/ 0D&d,\ tusKd;tmedoifudk ½Ijrifavh&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

3/ oGm;tyfaom vrf;aMumif;udk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

4/ qGrf;udk twkHYjyefí ylaZmfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

5/ tarGqufcH&rnfh olawmfaumif;Opöm\ jrifhjrwfrIudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

6/ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sif\ jrifhjrwfrIudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

7/ trsKd;Zmwf\ jrifhjrwfrIudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

8/ oDwif;okH;azmfwdkY\ jrifhjrwfykHudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

9/ ysif;&daomyk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

10/ tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv0D&d,&Sdoludk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

11/ 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑi f jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f ppJG jJGrjJr J ou0f iaf om ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;faom pwd "f mw&f odS l jzpjfci;f þ (11)yg;wdkYonf 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif jzpfay:vm&ef taMumif;w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/

(r-|-1-297/ 'D-|-2-378/ oH-|-3-195/)

«rwS cf su f---- 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü trsKd;Zmwf\ jrifhjrwfrIudk qifjcifjcif;ç oDwif;okH;azmfwdkY\ jrijhfrwrf uI kd qijfcijfci;f - EpS rf sK;d rygb J xed r'd u¨ kd y,af zsmujfci;fç ory® "Ü me\f tmEak bmuf kd qijfcif jcif; - ESpfrsKd;udk ,lí zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ tvG,ftm;jzifh ,if;ESpfrsKd;udkyg xyfaygif;aomf 0D&d, oarÁmZÑifjzpfaMumif;w&m; (13)rsKd;[k rSwfom;yg/»

1/ tyg,fab;ponfudk qifjcifjcif; &Sdol jzpfjcif;

]]i&wJ üYkd ig;yg;tjym;&adS om aEmS izf UJGr[I al om nO§ ;fye;fEydS pf u&f mtcgr Spí Bu;DpmG aom qi;f&'J uk u© kd cHpm;íae&m tcsdeftcgumvüvnf;aumif;ç wd&pämefwdkY\ trsKd;Zmwfü jzpfpOf uGefypfjcif; jr§HK;csjcif; ponfh tjcm;owå0gwdkY\ vkHYvya,m\*jzifh tzrf;cH,ltyf&m tcsdeftcg umvüvnf;aumif;ç xdk wd&pämefb00,f ESifwH oHql; tp&SdonfwdkYjzifh tykwfcwfcHtyf txdk;qGcHtyfvsuf vSnf;0efudk ½kef; aqmifíae&m tp&Sdaom tcsdeftcgumvü vnf;aumif;ç NydwåmbkHb00,f NydwåmjzpfpOf axmifaygif; rsm;pmG aom EpS wf yYkd wvf ;Hkç EpS qf al om b&k m;&iS wf \Ykd wpcf ak om tMum;umv[ k ac:qtkd yaf om A'k E¨ &Å toacsF,suyf umvywfvkH;vnf; qmavmifjcif; rGwfodyfjcif;wdkYaMumifh emusifrI qif;&J'ku©jzpfí ae&m tcsdeftcgumvüvnf;aumif;ç umvuÍödu tok&mwdkYb0ü jzpfpOf tawmif ajcmufq,f tawmif &Spfq,f twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom t½dk;ta&rQom&Sdaom cE¨mudk,ftwåabmjzifh avyl aeyl ponfwdkYaMumifh jzpfaom qif;&J'ku©trsKd;rsKd;udk cHpm;í ae&&m tcsdeftcgrsKd;üvnf;aumif; 0D&d, oarmÁ ZÑiwf &m;u kdjzpaf y:vm&e fBuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;fimS rprG ;fEikd cf ahJ y/ tarmi&f [e;f ...þ vpl ipf pf ü &[ef;jzpfcdkuf tcsdeftcgonfom tarmif&[ef;\ 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;udk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKvkyfjcif;\ tcsdeftcg umvaumif;BuD;aywnf;}} þodkYvQif tyg,fab;udk qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf jzpfay:vmayonf/

(r-|-1-297/ 'D-|-2-379/ oH-|-3-195/)

twdwfoHo&m0#fqif;&JvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom y#doaE¨aerI tdkrI emrI aorI 'ku©ESifh tyg,f 0#fqif;&J'ku©ç tem\*wf0#fqif;&JvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom y#doaE¨aerI tdkrI emrI aorI 'ku©ESifh tyg,f0#fqif;&J'ku©ç ypöKyÜefü tm[m&udk &SmazG&jcif;vQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom 'ku© -- þqif;&J'ku© trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk qifjcifaomyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf jzpfay:vmayonf/

(r[m#D-1-157/) 2/ 0D&d,\ tusKd;tmedoifudk ½Ijrifavh&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---puqf yk tf ypf mG t&m&mü weG qYf wk ef pwf waf om pwd "f mw&f adS om ysi;f&ad om y\*k Kd¾vof n f avmuD

psmeformywfw&m;rsm;udkvnf;aumif;ç udk;yg;aom avmukwå&m w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudkvnf;aumif; &&Sdjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;ay/ tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv0D&d,&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf omvQi f avmupD smeof rmywwf &m;rsm;EiS hf u;kdyg;aom avmuwk &å m w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd &&jdSci;fimS wwfaumif;ay\? þ avmuDpsmeformywf w&m;rsm;ESifh avmukwå&mw&m;udk;yg;[laom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwuf kd&&jdSci;fon f0&D ,d \ tusK;dtmeod iyf iwf n;f[ kþovYkd Qi f0&D ,d EiS hfpyaf om 0&D ,d aMumihf &&SdEdkifaom avmuD avmukwå&m[laom 0D&d,\ tusKd;udk ½Ijrifavh&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf jzpfay:vmwwfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-128/ r-|-1-297/ r[m#D-1-157/)

3/ oGm;tyfaom vrf;aMumif;udk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

ig;yg;oDvrS pí a\*gMwbkwdkifatmifaom orx-0dyóem usifhpOf t&yf&yfonf t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü usifhtyfaom ykAÁbm\*y#dy'g rnf\/ xdk ykAÁbm\*y#dy'g trnf&aom usifhpOfESifh wuG edAÁmefodkY a&mufapwwfaom edAÁmefodkY oGm;&mvrf;aMumif;jzpfaom jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom t&d,mwdkY\ r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwfw&m;onf oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS uRwfvdk vGwfvdk xGufajrmufvdkaom &[ef; awmftzdkY {uefavQmufoGm;&rnfh {uefusifh&rnfh usifhpOfy#dywfvrf;½dk;BuD; jzpfjcif;aMumifh \*re0Dxd rnf\/ xdk\*re0Dxd trnf&aom vrf;um; tvkH;pkHaom oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sifç tvkH;pkHaom yapuö A'k ¨ b&k m;&iS çf tv;HkpaHk om r[mom0uwoYkd n f eAd mÁ eof Ykd <uomG ;awmrf Mluaom usiphf O f vr;f½;kd BuD;yif jzpfonf/

]]tarmi&f [e;f ...oiof nuf m; tv;HkpaHk om oAnÁ Korm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS çf tv;HkpakH om yapuö A'k ¨ b&k m;&iS çf aemiaf wm fhaemiaf wm f jzpaf wmrf Mluuek af om tv;HkpaHk om r[mom0uwoYkd n f <uomG ;awmf rltyfNyD;aom vrf;udk oGm;xdkuf\? xdkvrf;udkvnf; pufqkyftyfpGm t&m&mü wGefYwdkqkwfepfaom pdwf"mwf&Sdaom ysif;&dolonf oGm;jcif;iSm rwwfaumif;ay}} - þodkY oGm;tyf oGm;xdkufaom usifhpOf vrf;½dk;[laom avmukwå&mvrf;c&D;udk qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m; onf jzpfay:vmwwfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-128/ r-|-1-297/ r-#D-1-386/)

4/ qGrf;udk twkHYjyefí ylaZmfjcif; &Sdoljzpfjcif;

]]tMuif 'g,um 'g,dumr vlom;wdkYonf oifhudk qGrf;paom ypönf;0w¬KwdkYjzifh jyKpkvkyfauR; Muuek \f ? þ'g,um 'g,ud mr vol m;woYkd n f oi\f aqrG sK;dom;csi;fwvYkd n;f r[wk Mfuuek ?f aus;uRef wdkYvnf; r[kwfMuukef? tvkyform;wdkYvnf; r[kwfMuukef? oifhudk trSDjyKí toufarG;MuygukeftHh[k þodkY MuHpnfpdwful;ívnf; rGefjrwfukefaom ouFef; tp&Sdaom vSLzG,f0w¬KwdkYudk ay;vSLMuukef onfvnf; r[kwfukef/ tu,fpifppfrSmrlum; rdrdjyKvkyftyfukefaom aumif;rIukodkvfwdkY\ BuD;us,f zGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaom tusKd;&Sdukefonf\ tjzpfudkomvQif vdkvm;awmifhwMuukefonf jzpfí ay;vSL aeMuukef\/ bk&m;&Sifuvnf; ]þig\ om;awmfjzpfaom &[ef;onf þypönf;wdkYudk bkOf;ay; okH; aqmifNyD;í udk,fvufMuHUcdkifa&; avhusifhcef; rsm;onfjzpfí csrf;ompGm aeEdkifayvdrfhrnf}[k þodkY aumif;pGm ajrmfjrifawmfrlonf jzpfí oifhtm; ypönf;av;yg;wdkYudk cGifhjyKxm;awmfrltyfonfvnf; r[wk uf ek /f t[wk af omuf m; ]þig\ om;awmjfzpaf om &[e;fon f þypnö ;fwuYkd kdbOk ;fay; o;Hkaqmif vsu f y&,d w f - y#yd w f = orx-0yd óembm0em[ k ac:qtkd yaf om &[e;fw&m;u kd usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfí oHo&m0#fqif;&J 'ku©wGif;BuD;rS rcRwf{uef vGwfajrmufayvdrfhrnf}[k þodkY aumif;pGm ajrmfjrifawmfrlonfjzpfí oifhtm; ypönf;av;yg;wdkYudk cGifhjyKawmfrltyfukefNyD? xdkoifonf ,cktcgü t&m&mü pufqkyftyfpGm t&m&mü wGefYwdkqwfepfaom pdwf"mwf&Sdvsuf ysif;&donf jzpfí aevwaf om f xqkd rG ;fu kd orYkd [wk f xqkd rG ;fu kd O;Dwníf owrf wS xf m;tyaf om ypnö ;fav;yg;u kd wvYHk nS hf wpfzef jyefvnfí ylaZmfEdkifvdrfhrnf r[kwf/ rSefayonf tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv0D&d,&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\omvQif qGrf;udk twkHYjyefí ylaZmfjcif;rnfonf jzpfEdkif\/}} ---- þodkY qGrf;udk twkYHjyefí ylaZmfjcif;udk qifjcifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; t,srdwårax&fjrwfBuD;\ oEÅmefüuJhodkY 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmwwfayonf/ (r-|-1-297/)

&[ef;[lonf &|yd@trnf&onfh wdkif;oljynfom;wdkY\ qGrf;udk okH;aqmifae&ol jzpf\/ ypö, 'g,um[laom trnfudk &&SdMuukefaom tvSL&Siftaygif;wdkY\ rdrdtay:ü jyKvkyftyfaom aumif;rI uok vkd \f rrd d &[e;fawm\f y&,d w f - y#yd wf = orx-0yd óembm0em[ k ac:qtkd yaf om aumi;freG f rSefuefaom usifh0wfy#dywfjzifhom BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK;rsm;jrwfaom tusKd;&SdrIudk jyKvkyfí ay;Edkif\/ xdkodkY jyKvkyfay;jcif;jzifh qGrf;udk twkHjyefí ylaZmfjcif;onf yd@ygwmypm,e rnfayonf/ (r-#D-1-386/) þtzGifhrsm;t& rdrdtm; qGrf;tp&Sdaom vSLzG,f0w¬K tpkpkwdkYjzifh jyKpkvkyfauR;aeMuukefaom tvSL&Siftaygif;wdkY\ aumif;rIukodkvfw&m;\ BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaom tusKd;w&m;rsm;udk jzpf xeG ;fay:ayguvf mapvakd om orm® qE"´ mw f ued ;f0ycf yhJ gr l toiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ovD -orm"-d ynm odu©mokH;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom or®my#dywf trnf&onfh aumif;rGef rSefuefaom usifh0wfy#dywfudk ½dkaopGm jznfhusifhav&monf/

t,srdwårax&fjrwfBuD;

t,srdwårax&fjrwfBuD;um; uóuvdkPftrnf&aom vdkPf\*lü oDwif;okH;aexdkifawmfrl\/

xdkt,srdwårax&fjrwfBuD;\ qGrf;cH&Gmüvnf; OygodumrBuD;wpfOD;onf rax&fjrwfBuD;udk om;&if; jyKí om;[laom trSwfonm om;&if;[laom pdwfxm;jzifh qGrf;tp&Sdaom vSLzG,f0w¬Kjzifh jyKpk vyk af uR;ae\/ xOkd ygoud mrBu;Don f wpaf eoY ü awmo YkdomG ;cge;Dvwaf om f or;Djzpof ul kd- ]]cspof r;D xdkrnfaom t&yfü ESpfcsKdUqefwdkY &SdMuukef\? xdkrnfaom t&yfü axmywf&Sd\? xdkrnfaom t&yfü EmG ;E Ykd &\dS ? xrkd naf om t&yüf wivf J &\dS ? oicf spof r;D\ tpuf Bkdu;Djzpaf om t,srwd rå ax&jfrwBfu;D <uvmawmfrl&mtcgü qGrf;udk csufí EGm;EdkY axmywf wifvJwdkYESifh twlwuG ay;vSLvdkufyg? oif cspforD;vnf; pm;yg? ig rdcifonfum; ,refaeY naeu csufxm;NyD;vdkY usefaeonfh xrif;Murf;udk ytkH;&nf (ykH;&nf) ESifh a&maESmí pm;NyD;avNyD}} - [k þodkY rSmMum; ajymqdkae\/ orD;jzpfolu ]]rdcif aeYtcg tb,fudk pm;rnfenf;}}[k ar;aomtcg ]]cspforD; [if;&Gufrsm;

xnfhí qefuGJwdkYjzifh csOfaom jAHK;pyf,m\*kudk usKdcsufxm;vdkufyg}}[k rSmMum;ajymqdkae\/ xdktcsdefwGif t,srdwå udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onfum; yPÖomv trnf&aom opf&Gufrdk; ausmif;

i,wf pcf \k wcH g;0ü &ywf nvf su fqrG ;fc<Huawmrf &l etf wuG foueF ;frsm;½vHk su foywd tf wd rf Soywd uf kd xkwfaqmifaecdkuf jzpf\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;um; xdktcsdefwGif avmuDtbdnmPfig;yg;udk &&Sdxm;awmf rlNyD;onfhtwGuf rax&fjrwfBuD;onf 'dAÁaomw tbdnmPfudk 0ifpm;awmfrlvsuf &Sd\? xdk'dAÁaomw tbdnmPfjzifh xdkOygodumrBuD;u orD;jzpfoltm; rSmMum;ajymqdkaeaom pum;oHudk Mum;í rdrd udk,fudk rdrd þodkY qdkqkH;r\/ ... «pum;rqkH;ao;yg/» (r-|-1-298/ r-#D-1-386/)

### «rwS cf su f---- tEk#Dumü vm&Sdaom tzGifhwpfrsKd;

yAÁwya'o0e\*[eEÅ&dawmyd \*garm e 'la&? yAÁwH y&dud©ydwGm \*EÅAÁwm, tm0gaom

t&nvu©Playawm? wo®m rHoaomawae0 taómoDwd 0'EdÅ/ (tEk#D-2-160/)

txufyg tEk#Dumüum; ---- ]]awmawmif t&yfü opfyif csKHykwf awm½IyfwdkY jcm;uG,fí aetyf

ygaomfvnf; qGrf;cH&Gmum; ra0;vGef;vS/ &GmrSm ra0;vSaomfvnf; awmifudk &pfywfí oGm;&aom aMumifh t,srdwå rax&fjrwfBuD; oDwif;okH;awmfrl&m uóuvdkPfausmif;onf tm&nuif"kwif aqmufwnfí &avmufatmif awm&t\*Fgvu©PmESifh jynfhpkH\/ (&GmESifh ukvav;wm tjyef ig;&m umG \[ k qvkd okd n/f ) xakd Mumi hf yuwad om roH aomwem;jziyhf i f om;trwd \Ykd ajymqakd om pum;oH udk Mum;\[k qdkMuonf}}[k 0'EÅd0g' wpfrsKd;udk wpfenf;jyxm;ao;\/

### awmifNrdKUq&mawmf\ t,ltq

awmiNfrKdUr[m\*Em¨ ½qHk &mawmbf &k m;Bu;Dum; oarm® [0ad em'ebD mom#uD m 'wk ,d w JGpmrsuEf mS (806)ü rdrd\ t,ltqudk atmufygtwdkif; wifjyoGm;\/

]]rdrdum; ausmif;vnf; xkH;pHtwdkif; awm&ausmif;yif jzpf\? xdkom;trdwdkY ajymqdktyfaom pum;oHudk Mum;&onfrSm &GmteD;odkY a&mufaeaomaMumifhwnf;}}[k pOf;pm;rd\/ bmaMumifhenf; ---awmausmif;bkef;BuD;rsm;onf &GmeD;a&mufrS ouFef;½kHavh&SdMu oydwftdwfrS oydwfudk xkwfavh&SdMu aomaMumifhwnf;? xdkaMumifh &GmteD; a&mufaMumif; xif&Sm;atmif ---- ]]axa&m pD0&H yg½kydwGm ywHå eD[&aEÅm0 wH o'´H okwGm = t,srdwå rax&fjrwfBuD;onf ouFef;udk ½kHNyD;aemuf oydwfudk oydwf tdwfrS xkwfpOfüyifvQif xdkom;trdwdkY ajymqdkaom pum;oHudk Mum;í = Mum;\}} ---- [k t|uxm qdkonf/ (oar®m[0daem'eDbmom#D-2-806/)» (quzf wyf g/) ----

### qdkqkH;rykH

]]OygodumrBuD;onf ytkH;&nfjzifh ,refaeY ncsrf;u usefaeonfh xrif;Murf;udk pm;NyD;owhJ? aeYtcgüvnf; qefuGJ [if;&GufwdkYjzifh usKdcsufxm;tyfaom csOfaom jAHK;pyf,m\*kudk pm;vdrfYrnfwJh? oif\ tusKd;iSmum; ESpfcsKdUqef ponfwdkYudk pDrHcsufjyKwf vSL'gef;&ef ajymjyae\? oifhudk trSDjyKí þ OygodumrBuD;onf v,fudk awmifhwonfvnf; r[kwf? ,mudk awmifhwonfvnf; r[kwf? xrif;udk awmifhwonfvnf; r[kwf? t0wfudk awmifhwaeonfvnf; r[kwf? t[kwfaomfum; vl-ewf-edAÁmef okH;wefaom csrf;om pnf;pdrfwdkYudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf ay;vSL&Sm\? oifonf þOygodumrBuD; tm; xdk vl-ewf-edAÁmef okH;wefaom pnf;pdrfcsrf;omwdkYudk ay;jcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifvwåHUavmç rpGrf;EdkifvwåHU avm[k rdrdudk,fudk rdrd ar;cGef;xkwfMunfh\/ (qdkvdkonfrSm oifhtay:ü jyKvkyfaeaom 'ger, uok vkd uf çH a0,sm0prö ,uok vkd uf çH aumi;frwI n;f[al om rsK;dap\h MucJ spukd yf sK;d&m v,,f majraumi;f ozG,f jzpfaom tEkwå&yknacwå trnf&aom oifuJhodkYaom oHCm&wem[laom acwfxl; acwf jrwfBuD;udk qnf;uyf&jcif; wnf;[laom ukodkvfuH - þukodkvfuH t&yf&yfaMumifh oHo&mc&D;0,f usifvnfcdkufü vlUpnf;pdrf ewfpnf;pdrfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç tqkH;ü edAÁmefpnf;pdrf csrf;omjrwfBuD;udk vnf;aumif; ay;jcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifvwåHUavm[k rax&fBuD;onf rdrdudk,fudk rdrd ar;jref;aejcif; jzpf\/) wpfzef --- þqrG ;fu kd &m\*we;fve;fEiS hf wuaG om a'gowe;fve;fEiS hf wuaG omç arm[we;fve;f ESifh wuGaom oifuJhodkYaom yk\*¾dKvfonf rcH,lxdkufawmhay}}[k þodkYvQif rdrdudk,fudk rdrd qdkqkH;r avNyD/ þodkY qkH;rNyD;í oydwfudk oydwftdwfü jyefxnfhí wyftyfNyD;aom ouFef;tem;ywfoD;udk

ajzí xdkyPÖomv'Gg&[laom opf&Gufrdk;ausmif;wHcg;0rS aemufaMumif;jyefqkwfcJhí uóuvdkPfodkY omvQif <uoGm;awmfrlí oydwfudk anmifapmif;atmufü xm;vsuf ouFef;udk ouFef;wef;0g;ay:ü wifvTm;NyD;vQif ---- ]]t&[wåH tygykPdwGm e edu©rdómrd = t&[wåzdkvfodkY ra&mufrcsif; uóu vdkPftwGif;rS rxGufawmhtHh}} - þodkY jrJjrHpGm 0D&d,udk aqmufwnfí xdkifawmfrlavNyD/ &SnfjrifhpGm aom tcsdeftcgumvywfvkH; rarhravsmhjcif; tyÜrm'w&m; vufudkifxm;vsuf 0dyóembm0em ur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;í aexdkifcJhaom &[ef;awmfonf 0dyóemÓPfudk &ifhusufatmif wdk;yGm;ap cJhonf&Sdaomf qGrf;\ a&S;tzdkY[k ac:qdktyfaom eHeufydkif; tcsdeftcgumvüyif t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlonf jzpfí wifhw,fprÜ,fpGm yGifhvef;vsuf&Sdaom y'kr®mMumyef;uJhodkY udavom tmoa0g tavQmBuD; avQm tukefBuD; ukefawmfrlaom r[mcDPmo0 trnf&awmfrlonfh &[EÅm yk\*¾dKvfjrwf jzpfawmfrlí ]]igonf rNidKrjiif ryifryef; csrf;csrf;omomjzifhyifvQif oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© BuD;udk aumif;pGm vSvSBuD; ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufcJh&avNyD}}[k qifjcifaom ypöa0u©PmaZm\ tqkH;ü jzpaf y:vmaom EpS of u0f r;fajrmujfci;f ywD yd garmZwÆ &m;\ prG ;ftm;jzi hfjyKH;ruI kdjyKawmrf vl suof mvQif xdkifvsuf oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlavNyD/ uóuvdkPfwHcg;0teD; opfyifü pdk;tkyfaexdkifaom ½ku©pdk; ewfu þodkY avQmufxm;vm\/ ----

earm aw yk&domZn? earm aw yk&dokwår/

,ó aw tmo0g cDPm? 'ud©aPa,smod rm&do/

= qif;&Juif;uGm pdwfcsrf;omonfh &[EÅmocif jzpfawmfrlygayaom t&Sifjrwfbk&m; ...tMuif t&Sifbk&m;\ oEÅmefü tmoa0gw&m;[lorQwdkYonf tjrpft&if;ESifhwuG ukefqkH;ysufjyKef;cJhygukefNyD? xdkt&Sifbk&m;onf uHESifh tusKd; &nfudk;arQmfoef tvSLaumif; tvSLrSef [lorQudk pdk;,lydkifo cH,l awmfrljcif;iSm xdkufwefonfh 'u©daP,s yk\*¾dKvftppf tjzpfBuD; jzpfawmfrlygay\/ a,mufsm;tmZmenf yDoawmfrlygayaom t&Sifjrwfbk&m; ...t&Sifjrwfbk&m;tm; &Sdcdk;yg\/ a,mufsm;jrwfpifppf jzpfawmfrlygayaom t&Sifjrwfbk&m; ...t&Sifjrwfbk&m;tm; &Sdcdk;yg\/ þodkYaom 0rf;ajrmufzG,f O'gef;pum;udk >rufMum; avQmufxm;NyD;í ----

]]t&Sifjrwfbk&m; ...qGrf;tvdkYiSm &GmwGif;odkY <u0ifawmfrlMuukefaom t&SifjrwfwdkYuJhodkYaom &[EÅmocif t&SifjrwfwdkYtm; qGrf;udk ay;vSL&í touft&G,f BuD;&ifhMuukefaom trsKd;o®D;BuD;wdkY onf oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©t00rS rcRwf{uef vGwfajrmufMuygukefvdrfhrnfbk&m;}}[k avQmufxm; vmav\/

t,srdwårax&fjrwfBuD;onf xdkif&mrS xí vdkPfwHcg;udk zGifhí tcsdeftcgumvudk Munfhvwf

aomf apmao;onfwnf;[k od&Sdí oydwf ouFef;udk ,laqmifawmfrlí &GmwGif;odkY qGrf;cH<u0ifawmf rlavNyD/ owdkYorD;i,fonfvnf; qGrf;udk NyD;pD;atmif pDrHNyD;í - ]],cktcgü ig\ tpfudkBuD;onf vmay

vdrfhrnf? ,cktcgü ig\tpfudkBuD;onf vmayvdrfhrnf}}[k þodkY awG;í wHcg;0udk Munfhvsuf xdkifae av\/

xokd woYkd r;Di,of n f rax&jfrwBfu;Don f trd wf cH g;0o Ykdqukd af &muaf wmrf vl mvwaf om f oywd f udk vSrf;,lí axmywf wifvJwdkYjzifh a&mpyfxm;tyfaom EGm;EdkYqGrf;jzifh oydwfudk jynfhapí rax&f jrwfBuD;\ vufawmfü qufuyf vSL'gef; wnfxm;av\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;onf - ]]okcH a[mwk = csr;fomygap}} - [íl 0r;fajrmuzf ,G f tEak rm'emw&m;pum;u kd >ruMfum;awmrf Nly;Dí zcJ mG <uomG ;awmf rlavonf/ xdkowdkYorD;i,fonfvnf; xdkt,srdwå rax&fjrwfBuD;udk zl;ajrmfvsufomvQif &yfwnf aeav\/ xdkodkY zl;ajrmfoifhjcif;\ taMumif;&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

xdktcsdeftcgü t,srdwårax&fjrwfBuD;\ tom;ta&mif tqif;onf tvGeftuJomvQif

xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fvsuf &Sd\? rsufpdpaom £a`E´wdkYonfvnf; txl;ojzifh Munfvifí aeMu uek \f ? rax&jfrwBfu;D\ rsuEf mS awmof n f tnm§ r S a<uusvmaom xe;fo;DrnS uhf ohJ YkdveG vf eG uf uJ yJ if wifhw,fprÜ,fawmfrlvsuf &Sd\/

OygodumrBuD;onf awmrS jyefa&mufvmaomtcg ]]cspforD; ...oif\ armifawmfBuD;aum <uvmawmrf yl g&UJvm;}}[ k ar;\? xokd woYkd r;Di,uf vn;f jzpyf tHk jci;ft&m tv;HkpuHk kd tuek af jymjy\/ OygodumrBuD;onf - ]],aeY ig\om;awmf\ &[ef;udpöonf tNyD;tqkH;odkY a&muf&SdavNyD}} - [k odí ]]cspforD; ...oif\armifawmfBuD;onf bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfjrwfBuD;ü taysmfBuD; aysmf avNyD? omoemawmfü ysif;&dNiD;aiGUrI r&Sdawmhyg}}[k ajymqdkavonf/ þum; qGrf;udk twkYHjyefí ylaZmfaom t,srdwå rax&fjrwfBuD;\ taMumif;t&m jzpfonf/

(r-|-1-298-299/ r-#D-1-386-387/ 'D-|-2-379-381/ oH-|-3-196-197/ tbd-|-2-266-268/) qGrf;udk twkHYjyefí ylaZmfrI &Sdjcif;aMumifh 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif tm;aumif;vmí xdk0D&d,oarÁmZÑif\ wGef;tm;jzifh 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk BudK;yrf;awmfrlav&m &[ef;udpö txGwftxdyfodkY a&muf&Sd oGm;ykH a&S;a[mif;xkH;wpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onfvnf; 0D&d, oarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmvdkygu qGrf;udk twkHYjyefí ylaZmfjcif;&Sdol jzpfygap/

5/ tarGqufcH&rnfh olawmfaumif;Opöm\ jrifhjrwfrIudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

1/ o'¨g = &wemokH;wef uH-uH\tusKd;w&m; ponfü ouf0if,kHMunfrIç

2/ oDv = udk,fusifhoDv cdkifjrJrIç

3/ [d&D = raumif;rI tukodkvfw&m; 'kp½dkufw&m;wdkYrS &SufrIç

4/ MowåyÜ = raumif;rI tukodkvfw&m; 'kp½dkufw&m;wdkYrS aMumufrIç

5/ Am[kópö = okw = opömav;yg;w&m;wdkYü oifod usifhod[laom tMum;tjrif A[kókw&SdrIç 6/ pm\* = ay;urf; pGefYMuJrIç

7/ ynm = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk xdk;xGif;odjrifaom O',AÁ,ÓPfynm odkYr[kwf opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odjrifonfh or®m'd|dynm ----

þum; olawmfaumif; Opöm ckepfjzmwnf;/ þt&d,Opöm ckepfjzmwdkYrnfonf oDv orm"d ynm \*kPfodu©mtm;jzifh BuD;us,f jrifhjrwfawmf rlaom tBuD;qkH; tjrwfqkH;jzpfawmfrlaom q&mjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom0uwdkYtm; qufcH&ef ay;tyfvdkufaom tarGawmfwnf;/ xdkt&d,Opöm ckepfjzm [laom tarGudk ysif;&dolonf &,ljcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ avmuü udk,fusifhw&m; azmufjyefysufpD;aeaom om;udk rdbwdkYu --]]þol on f igw\Ykd om; r[wk }f}- [ k om;tjzprf S peG vYf wT rf uI kd jyKMuuek \f ? xokd m;on f xrkd bd w Ykdu,G vf eG &f m tcgü taruG kd r&Eikd of uohJ Ykd þ Oyrmtwyl i f ysi;f&ad om ool nvf n;f xykd si;f&dr[I al om taMumi;f aMumifhyifvQif r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwfw&m;wnf;[laom aumif;rGefrSefuefonfh or®my#dywfusifhpOf udk rusifhcJhaomf zcifjzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&SifxHrS &oifh&xdkufaom t&d,Opöm ckepfjzm[laom tarG udk r&&SdEdkifay/ tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwftyfaom or®yÜ"mef vkHYv0D&d, &Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf omvQi f þ t&,d Opmö cek pjfzm[al om taruG kd&&EdS ikd \f [ k þovYkd Qi f rrd qd ucf &H rn hftar\G jrijhfrwf on\f tjzpuf kdqijfcijfci;f&adS om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;f 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑiwf &m;on f xi&f mS ; jzpaf y: vmEdkifayonf/ (r-|-1-299/ oH-|-3-197/ r-#D-1-387/)

6/ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sif\ jrifhjrwfrIudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---oi\f q&m jzpaf wmrf al om b&k m;&iS of nuf m; ovD \*Pk f orm"\*d Pk f ynm\*Pk pf on hf \*Pk af us;

Zl;wdkYjzifh olrwlatmif BuD;us,fjrifhjrwfawmfrl\? oif\q&m jzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sif\ r,fawmf 0rf;wdkuf oufqdkufpHae oaE¨pGJ,lawmfrl&m tcgüvnf;aumif;ç jrwfaom awmxGufawmfrl&m tcgü vnf;aumif;ç aAm"dyifajc jrwfaom yv’ifaAGxufü q&mrul o,rÇLÓPfjzifh opömav;&yfw&m; jrwuf kd u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f ojdriaf wmrf &l m tcgüvn;faumi;fç w&m;"rp® uuf kd vnyf wf apawmfrl&mtcg[k ac:qdktyfaom "r®puúy0wåe trnfawmf&aom "r®pMuma'oemawmfudk a[m Mum;awmrf &l mtcgç a&r;Dtp Hk tp Hk paom wecf ;kd jym#[d mu kd jyawmrf &l mtcgç tb"d rm® a'oemawmuf kd a[mMum;NyD;í wm0w d oH mewfjynfrS oufqif;awmfrl&mtcgç a0omvDjynf pmygvapwDü owd orÜZOf ÓPf,SOfvsuf tm,kocFg&udk vTwfawmfrl&mtcgwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç r[my&dedAÁmef 0ifpHawmf rl&m tcgüvnf;aumif; wpfaomif;aom avmu"mwfonf oGufoGufcgatmif wkefvIyfcJh&avNyD? oiof n f þo Ykdoabm&adS om Bu;Dus,jfrijhfrwaf wmrf al om b&k m;&iS \f tq;Hktr omoemawmwf iG ;fü

&Sif&[ef;tjzpfodkY uyfa&mufae&ol jzpfygvsuf bm0emvkyfief;cGifü pufqkyf&GH&SmzG,f aumif;vSonfh wGefYwdkqkwfepfaom pdwf"mwf&Sdaom ysif;&dolwpfa,muf jzpfaejcif;iSm oifhEdkifygtHhavm[k þodkYvQif q&mjzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sif\ BuD;us,fjrifhjrwfonf\ tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef üvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkifayonf/ (r-|-1-299/ oH-|-3-198/)

7/ trsKd;Zmwf\ jrifhjrwfykHudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---rif;rsKd;ç ykPÖm;rsKd;ç olaX;ol<u,f ukefonfrsKd;ç olqif;&JrsKd;[laom trsKd;av;yg;wdkYwGif rnfonfh

trsKd;tEG,frS rqdk bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfwGif;ü &Sif&[ef;jyKvmaomol rSeforQonf &Sif&[ef; tjzpof Ykd uyaf &muvf ukd of nEf iS hf wpNfyKdief u f omu0D irf i;fom; b&k m;om;awmtf jzp f ar;GzmG ;vm&jci;f yif jzpfayonf/ oifonf ---- trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifhvnf; &[ef;jyKNyD;&m þ,cktcgü ,kwfnHhaom trsKd;Zmwf &Sdolum; r[kwfawmhay/ tjcm;tjcm;aom trsKd;ZmwfwdkYESifh ra&mrpyfaom tordÇEé cw,då Zmwjfzpof n hfr[morw® ri;fqurf Sqi;fouvf maom Oumú uri;f\ tE,G üf jzpaf om oak 'g¨"e r[m&mZmESifh r[mrm,ma'0DwdkY\ ajr;awmfjzpfaom t&Sif&m[kvm\ nDawmfwnf;? oifonf þodkY oabm&Sdaom bk&m;om;awmf jzpfygvsuf bm0emvkyfief;cGifrS ta0;BuD; a0;vsuf wGefYwdkqkwfepf aom pwd "f mw&f odS n hf ysi;f&od wl paf ,mu f tjzpjfzi hf omoemawmüf aexikd jfci;fimS roiahf wmvf aS y[k þodkYvQif trsKd;Zmwf jrifhjrwfykHudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m; onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkifay\/ (r-|-1-299/ oH-|-3-198/ r-#D-1-387/)

8/ oDwif;okH;azmfwdkY\ jrifhjrwfykHudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

t&Sifom&dykwå&m t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef tp&Sdukefaom &Spfusdyfaom toDwd r[mom0uBuD; wdkYonf ausmufawmifBuD;yrm jrJcdkifvSpGmaom orm"dESifh,SOfaom pdwf"mwfç BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI vkHYv 0D&d,jzifhomvQif avmukwå&m w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk xdk;xGif; odjrifawmfrlMuukef\? oifonf þ oDwif;okH;azmf t&Sifaumif; t&SifjrwfwdkY\ edAÁmefodkY <uoGm;awmfrl&mvrf;udk oGm;vwåHUavavm roGm;vwåHUavavm[k þodkYvQif oDwif;okH;azmf jzpfawmfrlMuukefaom t&Sifaumif; t&SifjrwfwdkY\ jrifhjrwfykHudk qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkif\/

(r-|-1-299/ oH-|-3-198/)

9/ ysif;&daom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

0r;fAukd uf kdjynahf pí wnaf eaom pyg;Bu;Da>rEiS hfwMluuek af omç peG vYf wT xf m;tyaf om um,ud 0&D ,d apwoud 0&D ,d &MdSuuek af omç orx 0yd óem bm0emvyk if e;f&yüf trnef mrrQuakd omvf n;f rodMuukefaom udk,fvufMuHUcdkifa&;twGuf cE¨mudk,fudk arG;jrLa&;vkyfief;&yfüomvQif tavhtvm rsm;Muuek af om tv&kd wdS ikd ;f pm;í csr;fcsr;fomom tyd pf urf I ponuf okd mvQi f tzewf vvJ J aMumiMhfu pdkufum tm;xkwfaeMuukefaom tpm;taMumif; t0wftaMumif; &GmtaMumif; &yftaMumif;ponfh r\*fzdkvf edAÁmefrS odkYr[kwf r\*fzdkvf edAÁmefodkY oGm;&mvrf;aMumif;rS zDvmuefYvefY jzpfMuukefaom (32) yg;ukefaom wd&pämeuxm pum;wdkYudkomvQif t½dk;aqG;atmif ajymMum;avh&SdMuukefaom bm0em vyk if e;f&yrf S ta0;Bu;D a0;vsu f tysi;fBu;D ysi;fum ttyd Bfu;D tyd af ysmaf eMuuek af om owl uYkd kd a0;pmG a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkif\/

(r-|-1-299/ oH-|-3-198/ oH-#D-2-436/)

10/ tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv0D&d,&Sdoludk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---aeYtcgü pBuøavQmufjcif; xdkifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç nOfhOD;,mrfü pBuøavQmufjcif; xdkifjcif;jzifh vn;faumi;fç oe;facgi,f mrüf owod rZÜ O f ÓP,f OS vf su f ten;fi,rf Qom used ;fpuNfy;DvQif r;kdaomuf ,mrfü pBuøavQmufjcif; xdkifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; bm0emvkyfief;&yfjzifhomvQif tcsdefudk ukefvGefap vsu f eeH uyf ikd ;füvn;f apw,D \*PF 0w f aAm",d \*PF 0wwf uYkd kdjznuhf siNhfy;DvQi f &mG wiG ;fo YkdqrG ;fcoH mG ;&m &GmwGif;rS ausmif;odkY qGrf;cHjyefvm&m tcgwdkYü orx-0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;wdkYudkomvQif ESvkH; oiG ;fvsu fomG ;jci;f jyejfci;fwn;f[al om tomG ; tjye fur|® me;faqmiof n hf\*wypmö \*w0wuf kd½akd opmG jznuhf sivhf su f &MdSuuek af om oal wmaf umi;fwoYkd nuf m; þomoemawmüf wu,wf r;f tjyi;ftxef BudK;pm;tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv0D&d, &SdawmfrlMuukefaom olawmfaumif;wdkY jzpfMu\/ þodkY ponfh oabm &MdSuuek af om bm0emvyk if e;f&yüf t½;kdaMuaMu ta&ce;fce;f aemurf qwk wf r;f tjyi;ftxef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfaom cdkifjrJaom 0D&d,"mwfç r\*fzdkvf edAÁmef&onfwdkifatmif wpfqifhxuf wpfqifh jrifhoxufjrifh &ifhoxuf&ifhatmif tqifhqifh BudK;yrf;rI (= y&uúr) 0D&d,"mwf &SdawmfrlMuukefaom edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;tyfaompdwf &SdawmfrlMuukefaom edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; ur®|mef;tm½kHay:odkY apvwT xf m;tyaf om bm0empwd f &adS wmrf Mluuek af om oal wmaf umi;fwuYkd kd oiwhf iahf vsmuyf waf om tcgü rSD0Jqnf;uyfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ (r-|-1-299/ oH-|-3-198/ oH-#D-2-436-437/)

11/ 0D&,d oarmÁ ZÑi f jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f ppJG jJGrjJr J ou0f iaf om ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;faom pwd "f mw&f odS l jzpjfci;f omG ;-&y-f xikd -f avsmi;f av;yg;v;Hkaom £&,d myxk wf üYkd orx 0yd óem bm0emvyk if e;f&ywf uYkd kd a&S;ESifhaemuf tpOfpyfvsuf tqufrjywf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI 0D&d,udk jzpfapjcif; tusKd;iSm ñGwf,drf; udkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay: vmEdkif\/ þodkY qdktyfcJhNyD;onftwdkif; usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfojzifh jzpfay:vmaom 0D&d,

oarÁmZÑifw&m;\ t&[wår\*fodkY qdkufaomtcg t&[wår\*faMumifh bm0em\ jynfhpkHaMumif;w&m; jzpfvmayonf/ (r-|-1-299/ oH-|-3-198/)

xderd'¨0daem'ewm = xderd'¨udk y,fazsmufjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;

ta&miftvif; trSwfonm (tmavmuonm) udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;ç £&d,mykxfudk ajymif;vJ jyKjyiaf y;jci;fç viG wf ;Dacgitf &yuf kd r0DS jJci;f ponwf jYkdzi hf tyd cf siif ukd rf sO;fr I pwd af pwoud wf \Ykd xikd ;fridI ;f rIwdkYudk y,fazsmufjcif;&Sdol\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkif\/

(0dok'¨d-1-129/)

or®yÜ"meypöa0u©Pwm = or®yÜ"mef\ tmEkabmfudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdoljzpfjcif;

1/ jzpfay:NyD;aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fEdkifatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;ç

2/ rjzpfay:ao;aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rjzpfatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;ç

3/ rjzpfay:ao;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfay:atmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;ç

4/ jzpfay:NyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk wdkif;xuftvGef wdk;yGm;atmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; ---þav;rsKd;aom or®yÜ"mefvkHYv0D&d,\ tmEkabmfudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-1-129/ r[m#D-1-157/) oH,kwf#Dum\ rSmxm;csuf

0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑi f jzpaf Mumi;fw&m;rsm;u kd txuwf iG f azmjfyxm;&m0, f rvl yPmÖ ot|uxmEiS hf oH,kwft|uxmwdkYum; tqdk wlnDMu\/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü tcsufESpf&yfwGif uGJvGJrI &Sdae\/ xdk uGJvGJrIESifh ywfoufí oH,kwf#Dumu þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/

(rlvyPÖot|uxmESifh) oH,kwft|uxmwdkYü azmfjyxm;aom 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif; w&m; (11)rsK;dwwYkd iG f trwS f(2) jzpaf om ---- tmeod oH 'óm0wd m = 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑi\f tusK;dtmeod if u kd½jIriaf v&h odS l jzpjfci;f ---- [al om pum;&yüf yivf Qi f ory® "Ü meypaö 0uP© wm = ory® "Ü me f vvYHk 0&D ,d \ tmEkabmfudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdoljzpfjcif;[laom pum;udk xnfhoGif; a&wGufxm;ayonf/ taMumif;rl avmu-D avmuwk &å m w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&jdSci;f\ BuKd;pm;tm;xwk rf I vvYHk 0&D ,d EiS hfqupf yíf om jzpfjcif;&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk awGUjrifae&onf\ tjzpfaMumifhyifwnf;/ wpfzef xderd'¨0daem'ewm (= xderd'¨y,fazsmufrI) udk w'"drkwåwm (= 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifw&m;

xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f ppJG jJGrjJroJ u0f iaf om ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;faom pwd "f mw&f odS jlzpjfci;f) [al om t\*gF&yüf xnfhoGif; ,lxm;tyfayonf/ 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifjzpfjcif;ü wu,fwrf; pGJpGJjrJjrJ BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI vkHYv 0&D ,d EiS hf,OS wf aJG eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , fxed r'd u¨ kdy,af zsmurf Ivyk if e;f&yof n fteuf oabmtm;jzifh NyD;pD;NyD;omvQif jzpfae\/ (oH-#D-2-418/)

### r[m#Dum\ rSmxm;csufwpf&yf

þ azmfjyyg 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;wdkYwGif ----

1/ xderd'¨udk y,fazsmufjcif;ç

2/ ysif;&daomyk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;ç

3/ tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv0D&d,&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;ç

4/ 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑi f jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f ppJG jJGrjJr J ou0f iaf om ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;faompwd "f mw f &jdSci;f[al om þav;rsK;duek af om taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd kd 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑiwf &m;\ xyd wf ukd f qeuYf sibf uwf &m; wdkYudk azsmufzsufypfjcif; vkyfief;&yf\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk a&S;½Iuyfí aqmifay;onf\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifudk jzpfapwwfukefaom taMumif;w&m;wdkY[lí rSwfom;yg/ tyg,foHo&m 0#fqif;&J'ku©ab; ponfwdkYudk qifjcifjcif; tp&Sdaom <uif;usefaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk pdwf"mwf u kdxujfruaf pon\f tprG ;fjzi hf0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑiwf &m;u kdjzpaf pwwuf ek af om taMumi;fw&m;w[Ykd íl rSwfom;yg/ (r[m#D-1-157/)

### yDwdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (11) yg;

1/ bk&m;\ \*kPfawmfudk tzefzef trSwf&yGm;rsm;jcif; Ak'¨gEkówdç

2/ w&m;awmf\ \*kPfawmfudk tzefzef trSwf&yGm;rsm;jcif; "r®mEkówdç

3/ t&d,moHCmawmf\ \*kPfawmfudk tzefzef trSwf&yGm;rsm;jcif; oHCmEkówdç

4/ rdrdoDv\ rusKd;raygufjcif; paom \*kPfudk tzefzef trSwf&yGm;rsm;jcif; oDvmEkówdç

5/ rdrdpGefYMuJjcif;\ \*kPfudk tzefzef trSwf&yGm;rsm;jcif; pm\*gEkówdç

6/ ewwf \Ykd o'g¨w&m; tp&odS nuf kd ouaf ot&mü xm;í rrd \d o'g¨w&m; ponuf kd tzezf ef trSwf&yGm;rsm;jcif; a'0wmEkówdç

7/ edAÁmef\ Nidrf;at;jcif; \*kPfudk tzefzef trSwf&yGm;rsm;jcif; OyormEkówdç

8/ pdwfESvkH;Murf;wrf;aom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

9/ pdwfxm; ajyjypfnufanmaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

10/ MunfndKzG,faumif;aom okwåefwdkYudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

11/ yDwdoarÁmZÑif jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifaom ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdol jzpfjcif; þ (11)yg;ukefaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef

taMumif;w&m;wdkY jzpfMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-129/ 'D-|-2-382/ r-|-1-300/ oH-|-3-198/)

1/ Ak'¨gEkówd = bk&m;&Sif\ \*kPfawmfudk tzefzef trSwf&jcif; ---bk&m;&Sif\ \*kPfawmfwdkYudk tzefzef txyfxyf trSwf&aeaom Ak'¨gEkówdbm0emur®|mef;udk

yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfvsuf&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü Oypm&bm0emwdkifatmif Oypm&orm"d qdkufatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfcJhygrl wpfudk,fvkH;udk jzefYvsuf yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay: vmEdkif\/ ('D-|-2-382/ r-|-1-300/ oH-|-3-198/) qdkvdkonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ bk&m;&Sif\ \*kPfawmfwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí Oypm&orm"d qdkufatmif

yGm;rsm; tm;xkwftyfaom bm0emukodkvfaZmpdwf tpOfaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuukefaom rGefjrwfaom yPDwpdwåZ½kyfwdkYonf wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUvsuf ESHUvsuf wzGm;zGm; tqufrjywf jzpfyGm;aeMu\/ xdk raem'Gg&du r[mukodkvfaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;[k ac:qdktyfaom bm0emukodkvfpdwfwdkif; pdwfwdkif; wGif yDwdyg0ifvsuf &Sd\? yDwd,SOfwGJvsuf &Sd\? xdk yDwdonfvnf; bk&m;&Sif\ \*kPfawmfudkyif tm½kH ,lvsuf &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sif\ \*kPfawmfrsm;u yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmatmif tm&r®Pypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;vsuf &Sdjcif;aMumifh bk&m;&Sif\ \*kPfawmfudk tzefzef txyfxyf atmuaf rjhci;f A'k g¨Eókwbd m0emon f ywD od armÁ ZÑiwf &m; xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmjci;f\ taMumi;fwpcf k jzpf&ayonf/ xdkbk&m;&Sif\ \*kPfawmfudk tm½kHjyKaeaom yDwdESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom bm0em ukodkvf pdwfaMumifh rGefjrwfaom yPDwpdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ wpfudk,fvkH; tESHUtjym; tqufrjywf jzpfyGm;aejcif; udkyif yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;onf wpfudk,fvkH;udk jzefYvsuf jzpfay:vm\[k t|uxmrsm; rdefYqdkawmf rlMujcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ taMumif;rl xdkAk'¨gEkówdbm0empdwfonfvnf;aumif;ç xdkbm0empdwf ESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom yDwdonfvnf;aumif; [',0w¬K½kyfudkom rSDwG,fí jzpfay:EdkifaomaMumifh jzpfayonf/ «Ak'¨gEkówd ponfwdkYonf tyÜempsmefudk raqmifEdkif r&Edkifjcif;aMumifh ,m0 Oypm&m = Oypm&orm"dwdkifatmif[k txufyg t|uxmrsm;ü rdefYqdkMujcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/»

(ouvo&D&H z&rmaemwd yDwdork|mae[d yPDw½lay[d ouvo&D&H z&rmaem/ r-#D-1-388/)

2/ "r®mEkówd ---- r\*af v;we f zvkd af v;we f eAd mÁ e f y&,d wwdå n;f[al om q,wf eaf om w&m;awmf jrwf\ \*kPfawmfudk tzefwvJvJ trSwf&aom atmufarhaom "r®mEkówd bm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç

3/ oHCmEkówd ---- t&d,oHCmawmf\ r\*fzdkvf edAÁmef a&mufaMumif; tusifhaumif;udk tauGU taumuf r&Sd ajzmifhajzmifh usifhjcif; okyÜ#dyÜEé - tp&Sdaom \*kPfawmfudk tzefwvJvJ trSwf&aom atmufarhaom oHCmEkówd bm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç

4/ oDvmEkówd ---- &SnfjrifhpGmaom aeYnOfhwdkYywfvkH; rusKd;rjywfonfudk jyKí apmifhxdef;tyfaom

(u) 0denf;odu©myk'fawmfudk xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufjcif;[laom ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvç

( c ) rsufpd-em;-ESm-vQm-udk,f-pdwf [laom 'Gg&ajcmufyg; wHcg;BuD;ajcmufaygufrS &m\*-a'goarm[ pon hfuad vomw Ykdr0iaf tmi frrd \d pwd uf kdur|® me;ftm½ Hkwpcf ck tk wiG ;fü tjrwJ r;f oGwfoGif;vsuf xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufjcif;[laom £`E´d,oH0&oDvç

( \* ) ypnö ;fav;yg;wuYkd kd ypaö 0uP© mqijfciíf o;Hkaqmijfci;fwn;f[al om yp,ö oEódéwd ovD ç

(C)touaf r;G0r;faMumi;fEiS hf ywof uíf b&k m;&iS f ynwaf wmrf tl yaf om oud m© y'k wf uYkd kd ½akd o pmG vukd ef mvsu f touaf r;G0r;faMumi;f piMfu,af tmi f jznuhf sijhfci;f[al om tmZ0D yg&od 'k d¨ ovD ----

þav;&yaf om pwyk g&od 'k od¨ vD u kd qijfciaf om ovD mEókw d bm0emur|® me;fu kd p;Djze;faom

a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç vl0wfaMumif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif; jzpfcJhaomf vl0wfaMumifb0jzifh rusKd;rjywfonfudk jyKí apmifhxdef;tyfaom (10)yg;oDvudk odkYr[kwf ig;yg;oDvudk qifjcifaom oDvmEkówd bm0em ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p&vlyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç

5/ pm\*gEókw d ---- tpm&Sm;yg; iwfrGwfacgif;yg;jcif; 'kAÇdu©ab;qdk;BuD;qdkuf&m tcsdeftcgumv ponfwdkYü rGefjrwfaom abmZOfudk oDwif;okH;azmfwdkYtm; ay;vSLNyD;í ---- ]]þodkY rnfaom rGefjrwf aom yPwD abmZOuf kd ay;vLS c&hJ uek Nfy}D} - [ k þovYkd Qi f ay;ur;fpeG MYfujJci;f pm\*w&m;u kd qijfciaf om pm\*gEkówdbm0em ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç vl0wfaMumif a,m\*Dolawmfpif jzpfcJhaomf vl0wfaMumifb0jzifh þodkY oabm&Sdaom tpmiwf rwG af cgi;fyg;jci;f 'Ak udÇ a© b;q;kdBu;Dponwf EYkd iS hf awUGMuKH&m tcgumvü ovD &udS ek af om oal wmaf umi;f wdkYtm; vSL'gef;tyfaom tvSL'geudk qifjcifaom pm\*gEkówd bm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç

6/ a'0wmEkówd ---- tMuif o'¨g oDv okw pm\* ynm paom olawmfaumif;Opömwnf;[laom

\*kPfwdkYESifh jynfhpkHukefaom ewfwdkYonf ewf\tjzpf ewfb0odkY a&muf&SdMuukefNyD? xdkodkY ewfb0 ewf tjzpfodkY a&mufapEdkifaom oabm&Sdukefaom o'¨g oDv okw pm\* ynm paom olawmfaumif;Opöm wn;f[al om \*Pk wf \Ykd rrd üd vn;f xi&f mS ;&udS ek of n\f tjzpuf kdqijfciaf om a'0wmEókw d bm0em ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç

7/ OyormEkówd ---- psmeformywfjzifh cGmxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom udavomwdkYonf ESpfaygif; (6070)w Ykdumvywvf ;Hkaomvf n;f aumi;fpmG txutf xuüf jzpyf mG ;ay:ayguíf rvmuek [f k uad vom wdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI oOyg'daoo edAÁmef\ \*kPfudk qifjcifaom OyormEkówd bm0emur®|mef;udk pD; jze;faom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;faumi;f ywD od armÁ ZÑiwf &m;on f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmEikd \f / orka'´g r,m 'da|m = igonf ork'´&mudk jriftyf\ --- [laom pum;ü ork'´&m\ tpdwftydkif;

wpfckudk jrifrIudk ork'´&mtm;vkH;tay:ü wifpm;í ork'´&mudk igjriftyf\[k ajymqdkrIonf avmuü xi&f mS ;&odS uohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd wppf wd wf paf 'o Nird ;fat;rüI ocgF&w&m;tm;v;Hkw\Ykd Nidrf;at;rIüuJhodkY jyKí ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'ojzpfaom udavomwdkY\ psmeformywfjzifh 0ud r© eÇ y[metf m;jzi hfcyMfumMumcmG xm;r I y,xf m;ruI ykd i f tm½,Hk íl OyormEókw d bm0emur|® me;f udk pD;jzef;&ef txufyg t|uxmu ñTefMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ wpfpdwf wpfa'ojzpfaom psmeformywf\ pGrf;tifaMumifh 0du©rÇey[mef taejzifh udavomwdkY\ cyfMumMum Nidrf;at;rIudk xdk;xGif;odjrifaeaom ynmw&m;onf jzpfaptyfaom udavomwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI Oy or\*kPfudk tm½kH,lí yGm;rsm;aeaom OyormEkówdbm0em reodum&onfvnf; udavomwdkYudk 0du©rÇey[meftm;jzifh cyfMumMum cGmxm;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdonf jzpfí Oypm&orm"dudk &Gufaqmif ay;Eikd \f ? Oypm&orm"ud kd&uG af qmivf su fxokd Ykdoabm&adS om EpS of u0f r;fajrmujfci;f ywD daomreó w&m;ESifh jynfhpkHonfjzpfí yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&eftwGuf taMumif;wpf&yf jzpf&ayonf/ (r-#D-1-388/)

8/ vlcyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆewm = pdwfESvkH; Murf;wrf;aom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---apwaD wmuf kdz;lajrmjfci;fç aAm"yd iuf kdz;lajrmjfci;fç oCH mawm\f zciof z,G fjzpaf wmrf Mluuek af om

oHCmawmf\ OD;pD;acgif;aqmif jzpfawmfrlMuukefaom oHCmax&fBuD;wdkYudk zl;ajrmfjcif;wdkYü r½dkrao rav;rpm; jyKvkyfjcif;jzifh xif&Sm;pGm azmfjytyfaom zGJMurf;ESifhwlaom Murf;wrf;aom pdwfESvkH;xm; &udS ek af omç b&k m;tp&adS om &wemo;Hkyg;w Ykd tay:ü Munnf Kdjci;fwn;f[al om o'g¨ tp"kd mw f tap; "mwf\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh jrnf;\ ausmufukef;xufü vdrf;uyfvsuf&Sdaom jrLrIefESifh wlukefaom o'¨g w&m; ajcmufuyf acgif;yg;vsuf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk a&SmifMuOfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ (r-|-1-300/)

9/ oded'¨yk\*¾vao0ewm = ajyjypfnufanmaom pdwfxm;&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; bk&m;tp&Sdaom MunfndKxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬KwdkYü MunfndKrIrsm;ukefaom aysmhaysmif; El;nHh aompdwf"mwf &Sdukefaom ajyjypfnufanmaom pdkpdkzwfzwf o'¨gtap;uyfaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk rSD0J qnf;uyfaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmEdkif\/

10/ yom'e,D owk Eå yÅ paö 0uP© wm = &wemo;Hkyg;w\Ykd \*Pk af wm f aus;Z;lawmwf uYkd kd xi&f mS ; azmjfy wwuf ek af om Munnf Kdz,G af umi;faom owk eå wf uYkd kd qijfcijfci;f&adS om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;faumi;fç 11/ w'"drkwåwm = xdkyDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmzdkY&eftwGuf pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifaom pdwf"mwfç ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf &Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif; ---yDwdoarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ (r-|-1-300/ oH-|-3-198-199/) þodkYvQif bm0emvkyfief;cGifü pdwf"mwfrsm; usqif;aeaomtcg "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif 0D&d, oarÁmZÑif yDwdoarÁmZÑif[laom aAmZÑifjrwfw&m; okH;yg;wdkYudk jzpfapvsuf jzpfay:vmatmif yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfvsuf usqif;aeaom pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;&rnf/ þum; av;ckajrmuf tyÜemaumov’ w&m;yif jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-129/)

### 5/ pdwf"mwfudk EdSyfuGyfay;yg

tMuitf cgü xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f bm0empwd of n f tm;xwk vf eG ;faom 0&D ,d &dSr I oaH 0\*ÓPf vGefuJrI 0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆw&m; vGefuJrI ponfh taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh wuf<u wkefvIyf vsu frNird rf ou fjzpaf e\/ xtkd csed tf cgrsK;dü "r0® pd ,oarmÁ ZÑi f0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑi fywD od armÁ ZÑi[f al om aAmZÑifw&m;okH;yg;wdkYudk ryGm;rsm;rlí yó'¨doarÁmZÑif orm"doarÁmZÑif Oayu©moarÁmZÑif[laom aAmZÑifw&m; okH;yg;wdkYudk yGm;aponf jzpftHh? xdktcgrsKd;ü wuf<uaeaom pdwf"mwfudk EdSyfuGyfonf rnfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-129/)

### t\*¾dokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

&[ef;wdkY ...jzpfoifhjzpf&m EIdif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrmonfum; a,mufsm;onf awmuf avmifaeaom rD;ykHBuD;udk Nidrf;at;apvdkonf jzpf&m\/ xdka,mufsm;onf xdkrD;ykHBuD;xJü jrufajcmuf wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç EGm;acs;ajcmufwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç xif;ajcmufwdkYudkvnf;aumif; xnfhay;av&m\ cHwGif;avudkvnf; rIwfay;av&m\? ajrrIefjzifhvnf; rMuJjzefYav&m? xdka,mufsm;onf rD;ykHBuD;udk

Nidrf;at;apEdkif&mtHhavm¿ t&Sifbk&m; ...rNidrf;at;apEdkif&myg/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyif pdwf"mwf wuf<uwkefvIyfvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhae&mtcgü "r0® pd ,oarmÁ ZÑiuf kdymG ;rsm;&e f tcgr[wk ?f 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑiuf kdymG ;rsm;&e f tcgr[wk ?f ywD od armÁ ZÑiuf kd yGm;rsm;&ef tcgr[kwf/ xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY ...pdwf"mwfonf wuf<uwkefvIyfvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhae\? xdkwuf<uwkefvIyf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhaeaom pdwfudk þaAmZÑifw&m;okH;yg;wdkYonf Nidrf;at;apEdkifcJaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ...pdwf"mwf wuf<uwkefvIyfvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhae&mtcgü yó'¨doarÁmZÑif udk yGm;rsm;&ef tcgwnf;? orm"doarÁmZÑifudk yGm;rsm;&ef tcgwnf;? Oayu©moarÁmZÑifudk yGm;rsm;&ef tcgwnf;? xdkodkY jzpfjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY ...pdwfonf wuf<uwkefvIyf vsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhae\? xdkwuf<uwkefvIyfvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhaeaom pdwfudk þaAmZÑif w&m;okH;yg;wdkYonf Nidrf;at;apEdkifaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[e;fw Ykd...jzpof ijhfzp&f m EidI ;fcikd ;fz,G &f m avmuOyrmaomuf m; a,musfm;on fawmuaf vmif aeaom rD;ykHBuD;udk Nidrf;at;apvdkonf jzpf&m\/ xdka,mufsm;onf xdkrD;ykHBuD;xJü jrufpdkwdkYudkvnf;aumi;fç EmG ;acs;pwkd uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç xi;fpwkd uYkd vkd n;faumi;f xnahf y;av&m\? a&ygaom avuvkd n;f rIwfay;av&m\/ ajrrIefYjzifhvnf; MuJjzefYay;av&m\? xdk a,mufsm;onf awmufavmifaeaom rD;ykH

BuD;udk Nidrf;at;apEdkif&monf r[kwfygavm/ t&Sifbk&m; ...Nidrf;at;apEdkif&myg\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyif pdwf"mwfwuf<uwkefvIyfvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhae&mtcgü yó'¨doarÁmZÑifudk yGm;rsm;&eftcgwnf;? orm"doarÁmZÑifudk yGm;rsm;&eftcgwnf;? Oayu©moarÁmZÑif udk yGm;rsm;&eftcgwnf;? xdkodkY jzpfjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY ...pdwfonf wuf<uwkefvIyfvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhae\? xdkwuf<uwkefvIyfvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhaeaom pdwfudk þw&m;okH;yg;wdkYonf Nidrf;at;apEdkif\/ owd H p cGm[H bdu©a0 oAÁw¬duH 0'grd/

= &[ef;wdkY ...owdudkum; tvkH;pkH pdwfqkwfepf&mtcgç pdwf wuf<u wkefvIyfvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifh&mtcgwdkYü tvdk&Sdtyfay\[k igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k rdefYawmfrl\/ (oH-3-100/) þt&m0,f yó'¨doarÁmZÑif ponfwdkYudk jzpfapwwfukefaom qdkif&mqdkif&m rdrdwdkY\ udk,fydkif taMumi;fw&m;woYkd n f &MdSuuek \f ? xtkd aMumi;fw&m;wuYkd kd jzpaf tmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;fjzi hf yó'd¨ paom aAmZÑifw&m;wdkYudk jzpfapykH yGm;rsm;ykHudk od&Sdygav/ þwGif ygVdawmfenf;udk a&S;OD;pGm azmfjy tyfygonf/ yó'¨doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;

tw¬d bdu©a0 um,yó'¨d pdwåyó'¨d? ww¬ a,medaom reodum&A[kvDuma&m? t,-

rm[ma&m tEyk EÜ óé 0g yó'od¨ armÁ ZÑ\*óF OygÜ'g, OyEÜ óé 0g yó'od¨ armÁ ZÑ\*óF bad ,smbm0g, a0ykv’m, bm0em, yg&dyl&d,m? (oH-3-92/ 0dok'¨d-1-130/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI um,yó'¨dç pdwf\ Nidrf;at;rI pdwåyó'¨dwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdkNidrf;at;rIwdkYü oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;rIudk (a,medaom reodum&udk) Budrfzef rsm;pGm jyKvkyfjcif;yifwnf;? þonfum; rjzpfay:vmao;aom yó'¨doarÁmZÑifw&m;udk jzpfay:vm ap&ef jzpfay:NyD;aom yó'¨doarÁmZÑifw&m;\ yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrI bm0emvkyfief;&yf\ NyD;pD;jynfhpkH ap&ef taMumif;w&m;wnf;/

### orm"doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;

tw¬d bdu©a0 orxedrdwåH tAs\*¾edrdwåH/ ww¬ a,medaom reodum&A[kvDuma&m? t,rm[ma&m tEyk EÜ óé 0g orm"od armÁ ZÑ\*óF OygÜ'g, OyEÜ óé 0g orm"od armÁ ZÑ\*óF bad ,smbm0g, a0ykv’m, bm0em, yg&dyl&d,m/ (oH-3-92/ 0dok'¨d-1-130/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...udavomrS Nidrf;aMumif; orx\ tm½kHç rysHUvGifhaom orm"d\ tm½kHwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdktm½kHwdkYü oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;rI (= a,medaom reodum&) udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfjcif;onf &Sd\? þonfum; rjzpfay:vmao;aom orm"doarÁmZÑifw&m;udk jzpfay:vmap&ef jzpfay:vmNyD;aom orm"doarÁmZÑifw&m;\ yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfrI bm0emvkyfief;&yf\ NyD;pD;jynfhpkH vmap&ef taMumif;w&m;yifwnf;/ (oH-3-92/)

### Oayu©moarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;

tw¬d bdu©a0 Oayu©moarÁmZÑ\*F|meD,m "r®m/ ww¬ a,medaom reodum&A[kvDuma&m?

t,rm[ma&m tEkyÜEéó 0g Oayu©moarÁmZÑ\*Fó OyÜg'g, OyÜEéó 0g Oayu©moarÁmZÑ\*Fó bda,smbm0g, a0ykv’m, bm0em, yg&dyl&d,m/ (oH-3-92/ 0dok'¨d-1-130/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mtm½kH jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdkw&m; wdkYü oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;rI (= a,medaomreodum&) udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfjcif;onf &Sd\? þonfum; rjzpfay:vmao;aom Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;udk jzpfay:vmap&ef jzpfay:vmNyD; aom Oayum© oarmÁ ZÑiwf &m;\ ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk rf Ibm0emvyk if e;f&y\f Ny;Dp;Djynphf vHk map&e ftaMumi;f w&m;yifwnf;/ (oH-3-92/) t|uxmtzGifhrsm;

ww¬ ,xmó yó'¨dtm'a,m OyÜEéykAÁm? wH tmum&H ov’au©wGm awoH OyÜg'e0aoe y0wåreoduma&m0 wDokyd ya'ok a,medaom reoduma&m emr/ orxedrdwåEdÅ p orxaóa0wr"d0peH/ t0dau©ya|e p waó0 tAs\*¾edrdwåEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-1-130/) wH tmum&H ov’au©wGmwd a,emuma&e tó a,m\*daem yó'¨d orm"d Oayu©mwd £ar

yó'¨dtm'a,m "r®m ykaAÁ ,xm&[H wo ®d H wo d® H umav OyÜEéykAÁm? wH pdwåwHorÜ,kwå"r®meH yó'¨gum&Hç orm[dwmum&Hç tZÑKayud©wmum&Íö Oyvau©wGm Oy"ma&wGm/ (r[m#D-1-158/) wxm orm[dwmum&H ov’au©wGm \*,Srmaem oraxm0 orxerd wd Hå? wó tm&rP® bwl H y#dbm\*edrdwårdÜ? (emem&r®aP y&dAÇraee) 0d0d"H t\*H¾ (= tm&r®PH) {wómwd Asa\*¾g? 0dau©ayg/ wxm [d aom te0|me&aom bEÅwmypöKy|maem 0kawåm? {u\*¾bm0awm ({u\*¾wmbm0awm)

As\*¾y#dyau©mwd tAsa\*¾g? orm"d? aom {0 edrdwåEdÅ ykaAÁ 0d, 0wåAHÁ/ awem[ ]]waó0 a00pe}}EÅd/

(oH-#D-2-418/ r[m#D-1-158-vnf;Munfh/)

Oayum© oarmÁ ZÑ\*|F meD,mw d Oayum© , tm&rP® "rm® ? twa¬ wm ye rZÑwmå uma&m Oayum© |meD,m "r®mwd a0'dwAÁm/ {0arw¬ owd"r®0dp,Oayu©moarÁmZÑ\*Fg tm&r®aPe uxdwm? aoom tm&r®aPeyd Oyedóa,eyd/ (oH-|-3-179/) a,m tm&r®aP £|med|mum&H tem'd,dwGm \*a[waAÁm rZÑwåmuma&mç a,m p ykaAÁ Oay-

um© oarmÁ ZÑ\*óF bm0em0aoe OyaÜ Emé rZÑwmå uma&m? '0k ad "my d aom Oayum© , tm&rP® "arm® wd t"ad yaÜ wmw d tm[ -- ]]tw¬awm ye rZÑwåmuma&m Oayu©m|meD,m "r®mwd a0'dwaAÁm}}wd/ tm&r®aPe uxdwm tm&rP® aó0 awo H 0ad ooyp,ö bm0awm/ aoomwd 0D&d,m'a,m pwåma&m "r®m/ awoH [d Oyedóa,m0 omwdoa,m £pdäwaAÁmwd/ (oH-#D-2-419/) þtxufyg t|uxm-#DumwdkY\ &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk xyfqifh &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ a,medaom reodum&

xdkygVdawmfpum;&yfü tMuifodkYaom taMumif;tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\

oEÅmef0,f yó'¨d-orm"d-Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkYonf a&S;,cifu xif&Sm; jzpfay:cJhzl;ukef\? xdk taMumi;ftjci;ft&m = tmum&u kdaumi;fpmG yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;í x kdyó' d¨orm" d Oayum© oarmÁ ZÑif w&m;wuYkd kd jzpaf pon\f tprG ;ftm;jzi hf jzpaf y:vmaom (tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om tm½uHk )kd ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onfyifvQif txufyg yó'¨d-orm"d-Oayu©m aAmZÑifw&m;okH;yg;wdkYESifh qufpyfí a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom pum;&yf okH;ckvkH;wdkYüyif a,medaom reodum& rnfayonf/ xdktaMumif;tjcif;t&mudk rSwfom;í [l&mü a&S;,cifu xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f

tMuiof aYkd om taMumi;ftjci;ft&m tmum&jzi hfbm0emvyk if e;f&yuf kdBuKd;yr;fcahJ om f yó'-d¨ orm"-d Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifw&m;okH;yg;wdkYonf xdkufonfhtm;avsmfpGm xdkxdk tcsdeftcg umvü jzpfay:cJhzl; ukef\/ xdkpdwf xdkpdwfESifh ,SOfaom apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;zl;aom tjcif;t&m wnfMunfzl;aom tjci;ft&m bm0emtm½üHk pwd uf kd tv,tf vwxf m;Eikd af om tjci;ft&m[al om o;HkrsK;daom tjci;f t&mudk aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;í xdk yó'¨d-orm"d- Oayu©m [laom aAmZÑifw&m;rsm; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmEdkifatmif (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom) tm½kHudkyif Budrfzefrsm;pGm ESvkH;oGif;&rnf[k qdkvdkayonf/ (þum; tmemygeydkif; jzpfí tmemygeudk uGufí ajymqdkjcif; jzpfygonf/ usef orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;&yfwdkYüvnf; ykHpHwlyif rSwfyg/)

### orxedrdwf[lonf

tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om y#bd m\*erd wd uf kdtm½,Hk íl pwd wf nMfunrf Iorm"ud kdxal xmif &m0,f xdky#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü xdkxdktjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pdwfwnfNidrfyHk tjcif;t&mudk aumif;pGm rSwf om;í ,lxm;tyfaom a&S;a&S;aom orm"d[laom orxonfyifvQif aemufaemufaom orm"d [al om orx\ taMumi;fjzpaf omaMumi hforxerd wd f rn\f / xokd rx (= orm")d \ tm½Hkjzpaf om tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom y#dbm\*edrdwfonfvnf; orxedrdwf rn\f / txl;xl; tjym;jym; tm½kH&Sdaom pdwfysHUvGifhrI 0dau©y ac: O'¨pöonf As\*¾ rnf\/ rSefayonf ,if;O'¨pöudk tm½kHwpfckwnf;ü Nidrf0yfpGm rwnfwHhjcif; &oudpö&Sd\[kvnf;aumif;ç tm½kHwpfckwnf;ü

pdwfr&yfrwnf csmcsmvnfvsuf wkefvIyfwwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*DÓPfwGif a&S;½Ixifvm jcif; ypöKy|mef&Sd\[kvnf;aumif; zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ orx trn&f aom Oypm&orm" dtyeÜ morm"ud m; tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om y#bd m\*

edrdwf tm½kHwpfckwnf;ay:üom Nidrf0yfpGm usa&mufwnfaeojzifh txl;xl; tjym;jym;aom tm½kHü ysHUvGifhrI r&SdaomaMumifh pdwfrysHUvGifhaom xdkorm"donf tAs\*¾ rnf\/ xdktAs\*¾ trnf&aom orm"d onfyifvQif aemufaemufaom orm"d\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaomaMumifh tAs\*e¾ rd wd f rnf\/ xdkaMumifh orxedrdwåH tAs\*¾edrdwåH t& orm"dcsnf;&aomaMumifh ]]y&d,m,f}}[k rSwfyg/

(oH-|-3-199/ oH-#D-2-418/ r[m#D-1-158/) Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mw&m;

Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mw&m;wdkY[lonf xdkxdktm½Hkü tnDtrQ vspfvsLxm;wwfaom wMwrZÑwåwm apwoduf[laom wMwrZÑwåKayu©m\ tm½Hkjzpfaom w&m;wdkYyifwnf;/ w&m;udk,f teuof abmtm;jziuhf m; tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om orxtm½ kHorYkd [wk focgF&erd wd [f al om 0dyóemtm½Hkay:ü bm0empdwfudk tv,ftvwfü xm;Edkifaom tv,ftvwftjcif;t&m = rZÑwåmum&[laom wMwrZÑwåwm apwodufudk Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mw&m;wdkY[lí odav/ (oH-|-3-179/)

### rZÑwåmum& = tv,ftvwf tjcif;t&m

1/ tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om orxtm½ kHorYkd [wk focgF&erd wd [f al om 0yd óemtm½akH y:ü tv&kd tdS yaf om £|tjci;ft&m tvrkd &tdS yaf om te|d tjci;ft&mu kd r,rl íl ,xl m;tyaf om tv,ftvwf tjcif;t&m[laom rZÑwåmum&ç

2/ a&S;ü jzpfaom Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ bm0empGrf;tifaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom aemufaemufaom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om orxtm½ kHorYkd [wk focgF&erd wd [f al om 0yd óemtm½akH y:ü bm0empdwfudk tv,ftvwfxm;Edkifaom tjcif;t&m[laom rZÑwåmum&[k ----

ESpfrsKd;&Sd\/ xdkESpfrsKd;udkyif Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mtm½Hkw&m;[lí tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ (oH-#D-2-419/)

### txl;rSmxm;csuf

1/ owdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;rsm;udk owd\wnf&m tm½Hkw&m;rsm;[lívnf;aumif;ç

2/ "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;rsm;udk "r®0dp, (= ynm) \wnf&m tm½Hkw&m;rsm;[lí vnf;aumif;ç

3/ Oayu©moarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;rsm;udk Oayu©m\ wnf&m tm½Hkw&m;rsm;[lívnf;aumif; þ ow d "r0® pd , Oayum© oarmÁ ZÑiwf &m; o;Hkyg;wuYkd kdtm½jkHzi hfowrf wS íf b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;

xm;awmfrlayonf/ xdk owd "r®0dp, Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkYtm; txufü azmfjyxm;cJhaom qikd &f m tm½"kH rw® uYkd omvQi f tm&rP® yp,ö owjdåzi hf x;lx;luuJ J aus;Z;ljyKay;aeaomaMumi hf xukd ohJ Ykd tm½Hkjzifh owfrSwfí a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

<uif;ukefaom 0D&d,-yDwd-yó'¨d-orm"d oarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkYtm; txufü azmfjycJhaom qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYu tm&r®Pypö,owådç Oyedó,ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;vsuf&Sd\? txl; ojzifh Oyedó,ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKrIudk vGefvGefuJuJ tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ xdkYaMumifh xdk0D&d,yDwd-yó'¨d-orm"d oarÁmZÑifw&m;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;w&m;wdkYudk tm&r®P taMumif;w&m;jzifhvnf;aumi;fç Oyeód,taMumi;fw&m;jzivhf n;faumi;f b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;awmrf al yon/f þum; tx;l rSmxm;csufwnf;/ vdk&if;rSwfom;&ef

þ tyeÜ maumovy’ ikd ;fü toiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n ftveG Mfunvf iaf wmuyf aeaom tmem ygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kdtm½,Hk íl tmemygeówod rm"ud kdxal xmiaf eonjfzp&f m x kdtmemygey#bd m\* edrdwfudk tm½HkjyKí ----

1/ pdwfapwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI yó'¨djzpfzl;aom tjcif;t&mç

2/ xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½Hkay:ü pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"djzpfzl;aom tjcif;t&mç

3/ x kdtmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½aHk y:ü bm0empwd \f weG qfY wk rf çI bm0empwd \f ysUHviG rhf I [al om tpGef;ESpfzufodkY bm0empdwfudk rusa&mufapbJ tv,ftvwf tjcif;t&mü bm0empdwfudk aumif;pGmxm;Edkifaom tjcif;t&m ----

[al om þo;HkrsK;daom tjci;ft&mu kdaumi;fpmG yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;í x kdtjci;ft&mtwikd ;f yó'd¨ orm" d Oayum© [al om aAmZÑiwf &m;o;Hkyg;w Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmatmi f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½Hk udk ESvkH;oGif;&rnf/ ,if;uJhodkY ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onfyif a,medaom reodum& rnfayonf[k rSwfom; xm;ygav/ þum; ygVad wmef n;ft& wu<fuwek vf yI vf su frNird rf ou f ysUHviG ahf eaom pwd uf kdEydS uf yG yf Hk tpDt&ifwnf;/ ,ckwpfzef t|uxmenf;t& wuf<uwkefvIyfaeaom pdwf"mwfudk EdSyfuGyfyHk tpD t&ifudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/

### yó'¨doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (7) yg;

tydp owå "r®m yó'¨doarÁmZÑ\*Fó OyÜg'g, oH0wåEÅd yPDwabmZeao0ewm? Owkokcao0ewm? £&,d myxock ao0ewm? rZÑwyå a,m\*wm? om&'u¨ m,y\*k v¾ y&0d ZeÆ wm? yó'u¨ m,yk\*¾vao0ewm? w'"drkwåwmwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-130/ 'D-|-2-382/ r-|-1-300-301/ oH-|-3-199/)

1/ rGefjrwfaom abmZOfudk rSD0J&jcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

2/ rdrdESifh avsmufywfí csrf;omapwwfaom Owkudk rSD0J&jcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

3/ rdrdESifh avsmufywfí csrf;omapwwfaom £&d,mykxfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdoljzpfjcif;ç

4/ tv,ftvwfü wnfjcif;oabm&Sdaom ya,m\*&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

5/ ylyefaom udk,fpdwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

6/ Nidrf;at;aom udk,fpdwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

7/ xdk yó'¨d oarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifaom ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

þw&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf yó'¨doarÁmZÑifw&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef taMumif;w&m;rsm;

jzpfMuayonf/

1/ yPDwabmZeao0ewm = rGefjrwfaom abmZOfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---rdrdcE¨mudk,f\ vuf&Sd w&m;tm;xkwfcsdefü wnf&SdaeykH tcdkuftwefYudk odí twdkif;t&Snf tm;jzifh okH;aqmiftyfaom tm[m&"mwfjynfh0aom tqDMoZm&Sdaom rdrdESifhoyÜg,rQaom rGefjrwf aom tm[m&onf udk,fvufayghyg;jcif; udk,fvufEl;nHhjcif; cE¨mtdrf\ bm0emvkyfief;cGifESifh tcsKd; us tqifajyjcif; ponfwdkYudk jzpfapojzifh pdwfapwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI yó'¨d oarÁmZÑifw&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef taMumif;w&m; jzpf&ayonf/ (r[m#D-1-158/)

2/ Owkokcao0ewm = rdrdESifh avsmufywfí csrf;omapwwfaom Owkudk rSD0J&jcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; oDwOwk = tat;Owkç OPSOwk = tylOwkwdkYwGif rdrdESifh oyÜg,rQwaom Owkudk rSD0J&aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f udk,fvufayghyg;jcif; udk,fpdwfwdkYEl;nHhjcif; udk,fpdwfwdkY\ bm0emvkyf ief;cGifESifh tcsKd;us tqifajyjcif; ponfwdkYudk xdkOwku jzpfapEdkif\/ xdkOwku tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oy edó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;vsuf&Sd\/ odkYtwGuf rdrdESifh avsmufywfí csrf;omapwwfaom Owkudk r0DS &J jci;f&adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;f yó'od¨ armÁ ZÑiwf &m; xi&f mS ;jzpyf mG ;vm&ayon/f

(r-|-1-301/ r[m#D-1-158/) 3/ £&,d myxock ao0ewm = rrd Ed iS ahf vsmuyf wíf csr;fomapwwaf om £&,d myxk uf kdr0DS jJci;f&odS l jzpfjcif; ----

avsmif;-xdkif-&yf-oGm; av;yg;aom £&d,mykxfwdkYwGif rQwaom £&d,mykxfudk rSD0JcGifh&aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f rdrdrSD0Jtyfaom rQwaom £&d,mykxfu udk,fvufayghyg;jcif; udk,f pdwf El;nHhjcif; udk,fpdwfwdkY\ bm0emvkyfief;cGifESifh tcsKd;ustqifajyjcif; ponfwdkYudk jzpfapojzifh xdkrQwaom £&d,mykxfonf pdwfapwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI yó'¨doarÁmZÑifw&m;\ xif&Sm; jzpfyGm; vmzdkY&ef taMumif;w&m; jzpf&ayonf/ (r[m#D-1-158/) tMuif yk\*¾dKvfonfum; r[myk&do trnf&onhf a,mufsm;jrwfZmwf &Sdol jzpfí tvkH;pkHaom Owk tvkH;pkHaom £&d,mykxfü cHEdkif&nf&Sdonfom jzpf\/ xdkr[myk&do trnf&onfh a,mufsm;jrwf Zmw&f odS n fhy\*k Kd¾vrf sK;du kd&n&f ,G íf þoygÜ,jzpaf om csr;fomapwwaf om Owuk kdr0DS J&r&I jdSci;fç oygÜ, rQaom csrf;omapwwfaom £&d,mykxfudk rSD0J&rI&Sdjcif;[laom pum;&yfudk ajymqdkaeonfum; r[kwfay/ tMuif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;tzdkY rQwaom obm\*Owkç rQwaom obm\*£&d,mykxfç rrQwaom 0od bm\*Owçk rrQwaom 0od bm\*£&,d myxk [f íl EpS rf sK;d &adS e\? xykd \*k Kd¾vrf sK;donof mvQif rrQwuek af om 0od bm\*jzpuf ek af om Ow k£&,d myxk wf uYkd kda&mS iMfuOíf rQwuek af om obm\* jzpuf ek f aom Owk £&d,mykxfwdkYudk rSD0JcJhaomf xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü yó'¨doarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfay: vmEdkifayonf/ ('D-|-2-383/ r-|-1-301/ oH-|-3-199/) þtxufyg ---- (1) abmZeoyÜg, = rQwaomabmZOfç (2) OwkoyÜg, = rQwaom Owkç (3) £&d,myxoyÜg, = rQwaom £&d,mykxf[laom okH;rsKd;aom oyÜg, (= rQwrI) udk rSD0J&rIonf cE¨mudk,f\ orx 0dyóem bm0emrIü cHhnm;rI tcsKd;us tqifajyrIudk NyD;pD;aponf\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\ bm0emrIü chHnm;rI tcsKd;us tqifajyrIudkyg &Gufaqmifay;vsuf &Sd&um; um,yó'¨d = apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rIç pdwåyó'¨d = pdwf\ Nidrf;at;rI[laom yó'¨dESpfrsKd;vkH;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf&ayonf/ (oH-#D-2-437-438/)

4/ rZÑwåya,m\*wm = tv,ftvwfü wnfjcif;oabm&Sdaom ya,m\*&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---rrd \d vn;faumi;f owl pyf g;\vn;faumi;f uoH mvQi frrd ud ,kd yf ikd Of pmö &odS n\f tjzpuf kdqijfcif jcif;udk rZÑwåya,m\* = tv,ftvwfü wnfjcif;oabm&Sdaom ya,m\*[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ owå0gwdkY &&SdcHpm;tyfaom csrf;omqif;&J (= okc 'ku©) t00onf ta[wku (= taMumif;r&Sd) [k pJG,laom þt,ltqonfvnf; tpGef;wpfzuf jzpf\/ tpdk;&ol = £ó&ç r[mjA[®m ponfwdkY zefqif;í jzpfay:vm&onf[k rlrrSefaom taMumif;w&m;&SdrIudk pJGvrf;,kHMunfaom þt,ltq onfvnf; tpGef;wpfzufyif jzpf\? t,kwfw&m;[lívnf; ac:qdkayonf/ þtpGef;ESpfzuf t,kwf w&m; ESpfyg;wdkYodkY ruyfa&mufrlí owå0gwdkY &&SdcHpm;tyfaom csrf;om qif;&J okc 'ku© t00onf rdrdwdkY\ udk,fydkifOpömjzpfaom uHtm;avsmfpGm uHaMumifh jzpfay:vm&\[k ,lqaom þrSefuefaom or®m'd|dt,ltqonf tv,ftvwf rZÑdry#dy'gusifhpOf rZÑdry#dywfrnf\/ xdkYaMumifh xdkuH uH\ tusKd;udk vufcH,kHMunfrI ya,m\*&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rZÑwåya,m\*&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf[k ac:qdktyfayonf/

«rwS cf su f---- ya,m\*[lonf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrIwnf;/ uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;udk vufcH,kHMunf aom or®m'd|d t,l0g'udk rdrdüwnfatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrIudk qdkvdkonf/» rSefayonf ---- þ uH-uH\tusKd;udk vufcH,HkMunfrI rZÑwåya,m\*onf y,ftyfNyD;aom ylyef

aom um,&SdrI[k ac:qdktyfaom Nidrf;at;aom yó'¨um, &SdrI\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfvsuf pdwf apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI um,yó'¨d pdwåyó'¨d ESpfrsKd;udk &Gufaqmifay;Edkifayonf/

('D-|-2-383/ oH-|-3-199/ oH-#D-2-438/)

owå0gwpfOD;wpfa,muf\ okca0'em cHpm;ae&onfudk jrifawGU&vQif ol\ ukodkvfuHw&m;

aMumifh þokca0'emrsKd;udk &&SdcHpm;&jcif;jzpfonf[lívnf;aumif;ç owå0g wpfOD;wpfa,muf\ 'uk a© 0'emcpH m;ae&onuf kd jriaf wUG&vQi f o\l tuok vkd uf aH Mumi hf þ'uk a© 0'emrsK;du kd &&cdS pH m;&jci;f jzpof n[f íl vn;faumi;f EvS ;HkoiG ;fwwyf gvQi f xukd ohJ aYkd om EvS ;HkoiG ;frrI sK;du kd a,mead om reoud m& [íl vn;f ac:\? rZÑwyå a,m\*[íl vn;f ac:\? xokd Ykd a,mead om reoud m& rZÑwyå a,m\*&odS \l oEÅmef0,f xdktcsdefü pdwfapwodufwdkY at;csrf;rI&Sdaeonfum; vufawGUowdjyKí pl;prf;MunfhvQif vdkufemMunfhvQif odEdkifaomt&myif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh rZÑwåya,m\* &Sdol\ oEÅmefü yó'¨d oarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmEdkifjcif;yif jzpfayonf/ þodkYvQif rZÑwåya,m\* = tv,ftvwf ya,m\*&SdrIonf pdwfapwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif; um,yó'¨d pdwåyó'¨dESpfrsKd;udk &Gufaqmifay;Edkifjcif;aMumifhyifvQif ylyefjcif;ESifhwuG jzpfaom udk,f pdwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;ç Nidrf;at;aom udk,fpdwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;wdkYudk xdk yó'od¨ armÁ ZÑiwf &m;u kd xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmatmi f &uG af qmiaf y;wwof n\f tjzpjfzi hf t|uxmu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ (oH-#D-2-438/)

5/ om&'¨um,yk\*¾vy&d0ZÆewm = ylyefjcif;ESifhwuGjzpfaom udk,fpdwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOf jcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---- tMuifyk\*¾dKvfonf cJ wkwf tp&SdonfwdkYjzifh olwpfyg;udk n§Of;qJvsuf vSnfh vnfwwf\? þodkY oabm&Sdaom ylyefjcif;ESifh wuGjzpfaom udk,fpdwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&Smif MuOfaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç

6/ yó'¨um,yk\*¾vao0ewm = Nidrf;at;aom udk,fpdwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdoljzpfjcif; ---apmifhpnf;tyfaom ajcvuf&Sdaom Nidrfoufaom udk,fpdwf&Sdaomyk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jqnf;uyfaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç

7/ w'"drkwåwm = xdkyó'¨doarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef pGJpJGjrJjrJ ouf0if ñGwfudkif;½Idif; aom pwd "f mw&f odS l jzpjfci;f ---- avsmi;f xikd f &y f omG ; av;yg;aom £&,d myxk wf üYkd pwd af pwoud wf \Ykd Nidrf;at;rI yó'¨dudk jzpfapjcif; tusKd;iSm pGJpJGjrJjrJ ouf0ifwnfaeaom ESvkH;oGif; ñGwfudkif;½Idif;vsuf

&Sdaom pdwf"mwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif; ---yó'¨doarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkifayonf/ orm"doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (11) yg;

{um'o "r®m orm"doarÁmZÑ\*Fó OyÜg'g, oH0wåEÅd 0w¬K0do'wm? edrdwåukovwm? £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'ewm? ora, pdwåó ed\*¾[Pwm? ora, pdwåó y\*¾[Pwm? ed&óm'ó pdwåó o'¨g-oHa0\*0aoe orÜ[Hoewm? or®my0wåó tZÑKayu©ewm? torm[dwyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆewm? orm[dwyk\*¾vao0ewm? psme0darmu©ypöa0u©Pwm? w'"drkwåwmwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-131/)

1/ udk,fwGif;udk,fy ESpfXmeaom 0w¬KwdkY\ oefY&Sif;rIudk jyKjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

2/ £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ nDrQukefonf\ tjzpfudk NyD;apjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

3/ edrdwfü uRrf;usifvdr®mrI&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

4/ pdwfudk ESdyfuGyfoifh&mtcgü pdwfudk EdSyfuGyfrI&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

5/ pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;oifh&mtcgü pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;wwfol jzpfjcif;ç

6/ bm0emvkyfief;cGifü om,mzG,f Oyorokc uif;aompdwfudk o'¨g oHa0\*ÓPfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh &Tifvef;ESpfodrhfapwwfol jzpfjcif;ç

7/ bm0emtm½kHü tnDtñGwfaumif;pGm jzpfaeaom bm0empdwfudk vspfvsL½Iwwfol jzpfjcif;?

8/ orm"d r&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

9/ orm"d&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

10/ psmef 0darmu©w&m;wdkYudk toD;toD; ouf0ifí qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

11/ orm"od armÁ ZÑiwf &m; xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f ppJG jJGrjJr J ou0f ivf su f ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;faom pwd xf m;

&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

þ (11)yg;uek af om w&m;woYkd n f orm"od armÁ ZÑiwf &m;\ xi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f taMumi;f

w&m;wdkY jzpfMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-131/)

«rSwfcsuf ----

1/ 0w¬K0do'wm = 0w¬K0do'ud&d,wm = udk,fwGif;udk,fy ESpfXmeaom 0w¬KwdkY\ oefY&Sif;rIudk jyKjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

2/ £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'ewm = £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ nDrQukefonf\ tjzpfudk NyD;apjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;--þESpfyg;wdkYudk a&S; "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifydkif;ü zGifhqdktyfcJhNyD;onhf enf;twdkif;om od&Sdygav/ þ w&m; EpS yf g;woYkd n f "r0® pd , trn&f aom ynmu kd jzpaf y:vmatmi f &uG af qmiaf y;wwuf ek of uohJ Ykd tvm;wlyif orm"dudkvnf; xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmatmif &Gufaqmifay;wwfukef\/ taMumif;rl --orm[dawm ,xmblwH Zmemwd yówDwd 0peawm orm"d wó y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-162/) = orm"d&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ jrif\[k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; aMumifh orm"donf ynm\ teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;w&m;jzpf&um; orm"djzpfatmif &Gufaqmifay; EdkifygrSomvQif ynmjzpfatmif &Gufaqmifay;EdkifaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ (oH-#D-2-438/)/»

3/ erd wd uå ok vwm = erd wd üf uRr;fusivf rd m® ojlzpjfci;f ---- erd wd üf uRr;fusivf rd m® ojlzpjfci;frnof nf uodkPf;edrdwfudk oif,ljcif;ü uRrf;usifvdr®mol jzpfjcif;udk qdkvdkayonf/

('D-|-2-383/ oH-|-3-199/) uodkPf;edrdwfudk jyKvkyfjcif;ü uRrf;usifvdr®mrIESifh uodkPf;bm0emvkyfief;&yfü uRrf;usifvdr®mrI

wdkY\ tcsif;csif; wpfckESifh wpfck ruif;EdkifaomaMumifh uodkPf;edrdwfudk apmifha&Smufjcif;ü vdr®muRrf; usifrI\vnf; xdkuodkPf;bm0em vkyfief;&yfü uRrf;usifvdr®mrIvQif taMumif;&if;cH &SdaomaMumifh ]]edrdwfü uRrf;usifvdr®moljzpfjcif;rnfonf uodkPf;edrdwfudk oif,ljcif;ü uRrf;usifvdr®mol jzpfjcif;}} [líomvQif t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (oH-#D-2-438/)

### ed'óeenf;[k rSwfyg

uodPedrdwåómwd p ed'óerwHå '|AHÁ/ tokbedrdwåómyd [d ,ó uópd psmEkyÜwåd-

edrdwåó O\*¾[PaumovH’ edrdwåukovwm {0gwd/ ('D-#D-2-332/) þü uodkPf;edrdwfü uRrf;usifvdr®mol jzpfjcif;[laom þpum;&yfudk erlemykHpHwpfckudk xkwfjy onhf ed'óeenf;tm;jzifh zGifhqdkaom pum;&yf[k rSwfyg/ taMumif;rl Oypm&psmef tyÜempsmefudk jzpaf pEikd f&apEikd af om tobk erd wd pf aom erd wd wf pcf ck uk kd&aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f vn;f xekd rd wd f ü uRr;fusivf rd m® o l jzpaf tmi f oi,f jlci;f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk jfci;f apmiahf &mS ujfci;fon ferd wd uå ok vwm = edrdwfü uRrf;usifvdr®mrI&Sdol jzpfonfomvQif jzpfaomaMumifhyifwnf;/

('D-#D-2-332/ r[m#D-1-154-vnf;Munfh/)

### txl;rSmxm;csuf

þusrf;ü ,cka&;om;aeqJjzpfaom tydkif;rSm tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí orm"d

xal xmiaf eaom tyikd ;f jzpaf yon/f xaYkd Mumi hfxtkd veG Mfunvf iaf wmuyf aeaom tmemygey#bd m\* edrdwfonfvnf; orxedrdwfrsm;pGmwdkYwGif wpfcktygt0ifyif jzpfayonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdktmemyge orxedrdwfudk oif,ljcif; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif; apmifha&Smufjcif;ü uRrf;usifvdr®mrI &Sdol jzpvf Qi ferd wd uå ok vwm = edrdwfü uRrf;usifvdr®mrI &Sdoljzpfonfom[k rSwfyg/ odkYtwGuf toif a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f xtkd memygeerd wd uf kd oi,f jlci;f ymG ;rsm;jci;f apmiahf &mS ujfci;fü uRr;fusif vdr®mrI&Sdol jzpfatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfygav/

4/ ora, pdwåó ed\*¾PSewm = ESdyfuGyfoifh&mtcgü pdwf"mwfudk ESdyfuGyfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---u/ tvGeftuJ tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

c/ ynmvkHYv ya,m\*\ tm;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

\*/ 0rf;ajrmufrIrsm; ay:vGifxif&Sm;vGef;jcif; ---þodkYpaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh jymyHkay:odkY cJusaomtcg vGifhwufvmaom jymwdkYuJhodkY

bm0empdwfonf wuf<uwkefvIyfvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhvsuf&Sd\ pdwfysHUvGifh&m xdktcgü ----

u/ yó'¨doarÁmZÑifç

c/ orm"doarÁmZÑifç

\*/ Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwdkYudk xal xmixf <uapjci;f jzpaf y:apjci;ftm;jzi hf xwkd u<fuwek vf yI vf su f rNird rf ou f ysUHviG ahf eaom

pdwf"mwfudk EdSyfuGyfay;&\/ ('D-|-2-383/ oH-|-3-200/ oH-#D-2-439/)

5/ ora, pdwåó y\*¾PSewm = pdwf"mwfudk csD;ajr§mufoifh&mtcgü pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;jcif;

&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

u/ tvGefavsmhvGef;aom 0D&d,&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

c/ ynmvkHYv ya,m\*\ tm;enf;rI&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

\*/ rdrdyGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaeaom orxtm½kH odkYr[kwf 0dyóembm0emtm½kHudk rarhaysmufjcif; tyÜrm' ac: owd\ csKdUwJhrI &Sdaejcif; ----

paom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh bm0empdwfonf orxbm0emtm½kH odkYr[kwf 0dyóem

bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYqkwfae\/ xdkodkY pdwf"mwfwGefYqkwfae&mtcg pdwf"mwfusqif;ae&mtcgü ----

u/ "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifç c/ 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifç

\*/ yDwdoarÁmZÑif ---w&m;o;Hkyg;wuYkd kdxi&f mS ; jzpaf y:apjci;ftm;jzi hfx kdbm0emtm½rHk S weG qYf wk af eaom pwd "f mwuf kd

jr§ifhwifay;&\? csD;ajr§mufay;&\/ ('D-|-2-383/ oH-|-3-200/ oH-#D-2-438/)

6/ ora, orÜ[Hoewm = &Tifvef;apoifh&mtcgü bm0empdwfudk aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh

&Tifvef;apjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

bm0empdwfonf rdrd½IyGm;aeaom orxtm½kH odkYr[kwf 0dyóemtm½kH\ oabmrSefudk xdk;xdk;

xiG ;fxiG ;f vi;fvi;fxixf i fojdrirf IynmvvYHk ya,m\*\ EoYHk n\f tjzp ftm;en;fon\f tjzpaf Mumihf aomfvnf;aumif;ç udavomtylwdkYrS Nidrf;at;jcif; Oyorokcudk r&&Sdjcif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; bm0emvkyfief;&yfü om,mrIr&Sd jzpfae\/ bm0emvkyfief;&yfonf om,mzG,f t&omrS uif;ae\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü &SpfrsKd;aom oHa0\*0w¬Kudk qifjcifjcif;jzifh pdwfudk xdwfveYfap&\/

('D-|-2-383-384/ oH-|-3-200/ 0dok'¨d-1-131/)

rSefayonf --- 'geum; tavmbjy"mef;\? oDvum; ta'go = arwåmjy"mef;\? bm0emum;

þqdktyfcJhNyD;onhftwdkif; rdrd½IyGm;aeaom (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom) orxtm½kH (ocFg& edrdwf[laom) 0dyóemtm½kH\ oabmrSefudk xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; vif;vif;xifxif odjrifrI - ynm ac: tarm[ jy"me;f\/ xokd ;HkrsK;dwwYkd iG f tMuitf cgü ynmon f tm;r& dS jzpaf e\? xtkd cgrsK;dü (tu,íf orxbm0emjzpvf Qi f ) xokd rxbm0emon f a&;Sa&;S orxbm0emEiS hf aemuaf emu f orxbm0em udk Oypm&psmef tyÜempsmef[laom w&m;xl;udk &onfhwdkifatmif &Gufaqmif ray;Edkifay/ (tu,fí 0dyóembm0em jzpfvQif) xdk0dyóembm0emonf a&S;a&S; 0dyóembm0emESifh aemufaemuf 0dyóem bm0emudk r\*fzdkvf[laom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &onfwdkifatmif &Gufaqmifray;Edkifay/ pm;csipf z,G fjzpaf tmi ftx;lwvn fjyKp&D irf Ir&adS om tm[m&wpcf ok n fa,musfm;wpOf ;D\ pwd "f mwf u kdEpS of urf Irjzpaf pEikd of uohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i fynm"mw ftm;en;faeaom ynm"mw ftm;raumi;faom bm0emonfvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwf"mwfudk bm0emvkyfief;cGiftay:ü tvGefESpfoufrIudk rjzpfapEdkif/ xdkaMumifh xdkodkY ESpfoufrIrsKd;udk rjzpfapEdkifaom bm0emrsKd;onf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf tzdkY om,mzG,f t&omrS uif;ae\/ tvm;wlyif om,mzG,ft&omrS uif;rJhaeaom bm0em\ aumif;rGefrSefuefonfomvQif jzpfaom bm0emvrf;½dk; vrf;a[mif; y#dywfusifhpOf\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh tcukd tf we Yf= w'\*tF m;jzivhf n;faumi;fç cyMfumMum umG aer IcmG xm;r I= 0ud ©reÇ tm;jzivhf n;faumi;fç t<uif;rJh y,fowfrI orkapä'tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; udavomwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI Oyorokc csrf;omudk r&&SdEdkifay/ xdkodkY usifhpOf vGJacsmfrIaMumifh udavomwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI Oyorokc csrf;omudk r&&Sd jci;faMumivhf n;f pwd "f mwof n f bm0emvyk if e;f&yrf S om,mr I r& dS jzpaf eww\f ? om,mz,G tf &omrS uif;rJhaewwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü oHa0\*0w¬Kudk qifjcifjcif;jzifh pdwfudk xdwfvefYap&\/ xdkodkY oHa0\* 0w¬Kudk qifjcifjcif;jzifh pdwfudk xdwfvefYapjcif; pdwfMunfvifaprIudk jzpfapjcif;onf pdwfudk aq; ukojcif;yif jzpfonf/ (oH-#D-2-439/) rSefayonf ---- orx vrf;½dk;vrf;a[mif;twdkif; 0dyóem vrf;½dk;vrf;a[mif;twdkif; oGm;ae aom bm0emonf a&S;orm"dESifh aemuform"dç a&S;0dyóemynmESifh aemuf0dyóemynm qufpyf vsuf jzpfay:vmaomf a&S;a&S;aom bm0emorm"du aemufaemufaom bm0emorm"dtm; a&S;a&S; aom 0yd óemynmu aemuaf emuaf om 0yd óemynmtm; tmao0e Oyeód,paom yp,ö owdå wjYkdzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;aeojzi hf aemuaf emuaf om bm0emorm" d aemuaf emuaf om 0yd óemynmonf a&S;a&S;aom bm0emorm"d a&S;a&S;aom 0dyóemynmwdkY\ aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&Sdeft0gudk qufcH& ojzifh Oypm&psmef tyÜempsmef[laom psmefw&m;xl;ESifh 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf[laom ynmw&m;xl;udk &Gufaqmifay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdvsuf jzpfay:vmayonf/ xdkodkY jzpfay:vmaomf bm0empdwfonf bm0emvkyfief;&yfü pdwf\ om,mrIudkvnf;aumif; udavomwdkY\ (w'\*F 0du©rÇe orak p'ä tm;jzi)hf Nird ;fat;r IOyorock csr;fomuvkd n;faumi;f &uG af qmiaf y;ww\f / xokd Ykd&uG af qmif EdkifrI r&Sd jzpfvwfaomf pdwfonf bm0emvkyfief;&yfü om,mzG,f t&omrS uif;rJhaewwfayonf/ xdkodkY bm0emvkyfief;&yfü om,mzG,f t&omrS uif;rJhae&mtcgü ----

1/ o'¨g\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ oHa0\*\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; bm0empdwfudk &Tifvef;wuf<uap&rnf jzpfonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-131/ r[m#D-1-158 - Munfhyg/)

### o'¨g\ pGrf;tif

&wewå,\*kPmEkó&aPe p yom'H Zaewd? t,H 0kpöwd ]]ora, orÜ[Hoewm}}wd/

(oH-|-3-200/ 'D-|-2-384/)

&wemokH;yg;wdkY\\*kPfudk trSwf&jcif;jzifhvnf; pdwfMunfvifrIudk jzpfap&rnf/ þtqtkd & ---1/ Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef;ç

2/ "r®mEkówdur®|mef;ç

3/ oHCmEkówdur®|mef; ---þur®|mef; okH;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf; tcgtm;avsmfpGm pdwfMunfvifrI o'¨gw&m;rsm; jzpfxGef; ay: aygufvm&eftwGuf wdk;yGm;vm&eftwGuf tm;xkwfay;&rnf jzpfayonf/ þodkYvQif oHa0\*ÓPfudk jzpfapjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç pdwfMunfvifrI o'¨gw&m;udk jzpaf pjci;f\ tprG ;fjzivhf n;faumi;f oaH 0\*ÓP f a&U oS mG ;&adS om Munvf irf I o'g¨w&m;u kdjzpaf pjci;fjzihf bm0empwd uf kd EpS of u&f iT vf e;fapjci;fon f - bm0empwd uf kd &iT vf e;f apoi&hf mtcgü aumi;fpmG tjym; tm;jzifh &Tifvef;apjcif;&Sdol rnfayonf/ (oH-|-3-200/ oH-#D-2-440/) rSwfcsuf ---- þa&;om;aeqJ tydkif;um; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí orm"d xlaxmif ykHudk azmfjyaeaom tydkif;jzpf\/ ,if;tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; vif;vif;xifxif odjrifonhf ynm"mwf tm;raumif;vQif xdkbm0emorm"donf Oypm&psmeform"d tyÜempsmeform"d[laom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &Gufaqmifay;Edkifrnf r[kwf ay/ tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudkrQ ykHpHrSef xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; vi;fvi;fxixf i f ood n fhynm r&bdS J tmemygeur|® me;fu kd BuKd;yr;faeygvQi f toiaf ,m\* D oal wmf aumif;twGuf om,mzG,f t&omrS uif;rJhaernfom jzpfayonf/ tvGefMunfvifawmufyae aom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk rkd Q x;kdx;kdxiG ;fxiG ;f vi;fvi;fxixf i f rojdribf J orYkd [wk f yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom tmemygeedrdwfç xdkyuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufouf avudk trSDjyKí bm0emorm"d\ pGrf;tifaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom tmemyge O\*¾[edrdwfESifh tmem yge y#dbm\*edrdwfudkrQ xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; vif;vif;xifxif rodjrifbJ tmemygeur®|mef;udk BudK;yrf; tm;xkwfaevQif tmemygebm0emvkyfief; usifhpOfum; vGJacsmfaeNyD jzpf\/ taMumif;um; þ tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif yuwdaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom tmemygeedrdwfç

O\*[¾ erd wd çf y#bd m\*erd wd [f al om þtmemygeerd wd of ;HkrsK;du kd oad eygr S ½aI eygr S tmemygeur|® me;f rnfaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ xdkodkY vrf;vGJaeygu toifa,m\*D olawmfaumif;twGuf udavom wdkYrS tqifhqifh Nidrf;at;rI Oyorokcudk &&SdEdkifawmhrnfum; r[kwfawmhay/ xdktcgrsKd;ü o'¨g\ tpGrf;jzifh oHa0\*ÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk &Tifvef;ap&rnf jzpfayonf/ oHa0\*0w¬K (8) yg;

1/ Zmwd'ku© = y#doaE¨ wnfae&jcif; 'ku©ç

2/ Z&m'ku© = tdk&jcif; 'ku©ç

3/ Asm"d'ku© = zsm;em&jcif; 'ku©ç

4/ r&P'ku© = aoausysufpD;&jcif; 'ku©ç

«þav;yg;um; ok\*wdb0 'k\*¾wdb0 ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü xdkufovdk &&SdEdkifonf/»

5/ tyg,'ku© = tyg,f0#fqif;&J'ku© ---u/ ig;yg;aom aESmifzGJUjcif;paom tyg,fi&J 'ku©ç

c/ iwfrGwf acgif;yg;jcif;paom tyg,fNydwåm 'ku©ç

\*/ tcsif;csif; owfjzwfjcif; n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufjcif; paom tyg,fwd&pämef 'ku©ç

«þig;yg;um; xdkxdkowå0gwdkY\ ypöKyÜefb0ürSDaom qif;&J'ku©udk odrf;usKH;a&wGufxm;jcif;jzpfonf??»

6/ twDaw 0¥rlvu'ku© = twdwfüjzpfcJhaom udavom0#f ur®0#fvQif taMumif;&if;cH &Sdaom cHpm;cJhzl;aom 0dygu0#f'ku©ç

7/ tem\*aw 0¥rvl u'uk © = tem\*wüf jzpvf wUHåaom ypKöyeÜ f uad vo0# f ur0® #vf Qi f taMumi;f &if;cH&Sdaom tem\*wfü cHpm;tyfvwåHUaom 0dygu0#fwnf;[laom 'ku©ç

8/ ypöKyÜaEé tm[m&y&da,|drlvu'ku© = ypöKyÜefü tm[m&udk &SmrSD;&jcif;vQif taMumif;&if;cH

&Sdaom 'ku©/ (0dok'¨d-1-131/ 'D-|-2-384/)

«tm[m&udk rSDí touf&SifMu&ukefaom toufarG;Mu&ukefaom owå0gwdkYwGif vlom;wdkY uohJ Ykd O|mezvyl Z0D ad em = x<uvvYkH 0&D ,d \ tusK;durkd íDS touaf r;G&owl uYkd kd &n&f ,G íf red qYf jkdci;f jzpof n/f xokd w0å gw\Ykd tm[m&u kd &mS r;DS&r I 'uk o© n f urz® vyl Z0D d = u\H tusK;du kd ríDS touaf r;G Muukefaom i&Jom; owå0gç ewfjynfajcmufxyf&Sd ewfowå0gwdkYESifh qufqHrIr&Sdaom oD;oefY'ku© wpf&yfjzpf\? odkYtwGuf &Spfckajrmuf oHa0\*0w¬Ktjzpf ,lxm;onf[k rSwfyg/»

( oH-#D-2-440/ r[m#D-1-159/)

### ygVdawmfESifh t|uxm

"r®o\*FPDygVdawmfü ---- oHa0ZeD,H XmeEdÅ Zmwd Z&m Asm"d r&PH? (tbd-1-264/) Zmwd Z&m

Asm"d r&P [k oHa0\*0w¬K av;yg; vm&Sdavonf/ pwåm&drmed bdu©a0 b,med? uwrmed pwåm&d? Zmwdb,H Z&mb,H Asm"db,H r&Pb,H? £rmed acg bdu©a0 pwåm&d b,med/ (tH-1-436/) Zmwdab; Z&mab; Asm"dab; r&Pab;[k t\*FkwådK&f pwkuúedygwfü ab;qdk;BuD; av;yg; vm&Sdonf/ þodkYvQif ygVdawmfü vm&if;jzpfaom Zmwd Z&m Asm"d r&P[k oHa0\*0w¬K av;yg; t|uxm q&mjrwfwdkY ig;ckajrmuf yÍörjyKí ,lawmfrltyfaom tyg,'ku© - þig;yg;um; ypöKyÜefb0ü rSDaom aMumifh ypöKyÜaEé 0¥rlvu'ku©yif jzpfonf/ twDaw 0¥rlvu'ku© [lonfvnf; twdwfb0ü rSDaom Zmwd Z&m Asm"d r&P tyg,'ku©

yifwnf;/ tem\*aw 0¥rlvu'ku© [lonfvnf; tem\*wfb0ü rSDaom Zmwd Z&m Asm"d r&P tyg, 'ku©yifwnf;/

twdwf tem\*wfjzpfaom Zmwd Z&m Asm"d r&P tyg,'ku©wdkYudk Zmwdó&ÓPfjzifh odí

jrifívnf;aumif; Mum;em&ívnf;aumif; qifjcifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; oHa0\*ÓPfrsm; jzpf yGm;Edkif\/ awrdrif;om;onf twDaw 0¥rlvu'ku©[laom twdwfu jzpfcJhonf tyg,f'ku©udk vnf;aumif;ç rif;tmPmudk tvGJokH;pm; jyKcJhrdí twdwfu &&SdcJhonfh tyg,'ku©udk pHxm;qifjcifí tvm;wlyif ypöKyÜefü wpfzef xyfrHí rif;tmPmudk tvGJokH;pm; jyKcJhaomf wpfzef xyfrHí aemiftem \*wfü &&SdEdkifonhf tem\*aw 0¥rlvu'ku©udkvnf;aumif; Zmwdó&ÓPfjzifh odjrifí oHa0\*ÓPf jzpfyGm;cJh\/ ,if;oHa0\*ÓPfu awrdrif;om;tm; awmxGufí &aoh&[ef;w&m;rsm;udk yGm;rsm; tm;xkwf&ef tBuD;rm;qkH;aom wGef;tm;udk ay;cJh\/ wpfzef uóybk&m;&Sif omoemawmfwGif;u "ru® kdt"rç® 0ed ,u kdt0ed , þopYkd onjfzi hfjii;fcvHk su f omoemawmuf kdzsuqf ;DcahJ om uyvd &[e;f

\ taMumif;t&mudk Mum;em&aom w&m;emy&dowfwdkYonfvnf; uydv&[ef;\ twdwf tyg,

'ku©ç ypöKyÜef tyg,'ku©ç tem\*wf tyg,'ku©wdkYudk qifjcifí oHa0\*ÓPfrsm; jzpfyGm;cJhMu\/ r[m-

Zaem oH0da\*¾g a[mwd avmr[|Zmawm/ ("r®y't|uxm-2-330/) þodkYvQif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ bm0empdwfonf rdrd½IyGm;aeaom orxtm½kH odkYr[kwf 0dyóemtm½kH\ oabmrSefudk xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; vif;vif;xifxif odjrifrI ynmvkHYvya,m\*\ EkHYonf\ tjzpf tm;enf;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç udavomtylwdkYrS Nidrf;at;jcif; Oyorokcudk r&&Sdjcif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; bm0emvkyfief;&yfü om,mzG,f t&omrS uif;aeaomtcg þ &Spfyg;ukefaom oHa0\*0w¬KwdkYudk qifjcifjcif;jzifh pdwfudk xdwfvefYap&\/ xdkodkY xdwfveYfapaomf pdwf onf bm0emvkyfief;&yfü &Tifvef; wuf<uvmrnf jzpfayonf/ wpfzef &wemokH;yg;wdkY\ \*kPfudk trSwf&jcif;jzifhvnf; pdwfudk Munfvifap&rnf/ þodkY usifhcJhaomf bm0empdwfudk wuf<u &Tifvef; apoifh&mtcgü tjym;tm;jzifh &Tifvef;apjcif;&Sdol rnfayonf/

7/ or®my0wåó tZÑKayu©ewm = tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm jzpfaeaom bm0empdwfudk toifh tm;jzifh vspfvsL½Ijcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---tMuiftcgü bm0emvkyfief;&yfü pdwfwGefYwdkqkwfepfrI pdwfysHUvGifhrIrsm; uif;ojzifh tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí ½IyGm;aeaom orxvrf;aMumif; y#dywfonf or®my#dywf trnf&onfh razmufrjyef rSefuefaom tusifhy#dywf jzpfae\/ xdkor®my#dywf usifhpOfudk tpGJjyKí bm0empdwf on f ----

u/ ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆw&m;\ toif;tyif; jzpfMuukefaom yó'¨d orm"d Oayu©m oarÁmZÑif w&m;wdkY\ vGefuJrI r&Sdjcif;aMumifh bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYqkwfrIvnf; r&Sd/

c/ pdwfysHUvGifhrI O'¨pö\ toif;tyif; jzpfMuukefaom "r®0dp, 0D&d, yDwd oarÁmZÑif w&m;wdkY\ vGefuJrI r&Sdjcif;aMumifh ysHUvGifhrIvnf; r&Sd/

\*/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; vif;vif;xifxif odjrifaeaom ynmvkHYv ya,m\*\ jynhfpkHjcif;aMumifh udavomwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI Oyorokc csrf;omudk &&Sdjcif;jzifhvnf; tmemygebm0emvkyfief;&yfü om,mrI r&Sdonfum; r[kwf? om,mrIvnf; &Sdae\? om,m rIvnf; ruif;ay/

C/ tmemyge bm0emvkyfief;&yfü pdwf wGefYwdk qkwfepfrI r&Sdjcif;aMumifh bm0empdwfudk csD;ajr§muf ay;jcif; (= y\*¾[) vkyfief;udpöüvnf; aMumifhMuAsmyg& jyKjcif;odkY ra&muf&Sdawmhay/ tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhoGm;rI r&Sdjcif;aMumifh bm0empdwfudk EdSyfuGyf jcif; (= ed\*¾[) vkyfief;udpöüvnf; aMumifhMuAsmyg& jyKjcif;odkY ra&muf&Sdawmhay/ tmemyge bm0emvkyfief;&yfü om,mrI &Sdaejcif;aMumifh bm0empdwfudk &Tifvef;wuf<uapjcif; (= orÜ[H oe) vkyfief;udpöü aMumifhMuAsmyg& jyKjcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf&Sdawmhay/ tmemygebm0em vkyfief;&yfü pdwf wGefYwdk qkwfepfrI r&Sdjcif;ç tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhoGm;rI r&Sdjcif;aMumifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf[laom bm0emtm½kHay:ü tnDtrQjzpfaeaomç tmem ygebm0emvyk if e;f&yüf om,mr I &adS ejci;faMumi hfuad vomtyul kdNird ;fat;apwwaf om tmem yge y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü pdwfwnfNidrfrI orm"dwnf;[laom orxvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY oGm;ae aom bm0empdwf jzpfae\/ wpef n;ftm;jzi hf q&kd aom f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd [f al om bm0emtm½aHk y:ü bm0empwd of nf tnDtrQ jzpfaejcif;aMumifh bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYqkwfrIr&Sdaom ysHUvGifhrIvnf; r&Sdaompdwf jzpfae\/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü pdwfNidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaerI orxvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY aumif;rGef rSefuefpGm oGm;aejcif;wnf;[laom aumif;rGef rSefuefonhf or®my#dywf usifh0wfvkyfief;aMumifh bm0emvkyfief;&yfü om,mzG,f t&omESifhwuG jzpfaom pdwf jzpfae\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü tmZmenf jrif; aumif;rsm;udk ,SOfuxm;aom &xm;ü tnDtrQ uae oGm;ae jzpfaeaom tmZmenfjrif;wdkY tay:ü &xm;xdef;onf vGefaomjrif;\ BudK;udk qGJxm;&jcif;ç aemufusaom jrif;udk Budrfjzifh wdkYay;&jcif; [laom aMumifhMuAsmyg&odkY ra&mufawmhouJhodkY tvm;wlyif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf bm0em pdwfudk csD;ajr§mufay;&jcif; = pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;&jcif; = y\*¾[vkyfief;ç pdwf"mwfudk EdSyfuGyfay; &jcif; = ed\*¾[vkyfief;ç pdwf"mwfudk aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh &Tifvef;wuf<uap&jcif; = orÜ[Hoe vkyfief;[laom þokH;rsKd;ukefaom vkyfief;&yfwdkYü aMumifhMuAsmyg& jyKjcif;odkY ra&muf&awmhay/ þ y\*¾[ ed\*¾[ orÜ[Hoe vkyfief;&yf okH;rsKd;wdkYü aMumifhMuAsmyg&odkY ra&mufjcif; aMumifhMuAsmyg& [l aom qefYusifbufudk vTrf;rdk;í vspfvsL½Ijcif;ç tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk tnD trQ aumif;pGm xm;jcif;udk vspfvsL½Ioifh&mtcgü bm0empdwfudk toifhtm;jzifh vspfvsL½Ijcif; &Sdol jzpfonf[k qdktyfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-131/ 'D-|-2-384/ oH-|-3-200/ r[m#D-1-159/ oH-#D-2-440/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- tmemygeówd orm"dydkif;udk a&;om;aomtydkif; jzpfojzifh tmemygetaMumif; udk OD;wnfí ajymqdkaejcif;om jzpfonf/ useforx 0dyóem vkyfief;&yfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/»

8/ torm[dwyk\*¾v y&d0ZÆewm = orm"dr&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; --- aeu©r®y#dy'g trnf&aom psmef&aMumif;jzpfaom usifh0wfy#dywfvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY rwuf a&mufzl; roGm;zl;Muukefaomç Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom wpfckckaom orm"drQ r&SdMuukef aomç Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom wpfckckaom orm"dodkY rqdkufa&mufMuukefaom wpfyg; ru rsm;jym;vSukefaom udpöwdkYü vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfvsuf&SdMuukefaomç txl;txl; tjym;jym; aom tm½kHü ypfvTwfxm;tyfaompdwf ysHUvGihfaompdwf &SdMuukefaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk a0;pGm a&SmifMuOf jcif;onf wnfMunfaompdwf"mwf r&Sdaom (= orm"d r&Sdaom) yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol rnf\/

(0dok'¨d-1-131/ 'D-|-2-384/ oH-|-3-200/ r[m#D-1-159/) 9/ orm[dwyk\*¾vao0ewm = orm"d&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---aeur© y® #yd 'g trn&f aom psme&f aMumi;f usi0hf wyf #yd wvf r;faMumi;fay:o Ykdwuaf &muzf ;l omG ; zl; usifhzl;ukefaomç Oypm&psmeform"djzifhaomfvnf;aumif; tyÜempsmeform"djzifhaomfvnf;aumif; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom Oypm&bm0em tyÜembm0emtm½kHü aumif;pGm xm;tyfaompdwf = aumi;fpmG wnMfunaf om pwd [f al om orm"&d adS om y\*k Kd¾vwf uYkd kdr0DS qJ n;fuyjfci;f te;Do YkdcsO;fuyjfci;f onf orm"d&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdol rnfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-131/ 'D-|-2-384/ oH-|-3-200/)

10/ psme0darmu©ypöa0u©Pwm = yxrpsmef tp&Sdukefaom 0darmu©wdkYudk toD;toD; ouf0ifí

qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

yxrpsmefpaom psmefw&m;wdkYonf qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufjcif; &Sdonf

\ tjzpfpaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh xdkyxrpsmef ponfwdkYonfyifvQif 0darmu©vnf; trnf

&ukef\/ xdkpsmef0darmu©wdkYudk ----

1/ þodkY yGm;rsm;&\?

2/ þodkY 0ifpm;&\?

3/ þodkY aqmufwnf t"d|mef&\?

4/ þodkY psmefrS x&\? 5/ þodkY npfEGrf;\?

6/ þodkY jzLpif\ ---þodkY toD;toD; ouf0ifí qifjcifjcif;onf psmef0darmu©wdkYudk toD;toD; ouf0ifí qifjcif

jcif; &Sdonf rnf\/ (r[m#D-1-158/)

11/ w'"drkwåwm = xdk orm"doarÁmZÑifü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifol ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdol

jzpfjcif; ----

avsmi;f xikd f &y f omG ; av;yg;aom £&,d myxk wf üYkd orm"ud kdjzpaf pjci;ftusK;dimS omvQi f orm"d

udk tav;\*½kjyKonf\tjzpfç orm"dodkY ñGwfonf\tjzpfç orm"dodkY udkif;onf\tjzpfç orm"dodkY ½idI ;fon\f tjzpçf ñwG ,f rd ;faom pwd "f mw&f odS \l tjzpof n f xokd rm"od armÁ ZÑiwf &m;u kdjzpaf pjci;fü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifoljzpfonf rnf\/ psmeform"dudk jzpfapjcif;ü tvsOfrpJ tm;xkwfonf rnf\/ þ qdktyfcJhNyD;aom orm"doarÁmZÑifw&m; jzpfaMumif;t\*Fg&yf wpfq,hfwpfyg;twdkif; usifhaom a,m\*g

0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü þorm"doarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ þodkY jzpfay:vmaom orm"doarÁmZÑifw&m;onf t&[wår\*faMumifh (0g) t&[wår\*f &aom tcg rkcstm;jzifh orm"djyefYajymjcif;odkY tjynfhtpkH a&muf&Sd&um; ,if; t&[wår\*fonf bm0em vkyfief;&yf\ jynhfpkHaMumif;w&m; jzpfoGm;&ayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-132/ 'D-|-2-384/ oH-|-3-200/)

### txl;owdjyK&rnhf tcsufwpf&yf

ygVdawmf (oH-3-92/)ü tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom orxedrdwf tAs\*¾edrdwfü enf;rSef vrf;rSef ESvkH;oGif;rI = a,medaom reodum&udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfygu orm"doarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmEdkifaMumif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcsufrsm; vm&Sd\/ txufwGif &Sif;jyxm;onhftwdkif; t|uxmrsm;üvnf; orm"doarÁmZÑifjzpfaMumif; w&m;rsm;

vm&Sd\/ ,if;orm"doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;rsm;twdkif; usifhygu orm"doarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmEdkifaMumif;rsm;udkvnf; zGifhqdkxm;vsuf&Sd\/

,if;ygVdawmf t|uxm tqdktrdefYwdkYt& toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf edAÁmefudk tvdk &SdcJhygrl orm"doarÁmZÑifw&m; xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmatmif BudK;yrf;&awmhrnf jzpfayonf? orm"doarÁm ZÑif t0iftyg jzpfonhf aAmZÑifckepfyg; pkHnDygrSç or®morm"dr\*¾if t0iftyg jzpfonhf r\*¾if&Spfyg; pkHnDygrS toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKí &Edkifrnf jzpfayonf/ tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf orm"dxlaxmifrIudk pufqkyf&GH&Smvsuf orm"dxlaxmifzdkY rvdkyg[k tpGJoefaeygvQif toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmef0,f orm"dcsKdUwJhaeojzifh aAmZÑifajcmufyg; r\*¾ifckepfyg; &Sdaumif;&Sdaernf jzpfayonf/ aAmZÑifckepfyg; r\*¾if&Spfyg;um; rjynhfpkHEdkifawmhay/ orm"rd ygaom aAmZÑiaf jcmuyf g; r\*i¾ cf ek pyf g;jzi hf eAd mÁ eof Ykd omG ;í a&muEf ikd f ra&muEf ikd uf ukd m; toif a,m\* D oal wmaf umi;f tav;teuxf m;um pO;fpm;&awmrh n f jzpaf yon/f eAd mÁ euf kdtv&kd cdS vhJ Qiuf m; bk&m;&SifESifh bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;udk ry,frdzdkY&ef txl;\*½kjyK&rnf jzpfayonf/

### Oayu©moarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;

yÍö "r®m Oayu©moarÁmZÑ\*Fó OyÜg'g, oH0wåEÅd owårZÑwåwm? ocFg&rZÑwåwm? owåocFg&auvm,eyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆewm? owåocFg&rZÑwåyk\*¾vao0ewm? w'"drkwåwmwd/

(0dok'¨d-1-131/ 'D-|-2-384/ r-|-1-302/ oH-|-3-200/)

1/ owå0gwdkY tay:0,f tv,ftvwfü wnfaomoabm&Sdol jzpfjcif; = owå0gwdkYü vspfvsL

½Iwwfol jzpfjcif;ç

2/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:0,f tv,ftvwfü wnfaomoabm&Sdol jzpfjcif; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYü vspfvsL½Iwwfoljzpfjcif;ç

3/ owå0g ocFg&wdkYudk rufarmwwfaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

4/ owå0g ocFg&wdkYü vspfvsL½Iwwfaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç

5/ xdk Oayu©moarÁmZÑifü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifol jzpfjcif; ---þw&m;ig;yg;wdkYonf Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;\ xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm&ef taMumif;w&m;wdkY

jzpfMuukef\/

1/ owårZÑwåwm = owå0gwdkYtay:0,f tv,ftvwfü wnfaom oabm&Sdol jzpfjcif; = owå0gwdkYü vspfvsL½Iwwfol jzpfjcif;ç

(u) ur®óuwm ypöa0u©P = uHomvQif rdrd\ udk,fydkifOpöm&Sdonf\tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif; ----

]]oifonf rdrd\ uHaMumifh þvlUb0odkY a&muf&Sdvmí rdrd\yifvQif uHaMumifh aemufwrvGef b0odkY oGm;&vwåHU/ þyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; rdrd\yifvQif uHaMumifh (= olUuHaMumifhyif) þvlUb0odkY a&mu&f vdS mí rrd \d yivf Qi f uaH Mumi hf (= oUluaH Mumiyhf i)f aemuwf rveG bf 0o Ykd omG ;&vwUHå/ oiof nf tb,fyk\*¾dKvfudk jrwfEdk;aeoenf;}} ---þodkY uHomvQif rdrdudk,fydkif Opöm&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

(c) edówåypöa0u©P = owår[kwfonf\ tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif; ----

]]y&rw¬teufoabmtm;jzifh owå0gonfyifvQif r&Sday/ (½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m; tpktykH oufoufomvQif &Sdonf[k qdkvdkayonf/) xdkoifonf tb,foludk jrwfEdk;aeoenf;}} ---þovYkd Qi f owrå [wk of n\f tjzpuf kd= twrå S qwd of Ok ;fon\f tjzpuf kdqijfcijfci;fjzivhf n;faumi;f þESpfyg;ukefaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh owå0gwdkYü vspfvsL½Iwwfol\ tjzpfudk jzpfap

Edkif\/ ( 'D-|-2-384/ r-|-1-302-303/)

2/ ocFg&rZÑwåwm = ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:0,f tv,ftvwfü wnfaom oabm&Sdol jzpfjcif; ocFg&w&m;wdkYü vspfvsL½Iol jzpfjcif; ----

(u) tomrdubm0ypöa0u©P = ydkif&Sifr[kwfonf\ tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif; ---þouFef;onf okH;pGJ&if; wjznf;jznf; tpOftwdkif; ta&miftqif; azmufjyef ajymif;vJonf\

tjzpfodkYvnf;aumif;ç a[mif;EGrf;onf\ tjzpfodkYvnf;aumif; uyfa&mufí wjznf;jznf; ajcokwf t0wfjzpfí aemufqkH; awmifa0S;pGef;jzifh uavmfí pGefYypfxdkufaom oabm&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU/ xdk ouFef;\um; ydkif&Sifonf tu,fí jzpfjim; &Sdjim;tHh? þodkY jzpfcJh &SdcJhaomf xdkouFef;tm; þodkY ysufpD;jcif;iSm odkYr[kwf ysufpD;cGifhudk ray;av&m/ þodkYvQif ydkif&Sifr[kwfonf\ tjzpfudk qifjcif jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

(c) wm0umvud wmypaö 0uP© = tcukd tf werYf Qom wnjfci;foabm&odS n\f tjzpuf kdqijfcijfci;f þouFef;um; t&SnfrcdkifcHh? xdkokH;aqmif&mumv tcdkuftwefYrQom wnfjcif;oabm&Sd\[k tcdkuftwefYrQom wnfjcif;oabm&Sdonhf wm0umvdu\ tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; -- þEpS rf sK;duek af om taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumiyhf ivf Qi f ocgF&w&m;wüYkd vspvf sL½wI wof \l tjzpf

udk jzpfapEdkif\/ «oydwfpaom tokH;taqmif y&du©&mwdkYüvnf; enf;wlrSwfyg/ þü tokH;taqmif y&du©&mypönf; t&yf&yfudk ocFg&[k qdkvdkonf[kvnf; rSwfyg/»

('D-|-2-385/ r-|-1-303/ oH-|-3-200-201/)

txl;ojzifh &m\*onf Oayu©m\ qefYusifbufwnf;/ xdkaMumifh &m\*xlajymaom yk\*¾dKvftzdkY Oayu©moarÁmZÑifudk &m\*rS pifMu,faMumif;vrf; = 0dok'¨dr\*¾[lí qdktyfayonf/ (oH-#D-2-440/)

3/ owå ocFg& auvm,eyk\*¾v y&d0ZÆewm = owå0gocFg&wdkYudk rufarmwwfaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ----

(u) owåauvm,e = owå0gudkjrwfEdk;ol ---a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf vl0wfaMumifjzpfvQifvnf; om;o®D;tp&SdolwdkYudk ighom; igho®D;[k ighOpömjyKí jrwfEdk;\/ &[ef;jzpfvQifvnf; rdrd\ teD;aewynhf wlaomOyZÑm,f&Sdaom oDwif;okH;azmf tp&SdolwdkYudk ighwynhf ighrdwfaqG ponfjyKvkyfí jrwfEdk;\/ rdrd\ vufjzifhom xdk teD;aewynhfç wlaom OyZÑm,f&Sdaom oDwif;okH;azmf polwdkY\ qHyifudk &dwfjzwfrIç ouFef;udk zGyfavQmfrIç ouFef; qdk;rIç oydwfzkwfrI tp&Sdaom trIudpöwdkYudk jyKvkyfay;\? wpfrk[kwfrQ wpfcPrQvnf; rjrifvwf aomf - ]]þrnfaom omraPonf tb,frSmenf;? þrnfaom &[ef;onf tb,frSmenf;}} - [k wkefvIyfaom om;orifonfuJhodkY þrS þrSvnf; Munfh½I &SmazG\/ tjcm;olwpfa,mufu -]]xdkrnf aom omraPu kd orYkd [wk f xrkd naf om &[e;fi,uf kd apvwT yf guek }f} - [ k awmi;fyetf yyf gaomvf n;f ]]igwdkYonfvnf; rdrd\ tvkyfudpöudkyif rjyK&ufapygukef rcdkif;&ufygukef? t&SifwdkYonf xdkomraP udk odkYr[kwf xdk&[ef;i,fudk ac:í yifyef;apukefMurSmvm;}} - [k ajymqdkí ray;ay? rapvTwfay/ þyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;onf owå0gudk cspfjrwfEdk;ol rnf\/

(c) ocFg&auvm,e = ocFg&udk cspfjrwfEdk;ol --yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onfum; ouFef; oydwf cGuf awmifa0S; tp&Sdaom ypönf;0w¬KwdkYudk ighOpömjyKí jrwfEdk;\? tjcm;oltm; vufjzifh okH;oyfjcif;iSmvnf; okH;oyfcGifhudkvnf; ray;ay? wm0umvdu tcdkuftwefY wpfcPrQ awmif;&rf;tyf iSm;&rf;tyfonf jzpfygvsuf ]]igwdkYaomfrSvnf; þypönf;udk jrwfEdk;ukefonf jzpfí rokH;pGJ&ufygukef? oifwdkYtm; tb,frSmvQif ay;EdkifygukeftHhenf;}}[k ajymqdk\/ þyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;onf ocFg&udk jrwfEdk;ol rnf\/ xdk owå0gudk jrwfEdk;ol ocFg&udk jrwfEdk;ol rufarm wwfoludk a0;pGm a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol oEÅmefü Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmEdkif\/

('D-|-2-385/ oH-|-3-201/)

4/ owåocFg&rZÑwåyk\*¾vao0ewm = owå0g ocFg&wdkYü vspfvsL½Iwwfaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0J qnf; uyfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; ---

yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf ESpfrsKd;vnf;jzpfukefaom xdk owå0g ocFg&[laom 0w¬KwdkYü tv,ftvwfü

wnfaom oabm&Sd\? vspfvsL½Iwwf = O'godefrlwwf\? þyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;onf owå0g ocFg&wdkY tay: 0,f tv,ftvwfü wnfaomoabm&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g ocFg&wdkYü vspfvsL½Iwwfaom yk\*¾dKvf rnf\? xdk owå0g ocFg&wdkYü vspfvsL½Iwwf = O'godefrlwwfaom yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;udk rSD0Jqnf;uyfaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmEdkif\/

('D-|-2-385/ oH-|-3-201/) 5/ w'"drkwåwm = xdkOayu©moarÁmZÑifü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifol jzpfjcif; --avsmif; xdkif &yf oGm; av;yg;aom £&d,mykxfwdkYü xdkOayu©moarÁmZÑifudk jzpfay:apjcif; tusKd;iSm ESvkH;oGif; ñGwf,drf;udkif;½Idif;aom pdwf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; Oayu©moarÁmZÑif w&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfvmEdkif\/ þodkY jzpfay:vmaom Oayu©moarÁmZÑifw&m;onf t&[wår\*f aMumifh wpfenf; t&[wår\*fqdkufaomtcg bm0emyg&dyl&d = bm0emjynhfpkHaMumif;w&m; xif&Sm; jzpfoGm;ayonf/ ('D-|-2-385/ oH-|-3-201/) þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh þyó'¨doarÁmZÑif orm"doarÁmZÑif Oayu©moarÁmZÑif w&m;wdkYudk xif&Sm;jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf yó'¨doarÁmZÑif orm"doarÁmZÑif Oayu©m oarmÁ ZÑi f w&m;o;Hkyg;wuYkd kd ymG ;apon f rn\f / þqtkd ycf NhJy;Dontfh wikd ;f þaAmZÑiwf &m;o;Hkyg;wuYkd kd jzpfapjcif; yGm;apjcif;jzifh pdwfudk EdSyfuGyfoifh&mtcgü pdwfudk EdSyfuGyfay;&\/ (0dok'¨d-1-131/) þwiG af &UGum; tyeÜ maumovw’ &m; (10)yg;wwYkd iG f trwS f (5) jzpof n fh ]]pwd uf kd EySd uf yG of i&hf m tcgü pdwfudk EdSyfuGyfjcif;}} tpDt&ifESifh ywfoufí zGifhqdka&;om;csufrsm;yif jzpfayonf/ ,ckwpfzef <uif;usefaeao;aom tyÜemaumov’w&m;rsm;udk qufvufí a&;om;azmfjytyfygonf/

6/ ,o®d H ora, pdwåH orÜ[HodwAÁH? wo®d H ora, pdwåH orÜ[Haowd = pdwfudk &Tifvef;apoifh&m tcgü pdwfudk &Tifvef;apjcif; ---

þ trSwf (6) tyÜemaumov’w&m;udk orm"doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif; w&m; (11)yg;wdkYwGif trSwf (6) jzpfonhf - ora, orÜ[Hoewm = &Tifvef;apoifh&mtcgü bm0empdwfudk aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh &Tifvef;apjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; - [laom t\*Fg&yfü zGifhqdka&;om;cJhonhftwdkif; rSwfygav/

7/ ,o®d H ora, pdwåH tZÑKayu©dwAÁH? wo®d H ora, pdwåH tZÑKayu©wd = pdwfudk vspfvsL½Ioifh&m tcgü pdwfudk vspfvsL½Ijcif; ---

þ trSwf (7) tyÜemaumov’w&m;udk orm"doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif; w&m; (11)yg;wdkYwGif trSwf (7) jzpfonhf or®my0wåó tZÑKayu©ewm = tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm jzpfaeaom bm0empdwf udk toifhtm;jzifh vspfvsL½Ijcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;[laom t\*Fg&yfü zGifhqdka&;om;cJhonhftwdkif; rSwfom; ygav/

8/ torm[dwyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆewm = orm"d r&Sdaom orm"duif;aom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;ç

9/ orm[dwyk\*¾vao0ewm = orm"d&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;ç

10/ w'"drkwåwm = xdktyÜempsmef orm"dodkY ESvkH;oGif; ñGwf,drf; udkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdjcif; -- þtyÜemaumov’w&m;okH;yg;wdkYudk orm"doarÁmZÑifjzpfaMumif; w&m; (11)yg;wdkYwGif trSwf

(8-9-11) jzpfMuonhf --torm[dwyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆewm = orm"d r&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç orm[dwyk\*¾vao0ewm = orm"d&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk rSD0Jjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif;ç w'"rd wk wå m = x kdorm"od armÁ ZÑiüf ppJG jJGrjJr Jou0f iof lñwG uf ikd ;f½iId ;faom pwd "f mw&f odS ljzpjfci;f

[laom taMumif;t\*Fg&yfwdkYü zGifhqdka&;om;cJhonhftwdkif; rSwfom;ygav/ þ zGifhqdka&;om; tyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf q,frsKd;aom þtyÜemaumov’w&m;udk NyD;pD; jynhfpkH ap&m\/

### &&SdEdkifaom tusKd;w&m;

toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf rdrd&&Sdxm;tyfNyD;aom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü þ zGifhqdka&;om;tyfcJhNyD;aom enf;vrf;twdkif; þ tyÜemaumov’w&m;udk NyD;pD; jynhfpkHapEdkifcJhonf &Sdaomf toif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f tyÜempsmefonf rcRwf{uef aumif;rGefpGm jzpfay: vmwwfay\/

þodkYusifhaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; xdktyÜempsmefonf tu,fí rjzpfEdkifcJhjim;tHh - xdkodkY rjzpaf o;aomvf n;f ynm&odS al wmaf umi;fon f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;f vvYHk ya,m\*u kd ry,pf eG aYf v&m? ravQmhcsav&m? BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjrJ tm;xkwf&monfomwnf;/ aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; or®m0g,mr trnf&onfh vkHYv0D&d,udk avQmhcsí

tenf;i,fvnf;jzpfaom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwf rnfonfudk owå0gwpfOD; wpfa,mufonf &&SdEdkifav

&m\[laom þtaMumif;t&m XmersKd;onf r&SdonfomvQifwnf;/

xakd Mumi hf bm0empwd \f bm0emtm½rHk S weG qYf wk jfci;f ysUHviG jhfci;f ponwf \Ykd tjzpjfzi hf jzpaf om

tjci;ft&mu kdaumi;fpmG ÓPyf nmjzi hfp;lpr;fí ynm&odS al wmaf umi;fon f 0&D ,d \ orm"Ed iS hfrQaom udpö &Sdonf\ tjzpfudkomvQif tzefwvJvJ ,SOfap&m\/ tenf;i,frQvnf; bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYqkwfaom tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdoGm;aom pdwfudk £a`E´ aAmZÑifwdkY\ rQwonf\tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sd&eftvdkYiSm csD;yifhay;&monfomvQifuwnf;? pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;&monfomvQifuwnf;/ tvGeftm;xkwfvGef;aom 0D&d, vGefuJaeaom pdwfudkvnf; wm;jrpfí 0D&d,ESifh orm"d nDrQrIudkomvQif jzpfap&m\/

0wfyef; 0wfrIefüvnf;aumif;ç Mum&Guftjyifüvnf;aumif;ç yifhulrQifüvnf;aumif;ç avSü vnf;aumif;ç qDusnfüvnf;aumif; ysm;tp&Sdaom owå0gwdkY\ jzpfaom tjcif;t&mudk a&S;a&S; t|uxmrsm;ü Oyrmtjzpf aumif;pGm zGifhqdkxm;onhftwdkif; bm0empdwfudk bm0emtm½kHrS wGefY qkwfonf\tjzpf ysHUvGifhonf\ tjzpfwdkYrS tcsif;cyfodrf; bm0empdwfudk vGwfajrmufapí 0D&d,ESifh orm"dudk nDrQrI&Sdatmif ,SOfapjcif;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfodkY a&S;½SL bm0empdwfudk pdkif;ESif;&m\ NyD;pD;ap&m\/ (0dok'¨d-1-132/)

### edrdwåmbdrkcy#dyg'e

tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfodkY a&S;½SL bm0empdwfudk pdkif;ESifyg/ txuyf g pum;&yüf þqvkd wUHåonuf m; Oyrm Oyar,s teuof abmu kdxi&f mS ;pmG jyaMumi;f

jzpfaom pum;tpOfwnf;/ xif&Sm;aptHh --- ÓPfjzifh rqkH;jzwfEdkifaom ruRrf;usif rvdr®maom ysm;aumifonf þrnfaom opfyifü yef;onf yGifhvwfNyD[k odí xufjrufvsifjrefaom t[kefjzifh wpf[kefxdk; ysHoef;ajy;oGm;vwfaomf xdktyGifh&Sdaom opfyifudk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufoGm;í aemuf aMumif;odkY wpfzefjyefvm&jyefaomf yef;&ufonf ukefNyD;rS qdkufa&mufvm\/ (yef;&uf [lonf yef; 0wf&nfwnf;/)

ÓPfjzifh EdIif;csdef rqkH;jzwfEdkifaom ruRrf;usif rvdr®maom tjcm;ysm;wpfaumifonfvnf; þrnfaom opfyifü yef;onf yGifhvwfonf[k odí tvGefav;auG; EkHYaES;aom t[kefjzifh ysHoef; oGm;avaomf yef;&ufonf ukefNyD;rSomvQif qdkufa&mufvm&jyef\/

ÓPfjzifh EIdif;csdefaom qkH;jzwfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom uRrf;usifvdr®maom ysm;aumifonfum; þrnfaom opfyifü yef;onf yGifhvwfNyD[kodí rjrefvGef; raES;vGef;aom t[kefjzifh ysHoef;oGm; vwfaomf csrf;csrf;omomjzifh yef;yGifh&m yef;awm tpktykHodkY aumif;pGm qdkufa&mufí tvdk&Sdwdkif; ye;f&u f ye;f0w&f nuf kd ,íl ysm;&nuf kd Ny;Dp;Djynpfh aHk tmi f jyKvyk íf ysm;&n\f t&omu kd cpH m;&ouohJ Ykd vnf;aumif;ç

wpfzef cGJpdwfukowwfaom cGJpdwfq&m0ef\ wynhfwdkYonf a&cGufü xnfhxm;tyfaom Mum

&Gufü "m;i,fjzifh vSD;azmufjcif;twwf cGJpdwfjcif;twwfudk oif,lvwfukefaomf wpfa,mufaom ÓPfjzifh rEIdif;csdef rqkH;jzwfEdkifaom ruRrf;usif rvdr®maom wynhfonf cyfjrefjref vsifaomt[kef jzifh "m;i,fudk Mum&Gufay:odkY csvwfaomf usapvwfaomf Mum&Gufudk ESpfjcrf;rlvnf; jzwfrd&ufom; jzpfoGm;wwf\/ "m;i,fudk a&xJürlvnf; epfoGm;apwwf\/

ÓPfjzifh rEIdif;csdef rqkH;jzwfEdkifaom ruRrf;usif rvdr®maom tjcm;wynhfwpfOD;onfvnf;

Mum&Gufudk ESpfjcrf; jzwfrdjcif; "m;i,f\ Mum&Gufudk azmufí a&xJü epfoGm;jcif;rS aMumufjcif;aMumifh

"m;i,fjzifh Mum&Gufudk wdkYxdjcif;iSmvnf; r0hHjzpfae\/

ÓPfjzifh EIdif;csdefqkH;jzwfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom uRrf;usifvdr®maom wynhfonfum; rjyif;vGef; rEkHYvGef;aom nDrQaom vkHYvya,m\* t[kefjzifh xdkMum&Gufü "m;i,f&mudk "m;i,fjzifh azmufcGJjcif;udk xif&Sm;jyí ukefpifaomtwwf qkH;cef;wdkif tNyD;wdkifatmifaom twwfynm &Sdonfjzpfí xdkodkY oabm&Sdukefaom cGJpdwfuko&rnhf t&mXmewdkYü aoG;aMumazmufjcif;paom trIudk jyKvkyfí vmbf vmbudk &&SdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç wpfzef tMuifolonf av;vH yrmP&Sdaom yifhulcsnfudk aqmifEdkiftHh? xdkolonf tojym av;axmiwf uYkd kd&ap[ k &iS bf &k iuf aMunmvwaf om f ÓPjfzi hfrEidI ;fcsed f rq;HkjzwEf ikd af om ruRr;fusif rvdr®maom a,mufsm;wpfOD;onf vsifjrefaom t[kefjzifh yifhulcsnfudk iifvwfaomf xdkxdkt&yfü yifhulcsnfonf jywfíomvQif oGm;\/

ÓPfjzifh rEdIif;csdef rqkH;jzwfEdkifaom ruRrf;usif rvdr®maom tjcm;a,mufsm;wpfOD;onfvnf; yifhulcsnf\ jywfoGm;rnfudk aMumufjcif;aMumifh vufjzifh yifhulcsnfudk wdkYxdjcif;iSmaomfvnf; r0hH jzpfae\/

ÓPfjzifh EdIif;csdefqkH;jzwfEdkifaom uRrf;usifvdr®maom a,mufsm;onfum; tprS pí tnDrQ jzpaf om vvYHk ya,m\*jzi hf wwk wf wH pcf ük yiuhf cl snuf kd &píf aqmi,f vl mon f &adS om f vmbvf mbukd

&&SdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç wpfzef ÓPfjzifh rEdIif;csdef rqkH;jzwfwwfaom ruRrf;usif rvdr®maom avSudk tkyfxdef;aom avSolBuD;onf avjyif;rkefwdkif;onf usa&mufvmonf jzpfygvsuf &Gufudk avjzifh jynhfapvsuf avS udk t&yfwpfyg;odkY ajy;oGm;ap\?

ÓPfjzifh rEdIif;csdef rqkH;jzwfwwfaom ruRrf;usif rvdr®maom avSudk tkyfxdef;aom tjcm; avSolBuD; wpfOD;onfvnf; jznf;nif;om,maom avonf vmaeonf jzpfygvsuf &Gufudk csxm; vsuf avSudk xdkt&yfüyifvQif xm;xm;\/

ÓPjfzi hfEiId ;fcsed qf ;Hkjzwwf waf om uRr;fusivf rd m® aom avuS kdtyk xf ed ;faom avoS Blu;Donuf m; jznf;nif;om,maom avonf vmvwfaomf &Gufukefudk avjzifh jynfhapí avjyif;rkefwdkif;onf usa&mufvmvwfaomf &Gufwpf0ufudkom jyKí csrf;omojzifh tvdk&Sd&m XmeodkY a&muf&SdouJhodkY vnf;aumif;ç

wpfzef tMuifyk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf cGufi,fponfjzifh xnfhxm;tyfaom cGufi,fponfü wnf

aom qDjzifh rzdwf rvQHaprlí odrfarGUaom tayguf&Sdaom qDusnfudk jynhfapjim;tHh? xdkolonf qkvmbfudk &apownf; - [lí q&morm;u wynhfwdkYtm; ajymqdkvwfaomf ÓPfjzifh rEIdif;csdef rqkH;jzwfwwfaom ruRrf;usif rvdr®maom qkvmbfudk rufarmaom wpfa,mufaomolonf vsif jrefaom t[kefjzifh jynhfapvwfaomf (= cyfjrefjref avmif;xnfhvwfaomf) qDudk ab;odkY zdwfap\/

ÓPfjzifh rEIdif;csdef rqkH;jzwfwwfaom ruRrf;usif rvdr®maom tjcm;wpfa,mufaomolonf qzD wd tf ohH nrf S aMumuaf omaMumi hf quD kd ord af rUGaom quD snaf wmu\f tayguxf oJ Ykd &&J 0J 0Hh hH &yG &f yG f avmif;xnfhjcif;iSmvnf; r0hHr&J jzpfae\/

ÓPfjzifh EdIif;csdef qkH;jzwfwwfaom uRrf;usifvdr®maom wynhfonfum; qDusnfawmuf\ tayguf0ESifh nDrQaom vkHYvya,m\*jzifh qDjzifh odrfarGUaom tayguf&Sdaom qDusnfudk jynhfaponf jzpfí qkvmbfudk &&SdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; --þOyrmrsm; twlyifvQif wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf tvGefMunfvif awmufy

aeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf cyfjrefjrefomvQif tyÜempsmefodkY a&muf aptHh[laom OD;wnfcsufjzifh tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv0D&d,udk jyKvkyfrdjim;tHh? xdk a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ pdwfonf vGefvGefuJuJ tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv 0D&d,&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh pdwfysHUvGifhrI O'¨pötzdkYtpkü usa&mufoGm;wwf\/ xdk&[ef;onf tyÜem psmefodkY a&muf&Sdjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif/

wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonf vGefvGefuJuJ tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwftyfaom

vkHYv0D&d,&Sdonf\ tjzpfü tjypfa'goudk odjrifí tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk jzpfNyD;&m ,cktcgü ]]ightm; tyÜempsmefjzifh tb,frltHhenf; = tb,ftusKd;&SdtHhenf;}}- [k ESvkH;ydkufí 0D&d,udk ,kwf avsmhap\/ xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ pdwfonf tvGefwGefYqkwfaom vkHYv0D&d,&Sdonf\ tjzpf aMumifh ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆ tzdkYtpkü usa&mufí oGm;wwf\/ xdk&[ef;onfvnf; tyÜempsmefodkY a&muf&Sdjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif/

tMuif a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonfum; bm0emvkyfief;cGifü pOf;i,frQvnf; wGefYqkwfaeaom

bm0empdwfudk wGefYqkwfonf\ tjzpfrS vGwfajrmufapvsufç wkefvIyfwuf<uvsuf rNidrfrouf ysHU vGifhaeaom bm0empdwfudk pdwfysHUvGifhjcif; (= O'¨pö) tzdkYtpkrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0D&d,ESifh orm"d nrD Qaom vvYHk ya,m\*jzi hf rweG rYf vyI af om bm0empwd uf kd tmemyge y#bd m\*erd wd of Ykd a&;S½jIzpaf p\/ xdk&[ef;awmfonf tyÜempsmefodkY rcRwf{uef a&muf&SdEdkif\/ xdkuJhodkY tyÜempsmefudk jzpfapEdkifaom pGrf;tif&Sdaom &[ef;awmfESifh wlolonfomvQif jzpfoifhay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-133-134/)

### 222

#### tmemygeedrdwfudk upm;oifhygovm;¿ wdk;yGm;apoifhygovm;¿

£arok pwåmvDom, ur®|maeok 'o uodPmae0 0a× wAÁmed/ (0dok'¨d-1-108/) þtxufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm pum;t& ur®|mef; (40)wdkYwGif uodkPf; (10)yg;wdkYudkomvQif

erd wd wf ;kdymG ;atmi f jyKvyk xf ukd af yon[f k rwS yf g/ tbnd mPpf aom tusK;dx;lrsm;u kd &Eikd af omaMumihf jzpfonf/ tmemygeur®|mef;ESifh ywfoufíum; þodkY rdefYrSmxm;awmfrl\/

awok [d tmemygeedrdwåH wm0 0 ×,awm 0gw&moda,0 0 ×wd? Moumaoe p y&dpädEéH/ £wd

om'De0wåm Moumaoe p y&dpdäEéwåm e 0a×wAHÁ/ (0dok'¨d-1-109/) ydpkyd@m'd0aoe Oy|[EÅrdÜ edrdwåH 0gwoCFmwoEdéó,EdÅ uwGm 0kwåH ]]0gw&moda,0 0×wD}}w/d Moumaoe y&dpädEéEÅd emodu\*¾rkcedrdwåm'd Moumaoe oy&dapä'H/ 0ga,muodP0×ae 0d, e {w¬ aumpd \*kaPm? au0vH 0gw0×ear0gwd tm[ ]]om'De0wåm}}wd/ (r[m#D-1-131/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ edrdwfudk rwdk;yGm;apoifhaom xdk ur®|mef;wdkYwGif tmemygeedrdwfudk wdk;yGm;apaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmftm; 0g\*Grf;pdkif aomuf½SL; Mu,f ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh xifvmonfvnf;jzpfaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfonf avtaygif; tpvk Qi f r&DS m&&dS um; w;kdymG ;apcahJ om f avtaygi;fpok mvQi f w;kdymG ;Eikd af v&mon/f EmS o;Dzsm; orYkd [wk f txuEf wI cf r;füomvQi fbm0empwd uf kdaumi;fpmG xm;&rn?f EmS o;Dzsm; orYkd [wk ftxuEf wI cf r;fwn;f [laom edrdwf\ twGif;bufodkYaomfvnf;aumif;ç tjyifbufodkYaomfvnf;aumif; tpOfavQmufí r½I&[k ESmoD;zsm; txufEIwfcrf;zsm;wnf;[laom wnf&mt&yfjzifhvnf; bm0emtvkyfpcef;udk ydkif; jcm; owfrSwfí xm;\/ 0ga,muodkPf;udk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfouJhodkY þtmemyge ur®|mef;ü edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfjcif;jzifh wpfpkHwpfckaom tusKd;aus;Zl; r&Sd? oufoufaom avtpktykH omvQif wdk;yGm;Edkif&um; tjypf&SdaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;wnf;

[laom 0ifoufav xGufoufav xd&mXmeüomvQif owdudk xm;í jzpfapí 0ifoufav xGuf ouaf v[al om tmemygeur|® me;fu kd ½yI mG ;&rn[f k wn&f mXmejzi hf yikd ;fjcm;owrf wS xf m;aomaMumihf vnf;aumif; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif rjyKvkyfoifhay = tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk rupm;oifhay/ (0dok'¨d-1-109/ r[m#D-1-131/) zk|zka|mumao ye owd H XaywGm bma0EÅaó0 bm0em orÜZÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-271/)

= 0ifoufav xGufoufav\ xdoGm;&m xdoGm;&m ESmoD;zsm; odkYr[kwf txufEIwfcrf;[laom t&yfü 0ifoufav xGufoufav[laom tm½kHü owdudkxm;í yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emonf NyD;pD;jynhfpkHEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-1-271/)

### 222

#### yXrZÑmeuxm

þwiG f 0od 'k rd¨ \* ¾ t|uxmwiG f azmjfyxm;aom yXrZÑmeuxm paom psmeyf ikd ;f tptD &irf sm;ukd

qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

þodkY zGifhqdktyfNyD;aom tjym;&Sdaom 0D&d,ESifh orm"dudk nDrQrI&Sdonf\tjzpfudk ,SOfaponf\

tprG ;fjzi hfbm0emvr;f½;kd vr;freS uf stwikd ;f omG ;vsu&f adS om bm0empwd uf kdtmemygey#bd m\*erd wd of Ykd a&S;½Ipdkif;ESifvsuf&Sdaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ,cktcgü tyÜempsmefonf jynhfpkHvwåHU jzpfay:vm vwUHå[ kajymqokd i hfajymqxkd ukd af om aZmw\Ykd tvnS thf Burd f0g&ü b0ipf wd tf pO fb0ipf wd tf ,Ouf kd jzwfawmufí tómo-yómo = 0ifoufav xGufoufav[k yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif; bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh bm0empdwfodkY uyfí xifvmaom uyfí wnfvmaom xdktmygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkyifvQif tm½jHkyKí raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd of n f jzpaf y:vm\/ xrkd aem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f (= tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk kd qifjcif qkH;jzwfaompdwf) rS aemufü av;Budrfrlvnf; jzpfukefaom ig;Budrfrlvnf; jzpfukefaom aZm woYkd n fapmMuuek \f / xakd v;Burd fig;Burd af om aZmwwYkd iG faemuqf ;Hkü wpcf ak omaZmon f½yl g0p&aZm jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-134/)

ynmEHkYaom rE´ynyk\*¾dKvf\ tpqkH;&tyfaom tm'dur®du psme0DxdykHpH

b ]] e ' r y O Ek a\*g ps }} b

000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000

b = b0if = b0ifraemtMunf"mwf = b0ü pdwftpOf jywfpJroGm;atmif b0\ taMumif; w&m;tjzpf aus;Zl;jyKay;aeaom pdwf?

e = b0\*pF ve = tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½oHk n f b0irf aemtMun"f mwüf xivf maomtcg vIyfoGm;aom b0if?

' = b0\*ykF ap'ä = tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½oHk n f b0irf aemtMun"f mwüf xivf maomtcg b0ifvIyfNyD;aemuf tm'dur®du psme0Dxd pdwftpOf jzpfawmhrnf jzpfí &yfoGm;aom b0if jywfoGm;aom b0if? r = raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; = b0ifraem'Gg& raemtMunf"mwfü xifvmaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf udk qifjcifaompdwf?

y = y&duH = tyÜempsmefaZm jzpfay:vmatmif jyKjyifay;wwfaom umrm0p&aZm? O = Oypm = tyÜempsmefaZm\ teD;üjzpfaom teD;tyg;ü usifvnfwwfaom umrm0p&aZm?

Ek = tEkvkH = tEkavmr = þ tyÜemaZm0Dxd rusrD tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí tmemygebm0emudk pD;jzef;aeaom aZm0DxdwdkYudk y&durf[k ac:\/ ,if; y&durfwdkYtm; vnf;aumif;ç txuftyÜempsmeftm;vnf;aumif; avsmfaom umrm0p&aZm?

a\*g= a\*gMwbk = umrm0p& tEG,fudk vTrf;rdk;ausmfvGefvsuf r[\*¾KwftEG,fudk yGm;apwwfaom

umrm0p&aZm?

ps = tyÜempsmefaZm? (½lyg0p&aZm)

ynmxufaom wdu©yn0g yk\*¾dKvf\ tpqkH;&tyfaom tm'dur®du psme0DxdykHpH b ]] e ' r O Ek a\*g ps }} b

000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000 000

tpqkH;&aom psme0Dxd jzpfykHum; ---- tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk pD;jzef;zefrsm;ojzifh psmef&

vkvwfí tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHonf b0if = raem'Gg&ü xifvmonf&Sdaomf b0\*Fpveç b0\*Fkyapä'ç raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç rE´ynyk\*¾dKvfü y&durfç Oypmç tEkvkHç a\*gMwbk-[k Oypm&orm"daZm av;Budrfç wdu©ynyk\*¾dKvfü Oypmç tEkvkHç a\*gMwbk[k okH;Budrf - xdkaemuf tyÜemorm"daZm wpfBudrf tuswGif 0DxdpOfjywfí b0ifjzpfxdkuforQ jzpfownf;/ (0Dxdvuf½dk;udk enf;rSD;xm;onf/ tcsKdUusrf; rsm;ü b0if[kom okH;í b0\*Fpve b0\*Fkyapä'[k rokH;ay/)

#### Oypm&orm"daZm

þpsme0DxdtwGif;ü y&durfç Oypmç tEkvkHç a\*gMwbk[laom aZmrsm;udk Oypm&orm"daZm[k ac:\/ psmef r\*f zdkvfwdkY\ teD; Oypmü jzpfaom aZmrsm;[k qdkvdkonf/ Oypm&psmefaZmrsm;[kvnf; ac:\/ av;Budrfajrmuf odkYr[kwf ig;BudrfajrmufaZmum; tyÜempsmefaZm jzpf\/

]]pdkufpdkufpl;pl;? txl;jrJjrH? ½Itm;oef? psmef[k ac:owwf}}[laom v,fwDq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ tqkH;trtwdkif; ,if;Oypm& tyÜempsmefwdkYonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom y#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk pdkufpdkufpl;pl; txl;jrJjrHpGm uyfí½IwwfaomaMumifh tm&r®PlyedZÑmepsmef[laom trnfudk &&SdMuayonf/ ,if; tm'dur®du yxrZÑme0Dxd twGif;&Sd pdwfwdkYwGif raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü pdwfapwoduf (12)vkH;&Sdí aZmtoD;toD;ü pdwfapwoduf (34)vkH;pD toD;toD; &SdMuayonf/ ,if;pdwfapwoduf emrwf &m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fyoHk n f emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f xi&f mS ;vwUHå/ ,i;f psmeaf Zmemrwf &m; (34)v;Hk wdkYwGif 0dwuf+0dpm&+yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*Fgig;yg;wdkYvnf; yg0ifvsufyif&Sdonf[k rSwfom;xm;yg/ ,if; 0dwuf 0dpm& ponhf w&m;wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDudk psmeft\*Fg[lí ac:qdkNyD;vQif ,if; psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;wdkY\ taygif;udk psmef[k ac:onf[kvnf; rSwfom;xm;ygOD;/ toifa,m\*D olawmfaumif;onf þtajccH &Sif;vif;csufudk oabmaygufygu txufwGif azmfjycJhaom 0dok'¨dr\*¾ t|uxmpum;ESifh atmufwGif qufvufazmfjyrnhf 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmpum;rsm;udk oabmayguf vG,fvdrhfrnf[k arQmfvifhygonf/

«rSwfcsuf ---- 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmwGifum; yx0DuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom psmefrsm;udk pHxm;í azmfjyxm;ygonf? þusrf;wGifum; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom psmefrsm;udk azmfjy xm;onf[k rSwfyg/» atmufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm pum;udk qufvufzwf½Iyg/ psmefaZmwdkY\ trnfrsm;

xakd v;Burd f ig;Burd af om aZmwwYkd iG f aemuqf ;Hkü jzpaf om wpcf ak om aZmon f ½yl g0p&psmeaf Zm

jzpf\/ <uif;ukefaom okH;Budrf av;Budrfukefaom aZmwdkYum; umrm0p& Oypm&psmefaZmwdkYwnf;/ 1/ ,if; umrm0p& Oypm&psmefaZmwdkYudk tyÜempsmefaZmudk jyKjyifay;wwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh y&duHwdkY[lívnf;aumif;ç

2/ &GmponfwdkY\ teD;jzpfaom t&yfudk &GmOypm NrdKUOypm[lí ac:qdktyfouJhodkY tvm;wlyif tyÜempsmefrS eD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh tyÜempsmef\ teD;tyg;ü usifvnfwwfonf\ tjzpf aMumifh OypmwdkY[lívnf;aumif;ç

3/ þ tm'dur®du tyÜempsme0DxdrS a&S;jzpfaom txl;xl;aom (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk qijfciwf waf om) tm0ZeÆ ;f &MdSuuek af om tx;lx;laom 0xD wd üYkd tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½Hk udk pD;jzef;aeaom y&duHwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;ç txufjzpfaom tyÜempsmefaZmtm;vnf;aumif; avsmfaomaMumifh tEkavmrwdkY[lívnf;aumif; ac:qdktyfukef\/ þ y&dur® Oypm& tEkavmr[k rSwftyfukefaom pdwfwdkYwGif tvkH;pkHwdkY\ aemufü jzpfaom

tMui f ww,d pwd f orYkd [wk f pwwk p¬ wd of n f &\dS ? xpkd wd uf ukd m; umrm0p&tE,G uf kdvrT ;fr;kd ausmvf eG f onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç r[\*¾KwftEG,fudk jzpfapwwf yGm;apwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh vnf;aumif; a\*gMwbk[lívnf; ac:qdktyf\/ xdkodkY oabm&Sdukefaom tqkH;aZm wpfckrS <uif;ukefaom okH;Budrf av;Budrfaom aZmwdkYonf

jyuawhaom umrm0p&pdwfwdkYxuf txl;tm;&Sdukefaom 0dwuf+0dpm&+yDwd+okc+pdawåu\*¾wm

&Sdukefaom umrm0p&pdwfwdkY jzpfMuukef\/ þ okH;yg;aompdwf av;yg;aompdwfwdkYwGif r,ltyfao;onfudk ,lí ,ltyfNyD;onfudk r,l

aom enf;jzifh (rE´yn yk\*¾dKvftwGuf) ----

1/ a&S;OD;pGmaom yxraZmpdwfonf y&dur® rnf\/

2/ 'kwd,aZmpdwfonf Oypm& rnf\/

3/ wwd,aZmpdwfonf tEkavmr rnf\/

4/ pwkw¬aZmpdwfonf a\*gMwbk rnf\/

5/ ig;Budrfajrmufaom aZmpdwfonfum; tyÜempsmefaZm\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpf\/

(wdu©yn yk\*¾dKvftwGuf) wpfenf;qdk&aomf ----

1/ a&S;OD;pGmaom yxraZmpdwfonf Oypm& rnf\/

2/ ESpfckajrmufaom 'kwd,aZmpdwfonf tEkavmr rnf\/

3/ okH;ckajrmufaom wwd,aZmpdwfonf a\*gMwbk rnf\/

4/ av;Budrfajrmufaom pwkw¬aZmpdwfonfum; tyÜempsmefaZm\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpf\/ xdkav;Budrfajrmufrlvnf; odkYr[kwf ig;Budrfajrmufrlvnf; rjrJaom ted,roabmtm;jzifh xtkd yeÜ mpsmeaf Zm\ jzpjfci;fuvkd n;f vsijfreaf om toxd ;l ÓPxf ;l&adS om cyd gÜbnd y\*k Kd¾vçf EUHkaE;Saom todxl; ÓPfxl;&Sdaom 'E¨mbdnyk\*¾dKvf\ tpGrf;jzifh rSwftyf\/ xdkig;BudrfajrmufrS aemufü q|aZm owåraZmonf tpGrf;t[kef ukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh

usouohJ Ykd,okd uohJ Ykdjzp\f / ig;Burd af jrmu f orYkd [wk f av;Burd af jrmuaf emuüf aZmrapmawmbh J b0if \ tvSnfh0g&onf qdkufa&mufvmay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-134/)

#### pdwåu©Pwpfcsufom

xdk tyÜempsmefaZmonfvnf; wpfckaom pdwåu©P&Sdonfomwnf;/ (tm'dur®du tpqkH; psme

0Dxdü psmefaZmwpfBudrfom us\[k qdkvdkayonf/) rSefayonf ----

1/ vufOD;&pjzpfaom r[\*¾Kwf tyÜempsmefaZmüvnf;aumif;ç

2/ avmuD tbdnmPfaZmwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç

3/ t&d,r\*¾ av;yg;wdkYüvnf;aumif;ç

4/ t&d,r\*f\ tjcm;rJhü jzpfaom t&d,zdkvfüvnf;aumif;ç

5/ ½lybkH t½lybkHwdkYü b0if t&mXmeüvnf;aumif;ç

6/ eda&m"ormywftm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom ae0onmemonm,wepsmefaZmüvnf;aumif;ç

7/ eda&m"ormywfrS xaom tem\*grf &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvf\ zvormywfüvnf;aumif; ---þckepfrsKd;ukefaom XmewdkYü umvtydkif;tjcm;rnfonf r&Sday/

þckepfXmewdkYwGif t&d,r\*f\ tjcm;rJhüjzpfaom t&d,zdkvfü okH;Budrfxuf tvGef (ESpfBudrf

atmuf) jzpf½dk;"r®wm r&Sd/

eda&m"ormywftm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom ae0onmemonm,wepsmefaZmonf ESpfBudrfxuf

tvGef jzpf½dk;"r®wm r&Sd/

½lybkH t½lybkHwdkYü b0ifü twdkif;twmyrmPonf r&Sd/ qdkcJhNyD;aom þokH;XmewdkYrS <uif;ukefaom yxr tyÜemaZmç avmuDtbdnmPfç t&d,r\*f av;ckç eda&m"ormywfrS xaom tem\*grf &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvf\ t&d,zdkvf[laom av;XmewdkYü wpfBudrf aom aZmpdwfonfom jzpfayonf/

«1/ tm'dur®du tpOD; yxr tyÜemaZmonf wpfBudrfom jzpf\/

2/ avmuD tbdnmPfaZmonf wpfBudrfom jzpf\/

3/ avmukwå&m t&d,r\*fw&m;onf wpfBudrfom jzpf\/

4/ eda&m" ormywfrS xaom tem\*grfyk\*¾dKvf\ tem\*grdzdkvfç &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvf\ t&[wåzdkvfonf wpfBudrfom jzpf\[k qdkvdkayonf/»

xdkaMumifh vufrGefyxr tyÜempsmefaZmonf wpfckaom pdwåu©P &Sdonfom jzpfonf/ (wpf Budrfom apm\/) xdktyÜemaZm wpfBudrf jzpfonfrSaemufü b0ifus\/ xdk b0ifusNyD;aemuf b0if t,Ofudk jzwfawmufí psmefudk qifjcif&ef tvdkYiSm raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; wpfBudrf jzpf\? xdkaemif psmefudk qifjcifaom ypöa0u©PmaZm apm\/ (0dok'¨d-1-135/)

#### yxrpsmeform"d

{wåm0wm p yaeo 0d0dapö0 umar[d 0d0dpö tukoav[d "ar®[d o0dwuHú o0dpm&H 0da0uZH yDwdokcH yXrH psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ (tbd-1-44/ 'D-1-69/)

{0raee yÍö\*F0dyÜ[DeH yÍö\*ForEém\*wH wd0d"uvsmPH 'ovu©PorÜEHé yXrH psmeH t"d\*wH a[mwd (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwåm&r®PH)/ (0dok'¨d-1-135/) þ zGifhqdka&;om;tyfcJhNyD;aom bm0emtpOfjzifh þ a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf 0w¬Kumr

udavomumrwdkYrS toD;tjcm;jzpfíomvQif uif;qdwfíomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS toD;tjcm; jzpfíomvQif uif;qdwfíomvQif 0dwufESifh wuGjzpfaom 0dpm&ESifh wuGjzpfaom eD0&P uif;qdwf jcif;aMumifh jzpfay:ívmaom ESpfoufjcif; yDwd csrf;omjcif; okc&Sdaom yxrpsmefodkY uyfa&mufí yxrpsmefudk jynhfpkHapí ae&\/ þodkY yxrpsmefudk jynhfpkHapíaeaom þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf y,ftyfaom ig;yg;aom t\*Fg&Sdaomç ig;yg;aom t\*FgESifh jynhfpkHaomç okH;yg;aom aumif;jcif; \*kPf &Sdaomç q,fyg;aom vu©PmESifh jynfhpkHaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom yxrpsmefudk &&SdtyfNyD; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-135/)

EpS of ujfrwEf ;kdz,G &f maom tqi;f to H te HY t&om tawUGtx[d al om tm½iHk g;yg; umr\*Pk f w&m;wuYkd m; uad vomumr\ wn&f m0wK¬ jzpaf omaMumi hf 0wK¬umr rn\f / x0kd wK¬umru kd vvkd m; wyfrufaom umr&m\* wPSmum; udavomumr rnf\/ ,if; 0w¬Kumr udavomumrESifh tukodkvfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkYonf yxrpsmef orm"dtcdkufü Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ emrfoEÅwdtpOfwGif xif&Sm;jzpfay:aeonf r[kwfaomfvnf; xdkumrwdkY\ yxrpsmef\ xdyfwdkufqefYusifbuf jzpfrIudkvnf;aumif;ç umrwdkYudk pGefYcGma&SmifvTJ zJMuOfjcif;jzifhomvQif xdkyxr psmefudk &jcif;udkvnf;aumif; 0d0dapö0 umar[d = 0w¬Kumr udavomumrwdkYrS uif;qdwfonf jzpfí omvQi[f al om þpum;&yjfzi hf b&k m;&iS of n f xi&f mS ;jyawmrf al y\/ trukd wf ukd of n f xi&f mS ; wn&f dS aevwfaomf qDrD;a&mifonf rjzpf\odkY ,if;umrwdkYonf xif&Sm;wnf&Sdukefvwfaomf þpsmefw&m; onuf m; rjzpaf y:vmEikd ?f xukd mrwoYkd n f þpsme\f pipf p f xyd wf ukd f qeuYf sibf ujfzpíf jzpMfuuek \f / þrSmbufurf;udk pGefYcGmjcif;jzifh xdkrSmbufurf;udk &&Sdjcif;uJhodkY xdkumrwdkYudk pGefYcGmjcif;jzifhomvQif (w'\*F 0du©rÇetm;jzifh y,fpGefYjcif;jzifhomvQif) xdkpsmefudk &&Sdjcif;onf jzpfay:vmEdkif\/

(0dok'¨d-1-135-136/)

,i;f 00d ad p0ö umar[ d - [al omy'k jfzi hf 0wK¬umr uad vomumr EpS rf sK;dv;Hku kd t&aumu,f yl g/

00d pd ö tuok av[ d "ar[® d - [al omy'k jfzi hf uad vomumr t0itf yg jzpaf om umrpEä e´ 0D &P paom eD0&Pig;yg;vkH;udk t&aumuf,lyg/ (0dok'¨d-1-135-136-udk Munfh/)

eD0&Pw&m; ig;yg;

e0D &P ---- psme f r\* f tp&adS om uok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kdwm;jrpyf wd yf iwf waf om w&m;wuYkd kde0D &P [k ac:onf/ ,if; eD0&Pw&m;wdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; ig;rsKd; &Sd\/

1/ umrpäE´ = «umr+qE´» umr\*Pk uf kd vckd siEf pS of urf ?I w&m;u,kd rf mS avmbu kd t&aumu,f yl g/

2/ Asmyg' = «0d+tmyg'» pdwf\ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif; pdwfqdk;jcif;odkY a&mufaMumif; a'gownf;/ tukovur®yxüum; olwpfyg;udk aoapvdkaom zsufqD;vdkaom a'goudkom t&aumuf

,l&onf/ þüum; a'gow&m;tm;vkH;udkyif t&aumuf,lyg/

3/ xde+rd'¨ = pdwf+apwodufwdkY\ av;vHxdkif;rIdif;rIoabm? xde apwodufESifh rd'¨ apwoduf ESpfyg;udkyif toD;toD; w&m;udk,f aumuf,lyg/

4/ O'¨pö+ukuúKpö = pdwfysHUvGifhrIoabm + aemifwwpfzef ylyefrIoabm? O'¨pö apwodufESifh ukuúKpö apwodufESpfyg;udkyif toD;toD; w&m;udk,f aumuf,lyg/

5/ 0dpdudpäm = &wemokH;wefç uH-uH\tusKd;w&m; odu©mokH;&yf tusifhjrwf ponfwdkY tay:ü odkYavm odkYavm awG;awm,kHrSm;rIoabm? 0dpdudpämapwodufudkyif t&aumuf,lyg/ txl;rSwfom;&ef

xde-rd'¨ESifh O'¨pö-ukuúKpö eD0&Pü w&m;udk,f ESpfyg;pD &&Sdygvsuf eD0&Pwpfyg;om qdk&jcif;\

taMumif;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ xdeESifh rd'¨ w&m; ESpfyg;onf ----

1/ tm½kHrS wGefYqkwfrI udpötm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ysif;&djcif;[laom taMumif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ 0D&d,\qefYusifbuf jzpfjcif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ---- wl\/

O'¨pöESifh ukuúKpöw&m;ESpfyg;onf ----

1/ tm½kHü pdwfrNidrfoufjcif; udpötm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ aqGrsKd;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;ponfudk MuHpnfjcif;[laom taMumif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ orx\ qefYusifbuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ---- wl\/ þodkY udpöç taMumif;ç qefYusifbuf wlaomaMumifh wpfaygif;wnf; a[mawmfrlonf/ (#Dumausmf) psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;

1/ 0dwuf = tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHay:odkY pdwfudk a&S;½Iwifay;jcif;oabmç

2/ 0dpm& = tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk xyfum xyfum okH;oyfqifjcifjcif;oabmç

3/ yDwd = tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk ESpfoufjcif;oabmç

4/ okc = tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kH\ t&omudk csrf;csrf;omom cHpm;jcif;oabmç

5/ {u\*¾wm= tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kH wpfckwnf;ay:odkY pdwfusa&mufaejcif; = wnfNidrf aejcif;oabm ----

eD0&Pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYonf þ psmeft\*Fgig;yg;wdkYESifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf jzpfykHudk 0dok'¨dr\*¾

t|uxmwGif þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\/ tanordÜ p "r®meH tukovbma0 0dZÆrmae ]]ww¬ uwar tukovm "r®m? umrpäaE´m}}wdtm'ed m ea,e 0bd a\* F Oy& d psme\*gFe H ypeö uD y#yd ub© m0'óeawm e0D &Pmae0 0wk må e/d e0D &Pmed [d psme\*FypöeDumed? awoH psme\*Fgae0 y#dyu©med 0d'H¨oumed 0dCmwumeDwd 0kwåH a[mwd/ wxm [d orm"d umrpäE´ó y#dyau©m? yDwd Asmyg'ó? 0dwauúm xderd'¨ó? okcH O'¨pöukuúKpöó? 0dpma&m 0dpdudpäm,mwd ay#au 0kwåH/ (0dok'¨d-1-137/)

orm"d umrpäE´ó y#dyau©m &m\*yÜPd"d,m OZk0dypöeDubm0awmç emem&r®aP[d yavmbd-

wó y&dArÇ EóÅ pwd óå orm"meawm p/ ywD d Asmyg'ó y#yd um© ygarmaZeÆ ormea,m\*aur© wmå / 0dwauúm xderd'¨ó y#yd aum© a,mead omouyF eÜ 0aoe o0yd gæ&y0waåd wm/ ock H t0lyormEkwmyobm0ó O'¨pöukuúKpöó y#dyuH© 0lyoEÅoDwvobm0wåm/ 0dpma&m 0dpdudpäm, y#dyau©m tm&r®aP tEkrZÆe0aoe ynmy#d½lyobm0wåm/ (r[m#D-1-165/)

= umrpäE´eD0&Ppaom eD0&PrS wpfyg;ukefaom 'd|d rme t[d&du taemwåyÜ tp&Sdukefaom w&m;w\Ykd tuok vkd jfzprf oI n f xi&f mS ;&adS omvf n;f 0bd i;fygVad wmf (266)ü ]]ww ¬uwar tuok vm "r®m? umrpäaE´m}} - paom enf;jzifh txufü zGifhqdka&;om;vwåHUaom psmeft\*FgwdkYESifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf jzpfrIudk xif&Sm;jyjcif;iSm psmeft\*FgwdkYESifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf eD0&PwdkYudkomvQif tukov"r®tjzpf a[mMum;awmfrltyfukef\/ rSefayonf - eD0&PwdkYonfum; xdkpsmeft\*FgwdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfrIudk wm;jrpfwwfaomaMumifh psmeft\*FgwdkY\ xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbufw&m;wdkY jzpfMuukef\/ psmeft\*FgwdkYonfomvQif xdkeD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk y,fwwfaom xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbufw&m;wdkY jzpfukef \? eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk zsufqD;wwfukef\? owfjzwfn§Of;qJwwfukef\[k qdkvdkayonf/ xdkpum; rSefayonf ----

1/ &m\*[laom awmifhwjcif;\ ajzmifhajzmifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç txl;xl;aom tm½kHwdkYjzifh jzm;a,mif;tyfonfjzpfí tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYü xuf0ef;usif csmcsm vnfaeaom pdwfudk aumif;pGm tnDtñGwf xm;wwfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; orm"donf umrpEä \´ xyd wf ukd f qeuYf sibf u f jzp\f / orm"ud umrpEä u´ kd y,wf wof ntfh wuG f orm"Ed iS hf umrpäE´onf xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf jzpf\[k qdkvdkonf/

2/ ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆw&m;\ Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:aeaom tcsdeftcgü Asmyg' a'gow&m;onf Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; r&SdawmhNyD jzpf\/ tvm;wlyif Asmyg' a'gow&m; Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:aeaom tcsdef tcgüvnf; ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆw&m;vnf; Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; r&SdawmhNyD jzpf\/ odkYaomf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí yDwd ygarmZÆw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfay:aeaom tcsdefü Asmyg' a'gow&m;onf yDwdygarmZÆw&m;ESifh pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ü twl,SOfwGJí jzpfrI pGrf;tifonf ukefcef;oGm;NyD jzpf\/ yDwdu Asmyg' a'goudk y,fwwfaom xdyfwdkufqefYusifbufw&m; jzpfaomaMumifhyifwnf;/ odkYtwGuf yDwdonf Asmyg'eD0&P\ y,fwwfaom xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbufw&m; jzpf&ayonf/

3/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHay:odkY pdwfudk (orÜ,kwfw&m;pkudk) enf;rSefvrf;rSef [kwfrSefaom twdkif; a&S;½Iwifay;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh jyefYum;aom jzpfjcif;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0dwufonf xderd'¨eD0&P\ y,fwwfaom xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbufw&m; jzpf\/

4/ ock on f Nird of ujfci;f at;csr;fjci;f oabm&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf rNird of ujfci;f aemiwf wpzf ef ylyefjcif; oabm&Sdaom O'¨pöukuúKpö eD0&P\ y,fwwfaom xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbufw&m; jzpf\/

5/ 0pd m&on f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk tzezf e f o;Hkoy f qyk ef ,of n\f tprG ;ftm;jzi hf ynm EiS hf wal om oabm&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf oaYkd vm oaYkd vm aw;Gawm ,rHk mS ;wwaf om 0pd ud pd mä w&m;\ y,fwwfaom xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbufw&m; jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-137/ r[m#D-1-165/)

Oypm&orm" d tyeÜ morm"[d al om orm"Ed pS rf sK;dv;Hkonyf i f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ykd i f tm½Hk jyKMu\/ eD0&Pw&m;wdkYum; Oypm&orm"de,fajrü uGmusoGm;MuNyD jzpf\/ odkYaomf orm"d ESpfrsKd; wdkY\ xl;jcm;csufudk 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmwGif þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/

#### orm"dESpfrsKd;wdkY\ xl;jcm;csuf

'k0da"m [d orm"d Oypm&orm"d p tyÜemorm"d p/ 'DG[muma&[d pdwåH orm"d,wd Oypm&blrd,H 0g y#dvmbblrd,H 0g/ ww¬ Oypm&blrd,H eD0&PyÜ[maee pdwåH orm[dwH a[mwd/ y#dvmbblrd,H t\*Fygwkbma0e/

'GdEHé ye orm"DeH £'H ememum&PH? Oypma& t\*Fged e xmrZmwmed a[mEÅd? t\*FgeH txmrZmwwåm? ,xm emr '[a&m ukrm&aum Oud©ydwGm Xyd,rmaem ykeyÜKeH blrd,H ywwd? {0ar0 Oypma& OyÜaEé pdwåH umave edrdwårm&r®PH ua&mwd? umave b0\*Farmw&wd/ tyÜem,H ye t\*Fged xmrZmwmed a[mEÅd? awoH xmrZmwwåm? ,xm emr Av0g yk&daom tmoem 0k|m, 'd0ordÜ wda|,s? {0ar0 tyÜemorm"drSd OyÜaEé pdwåH ou d H b0\*F0g&H qdEd´wGm au0vrdÜ &wåð au0vrdÜ 'd0oH wd|wd? ukovZ0ey#dyg#d0aoae0 y0wåwDwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-123/)

= tvGefMunfvifawmufyaom y#dbm\*edrdwf jzpf&mumvrS píomvQif eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf cGmxm;tyfNyD;omvQif jzpfMuukef\/ xdkeD0&Pw&m;wdkYESifh wlaom wnf&m &SdMuukefaom udavom wdkYonfvnf; Nidrf0yfpGm tenfxdkifoGm;MuukefonfomvQif jzpfMuukef\/ Oypm&orm"donf bm0em pdwfudk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü aumif;pGm xm;tyfonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ rSefayonf -- orm"donf Oypm&orm"d (= psmef\ teD;tem;üjzpfaom orm"d)ç tyÜemorm"d

(= psmeform"d)[k ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/

1/ psmefw&m;wdkY\ qefYusifbuf eD0&Pw&m;wdkYrS a0;uGmonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ psmefw&m;wdkY\ jrJjrHcdkifchHonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; ---þESpfyg;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh Oypm&bkH[k ac:qdktyfaom = Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü vnf;aumif;ç y#dvmbbkH[k ac:qdktyfaom = psmefudk&onfhtcdkufüvnf;aumif; bm0empdwfudk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü tnDtñGwfaumif;pGm xm;tyf\/ xdkESpfyg;wdkYwGif Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü (= Oypm&bkHü) qefYusifbuf eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk y,fcGmjcif;jzifh bm0empdwfudk tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm xm;tyf\? pdwfonf wnfMunfae\/ y#dvmbbkH[k ac:qdktyfaom tyÜempsmefudk &&Sdcdkufü psmeft\*FgwdkY\ xif&Sm;pGm jzpfay:vmjcif;jzifh bm0empdwfudk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm xm;tyf\? bm0empdwfonf wnfMunfae\/ þqdkvwåHUonfum; orm"dESpfrsKd;wdkY\ toD;toD; uGJjym;onfudk jyKaMumif;jzpfaom xl;jcm;

csufwnf;/ Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü psmeft\*FgwdkYonfum; pGrf;tif tjynfht0 &SdMuukefonfum; r[kwf ukefao;/ psmeft\*FgwdkY\ pGrf;tif tjynfht0 r&SdMuao;onhf tjzpfaMumifh avmuOyrmrnfonfum; rwwf w&f yof iuf mp i,&f ,G Ef ek ,af om uav;oil ,of n f xrl í csrD í xm;tyvf waf om f tzezf ef ajrü vJus\odkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif Oypm&orm"donf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf pdwfonf &Hcg tmem yge y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyK\? &Hcg b0ifodkY oufa&mufoGm;\ = b0ifusaewwf\/ odkYaomf tyÜempsmeform"d tcdkufü psmeft\*FgwdkYonfum; pGrf;tiftjynfht0jzifh jzpfay:vmMu

ukef\? xdkpsmeft\*FgwdkY\ pGrf;tiftjynfht0jzifh jzpfay:vmonhftwGufaMumifh avmuOyrmrnfonuf m; tm;aumi;farmi;foeaf om ceG tf m;&adS om a,musfm;on f ae&mr S xí wpaf eyY wvf ;Hkvn;f &yfwnfEdkif\odkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif tyÜempsmeform"donf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf psmefpdwfonf wpfBudrf b0iftvSnfhudk jzwfawmufí wpfnywfvkH;aomfvnf;aumif; wnfEdkif\? wpfaeYywfvkH; aomfvnf;aumif; wnfEdkif\? psmefukodkvfaZm pOfumpOfum qufumqufum\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif jzpfay:ae\/ þonfum; orm"d ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ toD;toD; uGJjym;onfudk jyKaMumif;jzpfaom xl;jcm; csufwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-123/) tvkH;pkHaom nOfhywfvkH; tvkH;pkHaom aeYywfvkH; wnfaeEdkif\[laom þpum;&yfudk psmef ormywf0ifpm;aeonhf tcsdefumvudk &nf&G,fí t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-1-148/) owdjyKoifhykH

þtxufyg t|uxm\ tzGifhum; edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwaeaom toifa,m\*D olawmf-

aumif;tzdkY txl;tav;\*½kjyKí pOf;pm;&rnhf tcsufwpf&yfyif jzpfonf/ txl;ojzifh Oypm&orm"d e,fajrü b0ifuswwfykH taMumif;t&myif jzpfygonf/ ur®|mef; (40)wdkYwGif rnfonhf ur®|mef;udk jzpfap tm;xkwfvdkufygu Oypm&orm"de,fajrodkY qdkufaomtcgü &Hcg b0ifusaewwfygonf/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí orm"dxlaxmifaecdkuf tyÜempsmeform"dodkY rqdkufrD

Oypm&orm"d e,fajrtwGif;üvnf; tvm;wlyif b0ifusaewwfygao;onf/ rnfonhfur®|mef;udk rqdk tm;xkwfvdkufonhftcg orm"d tawmftwef jzpfvmaomtcg b0ifususaewwfayonf/ b0ifpdwfrsm; tqufrjywf tjzpfrsm;aerIudk tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;u ]]bmrS rodbJ Nidrfaew,f}}[k ajymwwfMu\/ tcsKdUuvnf; ]]tm½kHa&m todpdwfa&m tm;vkH; csKyfoGm;w,f}} [kvnf; ajymwwfMujyef\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ qdkvdkykHrSm edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKaeonf[k ajymvdk&dyf &SdaeMu\/ þwGif b0ifpdwftaMumif;udk tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ b0ifpdwf[lonf

b0wpcf tk wiG ;fü y#od aEp¨ wd f b0ipf wd f pwk pd wd wf oYkd n f tm½wHk jlr J "rw® m &dSMu\/ twwd bf 0

aocgeD;umv r&PmoEétcg0,f ,if;r&PmoEéaZmu ,lxm;aomtm½kHudkyif qufvufí tm½kH jyKMu\? ypöKyÜeftm½kHajcmufyg;udk tm½kHjyKMuonfum; r[kwfMuay/ xdk r&PmoEéaZm\ tm½kHrSm vn;f u-H ure® rd wd -f \*wed rd wd f o;HkrsK;dwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;don f xukd of vjkdzp\f / xbkd 0ipf wd \f tm½oHk nf rnfonhf tm½kHjzpfonf[laom tcsufrSm a,bk,stm;jzifh twdwfb0 r&PmoEéaZm\ tm½kHudk ½IEdkifaom tcsdefü odkYr[kwf ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfydkif;ü xif&Sm;vmrnf jzpfonf/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf twwd cf Em¨ ig;yg;u kdord ;fqn;fEikd af omtcg twwd cf Em¨ ig;yg;wiG ftusK;H0iaf om twwd cf Em¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd tpdwftydkif;wpfckjzpfaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHESifh ,if;w&m;wdkY\ pGJ,l&m tm½kHudkyg ykHpHrSef odEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY od&SdygrSvnf; aMumif;-usKd;-quf y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk y&dnmynm okH;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odatmif ½IyGm;Edkifrnf jzpfonf/ twdwfcE¨m ig;yg;udk vnf;aumif;ç twdwfcE¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ tpdwftydkif;jzpfaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYudk vnf;aumif;ç ,if;w&m;wdkY\ pGJ,l&m tm½kHudkvnf;aumif; r½IEdkifao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;tzdkY xdkb0ifpdwf\ tm½kHrSefudk twdtus od&SdzdkY&ef tvGef cJ,Of;vSayonf/ odkYtwGuf a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfrsm;taejzifh xdkodkY b0ifpdwfrsm; qufwdkufusaecsdefrsKd;wGif bmrS rod[k ajymaejcif;jzpfonf/ xdkb0ifpdwfonf ,ckavmavmq,f ½IaeqJ jzpfaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf paom xdkxdktm½kHudkvnf; tm½kH rjyKay roday/ ypöKyÜeftm½kH (6)yg;wdkYwGif rnfonhftm½kHudkrQ tm½kH rjyKay roday/ odkYtwGuf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm; taejzifh bmrQrod[k xifjrif,lqaejcif; jzpfonf/ odkYaomf omoemawmfbufu xdk bmrQrod[laom pum;udkum; vufrcHEdkifay/ pwkblrupdwåOd§ aem 0dZmeevu©PH emr ew¬d? oAÁH 0dZmeevu©Par0/ (tbd-|-1-155/) umr-½ly-t½ly-avmukwå&m[laom bkHav;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom pdwfrSeforQonf tm½kHudk rodaom pdwfrnfonf r&Sdpaumif;ay? pdwftm;vkH;onf tm½kHudk ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif; 0dZmee oabmvu©Pm &SdonfomvQifwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-155/) þtxufyg t|omvdeDt|uxm tqdktrdefYt& b0ifpdwfonfvnf; umr ½ly t½ly bkH twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom pdwfwpfrsKd;om jzpfjcif;aMumifh bmrQrodonhf rodpdwf wpfrsKd;um; r[kwfygay/ ypöKyÜeftm½kH rSeforQudk rodjim;aomfvnf; twdwfb0 aocgeD;umv r&PmoEéaZm ,lxm;onhf tm½kHudkum; odvsufom &Sdygonf/ pu©K0dnmPfpdwfonf toH teHY t&om tawGUtxd "r®oabm[laom tm½kHig;yg;udk rodjim;

aomfvnf; tqif; ta&mif = ½lyg½kHudkum; odvsufyif &Sd\/ ,if;pu©K0dnmPfpdwfudk toHponhf tm½iHk g;yg;u kdroad omaMumi hfropd wd [f k ac:qíkd um; r&Eikd ?f ½yl g½uHk ukd m; owd waf omaMumi hfjzp\f / tvm;wlyif b0ifpdwfudkvnf; twdwfr&PmoEéaZm ,lxm;onhf tm½kHudk odaeaomaMumifh ypöKyÜef tm½kH[lorQudk rodjim;aomfvnf; rodpdwf[líum; rqdkEdkifay/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftaejzifh orm"d tawmtf oi hf jzpvf montfh cg psmetf \*gFig;yg;wuYkd prG ;fti f tjynthf 0jzi hf jzpaf y: rvmEikd af o;onfh twGuf bm0empdwftpOfudk b0ifodkY usraeatmif csDrí rxm;Edkifao;onf jzpfaomaMumifh wpfcg wpf&H b0ifususaerIudk ]]bmrQrod}}[k ,lqaeaomfjim;vnf; ,if;b0ifpdwfum; todpdwfomvQif jzpfayonf/ wpfzef b0ifusaerIudk zvormywfESifhvnf; a&maxG;aewwfMujyef\/ b0ifpdwfrsm; tBudrfrsm;pGm qufwdkuf jzpfaerIudkyif zvormywf 0ifpm;aeoa,mif ,lqajymqdkaeMujyef\/ otYkd wuG fzvormywEf iS hfb0iwf \Ykd jcm;em;csuuf kdoabmayguaf p&etf wuG fzvormywtf aMumi;f udk edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g yÍörwGJ 0dyóemydkif; zvormywåduxm (ESm-522-530) wGif Munfhyg/

wpfzef xdkodkY b0ifpdwfrsm; tqufrjywf jzpfae&mü £&d,mykxf cdkifcHh&ykHESifh pyfí r[m#Dum wGif atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;ayonf/

#### £&d,mykxf bmaMumifh cdkifae&ovJ ¿

umrm0pa& 'o b0\*pF wd må eçd ½yl g0pa& yÍçö wad óm raem"mwak ,mç {um 0yd guma[wuk -

raem0dnmP"mwk aomreóo[\*wmwd {ule0Dowd pdwåmed ½lyar0 Ze,EdÅ? e £&d,myxH? e

0dnwåd H/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/)

½lyar0 Ze,EdÅ? e £&d,myxH ed½kóm[oEÅbma0e y&d'kAÁvbm0awm/ ud&d,mr,pdawå[d t0rd ódb0\*yF 0Ü wuåd mav cEm¨ 'od &&D m0,0ge H epd vö bma0em0|me/H wxm [ d taAmÁ uad P Ö b0a\*F y0wårmae t\*Fged MooD'EdÅ y0d|med 0d, a[mEÅd/ ]]'Gwåd oH m}}wd ye tm'dem 0kawåok Zm\*&Ppdawåok 0wårmaeok t\*Fged Oyw¬'¨ged ,xmy0wå£&d,myxbma0ae0 y0wåEDÅwd/ (r[m#D-2-402/)

1/ umrm0p&pdwfü b0ifpdwf (10)yg;ç

2/ ½lyg0p& b0ifpdwf (5)yg;ç

3/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; orÜ#dpädKif;a'G;[laom raem"mwf (3)yg;ç

4/ t[dwf0dyguf aomreó raem0dnmP"mwf[laom aomreó oEÅD&Ppdwf (1)yg; ---þ (19)yg;aom pdwfwdkYonf MoZmvQif &Spfckajrmuf&Sdaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfudkomvQif jzpfap EdkifMuukef\? £&d,mykxfudkvnf; rjzpfapEdkifukef? um,0dnwf (= udk,fjzifh odapwwfaom udk,f trlt&m)ç 0pD0dnwf (= EIwfjzifh odapwwfaom EIwftrlt&m) [laom 0dnwf½kyfudkvnf; rjzpfap

Edkifukef/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/)

b0ifpdwf t0iftyg jzpfaom þ (19)rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYonf MoZmvQif &Spfckajrmuf&Sdaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfudkomvQif jzpfapwwfukef\? £&d,mykxfudkum; rjzpfapwwfMuukef/ tb,f taMumif;aMumifhenf;[lrl - £&d,mykxf jzpfay:vmatmif 0dnwf½kyf jzpfay:atmif tm;xkwfjcif; r&Sdrlí Nidrfoufonf\ tjzpfjzifh xuf0ef;usif tm;enf;aomaMumifh jzpfonf/

1/ umrm0p& r[mukodkvfpdwf (8)yg;ç

2/ tukodkvfpdwf (12)yg;ç

3/ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfESifh [odwkyÜg'fpdwf[laom t[dwf Bud,mpdwf (2)yg;ç

4/ r[mBud,mpdwf (8)yg;ç

5/ tbdnmPfxdkufaom ½lyg0p& ukodkvf+Bud,m yÍörpsmefpdwf (2)yg; ---þ (32)yg;aom pdwfwdkYonf ----

1/ MoZmvQif &Spfckajrmuf&Sdaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ avsmif; xdkif &yf oGm; av;yg;aom £&d,mykxfudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ udk,ftrlt&m EIwftrlt&m[laom um,0dnwf½kyf 0pD0dnwf½kyfudkvnf;aumif; jzpfapEdkif ukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/)

,if; (32)rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYonf udk,ftrlt&m EIwftrlt&m Bud,mudk NyD;pD;apwwfaomaMumifh Bud,mr,pdwfwdkY rnfukef\/ ,if;Bud,mr,pdwfwdkYESifh ra&maESmaom oufoufaom b0ifpdwf\ tqufrjywf qufwdkufjzpfae&m tcsdeftcgumvü yckH;tp&Sdaom udk,ft\*Fg tpdwftydkif;wdkY\ vIyf &Sm;jcif; r&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh MuHUMuHUcdkifusnf wnfaewwfukef\/ xdkaMumifhyifvQif udk,ftrlt&m EIwftrlt&m Bud,mudk NyD;pD;apwwfukefaom Bud,mr,pdwfwdkYESifh ra&maESmaom oufoufaom b0ipf wd of n f tqurf jyw f quwf ukd jfzpvf waf om f u,kd tf \*gFwoYkd n f qwk ef puf ek \f ? 0iuf ek fusKUHuek f ouJhodkY jzpfwwfukef\/ b0ifpdwfrS wpfyg;aomç a'GyÍö0dnmPf ryg0ifaom txufazmfjyyg (32)yg; aompdwf paom Edk;Mum;aom = Zm\*&PpdwfwdkYonf jzpfukefvwfaomf udk,ft\*FgwdkYonf awmifhwif; ukefonf jzpfí jzpfjrJwdkif;aom wnfjrJwdkif;aom £&d,mykxf &Sdonf\ tjzifhjzpfomvQif jzpfukef\/

(r[m#D-2-402/) þtxufyg r[m#Dum\ tqdktrdefYt& b0ifpdwfrsm; tqufrjywf qufwdkuf jzpfaecdkufü

udk,ft\*Fg tpdwftydkif;wdkYonf vIyf&Sm;jcif;r&SdbJ NidrfoufpGm MuHUMuHUcdkifusnf wnfaewwfukef\[k rSwfyg/

#### tvGef&EdkifcJaomt&m

xdkOypm&orm"d tyÜempsmeform"d[laom ESpfrsKd;aom orm"dwdkYwGif Oypm&orm"dESifh twl wuG tMuiftmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk jzpfapjcif; rnfonfum; tvGefNidKjiifojzifh jyKtyf\? tvGefjyKEdkifcJ\/ xdkaMumifh xdkxuf0,f yv’ifwpfxdkifwnf;jzifhyifvQif xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí tyÜempsmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSm tu,fí pGrf;EdkifcJhonfjzpftHh? þodkY prG ;fEikd of njfzpaf yrul m; aumi;fjrwvf oS nof m jzpaf yon/f tu,íf xwkd pxf ikd ftwiG ;frmS yi ftyeÜ m psmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifjzpfcJhaomf þ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk rarh ravsmhonfjzpfí pMumrif;avmif; jzpfaom udk,f0efudk (zvfaygif;acsmif twGif;ü oGwfoGif;xm; ouJhodkY yuwdaom rHorsufpdjzifh jrifawGU&aom rdcifu) rysufpD;atmif owdBuD;pGmjzifh xdef;odrf; apmifha&SmufouJhodkY apmifha&Smuftyfay\/ tusKd;um; þodkYwnf;/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvftm; &&SdNyD;aom Oypm&orm"d = Oypm&psmef\ ,kwfavsmhoGm;jcif; rnfonf r&Sdpaumif;ay/

&&xdS m;Ny;Daom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kdxed ;ford ;fapmiahf &mS urf oI n f xi&f mS ; r&vdS wyf grul m; &wikd ;f &wdkif;aom Oypm&orm"d = Oypm&psmefonf aysmufysufí oGm;wwf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-123/)

&&xdS m;Ny;Daom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd of n f aysmuyf surf omG ;cahJ om f xtkd memygey#bd m\*erd wd f vQif tm½kH&Sdaom psmefonfvnf; ravQmusjcif; rqkwf,kwfjcif;oabm &SdonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kd xed ;ford ;fapmiahf &mS urf I r&odS jzi hf tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd of n f aysmuuf ,G f í oGm;vwfaomfrlum; &tyfwdkif; &tyfwdkif;aom psmefonfvnf; aysmufysufí oGm;wwfonfom jzpaf yon/f taMumi;fr l - tmemygepsme[f ol nrf mS vn;f x kd tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf okd m tm½jHkyKí jzpfay:vm&aom psmefjzpf&um; xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHESifh qufpyfvsuf jzpfjcif;oabm &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ (r[m#D-1-148/)

xdk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf\ tm½kHudk xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smuf&rnhf tpDt&ifum; txufwGif

azmfjyxm;cJhaom ----

1/ toyÜg,ckepfyg;udk a&Smifí

2/ oyÜg,ckepfyg;udk rSD0Jvsuf

3/ tyÜemaumov’w&m; q,fyg;ESifh tnD BudK;pm;tm;xkwfav&monf/ þodkY BudK;yrf;cJhaomf Oypm&orm"de,fajrü yxrpsmef\ y,f&rnhf t\*Fg&yfrsm; jzpfMuaom tukodkvfw&m; eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf uGmusoGm;NyD jzpfayonf/ xdk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif tm½kH,lí orm"dudk cdkifcHhatmif xlaxmifEdkifcJhaomf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf wpfem&D ESpfem&Dponfjzifh Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaomf yxrpsmef\ orÜa,m\*\*F w&m;[k ac:qdk tyfaom 0dwuf+0dpm&+yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*Fgrsm; xif&Sm;vmykHudk jyawmfrlvdkaom bk&m;&Sifonf -- o0dwuúH o0dpm&H 0da0uZH yDwdokcH yXrH psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd = 0dwufESifhvnf; wuGjzpfaom 0dpm&ESifhvnf; wuGjzpfaom eD0&Puif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:ívmaom ESpfouf jcif; yDwdç csrf;omjcif; okc&Sdaom yxrpsmefodkY uyfa&mufí yxrpsmefudk jynfhpkHapí ae\ - [k qufvuf a[mMum;awmfrlayonf/

#### 0dwuf - 0dpm&

ww ¬ 0wd ueú H 0dwauúm? OD[eEdÅ 0kwåH a[mwd/ oGm,H tm&r®aP pdwåó tbdeda&mye-

vu©aPm? tm[eey&d,m[ee&aom? wxm [d awe a,m\*g0pa&m tm&r®PH 0dwuúm[wH 0dwuúy&d,m[wH ua&mwDwd 0kpöwd/ tm&r®aP pdwåó tme,eypöKy|maem/

0dp&PH 0dpma&m? tEkoÍö&PEdÅ 0kwåH a[mwd/ oGm,H tm&r®PmEkrZÆevu©aPm? ww¬ o[ZmwmEka,mZe&aom? pdwåó tEkyÜAE¨eypöKy|maem/ (0dok'¨d-1-138/) rdrdwdkY\ qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;aMumifh jzpfay:í vmMuukefaom y&rw¬"r® obm0wdkY \ wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g\ tvdkodkY vdkufygwwfonf\ tjzpfonf r&Sday/ xdkaMumifh wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g\ tvdkodkY vdkufygwwfonf\ tjzpfudk wm;jrpfjcif;iSm 0dwuúeH 0dwauúm = MuHpnfjcif; oabmonf 0dwufwnf;[k t|uxm rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ xdk MuHpnf jcif;[lonf ]]þtm½kHonf þodkY oabm&Sd\}} [k þodkY tm½kHudk MuHqjcif;wnf;[k qdkvdkayonf/

1/ x0kd wd uof n f tm½üHk pwd uf kd a&;S½wI ijfci;f oabmvuP© m &\dS / «pwd of n f0wd u\f tutl nD pGrf;tm;jzifh tm½kHay:odkY a&S;½Iwufa&mufoGm;ouJhodkY jzpfjcif;aMumifh xdk0dwufudk tm½kHay:odkY pdwfudk a&S;½Iwifjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sd\[k t|uxm zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf? y&rw¬"r®obm0wdkYum; tm;xkwfjcif; Asmyg& uif;Mu\/ Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm;atmifqdk&aomf þodkYwnf; ---- rif;eef;awmf wGif;odkY 0ifvdkaom wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom a,mufsm;onf rif;ESifh tuRrf;0ifaom rif;ESifh aqGrsKd; awmfpyfaom aqGrsKd;udkaomfvnf;aumif;ç rdwfaqGudkaomfvnf;aumif; trSDjyKí rif;eef;awmfodkY wuaf &mu&f ouohJ Ykdaemurf vS ukd íf 0iaf &mu&f ouohJ YkdþOyrmtwyl i f 0wd uuf kd trjDSyKí pwd of nf tm½kHay:odkY wufa&muf&\/ ,if;odkY jzpfaomf 0dwuf r&Sdaom 0dwufrS uif;aom pdwfonf tm½kH ay:odkY rnfodkYvQif wufa&mufygoenf;[k ar;jim;tHh? 0dwuf\ pGrf;tm;jzifhyifvQif wufa&muf\ [k ajzqdkav&monf/ txufazmfjyyg xdka,mufsm;onf tavhtusifh &vmojzifh xdkrif;uRrf;0if aom aqGrsKd;rdwfaqGESifh uif;íaomfvnf; &GH&Smjcif;uif;onf jzpfí ,kHrSm; oHo, r&Sdrlí rif;eef; awmfodkY 0ifa&mufEdkifouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif tavhtusifh&vmojzifh 0dwufESifh uif;ívnf; 0dwufr&Sdaom pdwfonf tm½kHodkY wufa&mufEdkif\/ y&dp, = tavhtusifh&jcif;[lonf pdwfoEÅmef tpOfü rjywfjzpfaom 0dwufudk yGm;apjcif; = 0dwuúbm0em[k ac:qdktyfaom tavhtusifhjzifh[k qdkvdkonf/ rSefayonf --- emrfoEÅwdtpOf = pdwfoEÅwdtpOfü tjrJrjywf jzpfay:aeaom 0dwuf\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\ tm½kHodkY a&S;½Iwufa&mufjcif;oabmonfum; &SnfjrifhpGmaom tcsdefumvu avh usifhcJhNyD; avhusufcJhNyD; jzpf\? xdkaMumifh xdkpdwfonf wpf&Hwpfcg 0dwufESifh uif;ívnf; xdktm½kHü jzpfonfomvQifwnf;/ 0dyóemÓPfESifh pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;ü twl,SOfwGJí jzpfonfjzpfí ocFg& w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&;o;Hkweof wYkd iuf m ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyof n\f tprG ;fjzi hfMumjriphf mG aom tcsed uf mvu avhusifhcJhNyD; avhusufcJhNyD;aom xdkpdwfonf wpfcgwpf&H ÓPfESifhuif;íaomfvnf; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;okH;wefwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfEdkifouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç Oyrmwpfenf; qdk&aomf - udavomESifh twltuGjzpfonfjzpfí jzpfaom xdkpdwfonf tcsif;cyfodrf; udavomrS uif;vGwfaeaomfvnf; a&S;ü avhusufcJhzl;aom y&dp,\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh udavom\ txkH0goem\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfay:EdkifouJhodkYvnf;aumif; - þOyrmtwl rSwfom;ygav/ (r[m#D-1-166/)»

2/ x0kd wd uof n f (tm[eey&,d m[ee&aom) tm½uHk kd tpü acgujfci;fç a&;S½aI cgujfci;fç xu0f e;f usif acgufjcif;ç vSnfhvnfí acgufjcif;ç jyefvSefí acgufjcif; udpö &Sd\/

0ifoufav-xGufoufav[kvnf;aumif; ½kyf-½kyf[kvnf;aumif; þodkY ponfjzifh rdrd ½IyGm; aeonhf tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;vsuf ½dkufESufwD;acgufbdouJhodkY pdwf\ jzpfjcif;udk tm[eey&d,m[ee

[lí odtyf\/ (r[m#D-1-166/) xdkodkYaom udpö&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhomvQif tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom tm½kHudk xdkodkY a&S;½IwD;acgufjcif; xuf0ef;usifrS wD;acgufjcif;udpö&Sdaom 0dwufjzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmem yge y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHuJhodkYaom tm½kHudk 0dwufjzifh a&S;½IwD;acgufonfudk 0dwufjzifh xuf0ef;usif wD;acgufonfudk jyK\[k qdkvdkayonf/

3/ xdk0dwufonf tm½kHü = tm½kHay:odkY pdwfudk a&S;½Iaqmifwwf qGJiifwwfaom w&m;[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPftm; a&S;½Ixifvm\/

0dpm& ---- tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom tm½kHü xdkrS þrS oGm;vmjcif; xdkrS þrS vSnfhvnf jci;f qijfciof ;Hkoyjfci;fon f 0pd m&wn;f/ tm½üHk tpOrf jyw f omG ;vmjci;f xu0f e;fusirf S avQmujfci;f vSnfhjcif; aemufü tzefwvJvJ usufpm;jcif;[k qdkvdkonf/

1/ xdk0dpm&onf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom tm½kHudk tzefwvJvJ okH;oyfqifjcifjcif;vQif rSwfaMumif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/

2/ pwd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;f& dStw,l OS wf JGjzpMfuon fhpwd +f apwoud f = o[Zmwwf &m;wuYkd kdxtkd m½Hk ü ,OS af pjci;f upd ö &\dS / «tm½üHk tzewf vvJ JvnS vhf njfci;f[ kqtkd yaf om tzewf vvJ Jo;Hkoyjfci;f\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif tm½kHü pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif; twl,SOfwGJ jzpfMuonhf pdwfapwoduf = o[Zmwf w&m;wdkYudk rjywf,SOfapjcif;udk od&Sdygav/ (r[m#D-1-167/)»

3/ pwd uf kdtm½üHk a&;SEiS hfaemu fqupf yvf su ftpOrf jyw fzUJGpywf waf om oabmw&m;[ ka,m\*g-

0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPftm; a&S;½Ixifvm\/

#### 0dwufESifh 0dpm& txl;

xdk 0dwuf 0dpm& w&m;ESpfyg;wdkY\ tcsKdUukefaom yxrpsmefESifh umrpdwfwdkYü rauGruGm ,SOfwGJ

í jzpfjcif;onf xif&Sm;&Sdaomfvnf; pdwf\ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom tm½kHay:ü a&S;OD;pGm usa&mufjcif;oabmjzpfaom 0dwufonf 0dpm&xuf ½keYf&if;Murf;wrf;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf; aumif;ç 0dpm&\ a&S;oGm;jzpfjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; acgif;avmif;udk xdk;vdkufjcif;aMumifh jzpfay: vmaom a&S;OD;pGm jrnfaom toHESifh wl\/ pdwfudk tm½kHü a&U SESifh aemuf qufpyfvsuf tpOfrjywf zGJUpyfwwfaom tm½kHü pdwf\ tpOfrjywfouJhodkY jzpfjcif;[k qdktyfaom 0dpm&onf 0dwufatmuf odrfarGUonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tm½kHudk tzefwvJvJ okH;oyfqifjcifjcif; oabm&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; acgif;avmif;\ aemufqifhí jrnfaom toHESifh wl\/ (tzefwvJvJ jrnfaomtoH [def;aomtoH nnf;aomtoHESifh wl\/) xdkYjyif þ 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYwGif 0dwufonf wkefvIyfjcif; &Sd&um; vufrGeftpjzpf&m umvü pdwf\ wkefvIyfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m;wnf;/ aumif;uifü ysHwufjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdaom iSufBuD;\ tawmifudk cwfonfESifhvnf; wl\/ teHYodkY tpOfvdkufaom teHYjzifh aESmifzGJU tyfaom pdwf&Sdaom ysm;ydwkef;\ y'kr®mMumawmodkY a&S;½Iusjcif;ESifhvnf; wl\/

0dpm&um; Nidrfoufaom jzpfjcif; &Sd\/ pdwf\ rwkefvIyfvGef;ouJhodkY jzpfay:vmaom oabm w&m;wnf;/ aumifuifü ysHwufNyD;aom iSuf\ tawmifudk qefYwef;jcif;ESifhvnf; wl\/ y'kr®m MumawmodkY a&S;½Iusa&mufNyD;aom ysm;ydwkef;\ y'kr®mMumawm\ txuftzdkYü ab;&efr&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk pkHprf;jcif;iSm &pf0JonfESifhvnf; wl\/

#### 'kuedygwf t|uxm\ tqdk

aumi;fuiüf ysoH mG ;aom iuS Bfu;D\ tawmiEf pS zf uwf jYkdzi hf avu kd ,Nly;Dí tawmiwf uYkd kd epaf pç

NidrfoufpGm aeapí ysHoef;jcif;uJhodkY tm½kHü pdwfudk a&S;½Iapwwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh a&S;½Iwifay;onf \ tjzpfjzifh jzpfaom 0dwufudk rSwftyf\/ avudk ,ljcif;iSm tawmifwdkYudk wkefvIyfapvsuf nifnif omom cwfvsuf oGm;jcif;uJhodkY tm½kHudk qifjcif okH;oyfjcif;oabmjzifh jzpfay:vmaom 0dpm&udk rSwftyf\[k 'kuedygwft|uxmü zGifhqdkxm;\/ xdkpum;onf Oypm&orm"dtcdkuf tyÜemorm"d tcdkufü a&U Saemuf tpOftm;jzifh qufpyfvsuf rjywfjzpf&mü oifhjrwfay\/ xdk0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ xdkxl;jcm;csufonfum; yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYü xif&Sm;ayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-138/)

0dwuf\ pdwfudk tm½kHay:odkY a&S;½Iwifaom tjcif;t&m[k qdktyfaom xl;jcm;rIonf ½kefY&if;

Murf;wrf;aom oabm&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh yxrpsmefü xif&Sm;\? xdk0dwuf\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh yÍöuenf;0,f 'kwd,psmefü 0dpm&\ tm½kHudk tzefwvJvJ okH;oyfjcif;[k qdktyfaom xl;jcm;rIonf xif&Sm;\/ (r[m#D-1-167/)

#### wpfenf;qdk&aomf

tnpftaMu;uif;aom aMu;cGufudk vufwpfzufjzifh jrJpGmudkifí usefvufwpfzufjzifh qyfjym rIefYç qDqGwfwpftyfaom qdwfarG; ponfjzifh NyD;aom om;NrD;wHyGwfjzifh yGwfooltm; jrJjrHpGm pGJudkif xm;aom vufuJhodkY 0dwufudk rSwftyf\? jrJpGmudkifxm;aom vufESifh 0dwufonf wl\/ 0dpm&onf yGwfaom vufESifh wl\/ wkwfjzifh ½kdwfcwfojzifh tdk;xdef;pufudk vnfapí tdk;udk jyKvkyfaom tdk;xdef;onf\ tdk;jyKvkyf rnhf ajrpdkifcJudk EdSyfaom vufESifh 0dwufum; wl\/ xdkrS þrSvnf; ajrpdkifcJudk vSnfhvnfokH;oyfaom vufESifh 0dpm&um; wl\/ wpfpkHwpfckaom ta&;t0ef;t0dkif;udk jyKvkyfaomol\ t0ef;t0dkif; jyKvkyfrnhf t&m0w¬K\ tv,fü pdkufESufí wnfaom aji§mifhwHoif; (= oHacsmif;)ESifh tm½kHay:odkY pdwfudk a&S;½Iwifay;wwf aom 0dwufum; wl\/ ywfywfvnfaom aji§mifhwHoif; (t0ef;t0dkif; jzpfatmif tjyifu vSnfhywf oGm;aom oHacsmif;)ESifh tm½kHay:udk okH;oyfwwf qkyfe,fwwfaom 0dpm&um; wl\/ opfyifonf tyGifhESifhvnf;aumif; toD;ESifhvnf;aumif; twlwuG jzpf\odkY tMuifpsmefonf þqdktyfNyD;aom 0dwufESifhvnf;aumif;ç þqdktyfNyD;aom 0dpm&ESifhvnf;aumif; twlwuG jzpfwwf \? xdkaMumifh þpsmefudk o0dwuú o0dpm& = 0dwufESifhvnf; twlwuG jzpf\[lí 0dpm&ESifhvnf; twlwuG jzpf\[lí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-138-139/)

0dwuf+0dpm&+yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wm [laom y&rw¬"mwfom; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pDudk psmeft\*Fg[k ac:qdkí ,if;psmeft\*FgwdkY\ taygif;tpkudkum; psmef[k ac:qdkayonf/ tyGifh toD; tudkif;tcuf ponfwdkYrS tvGwfjzpfaom opfyif[lonf xif&Sm; r&Sdjim;aomf

vnf; tyGifh&Sdaom opfyif toD;&Sdaom opfyif[k vltrsm;u ac:qdktyfouJhodkY tvm;wlyif 0dwuf tp&Sdaom psmeft\*FgwdkYrS tvGwfjzpfaom psmef[lonf xif&Sm;r&Sdaomfjim;vnf; 0dwufESifh twlwuG jzpfaom psmefç 0dpm&ESifh twlwuGjzpfaom psmef[k ac:qdktyf\[k xif&Sm;jyjcif;iSm txufyg toD; tyGifh&Sdaom opfyif Oyrmudk t|uxm q&mawmf rdefYMum;awmfrljcif;yif jzpfayonf/ (ruGJjym; aomfvnf; uGJjym;ouJhodkY wifpm;ajymqdkaom tab'ab'lypm pum;[k qdkvdkayonf/) (r[m#D-1-167/)

#### yDwd - okc

yDwdokcEÅd {w¬ yDP,wDwd yDwd/ om ordÜ,m,evu©Pm? um,pdwåyDee&om? z&P&om

0g? Mo'\*sypöKy|mem/ (0dok'¨d-1-139/) udk,fpdwfudk tm½kHudk ESpfoufapwwf yGm;apwwfaomaMumifh yDwd rnf\/ xdkyDwdonf ----

1/ tm½uHk kd EpS of ujfrwEf ;kdjci;f oabmvuP© m &\dS / (tm½uHk kd auseyaf &mi&hf Jjci;f oabmvuP© m &Sd\[k qdkvdkayonf/)

2/ udk,fpdwfudk ESpfoufjynfhNzdK; wdk;yGm;apjcif; udpö&Sd\/ wpfenf; rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYjzifh wpf udk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUapjcif; udpö&Sd\? «yDwdESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom pdwfonfvnf; pdwåZ½kyfudk rdrd\jzpfqJ Oyg'fumvwdkif;ü jzpfaponfom jzpf\/ ,if;pdwåZ½kyfwdkYum; rGefjrwfaom psmefpdwfaMumifhjzpf&um; rGefjrwfaom yPDw pdwåZ½kyfwdkYwnf;/ ,if;rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYum; wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUvsuf jzpf\/ ,if;odkY jzpfapjcif;onf yDwd\vkyfief;udpöwnf;[k qdkvdkayonf/»

3/ udk,fpdwfESpfyg;udk wuf<u&Tifvef;apwwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½Ixifvm\/

yDwd - ig;rsKd;

xdkyDwdonf ck'´dumyDwd cPdumyDwd MouúEÅdumyDwd OaAÁ\*gyDwd z&PmyDwd[k ig;rsKd; &Sd\/

1/ c'k ud´ mywD d---- cE¨mudk,fü MuufoD;arG;nif; x½kHrQudkomvQif jyKvkyfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom yDwd wnf;/ jzpfNyD; ysufoGm;NyD;aemuf wpfzef cPduyDwduJhodkY tBudrfBudrf rjzpfaom yDwdwnf;/

2/ cPdumyDwd ---- cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü vQyfppfjyufonfESifh wlonfjzpfí tBudrfrsm;pGm jzpfaom yDwdwnf;/

3/ MouEú udÅ myDw d---- ork'´&m vdIif;wHydk;onf ork'´&murf;odkY oufí oufí ysuf\odkY udk,fodkY ouf0ifí ouf0ifí ysufaom yDwdwnf;/ 'Da&vdIif;uJhodkY &ifxJü tvdyfvdkuf tvdyfvdkuf wufouJhodkYaom yDwdwnf;/

4/ OaA\*Á gywD d ---- tm;aumif;armif;oefaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom yDwdwnf;/ ,if; OaAÁ\*gyDwdonf cE¨mudk,fudk txufodkY ysHwufonfudk jyKí aumif;uifü avwdkufcwftyfaom \*Grf;ykHuJhodkY ckefvTm;ysHwufapjcif; twdkif;t&SnfodkY a&mufapwwf\/

5/ z&PmyDwd ---- z&PmyDwdonf jzpfay:vmonf&Sdaomf cE¨mudk,fwpfckvkH;onf avjzifh jynhfap tyfaom pnfazmif;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç onf;xefpGmaom awmifusacsmif;a& t,Ofonf pD;0if tyfaom awmif0Srf;uJhodkYvnf;aumif; tpOfrjywf xuf0ef;usifrS awGUESHUae\/ (z&PmyDwd OD;aqmifonhf pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ wpfudk,fvkH;ü pdrfh0ifysHUEHSUí jzpf aejcif;udk qdkvdkayonf/) xdkig;rsKd;aom yDwdonf yó'¨d (= pdwf+apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;rI) \ wnf&m udk,f0efudk ,vl su f &iuhf sujfci;fo Ykda&muvf waf om f apwoud wf \Ykd Nird ;fat;jci;f = um,yó'çd¨ pwd \f Nird ;fat; jci;f = pwd yå ó'[d¨ al om EpS rf sK;daom yó'ud¨ kdNy;Dp;Djynpfh aHk p\/ (ywD ud yó'[d¨ al om om;u kdzmG ;\[k qdkvdkonf/) yó'¨donf udk,f0efudk ,lvsuf &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf um,duokc = udk,fü jzpf aom csrf;omç apwoduokc = pdwfü jzpfaom csrf;om[laom ESpfrsKd;aom csrf;omokcudk NyD;pD; jynhfpkHap\/ (yó'¨d[laom rdcifu okc[laom om;udk zGm;jyefonf[lvdk/) okconf udk,f0efudk ,lvsuf &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf cPduorm"d Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom okH;rsKd;aom pdwfwnfMunfrIorm"dudk NyD;pD;jynhfpkHap\/ (yDwd\om;um; yó'¨dç yó'¨d\ om;um; okcç okc\om;um; orm"djzpfí jrpf&NyD [lvdk/) xdkig;rsKd;aom yDwdwdkYwGif tMuif z&PmyDwdonf tyÜempsmeform"d\ t&if;tjrpf rlvw&m; jzpfí tyÜempsmeform"d rjzpfrD a&S;ü jzpfaom Oypm&orm"dESifh twl,SOfwGJjzpfí tpOfojzifh BuD;yGm;wdk;wufjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdvwfaomf tyÜempsmeform"dESifh twl,SOfwGJí jzpfjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdvmaom tMuifz&PmyDwd (= wpfudk,fvkH;odkY prd xfh íHk ysUHEUHSjzpyf mG ;aeaom ywD )d on f &\dS ? þtyeÜ mpsmeof rm"Ed iS hf ,OS wf vJG su&f adS om z&PmywD ud kd þpsmeft\*Fgig;yg;wGif yg0ifaom yDwdokcH[laom þt&mü yDwd[lí tvdk&Sdtyfay\/

(0dok'¨d-1-139-140/)

#### okc

okceH okcH? ok|K 0g cg'wd? cewd p um,pdwåmAm"EdÅ okcH? wH omwvu©PH? orÜ,kwåmeH

OyjAL[e&oH? tEk\*¾[ypöKy|meH/ (0dok'¨d-1-140/) csrf;omjcif;oabmonf okc rnf\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf tMuifw&m;oabmonf udk,f\ usifemjcif; pdwf\ usifemjcif; udk,fem pdwfemudk aumif;pGm cJpm;wwf\/ xdkaMumifh xdkw&m;oabm onf okc rnf\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf tMuifw&m;oabmonf udk,f\ usifemjcif; pdwf\ usifemjcif; udk,fem pdwfemudk wl;NzdKwwf\? xdkaMumifh xdkw&m;oabmonf okc rnf\/

1/ xokd ck on f xokd ck EiS hf jynpfh aHk om y\*k Kd¾vuf vkd n;faumi;fç pwd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;f rrd od ck EiS hf twl ,SOfwGJ jzpfMuonfh orÜ,kwf = pdwf+apwoduf w&m;pkudkvnf;aumif; om,mapwwfaom oabm vu©Pm&Sd\/ (rdrdESifh pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif; twl,SOfwGJ jzpfMuonhf orÜ,kwf = pdwf+apwoduf w&m;pkwdkYudk &tyfaom om,mzG,f &SdonfwdkYudk jyKvkyfwwf\[k qdkvdkonf/ okcum; aumif;aom £|oabm &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkokcESifh jynfhpkHaom yk\*¾dKvfudkvnf;aumif;ç rdrdESifh pdwåu©P wpcf tk wiG ;fü tw,l OS wf JG jzpof n fh pwd +f apwoud f = or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f rrd üd om,m apwwfaom oabmvu©Pm&Sd\ [lvdkonf/)

2/ twl,SOfzuf pdwfapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk wdk;yGm;apjcif; udpö&Sd\/

3/ tm½kHudk tzefzef ,lwwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPf0,f a&S;½I xif vm\/ ('uk a© 0'emum; 'uk a© 0'em\ wn&f m tm½uHk kd peG vYf wT wf w\f / Oayum© a0'emum; Oayum© a0'em\ tm½kHudk vspfvsL½Iwwf\/ þ okca0'emum; okca0'em\ wnf&mtm½kHudk 'ku©a0'em uJhodkYvnf; rpGefYvTwf? Oayu©ma0'emuJhodkYvnf; vspfvsL r½Irlí okca0'em\ wnf&mtm½kHudk tzef wvvJ J xyuf mxyuf m ,wl waf om oabmw&m;wn;f [ k xokd ck a0'emu kd vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|meef n;ftm;jzi hfBuwd af cs½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f wiG f xivf m\[ k qvkd akd yonf?) wpef n;f ock a0'emon f rrd Ed iS hf ,OS zf u f pwd af pwoud f = or,Ü wk wf &m;wtYkd m; aus;Z;ljyKwwf

csD;ajr§mufwwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0,f a&S;½Ixifvm\/ xdkyDwdokcwdkY\ tcsKdUaom yxrpsmefpaom w&m;ü rauGruGm twl,SOfwGJí jzpfrIonf xif &Sm; &Sdygaomfvnf; tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfouftyfaom £|m½kHudk &jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfaom ESpfoufjcif; onf yDwd rnf\/ &&SdtyfNyD;aom tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;onf (csrf;csrf;omom cHpm;jcif;onf) okc rnf\/

tMuif pdwåKyÜg'f (= pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;&Sd ,SOfzuf pdwf+apwodufw&m;pk)ü yDwdonf &Sd\? xdkyDwd&Sdaom pdwåKyÜg'fü okconf tjrJ&Sd\/ tMuif pdwåKyÜg'fü okconf &Sd\/ xdkokc&Sdaom pdwåKyÜg'fü jraJ omtm;jzi hfywD &d odS nuf m; r[wk /f (&odS nvf n;f &\dS ? r&odS nvf n;f&\dS [vl okd n?f pwuk eú n;ft& wwd,psmef yÍöuenf;t& pwkw¬psmef ponfwdkYü okcom,SOfí yDwdr,SOfrIudk txl;&nfñTef;onf?) yDwdudk cE¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif ocFg&u©E¨m\ tjzpfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyf\/ okcudk a0'emu©E¨m\

tjzpfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyf\/ aEGumv0,f a&r&Sdaom uEÅm& c&D;cJodkY oGm;jcif;aMumifh yifyef; ooltm; pdrf;pdk ndKrIdif;aom awmtkyfBuD;udk vSrf;jrifvdkuf&aomtcg ]]þc&D;cJtvGef pdrf;pdk ndKrIdif; aom awmtyk Bfu;DtwiG ;f0, fZmwó& a&tikd f&ydS gon}f}[ kc&;D&iqf ikd vf mo lwpOf ;DxrH Sajympum;ukd Mum;&aomtcgwdkYü ESpfouftm;&rf; &Tifvef;jcif;um; yDwdwnf;/ xdkyDwduJhodkY tmemygey#dbm\* erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om tv&kd tdS y f EpS of utf yaf om £|m½uHk kd &&adS omtcgü veG pf mG EpS of utf m;&r;f &iT vf e;f jcif;oabmudk yDwd[k rSwfyg/ awmtkyfBuD;twGif;odkY 0ifaomtcgç awmtkyftwGif;&Sd t&dyftm0go atmufodkY 0ifaomtcgç a&udk okH;aqmifaomtcgwdkYü csrf;omonhf cHpm;rIum; okcwnf;/ xdkokc uJhodkY rdrd&&Sdtyfaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom &&SdtyfNyD;aom tm½kH\ t&omudk csrf;csrf; omom cHpm;aomtcgü csrf;omrIudk okc[k rSwfom;ygav/ xdkxdk tcsdeftcgumv or,ü xif&Sm; aomaMumifh þodkY tcdkuftwefY tcsdefumvudk cGJjcm;í txufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkjcif;jzpfonf[k od&Sd ygav/ þodkYvQif þyDwdonfvnf;aumif; þokconfvnf;aumif; xdkpsmeftm; (xdkpsmefü) &Sdaom aMumifh þpsmefudk yDwd okc&Sdaom psmef[k ac:qdktyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-140-141/) tvGef Munfvif awmufyaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom þ

azmfjyyg 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwd okc {u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;&Sdaom psmefum; yxrpsmefwnf;/ odkYtwGuf þyxrpsmefum; yÍö\*ForEém\*w = t\*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpkHaom psmefwnf;/

t\*Fg ig;yg;udk y,f\

txufwGif &Sif;jycJhaom umrpäE´ç Asmyg'ç xderd'¨ç O'¨pöukuúKpöç 0dpdudpäm - þpsmefudk r&atmif wm;jrpfydwfqdkYwwfaom eD0&Pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk y,fonf\ tpGrf;jzifh y,ftyfNyD;aom t\*Fg ig;yg; &Sdonf\ tjzpfudk od&Sdygav/ xdkeD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk ry,ftyfukefonf&Sdaomf psmefonf rjzpfay: vmEdkif? xdkaMumifh xdkeD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk xdkpsmef\ y,ftyfaom t\*FgwdkY[lí ac:qdktyfukef\/ psmef tcdkufü eD0&PrS wpfyg;aom tjcm;aom tukodkvfwdkYudkvnf; y,ftyfonfum; rSef\? eD0&PrS wpfyg;aom tukodkvfw&m; tm;vkH;wdkYonfvnf; uif;aysmufaeonfum; rSef\/ odkYaomfvnf; xdk eD0&PwdkYuomvQif txl;ojzifh psmef\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKvkyfwwfukef\/ xdkaMumifh yÍö\*F0dyÜ[De = eD0&Pw&m; ig;yg;udk y,fjcif;udkomvQif zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ ouf&SdoufrJh umr0w¬K tpkpk[k ac:qdktyfaom txl;xl;aom tm½kHudk vdkvm;wyfrufjcif;

oabmum; umrpäE´wnf;/ ,if;umrpäE´onf pdwfudk txl;xl;aom tm½kHjzifh jzm;a,mif; aoG;aqmif wwf\/ umrpäE´u txl;xl;aom tm½kHjzifh Aef;jyvsuf tjzm;a,mif;cH&aom pdwfonf tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom wpfckwnf;aom tm½kHü aumif;pGm rwnfawmhay/ umrpäE´\ vTrf;rdk;zdpD; rIudk cH&aom txl;xl;aom tm½kHjzifh tjzm;a,mif;cH&aom xdkpdwfonf umr"mwfudk ausmfvTm; vGef ajrmufjcif;iSm usifh&onfh usifh0wf y#dywf jzpfaom psmefudk &&Sdatmif rusifhEdkifawmhay/ zsufqD;vdkaom ysufpD;apvdkaom Asmyg' = a'gow&m;uvnf; rauseyfzG,f tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;ü

pdwfudk n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufwwfjyef\ = rauseyfatmif jyKvkyfay;wwfjyef\/ Asmyg' a'gou tm½kHtrsKd; rsKd;ü rauseyfatmif ESdyfpufvdkufojzifh tESdyfpufcH&aom pdwfonf rauseyfEdkifonhf tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;odkY w&pyf tMum; rvyfatmif ajy;oGm;aeojzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom tm½kHwpfckwnf; ay:ü tMum; rvyfatmif qufwdkuf rjzpfEdkifawmhay/ pdwf-apwodufwdkY\ xdkif;rIdif; av;vHrI = xderd'¨onf ESdyfpufxm;tyfaom pdwfonfvnf;

tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHuJhodkYaom bm0emtm½kHudk tm½kHjyKí yGm;rsm;ae&aom bm0emrItm; ravsmufywfonfom jzpfayonf/

bm0emtm½kHrS pdwfysHUvGifhaerI = O'¨pöç aemifwwpfzef ylyefrI = ukuúKpöw&m;onf ESdyfpuf

xm;tyaf om pwd of nvf n;f rNird rf ouof nof mvQi fjzpíf tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om bm0em tm½kHü tjrJrwnf csmcsmvnfvsuf xdkxdktm½kHü vSnfhvnf avvGifhaewwf\/

&wemokH;wef uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;wdkYtay:ü ,kHrSm;oHo, &Sdaeaom oabmw&m;ç oDv usifhpOf orm"dusifhpOf ynmusifhpOf[laom odu©mokH;&yftusifhjrwfü ,kHrSm;oHo, &Sdaeaom oabmw&m;um; 0dpdudpämwnf;/ txl;ojzifh þtydkif;0,f tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom orx edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí psmeform"dudk &atmif orm"dxlaxmifaeonhf orm"dusifhpOfü ,kHrSm;oHo, &SdrIum; 0dpdudpämyifwnf;/ ,if;0dpdudpämw&m;u ESdyfpufxm;tyfaom ,if;0dpdudpämw&m;\ ESdyfpufrI 'Pfcsufudk vSvSBuD; 00BuD; cH,lae&aom pdwfonf tmemygepsmefuJhodkYaom psmef&jcif;udk NyD;pD;ap wwfaomtusifh vrf;½dk;BuD;ay:odkY rwufa&mufvdk jzpfaewwf\/ (,ckacwfü psmefr&Edkif[laom t,ltqrsKd;wnf;/)

þovYkd Qi f wpyf g;aom tuok vkd wf &m;wrYkd S x;laomtm;jzi hf psmewf &m;EiS hf xyd wf ukd af jzmiahf jzmihf

qefYusifbuf jzpf&um; psmef&jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk umrpäE´ paom ig;yg;aom eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudkomvQif y[me\*F = y,ftyfaom t\*Fg&yfwdkYü zGifhqdktyfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-141-142/)

t\*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpkH\

0dwufonf tm½kHü (tm½kHay:odkY) pdwfudk a&S;½Iwifay;wwf\? 0dpm&onf tm½kHü pdwfudk aU&SESifh aemuf tpOfrjywfatmif zGJUpyfwwf\/ xyfrHí &Sif;atmifqdk&aomf þodkY jzpf\/

0dwufonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHay:odkY pdwfudk a&S;½I wifay;wwf\/ 0dpm&onf tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk pwd uf kd a&;SEiS ahf emu f tpOrf jywaf tmi f zUJGpywf w\f / tmemygepsmeuf kd &jci;f\ taMumi;fjzpuf ek af om x0kd wd u f 0pd m&wjYkdzi hf tmemygey#bd m\* erd wd tf m½rHk S jyiyf tm½ Hk trsK;d rsKd;odkY pdwfrysHUvGifhjcif;iSm NyD;pD;aptyfaom bm0emya,m\*&Sdaom pdwf\ (þt&mü 0dwufu tmem ygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHay:odkY bm0empdwfudk a&S;½I wifay;jcif;ç 0dpm&u tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk xyfumxyfum qifjcifokH;oyfjcif;onfyif bm0emya,m\*[k rSwfyg/) bm0emya,m\*\ jynhfpkHjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom yDwdu tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk a&mifh&JESpfoufjcif;udkç okc uvn;f ,OS zf u f pwd af pwoud wf &m;wuYkd kd w;kdymG ;jci;fu kd jyKvyk af y;ww\f / xokd Ykd jyKvwaf om f 0wd uf 0dpm& yDwd okcrS <uif;aom zó paom ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkESifh wuGaom xdkpdwfudk xdk0dwuf 0dpm& yDwd okcwdkYu tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHay:odkY a&S;½Iwifay;jcif; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü a&S;ESifhaemufudk tpOfrjywfatmif zGJUpyfay;jcif;ç tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk a&mifh&J ESpf oufjcif;ç orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk wdk;yGm;apjcif;wdkYjzifh csD;yifhxm;\/ xdkodkY csD;yifhcH&aom pdwfESifh twl ,SOfwGJjzpfaom tvm;wl tcsD;yifhcH&aom {u\*¾wmonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfwnf;[laom wpfck wnf;aom oabm&Sdaom tm½kHü o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm[laom £a`E´ig;yg; nDrQonf\ tprG ;fjzi hfbm0empwd uf kdtntD ñwG xf m;\/ qeuYf sibf u f e0D &Pw&m;wrYkd S a0;on\f tjzpaf Mumihf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHrS pdwfwGefYqkwfrI pdwfysHUvGifhrIwdkY\ uif;jcif;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk aumif;pGmvnf; xm;\/ xdkaMumifh 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwd okc pdawåu\*¾wm [al om þig;yg;aom w&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmon\f tprG ;ftm;jzi hf þyxrpsmeuf kd ig;yg;aom t\*FgESifh jynhfpkHonf\ tjzpfudk od&Sdygav/ reS af yon f- xikd g;yg;uek af omw&m;woYkd n fxi&f mS ;jzpuf ek vf waf om fpsmeof n fjzpaf y:vmonf rnf\/ xdkaMumifh xdkyxrpsmef\ xdk0dwufpaom w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk jynhfpkHaom t\*Fg&yfwdkY[lí qdktyf ukef\/ xdkaMumifh xdk0dwufpaom psmeft\*Fgig;yg;wdkYESifh jynhfpkHaom psmefrS tjcm;wpfyg;omvQifjzpf aom psmefrnfonf &Sdao;\[líum; r,loifhawmhNyD/ xif&Sm;aptHh -- tpdwftydkif; t\*FgrQ\ tpGrf; jziohf mvQi f t\*gFav;yg;&adS om ppof n[f íl vn;faumi;fç t\*gFig;yg;&adS om w&l ,d m[íl vn;faumi;fç t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom r\*f[lívnf;aumif; ac:qdk\odkY tvm;wlyif þpsmefudkvnf; psmef\ tpdwftydkif; t\*gFrQ\ tprG ;fjziohf mvQi f psmetf \*gFig;yg;&adS om psme[f íl vn;faumi;fç psmetf \*gFig;yg;EiS hf jynpfh aHk om psmef[lí vnf;aumif; ac:qdk\[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-142/) (wpfckpDudk psmeft\*Fg[kac:í ig;yg; taygif;tpkudk psmef[k ac:qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/) xdkpsmeft\*Fg ig;yg;wdkYonf Oypm&orm"dtcdkufüvnf; xif&Sm;&SdMuukefonfom jzpf\/ odkYaomf

vnf; Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü jyuawhaom umrm0p&pdwfxufum; tm;aumif;armif;oefpGm jzpfay: vmMuukef\/ txl;rSm þtyÜemorm"d = tyÜempsmefpdwftcdkufüum; Oypm&orm"d tcdkuftwefY xufvnf; tvGeftiftm; BuD;rm;vmMuukef\/ ½lyg0p&psmef vu©PmodkY a&muf&SdvmMuukef\/ rSefayonf ---þ tyÜempsmeform"dtcdkufü 0dwufonf tvGefoefY&Sif; xif&Sm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk a&S;½Iwifvsuf wufapvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ 0dpm& onfum; ynmESifh tvm;wlí tvGeftuJvQif tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk okH;oyfqifjcifvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ yDwdESifh okconfum; tvkH;pkHaom tpdwftydkif;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom ½lyum,wpfck vkH;udk ysHUESHUvsuf jynhfapvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkaMumifh ----

emó udÍdö oAÁm0awm um,ó 0da0uaZe yDwdokace tyæK#H a[mwd? ('D-1-70/)

= xdkpsmefudk &&Sdaom psmevmbDyk\*¾dKvf\ tvkH;pkHaom tpdwftydkif;&Sdaom ½lyum, wpfckvkH;\ eD0&Puif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:ívmaom ESpfoufjcif; yDwd csrf;omjcif; okcjzifh rawGUxdtyf aom wpfpkHwpfckaom t&yf tpdwftydkif;onfum; r&Sdawmhay ---- [lí bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlNyD/ atmufjzpfaom tkyfr (= MuKwftpfBuD;) tjyifü txufjzpfaom tkyfzkH; (= MuKwfzkH;) tjyifonf aumif;pGm taphtpyf rvyfrvpf xd\odkY pdawåu\*¾wmonfvnf; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü aumif;pGm xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm xdonfjzpfí jzpfay:vm\/ þonfyifvQif xdk½ly0p&psmef vu©PmodkY a&muf&SdaeMuukefaom psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;wdkY\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü jzpfaom psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;wdkYrS xl;jcm;csufwnf;/ xdkpsmeft\*FgwdkYwGif pdawåu\*¾wmudk o0dwuúH o0dpm&H paom txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom þ

ygVdawmfü o½kyfxkwfí wdkuf½dkufra[mMum;tyf rñTefjytyfonfum; rSef\/ odkYaomfvnf; tbd"r®m

0dbif;ygVdawmfü ---psmeEdÅ 0dwauúm 0dpma&m yDwd okcH pdwåaóu\*¾wm/ (tbd-2-267/)

= psme[f ol n f 0wd u f 0pd m& ywD d ock {u\*w¾ m (= pwd aå óu\*w¾ m) (þw&m;ig;yg;w\Ykd taygi;f) wn;f[ k þo Ykd b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;xm;awmrf al omaMumi hf pad wuå \*w¾ monvf n;f psmetf \*gF rnof nf om jzpfayonf/ rSefayonf ---- tMuif 0dwuf ponfwdkYESifh wuGjzpfaom psme"r®udk jyvdkaom qE´awmfjzifh o0dwuúH o0dpm&H ponfjzifh tusOf; Oa'´oudk bk&m;&Sifonf jyKawmfrltyf\/ xdk0dwuf ponfwdkYESifh twlwuGjzpfaom psme"r®udk jyvdkaom qE´awmfudkyifvQif xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf 0dbif; ygVdawmfü jyawmfrltyf\ rSwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-1-142/)

#### aumif;jcif;okH;jzm vu©Pmq,fyg;

1/ y#dy'g0dok'¨d = yxrpsmefodkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom tusifh\ pifMu,fjcif;onf yxrpsmef\ tp rnf\/ ,if;tpü vu©PmokH;yg; &Sd\/

2/ Oayu©mjAL[em = wMwrZÑwåKayu©m\ yGm;jcif;onf yxrpsmef\ tv,f rnf\/ ,if;tv,f ü vu©PmokH;yg; &Sd\/

3/ orÜ[Hoem = &Tifjcif; Munfvifjcif;onf yxrpsmef\ tqkH; rnf\/ ,if;tqkH;ü vu©Pm av;yg; &Sd\/ þodkYvQif yxrpsmefü aumif;jcif;okH;jzm vu©Pmq,fyg; &Sdayonf/ &SdykHrSm þodkY jzpf\/ y#dy'g0dok'¨d ---- tvGefMunfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí ,if;

tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;vsuf tmemygeówdorm"dudk qufvuf xlaxmifvm&m tMuifaZm0g&ü tyÜempsmefaZmonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk tyÜemaZm0g&ü tMuif eD0&P[k ac:qdktyfaom udavomw&m;taygif;onf xdkyxrpsmef\ ab;&efwnf;? xdk eD0&P[k ac:qdktyfaom psmef\ ab;&efrS yxrpsmefpdwfonf pifMu,foGm;\/ (1) eD0&P[laom psmef\ ab;&efrS pifMu,faomaMumifh psmefudk r&atmif ydwfuG,f zkH;vTrf;

xm;wwaf om e0D &Pr S ui;fonjfzpíf (e0D &Pu kd y,cf mG í) tv,tf vw f jzpaf om orxerd wd uf kd usifh\/

rZÑdrH orxedrdwåH emr oryÜ0awåm tyÜemorm"da,0/ (0dok'¨d-1-144/)

tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHrS bm0empdwf\ wGefYqkwfoGm;jcif;ç ysHUvGifhoGm;jcif;odkY ruyfa&muf

ojzifh tnDtñGwf jzpfaeaom tyÜempsmeform"donfyifvQif bm0emtm½kHrS pdwf\ wGefYqkwfjcif;ç ysHUvGifhjcif;[k qdktyfaom tpGef;ESpfzufwdkYudk ruyfa&mufojzifh tv,ftvwf vrf;rSefjzpfaom rZÑdr orxedrdwf rnf\/ ,if;yxrpsmef tyÜempsmeform"donf txuftxufaom psmefpaom w&m; xl; w&m;jrwfwdkY\ taMumif;&if;vnf; jzpfaomaMumifh orxedrdwf[laom trnfudk &&Sdjcif; jzpfay onf/

xdktyÜempsmeftm; tjcm;r&Sdaomtm;jzifh aus;Zl;jyKjcif;[k qdktyfaom teEÅ&ypö,owådjzifh

aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom a&S;jzpfaom a\*gMwbkpdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom emrfoEÅwdtpOfü ñGwfapaom ajymif;vJvmaom {uwåenf;tm;jzifh rSefaomtjzpf tyÜempsmeform"d\ tpGrf;owådjzifh aumif;pGm wnfMunfonf\ tjzpfodkY (= xdktyÜempsmeform"d\ tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;odkY) uyfa&muf onfjzpfí tv,ftvwfjzpfaom rZÑdr orxedrdwfudk usifhonf rnf\? tv,ftvwf jzpfaom rZÑdrorxedrdwfodkY a&muf&Sdonf rnf\/ (2) þodkY usifhaomaMumifh þodkY rZÑdrorxedrdwfodkY qdkufa&mufonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdktyÜem psmeform"d\ tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;odkY uyfa&mufvmojzifh xdk orxedrdwfü ajy;0ifonf rnf \/ «rZÑdrorxedrdwfodkY qdkufa&mufaom xdkcPüyifvQif xdkodkY wnfMunfaom tjcif;t&m&Sdaom tyeÜ mpsmeof rm"\d tjzpof Ykd uyaf &mujfci;fjzi hf tyeÜ mpsmeof rm"jdzi hf pwd wf nMfunof n\f tjzpof Ykd a&muf&Sd&um; xdkrZÑdrorxedrdwfü ajy;0ifonf rnf\/» (3) þodkY qdktyfNyD;aom enf;jzifh a&S;OD;pGm a&S;jzpfaom a\*gMwbkpdwfü xif&Sm;&Sdaom ----

1/ eD0&Pab;&efwdkYrS pifMu,fjcif;ç

2/ tv,ftvwfjzpfaom rZÑdrorxedrdwfodkY qdkufa&mufjcif;ç

3/ xrkd ZÑrd orxerd wd üf ajy;0ijfci;fwuYkd kd Ny;Dp;Dapwwaf om yxrpsme\f jzpqf J OygÜ'cf PüomvQif vmcJh&mvrf;aMumif; usifh0wfy#dywf\ tpGrf;jzifh y#dy'g 0dok'¨dudk od&Sdygav/

(0dok'¨d-1-144/ r[m#D-1-173/)

Oayu©mjAL[em ---- þodkY eD0&PtnpftaMu;ponfrS pifMu,fNyD;aom xdkyxrpsmefpdwf\ aemufxyfwpfzef pifMu,fatmif okwfoiftyfonf\ tjzpf\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh pifMu,fatmif okwf oifjcif;ü aMumifhMuAsmyg&udk rjyKaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf eD0&P ponhf tnpftaMu;rS pif

Mu,fNyD;aom yxrpsmefpdwfudk vspfvsL½Ionf rnf\/ (1) orxtjzpfodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;ojzifh orxvrf;½dk; vrf;rSeftwdkif;oGm;aeaom yxrpsmefpdwf udk aemufxyfwpfzef tnDtñGwfaumif;pGm xm;jcif;ü aMumifhMuAsmyg&udk rjyKaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf orxvrf;½dk; vrf;rSeftwdkif; oGm;aeaom yxrpsmefpdwfudk vspfvsL½Ionf rnf\/ (2) wpfzef orxvrf;½dk; vrf;rSeftwdkif; oGm;aeonf\ tjzpfaMumifhomvQif udavomESifh aygif; zufjcif;udk y,fpGefYí udavomtazmfr&Sd wpfOD;wnf;\ tjzpfjzifh wnfNyD;aom xdktyÜempsmefpdwf\ aemufxyfwpfzef udavom tazmfuif;í wpfOD;wnf;\ tjzpfjzifh wnfjcif;üç wpfenf; wpfckwnf; aom oabm&adS om tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk jrpJ mG wnjfci;fü aMumiMhfuAsmyg&u kd rjyKaom a,m \*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f uad vomtazmuf i;fí wpOf ;Dwn;f\ tjzpjfzi hf wnjfci;f&adS om tyeÜ mpsmepf wd uf kd vspfvsL½Ionf rnf\/ þodkYvQif wMwrZÑwåKayu©m apwoduf\ udpö\ tpGrf;jzifh Oayu©mjAL[em

= wMwrZÑwåKayu©m\ yGm;apjcif;udk od&Sdygav/ (3) orÜ[Hoem ---- wpfzef þodkY wMwrZÑwåKayu©monf yGm;aptyfaom xdkyxrpsmefpdwfü twl ,OS wf íJG jzpMfuuek af om orm"-d ynm[ k ac:qtkd yuf ek af om (tcsi;fcsi;f wpyf g;on f wpyf g;u kd rveG f onf\ tpGrf;jzifh rdrd rdrd\ qdkif&mudpöudk jyKjcif;aMumifh xrf;ydk;wpfckü twl,SOfwGJí zGJUcsnfxm;tyf ukefaom EGm;wdkYESifh wlukefí) &SOf;pkHzGJUtyfaom tMuifw&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; wpfyg;onf wpfyg;udk rvGefukefonfjzpfí jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ (1) wpzf e f o'g¨ 0&D ,d ow d orm" d ynm [al om £a`Ei´ g;yg;woYkd n f tx;lx;laom uad vomwrYkd S vwG af jrmuof n fh tjzpaf Mumi hf uad vomr S vwG jfci;f[al om upd tö m;jzi hf wal omupd ö &udS ek of njfzpíf jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ (2) wpfzef þa,m\*Donf - orm"d ynm ESpfyg;wdkY\ wpfyg;udk wpfyg; rvGefjcif;ç udavomwdkYrS

vGwfjcif;[laom udpötm;jzifh wlaomudpö &Sdjcif;wnf;[laom xdktjzpfwdkYtm; avsmfaom tMuifvkHYv 0D&d,udk jzpfap\? xdkyxrpsmefpdwf\ xdkysufjcif; bifcPü jzpfay:vmaom tMuifrSD0Jjcif;onf vnf; &Sd\/ (jzpfjcif; OyÜg'fumvudk vGefí wnfjcif; XDumvrSpí rSD0Jjcif; tmao0em jzpfonf rnf\/ r[m#D-1-174/) cyfodrf;OókH tvkH;pkHvnf; jzpfukefaom wpfyg;onf wpfyg;udk rvGefjcif; tp&Sdukefaom psmefpdwfü twl jzpfMuukefaom orm"d ynmpaom w&m;wdkY\ jzpfay:vmaom xdk tjcif;t&m tmum&wdkYonf npfEGrf;jcif; oHudavoç jzLpifjcif; a0g'gewdkYü npfEGrf;jcif; oHudavo aMumifh &&Sdrnhf xdkxdk tjypfudkvnf;aumif;ç jzLpifjcif; a0g'geaMumifh &&Sdrnhf xdkxdk tusKd;tmedoHoudk vnf;aumif; a&S;rqGuyif yg&d[m&d,ÓPfynmjzifh (= t&m&mü uRrf;usifvdr®maom ÓPfynm jzi)hf ojdriíf tMuitf Muiof aYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf orm" d ynmw&m;w\Ykd wpyf g;on f wpyf g;ukd rvGefjcif; ponfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmEdkifukef\? xdkxdk tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tmemygeówdorm"d bm0em\ &Tifaptyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkyg&d[m&d,ÓPfynmjzifhyifvQif okwfoiftyfNyD;onf \ tjzpfaMumifhç xuf0ef;usif jzLpifaptyfNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh NyD;pD;ukefNyD;onfomvQifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh ----

"r®meH tewd0wåem'dbm0om"aee y&da,m'gyuó ÓPó udpöedyæwdå0aoe orÜ[Hoem

a0'dwAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-1-144-145/)

= orm"d ynm [k qdktyfukefaom "r®wdkY\ wpfyg;onf wpfyg;udk tcsif;csif; rvGefjcif; ponf wdkY\ tjzpfudk NyD;pD;apjcif;jzifh okwfoifwwf jzLpifapwwfaom ÓPf\ udpöNyD;pD;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh orÜ[Hoem = &Tifjcif; Munfvifjcif;udkvnf; od&Sdygav - [k (0dok'¨d-1-144/) ü rdefYqdkcJhjcif; jzpfay onf/ (3) xdk tmemygeówdorm"dbm0empdwfü wMwrZÑwåKayu©m\ tpGrf;jzifh ÓPfonf xif&Sm;\/

y#dordÇ'gr\*¾ygVdawmf (221)ü atmufygtwdkif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

]]tMui f tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf0&D ,d u cs;Dajrm§ uíf xm;tyaf om (tmemygeówod rm")d bm0em pdwfonf bm0emvkyfief;cGifü ysif;&daejcif; = aumoZÆtzdkYtpkü rusa&muf? xdkuJhodkYaom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif\ wnf&m jzpfukefaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavh tvm jyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh 0D&d,u csD;yifhxm;tyfaom bm0empdwfonf 0D&d,u rnfodkYyif csD;yifh xm;tyfygaomfvnf; orm"d\ 0D&d,ESifh nDrQrI&Sdatmif ,SOfapjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh csD;yifhxm;tyfonf jzpfaomaMumifh aumif;pGm (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk) vspfvsL½Ivsuf &Sd\/ tmemygey#dbm\* erd wd tf m½uHk kd vspvf sL½wI waf om wMwrZÑwKåayum© \ tprG ;fjzivhf n;faumi;fç a&;Süjzpaf om t&m&m ü uRrf;usifvdr®maom yg&d[m&d,ynm\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; tyÜempsmefESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk xdk;xGif;odjrifaeaom ynda`E´onf vGefuJvsuf &Sd\/ xdkynda`E´\ vGefuJonf\ tjzpfaMumifhomvQif tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk tnDtrQ vspfvsL½Iooltm; omvQif vspfvsL½Iwwfaom wMwrZÑwåKayu©m\ tpGrf;jzifh txl;xl;aom oabm &dSMuukefaom eD0&P trSL;&Sdaom udavomwdkYrS bm0empdwfonf vGwfajrmufoGm;\/ udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmuf jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk xdk;xGif;odaeaom ynm\ tpGrf;jzifh ynda`E´onf vGefuJvsuf&Sd\/ udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh xdk o'¨g ynm orm"d 0D&d, &Sdaom w&m; wdkYonf wlrQaom = nDrQaom udpö &SdMuukef\? þodkYvQif £a`E´wdkY\ wlrQaom = nDrQaom udpö &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh yxrpsmef tmemygeówdorm"d bm0emonf jzpfay:vm&ayonf/}}

(y#doH-221/) xdkodkY Oayu©m\ tpGrf;jzifh ÓPfudpö\ xif&Sm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh tyÜemynm\ udpö jzpfí jzpfaom bm0empdwfudk &Tifysapjcif;udk yxrpsmeform"d\ tqkH;[lí zGifhqdkcJhjcif; jzpfayonf/ (4)

(0dok'¨d-1-145/) þodkYvQif okH;rsKd;aom yxrpsmefodkY a&mufaMumif; tusifh\ pifMu,fjcif; = y#dy'g 0dok'¨d\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif &tyfaom yxrpsmef[laom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwf&Sdaomç okH;rsKd;aom (tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk tnDtrQ vspfvsL½Iwwfaom) wMwrZÑwåKayu©mudk yGm;apjcif;jzifh tvGeftuJ ESifh wuG ynda`E´\ vGefuJaom twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh av;rsKd;tjym;&Sdonfvnf; jzpfaom bm0empdwfudk &Tifapjcif; Munfvifapjcif; orÜ[Hoemonf NyD;pD;vm\/ xdkaMumifh ----

1/ yxrpsmefodkYa&mufaMumif; tusifhjzpfaom vm&mvrf;aMumif; y#dy'g0dok'¨dü vu©Pm okH;yg;ç

2/ wMwrZÑwåKayu©mudk yGm;jcif; Oayu©mjAL[emü vu©PmokH;yg;ç

3/ ÓPf\ udpöjzpfaom bm0empdwf\ &Tifjcif; Munfvifjcif; orÜ[Hoemü vu©Pm av;yg; --- þaumif;jcif; (3)jzm vu©Pm (10)yg;wdkYudk yxrpsmefüomvQif &Edkifaom w&m;wdkY[lí od&Sd ygav/ (r[m#D-1-175/)

#### psmef[lonf

tm&r®PlyedZÑmeawm ypöeDupsmyeawm 0g psmeH/ (0dok'¨d-1-145/) tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom rdrdbm0empdwf\ orxedrdwftm½kHudk pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf jrJjrJjrHjrH

uyfí ½IwwfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç eD0&P tp&Sdaom qefYusifbuf udavom w&m;pkwdkYudk avmifuRrf;apwwfaomaMumifh (= cyfMumMum cGmxm;jcif; 0du©rÇe\ tpGrf;jzifh y,fpGefYwwfaom aMumifh) vnf;aumif; psmef rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-145/) þpum;t& ajrvQKd; rdk;ysHrI ponfudk psmef[k rrSwfygESifh/ ,if;ajrvQKd; rdk;ysHjcif; ponfum; £'¨d0d" paom tbdnmPfwdkY\ pGrf;tm;om jzpfayonf/

#### MumjrifhpGm wnfwHh cdkifcHha&;

xdkyxrpsmefudk &&SdNyD;onf&Sdaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf om;NrD;zsm;udk rSefatmif ypfEdkifaom 0gva0"d av;orm;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç rif;\ pm;awmfuJ uJhodkYvnf;aumif; tjcif;t&m tmum& wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ltyf odrf;qnf; rSwfom;tyfukef\/ tvGefvdr®maom av;orm;onf om;NrD;pGef; om;NrD;zsm;udk ypfjcif;iSm oifhavsmfaom trIudk jyKonf&Sdaomf tMuiftBudrfü om;NrD;pGef;udk xdrSef\ xdk;ypfrd\? xdkrSefaom tBudrf rSefaom tcsufü jrm;udk ypfvTwfaomtcg eif;aom ajcwdkY\vnf;aumif;ç av;udkif;\vnf;aumif;ç av;n§dKU\vnf;aumif;ç jrm;\vnf;aumif; þodkY wnfaeaom igonf þodkY av;udkif;udk udkifí þodkY av;n§dKUudk udkifí þodkY jrm;udk udkifí om;NrD;udk rSefatmif ypfNyD ---- þodkY av;udkif;BudK; (n§dKU) jrm;wdkYudk ,l[ef udkif[ef tjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; rSwfom;&m\odkY xdkav;orm;onf xdkrSefaom tcsufrS pí xakd &;Su rwS of m;aom twikd ;fomvQi f xakd v;uikd ;fnKd§U jrm;wuYkd kd ,[l e f uikd [f e f tjci;ft&mwuYkd kd jynhfpkHapvsuf rcRwf,Gif;aprlí om;NrD;udk rSefatmifypf\odkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif ---a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; igonf þrnfaom abmZOfudk pm;í þodkYoabm&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf

udk rSD0Jonfjzpfí þodkY oabm&Sdaom bk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;trpum;awmf usifhpOf[laom omoem awmfü þrnfaom £&d,mykxfjzifh þrnfaom tcsdeftcgumvü þyxrpsmefudk &zl;NyD - þodkYvQif avsmufywfaom abmZOf tp&Sdukefaom xdktjcif;t&mwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ltyf qifjcifrSwf om;tyfukef\/ þodkY qifjcifrSwfom; ESvkH;xm;onf&Sdaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkEke,faom yxrpsmeof rm"od n f aysmuyf suof mG ;aomvf n;f x kd abmZeoygÜ,paom tjci;ft&m tmum&wuYkd kd a&S;twdkif; jynhfpkHapí aemufxyfwpfzef xdk yxrpsmeform"dudk jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifvwåHU? ausyGef pGm ravhvmtyfao;aom orm"dudkvnf; ausyGefpGm avhvmtyfonfudk jyKvsuf tzefzef txyfxyf

0ifpm;jcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifvwåHU/

wpfzef vdr®muRrf;usifaom rif;\ pm;awmfuJonf xrif;&du©m ponfjzifh arG;aywwfaom

t&Sifocifudk csufjyKwfauR;arG;onf&Sdaomf t&Sifonf tMuiftMuif abmZOftm[m&udk NrdefNrdef &Suf&Suf ESpfoufojzifh okH;aqmif\? xdkxdk abmZOf tm[m&udk aumif;pGm rSwfom;í xdkaeYrS pí xkd ocif NrdefEdk;xifaom abmZOfudkomvQif yGJawmfwnfonfjzpfaomf qkvmbf\ &jcif;tzdkY&Sdonf jzpf\ odkY - þOyrmtwlyif þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; a&S;psmefudk &aomtcdkufü abmZOfponfü wnuf ek af om psmeuf kd &jci;f vyk if e;fupd uö kd Ny;Dp;Dapwwuf ek af om tjci;ft&m tmum&wuYkd kd ÓPjfzihf odrf;qnf;rSwfom;í xdktjcif;t&mwdkYudk NyD;pD;jynhfpkHapaomf yxrpsmef orm"donf aysmufysufoGm; wikd ;f tzezf e f txyxf y f ,i;f tyeÜ mpsmeof rm"ud kd &av&h EdS ikd \f / xakd Mumi hf xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf om;NrD;zsm;udk rSefatmif ypfEdkifaom av;orm;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç pm;awmfuJuJhodkYvnf;aumif; yxr psmefudk &aMumif;jzpfonhf tjcif;t&m tmum&wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ltyf odrf;qnf;tyfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-145-146/) yxrpsmef&aMumif; tjcif;t&medrdwfudk rSwfom;jcif;aMumifh wpfzef xdkyxrpsmef &aMumif; tjcif;t&m tmum&wdkYudk NyD;pD;jynhfpkHapaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tyÜempsmefrQonfomvQif

NyD;pD;jynhfpkHEdkif\? jrifh&SnfpGm wnfwHhcdkifjrJjcif;rlum; rjynhfpkHEdkifao;/ tavsmftm;jzifh qdk&rl - orm"d\ ab;&e f jzpMfuuek af om umrpEä t´ p&udS ek af om e0D &Pw&m;w\Ykd piMfu,af tmi f aumi;fpmG owk of if tyfNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh jrifh&SnfpGm wnfwHhcdkifjrJjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ rSefayonf ---- (1) tMuif a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf umrü tjypfudk qifjcifjcif;ç tokb tjcif;

t&mudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;ç umrwdkYrS xGufajrmufjcif; aeu©r®"mwf\ tusKd;tmedoHoudk qifjcifjcif; tp&SdonfwdkYjzifh umrpäE´udk aumif;pGm rcGmrlíç

(2)udk,f\ (pdwf+apwodufwdkY\) Nidrf;at;jcif; um,yó'¨d\ tpGrf;jzifh udk,f\ ylyefjcif;udk aumif;pGm Nidrf;onfudk rjyKrlí (udk,fpdwfwdkY\ ylyefjcif;\ taMumif; jzpfaom Asmyg' eD0&Pudk

rcGmrlí)ç

(3)tjyi;ftxe fa&;SO;Dtp BuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;f tm&r"Ç mw ftp&adS om 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑi fjzpaf Mumi;f w&m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç tvi;fa&miuf kdrwS of m; ½yI mG ;jci;f tmavmuonm ponwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f EvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hfpwd af pwoud wf \Ykd xikd ;fridI ;fr I xed r'd ¨ e0D &Pu kdaumi;fpmG ry,af zsmurf íl ç

(4)tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom orxedrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;paom orm"doarÁmZÑif jzpf aMumif;w&m;wdkYudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif; ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh O'¨pö = pdwfysHUvGifhrIç ukuúKpö = aemifwwpfzef ylyefrl[laom eD0&P tnpftaMu;udk aumif;pGm EIwfy,ftyfonfudk rjyKrlíç

(5)umrpäE´ponfrS wpfyg;vnf; jzpfukefaom orm"d\ ab;&eftEÅ&m,f jzpfMuukefaom 0dpdudpäm jzpfaMumif;w&m;ç rmef,pfjcif; r' = axmifvTm;jcif; rme paom w&m;wdkYudk aumif;pGm rokwfoifrlí psmefudk 0ifpm;tHh? xdk&[ef;onf rokwfoiftyfaom rdrdwdkY udef;atmif;&m 0g;acgif;odkY 0ifaom

ysm;ydwkef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç ab;&efudk rokwfoiftyfaom O,smOfawmfodkY 0ifa&mufoGm;aom rif; uJhodkYvnf;aumif; a&SmifwcifomvQif psmefrS xGuf&\/ tavsmuf kd qtkd hH ---- tMui&f [e;fon f orm"\d ab;&ejfzpMfuuek af om e0D &Pw&m;wuYkd kd

aumi;fpmG piMfu,af tmi f owk of iNfy;Dí psmeuf kd 0ipf m;t?hH x&kd [e;fon f aumi;fpmG owk of itf yaf om rdrdwdkYudef;atmif;&m 0g;acgif;odkY 0ifa&mufoGm;aom ysm;ydwkef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç &GH&Smtyfaom ab; &ef r&Sdojzifh aumif;pGm pifMu,faom O,smOfawmfodkY 0ifa&mufoGm;aom rif;uJhodkYvnf;aumif; tvkH;pkHaom aeYtzdkYywfvkH;aomfvnf; ormywf\ twGif;üomvQif wnfaerIonf jzpfEdkif\/ xdkodkY orm"d\ ab;tEÅ&m,f jzpfaom eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk aumif;pGm okwfoifNyD;rSomvQif psmeform"d\ &nS jfriphf mG wnEf ikd of njfzpaf omaMumi hf psmeof rm"\d &nS jfriphf mG wnjfci;fu kd tv&kd adS om a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf psmef\ ab;&efjzpfaom eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk okwfoifí psmefudk 0ifpm;tyfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-147/)

apm'emzG,f ---- þyxrpsmefudk &&Sdaom psmevmbD &[ef;awmfonf apmapmuyifvQif umrwdkY\ tjypfudk qifjcifí psmeform"dodkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfonhf orxvrf;½dk; tusifhudk usifhcJhNyD; onf r[kwfygavm? onfrQomruao; þ&[ef;onf Oypm&orm"d tcdkufuyifvQif Oypm&psmef orm"djzifh eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk y,fcGmtyfukefNyD;onf r[kwfygavm? xdkodkYjzpfygvsuf tb,faMumifh wpfzef umrwdkY\ tjypfudk qifjcifjcif; ponfudk ,ltyfjyefygoenf;[k apm'emzG,f&Sd\/ tajzum; þowYkd n;f ---þOypm&orm"dcPü eD0&Pudk y,fcGmNyD; jzpfjcif;onf rSefay\? xdkodkYyif rSefygaomfvnf; xdkOypm&orm"dcPü eD0&PwdkYudk y,fcGmjcif;onf y,fcGm½kHrQomwnf;/ xdkaMumifh tyÜempsmef\ MumjrifhpGm wnfwHhcdkifjrJjcif; tusKd;iSm tvGeftuJtm;jzifh y,fjcif;tusKd;iSm aemufxyfwpfzef umr wdkY\ tjypfudk qifjcifjcif; ponfudk ,ltyfjyefygonf qdktyfjyefygonf [lay/ (r[m#D-1-177/) psmeuf kd0ipf m;cukd üf e0D &PwuYkd m; umG aeonof m jzp\f / oaYkd om f psmerf S xcukd üf um; ta,medaom reodum&udk taMumif;cHí eD0&PwdkYum; wpfzefjyefí 0ifvmwwfjyef\? odkYtwGuf psmefudk tcsdef&SnfjrifhpGm 0ifpm;vdkaom psmeformywf\ &SnfjrifhpGm wnfwHhcdkifjrJrIudk tvdk&Sdaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf umrwdkY\ tjypfudk qifjcifjcif; ponfjzifh jzpfay:vmwdkif;aom eD0&PwdkYudk oefY&Sif; atmif y,fcGmNyD;rS psmefudk wpfzefjyefí 0ifpm;yg[k qdkvdkayonf/

tm'dur®duyk\*¾dKvf vdkufem&rnhfpnf;urf; 0ifpm;rI rsm;ygap? qifjcifrI enf;ygap?

wo®d Hye edrdawå ywåyXrZÑmaee tm'durd®aue ormyZÆeA[kave b0dwAÁHç e ypöa0u©PA[kave/ ypöa0u©PA[kvó [d psme\*Fged xlvmed 'kAÁvmed [kwGm Oy|[EdÅ/ txó wmed {0H Oy|wd wmå Oy& d Oóuk eú m, yp,ö w H tmyZÆE/Åd aom ty\*Ü ak P psmae Oóuk rú maem ywyå XrZÑmem p y&d[m,wd? e p oauúmwd 'kwd,H ygykPdwHk/ (0dok'¨d-1-148/)

= xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü a&muftyf&tyfNyD;aom yxrpsmef&Sdaom psmefudk OD;pGm &p jzpfaom tm'dur®du psmevmbDyk\*¾dKvfonf psmef0ifpm;jcif;rsm;onf jzpf&m\ (= psmefudk rsm;rsm; 0ifpm;&m\/) psmeft\*Fgudk qifjcifjcif;rsm;onf rjzpf&m (= psmeft\*Fgudk qifjcifrI rrsm;&/) tjypfudk qtkd hH ---- psmeft\*Fgudk qifjcifjcif; rsm;aomoltm; psmeft\*FgwdkYonf ½kefY&if;ukefonfjzpfí xifvm uek \f ? tm;r&odS njfzpíf xivf muek \f / «psmeft\*Fgrsm;udk qifjcifjcif; rsm;onhftwGuf psmeft\*Fg wdkYonf xif&Sm;ukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;ukefonfjzpfí xifvmukef\/ psmef0ifpm; rIudk EdkifEdkifeif;eif; uRrf;uRrf;usifusifjzifh pGrf;tm;BuD;rm;onf\ tjzpfodkY ra&mufaptyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh psmeft\*FgwdkYonf todÓPfü xif&Sm;aomfvnf; tm;enf;onfjzpfí xifvmukef\/

(r[m#D-1-178/)» xdkodkY todÓPfü xifvmvwfaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; xdkpsmeft\*FgwdkYonf þodkY ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;aom oabm pGrf;tifenf;yg;aom oabmtm;jzifh xifvmonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tmem ygeówdorm"d bm0emjzifh txuftxuf psmefodkY wufjcif;iSm taMumif;w&m;jzpfrIodkY ra&muf Eikd Mfuuek /f xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f &&NdSy;Daom psmeuf kd (0oaD bm f ig;we f Eikd ef i;fatmi)f rymG ;rsm;tyf ravhvmtyfonf&Sdaomf 'kwd,psmefpaom txufpsmefudk &pdrhfaomiSm tm;xkwfygaomfvnf; &&SdNyD; aom yxrpsmefrSvnf; qkwf,kwfoGm;wwf\/ 'kwd,psmefodkY a&muf&Sdjcif;iSmvnf; rpGrf;Edkif jzpfwwf \/ xakd Mumi hfb&k m;&iS of n f atmuyf g \*g0OD yrmowk eå f (t-H 3-216)u kda[mMum;xm;awmrf cl ahJ yon/f

#### \*g0DOyrmokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

&[ef;wdkY ...Oyrmaomfum; rdkufrJaomç ruRrf;usifaomç usufpm;&m pm;usuf taMumif;udk od&Sdem;vnfrI r&Sdaomç rnDñGwfaom awmifü vSnfhvnfusufpm;jcif;iSm rvdr®maomç awmifü usuf pm;aom EGm;ronf &Sd\/ (xdkEGm;ronf wpfaeYwGif awmifxdyfwpfae&mrS vSrf;ajrmf Munhfvdkufaom tcg pdrf;vef;pdkjynfonhf jrufopf&GufwdkYjzifh 0dkif;&Hvsuf&Sdaom Munfvifaom a&&Sdaom a&tdkifBuD; wpfckudk awGUjrif&ojzifh) xdkEGm;r\ pdwf0,f - ]]igonf ra&mufzl;ao;aom t&yfodkYvnf; a&muf&rlç rpm;zl;ao;aom jrufwdkYudkvnf; pm;&rlç raomufzl;aom a&wdkYudkvnf; aomuf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k þo YkdtMu Hjzp&f m\/ xEkd mG ;ron f(awmixf yd rf Sqi;fouaf omtcg) a&U aS jcu kdei;fuiG ;f aumi;faumi;f ü aumif;pGm axmufwnfEdkifatmif rxm;bJ aemufajcudk <urdav&m\? xdkEGm;rdkufronf (awmif ay:rS umjyefusojzifh) ra&mufzl;ao;aom t&yfodkYvnf; ra&mufEdkifav&m? rpm;zl;ao;aom jruf wdkYudkvnf; rpm;&av&m? raomufzl;ao;aom a&wdkYudkvnf; raomuf&av&m? ]]igonf ra&mufzl; ao;aom t&yfodkYvnf; a&muf&rlç rpm;zl;ao;aom jrufwdkYudk pm;&rlç raomufzl;ao;aom a&wdkYudk vnf; aomuf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k MuHpnfcJh&mjzpfaom ae&if; awmifxdyft&yfodkYvnf; csrf;ompGm jyefra&mufav&m/ xdkodkY jzpfjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf; - &[ef;wdkY ...xdkEGm;ronf rdkufrJí ruRrf;usifbJç usufpm;&m pm;usuftaMumif;udk od&Sdem;vnfrI r&SdbJç rnDñGwfaom ajrtzdkY&Sdaom awmift&yfü vSnfhvnfjcif;iSm rvdr®mygbJvsuf awmifü usufpm;aomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif þomoemawmfü (orm"d\ab;&efwdkYudk pifMu,fatmif owk of ijfci;fu kdrood n\f tjzpaf Mumi)hf rukd rf aJ omç (psmeuf kdEikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f avvh mEikd of n\f tjzpof Ykd a&muaf pjci;fü wwof ed m;vnrf \I r&jdSci;faMumi)hf ruRr;fusiaf omç (atmuaf tmu f psmeüf 0oaD bmf Eikd ef i;fjci;fon f txutf xu f psme\f te;Duyqf ;Hk taMumi;fw&m; = y'|mejfzprf uI kd rojdci;faMumi)hf rdrdusufpm;&m pm;usuftaMumif;udk rodaomç (tcsif;cyfodrf;tm;jzifhvnf; psmeformywfudk 0ifpm; jcif;ü uRrf;usifvdr®mrI pGrf;tif\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh) rvdr®maom &[ef;onf - 0w¬Kumr udavomumr wrYkd S ui;fqwd of n f jzpíf omvQi f tuok vkd wf &m;wrYkd S ui;fqwd of njfzpíf omvQi f MupH nrf I = 0wd uçf okH;oyfqifjcifrI = 0dpm&ESifh wuGjzpfaomç eD0&Puif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:ívmaom ESpfodrhfrI

= yDwdç csrf;omrI = okc&Sdaom yxrpsmefodkY a&mufvsuf ae\/ x&kd [e;fon f xekd rd wd uf kd(yxrpsme f orm"Ed iS hfxykd xrpsmeof rm" d &aMumi;fjzpaf om tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwfudk) txyfxyf rrSD0J ryGm;rsm; Budrfzefrsm;pGm rjyK? aumif;pGm wnfwHhatmif raqmuf wnf/

xdk &[ef;\ pdwf0,f - ]]igonf MuHpnfrI = 0dwufç okH;oyfrI = 0dpm&wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh

rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZÑwåoEÅmefü pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom jrwfaom pdwfwnfMunfrI = orm"dudk wdk;yGm;apwwfaom MuHpnfrI = 0dwufç okH;oyfqifjcifrI = 0dpm& r&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunfrI = orm"d aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ESpfodrfhrI = yDwdç csrf;omrI = okc&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k þodkY tMuH jzpfay:vm\/ xdk &[ef;onf MuHpnfrI = 0dwufç okH;oyfqifjcifrI = 0dpm&wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh rdrd\ udk,fwGif; tZÑwåoEÅmefü pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom jrwfaom pdwfwnfMunfrI = orm"dudk w;kdymG ;apwwaf om MupH nrf I= 0wd uçf o;Hkoyqf ijfcirf I= 0pd m& r&adS om pwd wf nMfunrf Iorm"ad Mumihf jzpfay:vmaom ESpfodrhfrI = yDwdç csrf;omrI = okc&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae&ef rpGrf;Edkif/ xdk&[ef;\ pdwf0,f - ]]igonf 0w¬Kumr udavomumrwdkYrS uif;qdwfonfjzpfíomvQif

tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfonfjzpfíomvQif MuHpnfrI = 0dwufç okH;oyfqifjcifrI = 0dpm&ESifh wuGjzpfaom eD0&Puif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:ívmaom ESpfodrhfrI = yDwdç csrf;omrI = okc&Sdaom yxrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k þodkY tMuH jzpfjyefav&m\/ xdk&[ef;onf 0w¬Kumr udavomumrwdkYrS uif;qdwfonf jzpfíomvQif/ y/ yxrpsmefodkY

a&mufíae&ef rpGrf;Edkif/

&[ef;wdkY ...rdkufrJaom ruRrf;usifaom usufpm;&m pm;usuf taMumif;udk od&Sdem;vnfrI r&Sdaom rnDñGwfaom awmifü vSnfhvnf usufpm;jcif;iSm rvdr®maom awmifü usufpm;aom xdk

EGm;rdkufruJhodkY þ&[ef;udk (yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef[laom) ESpfyg;pkHrS avQmus ysufpD;ol ESpfyg;pkHrS

,kwfavsmhol[k qdktyfay\/ (tH-3-216/) xdkodkY rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD; jzpfonhf &&if;psmefudk 0oDabmfEdkifatmif = ausyGefatmif ravhvmOD;bJ txufpsmefodkY wufjcif;iSm tm;xkwfaomfvnf; &&if;psmefrSvnf; ,kwfavsmhwwfí txufpsmef odkYvnf; wufa&mufjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh þa,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm xdk&&if; vuf&Sd yxrpsmefüomvQif ig;yg;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh avhusifhtyf rSD0JtyfNyD;aom EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhvmjcif;&Sdonf (= 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhjcif; &Sdonf) jzpfav&m\/

#### 0oDabmf ig;wef

0oD ---- avhvmjcif;ç tvdktm;avsmfpGm jzpfjcif;ç Edkifeif;jcif;ç tvdktm;avsmfpGm jzpfapEdkifaom owodå n f 0o D rn\f / ,i;fwuYkd m; tm0ZeÆ 0o D ormyZeÆ 0o D t"|d me0o D 0|k me0o D ypaö 0uP© 0oD

[k ig;rsKd; &Sdukef\/

#### 1/ tm0ZÆe0oD

yxrpsmefudk tMuiftMuif tvdk&Sd&m t&yfü tMuif tMuif tvdk&Sdwdkif;aom psmeft\*Fgudk

tMui f tv&kd odS rQ umvywvf ;Hk qijfciEf ikd \f ? qijfcijfci;f tm0ZeÆ ;f jzpjfci;f\ aE;Sjzn;fon\f tjzpf onf r&Sdjim;tHh? þodkY wwfEdkifvwfaomf tm0ZÆe0oD rnf\/

psmeft\*Fgudk qifjcifrIü EdkifEdkifeif;eif; uRrf;uRrf;usifusif qifjcifEdkifaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ owådonf tm0ZÆe0oD rnf\/ yxrpsmefudk 0ifpm;NyD;vQif yxrpsmefrS xí a&S;OD;pGm yxrpsmefü yg0ifaom 0dwuf psmef t\*Fgudk qifjcifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f b0\*Fpve = vIyfaom b0ifç b0\*Fkyapä' = b0ift,Ofudk jzwfaomb0if jzpfNyD;í ,if; b0\*Fkyapä' aemifwGif 0dwufudk tm½kHjyK qifjcifaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; jzpfay:vm\/ ,if;raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ tjcm;rJhü 0dwufvQif tm½kH&SdonfomvQif jzpf Muukefaom ,if;0dwufudkyif qifjcifwwfaom ypöa0u©PmaZmwdkYonf £a`E´xufjrufol a,m\*g

0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; av;Burd çf £a`E ´ rxuvf eG ;faom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvtf m; ig;Burd f vsijfrepf mG apmuek \f /

(ckepfBudrf rapmawmh [lvdk/) xdkav;Budrf ig;BudrfaomaZmrS aemufü b0\*Fpve b0\*Fkyapä'[k b0ifESpfBudrf jzpfjyefukef\? xdkb0\*Fkyapä' aemifü wpfzef 0dpm&vQif tm½kH&Sdaom 0dpm&udk qifjcifaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkaemif 0dpm&udkyif qufvufí tm½kHjyK qifjcifukefaom av;Budrf ig;Budrfaom ypöa0u©PmaZmwdkYonf apmukef\/ xdkaemif yDwd okc {u\*¾wmwdkYudk toD;toD; qifjcifaom 0Dxd rsm; qufum qufum jzpfMu\/

þodkYaomenf;jzifh psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;wdkYü tMuiftcgü psmeft\*FgrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom tm½kHwdkYudk tm½kHrjyKbJ psmeft\*FgwdkYudkom qufum qufum qufwdkuf tm½kHjyKaejcif;aMumifh 0dobm\*tm½kH wdkYjzifh tjcm;r&Sdaom pdwfudk apvTwfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\/ þodkY qifjcif&m0,f psmeft\*Fg toD;toD;udk qifjcifaom 0DxdwpfckESifh wpfck tMum;0,f b0iftydk rsm;pGm rjzpfawmhbJ rjzpfvQif rNyD;Edkifaom b0\*Fpve b0\*Fkyapä'avmufom jzpfawmh\/ psmeft\*Fgudk qifjcifrIü þrQavmuf vsifjrefxufjruf aom pGrf;&nfowåd&Sdonhftcg xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tm0ZÆe0oDonf NyD;pD; jynhfpkHonf rnfay onf/ txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom b0ifESpfBudrf jcm;í av;Budrfaom ypöa0u©PmaZm&Sdaom

þqtkd ycf NhJy;Daom tm0ZeÆ 0ouD ukd m; jrwpf mG b&k m;\ a&r;Dtp Hk paom wecf ;kd jym#[d mu kd jyawmrf &l m tcgü &&Sdtyfayonf/ bk&m;&SifrS wpfyg;aom t&Sifom&dykwå&m ponhf olawmfpifwdkYtm;rlvnf; þodkYoabm&Sdaom xx<u<u tvGefaMumifhMujyKí tm0ZÆe0oDudk jzpfapaom umvü &&SdEdkifay onf/ bk&m;&SifrSwpfyg;aom om0uwdkY\ xdktm0ZÆe0oDonfvnf; tvGefwdkawmif;vS\? enf;yg; aom tcsdefumv &Sd\? bk&m;&Sif\ a&rD; tpkH tpkHpaom wefcdk; jym#d[mudk jyawmfrl&mtcgüuJhodkY tvGef&SnfMumaom tpOf&Sdonfum; r[kwfygay? xdkaMumifh xdka&rD; tpkH tpkH paom wefcdk;jym#d[m udk om0uwdkYESifh rqufqH[lí rdefYqdkawmfrltyfayonf/ b0if ESpfBudrf jcm;jcif;&Sdaom av;Budrf aom aZm&Sdaom þqdktyfNyD;aom tm0ZÆe0oDxuf txl;ojzifh vsifjrefaom tm0ZÆe0oD rnfonf um; avmuü r&Sdaumif;awmhay/ xdkrQavmuf rjrefbJ b0iftenf;i,f tydkjcm;í qufumqufum qifjcifEdkifvQifvnf; tm0ZÆe0oD[kyif qdkxdkufyg\/ qdkvdk&if;um; psmeft\*Fgudk tjrefqkH; qifjcif Edkifaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ owdåudkyif tm0ZÆe0oDabmf[k qdkvdkonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-149-150/ r[m#D-1-178-179/ oN\*ØK[fbmom#Dum-565-566/)

#### 2/ ormyZÆe0oD

yxrpsmefudk tMuif tMuif tvdk&Sd&m t&yfü tMuif tMuif tvdk&Sdwdkif; tMuif tMuif tvdk

&SdorQ umvywfvkH; 0ifpm;Edkif\? 0ifpm;jcif;\ aES;jznf;onf\ tjzpfonf r&SdtHh? þodkY wwfpGrf;

Edkifvwfaomf ormyZÆe0oD rnf\/ psmefudk 0ifpm;vdkaomqE´ jzpfay:vmvQif jzpfay:NyD;aemuf b0iftydk rusawmhbJ b0\*Fpveç

b0\*Fkyapä'ç raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç y&duHç Oypmç tEkvkHç a\*gMwbk jzpfí tvdk&SdorQ psmefaZmpdwfrsm;pGmudk jzpfapEdkifjcif;onf ormyZÆe0oD rnf\/ psmefudk &tyfonfESifh xyfwlxyfrQ ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;ESifh wuGaom psmefodkY aumif;pGm a&muf&Sdaejcif;onf ormyZÆe = psmefudk 0ifpm;jcif; rnf\? psmefESifh jynhfpkHaeonf\ tjzpfudk qdkvdk ayonf/

t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ eaE´myeE´ e\*g;rif;udk qkH;r&mtcgüuJhodkY psmefudk 0ipf m;jci;fimS tv&kd adS omqE ´ jzpaf y:Ny;Don\f tjcm;rühJ b0\*pF ve b0\*ykF ap'ä [al om EpS cf suaf om b0ifjzpfukefvwfaomf b0ift,Ofudk jzwfNyD;aemuf jzpfay:vmaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ tjcm;rJhü vsifjrefpGm psmefudk 0ifpm;jcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifonf\tjzpfonf ormyZÆe0oD rnf\/ þum; wefcdk;jy&m umv ponfü ta&;wBuD; 0ifpm;Edkifaom tvGefxufjrufol ÓPfBuD;&SifwdkY\ pGrf;tifowådxl;BuD; aywnf;/ xdkrQavmuf rjrefbJ b0iftydk tenf;i,f usaomfvnf; ormyZÆe0oD[k qdkxdkufonf omwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-149-150/ r[m#D-1-179/ oN\*ØK[fbmom#Dum-566/) vsifjrefrI pGrf;tif

vsijfrerf IprG ;fti[f &l m0, fpsmeuf kd0ipf m;jci;fimS tv&kd odS n\f tjcm;rühJ b0\*pF ve b0\*ykF ap'ä trnf&aom b0ifESpfBudrfwdkYonf jzpfukefNyD;vwfaomf b0ifudk jzwfí jzpfay:vmaom raem'Gg&m 0ZeÆ ;f\ tjcm;rühJ psmeaf ZmtpOuf kd jzpaf pjci;f = psmeuf kd 0ipf m;jci;fon f vsijfrepf mG psmeuf kd 0ipf m;jci;f iSm pGrf;Edkifonf\tjzpf rnf\/ txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaom þ ormyZÆe0oDudkvnf; bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrl&mtcgü &tyfayonf/ ,if;0oDudkyif &nf&G,fawmfrlí þodkY a[mMum; awmrf \l / ----

]]t\*¾da0óe tEG,fü jzpfaom wumawmf opöuy&dAdkZf ...xdkodkY w&m;a[maeaom igbk&m; onf xdkw&m;pum;\ tqkH;üyifvQif igbk&m;&Sif\ tcgcyfodrf; aexdkifaMumif;jzpfaom xdk a&S;jzpfaom t&[wåzdkvform"d\ tm½kHjzpfaom edAÁmefüomvQif pdwfudk aumif;pGm wnfap\? aumif;pGm aeap\? tm½kHwpfckwnf; &SdrIudk jyK\? aumif;pGm tnDtñGwfxm;\? ,if;odkYaom xm;jcif;jzifh tjrJwrf;vdkyif aexdkifyg\/}} (r-1-316/) þbk&m;&Sif\ ormyZÆe0oDxuf omvGefvsifjrefaom ormyZÆe0oD rnfonf r&Sday/ wpfcsdef t&Sifom&dykwå&m rax&fjrwfBuD;onf vomaom nwpfn0,f uaygwacsmufü oDwif;okH;awmf rlvsuf ormywfudk 0ifpm;aeawmfrl\/ xdktcg0,f acgif;&dwfNyD;p jzpfojzifh acgif;ajymifvsuf&Sdaom t&Sifom&dykwå&m udk,fawmfjrwf\ OD;xdyfxufü eE´bDvl;onf awmifxGwfBuD;udkaomfvnf; NydKuGJ apjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom ykwfcwfjcif;udk ay;cJh\/ ]]ormywfrS xonfESifh nDrQaomumvü xvQif xjcif; xdkeE´bDvl;u ykwfcwfjcif;udk ay;tyf\}}[k okwåefaqmif rax&fwdkYum; qdkawmfrlMuukef\/ þt&Sifom&dykwå&m\ ormyZÆe0oDonfvnf; þt&mü xkwfjyxdkufaom om"uwpf&yfyif jzpfay onf/ (r[m#D-1-179/)

#### 3/ t"d|me0oD

vufzspf wpfwGuf twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom cPywfvkH;vnf;aumif;ç vufzspfq,fwGuf twdkif;

t&Snf&Sdaom cPywfvkH;vnf;aumif;ç wpfem&Dç wpfeHeufç wpf&uf ponfjzifh rdrd tvdk&SdorQ umv ywfvkH;vnf;aumif; ydkvnf; rydk&ç vdkvnf; rvdk&atmif 0ifpm;vdk&m tcsdefaphatmif a&umwm½dk; on f a&u kd wm;xm;ouohJ Ykdb0itf ,Ouf kd wm;q;Dí psmeaf Zmpwd tf pOuf kd wnwf ahH tmi f xm;jci;fimS pGrf;Edkifaom owådonf t"d|me0oD rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-150/ r[m#D-1-180/)

#### 4/ 0k|me0oD

tvm;wlyif vufzspfwpfwGuf twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom umvywfvkH;vnf;aumif;ç vufzspf q,wf uG f twikd ;f&nS &f adS om umvywvf ;Hkvn;faumi;f wpef m&çD wpef eH uçf wp&f u f ponjfzi hf rrd wd Ykd tvdk&SdorQ umvywfvkH;vnf;aumif; wpfcPrQ cyfwdkwdk 0ifpm;vdkvQif cyfwdkwdk 0ifpm;í Mum&Snf pGm 0ifpm;vdkvQif Mum&SnfpGm 0ifpm;í &nfrSef;xm;aom tcsdefumvudk ydkvnf; rydk& vdkvnf; rvdk &atmif psmefaZmpdwftpOfrS vsifjrefpGm xjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom owådonf 0k|me0oD rnf\/ psmefpdwfcsnf; qufí jzpfaejcif;udk psmef0ifpm;onf[k ac:í psmefaZm pdwftpOf jywfí b0if

pdwf jzpfay:vmrIudk psmefrS xonf[k ac:\/ þESpfyg;aom 0oDabmfwdkYwGif þrQavmufaom cPywfvkH;omvQif psmefudk (= psmefaZmpdwftpOfudk ) xm;tHh wnfaptHh[k psmefr0ifpm;rD a&S;ü jzpfaom y&duH\ tpGrf;jzifh t"d|mef = y&duHjyKonhftwdkif; wnfapjcif;ü pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfonf t"|d me0o D rnof uohJ Ykd tvm;wyl i f þrQavmuaf om cPywvf ;HkomvQi f psmeEf iS hf jynpfh oHk njfzpíf psmefrS xtHh[k psmefr0ifpm;rD a&S;ü jzpfaom y&duH\ tpGrf;jzifh psmefrS xjcif;ü pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpf on f0|k me0o Drn\f [ ko&d ydS gav/ xtkd "|d me0o D0|k me0o DEpS yf g;u kdxi&f mS ;jyjci;fimS t&iS fA'k &¨ uwd© rax&f\ 0w¬Kudk qdkjcif;iSm oifhvSay\/ xdk t&SifAk'¨&u©dwonf yÍöif;jzpfonfrS &Spf0gt&wGif t&Sifr[mr[dE´rax&f aumif;uifrS

oufus&m o&ufyifa&mufaom ukef;ü r[ma&m[P\*kwårax&fjrwfBuD;tm; olemjyKpk&ef tvdkYiSm <ua&mufawmfrlvmMuukefaom okH;aomif;ukefaom wefcdk;&Sdaom t&SifwdkY\ tv,fü aevsuf a&m[P\*wk rå ax&jfrwBfu;Dtm; ,m\* k quuf yvf maom tvyk tf auR; e\*g;ri;fu kd owk ,f tl [hH al om &n&f ,G cf sujfzi hf aumi;fuirf S qi;fouyf soH e;f ajy;vmaom \*VKerf i;fu kd jriíf xckd Püyivf Qi f awmif udk zefqif;í e\*g;rif;udk armif;üudkifí xdk rdrd zefqif;xm;aom awmifacgif;twGif;odkY 0ifoGm;awmf rl\/ aumif;uifrS ajy;qif;vmaom \*VKefrif;onf xdk zefqif;xm;aom awmifü &ifbwfjzifh ykwfcwfjcif;udk ay;NyD;í (&ifbwfESifh awmifBuD;udk aqmifhrdvsuf) xGufajy;&av\/ xdktcg r[m a&m[P\*kwå rax&fBuD;u ]]igh&SifwdkY ...Ak'¨&u©dwonf tu,fí r&SdtHh? igwdkYtm;vkH;onf uJh&JU xdkufolwdkY jzpfMu&ukeftHh}}- [k qdkawmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-1-150/) tMuif tbdnmPfpdwfjzifh awmifudk zefqif;av&m\? xdk tbdnmPfpdwfonfum; wpfBudrf onfomvQif jzpfonfum; rSef\? odkYaomfvnf; tbdnmPf\ tajcyg'u jzpfaom psmefudkomí vsifjrefpGm xm;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;ç xdkpsmefrS xjcif;udkvnf;aumif; þt&mü oufaotjzpf þ 0w¬Kudk xkwfaqmifjyjcif; jzpf\[k rSwfyg/ xdkuJhodkY psmefpdwfudk vsifjrefpGm xm;Edkifaom t"d|me0oDç psmefrS vsifjrefpGm xEdkifaom 0k|me0oD[laom 0oDabmf ESpfyg;udk txl;Edkifeif;awmfrlaom t&Sif Ak'¨&u©dwom r&SdcJhygrl okH;aomif; twdkif;t&Snf &Sdukefaom þrQavmufukefaom wefcdk;&SifwdkYonf tvyk tf auR;wpOf ;D jzpaf om e\*g;u kd \*VKeaf b;&erf S apmiahf &mS ujfci;fimS rprG ;fEikd uf ek [f k u&hJ UJxukd of nf jzpfukef&m\/ (r[m#D-1-180/)

#### 5/ ypöa0u©P0oD

ypöa0u©P0oD ye tm0ZÆe0od,m {0 0kwåm/ ypöa0u©PZ0emae0 [d ww¬ tm0ZÆem-

eEÅ&meDwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-150/) tm0ZÆemeEÅ&meDwd tm0ZÆe0oDbm0g, ,xmuúrH 0dwuúm'DeH psme\*FgeH tm0ZÆem, y&awm

,med Z0emed y0wåmed? wmed awoH ypöa0u©Pmed/ ,'a\*¾e tm0ZÆe0oD od'd¨? w'a\*¾e ypöa0u©-

Pm0oD od'd¨ a0'dwAÁm/ (r[m#D-1-180/) psmetf \*gFwuYkd kdqijfciwf waf om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f\ aemuüf ypaö 0uP© maZmrsm; quíf apm\/ ,if; ypöa0u©PmaZmwdkYonfvnf; psmeft\*FgwdkYudkyif qufvufí qifjcifMu\/ psmeft\*FgwdkYudk qifjcifwwfaom ,if; ypöa0u©PmaZmwdkY\ pGrf;tifowådudk ypöa0u©Pm0oD[k ac:qdkayonf/ psmetf \*gFwuYkd kdqijfciaf om ypaö 0uP© m0xD wd \Ykd wp0f xD Ed iS hfwp0f xD d tMum;0, f b0irf sm;pmG rjcm;bJ qufum qufum qifjcifEdkifaom owådwnf;/ xdkaMumifh tm0ZÆe0oDabmf NyD;pD; atmifjrifvQif ypöa0u©Pm0oDabmfvnf; NyD;pD;atmifjrifawmhonfom[k od&Sdygav/ psmeft\*FgwdkYudk tjrefqkH; qif jciwf waf om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f\ prG ;ftiof wudå kd tm0ZeÆ 0o[D vk n;faumi;fç psmetf \*gFwuYkd kd tjreqf ;Hk qifjcifwwfaom ypöa0u©PmaZm\ pGrf;tifowådudk ypöa0u©Pm0oD[kvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd; cGJjcm; xm;onf[k rSwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-1-150/ r[m#D-1-180/) aus;Zl;awmf&Sif v,fwDq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;um; ur®|mef;usrf;BuD;wGif ----

]]psmeft\*FgwdkYudk qifjcifNyD;vQif wpfzef psmefudk tvsiftjref 0ifpm;zdkY&ef psmeft\*FgwdkYudk qifjcif aom ypöa0u©PmaZmawGudk ckepfBudrfavmuf rsm;pGm rjzpfapbJ av;Budrf ig;BudrfrQavmufom usapEdkifrIudk ypöa0u©Pm0oD[k ac:onf}} - [k þodkY rdefYqdkxm;awmfrlayonf/

(ur®|mef;usrf;BuD; - 45/)

### 222

#### 'kwd,ZÑmeuxm

þ0oDig;wefwdkYü avhusuftyfNyD; avhvmtyfNyD; Edkifeif;NyD;aom 0oD&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf

onf EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhvmxm;tyfNyD;aom yxrpsmefrS xí ----

]]t,H ormywåd tmoEéeD0&Pypöwd¬umç 0dwuú0dpm&meH MoVm&duwåm t\*F'kAÁvm}}

(0dok'¨d-1-150/)

1/ þyxrpsmef ormywfonf eD;uyfaom eD0&P &efol &Sd\/

2/ 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ ½kefY&if;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh tm;enf;aom psmeft\*Fg&Sd\[k xdkyxrpsmefü tjypfudk jrifatmifMunfhíç

3/ 'kwd,psmefudk (yxrpsmefxuf ydkí) Nidrfoufaom w&m;[k ESvkH;oGif;íç 4/ yxrpsmefü vdkcsifiJhuGuf woufouf &Sdjcif;udk ukefcef;apí ----

'kwd,psmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSm BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emrIudk jyKvkyftyf\/

(0dok'¨d-1-150/) eD0&P&efol ---- eD0&P&efolwdkYum; yxrpsmef\ Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü 0du©rÇe = cGmxm;onhf

taejzifh uGmusoGm;Mu\/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí tmemygeówdorm"dudk xlaxmif vm&m yxrpsmefodkY qdkufvkeD;jzpfonhf Oypm&orm"de,fajrodkY a&muf&SdygrS eD0&Pw&m;wdkY Nidrf; at; oGm;Mujcif; jzpf\/ yxrpsmefESifh yxrpsmef\ Oypm&orm"dum; tvGefeD;uyfvsuf &Sdojzifh

Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufygrS uGmusoGm;aom eD0&P&efolESifh eD;uyfvsufyif &Sdayonf/

0dwuf-0dpm& ---- 0dwufum; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHay:odkY bm0empdwfudk a&S;½I wifay; jcif;oabmç 0dpm&um; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk xyfum xyfum okH;oyf qifjcifjcif;oabm jzpfojzifh NidrfoufrI orm"dpGrf;tifudk tvdk&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHay:odkY bm0empdwfudk a&S;½Iwifay;&jcif; xdktm½kHudk okH;oyfae&jcif;wdkYrSm ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf; aom pdwftrlt&m wpfrsKd; jzpfae\/ tu,fí bm0empdwfudk xdkuJhodkY wifray;&bJ bm0emtm½kHudk xukd ohJ Ykdro;Hkoy&f b J bm0emtm½üHk bm0empwd of n f Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf eygu yíkd aumi;frn[f k EvS ;Hkyukd íf 0wd u f 0pd m&w\Ykd ½ek &Yf i;fon\f tjzpaf Mumi hf tm;en;faom psmetf \*gF&adS om yxrpsmeuf kd tvdkr&Sdaom pdwfxm;ç ydkíNidrfoufaom 'kwd,psmefudk tvdk&Sdaom pdwfxm;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\* erd wd f tm½uHk ykd i f tm½,Hk íl tmemygeówod rm"bd m0emu kd quvf uyf mG ;rsm;&rn[f k qvkd akd yon/f

'kwd,psmefodkY ---- xdkodkY tm;xkwfvwfaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tMuiftcgü yxrpsmefrS xí owdESifh jynhfpkHonfjzpfí orÜZOfÓPfESifh jynhfpkHonfjzpfí psmeft\*FgwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh a&S;½Ioufí qifjcifpOf 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYonf ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aomtm;jzifh xifvmukef\/ yDwd okc pdawåu\*¾wm woYkd n f Nird of uaf om oabmtm;jzi hf xivf m\/ xtkd cgü ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom psmetf \*gFu kd y,jfci;f imS vn;faumi;fç Nird of uaf om psmetf \*gFu kd &&jdSci;fimS vn;faumi;f xtkd memygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½uHk kd yivf Qi f tzezf e f txyxf y f EvS ;HkoiG ;faeaom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f - ]],ctk cgü 'wk ,d psmeof n f jzpaf yawmvh wUHå}}[ k ajymqokd iahf om aZm0g&ü b0itf ,Ouf kd jzwíf xtkd memygey#bd m\* erd wd f tm½uHk ykd i f tm½jHkyKí tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf kd qijfciwf waf om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fon f jzpaf y: vm\/ xdkaemif xdk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHüyifvQif £a`E´ xufjrufoltm; av;Budrfrlvnf; jzpfukefaom £a`E´ rxufvGef;oltm; ig;Budrfrlvnf; jzpfukefaom aZmwdkYonf apmukef\/ ,if; av;Budrf ig;Budrfaom aZmwdkYwGif aemufqkH;üjzpfaom wpfckaom av;BudrfajrmufaZmonf odkYr[kwf ig;BudrfajrmufaZmonf 'kwd,psmef&Sdaom ½lyg0p&psmefaZmwnf;/ tqkH;aZmrS <uif;ukefaom okH;Budrf av;Budrfaom aZmwdkYonfum; yxrpsmefü qdktyfcJhNyD;onhftwdkif; y&duH Oypm tEkvkH a\*gMwbk [laom odkYr[kwf Oypm tEkvkH a\*gMwbk[laom trnfxl; &SdonfomvQif jzpfukefaom umrm0p& aZmwdkY jzpfMuukef\/ þrQavmufaom bm0emtpOfjzifh þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;jcif; aMumifh rdrdwdkY\ udk,fwGif;tZÑwåoEÅmefü jzpfaom pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom pdwf\ jrwfaom wnfMunfrI orm"dudk yGm;apwwfaom 0dwuf r&Sdaom 0dpm& r&Sdaom yxrpsmeform"daMumifh jzpf aom (odkYr[kwf rdrdESifh twl,SOfzuf orÜ,kwform"daMumifh jzpfaom) ESpfoufjcif; yDwdç csrf;omjcif; ock &adS om 'wk ,d psmeuf kd jynpfh aHk pí ('wk ,d psmeof Ykduyaf &muíf ) aexikd af y\/ þovYkd Qi f þ a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dwuf 0dpm&[laom y,ftyfaom ESpfyg;aom psmeft\*Fg&Sdaomç yDwd okc {u\*¾wm [laom okH;yg;aom psmeft\*FgESifh jynhfpkHaomç okH;yg;tjym;&Sdaom aumif;jcif;\*kPf&Sdaomç q,fyg;aom vu©PmESifh jynhfpkHaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefudk &&Sdtyfonf jzpfay ownf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-150-151/)

#### 0dwuf 0dpm& csKyfNidrf;rI

y&rw¬"r®obm0wdkYum; jzpfNyD;vQif ysuf½dk;"r®wm &SdaomaMumifh yxrpsmeftwGif;&Sd y&rw¬"r®

wdkYonf yxrpsmeftwGif;üyif ysufoGm;Mu\? 'kwd,psmefodkY wdkifatmif qufvufí jzpfaeMuonf wnfwHhcdkifjrJaeMuonfum; r[kwfukef/ odkYtwGuf xdk'kwd,psmefü tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH ,lí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom yxrpsmef emrfw&m; (34) [laom emrfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkYonfyif tu,f íum; r&SdMuavukef/ rSefayonf ---- yxrpsmeftwGif;ü wnf&Sdukefaom zó paom (34)rsKd;aom emrfw&m;wdkYum; wpfyg;wjcm;wnf;/ 'kwd,psmeftwGif;ü wnf&Sdukefaom (32)vkH;aom zó paom w&m;wdkYum; oD;oeYf wpfyg;wjcm;omwnf;? pdwåu©Pcsif; rwlMuojzifh oD;oefYpD jzpfMuukef\/ 'wk ,d psmejfzpcf ukd üf yxrpsmeef mrwf &m;woYkd n f Oyg'-f X-D bi f = jzp-f wn-f ysu f oabmt& ouwf r;f aphí csKyfysufoGm;MuNyD; jzpfojzifh xdkodkYyif xif&Sm;r&Sdaomfvnf; ½keYf&if; ½kefY&if;aom psmeft\*Fgudk ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufoGm;jcif;aMumifh yxrpsmefrS wpfyg;ukefaom 'kwd,psmef ponfwdkYudk &&Sdjcif; onf jzpfay:vmEdkif\[laom þuJhodkYaom teufoabmudk xif&Sm;jyjcif;iSm --- 0dwuú0dpm&meH 0yl orm = 0wd u f 0pd m&w\Ykd csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumihf - [íl þo Ykd b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;awmrf tl yaf yon/f 0dwuf 0dpm&ESifh twlwuG jzpfaom w&m;wdkY\vnf; csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh[lí a[mawmf rrltyf[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-151/)

#### o'¨g ESifh orm"d

þ'kwd,psmefü -- tZÑwåH orÜom'eH apwaom {aum'dbm0H (r-1-89/) - ponfjzifh rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZÑwåoEÅmefü pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom o'¨gw&m;ESifh rGefjrwfaom pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"d &SdrIudk txl;jyKí bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ þt&mü ar;jref;zG,fum; þodkY jzpf\/ þuJhodkYaom pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom o'¨g w&m;ESifh {aum'd trnf&aom rGefjrwfaom pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"dw&m;onf yxrpsmefüvnf; &Sdonfyif r[kwfygvm;? tb,faMumifh þ'kwd,psmefudkomvQif orÜom'e = pdwfudk Munfvifap wwfaom o'¨gw&m; &Sd\[lívnf;aumif;ç apwaom {aum'dbm0 = rGefjrwfaom pdwfwnfMunf rI orm"dudk wdk;yGm;apwwf\[lívnf;aumif; a[mMum;awmfrltyfygoenf;[k ar;jref;zG,f &Sd\/ tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\/ þyxrpsmefonf 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ vIyfacsmufcsm;jcif; avmufvufcwfjcif;aMumifh vdIif;wHydk; i,f vdIif;wHydk;BuD;wdkYjzifh a&m>yrf;aom a&uJhodkY aumif;pGm Munfvifonfum; rjzpfao;/ xdkaMumifh yxrpsmefü o'¨gw&m; &Sdaomfvnf; orÜom'e = pdwfudk Munfvifapwwf\[lí bk&m;&Sif a[m awmf rrltyfay/ qdktyfNyD;aom pdwf\ aumif;pGm rMunfonf\ tjzpf[laom taMumif;aMumifh vnf;aumif;ç qdktyfNyD;onfomjzpfaom 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ avmufvufcwfjcif; acsmufcsm;jcif; [l aom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; o'¨gESifh ynmwdkY\ nDrQrI 0D&d,\ orm"dESifh nDrQrI &SdcJhaomf (yspfcRJaom a&ü ig;uJhodkY ) þyxrpsmefü orm"donfvnf; aumif;pGm xif&Sm;onf rjzpf? xdkaMumifh {aum'dbm0 = rGefjrwfaom pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"dudk wdk;yGm;apwwf\ [lívnf; a[mawmfrrl tyfay/ txl;rSm þ'kwd,psmefü 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ xuf0ef;usifrS aESmifh,Sufjcif; r&Sdonf\ tjzpf

aMumifh pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom o'¨gw&m;onf tcGifh&vmonfjzpfí tm;&Sdvm\? pGrf;tif jynfh0vm\? tm;&Sdaom pGrf;tifjynfh0aom o'¨g[laom tazmfo[Judk &&Sdjcif;aMumifhyifvQif orm"d onfvnf; xif&Sm;vm\? xdkaMumifh þ'kwd,psmefudkomvQif orÜom'eH apwaom {aum'dbm0H [ k rrd \d u,kd wf iG ;ftZÑwoå EmÅ eüf pwd uf kd Munvf iaf pwwaf om o'g¨w&m;EiS hf {aum' d trn&f aom rGefjrwfaom pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"d&SdrIudk txl;jyKí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf ---

[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-152/) t0dwuú t0dpm& ---- 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYtay:ü wG,fwmwyfrufonhf wPSmudk pGefYy,fjcif;jzifh 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYudk Nidrf;apjcif;aMumifh þ'kwd,psmefonf pdwfudk Munfvifapwwf\? Oypm&orm"d tcdkufüuJhodkY eD0&Pudavom[laom aemufusdjcif;udk Nidrf;apjcif;aMumifh pdwfudk Munfvifapwwf onfum; r[kwf? xdkYjyif 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifhyifvQif þ'kwd,psmefonf rGefjrwf aom pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"dudk wdk;yGm;apwwfjcif; jzpf\/ Oypm&psmefüuJhodkY eD0&Pudavom tnpftaMu;udk y,fcGmjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç yxrpsmefüuJhodkY psmeft\*Fg xif&Sm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh vn;faumi;f þ'wk ,d psmeof n f reG jfrwaf om pwd wf nMfunrf I = orm"ud kd w;kdymG ;aponuf m; r[wk ?f þovYkd Qi f þ - 0wd u0ú pd m&me H 0yl orm = 0wd u f 0pd m&wuYkd kdNird ;fapjci;faMumi[hf al om - þpum;onf pwd uf kd Munvf iaf prEI iS hf reG jfrwaf om pwd wf nMfunrf I orm"ud kd w;kdymG ;aprwI \Ykd taMumi;fu kd xi&f mS ; azmfjyaom pum;om jzpf\/

xrkd wS pyf g; 0wd u f 0pd m&w\Ykd Nird ;fjci;faMumi hf þ'wk ,d psmeof n f 0wd u f r&odS n f 0pd m& r&odS nf jzpf\? wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç pu©K0dnmPf ponfwdkYuJhodkYvnf;aumif; yifudk,f oabmtm;jzifh r&Sdjcif;aMumifh 0dwuf r&Sdonf 0dpm&vnf; r&Sdonf r[kwf? þodkYvQif 0dwuf r&SdrI 0dpm& r&dSrI\ taMumif;udk jywwfonfvnf; jzpf\? 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ r&Sdjcif;rQudk jywwfonf r[kwf/ odkYaomf - t0dwuúH t0dpm&H = 0dwuf r&Sdaom 0dpm& r&Sdaom - [laom þ pum;onfum; þ'kwd,psmefü 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ r&Sdjcif;rQudkomvQif jywwf&Sm\? xdkaMumifh a&S;jzpfaom 0dwuf 0dpm&meH 0lyorm = 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYudk Nidrf;apjcif;aMumifh[laom pum;udk ajymqdkNyD;ívnf; t0dwuúH t0dpm&H = 0dwuf r&Sdaom 0dpm& r&Sdaom[laom aemufpum;udk ajymqdkoifhonfom jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYudk Nidrf;apjcif;aMumifh[k qdkNyD;aomfvnf; 0dwuf r&Sdaom 0dpm& r&Sdaom [laom pum;udkvnf; þ'kwd,psmef\ \*kPfudk azmfjy&m0,f xyfrHí qdk&jyefayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-152-153/) orm"dZH = orm"daMumifh jzpfaom ----

þ'kwd,psmefum; yxrpsmeform"du Oyedó,paom owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;aMumifh vnf;aumif;ç 'kwd,psmeform"d[laom rdrd 'kwd,psmefESifh pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif; twl,SOfwGJ jzpf on fh or,Ü wk of rm"ud vn;f o[Zmw tnrn eód,paom owwdå jYkdzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;jci;faMumihf vnf;aumif; jzpfay:vm&ojzifh orm"dZH = orm"daMumifhjzpfaom[k a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfay onf/ xdkyxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef ESpfyg;wdkYwGif yxrpsmefonfvnf; rdrd yxrpsmefESifh pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ü twl,SOfwGJ jzpfonhf orÜ,kwf orm"daMumifhyif tu,fíum; jzpfay:vmay\? xdkodkY jzpfaomfvnf; þ'kwd,psmeform"donfomvQif orm"d[lí qdktyfonf\ tjzpfudk xdkufwef\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- pdwftpOfudk xdkxdk tm½kHodkY a&mufatmif a&S;½Iwifay;jcif; qkyfe,fay; jcif;jzifh 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYonf pdwfudk vIyfacsmufcsm;apwwf\? 'kwd,psmefüum; xdkuJhodkY pdwfudk vIyf acsmufcsm;apwwfaom 0dwuf 0dpm& uif;ojzifh tvGefvQif wkefvIyfjcif; uif;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh vn;faumi;fç aumi;fpmG Munvf iof n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f þ'wk ,d psmeof rm"od nof mvQif orm"d[lí qdktyfonf\ tjzpfudk xdkufwefayonf/ xdkodkY 'kwd,psmeform"d\omvQif orm"d[lí qdkjcif;iSm xdkufonf\ tjzpfaMumifh þ'kwd,psmef\ \*kPfaus;Zl;udk csD;rGrf;jcif;iSm þ'kwd,psmefudk omvQif orm"dZH = orm"daMumifh jzpf\[lí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-153/) toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf þtxufyg &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk zwf½INyD;ygu atmufyg b&k m;a[ma'oemawmuf kd zw½f yI gvQi f v,G uf pl mG yi f em;vníf t&om ay:viG af ern f jzpaf yon/f

0wd u0ú pd m&me H 0yl orm tZÑw HåoroÜ m'e H apwaom {aum'bd m0 H t0wd u úHt0pd m& H orm"Zd H yDwdokcH 'kwd,H psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ (r-1-89/)

= 0wd u f 0pd m&w\Ykd csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumi hf rrd \d u,kd wf iG ;f tZÑwoå EmÅ eüf jzpaf om pwd uf kd Munvf if apwwfaomç pdwf\ jrwfaom wnfMunfrI = orm"dudk yGm;apwwfaom 0dwuf r&Sdaom 0dpm& r&Sdaomç yxrpsmeform"daMumifh jzpfaom (odkYr[kwf rdrdESifh twl,SOfzuf orÜ,kwform"daMumifh jzpfaom) ESpfoufjcif; = yDwdç csrf;omjcif; = okc &Sdaom 'kwd,psmefudk jynhfpkHapí 'kwd,psmefodkY uyfa&mufí aexdkifay\/ (r-1-89/)

#### 0dwuf 0dpm& jyKwfcsdef

,xm p yXrZÑmeó Oypm&u©aP eD0&Pmed y[D,EdÅ ? e wxm £ró 0dwuú0dpm&m/ tyÜemu©aPa,0 p yaewH 0dem aw[d OyÜZÆwd/ aweó aw ]]y[me\*F}}EÅd 0kpöEdÅ/ yDwd okcH pdawåu\*¾wmwd £aroH ye wdPHÖ OyÜwåd0aoe wd0\*ForEém\*wwm a0'dwAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-1-153/) yxrpsmef\ Oypm&orm"dtcdkuf cPü eD0&PwdkYudk y,ftyfukef\odkY tvm;wl þ'kwd,

psmef\ Oypm&orm"dtcdkuf cPü 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYudk y,ftyfonfum; r[kwfukef? tb,faMumifh enf;[lrl 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ pdwftpOfudk npfEGrf;apwwf ylyefapwwfaom oHudvd|oabm r&Sd onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç Oypm&bm0em\vnf; xdk0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYudk y,fjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; þtaMumif; ESpfyg;aMumifh jzpfayonf/ trSefpifppftm;jzifhrlum; tyÜempsmef apmcdkufüomvQif þ'kwd,psmefonf xdk0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYESifh uif;í jzpfay:vmayonf/ xdkaMumifh xdk 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYudk xdk 'kwd,psmef\ y,ftyfaom t\*Fg&yfwdkY[lí qdktyfukefonf/ wpfzef yDwd okc pdawåu\*¾wm ---- þw&m;okH;yg;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh xdk'kwd,psmef\ okH;yg;aom t\*FgESifh jynhfpkHonf\ tjzpfudk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-153/)

þt|uxm\ owfrSwfcsuf rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuft& txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom Oypm&

orm"d trnf&aomç 'kwd,psme0Dxd 'kwd,psmeormywåd0Dxd ponfwdkYü tusKH;0ifaom y&duH Oypm tEkvkH a\*gMwbk [laom Oypm&aZmwdkYü 0dwuf 0dpm& rjyKwfao;bJ ,SOfvsufyif &Sdaeao;onf[k rSwfyg/ þ 'kwd,psmefudkvnf; 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhyg/ 0dwuf 0dpm& jyKwf-rjyKwf udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm qef;ppfMunfhyg/ þ 'kwd,psmefüvnf; &pwGif 0ifpm;rI rsm;ygap? psmeft\*Fgudk qifjcifrI enf;ygap/

### 222

#### wwd,ZÑmeuxm

{0r"\*d aw ye wor®d Üd 0wk eå a,ae0 yÍ[ö muma&[ d pPd 0Ö oed m [wk mG y\*Pk 'wk ,d ZÑmeawm 0k|m, ]]t,H ormywåd tmoEé0dwuú0dpm&ypöwd¬um? ],a'0 ww¬ yDwd\*wH apwaom OyÜdvm0dwH? {awaewH MoVm&duH tu©m,wD}wd 0kwåm, yDwd,m MoVm&duwåm t\*F'kAÁvm}}wd p ww¬ a'goH 'doGm wwd,ZÑmeH oEÅawm reodu&dwGm 'kwd,ZÑmae eduEÅd H y&d,m'g, wwd,m"d\*rm, a,ma\*g umwaAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-1-153-154/) þodkYaom bm0emjzifh xdk'kwd,psmefudkvnf; &tyfNyD;onf&Sdaomf a&S;ü zGifhqdktyfcJhNyD;aom

enf;twdkif;omvQif ig;yg;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhusuftyf avhusifhtyfNyD; aom 0oD&Sdonf jzpfí EdkifEdkifeif;eif; t0g;0pGm avhvmxm;tyfNyD;aom 'kwd,psmefrS xí ----

1/ þ 'kwd,psmeformywfonf eD;uyfaom 0dwuf 0dpm&[laom &efol &Sd\/

2/ xdk 'kwd,psmeformywfü pdwf\ avmufvufay:onf\ tjzpf[laom ay:vGifaom tjcif; t&mjzifh tMuif (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk) ESpfoufjcif; yDwdonf &Sd\? þyDwdaMumifh omvQi f þ'wk ,d psmeuf kd ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;f\[íl a[mMum;ty\f ---- ('-D 1-34/) ---- þoYkd a[mMum; xm;awmfrltyfaom yDwd\ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh tm;enf;aom t\*Fg &Sd\[k þodkYvQif 'kwd,psmeformywfü tjypfa'goudk ÓPfjzifhjrifatmif Munfhíç

3/ wwd,psmefudk ('kwd,psmefxuf ydkí) Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;íç

4/ 'kwd,psmefü wG,fwmiJhuGuf woufouf &Sdjcif;udk ukefcef;apí ---wwd,psmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSm BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKvkyftyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-153-154/) xdkodkY BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&m0,f a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü tMuiftcgü 'kwd,psmefrS xí owd orÜZOf ÓPf,SOfvsuf psmeft\*FgwdkYudk qifjcifvwfonf&Sdaomf yDwdonf ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom oabmtm;jzifh xifvm\? okcESifh {u\*¾wmonf Nidrfoufaom oabmtm;jzifh xifvm\? xdktcgü ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom yDwd psmeft\*Fgudk y,fjcif;iSm Nidrfoufaom okc {u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg

EpS yf g;&adS om ww,d psmeuf kd &&jdSci;fimS xtkd memygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½uHk ykd ivf Qi f EvS ;HkoiG ;f ½yI mG ;vsuf &Sdaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ]]þ ,cktcgü wwd,psmefonf jzpfay:awmhvwåHU}}[k ajymqdkoifhaom aZm0g&ü b0ift,Ofudk jzwfawmufí (b0ift,Ofudk jzwfaom b0\*Fkyapä'pdwf jzpfNyD;í) xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudkyifvQif tm½kHjyKí raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonf (= tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk qifjcifaompdwfonf) jzpfay:vm\/ xdkaemif xdk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHüyifvQif £a`E´ xufjrufol a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;tm; av;Budrfrlvnf; jzpfukefaomç £a`E´ rxufjrufvGef;ol a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;tm; ig;Budrfrlvnf; jzpfukefaom aZmwdkYonf apmukef\/ ,if; av;Budrfaom aZmç ig;Budrfaom aZmwdkY\ tqkH;ü wpfckaom av;BudrfajrmufaZmç odkYr[kwf ig;Burd af jrmuaf Zmonuf m; ww,d psme&f adS om ½yl g0p&aZm jzp\f / tq;HkaZmr S <ui;fuek af om o;HkBurd f av;Budrfaom aZmwdkYonf yxrpsmefü qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif;yifvQif umrm0p&aZmwdkYom jzpfMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-154/)

#### wwd,psmef&ol

({wåm0wm p yaeo) yDwd,m p 0d&m\*g Oayu©aum p 0d[&wd oawm p orÜZmaem? okcÍö uma,e y#doHa0a'wd? ,H wH t&d,m tmpdu©EdÅ Oayu©aum owdrm okc0d[m&Dwd? wwd,H psmeH

OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wDwd/ ('D-1-71/ tbd-1-45/ 0dok'¨d-1-154/) þrQaom bm0emtpOfjzifh þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf yDwdudk pufqkyfjcif; vGefjcif;aMumifh vnf;aumif;ç 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYudk Nidrf;apjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; wwd,psmef csrf;omudkyif vspfvsL ½Ionfjzpfívnf; ae\? tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk trSwf&wwf odrf;qnf;wwfaom owdESifh jynpfh oHk n f jzpíf vn;faumi;fç tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½uHk ykd i f x;kdxiG ;fowd waf om orZÜ O f ÓPf ynmESifh jynhfpkHonf jzpfívnf;aumif; um,duokc apwoduokcudkvnf; emrum,jzifh cHpm;\/ tMuifwwd,psmef[laom taMumif;aMumifh ,if;wwd,psmefESifh jynhfpkHaom psmevmbD yk\*¾dKvfudk bk&m;tp&Sdaom t&d,m t&Sifaumif; t&SifjrwfwdkYonf wwd,psmefcsrf;omudkyif vspfvsL½Iayool owdaumif;ayool csrf;ompGm aeayool[lí csD;rGrf;pum; ajymMum;awmfrlMuukef\? xdkwwd, psmefudk jynhfpkHapí xdkwwd,psmefodkY uyfa&mufí aexdkifay\/

('D-1-71/ tbd-1-45/ 0dok'¨d-1-154/)

#### Oayu©aum p 0d[&wd

þü Oayu©mt& tvGefrGefjrwfaom wwd,psmefcsrf;omudkyif vspfvsL½Ijcif;oabmç tv,f

tvwfü jzpfaomoabm &Sdaom wMwrZÑwåwm apwodufudk t&aumuf,laom psmEkayu©mudk tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ xdk Oayu©monf ----

1/ wwd,psmefcsrf;omudk vspfvsL½Ijcif;oabm tv,ftvwfü jzpfaomoabm vu©Pm &Sd\/

2/ tvGefrGefjrwfaom wwd,psmefokcüaomfvnf; ESvkH;roGif;jcif;udpö &Sd\/ (tvGefrGefjrwfaom okc jzpfaomfvnf; xdkwwd,psmefokcü ESpfoufaomtm;jzifh ñGwfudkif;½Idif;jcif;\ qefYusif buf udpö&Sd\[k qdkvdkayonf/)

3/ psmefcsrf;omokc [lorQwdkYwGif txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaom wwd,psmef csrf;omokcüaomf vnf; cHpm;&ef tm;xkwfjcif;uif;aom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*DÓPftm; a&S;½I xifvm\/ wpfenf; ---- rdrdESifh twl,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ xdkwwd,psmef csrf;omokcü aMumifhMu Asmyg& uif;jcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/

4/ yDwdudk pufqkyfjcif;vQif teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m; &Sd\/ þü ar;jref;zG,fum; þodkYwnf; ---- þ psmEkayu©m[lonf y&rw¬w&m;udk,f teufoabm tm;jzifh wMwrZÑwåKayu©monfomvQifjzpfonf r[kwfavm? xdk wMwrZÑwåKayu©monfvnf; yxr psmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYüvnf; &Sdonfyif r[kwfavm? xdkodkY &Sdonf jzpfaomaMumifh xdkyxrpsmef 'kwd, psmefwdkYüvnf; -- Oayau©m p 0d[&wd = psmefcsrf;om okcudkyif vspfvsL½Ionf jzpfívnf;ae\ --[lí þodkYvQif þ wMwrZÑwåKayu©mudk a[moifhonf jzpfaumif;&m\? xdk wMwrZÑwåKayu©mudk tb,af Mumi hf ra[mtyyf goen;f ---- þum; ar;jre;fz,G wf n;f/ «tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmaom yxrpsmef emrfw&m; (34)vkH;ç 'kwd,psmef emrfw&m; (32)vkH;wdkYü wMw rZÑwåwm apwoduf yg0ifvsuf &SdaomaMumifh þar;cGef;udk ar;aejcif;jzpf\/ (emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif

Munfhyg/)» rxif&Sm;aomudpö &SdaomaMumifh ra[mtyfay/ 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwdwdkYonf vTrf;rdk; zdpD;xm;tyf

onf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkyxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYü xdk wMwrZÑwåwm apwoduf\ vkyfief;udpöonf rxif&Sm; jzpfae\? þwwd,psmefüum; 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwdwdkYonf rvTrf;rdk; rzdpD;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh axmifaom OD;acgif; &SdouJhodkY jzpfí xif&Sm;aom udpö&Sdvsuf jzpfay:vm\? xdkaMumifh þwwd,psmefüom Oayu©aum p 0d[&wd = wwd,psmef csrf;omokcudkyif vspfvsL½Ionf jzpfí vnf;ae\ - [k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/ þum; tajzwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-1-157/ r[m#D-1-187/)

#### oawm p orÜZmaem

tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk atmufarhwwf MuHwwfaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü

uyfíwnfwwfaom oabmonf owd rnf\/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk aumif;pGm odwwf aom oabmonf orÜZOfÓPf rnf\/ yk\*¾vm"d|meenf;tm;jzifh yk\*¾dKvf OD;wnfí owdESifh jynhfpkHol orÜZOfÓPfESifh jynhfpkHol[lí a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ xdkESpfyg;wdkYwGif owdonf ----

1/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk atmufarhjcif; trSwf&jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/

2/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk arhavsmhjcif;\ qefYusifbufjzpfaom udpö &Sd\/ wpfenf; ---- tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk rarhaysmufjcif; udpö &Sd\/

3/ udavomwdkYrS apmifhwwfaom w&m;[k ÓPftm; a&S;½Ixifvm\/ wpfenf; -- udavomwdkYrS apmifhjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/ (wpfenf; ---- tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHESifh todpdwfESpfrsKd;vkH;udk raysmufysufatmif xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufwwf\/)

orÜZOfÓPfonf ----

1/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk rawGra0 aumif;pGmodjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/ wpfenf; ---- awGa0jcif;\ qefYusifbufjzpfaom oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/

2/ (tmemygeusifhpOf\ vrf;qkH;[laom) xdkrSmbufurf;odkY a&mufatmif ul;cyfjcif; udpö&Sd\/ wpfenf; ---- rsufESmrltyfaom OD;wnfxm;tyfaom udpö\ tqkH;urf;odkY a&mufatmif ul;cyf Edkifaom udpö&Sd\/

3/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk pdppfpl;prf;wwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*DÓPftm; a&S;½I xifvm\/ (0dok'¨d-1-157/) xdkpsmefwdkYwGif þowd orÜZOfonf a&S;jzpfaom yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYüvnf; tu,fíum; &Sd\/ (yxrpsmef emrfw&m; (34)ç 'kwd,psmef emrfw&m; (32)wdkYü owdESifh orÜZOf trnf&aom ynmapwodufwdkYvnf; yg0ifvsufyif &Sd\[k qdkvdkayonf/) rSefayonf -- vGwfaom owd&Sdaom orÜZOfuif;ooltm; Oypm&psmefrQonfaomfvnf; rjynhfpkHao;acs? tyÜempsmefonfum; ajymzG,f &myif r&Sd? rjynhfpkHEdkifonfom jzpf\/ odkYaomfvnf; xdkyxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkY\ (txuftxuf psmefudk axmuf½Iaomf) ½kefY&if;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh ajray:ü a,mufsm;\ oGm;jcif;onf vG,ful ouJhodkY xdkyxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYü pdwf\tvm;onf csrf;omvG,fulvsuf &Sd\? xdk yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYü owdESifh orÜZOf\ udpöonf rxif&Sm; jzpfcJh\? pifppfrSmrl ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom psmetf \*gFu kd y,jfci;faMumi hf þww,d psme\f ord af rUGon\f tjzpaf Mumi hf - a,musfm;\ oi"f ek ;fomG ; ay:ü owd orÜZOf udpöjzifh odrf;qnf;tyfaom oGm;jcif;tvm;udk tvdk&SdtyfouJhodkY - þwwd, psmefüvnf; owd orÜZn udpöjzifh odrf;qnf;tyfonfomvQif jzpfaom pdwf\tvm;udk tvdk&Sdtyf ay\/ xakd Mumi hf þww,d psmeüf omvQi f þ - oawm orZÜ maem (= tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk kd odrf;qnf;wwfaom owdESifh jynhfpkHonf jzpfívnf;aumif;ç tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk aumif; pmG x;kdxiG ;fowd waf om ynmEiS hf jynpfh oHk n f jzpíf vn;faumi;f) [al om y'k Ef pS cf tk aygi;fu kd b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ xdkxuftvGef qdkzG,ftxl; &Sdjyefao;onfrSm þodkY jzpf\/

EdkYruGmao;aom EGm;om;i,fonf trdEGm;rrS zJcGmxm;tyfonf&Sdaomf (xdkEGm;om;i,fudk) rapmifha&Smuftyfygrl wpfzefyifvQif trdEGm;rodkY uyfa&mufjyef\odkY þOyrmtwl þwwd,psmef csrf;omokconf yDwdrS zJcGmaptyfonf jzpf\/ xdkwwd,psmef csrf;omokconf owd orÜZOf[laom tapmifhta&Smufjzifh rapmifha&Smuftyfygrl wpfzefyifvQif yDwdodkY uyfa&mufjyefav&m\? yDwdESifh ,SOf onfomvQif jzpf&m\/ ('kwd,psmefodkY avQmusav&m\ [lvdkonf/) aemufwpfrsKd;um; csrf;omokc üvnf; owå0gwdkYonf vGefpGmwG,fwm wyfrufwwfMuukef\? þwwd,psmef csrf;omokconfvnf; tvGefcsKdNrdef aumif;jrwfaom csrf;omokc jzpf\? taMumif;rl avmuDcsrf;omokcwdkYwGif xdkwwd, psmef csrf;omokcxuf tvGef csrf;omokc\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifhyifwnf;/ (pwkw¬psmef ponhf txufydkif; psmefwdkYü okca0'em r,SOfaomaMumifh Oayu©ma0'emom ,SOfaomaMumifh þodkY qdkjcif; jzpfonf/) trSefpifppfrSmrl owd orÜZOf\ pGrf;tiftmEkabmfaMumifh þwwd,psmef csrf;omokcü a,m\*g 0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf rwyfrufjcif; jzpfayonf? wpfyg;aom tjym;tm;jzifh wpfyg;aom taMumif;aMumifh rwyfrufjcif; jzpfonfum; r[kwfay/ þodkYaom teuftxl;udkvnf; xif&Sm; jyawmfrljcif;iSm þ oawm orÜZmaem - [laom yk'fESpfcktaygif;udk þ wwd,psmefüomvQif bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmf rltyfayonf[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-158/)

#### okcÍö uma,e y#doHa0a'wd

wwd,psmefESifh jynhfpkHaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf wwd,psmefcPü wwd,psmef csrf;omokc udk cHpm;tHh[k ESvkH;oGif;jcif; tmabm\*onf tu,fíum; r&Sday/ þodkY r&Sdonf jzpfaomfvnf; xdk ww,d psmeEf iS hf jynpfh aHk om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f emrum, (= emrwf &m; taygi;ftp)k EiS hf ww,d psmef pwd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;fü tw,l OS wf jJGzpaf om tMui f ock a0'emon f &\dS ? xokd ck a0'emu kd xwkd w,d psmefESifh jynhfpkHaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf cHpm;av&m\/ aemufwpfrsKd;um; tMuif wwd,psmef emrum,ESifh twl,SOfwGJjzpfaom okca0'emonf &Sd\/ xdkokca0'emaMumifh (= xdkokca0'emESifh wuG wwd,psmefpdwfaMumifh) jzpfaom tvGefrGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfjzifh xdkwwd,psmefESifh jynhfpkHaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ½lyum, (= ½kyfw&m;taygif;)onf ysHUEHSUae\? (pdwåZ½kyfrsm; wpfudk,fvkH;ü ysHUESHU ae\ [lvdkonf/) tMuif ½lyum,\ rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYjzifh ysHUEHSUtyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh wwd,psmefrS xvmaomfvnf; wwd,psmefESifh jynhfpkHaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdktvGefrGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyf wdkY\ wpfudk,fvkH;ü ysHUEHSU awGUxdjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom um,duokcudkvnf; cHpm;av&m\? xdkaMumifh xdkapwoduokc = pdwfü jzpfaom psmefcsrf;omç um,duokc = udk,fü jzpfaom csrf;om[k qdktyfaom oabmteuft"dyÜg,fudk xif&Sm; jyawmfrlvdkonf jzpfí - okcÍö uma,e y#doHa0a'wd = wwd,psmefcsrf;om[laom apwoduokc + um,duokcudk emrum,jzifh cHpm;\[k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrlayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-158/)

#### Oayu©aum owdrm okc0d[m&D

tb,faMumifh bk&m; tp&Sdukefaom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYu ,if; wwd,psmef [laom

taMumif;aMumifh ,if;wwd,psmefESifh jynhfpkHaomyk\*¾dKvfudk wwd,psmef csrf;omudkyif vspfvsL½Iay ool owdaumif;ayool csrf;ompGm aeayool[lí csD;rGrf;awmfrlMuukefoenf;/ csD;rGrf;jcif;iSm xdkufayonf\ tjzpfaMumifh csD;rGrf;awmfrlMuukef\/ þwwd,psmefESifh jynhfpkHaomyk\*¾dKvfonf tvGefcsKdNrdef aumif;jrwfaom csrf;omokc &Sdaom csrf;omokc\ txGwftxdyfodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom wwd,psmefcsrf;omüaomfvnf; vspfvsL½IEdkifay\? xdkwwd,psmefü csrf;omokcESifh uyfNidaom wPSmonf rqGJiiftyf rqJGiifEdkifay? xdkYjyif tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ESpfoufrI yDwdonf rjzpfEdkif? þyDwd rjzpfEdkifavmufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü xifaom owd &Sdonf\tjzpfaMumifh owdESifh jynhfpkHay\/ xdkYjyif b&k m; tp&udS ek af om t&,d moal wmaf umi;fBu;DwoYkd n f EpS of ujfrwEf ;kdawmrf tl yaf om t&,d moal wmf aumif;BuD;wdkYomvQif rSD0Jxdkufonfvnf; jzpfaom rnpfEGrf;aom pdwfcsrf;omrI = apwoduokcudk emrum, = emrfw&m;taygif;jzifh cHpm;\? xdkaMumifh csD;rGrf;jcif;iSm xdkufonf jzpfay\/ þodkY cs;DrrG ;fjci;fimS txukd Bfu;D xukd af omaMumi hfxwkd w,d psmeEf iS hfjynpfh aHk omy\*k Kd¾vuf kdb&k m; tp&udS ek af om t&d,molawmfaumif;BuD;wdkYonf þodkY csD;rGrf;jcif;\ taMumif;jzpfí jzpfukefaom xdk\*kPfaus;Zl; wdkYudk xif&Sm; jypm;vdkukefonfjzpfí Oayu©aum owdrm okc0d[m&D = wwd,psmefcsrf;omudkyif vspvf sL½aI yoo lowad umi;fayoo lcsr;fompmG aeayoo l[íl cs;DrrG ;fawmrf Mluuek \f [ k o&d ydS gav/

(0dok'¨d-1-158-159/)

þwwd,psmefum; yDwdudk y,fjcif;[laom y,ftyfaom t\*Fgwpfyg;ç okc {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*FgESpfyg;ESifh jynhfpkHjcif;[laom jynhfpkHaom t\*FgESpfyg; &Sd\/ ,if;yDwdudkum; tyÜempsmeftcdkufü omvQif y,ftyf\[k odyg/ y&duH Oypm tEkvkHa\*gMwbk[laom Oypm&psmef tcdkufüum; ry,ftyf ao;ay/ odkYtwGuf ,if; Oypm&aZmrsm;ü yDwd,SOfvsufyif &Sdaeao;onf[k rSwfyg/ tvm;wlyif

0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYvnf; ,SOfvsufyif &Sdaeao;onf[k rSwfom;ygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-159/) þ rSwfcsuf rdefYqdkcsufrsm;um; emrfur®|mef;udk odrf;qnf;&mü rnfonhf pdwåu©Pü rnhfonhf apwodufrsm; ,SOfMuonf emrfw&m; rnfha&GUrnfrQ &Sdonfudk twdtus od&Sda&;twGuf tvGef ta&;ygaom rSwfcsufrsm; rdefYqdkcsufrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ þwwd,psmefudkvnf; 0oDabmfig;wef Edkif eif;atmif qufvufí avhusifhyg/ odkYaomf tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;ü yDwdtay:ü vdkvm; iJhuGuf woufoufjzifh wG,fwmrufarmrI &Sdaeojzifh 'kwd,psmefodkY wpfzefjyefí cP cP avQmus aewwfonfvnf; &Sday\/ odkYtwGuf yDwd\ tjypfudk cyfrsm;rsm; qifjcifí yDwdü iJhuGufrIudk jywf atmif jzwfvsuf wwd,psmefodkY a&mufatmif BudK;yrf;&monf/ a&muf&SdNyD;aom wwd,psmefrSvnf; ravQmusatmif 0oDabmf Edkifeif;atmif qufvufí avhusifh&monf/

### 222

#### pwkw¬ZÑmeuxm

{0r"\*d aw ye wo®yð d0wk eå a,ae0 yÍ[ö muma&[ dpPd 0Ö oed m [wk mG y\*Pk ww,d ZÑmeawm 0k|m, ]]t,H ormywåd tmoEéyDwdypöw¬dum? ],a'0 ww¬ okcrdwd apwaom tmabma\*g? {awaewH MoVm&duH tu©m,wD}wd {0H 0kwåó okcó MoVm&duwåm t\*F'kAÁvm}}wd p ww¬ a'goH 'doGm pwkw¬H psmeH oEÅawm reoduwGm wwd,ZÑmae eduEÅd H y&d,m'g, pwkw¬m"d\*rm, a,ma\*g umwaAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-1-159/) þodkYaom bm0emtpOfjzifh xdkwwd,psmefudkvnf; &tyfNyD;onf&Sdaomf qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf; jzifhomvQif ig;yg;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhusuftyfNyD;aom 0oD&Sdonf jzpfí t0g;0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhusifhxm;tyfNyD;aom wwd,psmefrS xí ----

1/ þ wwd,psmef ormywfonf yDwd[laom eD;uyfaom &efol &Sd\/

2/ ]]xdk wwd,psmefü tMuifpsmeft\*Fgudk okc[lí pdwf\ ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf &Sd\? þokcaMumifh yifvQif xdkwwd,psmefudk ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;\[lí qdktyf\/}} - ('D-1-34/) -- þodkY a[mMum; xm;awmrf tl yaf om ock \ ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;fon\f tjzpaf Mumi hf tm;en;faom psmetf \*gF &\dS / þodkYvQif xdkwwd,psmefü azmfjyyg ESpfrsKd;aom tjypfudk jrifatmif ½Iíç

3/ pwkw¬psmefudk (wwd,psmefxufydkí ) Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifhESvkH;oGif;íç

4/ wwd,psmefü wG,fwmiJhuGuf woufouf &Sdjcif; eduEÅdudk ukefcef;apí ---pwkw¬psmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSm BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKtyfay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-159/)

xdkodkY tywfwukwf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfvwfaomf tMuiftcgü wwd,psmefrS xí owdESifh jynhfpkHonfjzpfí orÜZOfÓPfESifh jynhfpkHonfjzpfí psmeft\*FgwdkYudk qifjcifaom xdkpsmef&yk\*¾dKvftm; pdwfüjzpfaom 0rf;ajrmufjcif; = apwodu aomreó[k ac:qdktyfaom okconf ½kefY&if;Murf; wr;faomtm;jzi hfxivf m\? Oayum© a0'emonof mvQivf n;faumi;f pad wuå \*w¾ monvf n;faumi;f Nidrfoufaom oabmw&m;taejzifh xifvm\? xdktcgü ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom okcpsmeft\*Fgudk y,fjcif;iSmvnf;aumif; Nidrfoufaom Oayu©m{u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fgudk &&Sdjcif;iSmvnf;aumif; tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk ykd ivf Qi f tzewf vvJ J EvS ;HkoiG ;faom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; ,ctk cg ü pwkw¬psmefonf jzpfawmhvwåHU[k ajymqdkoifhaom aZm0g&ü b0ift,Ofudk jzwfí xdktmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudkyif tm½kHjyKí tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk qifjcifwwfaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\? xdkraem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf jzpfNyD;onfrS aemufü xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kH üyifvQif £a`E´ xufjrufoltm; av;Budrfrlvnf; jzpfukefaomç £a`E´rxufvGef;oltm; ig;Budrfrl vnf; jzpfukefaom aZmwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ ,if;aZmwdkYwGif tqkH;ü £a`E´xufjrufoltm; wpfckaom pwkw¬aZmonfç £a`E´ rxufvGef;oltm; wpfckaom yÍöraZmonf pwkw¬psmef&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefESifh ,SOfaom ½lyg0p&psmefaZm jzpf\/ tqkH;aZmrS <uif;ukefaom okH;Budrfaom aZm av;Budrfaom aZmwdkYonf yxrpsmefü qdkcJhonhftwdkif;yif umrm0p&aZmwdkY jzpfMuukef\/

(0dok'¨d-1-159-160/)

þqvkd wUHåonuf m; tx;lwn;f ---- ock a0'emon f t'uk r© ock trn&f aom qi;f&oJ nf vnf; r[kwf csrf;omonfvnf; r[kwfaom tv,ftvwfcHpm;rI Oayu©ma0'emtm; tmao0e ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl; rjyKay/ pwkw¬psmefüvnf; t'ku©rokc trnf&aom Oayu©ma0'emom jzpfoifh\? xdkodkY Oayu©ma0'emonfom jzpfoifhaomaMumifh xdktyÜempsme0Dxd twGif;üjzpfaom xdk av;Budrfaom aZmwdkYonf Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfaom aZmwdkYonfom jzpfukef\/ þav;Budrf ig; Budrfaom aZmwdkYü Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfonf\ tjzpf[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç a&S; rqG wwd,psmefcPüyifvQif y,fxm;tyfNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; yDwdonfvnf;

,kwfavsmhoGm;\/ þum; txl;wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-160/) ukodkvfw&m;u ukodkvfw&m;tm; tmao0e (= tzefzef txyfxyf rSD0Jjcif;) ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK&m0,f a0'emjcif; wlnDrS aus;Zl;jyKay;Edkif\/ a&S;aZmu Oayu©ma0'em jzpfvQif aemuf aZmvnf; Oayu©ma0'em jzpf&\/ a&S;aZmu okc = aomreóa0'em jzpfvQif aemufaZmvnf; ock = aomreóa0'emom jzp&f \/ tu,íf a&;SaZmon f ock a0'emjzpíf aemuaf Zmu Oayum© a0'em jzpfcJhaomf xdka&S;aZmu Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfaom aemufaZmtm; tmao0eypö,owåd = tzefzef txyfxyf rSD0Jjcif; taMumif;taxmuftyHh pGrf;tm;jzifh aus;Zl; rjyKay;Edkif/ þuJhodkY tvdkr&Sdtyfaom t&mXmeü okca0'em[laom yk'fwpfyg;jzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGufxm;tyfaom a&S; aZm[al om w&m;\ Oayum© a0'emEiS hf ,OS af om aemuaf Zmtm; tmao0eyp,ö owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyK Edkifaom pGrf;tm; r&SdaomaMumifhyif jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf tyÜempsme0Dxdrsm;twGif;ü pwkw¬psmefaZm [laom tyÜemaZmom Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfonf r[kwf? ,if;tyÜempsmefaZm\ a&S;ü uyfvsuf

&adS om wp0f xD td wiG ;f& dSy&ud H Oypm tEvk Hka\*gMwb[k al om umrm0p& Oypm&psmeaf ZmwoYkd nvf n;f Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfonfcsnf;om jzpf&rnf[k qdkvdkayonf/ (r[m#D-1-189 - ponfMunfh/)

pwkw¬psmef

({wåm0wm apo) okcó p y[mem 'ku©ó p y[mem ykaAÁ0 aomreóa'greómeH

tw¬\*Frm t'ku©rokcH Oayu©mowdyg&dok'¨d H pwkw¬H psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/

('D-1-71/ tbd-1-45/ 0dok'¨d-1-160/)

þrQtwdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom bm0emtpOfjzifh þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf okcda`E´udkvnf; y,fjcif; aMumifh 'ku©da`E´udkvnf; y,fjcif;aMumifh a&S;rqG Oypm&psmefcPüyifvQif aomreóda`E´ a'greóda`E´wdkY\ csKyfjcif;aMumifh t'ku©rokc[k qdktyfaom Oayu©monf jzpfaptyfaom owd\ pifMu,fjcif;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefudk jynhfpkHapí pwkw¬psmefodkY uyfa&mufí ae\/ þodkYvQif þ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ock [al om y,tf yNfy;Daom psmetf \*gFwpyf g;&adS omç Oayum© {u\*w¾ m[al om psmeft\*FgESpfyg;ESifh jynhfpkHaomç okH;yg;aom aumif;jcif;&Sdaomç vu©Pmq,fyg;ESifh jynhfpkHaom tmem ygey#dbm\*edrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefonf &&SdtyfNyD; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-160/)

1/ 'ku©da`E´um; ('ku©a0'emum;) yxrpsmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufüç

2/ a'greóda`E´um; (a'greóa0'emum;) 'kwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufüç

3/ okcda`E´um; (um,duokca0'emum;) wwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufüç

4/ aomreóda`E´um; (aomreóa0'em = apwoduokcum;) pwkw¬psmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü ----

toD;toD; csKyfNidrf;oGm;\/ (0dok'¨d-1-160/) psmefav;yg;wdkYü txufyg a0'emav;rsKd; tpOftwdkif; csKyfykHudk (oH-3-188-190/) OyÜ#dyg#du

okwåefü a[mMum;awmfrljcif;\ taMumif;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ twdo,eda&m"wåm/ twdo,eda&ma"m [d aeoH yXrZÑmem'Dok ? e eda&ma"ma,0/

eda&ma"ma,0 ye Oypm&u©aP? emwdo,eda&ma"m/ (0dok'¨d-1-160/) tvGeftuJtm;jzifh csKyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh psmefav;yg;wdkYüomvQif a0'emav;rsKd;wdkY\ tpOftwdkif; csKyfjcif;udk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ xdk 'ku© a'greó okc aomreó [laom um,du'ku©ç apwodu'ku© um,duokcç apwoduokc a0'emwdkY\ yxrpsmefç

'kwd,psmefç wwd,psmefç pwkw¬psmefwdkYü tvGeftuJtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;onf jzpf\? csKyfwwfqef;umrQ omum; r[kwf/ odkYaomf xdkxdkpsmefwdkY\ Oypm&tcdkufüum; csKyfwwfqef;umrQom jzpf\? vGefvGef uJuJ csKyfNidrf;oGm;onfum; r[kwfay/

1/ rSefayonf ---- txl;xl;aom tm0ZÆef;&Sdaom yxrpsmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü (tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmaom) Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom orm"d yg0ifaom raem 'Gg&du aZm0Dxdaygif;rsm;pGm jzpfcdkufü 'ku©da`E´ trnf&aom um,du'ku©a0'emonf csKyfNidrf;oGm;NyD jzpfaomfvnf; rSufjcifponfwdkY\ udkufcJxdyg;jcif; tawGUtxdaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rnDñGwfaom ae&mü aejci;f rnrD ñwG f rrQrw xikd rf jdci;faMumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom yiyf e;fjci;f\ jyi;fxepf mG yal vmif vmjci;faMumivhf n;faumi;f um,ud 'uk a© 0'em\ xyrf Hjzpaf y:vmjci;fon fjzpEf ikd &f mao;\? oaYkd omf tyeÜ mpsmeaf Zmjzpcf ukd f tyeÜ mpsme\f twiG ;füum; 'uk a© 0'em\ jzpaf y:vmjci;fon f rjzpwf eaf umi;f onfom jzpf\/ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü um,du'ku©a0'em = 'ku©da`E´onf csKyfNidrf;oGm;aomfvnf; okca0'em[laom qeYfusifbufw&m;u ry,f&Sm;tyfao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk 'ku©da`E´onf aumif;pGm csKyfonfum; rjzpfao;/ tyÜempsmefaZmrsm; apmcdkuf tyÜemorm"d twGif;üum; yDwdaMumifhjzpfaom (= yDwdESifh ,SOf aom pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom) rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUí jzpfaejcif;aMumifh tvkH; pkHaom ½lyum,wpfckvkH;onf csrf;omokcwnf;[laom wGif;BuD;xJodkY ouf0ifusa&mufvsuf &Sdae\? csrf;omokcwnf;[laom wGif;BuD;xJodkY ouf0ifusa&mufvsuf&Sdaomudk,f &Sdooltm; um,du'ku© a0'em[al om 'uk ad© `Eo´ n f qeuYf sibf u f ock a0'emu y,of wxf m;tyof n fhtwuG af Mumi hfaumi;f pGm csKyfNidrf;NyD; jzpfae\/

2/ wpfzef tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudkyif tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmaom 'kwd, tyÜempsme0Dxd rjzprf D a&;StzüYkd tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ykd i f tm½,Hk íl jzpaf y:vmMuuek af om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f trsK;d rsKd;&Sdaom Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxdaygif;rsm;pGm twGif;ü pdwfqif;&JrI cHpm; csuf a'greóa0'em[laom a'greóda`E´onf y,f&Sm;tyfNyD;aomfjim;vnf; ,if; a'greóda`E´ onf 0dwuf 0dpm&vQif taxmuftyHh taMumif;&Sdaom udk,f\yifyef;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç pdwf\ yifyef;jcif;onfvnf;aumif; &SdcJhygrl xyfrHí jzpfay:vmEdkifjyef\/ 0dwuf 0dpm& r&Sdaomfum; rjzpf awmhay/ tMuipf wd üf um; a'greóad `Eo´ n f,OS íf jzp\f / xpkd wd üf um; 0wd u f0pd m&vn;f ,OS vf suyf i/f ,if; 0dwuf 0dpm& &Sdjcif;aMumifh a'greóda`E´onf jzpfay:vm&\? 'kwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"d e,fajrüum; 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYudk ry,f&Sm;tyfukefao;onfom jzpf\? xdkaMumifh xdk'kwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"de,fajrü xdka'greóda`E´\ jzpfjcif;onf jzpfEdkif&m\/ 'kwd,psmeform"d tcdkufüum; a'greóda`E´\ taxmuftyHh taMumif;jzpfaom 0dwuf 0dpm&udk y,f&Sm;xm;NyD; y,f&Sm;tyfNyD; jzpfaomaMumifh a'greóda`E´\ jzpfay:vmjcif;onf rjzpfwefaumif;onfomwnf;/

3/ wpfzef wwd,psmef\ Oypm&orm"de,fajrü um,duokca0'em = udk,fü jzpfaom csrf;om okc[laom okcda`E´udk y,f&Sm;tyfNyD;aomfvnf; yDwdaMumifh jzpfaom (= yDwdESifh ,SOfaom Oypm& psmefpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom) rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfjzifh ysHUESHUawGUxdtyfaom udk,fum,&Sdooltm; ,if; okcda`E´\ wpfzefjzpfay:vmjyefjcif;onf jzpfwefaumif;&m\/ wwd,psmeftcdkufüum; ,if;okcda`E´ \ jzpfay:vmjcif;onf rnfonhfenf;ESifhrQ rjzpf&monfomwnf;/ rSefayonf wwd,psmefü okc\ taxmuftyHh taMumif;jzpfaom yDwdonf tcsif;cyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;oGm;NyD; jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh okcda`E´ \ jzpaf y:vmjyejfci;fon f rnof nefh n;fEiS rhf Q rjzp&f monof mwn;f/ «ock ad `E[´ ol n f t[wd f uok v

0dyguf okco[\*kwf um,0dnmPfpdwfESifh ,SOfwGJjzpfaom okca0'emudk qdkvdkonf/ um,duokc [kvnf; ac:\/»

4/ wpfzef pwkw¬psmef\ Oypm&orm"d e,fajrü aomreóda`E´[laom aomreóa0'emudk y,&f mS ;tyNfy;Daomvf n;f aomreóad `E\´ ywD ud ohJ Ykdra0;b J e;Dao;on\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç (Oypm&orm"de,fajrrSmom &Sdaeao;ojzifh pwkw¬tyÜempsmefodkYvnf; ra&mufao;&um;) tyÜem psmefodkY a&mufaom Oayu©ma0'em\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh aomreóda`E´udk aumif;aumif;BuD; rausmf vTm; rvGefajrmufao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; aomreóda`E´\ xyfrHjzpfay:vmjcif;onf jzpaf umi;fjzpEf ikd &f m\/ oaYkd om f pwwk t¬ yeÜ mpsmetf cukd üf um; aomreóad `E\´ jzpcf iG ohf n f rnof nhf enf;ESifhrQ rjzpf&monfomwnf;/ xdk qdktyfNyD;aom taMumif;rsm;aMumifhyifvQif yxrpsmefü 'ku©da`E´\ csKyfykHç 'kwd,psmefü

a'greóda`E´\ csKyfykHç wwd,psmefü (um,duokc [laom) okcda`E´\ csKyfykHç pwkw¬psmefü aomreóda`E´\ csKyfykHwdkYudk toD;toD; a[mawmfrl&m0,f ty&daooH ed½kZÑwd ponfjzifh t<uif;tusef r&Sd ukefpifatmif csKyfNidrf;ykHudk azmfjyaom ty&daoo-o'´gudk tokH;jyKí a[mMum;awmfrlayonf/ þum; tajzwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-161/)

#### ar;jref;zG,f&m tcsufwpf&yf

þt&mü ar;jref;zG,f &Sdvmjyef\/ xdkodkYjzpfvQif xdkxdkpsmef\ Oypm&orm"de,fajrü y,f&Sm; tyfNyD;vnf; jzpfukefaom xdka0'emwdkYudk þpwkw¬psmefü tb,faMumifh wpfaygif;wnf;aqmifí a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfygoenf;[lrl ,lvG,fapjcif; tusKd;iSm xdkodkY a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf[k ajzqdkav&m\/

t'ku©rokc [laom ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom csrf;omvnf; r[kwf qif;&J

vnf; r[kwfaom t'ku©rokc[laom tv,ftvwfcHpm;rI Oayu©ma0'emum; odrfarGUpGm\? odEdkifcJ\? csrf;csrf;omom vG,fvG,fululjzifh ÓPfjzifh zrf;,ljcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ xdkaMumifh avmu Oyrm rnfonfum; ysufpD;aeaom BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI ya,m\*&Sdí qdkqkH;rcufaom [kwf[kwf nm; nm; csOf;uyfí zrf;,ljcif;iSm rwwfEdkifaom EGm;udk vG,fvG,fulul zrf;,lEdkif&eftvdkYiSm EGm;xdef; onf wpfckaom EGm;jcHü EGm;tm;vkH;udk pkoGif;vdkuf\? xdkaemifrS EGm;wpfaumifpD wpfaumifpDudk EGm;jcH rS xkwfaqmifvwfaomf tpOfojzifh EGm;jcH0odkY qdkufa&mufvmaom xdkEGm;ysufudkvnf; - ]]þonhf rm;rm; vmaom EGm;um; xdkzrf;vdkonhf EGm;ysufwnf;? xdkEGm;ysufudk zrf;Muukef}}[k zrf;ap\odkY ---þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi f b&k m;&iS of n f ÓPjfzi hfv,G vf ,G uf ul l ord ;fqn;fEikd &f e f yikd ;fjcm;,El ikd &f e f tviYkd mS xdk a0'emtm;vkH;wdkYudk wpfaygif;wnf; pkí aqmifawmfrl\? þpwkw¬psmefü aygif;pkí a[mMum; awmf rl\/ tusKd;um; þodkYwnf; ---- þodkY aygif;pkí aqmiftyfukefaom xdka0'emwdkYudk xif&Sm;jyNyD;í

tMuifoabmw&m;onf = tMuifcHpm;rIonf okcvnf; r[kwf? 'ku©vnf; r[kwf? aomreóvnf; r[kwf? a'greóvnf; r[kwf? þcHpm;rI oabmw&m;onf t'ku©rokc [laom Oayu©ma0'em yiwf n;f[ k þ t'uk r© ock = Oayum© a0'emu kd ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,jlci;f zr;f,jlci;fimS wwaf umi;f\/ wpfenf;vnf; t'ku©rokc apawm0drkwåd trnf&aom pdwf\ qefYusifbufoabmw&m;rS

vGwfajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom pwkw¬psmeformywf\ &jcif;\ taMumif;Oyg,fudk jyjcif;tusKd;iSmvnf; xdka0'emwdkYudk þpwkw¬psmefü aygif;pkí bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrltyfukef\[k od&Sdygav/ 'ku©da`E´ udk y,fwwfaom yxrpsmef ponfwdkYonf xdk t'ku©rokc apawm0drkwåd\ taMumif;w&m;wdkY jzpfMuukef\/

]]igh&Sif aum|du ...t'ku©rokc apawm0drkwåd ormywf\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf pifppf av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ igh&Sif aum|du ...þomoemawmfü a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf okcda`E´udkvnf; y,fjcif;aMumifh 'ku©da`E´udkvnf; y,fjcif;aMumifh a&S;rqG Oypm&psmefcPüyifvQif aomreóda`E´ a'greóda`E´wdkY\ csKyfjcif;aMumifh t'ku©rokc[k qdktyfaom Oayu©monf jzpfaptyfaom owd \ pifMu,fjcif;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefudk jynhfpkHapí pwkw¬psmefodkY uyfa&mufí ae\/ igh&Sif aum|du t'ku©rokc apawm0drkwåd ormywf\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf pifppf þ av;yg;wdkYwnf;/

(r-1-370/ r[ma0'v’okwåef/)

þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh 'ku©da`E´ a'greóda`E´ okcda`E´ aomreóda`E´ [laom £a`Et´ o;Do;Du kd y,wf waf om yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psme f ww,d psme f pwwk p¬ sme\f Oypm&psmewf oYkd nf t'ku©rokc apawm0drkwåd pwkw¬psmef ormywf\ &jcif;\ taMumif;w&m;wdkY jzpfMuukef\/ xdk taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk jyjcif;iSmvnf; þpwkw¬psmefü ,if; a0'emav;rsKd;wdkYudk aygif;pkí a[mMum; awmfrlonf[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-161-162/) wpfenf; ---- aomwmywådr\*fpaom wpfyg;aom atmuft&d,r\*fwdkYü y,f&Sm;tyfukefNyD;aomf vnf; ouúm,'d|dpaom w&m;wdkYudk wwd, (= tem\*grd)r\*f\ \*kPfaus;Zl;udk csD;rGrf;jcif; tusKd;iSm xdk wwd,r\*fü ---- yÍöEHé Mo&rÇm\*d,meH oHa,mZemeH y&du©,m = atmufydkif; oHa,mZOf ig;yg;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh ---- þodkY ponfjzifh tem\*grdr\*fu y,f&Sm;tyfukef\[k a[mMum;awmfrlouJhodkY tvm;wlyif þpwkw¬psmefü xdka0'emwdkYudk aygif;pkí a[mMum;awmfrltyfukef\[kvnf; od&Sdygav/

(0dok'¨d-1-162/) wpef n;f ---- taMumif;udk y,fowfjcif;jzifh þpwkw¬psmefü &m\* a'go arm[wdkY\ tvGef

a0;onf\ tjzpfudk jyjcif;iSmvnf; xdkokcpaom a0'emwdkYudk a[mMum;awmfrltyfukef\[k od&Sd ygav/ reS af yon f xakd 0'emwwYkd iG f um,ud ock a0'em = u,kd üf jzpaf om csr;fomr I ock a0'emonf apwoduokc = pdwfcsrf;omrI aomreóa0'em\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ aomreóa0'emum;

&m\*\ taMumif;wpfck jzpf\/ um,du 'ku©a0'em = udk,fü jzpfaom qif;&JrI 'ku©a0'emum; pdwfrcsrf;omrI a'greó

a0'em\ taMumif;w&m;jzpf\/ a'greóa0'emum; a'go\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ pwkw¬psmef onf xdkokc ponfudk y,fowfjcif;jzifh taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuG jzpfukefaom &m\* a'gowdkYudk y,f owftyfukef\? xdkaMumifh pwkw¬psmefonf &m\* a'gowdkYESifh tvGefa0;\/ þum; tajzwnf;/ okcg, acg tm0kaom 0domc a0'em, &m\*gEkoa,m tEkaowd? 'ku©m, acg tm0kaom 0domc a0'em, y#dCmEkoa,m tEkaowd/ (r-1-377/ plVa0'v’okwåef)

= 'g,um 0domc ... okca0'em\ aemufqG,fü &m\*gEko, udef;0yfae\? 'g,um 0domc

'ku©a0'em\ aemufqG,fü y#dCmEko, udef;0yfae\/ þodkY a[mMum;awmfrlaomaMumifh aomreóa0'emonf &m\*\ a'greóa0'emonf a'go\ taMumif;taxmuftyhH jzpf&ayonf/ (r[m#D-1-191/) t'ku©rokcH

t'ku©rokc[lonfum; 'ku©\tjzpf r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t'ku© rnf\? okc\tjzpf r&Sd onf\ tjzpfaMumifh tokc rnf\/ þ 'ku© okc tjzpfudk y,faompum;jzifh þ pwkw¬psmefü 'ku© ock \ qeuYf sibf ujfzpaf om ww,d a0'emu kdjyawmrf al y\/ 'uk © ock tjzp\f r&odS n\f tjzprf Qukd jyonfum; r[kwf/ wwd,a0'em[lonf t'ku©rokca0'emyifwnf;? Oayu©ma0'em[lívnf; ac:qdk\/ om £|me|d 0yd &wD mEbk 0evuP© m? rZÑw&å om? t0bd wl ypKöy|mem? ock 'uk e© ad &m"y'|mem/

(0dok'¨d-1-162/)

1/ xdkOayu©ma0'emonf tvdk&Sdtyfaom £|m½kHç tvdkr&Sdtyfaom ted|m½kHwdkY\ ajymif;jyef jzpf aom tv,ftvwf rZÑwåtm½kHudkç wpfenf; -- tvGeftvdk&Sdtyfaom twd£|m½kHç tvGef tvdk r&Sdtyfaom twdted|m½kHwdkY\ ajymif;jyefjzpfaom tv,ftvwf rZÑwåtm½kHudk cHpm;jcif;oabm vu©Pm &Sd\/ wpfenf; -- tvdk&Sdtyfaom £|tjcif;t&m tvdkr&Sdtyfaom ted|tjcif;t&mwdkY\ ajymif;jyef jzpfaom tv,ftvwf rZÑwå tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh (tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kH\ t&omudk) cHpm;jcif;oabm vu©Pm &Sd\/

2/ vspfvsL½Ijcif; udpö&Sd\? wpfenf; tv,ftvwfoabm[laom \*kPf &Sd\/

3/ (okca0'em 'ku©a0'emwdkYuJhodkY r[kwfbJ) rxif&Sm;aom tjcif;t&m &Sd\/ «okca0'em 'ku© a0'emwdkYum; xif&Sm;onhf cHpm;rIa0'emwdkY jzpfMu\? þOayu©ma0'emum; cHpm;rI rxif&Sm;aom tjcif;t&m&Sd\/ ausmufzsm\ þrSmbufü om;aumif\ ajc&mudkç ausmufzsm\ xdkrSmbufü om; aumi\f ajc&mu kd awUGjri&f í - ausmuzf sm\ txuüf om;aumi\f ajc&mu kd rawUGjri&f aomvf n;f om;aumifonf þae&mrS ausmufzsmxufodkY wufí þae&mrS ausmufzsmrS qif;oufoGm;\[k rSef;qí od&uJhodkY þOayu©ma0'emonf rxif&Sm;aom tjcif;t&m[laom ypöKy|mef&Sd\/ (r[m#D1-191-192/) okcESifh 'ku©wdkY csKyfysufoGm;aomtcg pdwftpOfwGif ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tv,ftvwf cHpm;rI wpfrsKd;wnf;? xif&Sm;aom okca0'em 'ku©a0'emwdkYESifh uyfí½IcJhaomf Oayu©ma0'emvnf; xif&Sm;vmEdkifonf[k qdkvdkonf/»

4/ ock (aomreó) a0'em\ csKy&f m pwwk p¬ sme\f Oypm&orm"ed ,af jrvQi fe;DpmG aom taMumi;f &Sd\[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü okc'ku©eda&m"y'|mem[k &Sdaomfvnf; r[m#Dum (1-192??) üum; okceda&m"y'|mem[k &Sd\/)

#### Oayu©m owd yg&dok'¨ð

Oayu©mowdyg&dok'¨d[lonf (xdkxdktm½kHü þt&m0,f tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü pdwf wGefYqkwfjcif; wuf<ujcif;[laom tpGef;rsm;odkY ra&mufapbJ pdwfudk ,if; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü tnDtrQ tv,ftvwf oabmü wnfapwwfaom wMwrZÑwåwm apwoduf [laom)

Oayum© on f jzpaf ptyaf om ow\d xu0f e;fusi f piMfu,jfci;f&adS om oabmwn;f/ þpwwk p¬ smeüf owdonf xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fvsuf &Sd\? xdkowd\ ,if; xuf0ef;usif pifMu,frIudk ,if; (wMw rZÑwåwm) [laom Oayu©mu jyKvkyfay;\/ tjcm; wpfyg;aom w&m;u jyKvkyfay;onfum; r[kwf ay/ xdkaMumifh þ pwkw¬psmefudk Oayu©mowdyg&dok'¨d[lí rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ 0dbif;ygVdawmf

(tbd-2-272/) üvnf; ---t,H owd £rm, Oayu©m, 0do'g a[mwd y&dok'¨g y&da,m'gwm/ awe 0kpöwd Oayu©mowdyg&dok'¨d/

= þowdonf þOayu©maMumifh oefY&Sif;\? xuf0ef;usif pifMu,f\? xuf0ef;usif NydK;NydK;jyuf wvufvufawmufy\? xdkaMumifh Oayu©mowdyg&dok'¨d = Oayu©monf jzpfaptyfaom owd\ xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcif;&Sdaomw&m; - [lí qdktyf\ ----

[k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ ,if;Oayu©maMumifh þpwkw¬psmefü owd\ xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\? xdkOayu©mudk y&rw¬w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifh wMwrZÑwåwm apwoduf[lí od&Sdygav/ þpwkw¬psmefü xdkOayu©maMumifh owdwpfckwnf; oufoufomvQif xuf0ef;usif pifMu,f

onfum; r[kwf? pifppfaomfum; pwkw¬psmefESifh ,SOfzuf pdwf-apwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;tm;vkH;yif xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fMuukef\/ xdkodkY jzpfaomfvnf; owdoDo = owdudk tOD;y"mejyKojzifh a'oemawmfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-162/) tvkH;pkHaom qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS xuf0ef;usif pifMu,faom qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYudk Nidrf;

at;apjcif;üaomfvnf; aMumifhMu Asmyg&uif;aom (wMwrZÑwåwm apwoduf [laom) yg&dok'¨d Oayu©monf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf pwkw¬psmefü owdonf aumif;pGm &Tifapaom ynmuJhodkY aumif; aumif;BuD; xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fonfvnf;aumif; aumif;aumif;BuD; oefY&Sif;xufjrufonfvnf; aumif; jzpfayonf? xdkaMumifh ]]xdkowd\ xuf0ef;usif pifMu,frIudk xdkOayu©muom jyKvkyfay; tyf\? tjcm;wpfyg;aom w&m;u jyKvkyfay;onf r[kwf}}[k t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-192/) csD;rGrf;&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;

xpkd smeaf v;yg;wwYkd iG f þOayum© on f (= wMwrZÑwwå mapwoud of n)f atmupf sme f o;Hkyg;wüYkd

vnf; tu,fíum; &Sd\? xdkodkYyif &Sdaomfvnf; ----

1/ aeYtcgü ae\ta&miftvif;onf ESdyfpuftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç (= aea&mif jcnf\ vTrf;rdk;rIudk cH&aomaMumifh[lvdk)

2/ at;csrf;onf\ tjzpfjzifh rdrdtm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh wlaomtzdkY &Sdaom nOhf

[laom tazmfo[Judk (tazmfo[m,fudk) r&jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; ---aeYtcgü xif&Sm;yif&Sdygaomfvnf; va&;onf xuf0ef;usif rpifMu,f\odkY NydK;NydK;jyuf wvuf

vuf rawmufy\odkY tvm;wlyif þwMwrZÑwåKayu©m[laom va&;onfvnf; 0dwuf tp&Sdaom qefYusifbufw&m;wdkY\ tmEkabmfonf ESdyfpufvTrf;rdk;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rdrdESifh oabmwlaom tazmfo[J (o[m,f) jzpfaom Oayu©ma0'em[laom nOhfudk r&&Sdjcif;aMumifh vnf;aumif; xif&Sm;&Sdyif &Sdygaomfvnf; yxrpsmef paom atmufpsmefokH;yg;txl;wdkYü rpifrMu,f jzpfae\/ aeYtcgü xuf0ef;usif rpifMu,faom va&;\ ta&mifuJhodkY xuf0ef;usif rpifMu,faom xdkwMwrZÑwåKayu©m\ pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;ü rdrdESifh twl,SOfwGJ jzpfMuukefaom owd tp&Sdaom w&m;wdkYonfvnf; xuf0ef;usif rpifMu,fukefonfomvQif jzpfMu&ukef\? xdkaMumihf xdkyxrpsmef paom psmefokH;yg; txl;wdkYwGif wpfckaom psmefudkrQvnf; - Oayu©mowdyg&dok'¨d H = Oayu©monf jzpfaptyfaom owd\ xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcif;&Sdaom w&m;[k a[mawmf rrltyfay/ pifppfrSmrl þpwkw¬psmefü 0dwuf tp&Sdukefaom qefYusifbufw&m;wdkY\ tmEkabmfonf ESdyf puf vTrf;rdk;rI r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rdrdESifh oabmwlaom Oayu©ma0'em[laom nOufh kd &&jdSci;faMumivhf n;faumi;f þwMwrZÑwKåayum© [al om va&;on f tveG vf Qi f xu0f e;fusirf S pifMu,fvsuf&Sd\? xdk wMwrZÑwåKayu©m\ xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fonhf twGufaMumifh xuf0ef;usif pifMu,faom va&;\ ta&mifuJhodkY rdrdESifh pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ü twl,SOfwGJ jzpfMuukefaom owd tp&Sdukefaom w&m;wdkYonfvnf; xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fMuukef\? NydK;NydK;jyuf wvufvuf awmuyf Muuek \f ? xakd Mumi hf þ pwwk p¬ smeuf okd mvQi f ]]Oayum© owyd g&od 'k d¨ H = Oayum© on f jzpaf p tyaf om ow\d xu0f e;fusi f piMfu,jfci;f&adS om w&m;}}[ k a[mMum;awmrf tl yaf y\[ k o&d ydS gav/

(0dok'¨d-1-162-163/)

wÍö ye aomreóH {u0Dxd,H yk&drZ0aeoka,0 y[D,wd/ (0dok'¨d-1-163/)

]]{u0Dxd,}}EÅd £'H ww¬ aomreóó {uHaoe tbm0awm 0kwåH? e wawm yk&drwa&ok

{uHaoe bm0awm/ (r[m#D-1-192/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ tqdktrdefYt& pwkw¬psmeform"d\ Oypm&orm"d e,fajrü

txl;ojzifh pwkw¬psme0Dxd psmeormywåd0DxdwdkY\ Oypm&psmefaZmrsm; tcdkufü aomreóa0'em r,SOfbJ Oayu©ma0'emom ,SOfawmhonf[k od&Sdygav/ odkYtwGuf Oayu©ma0'emESifhom ,SOfojzifh ,if;Oypm&orm"de,fajrü yDwdvnf; r,SOf[k odygav/

#### yÍöuenf;

þazmfjycJhaom enf;um; pwkuúenf; jzpfonf/ ,if;pwkuúenf;ü 0dwufESifh 0dpm& psmeft\*Fg ESpfyg;udk NydKifwl jzKwf\/ wdu©yn0g = ÓPfxufjrufol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftwGuf bk&m;&Sif a[m Mum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ yÍöuenf;üum; psmefav;yg;ae&mü psmefig;yg; jzpfvm\/ 0dwufESifh 0dpm&udk NydKifwlrjzKwfbJ wpfvkH;pD jzKwf\/ rE´yn = EHkUaom ynm&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ bm0em tpOfwnf;/

1/ yk\*¾vZÑmo, = w&m;em,lol w&m;usifhol xdkxdk om0uwdkY\ tvdktZÑmo, "mwfcH tm; avsmfpGm tZÑmo,"mwfESifh avsmfnDatmifvnf; pwkuúenf; yÍöuenf;[k ESpfenf; cGJjcm;í a[mMum;awmfrl\/

2/ a'oem0dvmo = a'oemawmfudk wifhw,f prÜ,fatmif wefqm qifvdkaom &nf&G,fawmf rlcsufjzifhvnf; xdkodkY pwkuúenf; yÍöuenf; ESpfenf;cGJí a[mMum;awmfrlay\/

(r[m#D-1-193-194-ü tus,f½I/)

pwkuúenf;ü

1/ 0dwuf+0dpm&+yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;&Sdaom yxrpsmefç

2/ yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg okH;yg;&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefç

3/ okc+ {u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg ESpfyg;&Sdaom wwd,psmefç

4/ Oayu©m+{u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg ESpfyg;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmef ---þodkYvQif ½lyg0p& psmef av;rsKd;jym;\/ yÍöuenf;ü

1/ 0dwuf+0dpm&+yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;&Sdaom yxrpsmefç

2/ 0dpm&+yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg av;yg;&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefç

3/ yDwd+okc+{u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg okH;yg;&Sdaom wwd,psmefç

4/ okc+{u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg ESpfyg;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefç

5/ Oayu©m+{u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg ESpfyg;&Sdaom yÍörpsmef ---þodkYvQif ½lyg0p&psmef ig;rsKd;jym;\/

### 222

#### 0dyóemul;ykH tusOf;csKyf

{0H edAÁwåpwkuúyÍöuZÑmaem yaew¬ bdu©K ov’u©Pm0d0¥em0aoe ur®|meH 0a×wGm yg&od 'k ¨ð ywåKumarm wa'0 psmeH yÍö[muma&[d 0odyÜwåH y\*kPH uwGm emr½lyH 00w¬aywGm 0dyóeH y|aywd/ uxH¿ aom [d ormywådawm 0k|m, tómoyómomeH ork'a,m u&Zuma,m p pdwåÍömwd yówd/ ,xm[d ur®m&\*\*¾&d,m "rrmem, boåÍö yk&doó p wZÆH 0g,mrH y#dpö 0gawm oÍö&wd? {0ar0 um,Íö pdwåÍö y#dpö tómoyómomwd/ wawm tómoyómao p um,Íö

½lyEÅd pdwåÍö wHorÜ,kwå"ar® p t½lyEÅd 00w¬aywd/ t,arw¬ oacFayg/ 0dw¬m&awm ye emr½ly00w¬meH y&awm tm0db0dówd/

{0H emr½lyH 00w¬aywGm wó ypö,H y&da,owd/ y&da,oaEÅm p eH 'doGm wDokyd t'¨gok emr½yl ó y0w då Htm&A Çuc ø 0wd &w?d 0wd Pd uÖ acgF uvmyoro® e0aoe wvd uP© Htma&maywmG O',A,Á mEyk óem, yAk bÁ ma\* OyaÜ E é Mobmom'a,m 'o 0yd óEyk uadú vao y[m, Oyuadú vo0drkwåH y#dy'gÓPH ra\*¾gwd 00w¬aywGm O',H y[m, b\*FgEkyóeH ywGm ed&EÅ&H b\*FgEkyóaee 0,awm Oy|dawok oAÁocFga&ok edAÁdE´aEÅm 0d&ZÆaEÅm 0drkpöaEÅm ,xmuúare pwåma&m t&d,ra\*¾ ygykPdwGm t&[wåzav ywd|m, {ule0Dowdab'ó ypöa0u©PmÓPó y&d,EÅH yawåm oa'0uó avmuó t\*¾'u©daPa,sm a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-278-279/)

þovYkd Qi f þum,mEyk óemowyd |meüf jzpNfy;Daom &Ny;Da&muNfy;Daom pwuk pú sme f yÍuö psmef &Sdaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonf ov’u©Pm trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPfç 0d0¥em trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh yg&dok'¨d trnf&aom t&d,zdkvfudk &jcif; a&mufjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdvwf aomf (= 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh t&d,zdkvfudk &&Sdjcif;iSmç 0dyóemÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh t&,d zvkd uf kd0ipf m;jci;f = zvormyw0f ipf m;jci;fimS tv&kd vdS waf om)f xpkd smeuf ykd i f0oaD bmif g;weof Ykd a&mufatmif 0oDabmfig;wef t0g;0pGm Edkifeif;jcif;odkY a&mufatmif jyKí emrfESifh ½kyfudk ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;í 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfap\/ tb,fodkY jzpfapoenf;[lrlum; --- xdkpsmefudk &&Sdaeaom psmevmbD &[ef;awmfonf psmef ormywfudk 0ifpm;NyD;vQif ,if;psmeformywfrS xí u&Zum, trnf&aom cE¨mtdrf wpfckvkH;ü &Sdaom uH pdwf Owk tm[m& [laom taMumif;av;yg;aMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&aom blw½kyf = "mwBfu;Dav;yg;EiS hf wu G x"kd mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kd rwDS ,G íf jzpaf y:aeMuuek af om (24)rsK;daom Oyg'g½yk f taygif;onfvnf;aumif;ç pdwfonfvnf;aumif; (= pdwf+apwodufw&m;pkonfaumif;) tómo yómo trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ jzpfaMumif; ork',wnf;[k ½I\/

«uÍd mö y d tómoyómom pwd oå r|k mem? u&Zum, H ye 0ed m awo H ty0Ü weå awm ]]um,Íö pdwåÍö y#dpö tómoyómom}}wd 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-1-337/)

= tómo-yómo[lonf toHvQif udk;ckajrmuf&Sdaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ o'´e0u uvmyf ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ taygif;tpkrQomwnf;/ tómo-yómo ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf pdwfaMumifh jzpMfuon fhpwd oå r|k me½f yk wf uYkd m; reS \f ? oaYkd omvf n;f u&Zum, trn&f aom bwl ½yk fOyg'g½yk uf kd MuOfí xdktómo-yómo ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifh ]]u&Zum,udkvnf;aumif;ç pwd uf vkd n;faumi;f tpjJGyKí tómo-yómo ½yk wf &m;woYkd n f jzpaf y:vmuek \f }}[ k t|uxm q&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-337/)» xif&Sm;aptHh --- yef;yJzdkudk qGJvwfaomf yef;yJzdkudkvnf;aumif;ç xdkav jzpfjcif;tm;avsmfaom

a,mufsm;\ vHkYv0D&d,udkvnf;aumif; tpGJjyKí avonfjzpfay:vmouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif u&Zum,udkvnf;aumif;ç pdwfudkvnf;aumif; tpGJjyKí 0ifav xGufavwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMu ukef\[k rSwfom;ygav/ xdkaemifrS ----

1/ (u)tómo-yómo ½kyfw&m;taygif;udkvnf;aumif;ç

( c ) u&Zum,[laom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyftaygif;udkvnf;aumif; ½kyf[lí ---

2/ (u)pdwfudkvnf;aumif;ç

( c ) xdkpdwfESifh ,SOfaom apwodufw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; emrf[lí --ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\/ þum; þtmemygeówduxmü tusOf;wnf;/ tus,ftm;jzifhum;

emrf+½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf aemufü xifpGm jzpfvwåHU/ þo Ykd emr+f ½yk uf kd yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;Ny;Dí xekd mr½f yk \f t0Zd mÆ wPmS upH aom taMumi;fw&m;ukd &SmazG&\/ (t0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh tusKd; emrf½kyfjzpfykHudk pl;prf;qifjciftyf\ ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ltyf\[k qdkvdkonf/) t0dZÆm paom taMumif;w&m;udk &SmazGaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf onfvnf; xdktaMumif;w&m;udk udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf ÓPfjzifh xGif;azmuf odjrifcJhaomf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvokH;yg;vkH;üvnf; emrf½kyf\ jzpfrIudk taMumif;jyKí - ]]twdwfb0umvu igonf jzpfcJhavoavm}} - þodkY paom enf;jzifh jzpfaom (16)rsKd;aom ,kHrSm;jcif;udk ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufí oGm;Edkif\/

,if; ,kHrSm;oHo,udk ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ þodkYpaom (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf[laom cE¨mig;yg;tpktykHudk aygif;pkjcHKikHí tedpöponfjzifh ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif; uvmy or®oeenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh vu©Pma&;okH;wefodkY wifí y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'¨dpcef;wGif tusKH; 0ifaom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf\ a&S;tzdkYü jzpfukefaom Mobmo ta&miftvif; tp&Sdukefaom q,fyg;ukefaom 0dyóemÓPf\ npfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavow&m;wdkYudk y,f&Sm;í OyuúdavorS vGwfaom y#dy'gÓPfonf vrf;rSef r\*¾ rnf\[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;í O',AÁ,ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; tyaf om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;fu kd vwT íf ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f = biuf okd m ½wI waf om b\*FgEkyóemÓPfodkY a&muf&Sdí b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh rjywf w&pyf ysufaom oabmtm;jzifh xifvmukefaom ocFg&w&m;tm;vkH;wdkYü NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí wyfrufjcif; uif;onfjzpfí udavom wdkYrS vGwfajrmufqJvnf;jzpfí tpOfojzifh av;yg;ukefaom t&d,r\*fwdkYodkY a&muf&Sdí t&[wåzdkvfü wnfí (19)rsKd;aom ypöa0u©PmÓPf\ tqkH;tydkif;jcm;odkY a&muf&Sdonfjzpfí ewfESifh wuGaom wpfavmuvkH;ü jrwfaom tvSLudk cH,lxdkufaom &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvf jzpfavownf;/ þa&GUaom pum;tpOfjzifhvnf; xdktmemygeur®|mef;udk avhvmpD;jzef;aom &[ef;\ a&wGuf jci;f \*Pemen;fu kd tp jyKí 0yd óem tq;Hk&adS om tmemygeówod rm" d bm0emon f Ny;Dq;HkavNy/D þ qdkNyD;aom pum;&yfonf cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh (tmemyge pwkuú av;rsKd;wdkYwGif) yxrpwkuú\ tzGifhaywnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-278-279/) txl;rSmMum;csuf

þtxufyg t|uxm\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsufrsm;twdkif; þusrf;wGifvnf; - tómo-yómo um,ç u&Zum,[al om ½yk wf &m;rsm;u kdord ;fqn;fy HkÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,yl Hktyikd ;fu kd ½yk uf r|® me;fyikd ;f

[laom trnfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

pdwf+apwoduf = emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ykH ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lykH tydkif;udk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;

[laom trnfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umv okH;yg;twGif;ü t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumi;fw&m;w Ykdxi&f mS ;jzpjfci;faMumi hftusK;dw&m; cEm¨ ig;yg;w Ykdxi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vmy Hktjci;ft&mukd

ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lykH odrf;qnf;ykHtydkif;udk y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;[laom trnfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

,if; ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef oabmtm;jzifh odrf;qnf;ykH ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lykH tydkif;udk vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;[laom trnfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½IyGm;ykHtydkif;udk 0dyóemydkif;[laom trnfjzifhvnf;aumif; -þodkY tydkif;u@ toD;toD; cGJjcm;í qufvufazmfjyoGm;rnf jzpfygonf/

,ctk cgwiG uf m; <ui;fuseaf eao;aom tmemyge pwuk úo;Hkcuk kdquvf uíf wijfytyyf gon/f ,if;pwkuú okH;ckwdkYüum; ur®|mef;tm;xkwfykH bm0emenf;rnfonf toD;tjcm; r&Sday/ yxrpwkuú usifhpOf\ tpGrf;jzifh usifhjcif;aMumifh psmef&NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ---

1/ a0'emEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh 'kwd,pwkuúudkç

2/ pdwåmEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh wwd,pwkuúudkç

3/ "r®mEkyóem\tpGrf;jzifh pwkw¬pwkuúudk ---toD;toD; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifhyif jzpfonf/

#### 'kwd, pwkuú

1/ yDwdy#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd odu©wd? yDwdy#doHa0'D yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

2/ okcy#doHa0'D/ y /

3/ pdwåocFg&y#doHa0'D/ y /

4/ yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H/ y /

#### 1/ yDwdy#doHa0'D

1/ yDwdudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonf jzpfí 0ifavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\? yDwdudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonf jzpfí xGufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/

yDwdy#doHa0'Dwd yDwd H y#doH0d'dwH ua&maEÅm ygu#H ua&maEÅm tóodómrd yóodóm-

rDwd odu©wd/ ww¬ 'DG[muma&[d yDwdy#doH0d'dwm a[mwd tm&r®Pawm p toar®m[awm p/ ux H tm&r®Pawm yDwd y#doH0d'dwm a[mwd¿ oyDÜwdau a'G psmae ormyZÆwd/ wó

ormywådu©aP psmey#dvmabe tm&r®Pawm yDwd y#doH0d'dwm a[mwd? tm&r®Pó y#doH0d'dwwåm/ uxH toarm® [awm¿ oywÜD ad u a' Gpsmae ormyZwÆd mG 0|k m, psmeor,Ü wk åHywD ðc,awm 0,awm or®owd/ wó 0dyóemu©aP vu©Py#da0a"e toar®m[awm yDwd y#doH0d'dwm a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-279/) yDwdy#doHa0'D[lonfum; yDwdudk toD;toD; aumif;pGm odtyfonfudk jyKvsuf ywåjrm; vuf wifodkY ÓPftm;xifonfudk jyKvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/ xdk yDwdy#doHa0'D[laom pum;&yfü --1/ tm½kHoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ rawGra0odjcif; toar®m[ oabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; --þESpfrsKd;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh yDwdonf toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyf

onf jzpf\/

1/ tb,of vYkd Qi f tm&r®P = tm½kHoabmtm;jzifh yDwdonf toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif

&Sm;&Sm; odtyfoenf;¿ yDwdESifhwuGjzpfaom yDwd,SOfaom pwkuúenf;ü ESpfyg;aom yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYudk tpOf twdkif; 0ifpm;\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf psmeformywfudk 0ifpm;qJ cPü psmefudk &&Sdaejcif; psmef ESifh jynhfpkHaejcif;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk tm½kHjyKaejcif; tm½kH,laejcif;udk taMumif;jyK ojzifh xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom yxrpsmef odkYr[kwf 'kwd,psmefü tusKH;0ifaom yDwdpsmeft\*Fgudk toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyfayonf/ taMumif;um; tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kH\ toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-1-279/) qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\ ---- avmuOyrmtm;jzifh a>r&SmazGrIudk jyKusifhaom a,mufsm;onf xdka>r\ udef;0yfwnfae&m ae&mudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyfcJhaomf xdka>rudkvnf; xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyf\? xdka>rudk zrf;rdNyD;om jzpf\? rEÅmefref;rIwfjcif;\ pGrf;tm;jzifh xdka>rudk zrf;,ljcif;udk jyKvG,f

onf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;? tvm;wlyif yDwd\ udef;0yfwnfae&m jzpfaom tmemygey#dbm\* edrdwftm½kHudk aumif;pGm xifxif&Sm;&Sm; uJGuJGjym;jym; odtyfonf&Sdaomf xdkyDwdudkvnf; toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odNyD;omvQif jzpfay\/ yDwd\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm (= tmemygey#d bm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk cspfjrwfEdk;jcif; obm0vu©Pm) tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç ,if; yDwd\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&m[laom omrnvu©Pmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; yDwdudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;\ jyKvG,fonf\ tjzpfaMumifhyifwnf;/ (r[m#D-1-338/) qdkvdkonfrSm yDwd[lonf þt&m0,f tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk cspfjrwfEdk;jcif; ESpfouf jcif;oabm jzpfojzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odygu b0ifraemtMunf "mwfudk odrf;qnf;í ,if; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudkyif xyfrHí tm½kH,lum ½IyGm;vdkufygu b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudk tpGJjyKí [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDwG,fí jzpfay:oGm;aom ,if;yDwdrSm xif&Sm; aernfom jzpfayonf[k qdkvdk\/ 0w¬KESifh tm½kHudk yl;wGJodrf;qnf;vsuf emrfw&m;wdkYudk ½IyGm;cJhaomf emrfw&m;wdkYonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPf0,f xifvmrnfom jzpfaMumif; tEky'okwåef ygVd awmf t|uxm #DumwdkYu enf;ay;vsuf &Sd\/ (tus,fudk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif ½Iyg/)

2/ tb,fodkYvQif toar®m[ = rawGra0odjcif; oabmtm;jzifh yDwdonf toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyfygoenf;¿ yDwdESifh wuG jzpfaom yDwd,SOfaom pwkuúenf;ü ESpfyg;aom yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYudk tpOf twdkif; 0ifpm;í ,if;psmefrS xí psmefESifh ,SOfaom yDwdudk (yDwdudk tOD;rlojzifh yDwdESifhwuGaom emrwf &m;pwk uYkd )kd uek wf waf om oabmtm;jzi hf ysuwf waf om oabmtm;jzi hf vuP© ma&; wiuf m ½yI mG ;o;Hkoy\f / xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ywD ud kd (ywD ud kd tO;Drol jzi hf emrwf &m;puk )kd 0yd óem½aI om cPç 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf jriaf omcPü ywD \d u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© mEiS hf omrnvuP© mu kd a,m\*g 0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf xdk;xGif; odjrifvsuf &Sd\? ,if; obm0vu©PmESifh omrnvu©Pmudk xdk;xGif; odjcif;udk toar®m[oabm = rawGra0odjcif; oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifjcif;[k qdktyf\/ þodkYvQif toar®m[ = rawGra0odjcif;oabmtm;jzifh yDwdonf toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif &Sm;&Sm; odtyfonf jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-279/)

,ax0 [d tm&r®Prkace yDwd y#doH0d'dwm a[mwd? {0H wHorÜ,kwå"r®myd tm&r®Prkace y#doH0d'dwm {0 a[mEDÅwd/ (r[m#D-1-339/) tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk kd tO;Drol jzi hf taMumi;fjyKojzi hf ywD od n f to;Dto;D aumi;fpmG xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyfonf jzpfouJhodkY þtwl xdkyDwdESifh psmefpdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ü twl,SOfwGJ jzpMfuuek af om pwd af pwoud f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk kd tO;Drol jzihf taMumi;fjyKojzi hf to;Dto;D aumi;fpmG xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; otd yuf ek of nof mvQi f jzpuf ek \f [ k rwS yf g/

(r[m#D-1-339/)

<ui;faom okcy#doHa0'Dç pdwåocFg&y#doHa0'D [laom yk'fwdkYudkvnf; yDwdy#doHa0'D [laom yk'füvmaom þenf;jzifhomvQif teufoabmtm;jzifh odygukef/ (tm&r®Poabmç toar®m[ oabmtm;jzifh ESpfrsKd;cGJjcm; odykHudk &nfñTef;xm;onf/) xl;jcm;csufrSm þrQomwnf; --- pwkuúenf;ü yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmefwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh okcy#doHa0'D = okcudk toD;toD; aumif;pGm xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; otd yof n\f tjzpuf vkd n;faumi;fç psmeaf v;yg;v;Hkw\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfpwd oå cgF&y#od aH 0'D = a0'em onm[al om pwd oå cgF&w&m; EpS yf g;u kd to;Dto;D aumi;fpmG xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; otd yof n\f tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; od&Sdygav/ a0'em onm w&m;ESpfyg;um; pdwåocFg& rnf\/ okcy#doHa0'D[laomyk'fü yudPÖuocFg& trnf&aom twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef [laom umvokH;yg; tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg;\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:aeMuukefaom (31)bkH twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;okH;wefodkY wifí ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom 0dyóemÓPf\ wnf&mbkHudk jyjcif;iSm - y#dordÇ'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü - okcEÅd a'G okcged um,duÍö okcH apwoduÍö = um,duokc apwoduokc ESpfyg;udk okctjzpf a[mMum; awmfrltyf\}}[k rSwfom;ygav/ taMumif;rl psmeforxydkif;ü um,duokca0'em rjzpfEdkifaom aMumifhwnf;/ (psmeformywftwGif;ü psmefaZmrsm;ESifh ,SOfwGJjzpfaeaom a0'emrSm apwoduokc trn&f aom aomreóa0'emrsK;dom jzpEf ikd af omaMumi hfum,ud ock a0'emrmS t[wd uf ok v0yd guf okco[\*kwf um,0dnmPfpdwfESifhom ,SOfwGJjzpfEdkifí psmefpdwfrsm;ESifh pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif; twl ,SOfwGJí rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifh[k qdkvdkayonf/) (0dok'¨d-1-280/ r[m#D-1-340/)

#### 4/ yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H

yór,Ç H pwd oå cgF& H- [lonf ½kefY&if; ½kefY&if;aom pdwåocFg& trnf&aom a0'em onm

ESpfyg;udk Nidrf;apvsuf csKyfapvsuf 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpfatmif usifhyg[k qdkvdkay\/ Nidrf;apvsuf[laom y&d,m,fpum;jzifh qdktyfaom csKyfNidrf;rIudk um,ocFg&ü tus,fzGifhqdktyf cJhNyD;onhf enf;twdkif; od&Sdygav/

#### a0'emEkyóem

qdkzG,f &Sdjyefao;\/ þ'kwd,pwkuúü - yDwdy#doHa0'D = yDwdudk toD;toD; xifxif&Sm;&Sm; aumif;pGmodvsuf ponfjzifh a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom aum|moü yDwdudk y"me OD; aqmifjyK &nf ñTef;ojzifh yDwdESifh ,SOfaom orÜ,kwfa0'emudk a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/ okcy#doHa0'D = okcudk toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odvsuf ponfjzifh a[mMum; awmrf tl yaf om aum|moü ock a0'emu kd o½yk of abmtm;jziohf mvQi f o½yk xf wk íf a[mMum;awmf rltyfayonf/ pdwåocFg&y#doHa0'Dç yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H ponfjzifh a[mMum;awmfrltyfukefaom pdwåocFg& EiS hf py,f OS uf ek af om EpS af um|mowüYkd ]]onm p a0'em p apwodum {aw "r®m pdwåy#dA'¨g pdwåocFg&m}}= onmonfvnf;aumif; a0'emonfvnf;aumif; þw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYonf pdwfü rSDukef onfjzpfí pdwfESifh pyfí jzpfMuukef\? pdwfonf jyKjyiftyfukef\/}} (y#doH-187/ r-1-376/) ---þodkY a[mMum;awmfrljcif;aMumifh onmESifh ,SOfaom a0'emudkyif a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/

«0dnmPypö,m emr½lyH = 0dnmPfaMumifh emrf½kyfjzpf\ - [k y#dpöorkyÜg'fa'oemawmfrsm;ü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh 0dnmPfaMumifh apwodufw&m;wdkYvnf; jzpfvm&um; a0'em onm w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYonf pdwfü rSDukefonfjzpfí pdwfESifh pyfí jzpfMuukef\? pdwfonf jyKjyiftyfukef\[k qdkvdkayonf/» þodkYvQif a0'emEkyóemenf;jzifh þ'kwd,pwkuúudk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyf\[k

od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-280/ r[m#D-1-341/)

#### wwd, pwkuú

1/ pdwåy#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd odu©wd? pdwåy#doHa0'D yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

2/ tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH/ y /

3/ orm'[H pdwåH/ y /

4/ 0darmp,H pdwåH/ y /

#### 1/ pdwåy#doHa0'D

1/ pdwfudk toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/ y / xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/ þ wwd,pwkuúüvnf; psmefav;yg;wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk toD;toD; aumif;pGm xifxif &Sm;&Sm; odtyfonf[k od&Sdygav/ qdkvdkonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ tm&r®Poabm toar®m[oabm ESpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh odrIudk &nfñTef;xm;onf/ psmefav;yg;wdkYudk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk tm½kHjyKí tpOftwdkif; 0ifpm;\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f psmeformywfudk 0ifpm; qJ cPü psmefudk &&Sdaejcif; psmefESifh jynhfpkHaejcif;jzifh tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,ljcif;udk taMumif;jyKojzifh xdky#dbm\*edrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom psmefESifh orÜ,kwfjzpfaom pdwfudk toD;toD; aumi;fpmG xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; otd yof n f jzpaf yon/f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk kdaumi;fpmG xixf if &Sm;&Sm; odtyfaomaMumifh jzpfayonf/ þum; tm½kHoabmtm;jzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; psmefpdwfudk odykH wnf;/

psmeaf v;yg;wuYkd kdtpOtf wikd ;f 0ipf m;\? 0ipf m;Ny;DvQi f psmerf S xí psmeEf iS hf,OS af om psmepf wd uf kd (psmefpdwfESifh wuGaom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkudk) ukefwwfaomoabm ysufwwfaomoabm tm;jzifh vu©Pma&; okH;wefodkY wifvsuf ½IyGm;okH;oyf\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf psmefpdwfudk 0dyóem ½Iaeaom tcdkufü psmefpdwf\ obm0vu©PmESifh omrnvu©Pmudk (= tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif; t&mukd) x;kdxiG ;fojdrivf su f &\dS / ,i;fo Ykd ojdci;fum; toarm® [oabmtm;jzi hf psmepf wd uf kd xixf if

&Sm;&Sm; odjcif;yif jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-280/ r[m#D-1-341/)

þwwd,pwkuúü yxr ñTefMum;csufum; psmefpdwfudk tm&r®Poabm toar®m[oabm

tm;jzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odvsuf touf½SLae&ef bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufyif jzpfonf/

#### 2/ tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH

tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH - [lonfum; (u) psmefESifh,SOfaom psmefpdwfudk psmefESifh,SOfaom yDwdjzifh 0rf;ajrmufapvsufç (c) psmeyDwdudk (= tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom psmef t\*FgwdkYwGif yg0ifaom yDwdudk) ,if;yDwd\ c, 0, = ukefwwf ysufwwfaom oabmudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom 0dyóempdwfudk xdk0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom psmefyDwdjzifh 0rf;ajrmuf apvsuf &Tifvef;wuf<uapvsuf 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpfatmif usifhyg[k qdkvdk\/

1/ orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ 0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; ---þodkY ESpfrsKd;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh vGefpGm &Tifvef;wuf<u 0rf;ajrmufjcif;onf jzpfay: vm\/

1/ orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifh vGefpGm &Tifvef;wuf<u 0rf;ajrmufykHum; -- yDwdESifh,SOfaom yxrpsmef

'kwd,psmefwdkYudk 0ifpm;\? xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf psmeformywfudk 0ifpm;qJcPü psmefpdwfESifh

,SOfaom psmefyDwdjzifh xdkpsmefpdwfudkyifvQif vGefpGm&Tifvef;wuf<u 0rf;ajrmufap\/

2/ 0yd óem\ tprG ;fjzi hf veG pf mG &iT vf e;fwu<fu0r;fajrmuyf rHk mS þo Ykd jzp\f / ywD Ed iS hf ,OS uf ek af om yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYudk 0ifpm;í psmefrSxí psmefESifh ,SOfaom yDwdudk ukefwwf ysufwwfaom oabmudk tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOfwifvsuf 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½IyGm;okH;oyf\/ þodkY ½IyGm;okH;oyf cJhaomf 0dyóemÓPftcdkufü psmefESifh ,SOfaom yDwdudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom 0dyóempdwfudk ,if; yDwdu vGefpGm &Tifvef;wuf<u 0rf;ajrmufap\/ þodkYusifhaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfudk pdwfudk vGefpGm &Tifvef;wuf<u 0rf;ajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfatmif xGufoufavudk jzpfatmif usifh\ [lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-280-281/) ---- þum; pdwfudk vGefpGm &Tifvef;wuf<u 0r;fajrmuaf pvsu f tou½f SL&e f b&k m;&iS \f ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl suwf n;f/ tveG cf spcf iaf om 0r;fajrmuf aeol rdwfaqGwpfOD;udk awGUjrif&aomtcg awGUjrif&olüvnf; 0rf;ajrmufrI jzpfaeouJhodkY rSwfyg/

#### 3/ orm'[H pdwåH

pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;vsuf 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpfatmif usifh&rnf[lonf yxr

psmef ponfh psmefav;yg;wdkYudk jzpfapjcif; 0ifpm;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHü pdwfudk tnDtñGwf a&S;½Ixm;onf jzpfí tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm xm;onfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpf aptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh&rnf[k qdkvdkayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-281/) tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí yGm;rsm;aeaom tmemygeówdorm"d bm0empdwfudk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf bm0emtm½kHrS tenf;i,frQaomfvnf; wGefYqkwfjcif; = vDeyu©ç pdwfysHUvGifh oGm;jcif; = O'¨pöyu© [laom ESpfzufpGef;odkY ruyfa&mufapbJ bm0emtm½kHü pdwf"mwf rñGwfudkif; jcif;vnf; rjzpfatmifç pdwf"mwf wuf<ujrifharmufrIvnf; rjzpfatmifç £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk nDrQatmif usifjcif;jzifh £a`E´ rnDñGwfrI r&Sdatmifç orm"d\ txGwftxdyfodkY a&muf&Sdjcif;jzifh rwkefvIyfjcif;odkY a&muvf su f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk aumi;fpmG wnwf ahH tmi f tyeÜ mpsme\f tprG ;fjzi hf bm0em pdwfudk xm;vsuf 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh&rnf[k qdkvdkayonf/

(r[m#D-1-342/) psmefudk jzpfapvsuf psmefudk 0ifpm;vsuf touf½SLaeaomf orxydkif;ü pdwfudk aumif;aumif;

xm;vsuf touf½SLaeonf rnfayonf/ 0dyóemydkif;üum; þodkY jzpfay\/

psmefav;yg;wdkYudk tpOftwdkif; 0ifpm;í psmefrSxNyD;vQif psmefESifh,SOfaom pdwfudk (pdwfOD;aqmif onhf emrfw&m;pkudk) ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0, oabmtm;jzifh 0dyóemÓPfjzifh aumif;pGm ½Ijrifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; 0dyóemÓPftcdkufü ,if;psmefpdwf\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif; t&m[laom vu©Pmudk tzefzef txyfxyf pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü xdk;xGif; odjrifjcif;jzifh cPdupdawåu\*¾wm trnf&aom orm"donf jzpfay:vm\/ þodkY jzpfay:vmaom cPdupdawå u\*¾wm trnf&aom orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf; ,if; psmefemrfw&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku© tjci;ft&m tewtå jci;ft&m[al om tm½üHk 0yd óempwd uf kd tntD nwT f aumi;fpmG a&;S½xI m;aom &[ef;udk ]]pdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½Ixm;vsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh}}[k usifhae\[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-281/) cPdupdawåu\*¾wm ---- trnf&aom orm"d[lonf cPwmrQ wnfjcif;&Sdaom orm"dwnf;/

xdkcPdupdawåu\*¾wm trnf&aom cPduorm"donfvnf; psmefpdwf OD;aqmifonhf psmefocFg& w&m;pkwdkY\ ----

1/ jzpfNyD;vQif ysufaeaom tedpötjcif;t&mç

2/ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcHae&aom 'ku©tjcif;t&mç

3/ rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonhf twår[kwfonhf tewå tjci;ft&m ----

&Sdaom ocFg&tm½kHü tjrJrjywf a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf tedpötjcif;t&mtm;jzifhjzpfapç 'ku©tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhjzpfapç tewåtjcif;t&mtm;jzifhjzpfap wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:aevwfaomf qefYusifbuf arm[paom w&m;qdk;onf rvTrf;rdk;Edkif rzdpD;Edkifonfjzpfí ,if; ocFg&tm½kHü pdkufxm;tyfouJhodkY 0dyóempdwfonf wkefvIyfrI r&SdbJ Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfae\/ xdkaMumifh txufygpum;&yfudk t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-342/) þcPduorm"drsKd;um; psmefocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½IEdkifonhf psmef&ol olawmfaumif;wdkY oEÅmefüom jzpfay:Edkifonfudk owdjyKoifhayonf/ (usef cPduorm"drsm; taMumif;udk a&S;wGif &Sif;cJhNyD; jzpfayonf/) ---- þum; tm½kHü pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;vsuf touf½SLae&ef bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsuf jzpfayonf/

#### 4/ 0darmp,H pdwåH

1/ yxrpsmefjzifh eD0&Pw&m;wdkYrSç

2/ 'kwd,psmefjzifh 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYrSç

3/ wwd,psmefjzifh yDwdrSç

4/ pwkw¬psmefjzifh okc 'ku©wdkYrS ----

0du©rÇe0drkwåd = cyfMumMum cGmxm;aomtm;jzifh vGwfajrmufjcif;jzifh pdwfudk vGwfajrmufapvsuf txl;ojzifh vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/ (0dok'¨d-1-281/) þum; orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf touf½SLykH

usifhpOfwnf;/ 0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh usifhykHrSm þodkY jzpf\/

xdkpsmefav;yg;wdkYudkrlvnf; tpOftwdkif; 0ifpm;í psmefrSxí psmefESifh,SOfaom pdwfudk (psmef

pdwf OD;aqmifonhf ocFg&w&m;pkudk) ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0, oabmtm;jzifh vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyf\/ xdkuJhodkY psmefpdwf OD;aqmifonhf psmefocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ysufjcif;bifudk tm½kH,lí 0dyóem½Iaeaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dyóemÓPftcdkufü ----

1/ tedpö[k tzefwvJvJ ½Iaom tedpömEkyóemjzifh edpöonmrSç

2/ 'ku©mEkyóemjzifh okconmrSç

3/ tewåmEkyóemjzifh twåonmrSç

4/ ocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom edAÁd'gEkyóemjzifh ocFg&wdkYü ESpfouf jrwfEdk;jcif; yDwdESifh wuGaom wyfrufrI oyÜDwdu wPSm [laom eE´DrSç

5/ ocFg&wdkYü wyfrufjcif; uif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom ocFg&wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk ½Iaom 0d&m\*gEkyóemjzifh &m\*rSç

6/ ocFg&wdkY\ csKyfjcif; bifudk ½Iaom eda&m"mEkyóemjzifh ork', = &m\*rSç

7/ udavomwdkYudk w'\*Ftm;jzifh pGefYy,faom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom edAÁmefodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif; aomtm;jzifh edAÁmefbufodkY ajy;oGm;vsuf&Sdaom ocFg&wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk ½Iaom y#dedó\*¾g Ekyóemjzifh ocFg&wdkYü edpöponfjzifh pGJ,ljcif;rS ---pwd uf kdvwG af jrmuaf ponjfzpíf 0iof uaf vuvkd n;f jzpaf p\? xuG of uaf vuvkd n;f jzpaf p\/ xdkaMumifh ]]pdwfudk qefYusifbuf w&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\}}[lí a[mawmfrltyf\/ -- þodkYvQif yxrpwkuú\ tpGrf;jzifh &tyfaom psmefpdwfudk tzefwvJvJ ½Ijcif; = pdwåmEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh þ wwd, pwkuúudk a[mMum;awmfrltyf\[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-281/)

#### owdjyK&eftcsuf

'kwd,pwkuúudk a0'emEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhç þwwd,pwkuúudk pdwåmEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;awmfrltyfonf[k qdkaomfvnf; a0'em wpfckwnf; todpdwf wpfckwnf;udkom ½I&onf r[kwf? ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç rSD&m0w¬K½kyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:Muukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; qufvufí ½IyGm;&onfom jzpfayonf/ tus,fudk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif ½Iyg/ pwkw¬ pwkuú

1/ tedpömEkyóD tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ tedpömEkyóD yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

2/ 0d&m\*gEkyóD/ y /

3/ eda&m"mEkyóD/ y /

4/ y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD/ y /

#### 1/ tedpömEkyóD

tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk

jzpfaptHh[k usifhyg/

þwiG f t|uxmu ----

1/ tepd çö

2/ tedpöwmç

3/ tedpömEkyóemç

4/ tedpömEkyóD ---- þav;csufudk uJGuJGjym;jym; od&ef ñTefMum;xm;\/ ww ¬tedpöEÅd yÍöu©E¨m/ uo®m¿ OyÜg'0,nxwåbm0g/ tedpöwmwd awoHa,0 OyÜg'0,-

nxwåH? [kwGm tbma0g 0g/ edAÁwåmeH awae0guma&e t|wGm cPba\*Fae aba'gwd taw¬m/ tedpömEkyóemwd wóm tedpöwm, 0aoe ½lyg'Dok tedpöEÅd tEkyóem/ tedpömEkyóDwd wm, tEkyóem, orEém\*awm/ wo®m {0H blawm tóoaEÅm yóoaEÅm p £" ]]tedpömEkyóD tóodómrd yóodómrDwd odu©wD}}wd a0'dwaAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-1-281-282/) ww¬ ocFw"r®meH a[wkypöa,[d OyÜZÆeH t[kwGm orÇa0g twåvmabm OyÜga'g/ OyÜEémeH awoH cPeda&ma"m 0demaom 0a,m/ Z&m, tnxmbma0g tnxwåH/ ,xm [d OyÜg'g0w¬m, bdEém, b\*Fg0w¬m,H 0w¬Kaba'g ew¬d? {0H XdwdocFgwm, b\*Fgbdrkcg0w¬m,rdÜ 0w¬Kaba'g ew¬d? ,w¬ Z&ma0g[ma&m/ wo®m {uómyd "r®ó Z&m ,kZÆwd? ,m cPduZ&mwd 0kpöwd/ {uHaoe p OyÜg'b\*Fg0w¬mok 0w¬Kaem taba'g £pdäwaAÁm? tnxm ]]tanm OyÜZÆwd? tanm bdZÆwD}}wd tmyaZÆ,s/ w,drH cPduZ&H oE¨m,m[ ]]tnxwå}}EÅd / (r[m#D-1-343-344/)

#### 1/ tedpö

1/ tedpö[lonfum; cE¨mig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,faMumifh tedpö rnfoenf;¿ (u) jzpfjcif;oabm (c)ysufjcif;oabm (\*) jzpfprSxl;aom ysufjcif; bifumvbufodkY ,dkifvJaeaom tjcif;t&m tmum&xl;[laom wnfrI = XDumvjzifh jzpfjcif;oabm &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tedpö rnf\/ (OyÜg' = jzpfrIç 0, = ysufrIç tnxwå = wnfrI [laom ocFwvu©Pm okH;yg; xif&Sm;&SdaomaMumifh tedpörnf\[k qdkvdkonf/)

2/ tedpöwm - [lonfum; xdkcE¨mig;yg;wdkY\omvQif jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;ç jzpfprS wpfyg;aom ysufjcif; bifumvbufodkY ,drf;,dkifvsuf&Sdaom wnfrI XDumv[laom cE¨mwdkY\ tjzpfwnf;[laom tjcif; t&mxl;onf tedpöwm rnf\/ wpfenf; a&S;ur&Sd ,ckrS jzpfwnfí csufwpfjzKwftm;jzifh jzKwfcsnf; ysufjcif;onf = jzpfay:NyD;ukefaom xdky&rw¬cE¨mwdkY\ xdkjzpfwdkif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhomvQif rwnfrlí cPbifoabmjzifh ysufjcif;onf tedpöwm rnf\[k qdkvdkayonf/

3/ tedpömEkyóem ---- tedpömEkyóem[lonfum; jzpfNyD;aemuf ½kwfcsnf; ysufjcif; cPdubif[k qdktyfaom rjrJaom tjcif;t&m tedpöwm\ tpGrf;jzifh ½kyf tp&Sdukefaom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYü tedpö[k tzefwvJvJ ½Ijcif;onf tedpömEkyóem rnf\/ wpfenf; ,if;odkY tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iae aom 0dyóemÓPfonf tedpömEkyóem rnf\/

4/ tedpömEkyóD ---- tedpömEkyóD[lonfum; ,if;tedpömEkyóemÓPfESifh jynhfpkHaeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf tedpömEkyóD rnf\/ xdkaMumifh þodkY jzpfay:vmaom tedpömEkyóemÓPfESifh jynpfh oHk njfzpíf ,i;fcEm¨ ig;yg;wüYkd tepd [ö k wvvHk vJ J ½oI njfzpíf 0iof uaf vu kd jzpaf paom y\*k Kd¾vf udkvnf;aumif;ç xGufoufavudk jzpfapaom yk\*¾dKvfudkvnf;aumif; þpwkw¬pwkuúü tedpö[k wvkH vJvJ ½Ionfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufouf avudk jzpfaptHh[k usifhae\[k od&Sdygav/

(0dok'¨d-1-281-282/)

#### OyÜg'-0,-tnxwåm

OyÜg' ---- qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf tnDtñGwf aygif;pk jyKjyifay;ygrS tEdkifEdkif jzpfay:í vmMu&aom ½kyf-emrf "r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf ocFw"r® rnfukef\/ ,if;ocFww&m;wdkY\ (u) ,if;½kyfemrfwdkYudk wdkuf½dkuf jzpfay:apwwfaom a[wktaMumif; ZeutaMumif;ç (c) ,if; ½kyfemrfwdkYudk tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇutaMumif; ypö,taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm&jcif;onfç rjzpfcif a&S;ü r&Sdao;rlí a&S;u r&Sdao;rlí ,ckrS ½kwfcsnf;topf jzpfay: vmjcif;onf y&rw¬txnfudk,foabmudk &&Sdvmjcif;onf OyÜg' = jzpfjcif; rnf\/

0, ---- jzpfukefNyD;aom xdkocFww&m;wdkY\ cPdubifoabmtm;jzifh ysufjcif; bifumvodkY a&mufcdkuf csKyfysufoGm;jcif;onf 0, = ysufjcif; rnf\/ tnxwå ---- Z&m[k ac:qdktyfaom jzpfprS wpfyg;aom ysufjcif; bifumvbufodkY ,dkifvJae

aom wnfjcif; XDumv[laom tjcif;t&mtxl;jzifh y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ jzpfjcif;onf tnxwå rnf\/ ocFw ---- y&rw¬"mwfom; w&m;wdkif;ü jzpfrI-wnfrI-ysufrI[k ocFwvu©Pmw&m; okH;yg;pD &SdaMumif;udk t\*FkwådK&f wduedygwf (tH-1-150/) ocFwvu©Pmokwfü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmf rl\/ jzpfaomw&m;onfyif wnf\? jzpfaomw&m;onfyif ysuf\? jzpfaomw&m;u wjcm;wpfyg;ç ysufaomw&m; wnfaomw&m;u wjcm;wpfyg; r[kwfay/ xif&Sm;aptHh ---jzpfjcif; Oyg'ftcdkufrS uGJjym;aom ysufjcif; biftcdkufü y&rw¬txnfudk,f 0w¬K\ xl;axG uGJjym;rIonf r&SdEdkifouJhodkY (yx0D"mwfjzpfí tmayg"mwfu ysufjcif;rsKd;ç zójzpfí a0'emu ysuf jci;frsK;d r&EdS ikd of uohJ [Ykd k qvkd okd nf) tvm;wyl i f wnjfci;f XuD mv[ k qtkd yaf om ysujfci;f biuf mv odkY a&S;½I,dkifvJaeaom tcdkufüvnf; y&rw¬txnfudk,f 0w¬K\ xl;axG uGJjym;rIonf r&Sday/ ,if; ysufjcif; bifumvbufodkY a&S;½I,dkifvJaeaom tcdkufü Z&m[k ac:a0:jcif;onf jzpfay:vmay on/f xakd Mumi hfwpcf wk n;faom y&rww¬ &m;\vn;f Z&mon foiohf nof m jzpaf yon/f ,i;fZ&mukd cPduZ&m[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ rSefayonf -- jzpfrI ysufrI = Oyg'f bif tcdkuftwefYwdkYü y&rw¬ txnfudk,f0w¬K\ ruGJjym;jcif;udkom tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ ruGJjym;onfrS wpfyg; uGJjym;rIudk vdktyf vwfaomf ]]tjcm;aom y&rw¬w&m;wpfyg;onf jzpfay:vm\? tjcm;aom y&rw¬w&m;wpfyg;onf ysufoGm;\}}[laom þuJhodkYaom tjypfa'goonf uGJjym;rIudk tvdk&SdoolrSm a&muf&Sdvmav&m\/ odkYtwGuf xdkZ&mt& yAE¨Xdwd ynwådZ&m-[laom orkwdopöme,fokH; tdkrI Z&mudk r,lbJ y&rw¬ "r®wdkY\ wnfrI XDumv[laom cPduZ&mudkom &nf&G,fí tnxwåH[k rdefYqdkxm;awmfrlonf[k rSwfom;ygav/ (r[m#D-1-343-344/) tMuif Oyg'f-XD-bif = Zmwd-Z&m-r&P = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom vu©PmokH;yg; taygif;\

xi&f mS ;&jdSci;faMumi hf cEm¨ ig;yg;wüYkd tepd [ö k ac:a0:ynwjfci;fon f jzpaf y:vm\/ xvkd uP© m o;Hkyg; taygif;ü tedpö[laom trnfonm jzpfaomaMumifh - ]]tedpöwmwd awoHa,0 OyÜg'0,nxwåH = tedpöwm[lonf xdkcE¨mig;yg;wdkY\omvQif OyÜg'-0,-tnxwå = jzpfrI ysufrI wnfrI Z&mudkyif qdkvdkonf}}[k ajymqdkNyD;í txl;tm;jzifh y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ cPdueda&m" = cPtm;jzifh ysufjcif; = csKyfjcif; = bifü tedpöwm[laom a0g[m&onf jzpf\[k xif&Sm;jyvdkonf jzpfí ]][kwGm tbma0g 0g = jzpfNyD;aemuf r&Sdjcif;oabmonfvnf; tedpöwm rnf\}} - þodkY paom pum;udk t|uxm q&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ xdkpum;&yfü r&Sdjcif; tbm0 oabm\ jzpfjcif; OyÜg' oabmvQif a&S;oGm;&SdaomaMumifh [kwGm jzpfNyD;aemuf[laom pum;udk ulrí qdk&jyefonf/ [kwGm = jzpfNyD;aemuf [laom xdkpum;&yfjzifh ysufpD;jcif;[laom r&Sdjcif; tbm0\ rjzpfao;rD a&S;tzdkYu r&Sdao;jcif; a&S;&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk ñTefjyvsuf&Sd\/ (r[m#D-1-344/) qdkvdkonfrSm tbm0 r&Sdjcif;[lonf jzpfjcif; Oyg'fodkY ra&mufao;rD rjzpfao;rDu ½kyfemrf y&rwwf \Ykd r&adS o;jci;f[al om yg\*bm0u wpfrsKd;ç ysufjcif; bifodkYa&mufí ysufpD;uG,faysmuf oGm;ojzifh jzpfNyD;aom ½kyfemrf y&rwfwdkY\ 0'd oH¨ mbm0uwprf sK;d[íl EpS rf sK;d&&dS mwiG f [wk mG tbma0g 0g [laom ygXfü tbma0g-yk'fjzifh 0d'¨Hombm0[k ac:aom jzpfNyD;aom ½kyfemrfy&rwfwdkY\ ysufjcif; bifodkY a&muf&SdoGm;ojzifh r&Sdjcif;oabm[laom = 0demotbm0udk jy\/ [kwGm = jzpfNyD;í[k qdk ojzifh rjzpfrDu ½kyfemrf txnfudk,f r&Sdao;jcif; tbm0tzdkYrS jzpfay:vmonf[k od&aomaMumifh ,if;yk'fjzifh ½kyfemrf y&rwfwdkY\ jzpfay:NyD;aemuf ysufjcif;[laom 0demotbm0onf rjzpfrD a&S; tzdkYu r&Sdao;jcif;[laom tbm0vQif a&S;&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk jyonf[k qdkvdkayonf/

½kyfemrfwdkYum; rjzpfrD a&S;tzdkYuvnf; r&SdMu? jzpfNyD;aemufvnf; r&SdMu/ ,if;r&Sdjcif; ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,füomvQif ,m,D tcdkuftwefYtm;jzifh Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf taetm;jzifh jzpfay: vmMuaom "r®obm0wdkYom jzpfMuonf/ ,if;taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk ½kyfydkif; emrfydkif; 0dyóemydkif; wdkYwGif tvsOf;oifhovdk xyfrHí wifjyOD;rnfom jzpfayonf/ þwGif cE¨mig;yg;wdkYum; tedpöw&m;wdkY jzpfMuojzifh tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf wvkHvJvJ ½Ií touf½SLaevdkaom toifa,m\*D olawmf aumi;fon f ----

1/ y&rwftppf "mwftESpfjzpfaom umvokH;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;&Sd cE¨mig;yg;udk od&rnf/

2/ ,if;cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk umvokH;yg;vkH;ü [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od&rnf/

3/ ,if;taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ (u) jzpfNyD;vQif ysufaeaom tjcif;t&mç (c) NydKNydK ysufysufaeaom tjcif;t&m[laom tedpötjcif;t&mudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od&rnf/

4/ ,if; tedpötjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½IyGm; okH;oyfvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfatmif xGufoufavudk jzpfatmif usifh&rnf/ ,if;odkY usifhcJh aomf tedpömEkyóemÓPftjrifESifh jynhfpkHonf rnfayonf/ ,if; tedpömEkyóemÓPfESifh jynhfpkHaom toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tedpömEkyóDyk\*¾dKvf jzpfavNyD [l\/ 2/ 0d&m\*gEkyóD

0d&m\*gEkyóDw d {w ¬ ye a' G 0&d m\*g c,0&d ma\*g p tpEö 0Å &d ma\*g p/ ww ¬ c,0d&ma\*gwd ocgF&me HcPba\*gF/ tpEö 0Å &d ma\*gw deAd mÁ e/H 0&d m\*gEyk óemw dw'bk ,'óe0aoe y0wmå 0yd óem p ra\*¾g p/ wm, 'k0d"m,yd tEkyóem, orEém\*awm [kwGm tóoaEÅm yóoaEÅm p ]]0d&m\*gEkyóD tóodómrd yóodómrDwd odu©wD}}wd a0'dwaAÁm/ eda&m"mEkyóDya'yd {ao0 ea,m/ (0dok'¨d-1-282/)

0d&m\*gEkyóD[laom þygVdawmf0,f ----

1/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif;[laom c,0d&m\*ç

2/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ odkYr[kwf &m\*\ pifppfcsKyf&m edAÁmef[laom tpöEÅ0d&m\* ----

[k 0d&m\* ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/

xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPdueda&m"[k ac:qdktyfaom cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfysufrI

cPbifonf c,0d&m\* rnf\/ tvkH;pkHaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ pifppfNidrf;&m csKyf&mjzpfaom tocFw

"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonf tpöEÅ0d&m\* rnf\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifoufoufudkom ½Ijrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom 0dy-

óemÓPfonfvnf; 0d&m\*gEkyóem rnf\/ tpöEÅ0d&m\* trnf&aom tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefudk ½Ijrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fÓPfonfvnf; 0d&m\*gEkyóem rnf\/ xdkESpfrsKd;aom 0d&m\*gEkyóemÓPftjrifESifh jynhfpkHonfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaponfvnf; jzpf aom xGufoufavudk jzpfaponfvnf;jzpfaom yk\*¾dKvfudk ]]ESpfrsKd;aom 0d&m\*udk wvkHvJvJ ½Ionf jzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh}}[k usifh\[lí od&Sdygav/ wpef n;f ---- 0yd óemÓPof n focgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f biuf kdtm½jHkyKaomtm;jzi hfvuP© m ,mOfwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfaeaomaMumifh c,0d&m\*gEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfae\/ tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aeaomaMumifh tpöEÅ0d&m\*gEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf; jzpfae\/ t&d,r\*fÓPfonf &m\*\ pifppfNidrf;&m csKyf&mjzpfaomç ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ pifppfNidrf;&m csKyf&m jzpaf om tocwF "mw f tNird ;f"mwef Ad mÁ euf kd rawrG a0aomtm;jzi hf tm½jHkyKvsu f x;kdxiG ;fojdriaf e\/ tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKaeaom ,if;t&d,r\*fÓPfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysuf jcif; bifudk rodatmif rjrifatmif zkH;vTrf;xm;onhf arm[w&m;udkvnf; t<uif;rJh y,fowfvdkuf\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk rodrIudk y,fowfvdkufojzifh odrI 0dZÆmÓPfonf udpöod'¨dtm;jzifh Ny;Dp;DNy;D jzpof mG ;\/ ,i;f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f biuf kd upd oö 'd td¨ m;jzi hf ord uI kd toarm® [oabm tm;jzifh od\[k qdk&\/ rodrI arm[udk y,fowfvdkufojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk wpfzefjyefí ½IMunfhygu tcsdefra&G; odaernfom jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY odjcif;rsKd;udk toar®m[ oabmtm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk ½Iaeaom c,0d&m\*gEkyóem[k qdk&\/

odkYtwGuf t&d,r\*fw&m;onf toar®m[ oabmtm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk ½Iaom c,0d&m\*gEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ tm½kHwdkuf½dkuf rsufarSmufjyKaomtm;jzifh &m\*

\ pifppfcsKyf&m ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ pifppfcsKyf&m Nidrf;&mjzpfaom tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefudk ½IjrifaeaomaMumifh tpöEÅ0d&m\*gEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf; jzpfay:vm\[k od&Sdygav/

(r[m#D-1-344/)

#### 3/ eda&m"mEkyóD

tvm;wlyif eda&m"mEkyóD[laom ygVdawmfüvnf; c,eda&m" tpöEÅeda&m"[k eda&m" ESpfrsKd; &ydS uHk kd oabmayguyf gav/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f biuf m; c,ead &m"ç tocwF "mw f tNird ;f"mwf edAÁmefum; tpöEÅeda&m" - þodkYponfjzifh odygav/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk tzefzef txyfxyf 0dyóem½Iívnf; touf½SLaeyg/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ csKyf&m &m\*\ csKyf&m edAÁmefudk tm½kH jyKívnf; touf½SLaeyg[k qdkvdkayonf/

#### 4/ y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD

y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD - [laom þygVdawmf&yfüvnf; - apvTwfjcif; = pGefYvTwfjcif;wdkYonf ----

(u) y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾ç

( c ) yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾ ---- [k ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ uad vomwuYkd kdpeG vYf wT wf waf om 0yd óemÓPEf iS hft&,d r\*Óf Pof nyf i f y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óem

rnfayonf/

0dyóem ---- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk tm½kHjyKí ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefukef NydKNydK ysufysufaeonhf oabmudk tm½kHjyKí tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iaeaom tedpömEkyóemÓPf onf cPacwå w'\*Ftm;jzifh y,fowfjcif; w'\*Fy[mef\ tpGrf;jzifh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY tay:ü edpö[k trSwfrSm;rI edpöonmudk y,fpGefY\/ pGefYaomtcgüvnf; ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif;bifudk tm½,Hk íl tepd [ö k½aI eaom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfrjywjfzpvf waf om fepd ö= jr\J [ kp,JG ol n\f tprG ;fjzihf jzpaf y:vmuek af om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge fO;Dp;Don fhuad vomwoYkd nvf n;faumi;fç xukd ad vo0#vf Qif taMumif;&if;&SdMuukefaom b0opfudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKjyifay;wwfukefaom ocFg&trnf&aom ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç xdkudavo0#fESifh tbdocFg& trnf&aom ur®0#fvQif taMumif;&if;cH &SdMuukefaom tMuiftusKd; 0dygufcE¨mwdkYonfvnf;aumif; aemiftem\*wf umvü jzpfay:vmEdkifukef&m\/ cyfodrf;ukefaom xdkudavo0#f ur®0#f 0dygu0#f cE¨mwdkYudk aemifwpfzef rjzpfjcif;udk jyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh y,fpGefY\/

,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd uek uf ek f omG ;wwof nofh abmç NyKdNyKdysuyf suaf eon fh oabmu kd ÓPjfzihf jrifatmifMunfhí ukefukef NydKNydK ysufysufaeojzifh aMumufvefYzG,faumif;onhf b,| 'ku©oabmudk tm½kH,lí 'ku©[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iaeaom 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfu okc[k trSwfrSm;rI onmudk vnf;aumif;ç ,if; NydKNydK ysufysufaeaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpf om&tm;jzifh wnfaeonhf twå r&SdrIoabmudk tm½kH,lí ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå[k wGifwGif½Iaeaom tewåmEkyómemÓPfu twå[k trSwfrSm;rI twåonmudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; okconm twåonmwdkYudk tajccHí jzpfyGm;vmonhf udavo0#f ur®0#f 0dygu0#f cE¨mwdkYudkvnf; aumif; w'\*Ftm;jzifh aemifwpfzef rjzpfonfudk jyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh y,fpGefYonfom jzpfayonf/ wpfzef umr ½ly t½lywnf;[laom bkHokH;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFwtrnf&aom ocFg&w&m; taygif;ü tedpö[laom jypfcsufBuD;ç 'ku©[laom jypfcsufBuD;ç tewå[laom jypfcsufBuD;ç tokb [al om jypcf suBfu;D - þopYkd aom ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jypcf suBfu;Drsm;u kd ÓPjfzi hf awUGjriaf ejci;faMumihf xdkrS ajymif;jyefjzpfaom tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwfedAÁmefü xdkedAÁmefodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;onf\ tjzpfjzifh ajy;0ifouJhodkYvnf; jzpfwwf\/ xdkaMumifh 0dyóemÓPfudk 0dygufcE¨m tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYESifh wuG udavomwdkYudk w'\*Ftm; jzifh y,fpGefYwwfaomaMumifh y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾[lívnf; ac:qdktyfayonf/ edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom tm;jzifh ajy;0ifouJhodkY jzpfjcif;aMumifh yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾ [lívnf; ac:qdktyf ayonf/

t&d,r\*fÓPfw&m;onf udavomwdkYudk t<uif;rJhy,fowfjcif; orkapä'\ tpGrf;jzifh pGefY tyfukefonf&Sdaomf tusKd;ray;jcif; oabm&Sdonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufapojzifh b0opfudk jzpfay: vmatmif jyKjyifay;wwfonhf tbdocFg& trnf&aom ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç xdkudavom tbdocFg&w&m;vQif taMumif;&if; &Sdukefaom tusKd; 0dygufcE¨mwdkYudkvnf;aumif; aemifwpfzef rjzpfxdkufonf\ tjzpfudk jyKjcif;jzifh y,fpGefYvnf; y,fpGefY\? tm½kHwdkuf½dkuf rsufarSmuf jyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefü ajy;vnf; ajy;0if\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;t&d, r\*fÓPfudk y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾ = cE¨m - tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYESifh wuG udavomwdkYudk t<uif;rJh y,fpGefY wwfaomw&m;[lívnf;aumif;ç yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾ = tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwfedAÁmefü tm½kHjyKjcif; jzifh ajy;0ifwwfaom w&m;[lívnf;aumif; ac:qdktyfayonf/ ,if;0dyóemÓPf t&d,r\*fÓPf ESpfyg;onfvnf; a&S;a&S;ü jzpfukefaom ÓPfwdkY\ aemufodkY tpOfwpdkuf vdkufí a&S;a&S;ÓPfwdkY\ t½cI Htm½uHk vkd n;faumi;fç a&;Sa&;SÓPwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f tzewf vvJ J½wI waf omaMumi hftEyk óem

[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ qvkd okd nrf mS ---- 0dyóemÓPfonf a&S;a&S;0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom ocFg& w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&m 'uk t© jci;ft&m tewtå jci;ft&m[al om tm½uHk ykd i ftpOwf pukd fvukd íf tedpö[kvnf;aumif; 'ku©[kvnf;aumif; tewå[kvnf;aumif; tzefwvJvJ½I\/ a&S;a&S; 0dyóem ÓPwf \Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&m 'uk t© jci;ft&m tewtå jci;ft&mu kdtm½,Hk íl vn;f tepd [ö vk n;faumi;f 'ku©[kvnf;aumif; tewå[kvnf;aumif; tzefwvJvJ ½I\/ xdkaMumifh tEkyóem[lí ac:qdk tyaf yon/f t&,d r\*Óf Pof nuf m; a\*gMwbÓk P\f aemuof YkdtpOvf ukd íf a\*gMwbÓk P\f aemuf ü edAÁmefudk ½IjrifwwfaomaMumifh tEkyóem[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ xdkESpfrsKd;aom 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPf[laom y#dedó\*¾gEkyóemÓPfESifh jynhfpkHonfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfapaom olonf vnf;aumif;ç xGufoufavudk jzpfapaom olonfvnf;aumif; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfíç ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ csKyf&m edAÁmefudk t&d, r\*fÓPfjzifh ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\[lí od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-282/ r[m#D-1-345 - Munfh/)

0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPfwdkYudk jzpfapvsuf touf½SLae&ef bk&m;&Sif ñTefMum;awmf rlcsufyif jzpfonf/

#### tEkyóemav;yg;

t,H wma0w¬ um,mEkyóem0aoe 0kwåó yXrpwkuúó tEkykAÁy'0PÖem/

,o®m yaew¬ £'ar0 pwkuHú tm'dur®duó ur®|me0aoe 0kwåH/ £w&med ye wDPd pwkuúmed {w¬ ywåZÑmeó a0'empdwå"r®mEkyóem0aoe 0kwåmed/ (0dok'¨d-1-269/)

£'H pwkw¬pwkuHú ok'¨0dyóem0aoae0 0kwåH/ yk&drmed ye wDPd orx0dyóem0aoe/ {0H pwkEHé pwkuúmeH 0aoe aomVo0w¬Kum, tmemygeówd,m bm0em a0'dwAÁm/ {0H aomVo0w¬K0aoe p ye t,H tmemygeówd r[yævm a[mwd r[medoHom/ (0dok'¨d-1-282/) þtxufyg t|uxm\ owfrSwfcsuft& bk&m;&Sifonf ----

1/ yxr pwkuúudk um,mEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhç

2/ 'kwd, pwkuúudk a0'emEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhç

3/ wwd, pwkuúudk pdwåmEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhç

4/ pwkw¬ pwkuúudk "r®mEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh ---toD;toD; a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ xdkwGif yxrpwkuújzifh psmef&NyD;aom psmevmbD

yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; 'kwd,pwkuú wwd,pwkuú pwkw¬pwkuúwdkYudk a0'emEkyóemenf; pdwåmEkyóemenf;

"r®mEkyóemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh ½IyGm;&ef ñTefMum;awmfrlxm;jcif; jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY ñTefMum;awmfrl&m0,f þ pwkw¬pwkuúudk ok'¨0dyóem (= 0dyóemoufouf) \ tpGrf;

jzifhomvQif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ yxr 'kwd, wwd, pwkuúokH;rsKd;wdkYudkum; orxESifh 0dyóem ESpfrsKd; a&m,Sufvsuf orx0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/ þodkYvQif pwkuúav;rsKd;wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh (16)rsKd;aom wnf&m0w¬K&Sdaom tmemygeówd bm0emudk od&Sdygav/ þodkY (16)rsKd;aom wnf&m0w¬KwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh yGm;rsm;xm;tyfaom þ tmemygeówdonf t&[wåzdkvfodkY wdkifatmif BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaom tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif &Sdayonf/

### 222

#### orm"d\ tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif ig;yg;

1/ 'd|"r® okc0d[m&medoHom

tmoa0guif;uGm &[EÅmocif t&SifjrwfBuD;wdkYonf psmef0ifpm;NyD; wnfMunfaom pdwfxm; &SdMuukefvsuf csrf;ompGm wpfaeYywfvkH; aexdkifMuygukeftHh[k ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlMuí tyÜempsmeform"d udk jzpfapawmfrlMuukef\? yGm;rsm;awmfrlMuukef\/ xdk&[EÅmocif t&SifjrwfBuD;wdkY\ tyÜempsmef orm"ud kd ymG ;apjci;f = tyeÜ morm"bd m0emon f 'd|"r® okc0d[m&medoHom = rsufarSmufaom udk,f\tjzpfü csrf;ompGm ae&jcif; tusKd;tmedoif &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifu ----

]]pkE´ ...pifppfaomfum; omoemy&aohwdkYonf yGm;aptyfaom pdwf\ orxedrdwftm½kH wpfckwnf;ay:odkY usa&mufaerI = pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"drQudk jyKwwfaom þpsmefw&m;wdkYudk igbk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;tromoemawmfü udavomudk cGmwwf acgif;yg;apwwfaom tusifhwdkY[lí rac:qdktyfukef/ ,if;psmefwdkYudk t&d,mjzpfawmfrlaom igbk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;tr omoemawmfü 'd| "r® okc0d[m& = rsufarSmuf twåabmü csrf;ompGm aexdkifaMumif;jzpfaom w&m;wdkYom[lí ac:qdk tyfukef\/}} (r-1-49/) [k a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-368/)

&[EÅmt&SifjrwfBuD;wdkYum; omoemawmfü jyKoifhjyKxdkufonhf r\*fudpö zdkvfudpöudk jyKNyD; jzpf awmfrlMu\/ aemufxyf wpfzef r\*fudpötvdkYiSm jyKzG,f vkyfief;udpö r&SdMuawmhNyD jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ psmefudk&atmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfawmfrljcif; psmeformywfwdkYudk 0ifpm;awmf rljcif;rSm rsufarSmuftwåabmü psmefcsrf;omudk cHpm;vsuf csrf;ompGm ae&jcif; tusKd;tmedoif &Sdayonf[k qdkvdkayonf/

#### 2/ 0dyóemedoHom

psmeformywfrS xí tmemygey#dbmedrdwfuJhodkYaom orxedrdwftm½kHü tnDtñGwf aumif; pGm xm;tyfaom wnfMunfaompdwfjzifh 0dyóem½IukeftHh[k ESvkH;ydkufí yGm;rsm;xm;tyfukefaom aou© ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ tyÜempsmeform"donfvnf; 0dyóemÓPf\ teD;uyfqkH;aom eD;pGmaom taMumif;w&m;jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dyóem[laom tusKd;tmedoif &Sd\/ pdwftpOfudk npfEGrf;apwwfukefaom pdwf\ npfEGrf;aMumif; jzpfukefaom wPSm paom

udavom tnpftaMu;wdkYjzifh npfEGrf;Mu&onfjzpfí tvGefusOf;ajrmif;aom oHo&m0#fqif;&Jü r\*f zdkvf edAÁmef[laom tusKd;udk &jcif;tm; oifhavsmfaom bk&m;yGifhxGef;awmfrl&mtcg [laom Ak'¨KyÜg' e0rcP[k qdktyfaom tcgxl; tcGifhxl;udk &&Sdvmaomç enf;vrf;twdkif; usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfjcif;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom Oypm&orm"donfvnf; 0dyóem[laom tusKd;tmedoif &Sd\/ bk&m;yGifhawmfrl&mtcg[laom Ak'¨KyÜg'e0rcPum; tvGef&cJaom 'kv’bwpfckyif jzpf\/ xdk e0r cP\ 'kv’btjzpfaMumifh tyÜempsmeform"dudk &&Sdjcif;rQudkvnf; &&Sdonhfwdkifatmifvnf; r qdkif;ihHrlí oHa0\*ÓPfwdkY tBudrfrsm;pGm jzpfae&um; Oypm&orm"dü wnfí vsifjrefpGm oHo&m0#f qif;&J 'ku©udk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufaptHh[k 0dyóemü bm0emtrIudk jyKool\ Oypm&orm"dudkom qdkvdkayonf/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf ----

orm"d H bdu©a0 bma0x orm[dawm bdu©a0 bdu©K ,xmblwH yZmemwd/

(oH-2-12/ oH-3-363/)

&[e;fw Ykd...orm"ud kdjzpaf pMuuek af vm? ymG ;apMuuek af vm? &[e;fw Ykd...(tmemygey#bd m\* edrdwfpaom) tm½kHü tnDtñGwfaumif;pGm xm;tyfaom wnfMunfaom orm"dESifh ,SOfaom pdwf &Sdaom &[ef;onf razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm (opömav;&yf w&m;jrwfudk) uJGuJGjym;jym; o\d / ---þodkY ponfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-1-368/ r[m#D-1-459-460/)

#### 3/ tbdnmedoHom

tMuif olawmfaumif;wdkYonfum; uodkPf;q,fyg;wdkYwGif uodkPf;wpfyg; wpfyg;ü ormywf &pS yf g;wuYkd kd jzpaf pMuuek íf wecf ;kdtrsK;drsK;d zeqf i;fjci;f (= £'0d¨ "d ) paom tbnd mP\f tajcwn&f m tajcyg'u jzpfaom pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;í psmeformywfrS xí wpfa,mufwnf;jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpaf tmizf eqf i;f\ -- þo Ykdpon fhtjym;tm;jzi hfa[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om en;f&udS ek af om tbdnmPfwdkYudk awmifhwukefvsuf psmeformywfwdkYudk jzpfapukef\? xdkolwdkY\ a&S;a&S;b0ü jyKpk ysKd;axmifcJhNyD;aom tbdnmPf&jcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom t"dum& aumif;rIukodkvfxl;onf xif&Sm; &SdcJhygrl ,if; 0ifpm;tyfaom pwkw¬psmefonf odkYr[kwf ormywf&Spfyg;onf tbdnmPf\ teD;uyf q;Hkaom taMumi;fw&m; jzpjfci;faMumi hftyeÜ morm"bd m0emon ftbnd mP[f al om tusK;dtmeod if

&Sd\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf ----

aom ,ó ,ó tbnd mopudä &P,D ó "ró® pwd Håtbed Ed mé arw dtbnd mopudä &d ,d m,? wMw waMw0 oud©bAÁwH ygykPmwd owd owd tm,wae/ (r-3-138/)

= xykd \*k Kd¾vof n f x;ljrwaf om tbnd mynmjzi hf rsuaf rmS ujfyKtyaf om tMui f tMui f ymG ;aptyf xifpGmjyKtyfaom wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;paom w&m;"r®udk xl;jrwfaom tbdnmynmjzifh rsufarSmuf jyKjcif;iSm t"d|mefpdwfudk a&S;½I ñGwfap\? a&S;a&S;b0ü jyKpkysKd;axmifí NyD;pD;NyD;aom tbdnmPf &jcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom t"dum& trnf&aom aumif;rIukodkvfxl;onf xif&Sm;&SdcJhygrl xdkxdk xl;aom tbdnmÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom "r®üomvQif rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSm xdkufonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sd\/ ----

þodkYpaom w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlavonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-368/)

#### 4/ b00daoomedoHom

tMuifyk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf r,kwfavsmhaom ravQmusaom psmef&Sdukefonfjzpfí jA[®mjynfü jzpfMu ygukeftHh[k jA[®mjynfü jzpfjcif;udk awmifhwukefonfjzpfíaomfvnf;aumif;ç rawmifhwukefonf jzpfíaomfvnf;aumif; ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf psmeform"drS rqkwf,kwfukefonf jzpftHh? xdkjA[®mjynf udk awmifhwaomyk\*¾dKvfç rawmifhwaomfvnf; psmefrS ravQmaomyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ jA[®mjynf[laom b0 txl;udk &Gufaqmifwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tyÜempsmeform"d bm0emonf b00daoomedoHo = jA[®mjynf[laom b0xl;udk a&mufjcif; tusKd;tmedoif &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf ---yXrH psmeH y&dwåH bma0wGm uw¬ OyyZÆEdÅ/ jA[®yg&doZÆmeH a'0geH o[AswH OyyZÆEdÅ/

(tbd-2-439/) yxrpsmefudk enf;yg;aom tmEkabmf&Sdonfudk jyKí yGm;rsm;xm;jcif;aMumifh tb,fbkHü y#d oaE¨tm;jzifh uyfa&mufMu&ukefoenf;/ jA[®yg&doZÆm jA[®mwdkY\ taygif;tazmf\ tjzpfodkY uyfa&mufMu&ukef\/ ---þodkYponfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-369/) tyw¬,rmem 0g ---- xdkxdkbkHb0odkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom (= b0\*grd) uHudk taMumif;jyKí b0udk vdkvm;awmifhwrI qkawmif; qk,lrIonf rjzpfjim;aomfvnf; xdkxdk bkHb0odkY a&mufaMumif; jzpfaom uHudk jyKtyfNyD; qnf;yl;tyfNyD;onf\ tjzpfjzifhomvQif b0udk vdkvm;awmifhwrI b0yw¬em udpöonf NyD;pD;\[k jyvdkonfjzpfí tyw¬,rmem 0g = rawmifhwaomfvnf;aumif;[laom pum;udk t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-460/) qdkvdkonfrSm ---- xdkxdkbkHb0odkY a&mufaMumif; jzpfaom uHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifpOftcgü xdkuHESifh avsmfnDonhf bkHb0wpfckckudk vdkvm;awmifhwrI qkawmif;qk,lrI r&Sdjim;aomfvnf; rdrd\ ½kyfemrf oEÅmeftpOfwGif udef;0yfvsuf&Sdaom tEko,udavomwdkYudk t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh t<uif;rJh ry,f&Sm; &ao;ygu xtkd Eok ,"mw f wn&f adS ejci;fonyf i f ur0® nd mPwf nzf &Ykd e f taMumi;fwpcf k jzpaf yon/f tEko,"mwf &Sdaeol\ oEÅmefü jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;aom uHrSeforQ tcgtcGifhoifhu tusKd;ay;Edkif aom pGrf;tif &Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf tEko,"mwf udef;0yfvsuf wnf&Sdaeao;onhf yk\*¾dKvfoEÅmef0,f b0wpfckckudk awmifhwaomfvnf;aumif;ç rawmifhwaomfvnf;aumif; xdkxdkbkHb0 odkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfonhf uHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifNyD;jcif; qnf;yl;tyfNyD;jcif;omvQif vdk&if;yrmP jzpfay onf/ xdkuHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifpOf qnf;yl;pOftcgu b0wpfckckudk vdkvm; awmifhwcsuf r&Sdaomfvnf; tEko,"mwf&Sdaeao;oltzdkY aocgeD;umv r&PmoEétcg tcdkuf0,f xdktusKd;ay;awmhrnhf uH\ pGrf;tifowådaMumifh edrdwfrsm; xifvm\? xdktcdkufwGifum; xdkuHESifh avsmfnDonhf bkHb0wpfckodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aeaom pdwftpOfrsm; ay:vm½dk;"r®wm &SdonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ ,if;uJhodkY bkHb0 wpfckodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aeaom pdwftpOfrsm; jzpfay:vmjcif;onfum; xdktusKd;ay;rnhf uHudk jyKpk ysKd;axmifcJhpOf qnf;yl;cJhpOfu udef;0yfwnfaecJhaom tEko,"mwf\ pGrf;tifaMumifhyif jzpfayonf/

(ed'ge0\*¾oH,kwf apwemokwåefESifh ESD;aESmMunfhyg/) tyÜempsmeform"donfomvQif xdkuJhodkY b0wpfckudk jzpfay:vmatmif &Gufaqmifay;Edkifonhf

prG ;ftm;&odS n f r[wk af o;? Oypm&orm"bd m0emonvf n;f umro\*k w[d al om b0x;lu kd &uG af qmif ay;EdkifonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-369/)

#### 5/ eda&m"medoHom

tMui f tem\*gr f &[EmÅ [al om t&,d moal wmaf umi;fBu;DwoYkd n f ormyw&f pS yf g;wuYkd kd jzpaf pí

eda&m"ormywfudk 0ifpm;í ckepf&ufwdkYywfvkH; pdwfr&Sdukefonfjzpfí rsufarSmuf twåabmüyifvQif

1/ 'ku©'ku© (um,du'ku©a0'em)ç

2/ 0dy&dPmr'ku© (okca0'em)ç

3/ ocFg&'ku© (Oayu©ma0'emESifh wuG bkHokH;yg;twGif;&Sd ocFg&w&m;tm;vkH;) ---þokH;rsKd;aom 'ku©wdkY\ csKyfjcif;[laom tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefodkY qdkufa&mufí qdkufa&mufí

csrf;ompGm aexdkifMuygukeftHh[lí ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlMuukefvsuf psmeform"dudk yGm;rsm;Muukef\? jzpaf pMuuek \f / x kd t&,d moal wmaf umi;fBu;Dw\Ykd tyeÜ morm"bd m0emon f eda&m"medoHom = eda&m"ormywf[laom tusKd;tmedoif &Sd\/ (0dok'¨d-1-369/) eda&m"ormywf[lonf pdwfapwoduf pdwåZ½kyfwdkY csKyfNidrf;aeaom ormywfwpfrsKd; jzpf\/ ur®Z½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfrsm; rcsKyfNidrf;bJ <uif;usefaeao;\/ ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufcHae&onfom jzpfaomaMumifh ocFg&'ku© rnfonfom jzpf\/ eda&m"ormywftcg ½kyfw&m;ü tusKH;0ifaom ,if; ocFg&'ku©wm oabm xif&Sm; &Sdaeao;jim;aomfvnf; pdwf\ r&Sdojzifh 'ku©vkH;0 r&SdonfESifh wlonfomjzpf&um; okcH 0d[&dómr = csrf;ompGmaexdkifMuygukeftHh[k t|uxm rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-460/) þum; orm"daMumifh &&SdEdkifonhf tusKd;tmedoif ig;rsKd; jzpfonf/ tjcm; tusKd;tmedoifrsm; vnf; rsm;pGm&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ þusrf;üum; eHygwf (2) jzpfonhf 0dyóemedoHom [laom opmö av;&y f w&m;jrwwf üYkd [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG owd wof n fh,xmbwl ÓPtf jri f &&adS &;twuG f orm"d pcef;udk azmfjyjcif; jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf ----

1/ arwåmç

2/ Ak'¨gEkówdç

3/ r&PmEkówdç

4/ tobk ----

[laom pwk&m&u© trnf&aom tapmifhav;yg; ur®|mef;wdkYudk 0dyóemodkY rul;rD tm;xkwf vdkao;ygu ,ckuJhodkY tmemygevrf;rS pwkw¬psmeform"dodkYwdkifatmif qdkufa&mufNyD;aomtcsdefonf taumif;qkH;tcsdefyif jzpfayonf/ (tvdk&Sdygu orxur®|mef;ydkif;wGif Munfhyg/)

tu,fí toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf 0dyóemodkY ul;vdkygu pwkw¬psmeform"dudk \*kPf

t\*Fg &Spfyg;ESifh jynhfpkHatmif a&S;OD;pGm BudK;yrf;&rnf jzpfayonf/

222

### pwkw¬psmef\ \*kPft\*Fg &Spfyg;

aom {0H orm[daw pdawå y&doka'¨ y&da,m'gaw te\*FaP 0d\*wlyudúavao rk'kblaw

ur®eda, Xdaw tmaeÍÆyÜawå tmo0geH c,ÓPm, pdwåH tbdedEémarwd/ aom £'H 'ku©EdÅ ,xmblwH yZmemwd? t,H 'ku©ork'a,mwd ,xmblwH yZmemwd? t,H 'ku©eda&ma"mwd ,xmblwH yZmemwd? t,H 'ku©eda&m"\*grdeD y#dy'gwd ,xmblwH yZmemwd/ (r-1-347/) þtxufyg ygVdawmfum; pwkw¬psmeform"drS 0dyóemodkY ul;ykHudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom

r[mtóyk&okwåefrS aumufEkwfcsuf jzpfygonf/ þuJhodkYaom a[mMum;csufrsm;onf yd#uawmfü rsm;pGmyif vm&Sdayonf/ opömav;yg;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm oda&;twGuf pwkw¬psmeform"dudk \*kPft\*Fg &SpfwefESifh jynhf0pkHvifatmif a&S;OD;pGm BudK;yrf;&ef bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufyif jzpfygonf/ ,if;\*kPft\*FgwdkYudk wpfckpD wpfckpD a&S;OD;pGm BudKwifí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-5/ 0d-|1-127/) ponfwdkYüvmaom tzGifhrsm;ESifh tnDwnf;/

### 1/ y&dok'¨ = pifMu,fjcif;

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfay:aeaom pwkw¬psmeform"djzifh aumif;pGm wnfMunfaom ½lyg0p&pdwfonf Oayu©monf jzpfaptyfaom owd\ pifMu,foefY&Sif;ojzifh xuf0ef;usif pifMu,f vsuf &Sd\/ þü Oayu©m[lonf wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufwnf;/ þ wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufonf

tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om y#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk bm0empwd uf kdweG qYf wk jfci;f ysi;f&jdci;f wu<fu vGef;jcif; ysHUvGifhjcif; ponfh wpfbufpGef;odkY ra&mufatmif tv,ftvwf vspfvsLoabmü xm;Edkif aom pGrf;tm;&Sd\/ ,if;apwodufudkyif ,if; y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk tv,ftvwf vspfvsLoabmü xm;EdkifaomaMumifh wMwrZÑwåKayu©m[k ac:qdk\/ ,if; wMwrZÑwåKayu©maMumifh ,if;y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom owdvnf; txl;pifMu,fvm\/ ,if;Oayu©monf jzpfaptyfaom owd\ pifMu,foefY&Sif;ojzifh pwkw¬psmefpdwfonfvnf; xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fvsuf yif &Sd\/ owdom pifMu,fonf r[kwf? pifppfrSmrl orÜ,kwfw&m;tm;vkH;vnf; pifMu,fvsufyif &Sd\/ owdudk tOD;rlojzifh a'oemawmfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-163/)

2/ y&da,m'gw = NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf &Sdjcif; y&dok'¨wåma,0 y&da,m'gaw ybóa&wd 0kwåH a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-5/ 0d-|-1-127/) xdkodkY xuf0ef;usif pifMu,faomaMumifhyifvQif yGwfwdkufxm;tyfaom avSmfOD;opfp a&Tpifyrm

xuf0ef;usif jzLpifvsuf &Sd\/ NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf xGufaom ta&mif&Sd\[k qdkvdkayonf/ (þzGifhqdkcsufrsm;t& pwkw¬psmeform"dü NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyaom ta&miftvif; &Sdonf[k rSwfom;xm;yg/)

### 3/ te\*FP = avmb-a'go tnpftaMu; uif;jcif;

avmb\ taMumif;jzpfaom okc aomreó a0'em cHpm;csufwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç a'go\

taMumif;jzpfaom 'ku© a'greó a0'emcHpm;csufwdkYudkvnf;aumif; 0du©rÇey[meftm;jzifh y,fcGm xm;NyD; jzpf&um; avmb a'gownf;[laom pdwf\ tnpftaMu;wdkYrSvnf; uif;a0;vsuf &Sd\/

### 4/ 0d\*wlyudúavo = Oyuúdavo tnpftaMu; uif;jcif;

&m\* a'goudk 0du©rÇey[meftm;jzifh y,fcGmxm;NyD;jzpfvQif &m\*a'goESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf &Sdaom udavomw&m;pkudkvnf; y,fcGmNyD;yif jzpf\/ &m\* a'go ponfwdkYonf pdwf\ tnpftaMu;rsm; rpifMu,faom w&m;rsm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh ,if; &m\* a'gowdkYudk t\*FPwdkY[lí ac:qdktyfukefouJhodkY tvm;wlyif pdwfudkuyfí npfEGrf;apwwfaomaMumifh OyuúdavowdkY[lívnf; ac:qdktyfukef\/ xokd Ykd pwd \f tnptf aMu; aMu;anm§ f t\*PF wrYkd S ui;fa0;aomaMumiyhf i f pwd uf kd npEf rG ;fapwwaf om ESdyfpufwwfaom Oyuúdavow&m;wdkYrSvnf; uif;pifvsuf&Sd\/ rSefayonf ---- &m\* a'go paom udavom t\*FPonf pdwfudk ylyefaptyf ESdyfpuftyf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-5/ r[m#D-2-6-7/)

### 5/ rk'kblw = El;nHhjcif;

pwkw¬psmeformywfudk 0oDabmfig;wefwdkYjzifh t0g;0pGm avhvmEdkifeif;onf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf apjci;fjzi hfaumi;fpmG ymG ;rsm;xm;Ny;D jzp&f um; - tvtkd BuKduof Ykdvukd yf gEikd af vmuaf tmiyf i f aumi;fpmG Budwfe,fxm;NyD;aom om;a&uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç aumif;pGm tajytjypf jyKtyfNyD;aom csdyfwkH;uJhodkY vnf;aumif; pdwftpOfonf El;nHhvsuf &Sd\/ þü aumif;pGm yGm;aptyf\[lonf pwkw¬psmeform"d udk txyfxyf 0ifpm;jcif;yifwnf;/ txyfxyf e,fxm;tyfaom om;a&onf EkvmouJhodkY El;nHh aysmah ysmi;fvmouohJ Ykd þpwwk p¬ smepf wd of nvf n;f txyxf y f psme0f ipf m;r[I al om obk m0wd aMumihf El;nHhvm\? xdkodkYEl;nHhvmonfudkyif 0oDbm0ywå = 0oDabmfodkY a&mufNyD[k qdkvdkonf/ rSefayonf rrd \d tvtkd BuKduüf tvukd of i hf qaJG qmiíf &aom tvtkd wikd ;f jzpaf eaom pwd uf kd E;ln\hH [ k qtkd yf ayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-5/ r[m#D-2-7 - Munfh/)

### 6/ ur®ed, = bm0emrIü cHhnm;rI &Sdjcif;

avSmfNyD; OD;NyD;jzpfí El;nHhaom a&Tpif a&Taumif;onf ykwD; em;a!mif; vufaumuf paom tvdk &&dS m tqi;fweqf mu kd jyKvyk zf &Ykd e f qwJG ikd ;fxi f iiwf ikd ;f& v,G uf al umi;freG vf oS uohJ Ykduad vom tnpf taMu; ui;fí oe&Yf iS ;faom pwd of nvf n;f E;lnahH eaomaMumiyhf i f tbnd mPtf r I 0yd óembm0em trI paom xdkxdkbm0em trIudpö t00wdkYudk vSvSBuD; NyD;pD;apEdkifzdkY&ef aumif;rGef vG,fulvsuf &Sd\/ wÍö Ob,rÜd okbm0dwwåma,0gwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-5/ 0d-|-1-127/) xdk rk'kblw = El;nHhrIç ur®ed, = xdkxdk bm0emtrIü cHhnm;rI - þESpfrsKd;vkH;onfum; ,if;pwkw¬

psmeform"dpdwfudk 0oDabmfig;wefwdkYjzifh t0g;0pGm avhvmEdkifeif;onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufapjcif;jzifh aumif;pGm yGm;rsm;xm;NyD;aomaMumifhomvQif jzpfay:vm&onf[k rSwfyg/

em[H bdu©a0 tnH {u"r®rdÜ orEkyómrd? ,H {0H bm0dwH A[kvDuwH rk'kÍö a[mwd ur®-

ed,Íö? ,x,d'H bdu©a0 pdwåH/ (tH-1-4/)

&[ef;wdkY ...0oDabmfodkY a&mufatmif yGm;rsm;xm;tyfNyD;aom tzefzef txyfxyf tavh tvm jyKtyNfy;Daom þpwd of n f E;lnohH nvf n;f jzpof uohJ çYkd bm0emtr I jyKjci;fimS oiahf vsmvf ,G uf l onfvnf; jzpfouJhodkY þtwl El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaom bm0emtrI jyKjcif;iSm oifhavsmf vG,ful onfvnf;jzpfaom tjcm;wpfpkHwpfckaom w&m;udkrQvnf; igbk&m; jrifawmfrrl/ (tH-1-4/)

### 7/ Xdw = wnfwHhrI &Sdjcif;

qdktyfcJhNyD;aom xuf0ef;usif jzLpifjcif; (= y&dok'¨)paom \*kPfowådrsm; uif;uGmí roGm;atmif

ysufroGm;atmif aumif;pGm yGm;rsm;avhvmtyfNyD; jzpfaomaMumifh pdwftpOfonf xuf0ef;usif pif Mu,frI &Sdjcif; (= y&dok'¨) paom \*kPfwdkYü avsmh&J&J r[kwf? MuHUMuHUcdkifusnf wnfwHhvsuf &Sday\/ xdkwnfwhHaom pwkw¬psmeform"dpdwfudkyif Xdw[k qdkvdkonf/

### 8/ tmaeÍÆyÜwå = rwkefvIyfjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdjcif;

xdkodkY MuHUMuHUcdkifusnf wnfwHhaomaMumifhyifvQif wkefvIyfjcif; tvQif; r&Sday/ xdkodkY wnfwHh aeonhftwGuf ysufzdkY rqdkxm;bd vIyfvIyf&Sm;&Sm;yif r&Sdatmif Nidrfoufaeaom pdwf[k qdkvdkonf/ jrJjrHpGmwnfaom pwkw¬psmefpdwfudkyif Xdw[lívnf;aumif; tmaeÍÆyÜwå [lívnf;aumif; þa'o emawmfü a[mMum;awmfrltyf\ [lvdk/ wpfenf;tm;jzifh ---- Xdwç tmaeÍÆyÜwå - yk'fwdkY\ t"dyÜg,fudk t|uxm (0dok'¨d-2-5-6/) ü atmufygtwdkif; xyfrH zGifhqdkxm;jyef\/

### 7/ Xdw = wnfwhHrI &Sdjcif;

rk'k = El;nHhjcif;ç ur®ed, = tvdk&Sd&m tbdnmPf 0dyóempaom xdkxdk bm0emtrI udpöt00 wdkYudk vSvSBuD; NyD;apEdkifzdkY&ef aumif;pGm vG,fulvsuf &Sdjcif;aMumifh pdwftpOfonf rdrd\ tvdktwdkif; wnfwHhaeay\/ (0dok'¨d-2-5/) rrd \d tvükd wnof nuf kd = 0oaD bmof Ykd a&muaf eonuf kdXwd = wnwf \hH[ k qvkd \kd / a&;Sen;f ü ---- 0ao 0wårmeH [d pdwåH rk'kEÅd 0kpöwd = rdrd\ tvdktBudKufü tvdkufoifh qGJaqmifí &aom tvdktwdkif; jzpfaeaom pdwfudk El;nHh\[k ac:qdktyfay\ - [laom pum;&yfjzifhvnf; 0oDabmfodkY a&mufaom pwkw¬psmefpdwfudkyif rk'k = El;nHh\[k jycJh\/ rk'kjzpfjcif;aMumifh xdkxdkbm0emrIü cHhnm;rI = ur®ed,jzpfykHudkvnf; jycJh\/ odkYjzpfvQif rk'k ur®n tjzpfudk 0oDabmfodkY a&mufjcif;jzifh rSwfom; tyfouJhodkY 0oDabmfodkY a&mufojzifh Xdw = wnfwHhrI jzpfaejcif;udkvnf; rk'kjzpfrI ur®njzpfrIjzifh rSwfom;í jy\? tjyeftvSef rSwfom;tyf\[k qdkvdkonf/ taMumif;w&m;jzifh tusKd;w&m;udk xkwf aqmijfyouohJ Ykd tvm;wyl i f tusK;dw&m;jzivhf n;f taMumi;fw&m;u kd xwk af qmijfyty\f / xakd Mumihf wkefvIyfjcif; uif;onf\ tjzpfjzifh jrJjrHpGm wnfwHhjcif;onf tmaeÍÆyÜwå rnf\/ (r[m#D-2-7/)

### 8/ tmaeÍÆyÜwå = wkefvIyfrI r&Sdjcif;

,if;odkY MuHUMuHUcdkifusnf wnfwHhaeaom tmaeÍÆyÜwå trnf&aom xdk pwkw¬psmef orm"dESifh ,SOfaom pdwftpOfonfvnf; orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYü cdkifjrJrI&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç qefYusif bufjzpfaom w&m;wdkYonf rwkefvIyfaptyf rwkefvIyfapEdkifonf\ tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif; jzpfvsuf o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm Mobmo\*w (= tvif;"mwf) [laom cGeftm;BuD; ajcmuf&yfç Av ajcmufwefwdkY\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfaMumifh jzpfay:vm&\/ ,if;cGeftm;BuD; ajcmuf&yf Av ajcmufwefwdkY\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfu BuD;rm;vSojzifh ro'¨gjcif;ç ysif;&djcif;ç arhavsmhjcif;ç ysHUvGifhjcif;ç trSefudk rodjcif; = trSm;udk odjcif; = todrSm;jcif;ç udavom tarSmifusjcif; - ponhf qeuYf sibf uwf &m;waYkd Mumi hf wek vf yI jfci;fon f tvQi;fyi f r&adS y? ro'g¨jci;f ponwf oYkd n f pwd tf pOüf taiGUtoufrQyif r0ifa&mufEdkifMuukef/ xif&Sm;aptHh ----

(u) þodkY 0oDabmfodkY a&mufatmif aumif;pGmyGm;rsm;xm;tyfaom xdkpwkw¬psmefpdwfonf pifppf tm;jzifh xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefaom tbdnmPfw&m;ç opömav;yg;w&m; ponf wdkYudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSm jzpfygay\[k þodkY jzpfay:vmaom ,kHMunfcsuf o'¨g w&m;jzifh odrf;qnf;xm;tyfaom qdktyfcJhNyD;aom o'¨gcGeftm; o'¨gAdkvfjzifhaxmufyhHxm;tyfaom pdwfonf xdko'¨gw&m;\ qefYusifbufjzpfaom r,kHMunfjcif; tó'¨d, [laom taMumif;aMumifh rwkefvIyfay/ trSefpifppftm;jzifhrl txuftxufjzpfaom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk jzpfay:vmatmif &Gufaqmifay;onf\ tjzpfjzifhomvQif wnfaeay\/

(c) 0D&d,onf odrf;qnf;xm;tyfaom = 0oDabmfodkY a&mufapjcif;ç pdwfudk qkH;rjcif;wdkYudk NyD;pD; apwwfaom 0D&d,cGeftm;BuD;onf axmufyHhxm;tyfaom pdwfonf ysif;&dol jzpfaMumif; jzpf&m tukodkvf pdwåKyÜg'f[laom aumoZÆaMumifh rwkefvIyfay/

(\*) owod n f ord ;fqn;fxm;tyaf om = qtkd ycf NhJy;Daom pwwk p¬ smeof rm"bd m0emu kd tBurd rf sm;pmG jyKjcif;ü rarhaysmufjcif;udk NyD;pD;apwwfonfvnf;jzpfaomç ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; tvm;wdkYudk aumi;fpmG tzewf vvJ J &mS r;DSwwof nvf n;f jzpaf omç ½qI ijfciwf wof nvf n;fjzpaf om owcd eG tf m; BuD;onf axmufyHhxm;tyfaom pdwfonf bm0emrIponhf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü arhavsmhjcif; (= yrm') aMumifh rwkefvIyfay/

(C) orm"donf odrf;qnf;tyfaom = xdk tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfjcif;üomvQif pdwfrysHUvGifhjcif;udk NyD;pD;apwwfaom bm0emtm½kHü pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm; wwfaom wnfMunfaom orm"donf axmufyhHxm;tyfaom pdwfonf pdwfysHUvGifhrI O'¨pöaMumifh rwkefvIyfay/

(i) ynmonf odrf;qnf;tyfaom = xdk tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emtm;omvQif aus;Zl;jyK wwfaom w&m; aus;Zl;rjyKwwfaom w&m;wdkYudk uJGuJGjym;jym; odjcif; vu©Pm&Sdaom ynmonf axmufyhHxm;tyfaom pdwfonf ÓPf\ qefYusifbuf t0dZÆm (= arm[) aMumifh rwkefvIyfay/

(p) Mobmo\*wH udavoE¨uma&e e £ÍÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-6/)

Mobmo\*wEÅd ÓaPmbmoo[\*wH/ Mobmoblawe [d ,xm0kwåorm"meoH0'¨dawe ÓaPe oHudavoyu©H ,mxm0awm yóaEÅm wawm OMwoaEÅm MowåyÜaEÅm wH t"db0wd? e awe tbdbl,wd/ awem[ ]]udavoE¨uma&e e £ÍÆwD}}wd/ {awe ÓPy&d\*¾[dwH [da&mwåyÜ-

AvH 'aówd/ (r[m#D-2-8/)

(p) ÓPfta&miftvif;ESifh twlwuGaom jzpfay:vmaom pwkw¬psmeform"donf udavom wnf;[laom trdkufarSmifaMumifh wkefvIyfrI r&Sday/ rSefayonf -- opömav;yg; trSefw&m;udk xif&Sm; odatmif xGef;jyjcif; Mobmoe udpö&Sdaom ta&miftvif;ESifh twlwuGjzpfaom qdktyfcJhwdkif;aom pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"djzifh aumif;pGm yGm;aptyfaom ÓPfjzifh pdwftpOfudk npfEGrf;apwwfaom oHudavow&m; tzdkYtpkudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifonfjzpfí xdk oHudavow&m;taygif;rS xdwf vefYvsuf aMumuf&GHUvsuf xdkoHudavo w&m;taygif;udk vTrf;rdk;\/ xdkoHudavow&m;taygif;u ta&mitf vi;fEiS hftwwl u Gjzpaf om ÓPEf iS ,hf OS af om xpkd wwk p¬ smeof rm"ud kdrvrT ;fr;kdty/f xakd Mumihf

]]ÓPfta&miftvif;ESifh twlwuGaom jzpfay:vmaom pwkw¬psmeform"donf udavomwnf;

[laom trdkufarSmifaMumifh wkefvIyfrI r&Sd}}[k t|uxm rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ þpum;&yfjzifh ÓPof n f ord ;fqn;fxm;tyaf om axmuyf xHh m;tyaf om [&d D Mowyå wÜ n;f[al om ceG tf m;u kdxi&f mS ; jyawmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-2-6/ r[m#D-2-8/) þ (1) o'g¨ç (2) 0&D ,d ç (3) owçd (4) orm"çd (5) ynmç (6) Mobmo\*w = tvi;f"mwpf rG ;ftm; = [d&D MowåyÜAv [laom w&m;ajcmufyg;wdkYonf xuf0ef;usif ydkif;jcm;,ltyf odrf;qnf;tyf axmuf yHhtyfaom pdwfonf tmaeÍÆyÜwå = rwkefvIyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufonf rnfayonf/ þenf;ü orm[dw = pwkw¬psmeform"d\ wnfMunfrIudk t\*Fg&yfwpfcktjzpf r,lbJ XdwESifh tmaeÍÆyÜwåwdkYudk t\*FgwpfckpD cGJí t\*Fg&Spfyg; a&wGufjyxm;\/ orm[dwudk t\*Fgwpfcktjzpf owf rSwfí XdwESifh tmaeÍÆyÜwåwdkYudk t\*Fgwpfckwnf;tjzpf ,lí t\*Fg&Spfyg; wpfenf; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl jyef\/ wpfenf; \*kPft\*Fg &Spfyg;

1/ orm[dw ---- pdwftpOfonf pwkw¬psmeform"djzifh aumif;pGm wnfMunfvsuf &Sd\/

2/ y&dok'¨ ---- e0D &P tnptf aMu;wrYkd S ta0;Bu;D a0;umG ojzi hf pwd tf pOof n f a&U aS emu0f e;fusif pifMu,fvsuf &Sd\/

3/ y&da,m'gw ---- pdwfudk wkefvIyfacsmufcsm;apwwfaom 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwd okc[laom ½kefY&if; aom psmeft\*Fgw&m;wdkYudk aumif;pGm ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufvmNyD; jzpfojzifh pdwftpOfonf NydK;NydK; jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf xGufvsuf oefY&Sif;Munfvifae\/

«rSwfcsuf ---- þenf;ü pdwfudk npfEGrf;atmif jyKwwfaom eD0&PwdkYrS pifMu,fjcif;udk y&dok'¨ [kvnf;aumif;ç pdwfudk vIyf&Sm;apwwfaom 0dwuf 0dpm&ESifh pdwfudk ay:vGifatmif jyKwwfaom yDwdç csrf;omonhf tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;wwf cHpm;wwfaom okcwdkYrS pifMu,fjcif;udk y&da,m'gw [kvnf;aumif; qdkonf/ yxrpsmefonf eD0&PwdkYrS a0;uGmrSomvQif &Edkifonf rSefaomfvnf; yxrpsmef\ eD0&PwdkYrS a0;uGmjcif;onf þpwkw¬psmefavmuf ra0;uGmwwfay/ xdkYtwl 'kwd, psmefonf 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYrS wwd,psmefonf yDwdrS uif;aomfvnf; þpwkw¬psmefavmuf rvGwf uif;wwfacs/ xdkaMumifh þpwkw¬psmefudkom y&dok'¨ y&da,m'gw[k zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-8/)» 4/ te\*FP ---- psmefudk &jcif;udk taMumif;jyKí jzpfay:vmwwfaom ,kwfrmaom tvdktm;jzifh ou0f iuf ek af om rme rm,m omaX,s pon fhtuok vkd f tnptf aMu;w\Ykd r&jdSci;faMumi hftuok vkd f tnpftaMu;wdkYrS uif;a0;vsuf &Sd\/ (0dok'¨d-2-6/) psmef&rIudk taMumif;jyKí rdrdudk,fudk rdrd txifBuD;wwfaom rmewpfrsKd; jzpfwwfao;\/ ]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf y&dowftv,fü w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;awmfrl&m0,f -- &[ef; ...þw&m;udk oifcspfom;onf rnfodkY xifjrif,lqygovJ -- ponfjzifh ighudkom ar;í ar;í w&m;awmfudk a[m Mum;awmfrlvQif aumif;avpG}} - [k rmeygaom tvdkqE´wpfrsKd; jzpfwwfao;\/ xif&Sm;&Sdaeaom tjypfudk zkH;xm;vdkaom rm,mvnf; jzpfwwf\? r&Sdaom\*kPfudk &Sd[efaqmifwwfaom omaX,s vnf; jzpfwwf\/ xdk rme rm,m omaX,sw&m;taygif;onf ygyu £päm0p& rnf\? ,kwfrmaom tvdkqdk;rsm;wnf;/ þw&m;wdkYum; eD0&PwdkYavmuf rMurf;wrf;aomfvnf; pdwftpOfudk npfEGrf; apatmif jyKvkyfwwfí t\*FP-[k ac:qdktyfaom tEkpm; tukodkvfrsm;wnf;/

(r[m#D-2-8-9 - Munfh/)

5/ 0d\*wlyuúdavo = tbdZÑmpaom pdwfnpfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavo w&m;wdkYrSvnf; uif;vsuf &Sd\/ (tbdZÑm[lonf avmbwnf;? vdkvm;wyfrufrI wpfrsKd;wnf;/ xdkavmbonf umrpäE´eD0&P tjzpfodkY ra&mufaom rdrdpsmefudk rdrdESpfoufrI avmbtEkpm;wnf;/ yxrpsmefjzifh ry,fcGmEdkifaom avmb tEkpm;rsKd;wnf;/ tbdZÑmpaom [laom pum;0,f ]]paom}}[laom pum;jzifh tEkpm; rme rm,m omaX,s ponfwdkYudkyif ,lyg/ r[m#D-2-8-9/)

6/ rk'kblw ---- 0oDabmfig;jzm avhvmEdkifeif;NyD; jzpfaomaMumifh El;nHhvsuf &Sday\/

7/ ur®ed, ---- £'¨dtrsKd;rsKd;\ tajccHtjzpfodkY a&mufaeojzifh tvdkawmf&Sd&m w&m;ESifh qdkifaom bm0emtrIwdkYudk jyKvkyf&ef aumif;rGef vG,fulvsuf &Sday\/

8/ Xdw - tmaeÍÆyÜwå ---- tbdnmPf\ tm½kH odkYr[kwf 0dyóemtm½kHpaom tvdk&Sd&m tm½kHodkY bm0empdwfudk a&S;½Iaqmifjcif;iSm tajccHjzpfaom pwkw¬psmeform"d bm0emrI\ jynhfpkHvkHavmuf aeojzifhç þxuftvGef pwkw¬psmeform"dudk jyKzG,fvkyfief;udpö\ r&Sdonf\tpGrf;jzifh or®moarÁm"d ÓPfç yapöuaAm"dÓPfç om0uaAm"dÓPf[laom wpfckckaom aAm"dÓPfodkYa&mufatmif a&S;½I o,faqmifwwfaom yg&rDw&m;taygif;[laom tbdeD[m&tm; tcefYoifhjzpfaeaom orm"d bm0em\ jynhfpkHNyD; jzpfaeonhftwGuf ,if;pwkw¬psmeform"dudk a&U Squfrnhf bm0emvkyfief;cGif0,f y"me = jy"mef;onf\ tjzpfodkY aqmiftyfNyD;&um; ,if;orm"donf jrwfaom teufoabm ra&mifh &Jonfudk jyKwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh rGefjrwfonf\tjzpfodkY uyfa&mufaeojzifh wkefvIyfrI r&Sd&um; MuHUMuHUcdkifusnf wnfwHhae\/ (£'¨d0d"paom xdkxdktbdnmPfbufodkY pdwfudk apvTwfjcif; iSmvnf; tcefYoifh jzpfae\/ 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfbufodkY pdwfudk apvTwfjcif;iSmvnf; tcefYoifh jzpfae\/ ,if;odkY tcefYoifh jzpfaeaom pwkw¬psmeform"d bm0emudk tbdeD[m&u©r bm0em[k ac:qdk\/ ,if; tbdeD[m&u©rbm0em\ jynhfpkHNyD; jzpfaeonhftwGuf ,if; pwkw¬psmef orm"dbm0emonf xdkxdk orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;cGifwdkYü jy"mef;vsuf&Sd\/ ,if;orm"donf jrwfvnf;jrwf\? ra&mifh&JrIudkvnf; jyKwwf\/ rnfrQ0ifpm;apumrl wif;wdrfonf a&mifh&Jonf[lí r&Sd/ xdkaMumifh rGefjrwfonf\ tjzpfodkY uyfa&mufvsuf &Sd\/ ,if;odkYvQif þpwkw¬psmeform"donf tbdeD[m&u©rbm0emjzpfí xuf0ef;usif jynhfpkH&um; rGefjrwfonf\ tjzpfodkY uyfa&mufaeojzifh rwkefvIyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdaeaomaMumifh MuHUMuHUcdkifusnf wnfae\ [lvdkonf/)

(0dok'¨d-2-6/ r[m#D-2-9/) þt\*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynhfpkHaom pwkw¬psmeform"dum; £'¨d0d" (= wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;) paom tbd

nmP f bm0emrçI 0yd óembm0emr I paom xxkd kd bm0emtroI Ykd bm0empwd uf kd a&;S½aI qmi,f jlci;fimS cnHh m;vsu f toijhfzpvf su f &adS yon/f tu,íf toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f 0yd óemÓPjfzihf rsufarSmufjyKí od&rnhfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí odzdkY&ef toifa,m\*Dolawmf aumi;f\ bm0empwd tf pOuf kd 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI H tm½bHk uof Ykda&;S½aI qmi,f vl ukd yf gu 0yd óem ÓP\f t½cI tH m½jHkzpof n fh'uk o© pmö w&m; or'k ,opmö w&m;[al om ½yk +f emr+f aMumi;f+usK;d = ocgF& w&m;wdkYudk vG,fulpGmyif od&SdvmEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/ taMumif;um; pwkw¬psmeform"donf xdkxdk tbdeD[m&tm; chHnm;vsuf &SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ or®moarÁm"dÓPfç yapöuaAm"dÓPfç om0uaAm"dÓPf[laom rdrdwdkY &nf&G,fawmifhwonhf

xxkd akd Am"Ód Pof Ykd a&muaf Mumi;f yg&rwD &m;taygi;fwwYkd iG vf n;f þ tbnd mP f bm0emr I 0yd óem bm0emrIrsm;vnf; tusKH;0ifvsufyif &Sdayonf/ þum; pwkw¬psmef\ \*kPft\*Fg &Spf&yfwdkYESifh ywfoufí &Sif;vif;csufrsm;yif jzpfayonf/ þ

&Sif;vif;csufrsm;ESifh tnD txufpmrsufESm (502)wGif azmfjyxm;cJhaom ---aom {0 H orm[ad w pad w å y&od ak '/¨ y / t, H 'uk e© ad &m"\*gred D y#yd 'gw d ,xmbwl H yZmemwd

[laom ygVdawmfudk twdkcsKyfí bmomjyefqdkcJhaomf þodkY jzpf\/ xdk pwkw¬psmefudk &&SdNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þodkY wnfMunfaom pwkw¬psmefpdwfonf

1/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom xdkxdky#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü pdwfudk tnDtrQ aumif;pGm xm; wwfaom wMwrZÑwåwmapwoduf[laom Oayu©monf jzpfaptyfaom owd\ pifMu,foefY&Sif; ojzifh xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fvwfNyD;aomfç

2/ xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fonf\ tjzpfaMumifhyifvQif NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyaom ta&mif&Sdvwfaomfç

3/ &m\*\taMumif;jzpfaom okc aomreó a0'emç a'go\ taMumif;jzpfaom 'ku© a'greó a0'emwdkYudk cyfMumMum cGmxm;aomtm;jzifh y,fowfjcif;[laom 0du©rÇey[mefjzifh y,fowfxm; ojzifh azsmuftyf cGmtyfNyD;aom &m\* a'go[laom tnpftaMu;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh &m\* a'go [laom tnpftaMu; r&Sdvwfaomfç

4/ (&m\* a'go paom udavomonf pdwfudk ylyefaptyf ESdyfpuftyf\ npfEGrf;apwwf\/) &m\* a'go[laom udavom tnpftaMu; r&Sd uif;pifonhf tjzpfaMumifhyifvQif ylyefapwwf ESdyfpuf wwfaom udavom uif;NyD;vwfaomfç

5/ aumif;pGm yGm;aptyf yGm;rsm; xm;tyfNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhyifvQif El;nHhpGm jzpfí jzpfNyD; vwfaomf (= 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;jcif;odkY a&mufNyD;vwfaomf[k qdkvdk\/)ç

6/ El;nHhNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhyifvQif opömav;yg;udk odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; pwkopö ur®|mef;bm0em paom xdkxdkbm0emtrIü cHhnm;NyD;vwfaomf avsmufywfvwfNyD;aomfç

(avmS Nfy;D O;DNy;D MunNfy;Daom a&oT n f xxkd kd ywk ;D em;a!mi;fpaom trüI tceoYf i hf jzpaf eouohJ Ykd El;nHhaom pdwfonf xdkxdk bm0emtrIü tcefYoifh jzpfae\/ xdk rk'k = El;nHhrIç ur®ed,H = bm0emrIü cHhnm;rI - ESpfyg;onfvnf; ,if; pwkw¬psmeform"dudk 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;jcif;odkY a&mufatmif aumif;pGm yGm;rsm;xm;tyfNyD;aomaMumifhomvQif jzpfay:vm&ayonf/)

7/ pwkw¬psmeform"d\ El;nHhaysmhaysmif;rI bm0emrIü cHhnm;rI jzpfaeojzifh rdrdtvdkü (wpfrdepf ESpfrdepf aevdku wpfrdepf ESpfrdepfç wpfem&D ESpfem&D aevdku wpfem&D ESpfem&D þodkY ponfjzifh rdrd\ tvdkü) wnfaeonhftwGufaMumifh rdrdtvdkü wnfvwfNyD;aomfç

8/ o'g¨ 0&D ,d ow d orm" d ynm[al om £a`Ei´ g;yg;woYkd n f axmuyf xhH m;tyof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf rwkefrvIyfaom tjzpfodkY a&mufvwfaomf ---xdk&[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&mjzpfaom tmo0u©, trnf&aom t&[wår\*f

ÓPf tvdkYiSm pdwfudk a&S;½IñGwfap\ = pdwfudk a&S;½IydkYaqmif\? xdk&[ef;onf ----

1/ þum; 'ku©t&d,opöm w&m;wnf;[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\/

2/ þum; 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opömw&m;wnf;[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\/

3/ þum; 'ku©csKyf&m eda&m"t&d,opömw&m;wnf;[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\/

4/ þum; 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;usifhpOf (= r\*¾t&d,opöm)w&m;wnf;[k [kwfwdkif; rSefpGm od\/ (r-1-347/) (0dok'¨d-2-5 tzGifhESifh tnD bmomjyefqdkxm;onf/) þpwkw¬psmeform"dudk tajccHí 0dyóemul;vdkaom toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd &&Sd xm;NyD;aom pwkw¬psmeform"dudk txufyg \*kPft\*Fg&Spfyg;wdkYESifh jynhfpkHvmatmif xkHrGrf;ay;&rnf jzpfayonf/ 0oDabmfig;wefodkYa&mufatmif 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhay;&rnf? £a`E´ ig;yg;wdkYu cdkifchHatmif axmufyHhxm;aom pwkw¬psmeform"d jzpfatmif avhusifhay;&rnf/ NydK;NydK; jyu f wvuvf u f awmuyf vmonwfh ikd af tmi f avuh siahf y;&rn/f orYkd oS mvQi f 'uk o© pmö trn&f onhf cE¨mig;yg;ç ork',opöm trnf&onfh aMumif;-usKd;-quf y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf; jcif; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;[laom xdkxdk bm0emrIü cHhnm;vmrnf? 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfaom ,if; 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;[laom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif; 0dyóem bdeda0o vkyfief;&yfBuD; atmifjrifvmrnfjzpfonf/ odkYrSomvQif ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk qufvufí 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef; pD;jzef;Edkifrnf jzpfayonf/

,if;pwkw¬psmef\ \*kPft\*FgwdkYwGif trSwf (2) jzpfonhf y&da,m'gw = NydK;NydK;jyuf wvufvuf awmufyvwfaomf - [laom tcsufESifh ywfoufí þwGif qufvufí aqG;aEG;wifjytyfygonf/

222

### ]] ÓPfa&mif taMumif; }} Mobmo okwåef

pwåma&mar bdu©a0 Mobmom/ uwar pwåma&m? paE´mbmaom ol&da,mbmaom ta\*¾gbmaom yanmbmaom/ £ar acg bdu©a0 pwåma&m Mobmom/ {w'\*¾H bdu©a0 £aroH pwkEéH MobmomeH ,'d'H yanmbmaom/ (tH-1-457/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...tvif;a&mifwdkYonf þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl --- v tvi;fa&miçf aetvi;fa&miçf r;Dtvi;fa&miçf ynmtvi;fa&miwf wYkd n;f/ &[e;fw Ykd...tvi;fa&mif wdkYonf þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...þtvif;a&mif av;rsKd;wdkYwGif ynmtvif;a&mifonf tjrwfqkH; jzpfay\/ (tH-1-457/) bk&m;&Sifonf - tmbm = ta&mifç ybm = a&mifjcnfç tmavmu = tvif;ç yaZÆmw = a&mivf Q[H al om trnwf jYkdzi hfajymi;fvíJ vn;f ypHk wH yl i f a[mMum;xm;awmrf al yon/f ,i;fynma&mif ÓPfa&mifESifh ywfoufí t|omvdeDt|uxmwGif atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ ynma&mif = ÓPfa&mif

yZmemwwD dynm/ ud H yZmemwd¿ ]]£'H 'ku©}}EÅdtm'dem ea,e t&d,opömed/ t|uxm,H ye ]]ynmaywDwd ynm}}wd 0kwåH/ udEÅd ynmaywDwd¿ ]]tedpöH 'ku©H tewåm}}wd ynmaywd/ om0 t0Zd mÆ , tbbd 0eawm t"yd w,d a|e £`E´d,H? 'óevua© P 0g £E|´ H uma&wwD d £`E´d,H? ynm0 £`E´d,H ynd`E´d,H/

om yaeom Mobmoevu©Pm p ynmç yZmeevu©Pm p/ ,xm [d pwkbdwådau a\*a[ &wådbma\* 'Day Zvdaw tE¨uma&m ed½kZÑwd? tmavmaum ygwkb0wd? {0ar0 Mobmoevu©Pm ynm/ yanmbmooarm Mobmaom emr ew/d¬ yn0awm [ d {uyva’ ueF eod Ed óé 'oo[ó-d avmu"mwk {umavmum a[mwd/ awem[ axa&m ---

]],xm r[m&mZ y&k ad om tEu¨ ma& a\*a[ y'yD H ya0ao,s? y0ad |m y'aD yg tEu¨ m& H 0'd aH¨ owd

MobmoH Zaewd? tmavmuH 0d'Haowd? ygu#med p ½lyged ua&mwd? {0ar0 acg r[m&mZ ynm OyZÜ rÆ mem t0Zd EÆ u¨ m& H 0'd aH¨ ow d 0ad ZmÆ bmo H Zaew?d ÓPmavmu H 0'd aH ow?d ygu#me d t&,d opmö ed ua&mwd/ {0H acg r[m&mZ Mobmoevu©Pm ynm}}wd/ (rdvdE´yO§m-38/ tbd-|-1-165-166/)

= uJGuJGjym;jym; odwwfaom oabmw&m;onf ynm rnf\? tb,fudk uJGuJGjym;jym; odwwf oen;f[rl l --- tbd"r®menf;t& wPSmMuOfaom wPSmrS wpfyg;aom okH;q,fhwpfbkH twGif;&Sd awblruw&m; = Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;onfç okwåefenf;t& Zmwd tp&Sdaom w&m;onf 'ku©opöm wnf; --- þodkYpaomenf;jzifh t&d,opömav;yg;wdkYudk uJGuJGjym;jym; odwwf\/ wpfenf;tm;jzifhum; a&S;r[mt|uxmü --- uJGuJGjym;jym; odapwwfaom oabmw&m;onf ynmrnf\[k zGifhqdkxm;ay onf? tb,fodkYvQif uJGuJGjym;jym; odapwwfoenf;[lrl - tedpö 'ku© tewå[k uJGuJGjym;jym; odap wwf\ [lay/

xdkynmonfyif opömav;yg; trSefw&m;udk rodrI todrSm;rI[laom t0dZÆmudk vTrf;rdk;Edkifonhf

twGuf opömav;yg; trSefw&m;udk xGif;azmufodjrifrIü tBuD;tuJ\ tjzpf[laom teufoabm aMumifh £`E´d, rnf\/ wpfenf;tm;jzifhum; opömav;yg;udk odjrifrIü tpdk;&ol\ tjzpfudk jyKvkyfay; wwfaomaMumifh £`E´d, rnf\/ xdkynmum; tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk uJGuJGjym;jym; odatmif qDrD; uJhodkY xGef;jyjcif; oabmvu©Pmvnf; &Sd\? uJGuJGjym;jym; odjcif; oabmvu©Pmvnf; &Sd\/

Oyrm --- av;bufeH&H&Sdaom av;bufumxm;aom tdrfü nOfhtcg qDrD;udk n§dxGef;tyfaomf yuwdrsufpdudk umPf;ouJhodkY jyKwwfaom trdkufarSmifonf csKyfaysmuf&ouJhodkY ta&miftvif; onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmouJhodkY þOyrmtwlomvQif ynmonf tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk uJGuJGjym;jym; oad tmi f qrD ;DuohJ YkdxeG ;fjyjci;f oabmvuP© m &\dS / ynmta&mitf vi;fEiS hfwal om ta&mitf vi;f rnfonf r&Sday/ rSefayonf --- 0dyóemynm&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf wpfckwnf;aom xuf0,fzGJUacGjcif; jzifh xdkifaevwfaomf wpfaomif;aom avmu"mwfonf wpfckwnf;aom ta&miftvif;&Sdonf jzpfEdkif\/ (0dyóem\ npfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavow&m; q,fyg;ü yg0ifaom Mobmo ta&mif tvif;udk &nf&G,fí qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ rlv#D-1-89/) xdkaMumifh (rdvE´yO§mygVdawmf-38-ü) t&Sif em\*aoe rax&fjrwfu þodkY rdefYqdkxm;awmfrl\/

]]'g,umawmfrif;BuD; ...a,mufsm;onf trdkufarSmif jzpfaeaom tdrftwGif;ü qDrD;udk oGif; ,l&m\? oGif;tyfNyD;aom qDrD;onf trdkufarSmifudk zsufqD;ouJhodkY ta&mifudk jzpfapouJhodkY tvif; udk xif&Sm;jyouJhodkY ½lyg½kHwdkYudkvnf; xif&Sm;onfwdkYudk jyKvkyfouJhodkY 'g,umawmfrif;BuD; þOyrm twlomvQif ynmonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf ---

1/ t0dZÆmwnf;[laom trdkufarSmifudk zsufqD;wwf\/

2/ 0dZÆmwnf;[laom ta&mifudk jzpfap\/

3/ ÓPfwnf;[laom tvif;udk xif&Sm;jy\/

4/ t&d,opömwdkYudk xif&Sm;onfwdkYudk jyKwwf\/ þodkYvQif 'g,umawmf rif;BuD; ...ynmonf tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk uJGuJGjym;jym; odatmif

qDrD;uJhodkY xGef;jyjcif;oabm vu©Pm&Sd\[k rdefYawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-1-165-166/) wpfzef t\*FkwådK&f owåuedygwf ypvm,rmeokwåef #DumwGif ÓPfta&miftvif; av;rsKd; &SdaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ toQifr[marm\*¾v’mefrax&fjrwfBuD;onf omoemabmifodkY 0ifa&muf í &Sif&[ef;jyKawmfrlNyD;aemuf r\*"wdkif; uv’0gVykwå&Gmudk qGrf;cH&Gmtjzpf trSDjyKí awmtkyf wpfck twGif;ü &[ef;w&m;rsm;udk tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfawmfrl&m ckepf&ufywfvkH; pBuøoGm;jcif;jzifh BudK;pm;tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv0D&d,u arTaESmuf ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí yifyef;EGrf;e,faom udk,f &Sd&um; pBuøOD;ü idkufrsOf;vsuf xdkifaeawmfrl\/ xdktcg bk&m;&Sif <uvmawmfrlí tdyfcsifidkufrsOf;rIudk y,fazsmufaMumif;w&m; ckepfrsKd;udk a[mMum;jyoay;awmfrlonf/ þwGif tvif;a&mifESifh qufpyf aeaom trSwf (6) rd'¨y,fazsmufaMumif;w&m;udk aumufEkwfí azmfjytyfygonf/

### ypvm,rmeokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf

aem ap aw {0H 0d[&awm wH rd'¨H y[Da,x? wawm wGH arm\*¾v’me tmavmuonH reod ua&,smod? 'd0gonH t"d|a[,smod? ,xm 'd0g wxm &wåd H ,xm &wåd H wxm 'd0g? £wd 0d0a#e apwom ty&ad ,mea'e¨ oybÜ mo Hpwd Håbma0,smo/d Xme Hacg yaew H0Zd wÆ d, Haw {0 H0[d &awm wH rd'¨H y[Da,x/ (tH-2-463/)

= cspfom; arm\*¾v’mef ...þodkY t&yfrsufESm eu©wfwm&mwdkYudk Munfhaom oifhtm; xdkrd'¨w&m; onf tu,fí ruif;aysmufEdkifcJhygrl - cspfom; arm\*¾v’mef ...xdkodkY ruif;aysmufEdkifjcif;aMumifh oifcspfom;onf tmavmuonm = tvif;a&mif[laom trSwfonmudk aqmufwnfavavm/ aetY cgüuohJ Ykd xtYkd w l nOühf vn;f (tmavmuonm = tvi;fa&mi[f al om trwS of nmu)kd aqmuf wnfavavm/ nOfhtcgüuJhodkY xdkYtwl aeYüvnf; (tmavmuonm = tvif;a&mif[laom trSwf onmudk) aqmufwnfavavm/ þodkY rd'¨ uif;pifí xuf0ef;usif ajr§;,Sufjcif; r&Sdaom pdwfjzifh ta&miftvif;ESifhwuG jzpfaom pdwfudk yGm;rsm;avavm/ þodkY yGm;rsm;aeaom oifhtm; rd'¨w&m;\ uif;aysmufaMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/ (tH-2-463/)

### tmavmuonm

tmvmuonm ponfwdkYudk t|uxm #DumwdkYu þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\/ tmavmuonE dÅ r'd 0¨ ad em'etmavmuon/H 'd0gonE dÅ '0d gwod n/H ,xm 'd0g wxm &wådEÅd ,xm 'd0g tmavmuonm t"d|dwm? wxm eH &wdårdÜ t"d|a[,smod/ ,xm &wåd H wxm 'd0gwd ,xm p aw &wåd H tmavmuonm t"d|dwm? wxm eH 'd0gyd t"d|a[,smod/ oyÜbmoEdÅ

'dAÁpu©KÓPw¬m, oa[mbmoH/ (tH-|-3-174/) tmavmuon Hreoud a&,smoDw d'0d g 0g &w då H0g o&l ,d -yaZmÆ w-pE-´ rPtd m'eD HtmavmuH ]]tmavmaum}}wd reodua&,smod? pdawå Xay,smod/ ,xm aw okbm0dwmavmuuodPó 0d, uodPmavmaum ,'dpäuH ,m0'dpäuÍö aom tmavmaum &wåd,H Oywd|wd? a,e ww¬ 'd0gonH Xay,smod? 'd0g 0d, 0d\*wxderda'¨g ba0,smoDwd/ y / oa[mbmoEdÅ oÓaPmbmoH/ xed r'd 0¨ ad em'etmavmaumy d 0g a[mw k uoPd mavmaumy d 0g y&ud rm® avmaumy d 0g? Oyuadú vomavmaum 0d, oaAÁm,H tmavmaum ÓPork|maem0gwd/ (tH-#D-3-177-178/)

,i;ft|uxm #uD mw\Ykd qvkd &kd i;frmS þo Ykd jzp\f / 'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mP f paom tbnd mPwf uYkd kd tv&kd adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fyx0uD oPkd ;fr SMo'gwuoPkd ;f wikd af tmiaf om uoPkd ;f&pS yf g;wüYkd uodkPf; wpfyg;wpfyg;vQif ormywf&Spfyg;pD &atmif a&S;OD;pGm BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&m\/ ,if; uodkPf; &Spfyg; ormywf&Spfyg;wdkYudk (14)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh Budwfacsay;&\/ (0dok'¨d-2-2 - ponf Munyhf g/) xokd YkdBuwd af csNy;Daomtcg 'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPuf kdtv&kd adS omool n fuoPkd ;fvQif tm½&Hk adS om tbnd mP\f tajcc HtaMumi;f&i;f yg'upsme[f al om pwwk p¬ smeuf kdcyof rd ;faom tjci;ft&mtm;jzihf 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfudk &atmif a&S;½I aqmifydkY ay;Edkifavmufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tcefYoifh jzpfatmif avhusifh&\/ xdkodkYavhusifhNyD;aomf awaZmuodkPf;ç Mo'gwuodkPf;ç tmavmuuodkPf; [al om uoPkd ;fo;HkrsK;dwwYkd iG fuoPkd ;fwprf sK;drsK;du kdOypm&psme fe,af jro Ykda&muaf tmi fuoPkd ;f0e;fukd wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfí xm;tyfayonf/ xdkwGif ---

£arok p ye wDok tmavmuuodPHa,0 ao|w&H/ (0dok'¨d-2-58/)

= þ uodkPf;okH;rsKd;wdkYwGif tmavmu uodkPf;onfomvQif 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf &&Sda&;twGuf tomqkH; tjrwfqkH; jzpfayonf --- [k ziG qhf xkd m;ayon/f xtkd mavmuonmu kd ymG ;vakd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f aea&mi f va&mif rD;a&mif ywåjrm;a&mif ponfwdkY\ ta&miftvif;udk tm½kH,lí --- ]]tmavmu tmavmu}} - [k EvS ;HkoiG ;f ½yI mG ;&\/ xokd Ykd aea&mipf on fh ta&miwf pcf ck uk kd tm½,Hk íl tmavmu[ k EvS ;HkoiG ;f&m0,f yuwdedrdwf,lxm;aom ta&miftvif;rS ajymif;vJí uodkPf;0ef; toGifjzifh tvif;a&mif t0ef; t0ikd ;f jzpaf y:vmaom fxtkd vi;fa&mi fuoPkd ;f0e;fu kdtv&kd odS avmu ft&y f(10)rsuEf mS o YkdysUHEUHSonf wdkifatmif jzefYMuufí ½IyGm;cJhaomf vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tm;onf wjznf;jznf; tpOftwdkif; wdk;wufí tm;aumif;vmrnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif tm;aumif;vmaomtcgü ---

{w¬ tmavmaum a[mwlwd ,wåuH XmeH y&dpdäE´wd? ww¬ tmavmaum wd|wda,0/

(0dok'¨d-2-58/)

= ]]þrQaom t&yftwGif;ü tvif;a&mifonf jzpfapownf;}}[k t"d|mef\/ þodkY tMuifrQ avmufaom t&yfudk ydkif;jcm;\ (ydkif;jcm;uefYowfí t"d|mefjyK\)/ xdkydkif;jcm;xm;aom t&yftwGif; ü tvif;a&mifonf wnf&SdaeonfomvQif jzpfayonf/

'd0orÜd edoD'dwGm yóawm ½ly'óeH a[mwd = wpfaeYywfvkH;aomfvnf; xdkifaeí ½IMunfh aeaom tbdnmPf& yk\*¾dKvftm; ½lyg½kHudk jrifjcif;onf jzpfay:vmonfom jzpfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-58/) txuyf g ypvm,rmeowk eå wf iG f b&k m;&iS uf aeEY iS nhf wpqf uwf n;f vi;faeatmi f tmavm u uodkPf;udk0ifpm;vsuf = tmavmuonmudk yGm;vsuf t"d|mefjyKxm;&ef t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef rax&fjrwtf m; ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / xukd ohJ Ykdtmavmuonmu kd EvS ;HkoiG ;faecahJ om f bm0emtm½Hk ü pdwfapwodufwdkY\ av;vHxdkif;rIdif;rI xderd'¨w&m;rsm; vGifhpifoGm;rnf jzpfaMumif;udkvnf; rdefYMum; awmfrl\/ xderd'¨0daem'e tmavmuwnf;/ xdkñTefMum;awmfrlcsufESifh qufpyfí t\*Fkwå&#Dum q&mawmfu ynmta&mif (= ÓPfta&mif) av;rsKd;&SdaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ oa[mbmoEÅd oÓaPmbmoH/ xderd'¨0daem'etmavmaumyd 0g a[mwk uodPmavmaumyd 0g y&dur®mavmaumyd 0g? Oyuúdavomavmaum 0d, oaAÁm,H tmavmaum ÓPork|maem0gwd/ (tH-#D-3-178/)

1/ xderd'¨ 0daem'e tmavmuç

2/ uodPmavmuç

3/ y&dur®mavmuç

4/ Oyuúdavomavmu - [k

ÓPfta&miftvif; av;rsKd; &SdaMumif;udk zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

Oyuadú vomavmaum 0,d oaAmÁ , H tmavmaum ÓPor|k maem0 = O',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;fwiG f vm&Sdaom 0dyóemÓPf\ npfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavo trnf&aom Mobmo (= ta&miftvif;) on f 0yd óemÓPaf Mumi hfjzpaf y:vm&ouohJ Ykdþtxuyf g ta&mitf vi;f tm;v;Hkonvf n;f ÓPf aMumifhomvQif jzpfay:vm&aom ta&miftvif;rsm; jzpfayonf[k zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

(tH-#D-3-178/)

### 1/ xderd'¨0daem'e tmavmu

£wd 0d0a#e apwom ty&da,mea'¨e oyÜbmoH pdwåH bma0,smod = þodkY rd'¨ uif;pifí xu0f e;fusi f ajr;§,uS jfci;f r&adS om pwd jfzi hf ta&mitf vi;fEiS whf u G jzpaf om pwd uf kd ymG ;rsm;avavm/h

(tH-2-463/) þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifu toQifr[marm\*¾v’mef udk,fawmfjrwftm; ñTefMum;awmfrl&m0,f ---

oyÜbmoH pdwåH = ta&miftvif;ESifh wuGjzpfaom pdwfudk yGm;rsm;&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if; oyÜbmoH pdwåHudk t|uxmu atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ oyÜbmoEÅd 'dAÁpu©KÓPw¬m, oa[mbmoH/ (tH-|-3-174/)

= 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf tvdkYiSm ta&miftvif;ESifh wuGaom pdwfudk yGm;rsm;yg[k qdkvdkaMumif; &Sif;jyxm;\/ odkYtwGuf xderd'¨0daem'etmavmu = xderd'¨udk y,fazsmufaMumif; tvif;a&mif [lonf þypvm,rmeokwåef t&m0,f 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPftvdkYiSm yGm;rsm;xm;tyfaom ta&mif tvif; odkYr[kwf 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfu xGufay:vmaom 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfpdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vm aom tvi;fa&mi[f k rwS yf g/ oaYkd om f 0bd i;fygVad wmEf iS hf t|uxmwüYkd um; þovYkd n;f vm&adS yon/f xderd'¨H y[m, 0d\*wxderda'¨g 0d[&wd tmavmuonD oawm orÜZmaem/ (tbd-2-253/)

]]tmavmuonD}}wd ww¬ uwrm onm? ,m onm oÍÆmeem oÍÆmedwwåH? t,H 0kpöwd onm/ t,H onm tmavmum a[mwd 0d0#m y&dok'¨g y&da,m'gwm? awe 0kpöwd ]]tmavmuonD}}wd/ (tbd-2-263-264/) tmavmuonDwd &wdårdÜ 'd0gyd 'd|mavmuoÍÆmeeorw¬m, 0d\*weD0&Pm, y&dok'¨g,

onm, orEém\*awm/ (tbd-|-2-353/) tmavmum a[mwDwd oyÜbm a[mwd/ ed&m0&Pa|e 0d0#m/ e½d yk uaúd voa|e y&dok'¨g/

ybó&a|e y&da,m'gwm/ (tbd-|-2-354/) þtxuyf g pum;&ywf uYkd m; ÓPaf &mi fav;rsK;dwwYkd iG fxed r'd 0¨ ad em'etmavmu tvi;fa&mif

ESifh ywfoufí vm&Sdaom ygVdawmf t|uxm pum;&yfwdkY jzpfMuonf/ aeYtcgü &Edkifaom aea&mifç ntcgü &Edkifaom va&mifç ywåjrm;a&mifç rD;a&mif ponfudk Munfhí ]]tmavmu tmavmu = tvif;a&mifç tvif;a&mif}}[k ESvkH;oGif;&\/ &&mta&miftvif; udk &onfhtwdkif; ESvkH;oGif;&\/ aumif;pGm yGm;rsm;xm;tyfNyD;aom tmavmuuodkPf; ta&mifuJhodkY rdrd,ckyGm;aeqJ tmavmuuodkPf;a&mifonf tvdk&SdorQ tcsdefywfvkH; tvdk&Sdoavmuf t&yfodkY wdkifatmif ntcgü wnfae\? xdktcgü xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkta&miftvif;udk aeYtcgü uJhodkYaom trSwfonmudk xm;yg? aeYtcgüuJhodkY nOhfüvnf; xderd'¨uif;pifatmif tmavmuonm udk yGm;rsm;aeyg/ tmavmuonD = tvif;a&mif trSwfonm&Sd\[lonf nOfhtcgüaomfrSvnf; aetY cgwek ;fu jritf yNfy;Daom aea&mipf on fhta&mitf vi;fu kdrwS jfci;fü prG ;fEikd af om xed r'd ¨e0D &P rS uif;aom xuf0ef;usif pifMu,faom onmESifh jynhfpkH\[k qdkvdkonf/ þ onmum; ta&mif &Sd\? eD0&Pwnf;[laom tydwftyif tqD;twm; r&Sdonfjzpfí ]]tmavmu = ta&miftvif;}}[laom tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;wwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh yGifhvif;ae\/ þtcsed wf iG form"rd mS Oypm&orm"ed ,af jro Ykdqukd af &muvf mNyjDzpíf e0D &P tnptf aMu;w Ykdui;fpif oGm;NyDjzpfojzifh eD0&PESifhwlaom wnf&m &SdMuukefaom udavom tnpftaMu;wdkYvnf; uif;a0; oGm;Mu\/ ,if;udavom tnpftaMu;wdkYum; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwf"mwfudk npfEGrf;atmif ESdyfpufwwfaom w&m;qdk;wdkY jzpfMu\/ ,if;odkY uyfí ESdyfpufwwfaom udavomtnpftaMu; r&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfbm0empwd of n f xu0f e;fusi f piMfu,vf su&f \dS ? NyKd;NyKd;jyujfyu f wvuvf uf wajymifajymif xGufaom ta&mif &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xuf0ef;usif jzLpifaeay\/

(tbd-2-253-263-264/ tbd-|-2-354/)

þ xderd'¨0daem'e tmavmu[laom xderd'¨y,fazsmufaMumif; tvif;a&mifrSm tmavmu

uoPkd ;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af eaom a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawm\f oEmÅ e0f , f yxrpsmeof rm"od Ykd rqukd f rD Oypm&orm"de,fajrtcdkufü eD0&PtnpftaMu;wdkY uGmusoGm;ojzifh bm0empdwfrS vif;a&mif jcnfrsm; xGufay:vmykHudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom a'oemawmfyif jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf ,if; tmavmuuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom yxrpsmef\ Oypm&orm"d tcdkufü xGufay:vmaom ta&mif tvif;udkvnf; xed r'd 0¨ ad em'etmavmu = xed r'd u¨ kd y,af zsmuaf Mumi;f tvi;fa&mif[yk i f ac:qkd ayonf/ þodkYvnf; rSwfom;ygav/

### 2/ uodPmavmu

'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf\ teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;&if;wpfck jzpfonhf tmavmuuodkPf;üvnf; tvif;a&mif &Sd\? tvif;a&mifudk edrdwf,lí yGm;rsm;&aom uodkPf;yif jzpfayonf/ wpfzef 'dAÁpu©K tbdnmPfESifh wuG tbdnmPftm;vkH;wdkY\vnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemÓPf\vnf;aumif; tajccH taMumif;&if; jzpfMuukefaom tmavmuuodkPf;rS <uif;aom uodkPf;tm;vkH;wdkYüvnf; tvif; a&mif &Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ uodkPf;0ef;tm;vkH;wdkYonf y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufa&mufaomtcgü Munvf iaf wmuyf vmjr J"rw® myi fjzpof n/f tx;lojzi hfawaZmuoPkd ;f Mo'gwuoPkd ;f tmavmu uodkPf;wdkYum; vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif ydkaom uodkPf;wdkY jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf þüum; - oaAÁm,H tmavmaum ÓPork|maem0 = tvif;a&miftm;vkH;onf ÓPfaMumifhomvQif jzpfonf[k qdkxm; ojzifh uodkPf;psmefrsm;ESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom ÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ta&mif[k rSwfom;yg/

,if;odkYjzpfvQif uodkPf;\ ta&miftvif;rSm ÓPfaMumifh rjzpfawmhNyDavm[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ au0vOd§ orm"dvmbdaem Oy|memum&rwåH onZarwH/ (0dok'¨d-1-122/)

= þuodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwfonf Oypm&orm"dudk &&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ÓPfü xifvm aom tjci;ft&mrQjzpíf ouof uaf om bm0emonmaMumi hf jzpaf y:vmaom erd wd of m jzpof n/f þtxuyf g tziG thf & uoPkd ;fy#bd m\*erd wd [f ol nrf mS vn;f bm0emonmaMumiohf m jzpaf y: vm&um; bm0emonm[ol nvf n;f onmwpcf wk n;fom jzpof nrf [wk ?f ,i;f onmEiS hf,OS wf vJG suf ÓPvf n;f yg0ivf suof m &adS yon/f Oypm&orm" d tyeÜ morm"ud kd &&adS om a,m\*oD al wmaf umi;f\ oEÅmefrSmom jzpfEdkifojzifh ,if;Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"dESifh ÓPfonf pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ü ,SOfwGJvsufom jzpfaeayonf/ onmudk OD;wnfí tOD;rlí zGifhqdkxm;onf[k rSwfyg/ odkYtwGuf

uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwfwdkYudk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmaom uodkPf; Oypm&psmef tyÜempsmefwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJ vsuf&Sdaom ÓPfaMumifhjzpfaom ta&miftvif;udk uodPmavmu[k ac:qdkonf rSwfyg/

### 3/ y&dur®mavmu

y&dur®mavmurSm ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ tbdnmPf\ tajccHjzpfaom y&dur®ç psmef\ tajccHjzpfaom

y&dur®[k y&dur® ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/

ww¬ Ouúmavmaum 0d, y&dur®umav uodPmavmaum/ (0dok'¨d-2-58/)

= xdk Oyrmü jrufrD;½SL;a&mifuJhodkY tbdnmPf\ tajccHjzpfaom y&duHudk jyKaomumvü uodkPf;a&mifudk rSwftyf\/ þtxufyg pum;&yfrSm 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfcef;ü vm&Sdaom zGifhqdkcsuf jzpfygonf/ þü 'dAÁ pu©KtbdnmPf\ tajccHjzpfaom uodkPf;wdkYudk (14)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tjyefjyef tvSef vSef Budwfacsaejcif;onfvnf; y&duHwpfrsKd;yif jzpfonf/ wpfzef tmavmu uodkPf; odkYr[kwf uodkPf;wpfckckudk 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf\ tajccHtjzpf Oypm&orm"de,fajr qdkufatmif uodkPf;0ef; udk jzefYMuufvsuf yGm;xm;\/ tbdnmPfaZm rapmrD tcdkufudkvnf; y&dur®[kyif ac:\/ xdky&dur®

= y&duHtcdkufüvnf; tvif;a&mif&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ aemuwf prf sK;dum; psme\f tajccjHzpaf om y&ud r ®= y&ud yH i fjzpof n/f yx0uD oPkd ;f tmavmu uodkPf;ponhf uodkPf;0ef; wpfckckudk tm½kH,lí bm0emrIudk jyK\/ yuwdaom ajr0ef;ç yuwdaom tvif;a&mif0ef;wdkYudk tm½kH,lí yGm;rsm;aeaom bm0emudk y&dur®bm0em[k ac:\/ xdkyuwdaom ajr0ef;ç yuwdaom tvif;a&mif0ef;ponhf uodkPf;0ef;edrdwfwdkYum; y&dur®edrdwfyif jzpfonf/ xdkuodkPf;0ef; wpfckckudk rsufpdjzifh rSdwfwkH zGifhwkH tzkHzkH tm½kHjyKí edrdwfudk tm½kH,l&m tMuif tcgü xekd rd wd of n f pwd jfzi hf aumi;fpmG ,rl \d ? yuwad om rsupf jdzi hf jri&f pOuf ohJ Ykd raem'gG&ü xivf m \? rsufpdrSdwfí xdkedrdwfudk tm½kH,laomtcg rsufpdjzifh wdkuf½dkuf jrifae&ouJhodkY pdwfxJü xifxif &Sm;&Sm; ay:vm\/ xdkodkY pdwfrSm xifxif&Sm;&Sm; ay:vmaomtcg xdktm½kHudk O\*¾[edrdwf[k ac:a0: &avonf/ ,cif y&dur®edrdwfudkyif pdwfjzifh aumif;pGm ,laomaMumifh aumif;pGm ,ltyfaom edrdwf jzpfjcif;aMumifh O\*¾[edrdwf[k ac:jcif; jzpfonf/ ,if; O\*¾[edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí yGm;aeaom bm0emrSm y&dur®bm0emyif jzpfonf/ ,if;orm"drSmvnf; y&dur®orm"drQom &Sdao;onf/ odkYaomf þO\*¾[ edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKaeaom y&dur®orm"drSm ,cif y&dur®edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKaeaom y&dur®orm"dxuf ydkí ydkí Nidrfoufvm\? wnfMunfrI pGrf;tif ydkí ydkí jrifhrm;vm\/ xdk y&dur®bm0emorm"djzifh O\*¾[edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí pdwfwnfMunfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf

onf xdkO\*¾[edrdwfudkyif tm½kH,lí ,if; y&dur®bm0emorm"djzifh qufvufí tm;xkwfjyefonf &Sdaomf wpfcsdef xdkO\*¾[edrdwfESifh ykHoP²mef yrmPwlaom tm½kHedrdwf wpfrsKd;onf pdwfü NidrfoufpGm wnfae\/ pdwfxJü aumif;pGm oGif;xm;tyfouJhodkY jzpfae\/ raysmufrysuf uGufuGufuGif;uGif; xifxif&Sm;&Sm; xifvm\/ y&dur®edrdwf O\*¾[edrdwfwdkYESifh tvm;wlaom ,if;uodkPf;edrdwf tm½kHudk y#dbm\*edrdwf[k ac:\/ xdk y#dbm\*edrdwfum; O\*¾[edrdwfxuf tq t&m taxmifru omvGefí Munfvif\/ xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí yGm;rsm;aeaom bm0emudk Oypm&bm0em[k ac:qdkí

,if;orm"dudkvnf; Oypm&orm"d[k ac:qdkayonf/

,i;f Oypm&orm"ed ,af jro Ykd rqukd rf D Oypm&orm"Ed iS hf tveG ef ;Duyvf su&f adS om tveG f tqihf jrifhaeaom y&dur®orm"dESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom ÓPfaMumifhvnf; tvif;a&mifrsm; xGufay:vm ayonf/ ,if;tvif;a&mifrsm;onfvnf; y&dur®mavmu[laom trnfudk &&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ þuodkPf;\ y&dur®orm"drS vif;a&mifjcnfrsm; xGufay:vmouJhodkY useforxur®|mef;wdkY\ y&d ur® orm"drSvnf; tvif;a&mifrsm; xGufay:vmonfom[k rSwfyg/ y&dur®orm"dxuf tqifhjrifh aeaom Oypm&orm"dç tyÜemorm"dwdkYüum; qdkzG,fyif r&SdawmhNyD jzpf\/ aemufwGif qufvuf azmfjyrnhf t"dpdwåokwåef[k t|uxm #DumwdkYu ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;aom edrdwåokwåefudk axmufyg/ tmemygeur®|mef;wGifvnf; y&dur®edrdwfç O\*¾[edrdwfç y#dbm\*edrdwf[k edrdwfokH;rsKd; &Sdonfom jzpfonf/ O\*¾[edrdwfudk tm½kH,laeaom y&dur®orm"dESifh y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,laeaom orm"d wdkYrSvnf; wpfenf; ,if;orm"dwdkYESifh ,SOfaeaom ÓPfaMumifhvnf; ta&miftvif;rsm; xGufay: vmEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ uodkPf;ynwfy#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,laeaom tyÜempsmefESifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk tm½kH,laeaom tyÜempsmef paom xdkxdkpsmefwdkY\ a&S;ü jzpfMuukefaom y&dur®orm"d Oypm&orm"d e,fajr tcdkufwdkYudkvnf; y&duH[kyif ac:qdkaMumif;udk r[m#Dumü atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ r[m#Dum\ tzGifh

£awm ykaAÁ y&dur®meEÅd emem0ZÆe0Dxd,H y&dur®meH/ (r[m#D-1-161/)

y&duH --- r[\*¾Kwf trnf&aom tyÜempsmefaZmrsm; jzpfay:vm&ef jyKjyifpD&ifwwfaom umrm 0p& Oypm&orm"d aZmpdwfwpfrsKd;onf y&duHrnf\/ þ&Sif;vif;csufum; tyÜemaZm0Dxd\ twGif;ü tusKH;0ifaom y&duH trnf&aom umrm0p& Oypm&orm"daZmudk &nfñTef;xm;aom &Sif;vif;csuf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf txufyg r[m#Dum\ qdkvdk&if;rSmum; þodkY jzpf\/

£awm ykaAÁ y&dur®meH Oy&d tyÜem, p tEkavmrawm tEkavmrmeDwdyd 0kpöEdÅ/

(0dok'¨d-1-134/)

tEkavmr trnf&aomç tyÜempsme0Dxd\ twGif;ü tusKH;0ifaom umrm0p& Oypm&orm"d aZmon fa&;Sa&;Sy&ud wH \Ykd upd uö vkd n;f quvf uíf &uG af qmiwf w\f ? aemuaf emuaf om tyeÜ mpsmef udkvnf; ay:vmapwwf\/ odkYtwGuf a&S;a&S;y&duHESifh aemufaemuf tyÜemwdkYtm; avsmfpGm jzpf wwfaomaMumifh ,if;umraZmwdkYudk tEkavmrwdkY[lí ac:qdktyfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-134/) txufyg t|uxm pum;&yfwGif vm&Sdaom --- £awm ykaAÁ y&dur®meH = þtyÜempsme0DxdrS a&S;a&S;ü jzpfukefaom y&duHwdkY[laom pum;&yfESifh ywfoufí r[m#Dumq&mawmfu --- a&S;a&S; y&duH[l&mü tyÜemaZm0Dxd\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom y&duHudk qdkvdkonf r[kwf? tyÜem0Dxd rqdkuf a&mufrD tyÜem0Dxd rusrD txl;xl;aom tm0ZÆef; &SdMuukefaom a&S;a&S;0DxdwdkY\ twGif;ü wnf&SdcJh Muukefaom jzpfcJhorQaom aZmwdkYudkvnf; tyÜempsmefaZm jzpfay:vmatmif pDrHay;Muonf jzpfí y&duH[kyif ac:qdk&avonf[k &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;\/ þ r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ &Sif;vif;csuft& tyÜem0Dxd ra&mufrD a&S;a&S;0DxdwdkY\ twGif;ü

wnf&SdcJhMuukefaom jzpfcJhorQ aZmwdkYudkvnf; y&duH[kyif ac:qdkonf rSwfyg/ tyÜem0Dxd ra&mufrD tyÜem0Dxd rusrD a&S;a&S;0DxdwdkY[lonf y&dur®orm"d Oypm&orm"d

e,af jrü wn&f MdSuuek af om 0xD wd yYkd i f jzpMfuon/f ,i;f0xD wd \Ykd tm;Bu;Daom r&DS m taxmutf yuHh kd

&&Sdonf jzpfí tyÜempsme0Dxdrsm; jzpfay:vm&jcif; jzpfayonf/ þü txl;xl;aom tm0ZÆef;&Sdaom 0Dxd[lonf tyÜem0Dxd rusrD jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom 0xD ad ygi;frsm;pmG wuYkd kdqvkd okd n/f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om orxerd wd uf kd½aI eaom 0xD wd rYkd mS raem'Gg&0DxdwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if;raem'Gg&0Dxd wpfckwpfckü raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf wpfrsKd;pD yg&jrJ "r®wmjzpf\/ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;udkyif tm0ZÆef;[k qdkvdk\/ xdkxdk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfpaom orx erd wd tf m½uHk kdqijfciwf waf om pwd yf iwf n;f/ tx;lx;laom tm0ZeÆ ;f&adS om 0xD [d kqokd jzi hfraem'gG& 0Dxd wpf0Dxdwnf;om r[kwf raem'Gg&0Dxdaygif;rsm;pGm[k qdkvdkay\/ ,if;0Dxdaygif;rsm;pGmudkvnf; y&duH[kyif ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;ayonf/ ,if; y&duH trnf&aom aZmwdkYESifh ,SOfaeaom ÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ta&miftvif;udkvnf; y&dur®mavmu[kyif ac:qdkonf rSwfyg/

### 4/ Oyuúdavomavmu

O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;wGif azmfjyvwåHUjzpfaom Mobmotrnf&aom ta&miftvif; wpfrsKd;&Sd\/

,i;fta&mitf vi;fu kdOyuúdavomavmu[k ac:\/ (tus,fudk O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;wGif xyfrHí

&Sif;vif;wifjyygOD;rnf/)

Oyuúdavomavmaum 0d, oaAÁm,H tmavmaum ÓPork|maem0 = 0dyóemÓPf\ npfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavota&miftvif;uJhodkY ta&miftvif;tm;vkH;onf ÓPfaMumifhcsnf;yif jzpaf y:vm&on[f k (t-H #-D 3-178) ü ziG qhf xkd m;ojzi hfOyuadú vo ta&mitf vi;fu kdxi&f mS ;&adS Mumi;f vufcHEdkifygvQif usefÓPfta&miftvif; okH;rsKd;udkvnf; toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf xif&Sm;

&SdaMumif;udk vufcHEdkif&rnfom jzpfayonf? tm;vkH; ÓPfaMumifhom jzpfMuaomaMumifh jzpf\/

### ÓPfa&mifqdkwm bmvJ¿

ynmta&miftvif; ÓPfta&miftvif;[lonfrSm bmvJ¿ emrfw&m;wdkYü ta&miftvif;

&Sdygovm;[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ þar;cGef;\ tajzudk 0dok'¨dr\*fr[m#Dum 'kwd,wGJ O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;

Oyuúdavoydkif;wGif &Sif;jyxm;\/ xdk&Sif;vif;csufrSm O',AÁ,ÓPfrS xGufaom ta&miftvif;udk &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;csuf jzpf\/ usefÓPfta&miftvif;rsm;üvnf; ykHpHwlyif rSwf,l&rnfom jzpfay onf/

0dyóaembmaomwd 0dyóempdwåork|dwHç ooEÅwdywdwH Owkork|meÍö bmok&H ½lyH/ ww¬ 0dyóempdwåork|dwH a,m\*daem o&D&|ar0 ybó&H [kwGm wd|wd? £w&H o&D&H rkÍödwGm ÓPmEkbm0gEk½lyH orEÅawm yw¬&wd? wH waó0 ynm,wd? awe zka|mumao ½ly\*wrÜd yówd/ yóaEÅmp pu©K0dnmaPe yówd? O'g[k raem0dnmaPemwd 0DrHodwAÁEÅd 0'EÅd? 'dAÁpu©Kvmbdaem

0d, wH raem0dnmP0dan,sar0gwd ,kwåH 0d, 'dówd/ (r[m#D-2-428-429/) þ txufyg r[m#Dum\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ 0dyóaembmo = 0dyóemÓPf ta&miftvif; - [lonf 0dyóempdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZMoZ|ru ½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom tvGef awmufyaom ½lyg½kH ta&miftvif;ESifh rdrdoEÅmefü usa&mufvsuf&Sdaom awaZm"mwf (= Owk) aMumifh jzpfaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom ½lyg½kH\ ta&miftvif;wnf;/ xif&Sm;aptHh -EvS ;Hktrd ftwiG ;fü wn&f adS om [',0wK¬½yk uf kdrwDS ,G íf jzpaf eaom pwd wf ikd ;f pwd wf ikd ;fon fMoZmvQif &Spfckajrmufaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapEdkif\/ pdwfwpfvkH; wpfvkH;onf pdwåZMoZ|ru ½kyf uvmyfaygif;rsm;pGmudk jzpfapEdkif\/ rsm;aomtm;jzifh [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfaeaom pdwåu©P wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;fon f Oyg'uf mvo Ykda&muwf ikd ;f a&muwf ikd ;f pwd Zå ½yk rf sm;u kd jzpaf pEikd of ncf sn;fom jzpf\/ ½kyfwdkYrnfonf wpfvkH;csif; jzpfEdkifonhfpGrf;tif r&SdbJ ½kyfuvmyfac:onhf tkyfpktvdkuf tzGJU tpnf;tvdkufom jzpfMu&\/ uvmyf[lonf Ak'¨tbd"r®mü tao;qkH;aom ½kyftzGJUtpnf;wpfck\ trnf jzpfonf/ y&rmPkjrLcefY odkYr[kwf y&rmPkjrLatmuf tqaygif;rsm;pGm ao;i,faom trIef uav; jzp\f / ,i;f uvmytf reI f wpcf wk pcf uk kd y&rwo¬ pmö e,rf S ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí Munvhf Qif (= "mwfcGJMunfhvQif) yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZm[k tenf;qkH; ½kyfoabm w&m; (8)rsKd;pD toD;toD; &Sd\/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&SdaomaMumifh MoZ|ru ½kyfrsm;[k ac:\? pdwfaMumifh jzpfaomaMumifh pdwåZ½kyfrsm;[k ac:\/ (&Hcg toHygaomf ½kyfoabm w&m; (9)rsKd; &Sdwwf\/ þtydkif;um; orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyf wdkYudk y"mexm;í ajymqdkaeojzifh toH-taMumif; xnfhí rqdkjcif; jzpfonf/)

,if;½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0PÖ ac: ½lyg½kHrSm (orxbm0empdwf) 0dyóem bm0empdwfaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfuvmyftwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½lyg½kHjzpfcJhvQif bmok& ½ly = tvGef awmufyaom ½lyg½kH jzpf\/

«rSwfcsuf --- y#doaE¨pdwfu ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifaMumif; tqdkrSm wlnDvsuf &Sd\? pkwdpdwfwdkYwGif &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwfrSm ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifaMumif; tqdktrdefYrSmvnf; wlnDvsufyif &Sd\/ usefpkwdpdwfrsm;u pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif rjzpfapEdkif[laom tcsufESifh ywfoufíum; usrf;\*ef rsm;ü tcsDtcs pum;rsm;vsufyif &Sd\/»

,i;fbmo&k ½yl = awmuyf aom ½yl g½rHk mS pwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fwiG f yg0iof jzi hf pwd Zå ½yk uf vmyf ta&twGuf rsm;vQif rsm;ovdk awmufyaom ½lyg½kHta&twGufvnf; ydkí rsm;onfom jzpf\/ ,if;½lyg½kHwdkY\ awmufyrIrSmvnf; ÓPftmEkabmftm;avsmfpGm awmufy\/ ÓPftmEkabmfu BuD;rm;vQif BuD;rm;ovdk ydkí ydkí awmufyNyD;vQif ÓPftmEkabmfu ao;vQif ao;ovdk avsmhí avsmíh awmuyf \/ (orxbm0empwd )f 0yd óembm0empwd wf üYkd xxkd kd (orxtm½)Hk 0yd óemtm½Hk wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom (orxbm0empdwf) 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYESifh pdwåu©P wpcf k twiG ;fü tw,l OS wf íJG jzpaf y:vmMuaom emrwf &m;pwk rYkd mS a,b,k stm;jzi hf (34)v;Hkce Yf &\dS / (yxrpsmefüum; - 34ç 'kwd,psmefüum; - 32ç wwd,psmefüum; - 31ç pwkw¬psmefüum; - 31 -to;Do;D &MdSu\/ u½Pk mpsmeüf u½Pk mw;kdí r'k wd mpsmeüf r'k wd m xywf ;kdon/f emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f Munyhf g/) ,i;femrwf &m;pwk wYkd iG f ynad `Ea´ pwoud f ac: ÓP f (= ynm) yg0i\f / ,i;fÓPtf mEak bmf rSm BuD;rm;vQif BuD;rm;ovdk ao;vQif ao;ovdk ½lyg½kHta&mifrSm awmufyonf[k qdkvdkayonf/ «,if;tmEkabmf\ BuD;rm;rIrSmvnf; (1) oyÜK&dolyedó, = bk&m;tp&Sdaom t&d,molawmfaumif; wdkYudk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;ç (2) o'¨r®ó0e = olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emMum;jcif;ç (3) a,medaomreod um& = enf;rSefvrf;rSef ESvkH;oGif;jcif;ç (4) "r®mEk"r®y#dywåd = avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm;avsmfaom usifh0wfy#dywfwdkYudk ½dkaopGm jznhfusifhjcif;paom ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;rsm;ESifh twdwfu jznhfusifh cJhaom yg&rD taqmuftODaumif;wdkY\ tay:ü tajcpdkufvsuf &Sd\/» wpfzef ,if;pdwåZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif awaZm"mwfvnf; yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ ,if;awaZm"mwfudk Owk[k ac:\/ ,if;awaZm"mwf Owkuvnf; OwkZ MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf

= Owak Mumijhfzpaf om MoZmvQi f &pS cf ak jrmu&f adS om ½yk uf vmy f toptf oprf sm;u kd xyrf H jzpaf pjye\f / (orxbm0empwd )f 0yd óembm0empwd wf uYkd tmEak bm f Bu;DvQi f Bu;Dov kd pwd Zå uvmywf pcf k wpcf k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om awaZm"mw f = Owok n f OwZk MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmyaf ygi;frsm;pmG u kd jzpaf pEikd \f / ,if; OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0PÖ ac: ½lyg½kHuvnf; bmok& ½ly = tvGefawmufyaom ½lyg½kHyif jzpf\/ ,if;½lyg½kH\ awmufyrIrSmvnf; ÓPftmEkabmf Bu;DvQi f Bu;Dov kd ao;vQi f ao;ovykd i f awmuyf \/ ,i;fOwZk ½yk wf uYkd kd ooEwÅ yd wwd Owok r|k me = rdrd\ ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfü usa&mufvsuf&Sdaom Owkork|mef½kyfrsm; (= OwkZ½kyfrsm; = OwkaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfrsm;) [k ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;ayonf/

«rwS cf su f --- ooEÅwdywdw Owkork|me = rdrd\ ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfü usa&mufvsuf &Sdaom Owkork|mef½kyf[k qdkojzifh ur®Z½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom ur®ZawaZm"mwfç tm[m&Z½kyf uvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom tm[m&ZawaZm"mwf[laom OwkwdkYaMumifhjzpfaom OwkZ½kyfrsm;vnf; yg0ifEdkifonf[kum; r,lqygESifh/ (orxbm0empdwf) 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYESifh ,SOfaom ÓPf tmEkabmf\ pGrf;tiftay:ü tajcwnfí jzpfay:vmaom Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYudkom jyqdk&mtydkif; jzpfaomaMumifh pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf = OwkaMumifhjzpfaom Owkork|mef ½kyfwdkYudkom þü qdkvdk&if; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ odkYaomf tdrfwpftdrfudk rD;avmifygu tvGefeD;uyf aeaom tdrfrsm;vnf; ul;pufí avmifuRrf;wwfjrJ "r®wmtwdkif; cE¨mtdrfwpfcktwGif;ü tvGef e;Duypf mG ywG cf sKyxf cd ukd íf jzpaf y:aeMuaom u H pwd f Ow k tm[m&[al om taMumi;fw&m; av;yg; aMumifh jzpfay:aeaom jzpfay:vm&aom ½kyfw&m;taygif;wdkYwGif pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYESifh pdwåZ ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf = OwkaMumifh jzpfaom OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif wnf&Sd aom ½yl g½wHk uYkd tveG af wmuyf vmygvQi f use f urZ® OwZk tm[m&Z ½yk uf vmywf üYkd wn&f adS om ½lyg½kHwdkYrSmvnf; a&maESmí awmufyvmonfom jzpfayonf/ uvmyfwpfckü wnf&Sdaom tvif; a&mifESifh uvmyfwpfckü wnf&Sdaom tvif;a&mifwdkYrSmç uvmyfwdkYu tvGefeD;uyfpGm yGwfcsKyf xcd ukd íf jzpaf eMuojziçhf a&mijfcnwf e;fwpqf uwf n;fuohJ Ykdjzpaf ewwaf yon/f otYkd wuG fooEwÅ d ywdw Owkork|me = rdrd\ ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfü usa&mufvsuf&Sdaom Owkork|mef½kyf[k qdkjcif;rSm A[d'¨ ½kyfoEÅwd tpOfaMumifhjzpfaom Owkork|mef½kyf\ ta&miftvif; r[kwfaMumif; odapvdkí rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfom;yg/» xdkpdwåork|mef½kyf Owkork|mef½kyf ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif (orxbm0empdwf) 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkY aMumifhjzpfaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfrsm;wGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom ½lyg½kH = 0PÖ"mwf ta&miftvif;onf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ½lyum,udk,ftwGif;üomvQif ysHUESHUí wnf\/ Owkork|mef trnf&onfh OwkZ MoZ|ru½yk uf vmyrf sm;wiG f yg0iwf n&f adS om ½yl g½ Hk = 0P"Ö mw f ta&mitf vi;fonuf m; a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾v\f cEm¨ trd tf wiG ;füomru cEm¨ u,kd \f jyibf u f 0e;fusiyf wcf sm t&yqf ,rf suEf mS owYkd ikd af tmif ÓPtf mEak bmuf Bu;DvQi f Bu;Dontfh m;avsmpf mG ta0;owYkd ikd af tmi f ysUHEUHSí wn\f / ÓPtf mEak bmf u ao;vQifvnf; ao;onhftm;avsmfpGm ywf0ef;usifü ysHUESHUí wnf\/ xdkta&miftvif;um; xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfüomvQif xif&Sm;\? (ab;ywf0ef;usifü wnf&SdMuaom oltaygif; wdkYtzdkY rxif&Sm;[k qdkvdkonf/) ab;ywf0ef;usifodkY ysHUESHUí wnfaeaom xdkta&miftvif;ESifh awGUxdrd&m t&yfü wnf&Sdaom ½yl g½ HktrsK;drsK;duvkd n;f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fawUGjriaf eay\/ xokd YkdawUGjri&f m0, fpuK©0nd mPjfziyhf if awGUjrifoavm? raem0dnmPfjzifhyif awGUjrifoavm[laom tcsufudk pl;prf;qifjcifoifhonf[k q&mjrwfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuukef\/ (rdrd r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ t,ltqrSmrl) 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf udk &&SdawmfrlMuukefaom olawmfaumif;wdkYonf xdk½lyg½kHudk 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf[laom raem0dnmPf pdwfjzifh awGUjrifouJhodkY tvm;wlyif þt&müvnf; xdk½lyg½kHtaygif;udk (orxbm0empdwf 0dyóem bm0empdwf[laom) raem0dnmPfjzifhomvQif odjrif\[laom pum;onfomvQif oifhjrwfouJhodkY xifayonf/ (þum; txufyg r[m#Dum pum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/) teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;wpf&yf

þwGif ÓPftmEkabmfBuD;rm;rI rBuD;rm;rIwdkY\ teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;wpf&yfrSm - orm[dawm ,xmblwH Zmemwd yówd (tH-3-259) = wnfMunfaom orm"d&Sdaomolonf razmufrjyef [kwf wdkif;rSefpGm odjrif\[k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh orm"donf teD;pyfqkH; taMumif; wpf&yf jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf ÓPfta&miftvif; rsm;rsm; awmufyvdkygu orm"dudk rsm;rsm; xl axmiaf y;&rn f jzpaf yon/f tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkYaom orxedrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;rIrSmvnf; a,medaomreodum& wpfrsKd;yif jzpfayonf/

### Oypm& pum;[k rSwfyg

txufyg r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ &Sif;vif;csuft& ÓPfta&miftvif;[laom pum;rSm wif

pm;í ac:a0:o;HkpxJG m;aom Oypm&pum;[ k rwS yf g/ ÓPEf iS hf ,OS wf vJG su&f adS om (orxbm0empwd )f 0yd óembm0empwd wf aYkd Mumi hf jzpaf y:vmaom tusK;djzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk çf xrkd S xyqf ijhfzpyf mG ;vmaom OwkZ½kyfwdkYü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom ½lyg½kH 0PÖ"mwf\ tmavmu (= Mobmo = ta&miftvif;)[laom trnfudk taMumif;jzpfaom ÓPftay:ü wifpm;í (orxÓPfa&mif) 0dyóemÓPfa&mif[k ac:a0:o;HkpxJG m;aom zvlypm&pum;[k rSwfyg/ þpum;t& ÓPfü ta&mif r&Sd? ÓPfaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYüom ta&mif&Sdonf[k twdkcsKyf rSwfom;ygav/

### ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udk awGUjrifEdkifonf

txuyf g r[m#uD mq&mawm\f pum;&ywf iG f --- awe zak |mumao ½yl \*wr dÜ yów d = xdkvif;a&mifjcnfjzifh awGUxdrd&mt&yfü wnf&Sdaom ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udkvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu awGU jrifEdkifaMumif; zGifhqdkvsuf &Sd\/ xdkvif;a&mifjcnf\ pGrf;tifudkvnf; 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmu atmufyg twdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/

aom acg yem,H Mobmaom uópd bdu©Kaem yv’uF|merwåar0 MobmaoaEÅm OyÜZÆwd/

uópd taEÅm\*AÇH/ uópd A[d\*AÇrÜd/ uópd ouv0d[m&H? \*g0kwH? t×a,mZeH? a,mZeH? 'Gda,mZeH? wda,mZeH/ y / uópd yx0Dwvawm ,m0 tued|jA[®avmum {umavmuH uk½krmaem/ b\*0awm ye 'oo[ódavmu"mwkH MobmaoaEÅm O'yg'd/ (0dok'¨d-2-270/)

= x kdta&mitf vi;fon ftcsKUdaom &[e;fawmtf m; xu0f ,zf UJGac Gxikd af e&m t&yrf Qavmuuf okd m jzpfay:vm\/ tcsKdUaom &[ef;awmftm; wdkufcef;wpfcef; twGif;udk tcsKdUaom &[ef;awmftm; wukd cf e;fjyiyf uvkd n;f xeG ;fvi;fvsu fjzpaf y:vm\/ tcsKUdaom &[e;fawmtf m; ausmi;fwukd tf m;v;Hkuçkd wpf\*g0kwfudkç ,lZem0ufudkç wpf,lZemudkç ESpf,lZemudkç okH;,lZemudk/ y / tcsKdUaom &[ef;awmftm; r[myx0DajrBuD; tjyifrSonf tued|jA[®mjynfodkY wdkifatmif wpfcJeuf xlxyfaom wpfquf wn;faom ta&mitf vi;fu kd jyKvsu f jzpaf y:vm\/ orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS \f Mobmo ta&mitf vi;f onfum; wpfaomif;aom avmu"mwf pMu0Vmwdkuftaygif;udk xGef;vif;apvsuf xif&Sm; jzpfay: vmawmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-2-270/) xokd YkdMobmo ac: O',A,Á ÓPaf Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom ta&mitf vi;frmS a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vf

wpyf g;EiS whf pyf g; rwbl J ten;ftrsm; tBu;Dti, f rwxl ;ljcm;r I &dSrEI iS hfywof uíf 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxm u atmufyg 0w¬KESpf&yfudk zGifhqdka&;om;xm;ayonf/ emrnfausmfjzpfaom oD[dkVfuRef; pdwåvawmifü ESpfckaom txG#f&Sdaom ausmif;wpfaqmif\

twiG ;fü a,m\*g0p& rax&jfrwBfu;D EpS yf g;woYkd n fowD i;fo;HkpaH eawmrf Mlu\/ rax&jfrwBfu;D EpS yf g;wYkd Mobmovif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifESifh ywfoufí aqG;aEG;rdaom xdknOhfum; vuG,fyu© OykofaeYvnf; jzpfae\/ rdk;om; wdrfwdkufwdkYum; &Spfe,fywfukH; tjynfhzkH;vsufyif &SdMuukef\/

1/ vuG,faeYn oef;acgif,mrf jzpfjcif;ç

2/ pdwåvawmif awm&ausmif;wdkuf awmtkyfBuD;twGif;ü jzpfjcif;ç

3/ rdk;om;wdrfwdkufwdkYu &SpfcGifwdkif;ü tjynfhzkH;tkyfvsuf &Sdjcif;ç

4/ vQyfppfa&mifponhf ta&miftvif; vkH;0 r&Sdjcif; ---

wnf;[laom t\*Fgav;yg;ESifh jynhfpkHaom trdkufwdkuf tarSmifxkBuD;um; zkH;tkyfvsuf jzpfay: vsuf &Sd\/ xdktcgü wpfOD;aom oDwif;i,frax&fu ---baEÅ r,SH £'ged apwd,\*FPrSd oD[moae yÍö0PÖmed ukokrmed ynm,EÅd/ (0dok'¨d-2-270/)

= t&Sifbk&m; ...wynhfawmftm; ,cktcgü apwD&ifjyifawmfü oD[moe ac: jrwfaomae&m ü ig;yg;aom tqif;&Sdukefaom yef;wdkYonf xif&Sm;aeygukef\ - [k avQmufxm;\/ om,ae ww ¬ oE&¦ wd me dyÍ0ö PmÖ e duok rk medç 0od 'ÓPó Mobmaoe z&wd |mae ½yl \*wÍö

'dAÁpu©Kaem 0d, ynm,EdÅ/ (r[m#D-2-429/) rax&fBuD;rsm; oDwif;okH;awmfrl&mausmif;rSm twGif;tdyfcef;rsm; ywfvnfwGif pBuøavQmuf&ef pBuøvrf;rsm; &Sdae\/ ywfvnfpBuøudkvnf;aumif;ç twGif;tdyfcef;udkvnf;aumif; um&Hxm;ojzifh EpS xf y f tumt& H &adS omausmi;f jzpaf yon/f owD i;fi, f jzpaf wmrf al om rax&jfrwBfu;D\ 0yd óem

ÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ta&miftvif;rSm xdkESpfxyfaom tumt&HwdkYudk xdk;azmufí apwD &ifjyifawmftxd ysHUESHUí wnfae\/ naecsrf;tcgu oD[moe ac: apwD&ifjyifawmfü wnf&Sdaom rGefjrwfaom yef;wifckHae&mü ig;yg;aom ta&miftqif; &Sdukefaom yef;wdkYudk jzefYcif;vsuf apwD awmftm; ylaZmfxm;Muukef\/ oefY&Sif;pifMu,faom 0dyóemÓPf&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ÓPfta&miftvif;jzifh ysHUESHUawGUxdrd&m t&yfüwnf&Sdaom ½lyg½kHtaygif; ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;onfvnf; 'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPuf kd&&adS wmrf al om oal wmaf umi;f\ ÓP0f , f xi&f mS ;ouohJ Ykdxi&f mS ;vmMuuek \f / xakd Mumi hf- ]] t&iS bf &k m; ...wynafh wmtf m; ,ctk cgü apw&D ijfyiaf wmüf o[D moe ac: jrwaf om ae&mü ig;yg;aom tqi;f&udS ek af om ye;fwoYkd n f xi&f mS ;aeyguek \f }}[ k avQmuxf m;jci;f jzpaf yon/f

(r[m#D-2-429 - Munfh/)

xdkrax&fi,fudk oDwif;0gBuD;awmfrlaom r[max&fBuD;u þodkY jyefí trdefY&Sdawmfrl\/

]]tep&ä ,d H tm0ak om uaxo?d r, HS yaew&[ d r[mor'k r´ dS a,mZe|mae rpuä pyä g ynm,E}Åd}

(0dok'¨d-2-270/)

= igh&Sif ...rtHhMoavmufonfudk qdkbd\? igtm;rlum; þ,cktcgü r[mork'´&mtwGif;

,lZemt&yfü ig; vdyfwdkYonf xif&Sm;í aeukef\}}[k rdefYqdkawmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-2-270/) þü vif;a&mifjcnfjzifh awGUxdrd&mt&yfü wnf&Sdaom ig;rsKd;aom ta&miftqif;&Sdaom yef; ig; vdyfwdkYudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu awGUjrifEdkif\[laom tcsufudk toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf raroh iahf y/ wpzf e f 'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPaf Mumi hf jzpaf y:vmaom ta&mitf vi;f 0yd óemÓPaf Mumihf jzpfay:vmaom ta&miftvif;wdkYESifh awGUxdrd&m t&yfü wnf&Sdaom ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udk 'dAÁpu©Ktbd nmPf 0dyóemÓPfwdkYjzifh awGUjrif&ovdk uodPmavmuç y&dur®mavmu[laom usef orx bm0empdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom vif;a&mifjcnfjzifh awGUxdrd&m t&yfüwnf&Sdaom ta&mif tqif; ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udkvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu awGUjrifonf[k ajymqdkvmygvQifvnf; toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf vufcHEdkifvdrfhrnf[k ,lqygonf/ taMumif;rl ÓPftvif;a&mifwdkY\ prG ;ftirf sm; wpcf Ek iS hf wpcf k umG [csu f &EdS ikd jfim;aomvf n;f tm;v;Hkum; ÓPaf Mumi hf jzpaf y:vm&aom vif;a&mifjcnfrsm;om jzpfMuaomaMumifh toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf vufcHEdkifvdrfhrnf[k arQmf vifhjcif; jzpfayonf/ tu,fí vufrcHEdkifao;ygu atmufyg 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf\ tajccHjzpfaom uodPmavmu y&dur®mavmu taMumif;udk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

### uodPmavmu - y&dur®mavmu

£arok p ye wDok tmavmuuodPHa,0 ao|w&H/ wo®m wH 0g £wa&oH 0g tnw&H uodPeda'´ao 0kwåea,e OyÜga'wGm Oypm&blrd,Ha,0 XwGm 0a ×wAÁH/ y / 0 × wd|meó taEÅma,0 ½ly\*wH yódwAÁH/ ½ly\*wH yóawm yeó y&dur®ó 0ga&m twduúrwd/ wawm tmavmaum tE&Å "m,w/d wo d® HtE&Å [ad w ½yl \*wr Üde 'ódw/d txmaee yek yKÜe Hyg'uZÑmear0 y0od wd mG wawm 0|k m, tmavmaum z&wd aAmÁ / {0 HtEuk aú re tmavmaum xmr\*awm a[mw/d

(0dok'¨d-2-58/) þtxufyg t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfjzifh avmuudk Munfh½I vdkaom tm;xkwfp a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfvufopfonf yx0DuodkPf;rS Mo'gwuodkPf;odkY wdkifatmif uodkPf;&Spfyg;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom tbdnmPf\ tajccH jzpfaom pwkw¬psmefudk (14)yg;aom tjcif; t&mjzifh pdwfudk qkH;rjcif;ç pwkw¬psmefudk \*kPft\*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynhfpkHapjcif;[laom tjcif;t&m Oypm& tv;HkpjHkzi hf 'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPof Ykdpwd uf akd pvwT jfci;fimS cnhH m;r I &odS nuf jkdyKí awaZmuoPkd ;f Mo'gw uodkPf; tmavmuuodkPf;[laom uodkPf;okH;yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom uodkPf;udk 'dAÁpu©K tbdnmPf jzpfjcif;\ eD;pGmaom taMumif;jzpfonfudk jyKvkyftyf\/ uodkPf;0ef;udk Oypm&psmef = Oypm&orm"d\ tm½kHjzpfonfudk jyKí uodkPf;0ef;udk wdk;yGm;apí xm;tyf\/ xdkwdk;yGm;aptyfaom uodkPf;0ef;ü tyÜempsmefudk rjzpfaptyf[k qdkvdkonf/ xdkodkY uodkPf;0ef;udk Oypm&orm"de,fajrodkY qdkufonf wdkifatmif y&duH rjyKxm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tbdnmPf\ tpGrf;jzifh tyÜempsmefaZm jzpfay:í rvmEdkif/ tu,fí uodkPf;0ef;tm½kHü tyÜempsmefqdkufonfwdkifatmif yGm;rsm;xm;cJhonf jzpftHh? yg'upsmefudk rSD&m&Sdaom tbdnmPf jzpfav&monf/ yg'upsmefudk rSDaom tbdnmPfum; rjzpfEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ Oypm&orm"de,fajr qdkuf½kHomvQif uodkPf;0ef;udk jzefYMuufí jyKjyifxm;tyfaom y&duHuomvQif tbdnmPfaZmudk jzpfapEdkifonhf pGrf;tm;&Sdayonf/ odkYtwGuf uodkPf;0ef;udk tyÜempsmefqdkufonfwdkifatmif yGm;rsm;xm;ygu yg'upsmefudk rSDaeaom uodkPf;0ef;tm½kHom jzpfav&monf/ y&duH\ rSD&m uodkPf;0ef;tm½kH rjzpfav&m/ «þpum;rsm;rSm uodkPf; (10)yg;wdkYudk wpfyg; wpfyg;ü ormywf (8)yg;pD &&Sdí (14)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ,if;ormywfwdkYudk BudwfacsEdkifMuukefaom olawmfaumif;wdkYudkom OD;wnfí zGifhqdkaeaom pum; rsm;om jzpfonfudk rarhygESifh/» þuodkPf; okH;rsKd;wdkYwGif tmavmuuodkPf;onfomvQif 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf &&Sda&;twGuf tomqkH; tjrwfqkH; jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf tmavmu uodkPf;udkvnf;aumif;ç awaZmuodkPf; Mo'gwuoPkd ;f EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;duvkd n;faumi;f Oypm&orm" d e,af jro Ykd qukd of nwf ikd af tmif uodkPf;0ef;udk wdk;yGm;aptyf\/ xdkvif;a&mifjcnf = tmavmuudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfxm;tyfaom t&yftwGif;üomvQif

wnf&Sdaom ½lyg½kHtaygif;udk = ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udkomvQif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu Munfh½Ityfayonf/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif ysHUESHUwnfaeaom t&yf\ jyifyü wnf&Sdaom ½lyg½kH trsKd;rsKd;udk Munfh½Iaom xdk&[ef;tm; y&duH\ 0g&onf ausmfvGefí oGm;\/ (þü y&duH[lonf txufwGif qdkcJhNyD;aom w;kdymG ;atmi f jzeMYfuuíf xm;tyaf om tmavmu uoPkd ;f0e;fu kd tm½,Hk íl jzpaf y:vmaom Oypm& psmef Oypm&orm"dyif jzpf\/ xdkOypm&psmefrSm tmavmuuodkPf;udk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmaom psmeform"djzpf&um; tmavmuuodkPf;udk rMunfh½IawmhbJ tmavmu = vif;a&mifjcnf ysHUESHUí wnf&mt&yfüwnf&Sdaom ½lyg½kH trsKd;rsKd;udk vdkufí Munfhvdkufaomf xdkorm"drSm ysufíoGm;\/ Oypm&orm"d rjzpfawmhay/ y&dur®0g&udk ausmfvGefoGm;\[k qdk&\?) xdkodkY Oypm&orm"d rjzpf awmhbJ y&dur®0g&udk ausmfvGefí oGm;aomaMumifh tmavmuvif;a&mifjcnfvnf; uG,faysmufí oGm;wwf\? xdkvif;a&mifjcnf uG,faysmufoGm;aomf ½lyg½kH trsKd;rsKd;udkvnf; rawGUrjrif&awmhay/ (uodPmavmu = uodkPf;vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifaMumifhomvQif ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udk awGUjrif&jcif; jzpf\? uodPmavmu = uodkPf;vif;a&mifjcnf[lonfrSmvnf; uodkPf;0ef;udk jzefYMuufí Oypm& orm"de,fajrodkY qdkufa&mufonfwdkifatmif yGm;rsm;xm;tyfaom bm0em[laom y&duH\ pGrf;tif aMumi hf omvQi f jzpaf y:vm&\? xakd Mumi hf uoPd mavmu = uoPkd ;fvi;fa&mijfcnEf iS hf ½yl g½tHk rsK;drsK;d udk awGUjrif&jcif;[laom xdkESpfrsKd;pkHonfvnf; y&duH rjzpfcJhaomf rjzpfay:vmEdkifawmhay/) xdktcgü xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tzefzef txyfxyf 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf\ tajccHtaMumif;&if;jzpfaom Oypm&yg'upsmefudkomvQif 0ifpm;í 0ifa&mufí xdk Oypm&psmefrSxí tmavmuvif;a&mifjcnf udk jzefYMuuftyfayonf/ Oypm&psmefudk 0ifpm;vdkuf tvif;a&mifudk jzefYvdkufjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKvkyfay;&rnf? þodkYaomenf;jzifh tpOfojzifh qufvufí usifhcJhaomf vif;a&mifjcnf ysHUESHUonfESifh trQ vif;a&mifjcnfonfvnf; jrJjrH cdkifchHjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdvmwwf\? umvjrifh&Snf wnfwHhvmwwf\/ þodkY rSwfom;ygav/ xdktcg0,f ---

]]þrQaom t&yüf vi;fa&mijfcnof n f jzpaf paom}}[ k tMuirf Qavmuaf om t&yuf kd yikd ;fjcm;\? ydkif;jcm;í t"d|mefjyK\? xdkydkif;jcm;xm;aom t&yfü vif;a&mifjcnfonf wnfaeonfomvQif jzpf ayonf/ wpfaeYywfvkH;aomfvnf; xdkifaeí ½IMunfhaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udk jrifawGU&jcif;onf jzpfonfomvQifwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-58/ r[m#D-2-61-62 - Munfhyg/) þum; uodPmavmu y&dur®mavmu [laom tmavmu vif;a&mifjcnfwdkYjzifhvnf; ½lyg½kH

trsKd;rsKd;udk awGUjrifEdkifaMumif; cdkifvkHaom usrf;\*eftaxmuftxm;rsm;yif jzpfayonf/

### vif;a&mifjcnfudk vufrcHvdkaom q&mjrwfwdkY\ taMumif;jycsuf

tvGeftqifhjrifhaeaom y&dur®orm"dç Oypm&orm"dç tyÜemorm"dwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom

orxbm0empwd Ef iS hf 0yd óembm0empwd wf üYkd ta&mitf vi;f&dSrEI iS hf ywof uíf vn;faumi;f orx bm0empdwfç 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom ynmü ta&miftvif;&SdrIESifh ywfoufí vnf;aumif; tcsKdUaom q&mjrwfwdkYum; vufrcHvdkMuay/ ta&miftvif;&SdaMumif;udk vufrcHEdkif aom q&mjrwfwdkYum; atmufazmfjyyg t|uxmudk udk;um;awmfrlMu\/ ud H ye pdwåó 0aPÖm emr tw¬Dwd¿ ew¬d/ (tH-|-1-45/)

= pdwf\ 0PÖ rnfaom ta&miftqif;onf &Sdygovm;¿ r&Sdyg/

þt|uxmudk udk;um;í orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYü ta&miftvif; &SdrIudk vufrcHvdkMuay/ odkYaomf txufyg t\*Fkwå&t|uxmpum;&yfum; pdwfonf emrfw&m; jzpf\? 0PÖ rnfaom ta&miftqif;um; ½kyfw&m; jzpf\? odkYtwGuf pdwfrSm emrfw&m;jzpfí 0PÖ rnfaom ta&miftqif;[laom ½kyfw&m;r&Sd[kom ajzqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ þusrf;uvnf; txufwGif &Sif;jy cJhNyD;onhftwdkif; pdwfü tvif;a&mif&Sdonf[kum; rqdkyg/ ÓPf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif xufjruf p;l&vS su&f adS om orxbm0empwd f 0yd óembm0empwd wf aYkd Mumijhfzpaf om pwd Zå MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmyf wdkif;wGif yg0ifaom 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½kH\awmufyrIç xdkpdwåZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sd aom awaZm"mw f = Owak Mumijhfzpaf om OwZk MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG f yg0iwf n&f adS om 0P"Ö mwf ½lyg½kH\ awmufyrIudkom orxtvif;a&mif 0dyóemtvif;a&mif ÓPfa&mif[k ac:qdkaMumif; txufwGif &Sif;jycJhNyD; jzpfygonf/ tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf xdkpdwåZ-OwkZ ½kyf uvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kH\ awmufyrIudkyif vufrcHvdkao;ygu cyfodrf;OókH tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYudk tukeftpif odjrifawmfrlonhf oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;awmfrlcJhaom atmufyg w&m;a'oemawmfudk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

t"dpdwåokwåef ac: edrdwåokwåef

t"pd wd rå E,k ak weå bud a© 0 bud K©em wPD derd wd må e dumave umv Hreo dumwAmÁ e/d umave

umvH orm"dedrdwåH reod umwAÁH? umave umvH y\*¾[edrdwåH reod umwAÁH? umave umvH

Oayu©medrdwåH reod umwAÁH/ oap bdu©a0 t"dpdwårEk,kawåm bdu©K {uEÅH orm"dedrdwåHa,0 reod ua&,s? XmeH wH pdwåH aumoZÆm, oH0awå,s/ oap bdu©a0 t"dpdwårEk,kawåm bdu©K {uEÅH y\*¾[edrdwåHa,0 reod ua&,s? XmeH wH pdwåH O'¨pöm, oH0awå,s/ oap bdu©a0 t"dpdwårEk,kawåm bdu©K {uEÅH Oayu©medrdwåHa,0 reod ua&,s? XmeH wH pdwåH e or®m orm"da,,s tmo0geH c,m,/ ,awm p acg bdu©a0 t"dpdwårEk,kawåm bdu©K umave umvH orm"dedrdwåH reod ua&mw?d umave umv Hy\*[¾ erd wd Håreo dua&mw?d umave umv HOayum© erd wd Håreo dua&mw/d wH a[mwd pdwåH rk'kÍö ur®ed,Íö ybó&Íö? e p yb\*Fk? or®m orm"d,wd tmo0geH c,m,/

(tH-1-258/)

&[e;fw Ykd...veG jfrwaf om orxbm0empwd f 0yd óembm0empwd uf kdtzezf e f tm;xwk af om a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf orxjzpfaMumif; orxedrdwfç 0dyóemÓPfjzpfaMumif; 0dyóemedrdwf

[laom taMumif;w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYudk &Hzef &Hcg ESvkH;oGif;tyfukef\/

1/ &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk (= orm"djzpfaMumif;w&m;udk) ESvkH;oGif;tyf\/

2/ &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk (= 0D&d,jzpfaMumif;w&m;udk) ESvkH;oGif;tyf\/

3/ &Hzef&Hcg Oayu©m[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk (= Oayu©mjzpfaMumif;w&m;udk) ESvkH;oGif;tyf\/

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tzefzef yGm;rsm; tm; xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf orm"d[laom taMumif;edrdwfudkomvQif (= orm"d jzpfaMumif; w&m;udkomvQif) wpfzufowf ESvkH;oGif;cJhrl xdkorxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfonf ysif;&d &maom taMumif;&Sd\/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tzefzef yGm;rsm; tm; xkwfaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf tm;xkwfjcif; = 0D&d,[laom taMumif;edrdwfudkomvQif (0D&d, jzpfaMumif;w&m;udkomvQif) wpfzufowf ESvkH;oGif;cJhrl xdkorxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf onf ysHUvGifhjcif; O'¨pöjzpf&maom taMumif; &Sd\/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tzefzef yGm;rsm; tm; xkwfaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf Oayu©m[laom taMumif;edrdwfudkomvQif (= Oayu©m jzpfaMumif; w&m;uokd mvQi)f wpzf uof w fEvS ;HkoiG ;fcrhJ lxokd rxbm0empwd f0yd óembm0empwd of n ftmoa0g w&m;wdkY ukef&ef aumif;pGm rwnfMunf&maom taMumif;&Sd\/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tzefzefyGm;rsm; tm; xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf ----

1/ &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk (= orm"djzpfaMumif;w&m;udk) ESvkH;oGif;í

2/ &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk (= 0D&d,jzpfaMumif;w&m;udk) ESvkH;oGif;NyD;vQif

3/ &Hzef&Hcg Oayu©m[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk (= Oayu©mjzpfaMumif;w&m;udk) ESvkH;oGif;aomtcg bm0empdwfon f ----

1/ El;nHhjcif;onfvnf;aumif; (rk'k)

2/ orx bm0emvkyfief; 0dyóembm0emvkyfief;ü xdkxdkbm0emrIudk jyKvkyf&ef tcefYoifh jzpfae jcif; oifhavsmfjcif;onfvnf;aumif; (ur®ed,)

3/ NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf xGufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; (ybó&) jzpf\/

4/ ysufpD;jcif;oabmvnf; r&Sd/

5/ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukef&ef aumif;pGm wnfMunf\/ þum; aAmZÑif (7)yg;udk nDrQatmif usifhygu orx bm0empdwf 0dyóem bm0empdwfwdkYrS (= pdwåZ½kyfrS = xdkrS xyfqifhjzpfyGm;vmaom OwkZ½kyfwdkYrS) NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf xGuf ay:vmaMumif; bk&m;&Sif\ rkcygXfawmfrS wdkuf½dkufxGufay:vmonhf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcsuf a'o emawmfyif jzpfayonf/

### t"dpdwå [lonf

t"dpdwåEÅd orx0dyóempdwåH/ (tH-|-2-227/)

{um'oaryd t"dpdwåH orx0dyóempdwåar0/ (tH-|-2-228/)

'ouok vury® x0aoe OyEÜ Hé pwd Hå pwd aå r0/ 0yd óemyg'ut|ormywpdå wd Hå 0yd óempwd Íå ö wawm pdwåawm t"duH pdwåEÅd t"dpdwåEÅd tm[ ]]t"dpdwåEÅd orx0dyóem pdwå}}EÅd/ tEk,kwåómwd tEkyÜEéó OyÜg'e0aoe OyÜEéó y#djAL[e0aoe tEk tEk ,kwåó? ww¬ ,kwåyÜ,kwåómwd taw¬m/ {w¬ p yka&bwåH yd@m, p&dwGm ypämbwåH yd@ygwy#duúaEÅm edoD'eH tm'g, ]]tokuo®ð ½ku©rlav 0g 0eoa@ 0g yAÇma& 0g orP"r®H u&dómrD}}wd edu©raEÅmyd ww¬ \*EÉm [aw¬[d 0g yga'[ d0g eod Z|Æ meawm wPd yPmÖ e dtyaeaEmÅ y dt"pd wd HåtE,k ak wmå a,0/ eod 'D wd mG ye [wy¬ ga' a"m0dwGm rlvur®|meH \*a[wGm bm0eH tEk,kÍöaEÅm bm0em, tyÜeH tyÜwåm,yd t"dpdwårEk,kawåma,0 w'aw¬eyd wHo'´a0g[m&awm/ (tH-#D-2-198-199/)

= orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf r[kwfaom omrefvlom;wdkY\ 'ge oDv paom omrefukodkvfrsm;udk jyKpkysKd;axmifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom ukodkvfpdwfonf pdwå = pdwf rnf\/ 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u taMumif;&if;jzpfaom ormywf&Spfyg;[laom psmefpdwfonfvnf; aumif;ç 0dyóempdwfonfvnf;aumif; omrefvlom;wdkY\ 'ge oDv paom omref ukovur®yx w&m; q,fyg;ESifh ,SOfaom xdkpdwfxuf omvGefjrifhjrwfaompdwf jzpfjcif;aMumifh t"dpdwå rnf\/ tEk,kwå ---- rjzpfay:zl;ao;aom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk jzpfay:aponf \ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:NyD;aom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk wpfzef wdk;yGm;aponf\ tprG ;fjzi hf tzezf e f txyxf y f Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m BuKd;pm;tm;xwk rf oI n f tE,k wk å rn\f / x kd orxbm0empwd f 0yd óembm0empwd üf tjyi;ftxe f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk af om &[e;fawmuf kd tE-k ,kwå &[ef;[k qdkvdkonf/ eHeufydkif;ü qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfí qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;cH&GmrS jyefvmaomf edoD'dkifxdkifcif;udk ,lí - ]]þrnfaom opfyif&if;üvnf;aumif;ç þrnfaom awmtkyftwGif;ü vnf;aumif;ç þrnfaom awmif½Idif0Srf;üvnf;aumif; &[ef;w&m;udk BudK;pm;tm;xkwfaytHh}} - [k xGufcGmvmaom &[ef;onfvnf;aumif;ç xdkifrnhfae&mrS jrufopf&GufwdkYudk z,f&Sm;aeaom &[ef; onvf n;faumi;f t"pd wd åtrn&f aom orxbm0empwd f0yd óembm0empwd uf kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk of l rnof nof mvQi f jzpaf yon/f xikd Nfy;Daemu f vuaf jcwuYkd kd aq;aMumowk of iíf rvl ur|® me;fu kd ,íl bm0emudk vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf bm0em\ tyÜempsmefodkY ra&muf&Sdao;aomf vnf; t"dpdwå trnf&aom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tzefzef txyfxyf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfaom &[ef;omvQif jzpfayonf/ xdkrQavmufaom tusKd;w&m;udk &&Sdjcif;jzifhvnf; xdk &[ef;awmfudk t"dpdwårEk,kwå &[ef;[k ac:a0:EdkifaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ (tH-#D-2-198-199/)

### ybó& - y&da,m'gw

pwkw¬psmef\ \*kPft\*Fg&Spfyg;wdkYwGif wpfcktygt0ifjzpfaom y&ad ,m'gaw[al om pum;v;Hkukd

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmu atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ y&dok'¨wåma,0 y&da,m'gaw? ybóa&wd 0kwåH a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-5/) y&dok'¨wåma,0? xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fonf\ tjzpfaMumifhyifvQif/ y&da,m'gaw? xuf0ef; usif jzLpifvwfNyD;aomf/ ybóa&? NydK;NydK;jyuf ta&mif&Sdvwfaomf/ £wd? þodkY/ 0kwåH? qdkvdkonf/ a[mwd? jzpf\/ (0dok'¨dr\*¾edó,-3-12-jynf/) þtxufyg bmomjyefqdkcsufrSm jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ bmomjyefqdkcsuf jzpfygonf/ þ tziG rhf sm;t& y&ad ,m'gwEiS hfybó&wrYkd mS t"yd gÜ,wf lpum;v;Hkrsm;omjzpof n[f krwS yf g/ otYkd wuG f þt"dpdwåokwåef trnf&aom edrdwåokwåefü t"dpdwå trnf&aom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóem bm0empdwfwdkYü ybó& = NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyaom ta&miftvif;&Sdonf[laom w&m;tvkH;pkHudk tukeftpif odawmfrl jrifawmfrlaom or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif\ a[mMum;awmfrlcsufudk edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf ½dkaopGm OD;xdyf&Gufvsuf yef qif&rnfom jzpfayonf/ þüvnf; tusKd;jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfç xyfqifhjzpfyGm;vmaom OwkZ½kyfwdkYü yg0ifaom 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kH\ ta&miftvif;[laom trnfudk taMumif;jzpfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf tay:ü wifpm;í taMumif;jzpfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf wdkYü NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyaom ta&miftvif; &Sdonf[k ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;aom zvlypm& pum;[kyif rSwfyg/ orxbm0empwd f 0yd óembm0empwd wf üYkd ta&mitf vi;f&adS Mumi;fu kdþrQ &nS vf sm;pmG wijfy

ae&jcif;rSm taMumif;&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ wo®d H tEÅ&[daw ½ly\*wrÜd e 'dówd/ (0dok'¨d-2-58/)

= xdk tmavmu = ta&miftvif; uG,faysmufoGm;aomf ½lyg½kH trsKd;rsKd;onfvnf; a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPüf rxivf mawmah y - [al om t|uxmpum;u kdtx;l tav;\*½jkyKxm;yg/ xpkd um;&yrf mS emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf 0dyóemÓPf &&Sda&;twGuf tvGefta&;BuD;aom pum;

&yfyif jzpfayonf/ xif&Sm;aptHh ----

½kyfwdkYrnfonf uvmyfac:onhf trIefuav;rsm;taejzifhom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMu\/ ½kyfuvmyf [lonf y&rw¬opöme,fü ½kyfwdkY\ tao;qkH; tzGJUtpnf;wpfck jzpf\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfckü ½kyfoabmw&m; tenf;qkH; &SpfrsKd; yg0if\/ yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZmwdkY jzpfMu\/ ZD0dw yg0ifygu tcsKdU½kyfuvmyfü oabmw&m; (9)rsKd; &Sdwwf\/ tMunf"mwf odkYr[kwf bm0½yk f wprf sK;drsK;d yg0iyf gu ½yk of abmw&m; (10)rsK;dp D &wdS w\f / þo Ykdponjfzi hf½yk wf oYkd n f uvmyf ac:onhf tkyfpktvdkufom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMu\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kHudk awGUjrifae&jcif; odkYr[kwf 0PÖ "mwf ½lyg½kHyg0ifonhf ,if;½kyfuvmyfudk awGUjrifae&jcif;rSm orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom tmavmu = vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifaMumifh awGUjrif&jcif; jzpfayonf/ xdk vif;a&mifjcnf aysmufuG,foGm;ygu xdk½lyg½kHudkvnf;aumif;ç xdk½lyg½kHyg0ifonhf ½kyfuvmyfudkvnf;aumif; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rnfonhfenf;ESifh rQ awGUjrifEdkifawmhrnf r[kwfay/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf urkd Q rawUGjriyf gu xxkd kd½yk uf vmywf \Ykd twiG ;fü wn&f adS om (8-rsK;dç 9-rsK;dç 10-rsK;dpaom) ½yk yf &rwf oabmw&m;rsm;udk qufvuf ½IyGm;í rnfodkYrQ &&SdEdkifawmhrnf r[kwfay/ y&rwftppf "mwftESpf jzpaf om ½yk wf &m;rsm;u kdrnof rYkd Q oEd ikd cf iG hfr&adS y/ y&rwof YkdÓPtf jri f rqukd yf guvn;f Ce rNyKdEikd /f

½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ [laom ½kyfCe rNydKuvnf; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufEdkif/ y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqukd yf guvn;f tewÓå Ptf jri f ray:Eikd /f tewÓå Ptf jri f ray:uvn;f t&,d r\*of Ykd rqukd Ef ikd ?f edAÁmefudk rsufarSmuf rjyKEdkif/ wpfzef blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf[laom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufonf wdkifatmif [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG royd gu x½kd yk wf &m;u kd rwDS ,G íf x½kd yk wf &m;u kd tm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom emrwf &m; wdkYudk rnfonhfenf;ESifhrQ odEdkifcGifh r&Sdawmhay/ taMumif;rl rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh tm½kHwdkYudk odkYr[kwf qdkif

&m 'Gg&ESifh qdkif&m tm½kHudk yl;wGJodrf;qnf;EdkifygrS umrm0p&emrfw&m;wdkYudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu odEikd cf iG hf &adS omaMumi hf jzpof n/f (0wm¬ &rP® me H y&\*d [¾ wd wm,/ r-|-3-60/ --- tus, f - emruf r|® me;f ydkif;wGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/)

umrm0p&emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mü pu©K aomw Cme Zd0Sg um, = rsufpdtMunf em;

tMunf ESmtMunf vQmtMunf udk,ftMunf[laom ½kyftMunf"mwfig;yg;ESifh b0ifraemtMunf

"mwfwdkYum; tvGefta&;ygaom u@rS yg0ifaqmif&Gufvsuf&Sd\/ ,if;tMunf"mwf (6)yg;[laom 'Gg& (6)yg;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodygu ,if;'Gg& (6)yg;udk pGJrSDí jzpfay:oGm;Muaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk rnfonhfenf;ESifhrQ ½Ií r&Edkifay? [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodEdkifay/ ,if;tMunf"mwf (6)yg;wdkYum; orx bm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifESifhrS vif;a&mif jcnfpGrf;tm; &SdygrS awGUjrifEdkif od&SdEdkifaom w&m;rsm; jzpfMuayonf/

½kyfemrfudkrQ y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;ygu emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfudk r&&SdEdkifao;ay/ emr ½lyy&dapä'ÓPfrS rjzpfao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfrSm tvGef tvSrf; a0;vsufyif &Sdaeayao;onf/ emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfESifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfrQ r&&Sdao;aom a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f 0dyóemÓPf jzpfa&;rSm rdk;ESifh ajrBuD;yrm tvGefYtvGef a0;uGmvsufyif &adS eO;Drnof m jzpaf yon/f taMumi;fr l y&rwtf pp f "mwtf EpS jfzpaf om ½yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vu©Pma&;okH;wef wifí ½IyGm;okH;oyf EdkifygrSomvQif 0dyóemÓPf[lonf jzpfay:vmEdkifaom aMumifh jzpf\/ tedpöm'd0aoe 0d0da"[d tmuma&[d "ar® yówDwd 0dyóem/ (tbd-|-1-175/) ykaAÁ acg okodr "r®|dwdÓPH? ypäm edAÁmae ÓPH/ (oH-1-344/)

= okodr ...ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&mü aumif;pGmwnfaom "r®|dwd trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPfonf a&S;u jzpf\/ edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü tm½kHjyKaomtm;jzifh jzpfay: vmaom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf aemufumvü jzpf\/ þo Ykd b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;xm;awmrf al omaMumi hf t&,d r\*Óf P[f ol nrf mS vn;f 0yd óemÓPf wdkYu tqifhtqifh Oyedó,paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrSomvQif jzpfay:vmEdkifaom w&m; jzpaf yon/f y&rwtf pp f "mwtf EpS uf kd tm½,Hk al eaom 0yd óemÓPrf Q rjzpaf o;aom a,m-

\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrw[f ol n f rnof rYkd Q rarQmvf ithf y f rarQmvf iahf umi;faom w&m;om jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf ntcg trdkufarSmif twGif;ü c&D;oGm;aomolonf rdrdoGm;vdkaom c&D;udk oGm;Edkif a&; a&mufvdk&m t&yfodkY a&muf&Sda&;twGuf rD;½SL;wefaqmif paom ta&miftvif;udk tvdk&Sdtyf ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif t0dZÆm trdkufwdkuf zkH;vTrf;cHae&aom owå0gwpfOD;tzdkY edAÁmefqdkonhf xdkrSm buuf r;fo YkdomG ;&mü opmö av;yg;u kd[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG oad tmi fxeG ;fvi;fjywwaf om tvi;fa&miuf m; vdktyfonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ xdktvif;a&mif[lonf txufwGif tBudrfBudrf &Sif;jycJhonhf ynm a&mif ÓPfa&mifyif jzpfayonf/ ntcg trdkufarSmiftwGif;ü c&D;oGm;aomolonf rdrdoGm;vdk&m t&yfodkY a&muf&Sda&;twGuf

om rD;½SL;wefaqmifponhf tvif;a&mif tultnDudk tvdk&SdouJhodkY - tvm;wlyif a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; rdrdtvdk&Sd&m edAÁmefodkYoGm;&mü opömav;yg;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odwwfonhf or®m'd|d ÓPftjrif &&Sda&;twGufom xdktvif;a&mifudk tvdk&Sdaejcif; jzpfayonf/ xdktvif;a&mifudk tvGef jrwfEdk; wrf;wí woo jzpfaeonfum; r[kwfonfudk oabmaygufav&monf/ txufwGif azmfjycJhaom r[mtóyk& paom xdkxdk okwåefwdkYü opömav;yg;udk [kwfwdkif; rSefpGm odatmif BudK;yrf;vdkaom &[ef;awmftm; rdrd&&Sdxm;aom pwkw¬psmefudk \*kPft\*Fg&SpfwefESifh jynhfpkHatmif BudK;yrf;&ef bk&m;&Sif\ wdkufwGef;awmfrlcsufudk OD;xdyf&Gufyefqifí þtvif;a&mif taMumif;udk azmfjyaejcif; jzpfygonf/ xdkt\*Fg&Spf&yfwdkYwGif y&da,m'gaw = NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mif wvufvuf awmufyvwfaomf[laom pum;awmfonfvnf; t\*Fg&yf wpfcktjzpf yg0ifvsufyif &Sdayonf/ tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onfvnf; cyfodrf;OókH tvkH;pkHaom w&m;rSeforQ udk q&mrul o,rÇLÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifawmfrlaom oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkifu odawmfrl jrifawmfrlíomvQif þodkY y&da,m'gaw - [laom t\*Fg&yf wpf&yfudk xnfhoGif;í ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlygayonf[k vufcHEdkifygvQif OD;xdyf&Guf yefqifEdkifygvQif toif a,m\*D olawmfaumif;twGuf edAÁmefodkY oGm;&m r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwfw&m;wnf; [laom vrf;rawmfBuD;onf ajzmifhjzL; om,mvsufyif &Sdaernfom jzpfayonf/ tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf o'dolypm&tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç rkcstm;jzifh vnf;aumif; Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom orm"dwpfckckrS 0dyóemodkY ul;vdkcJhaomfvnf;aumif;ç pwkw¬psmeform"drS tjcm;wpfyg;aom tyÜempsmeform"d wpfckckudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;vdkcJhaomfvnf;aumif; xdkOypm&orm"d odkYr[kwf tyÜemorm"dudkvnf; \*kPft\*Fg &SpfwefwdkYESifh jynhfpkHwefoavmuf jynhfpkHatmif BudK;yrf;&rnfomvQif jzpfayonf/ taMumif;rl ,if; orxbm0empdwfwdkYaMumifhvnf; NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvufawmufyaom ta&miftvif;rsm; xGufay:vmonfom jzpfaomaMumifhyifwnf;/

### ta&miftvif;csif; a&maxG;wwfykH

orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYaMumifh vif;a&mifjcnfrsm; xGufay:vmEdkifaMumif;

tqdktrdefY a'oemawmfudk toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf vufcHEdkifavmufayNyD[k ,lqygonf/ þt&mwGif ta&miftvif;csif; a&maxG;wwfykHudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf w&m;wpfckckudk ESvkH;oGif; tm;xkwfonhftcgü rdrdwdkY tm;xkwfaeaom ur®|mef;onf orxur®|mef; 0dyóemur®|mef;wdkYwGif rnfonhfur®|mef; jzpfonf udk rpOf;pm;awmhbJ 0dyóemur®|mef; jzpfonf[líom ,kHMunfvufcHvsuf BudKufESpfouf&m enf; vrf;jzifh w&m;ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;Mu\/ orm"d tawmftoifh tm;aumif;vmaomtcgü vif;a&mif jcnfrsm; xGufay:vmwwf\/ xdktcgü O',AÁ,ÓPfodkY igqdkufa&mufNyD[k txifBuD;wwfMu\/

O',AÁ,ÓPf[lonf txufwGif tBudrfBudrf &Sif;jycJhonhftwdkif; ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ [laom ½kyfCe okH;rsKd; emrfwkH;emrfcJ[laom emrfCe (4)rsKd;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½IEdkifojzifh emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfudk &&SdNyD;í twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvokH;yg;twGif;ü taMumif;w&m; tqufquf tusKd;w&m; tqufqufwdkYudk odrf;qnf;Edkifojzifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf udkvnf; &&SdNyD;aomtcgç taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom ,if;½kyfemrf"r®ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm a&; okH;wefodkY wifí wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½Ivdkufaomf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvokH;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk cPypöKyÜefodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½IyGm;Edkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ oEÅmefüomvQif jzpfay:vmEdkifaom ÓPfjzpf\/

½kyfuvmyfudkrQ rjrifzl;ao;ojzifh jrifzl;aomfvnf; CeNydKatmif "mwfrcGJwwfao;ojzifh y& rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;aomç tMunf"mwf (6)yg;udkrQ rjrifzl;ao; r½Iwwfao;ojzifh ,if; tMunf"mwf (6)yg;udk tpGJjyKí jzpfay:oGm;aom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; emrfCeNydKatmif ÓPfjzifh rNzdKcGJEdkifao;ojzifh emrfy&rwfodkYvnf; ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;aomç 0dyóem[lonf twdwf tem \*wuf kd r½aI umi;fyg[ k yaHk o vucf xH m;ojzi hf twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ f umvo;Hkyg;ü taMumi;fw&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frIoabmw&m;udk r½Iwwfao;ojzifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfudk vnf; r&&Sdao;aomç xdkodkY ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; r,lwwf rodrf; qn;fwwaf o;ojzi hfÓwy&dnmpcef;udkrQ rqdkufa&mufao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f or®oeÓPf O',AÁ,ÓPf[laom wD&Py&dnm ynmudk &&Sda&;rSm rarQmfrSef;Edkifao;aom rarQmf rSef;oifhaom t&mom jzpfayonf/

Ówy&dnm ynmudk r&&Sdao;aom olawmfaumif;wpfOD;\ oEÅmef0,f w&m;wpfckckudk ESvkH; oGif;vdkufjcif;aMumifh tvif;a&mif xGufay:vmcJhaomf O',AÁ,ÓPfudk &&SdNyD a&muf&SdNyD[k t,l tq rSm;cJhygu oAÁnKbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfESifh tvGJBuD; vGJoGm;NyD jzpf\/ taMumif;rl tvkH; pkHaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&dnmynm okH;rsKd;jzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odygrS 'ku© ukefEdkifrnf jzpfaMumif; ty&dZmeeokwåef (oH-2-249-250/) ü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom aMumifh jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf w&m;wpfckckudk ESvkH;oGif;vdkufí vif;a&mifjcnf xGufay:vmwdkif; O',AÁ,ÓPfrS

xuG af y:vmaom ta&mi[f íl um; r,ql av&m/ orxbm0empwd wf üYkd vn;f vi;fa&mijfcn&f odS nf udk owdjyK&rnfom jzpfayonf/

ar;jref;oifhaom tcsufwpf&yf

orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf tm;vkH;wdkYü vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif &Sdonf rSefygu tb,faMumifh O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü - Mobmo - ta&miftvif;udk wcrf;wem; azmfjyae&ygoenf; [k ar;jref;zG,f&m &Sdvmjyef\/ tajzum; orxbm0empdwfESifh O',AÁ,ÓPfrS wpfyg;aom tjcm; tjcm;aom 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom vif;a&mifjcnfESifh O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;odkY a&muf&Sdaomtcg O',AÁ,ÓPf t&ifhydkif;odkY a&muf&Sdaomtcg O',AÁ,mEkyóempdwfaMumifh jzpf ay:vmaom ta&miftvif;onf wlnDrI r&SdbJ wpfrlxl;jcm;í aeaomaMumifh oD;oefY azmfjyae

&jcif; jzpfayonf/ atmufyg t|uxm pum;&yfrsm;udk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

ww¬ Mobmaomwd 0dyóaembmaom/ wo®d HOyÜaEé a,m\*g0pa&m ]]e 0w ar £awm ykaAÁ {0½layg Mobmaom OyÜEéykaAÁm? t'¨g r\*¾yÜawåmo®d zvyawåmo®D}}wd tr\*¾ar0 ]]ra\*¾g}}wdç tzvar0 p ]]zv}}EÅd \*PSmwd/ wó tr\*¾H ]]ra\*¾g}}wd? tzvH ]]zv}}EÅd \*PSawm 0dyóem0Dxd OuúEÅm emr a[mwd/ aom twåaem rlvur®|meH 0dóaZÆwGm Mobmoar0 tóma'aEÅm edoD'wd/

(0dok'¨d-2-270/)

xdk0dyóem\ npfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavow&m; q,fyg;wdkYwGif Mobmo - [lonfum;

0dyóempdwfaMumifh jzpfaom rdrd\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü usa&mufvmaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ 0PÖ"mwf \ NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvufxGufaom ta&mifESifh ,if;pdwåZ½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf = OwkaMumifh xyfqifhjzpfyGm;vmaom Owkork|mefjzpfaom OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ 0PÖ"mwf\ NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf xGufaom ta&mifwnf;/ x kd 0yd óem Mobmo ta&mitf vi;fon f jzpaf y:vmvwof n&f adS om f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf ]]ightm; þtcgrS a&S;ü þodkY oabm&Sdaom ta&miftvif;rsKd;onf rjzpfzl;avpGwum;? rcRwf{uef t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufonf igjzpfvwfNyD? t&d,zdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufonf igjzpfvwfNyD}}- þodkYvQif r\*fr[kwfaom MobmoudkyifvQif r\*f[lí zdkvfr[kwfaom MobmoudkyifvQif zdkvf[lí pGJ,l\/ r\*fr[kwfonfudk r\*f[lí zdkvfr[kwfonfudk zdkvf[lí pGJ,laom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ 0dyóem0Dxd [laom 0dyóemvrf;aMumif;BuD;um; wdrf;apmif; vGJacsmfí oGm;avNyD/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\

0yd óem[al om rvl ur|® me;fu kd peG vYf wT íf Mobmo = ta&mitf vi;fuykd i f om,mvsu f xikd af e\/

(0dok'¨d-2-270/)

þtxuyf g t|uxmpum;&ywf iG f - ightm; þtcgrS a&S;ü þodkY oabm&Sdaom ta&mif tvif;rsKd;onf rjzpfzl;avpGwum; - [laom pum;&yfrSm þü ajymvdk&if; jzpfygonf/ ightm; þodkYoabm&Sdaom ta&miftvif;rsKd;onf rjzpfzl;avpGwum;[kom qdkonf/ a&S;,cifu ta&mif tvif; vkH;0 rjzpfpzl;ao;[k qdkvdkonfum; r[kwfyg/ þuJhodkYaom ta&miftvif;rsKd;om rjzpfzl; ao;aMumif; ajymvdk&if; jzpfonf/ axmufxm;p&m om"urSm usef OyuúdavowdkYESifh qufpyfí zGifhqdkcsufrsm;yif jzpfonf/

]]e 0w ar £awm ykaAÁ {0½lyH ÓPH OyÜEéykAÁH? {0½lyg yDwd? yó'¨d? okcH? t"darmau©m? y\*¾a[m?

Oy|meH? Oayu©m? eduEÅd OyÜEéykAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-2-273/)

= ightm; þtcgrS a&S;ü þodkY oabm&Sdaom 0dyóemÓPfonf rjzpfzl;pGwum;? þodkY oabm &Sdaom 0dyóemyDwdonf? yó'¨donf? 0dyóemokconf? t"darmu© = o'¨gonf? y\*¾[ = 0D&d,

onf? Oy|me = owdonf? Oayu©m = 0dyóEkayu©m + tm0ZÆEkayu©monf? þodkY oabm&Sdaom eduEÅdonf rjzpfzl;pGwum;/ (0dok'¨d-2-273/) þtxufyg pum;&yfrsm;ü þuJhodkYaom 0dyóemÓPfrsKd;onf a&S;u rjzpfpzl;[kom ajym

qdkí 0dyóemÓPf a&S;u vkH;0 rjzpfcJhpzl;[k rajymqdkonfudkum; owdjyK&rnfom jzpfayonf/ tu,fí a&S;tcgu 0dyóemÓPf vkH;0 rjzpfpzl;ao;[k ,lcJhvQif or®oeÓPfESifh O',AÁ,

ÓPf tEkydkif;aomfrSvnf; rjzpfzl;ao;[k t"dyÜg,f oufa&mufovdk jzpfaeayonf/ tvm;wlyif a&S;,cifu þuJhodkYaom yDwdç yó'¨dç okcç o'¨gç 0D&d,ç owdç Oayu©mrsKd;om rjzpfzl;jcif; jzpfonf? b0wpfavQmufvkH;vkH; wpfBudrfwpfcgaomfrQ yDwdç yó'¨dç o'¨gç 0D&d, paom w&m;rsm; rjzpfpzl;[k qdkvdkonfum; r[kwfay/ tvm;wlyif Mobmoydkif;üvnf; þuJhodkYaom ta&miftvif; Mobmoonfom a&S;,cifu rjzpcf zhJ ;lao;jci;f jzpof n/f ta&mitf vi;f Mobmo v;Hk0 rjzpzf ;lao;[ k qvkd &kd i;f r[wk of nuf ukd m; owdjyKav&monf/

,if;odkY jzpfvQif tb,faMumifh þtydkif;0,f Mobmo = tvif;a&miftaMumif;udk oD;oefY zGifhqdkygoenf;[lrl a&S;,cifu jzpfzl;aom ta&miftvif;ESifh vkH;0 rwlnDbJ wpfrluGJvsuf xl;xl; jcm;jcm; jzpfay:vmaom ta&miftvif;rsKd; jzpfí oD;oefY\*kPfwifum csD;rGrf; zGifhqdk&jcif; jzpfonf/ xdkMobmo ta&miftvif;udk t&d,r\*fzdkvf[k odkYr[kwf t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay: vmaom ta&miftvif;[k t,ltpGJ rSm;wwfjcif;aMumifh oD;oefY zGifhqdkaejcif; jzpfayonf/

{w¬ p Mobmom'a,m Oyuúdavo0w¬Kwm, Oyuúdavomwd 0kwåm? e tukovwåm/

(0dok'¨d-2-273/)

= þ Mobmo ÓPf yDwd yó'¨d okc o'¨g 0D&d, owd Oayu©mwdkYum; wPSm rme 'd|d ---[laom Oyuúdavow&m;wdkY\ wnf&m0w¬K jzpfjcif;aMumifh ,if;wdkYudk Oyuúdavow&m;wdkY [lí rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ tukodkvfw&m;rsm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh Oyuúdavow&m;wdkY[lí rdefYqdkonf um; r[kwf[k rSwfom;ygav/

,if; Mobmo ponfudk - igyJç ighta&mifyJç ig\twåyJç r\*fyJç zdkvfyJ -- þodkY ponfjzifh pGJ,lrI jzpfcJhaomf ,if; Mobmo ponfwdkYonf wPSm rme 'd|d [laom Oyuúdavow&m;wdkY\ wnf&m taMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpfonf[kvnf;aumif;ç ,if;Mobmoponfudk om,mvsuf rlv 0dyóem ur®|mef;udk pGefYvTwfum xdkifaeaomf 0dyóemvrf;aMumif; wdrf;apmif;oGm;NyD[kvnf;aumif; odap vdkí þ Mobmo ponfudk \*kPfwifum oD;oefY xkwfazmf a[mMum;aejcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfom; ygav/ tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufa&mufonfwdkifatmif

orm"dxlaxmifxm;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjzpfygu ,if; pwkw¬psmeform"dudk 0dyóem\ tajc yg'u taMumif;&if; jyKí 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY wufvSrf;vdkcJhaomf rdrd &&Sdxm;NyD;aom pwkw¬psmeform"d udk \*kPft\*Fg &SpfwefwdkYESifh jynhfpkHatmif avhusifhxm;av&mownf;/

### 222

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;

#### ynmblrd-rlv-o&D&00w¬me

uxH bma0wAÁmwd {w¬ ye ,o®m £rm, ynm, cE¨m,we"mwk£`E´d,opöy#dpöorkyÜg'g-

'dab'g "r®m brl d/ oDv0dok'¨d ap0 pdwå0dok'¨d pmwd £rm a'G 0dok'¨da,m rvl H/ '|d 0d od 'k çd¨ ucgF0wd &P0dok'¨dç r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨dç y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨dç ÓP'óe0dok'¨Dwd £rm yÍö 0dok'¨da,m o&D&H/ wo®m awok blrdblawok "ar®ok O\*¾[y&dykpäm0aoe ÓPy&dp,H uwGm rlvblwm a'G

0dok'¨da,m orÜma'wGm o&D&blwm yÍö 0dok'¨da,m orÜma'aEÅe bma0wAÁm/ t,arw¬ oacFayg/

(0dok'¨d-2-73/) þtxufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmpum;rSm 0dyóemynmudk rnfodkY rnfykH yGm;rsm; tm;xkwf&

rnfenf;[laom tar;udk tusOf;csKyf ajzqdkxm;aom tajz jzpfayonf/ ,if; t|uxmpum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ brl d---- cE¨mç tm,weç "mwfç £a`E´ç opömç aMumif;-usKd;-quf y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m; ponftm;jzifh jym;ukefaom "r®oabmw&m;wdkYonfum; 0dyóemÓPf\ jzpf&mwnf&mbkH = 0dyóemblrd rn\f /

2/ rvl ---- oDvpifMu,fjcif; = oDv0dok'¨dç pdwf\ eD0&PtnpftaMu;wdkYrS pifMu,fjcif; = pdwå

0dok'¨d - þ0dok'¨dESpfyg;wdkYum; 0dyóemÓPf\ tjrpftajc = rvl rnf\/ taMumif;&if;ppf rnf\/

3/ o&D& ----

u/ 'd|d0dok'¨d (= emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf)ç

c/ ucFg0dw&P0dok'¨d (= ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf)ç

\*/ r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨d (= or®oeÓPfESifh O',AÁ,ÓPftEkydkif;)ç

C/ y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨d (= 0dyóemÓPf\ npfnL;aMumif; OyuúdavowdkYrS vGwfajrmuf oGm;aom O',AÁ,ÓPf t&ifhydkif;rS pí txufydkif; 0dyóemÓPftm;vkH;)ç

i/ ÓP'óe0dok'¨d (= t&d,r\*fÓPf) ----

þ0dok'¨d (5)wefwdkYum; 0dyóemÓPf\ txnfudk,f o&D& rnf\/

xdkaMumifh 0dyóemÓPf\ jzpf&mwnf&m blrdjzpfí jzpfukefaom xdk cE¨mpaom w&m;wdkYü EwI wf u&f atmi foi,f jlci;fç teuof abmw&m;wuYkd kdar;jre;fjci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hfÓPjfzi hfavuh sujfci;f udk jyKí 0dyóemÓPf\ tjrpftajc rlvw&m; jzpfMuukefaom oDv0dok'¨d pdwå0dok'¨d[laom 0dok'¨d w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;pD;jynfhpkHaponf jzpfíç 0dyóemÓPf\ txnfudk,f o&D& jzpfukefaom 'd|d 0dok'¨d paom 0dok'¨dusifhpOf (5)&yfwdkYudk jynfhpkHaponf jzpfí yGm;rsm;tyfukef\/ þum; þt&m0,f tusOf;pum;&yfwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-73/) þtxufyg t|uxm\ owfrSwfcsuf zGifhqdkcsuft& edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf &Sdaom toiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f 0od 'k d¨(7)yg; usiphf Ouf ukd m; ,MHkuncf su f o'g¨w&m; tjynthf 0jzihf rvGJraoG vufcHEdkif&rnfom jzpfayonf/

0dyóemÓPf\ jzpf&mwnf&m blrd jzpfMuukefaom cE¨m-tm,we-"mwf-£a`E´-opöm-y#dpö orkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wdkYudk oabmteuft"dyÜg,f ½IuGufESifhwuG q&morm;wdkYxHü pepfwus EIwf wuf&atmif a&S;OD;pGm oif,l&rnf jzpfayonf? ÓPfjzifh avhusufjcif;udk jyK&rnf/ a&S;OD;pGm 0dyóem\ tjrpftajc rlvblww&m;rsm; jzpfMuukefaom oDv0dok'¨d pdwå0dok'¨d [laom 0dok'¨dESpfyg;udk NyD;pD;jynfhpkHatmif BudK;yrf;&rnf jzpfayonf/

#### oDv0dok'¨d

1/ ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvç

2/ £`E´d,oH0&oDvç

3/ tmZD0yg&dok'¨doDvç

4/ yp,ö oEódéwd ovD ----

[k tajccH oDvBuD; (4) rsKd;&Sd\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if; tajccH oDvBuD; (4)rsKd;ESifh jynfhpkH atmif a&S;OD;pGm jznfhusifh&rnf jzpfonf/

1/ ygwdarmu©oH0&oDv ---- 0denf;a'oemawmfü bk&m;&Sif ynwfxm;awmfrltyfaom odu©myk'f tBuD;ti,f toG,foG,fwdkY &SdMu\/ ]]þtrIudk jyKvkyf&rnf jznfhusifh&rnf}}[k ynwfawmf rltyfaom odu©myk'fwdkYudk jznfhusifhjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç ]]þtrIudk rjyKvkyftyf}}[k y,fjrpf xm;aom t&mrsm;udk rjyKrusifh a&Smifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; odu©myk'fawmfrsm;udk xdef;odrf; apmiahf &mS ujfci;fon f ygwad rmuo© 0H &ovD rn\f / v'l g,um 'g,ud mrwtYkd wuG f atmuxf pf qkH;tm;jzifh ig;yg;oDvonf ygwdarmu©oH0&oDv rnf\/ pGrf;Edkifygu &Spfyg;ç udk;yg;ç q,fyg; oDvwdkYudkvnf; xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smuf&rnfom jzpfayonf/

2/ £`E´d,oH0&oDv ---- rsufpd-em;-ESm-vQm-udk,f-pdwf [laom 'Gg& ajcmufyg; wHcg;BuD; ajcmuf aygufrS tbdZÑm-a'greó = ESpfoufrI-rESpfoufrIpaom tukodkvft,kwfw&m;wdkY r0if a&mufEdkifatmif orx 0dyóem bm0em[laom ur®|mef;tm½kHwpfckck twGif;odkY rdrdwdkY\ pdwfudk tjrJoGwfoGif;xm;jcif;jzifh xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufjcif;onf £`E´d,oH0&oDv rnf\/ þ£`E´d,oH0&oDv vkHjcHKa&;um; bm0emtm½kH wpfckckESifh uif;í jznfhusifhí r&paumif;ay/ odkYtwGuf toifa,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf orm"dxlaxmifcdkuf orxe,fy,füom &Sdae ao;onfjzpfthH? rdrd½IyGm;aeonfh orxtm½kH twGif;ü rdrd\ bm0empdwfudk oGwfoGif;vsuf þoDvudk vkHjcHKatmif jznfhusifh&rnf jzpfonf/ tu,fí toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmem ygeówdorm"d bm0emudk yGm;aeol jzpftHh? y&dur®edrdwf O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tmemyge orxedrdwftm½kHwdkYwGif rdrda&muf&Sdaeaom orxtm½kHedrdwfü bm0empdwfudk tjrJ oGwfoGif;vsuf tmemygeówd orm"dbm0emudkom yGm;rsm;ae&rnf jzpfayonf/ tu,fí toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f 0yd óemyikd ;fo Ykda&mu&f adS eygu ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö jci;f t&m 'uk t© jci;ft&m tewtå jci;ft&mu kd tm½,Hk íl tepd -ö 'uk -© tew å vuP© ma&; o;Hkweuf kd wpfvSnfhpDwifí wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½Iae&rnf jzpfonf/ þ £`E´d,oH0&oDvum; &[EÅm tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdygrS tjynfhtpkH pifMu,frnf jzpfayonf/

3/ tmZD0yg&dok'¨doDv ---- &[ef;awmfrsm;twGuf toufarG;0rf;aMumif;ESifh qufpyfí bk&m;&Sif ynwfawmfrltyfaom odu©myk'fwdkY &SdMu\/ ,if;odu©myk'fwdkYudk rvGefusL;bJç vl'g,um 'g,d umrwdkY tHhMooGm;atmif tHhzG,ftrsKd;rsKd;udk jyKvkyfjcif;ç tHhzG,fo&J trsKd;rsKd;udk ajymjcif;ç ypönf; vSLatmif t&dyfedrdwfudk jyjcif;ç vmbfwpfckjzifh vmbfwpfckudk &SmazGjcif; - þodkY tp&Sdukef aom ,kwfrmaom rw&m;enf;vrf;wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmukefaom ypönf; (4)yg;wdkYudk rokH;pGJbJ a&SmifMuOfjcif;onf tmZD0yg&dok'¨doDv rnf\/

vlyk\*¾dKvfrsm;tzdkY - olUtoufowfjcif;ç olUypönf; rw&m;,ljcif;ç olUom;r,m;udk zsufqD;jcif; [laom um,'kp½dkufokH;yg;ç rkom;ajymjcif;ç ukef;wdkufjcif;ç Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;ç Nydef zsif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;wnf; [laom 0pD'kp½dkuf (4)yg; - þ'kp½dkuf (7)yg;wdkYudk vGefusL;jcif; aMumifh &&Sdaom ypönf;wdkYudk rokH;pGJbJ a&SmifMuOfjcif;ç vufeufudk ukefoG,fjcif;ç vludk ukefoG,fjcif;ç arG;jrLa&;vkyfief; jyKvkyfvsuf ukefoG,fjcif;ç tqdyfudk ukefoG,fjcif;ç rl;,pfaq;0g;udk ukefoG,fjcif; wnf;[laom ukefoG,fjcif; (5)rsKd;wdkYjzifh &&Sdaom ypönf;wdkYudk rokH;pGJbJ a&SmifMuOfjcif; -- þodkY um, 'kp½dkufç 0pD'kp½dkufç ukefoG,fjcif; (5)rsKd;wdkYaMumifh &&Sdaom ypönf;wdkYudk rokH;pGJbJ a&SmifMuOfvsuf ukefoG,fjcif; v,fvkyfjcif; ponhf pifMu,faom toufarG;0rf;aMumif; vkyfief;&yfwdkYjzifh touf arG;jcif;onf tmZD0yg&dok'¨doDv rnf\/

4/ ypö,oEédódwoDv ---- ypönf; (4)yg;udk okH;pGJ&mü ypöa0u©PmÓPfjzifh qifjcifí okH;pGJjcif; [laom y#docFgey&dok'¨ = ypöa0u©Pm qifjcifjcif;jzifh pifMu,faom ypönf; (4)yg;udk okH; aqmifaMumif;jzpfaom tjypfr&Sdaom ukodkvfapwem (&[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkYtwGuf Bud,m apwem) onf ypö,oEédódwoDv rnf\/

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf þoDvBuD; (4)yg;udk pifMu,fatmif jznfhusifhEdkifygu oDv0dok'¨d

pcef;odkY qdkufNyD jzpfayonf/ ww¬ oDv0dok'¨d emr oky&dok'¨H ygwdarmu©oH0&m'dpwkAÁd"H oDvH/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

pdwå0dok'¨d

pdwå0dok'¨d emr oOypm&m t| ormywåda,m/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

= Oypm&psmef (= Oypm&orm"d) ESifhwuG jzpfukefaom ormywf (8)yg;wdkYonf pdwå0dok'¨d rnf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-222/)

Oypm&orm"dyd tyÜemorm"d 0d, 0dyóem, t"d|mebm0awm pdwå0dok'¨da,0gwd tm[ ]]oOypm&m}}w/d a0'dwAÁmwd twåaem oEÅmae edAÁwåe0aoae0 a0'dwAÁm/ {0Od§ wm ypöu©awm 0d'dwm emr a[mEÅd? wo®m a0'dwAÁm orÜma'wAÁmwd 0kwåH a[mwd/ a0'dwAÁmwd 0g ormywådokcg"d\*r0aoe tEkb0dwAÁmwd taw¬m/ e [d au0ave Zmeerawåe pdwå0dok'¨d,H ywd|dawm emr a[mwd? e p ww¬ tywd|m, Oy&d0dok'¨d H orÜma'wkH ouúmwd/ (r[m#D-2-350/) Oypm&orm"donfvnf; tyÜempsmeform"duJhodkY 0dyóemÓPf\ wnf&m jzpfaomaMumifh pdwå0dok'¨d rnfonfomvQif jzpfayonf? xdkaMumifh Oypm&orm"dESifh wuG jzpfukefaom ormywf (8)yg;wdkYonf pdwå0dok'¨d rnf\ - [k t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-350/) xdkOypm&orm"dESifhwuG jzpfukefaom ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudkvnf; pdwfudk tOD;rlojzifh zGifhqdk a&;om;cNhJy;Duek af om orm"deda'´oydkif;ü cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tus,f zGifhqdka&;om; cNhJy;Dom jzpaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf xOkd ypm&orm"Ed iS hf wu G jzpuf ek af om ormyw f (8)yg;wuYkd kd xokd rm"d udk tus,fjyqdk&m orm"deda'´oydkif;ü tus,f zGifhqdktyfcJhNyD;onfh enf;twdkif;omvQif od&Sdygav = jynfhpkHatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/) þü a0'dwAÁm = od&Sdygav[lonfrSm rdrd\ oEÅmefü Oypm&orm"dESifh wuG jzpfukefaom

ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudk jzpfaponf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhomvQif od&Sdygav[k qdkvdkayonf/ þo Ykd rrd od EmÅ eüf jzpaf pon\f tprG ;ftm;jzi hf ocd ahJ om f xOkd ypm&orm"Ed iS hf wu G jzpuf ek af om ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudk udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf ypöu©tm;jzifh odtyfonf rnfukef\/ xdkaMumifh Oypm& orm"dESifhwuG jzpfukefaom ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudk odtyfukef\ jynfhpkHaptyfukef\[k qdkvdkayonf/

(r[m#D-2-350/) wpfenf;qdk&aomf ---- odtyfukef\[lonf ormywfcsrf;omudk &&Sdonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh cHpm;

tyfukef\[k qdkvdkayonf/ rSefayonf ---- ormywfudk od½kHoufoufrQjzifhum; pdwå0dok'¨dü &yfwnfaeonf rnfonf rjzpf Edkif/ wpfzef xdkpdwå0dok'¨dü r&yfwnfEdkifygrlum; txufjzpfaom 0dok'¨dudk NyD;pD;jynfhpkHap&ef rnfonfh enf;ESifhrQ pGrf;Edkifrnf r[kwfay/ þodkY od&Sdygav/ (r[m#D-2-350/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkcsufrsm;t& 'd|d0dok'¨dpaom txuftxuf 0dok'¨d pce;fo Ykd wuvf rS ;fvakd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f ovD 0od 'k ud¨ kd jynphf aHk pNy;Daomtcg pwd 0å od 'k d¨ udk jynfhpkHatmif qufvuf BudK;yrf;&rnf jzpfayonf/ pdwå0dok'¨d rjzpfao;bJESifh txuf0dok'¨dpcef;odkY wufvSrf;í r&Edkif[laom tqdkudkum; txl; owdjyKygav/ þusrf;üum; tmemygeusifhpOfvrf;rS Oypm&orm"dESifh wuGaom pwkw¬psmefodkY wdkifatmifaom ½lyg0p&psmef (4)yg;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfykH udk zGifhqdka&;om;cJhNyD; jzpfayonf/ tmemygevrf;pOfrS 'd|d0dok'¨dpaom txuf0dok'¨dpcef;odkY wufvSrf; vdkaom toif a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf Oypm&orm"dudk jzpfapç pwkw¬psmefwdkifatmifaom tyÜemorm"dudk jzpfap 0dyóem\ tajcyg'utjzpf orm"dudk xlaxmifxm;yg/

#### 'd|d0dok'¨d

ww¬ emr½lygeH ,mxm0'óeH 'd|d0dok'¨d emr/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

= emrf½kyfwdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif razmufrjyef [kwfrSefwdkif;aom oabmudk odjrifjcif;onf 'd|d0dok'¨d rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/) vu©P-&o-ypöKy|me-y'|me0aoe emr½lyy&d\*¾a[m 'd|d0dok'¨d emr/

(tbd"r®w¬o\*F[? ur®|mef;ydkif;/)

= vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh emrf½kyfudk odrf;qnf;jcif; = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,ljcif;onf 'd|d0dok'¨d rnf\/ (o\*F[/)

a,bk,s pnf;urf; owfrSwfcsuf

,xm ½lay 0dyóembdeda0aom a,bka,se 0dyóem,meduó? {0H t½lay 0dyóembed ad 0aom a,bak ,se orx,meud ó a[mw/d tbdeda0aomwd p 0dyóem, ykAÁbma\* uwåAÁemr½lyy&dapäa'g a0'dwaAÁm/ wo®m yXrH ½lyy&d\*¾PSeH ½lay tbdeda0aom/ {o ea,m aoaookyd/ (r[m#D-2-470/)

= ½kyfw&m;ü pí 0dyóemESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf a,bk,stm;jzifh ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvftm; jzpf\/ tvm;wlyif emrfw&m;ü pí 0dyóemESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf a,bk,stm;jzifh orx,medu y\*k Kd¾vtf m; jzp\f / tbdeda0o = ESvkH;oGif;jcif;[lonf 0dyóem\ a&U StzdkYü jyKoifh jyKxdkufaom emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfudk od&Sdygav/ xdkaMumifh a&S;OD;pGm ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,jlci;fon f½lay tbdeda0o = ½kyfw&m;ü 0dyóem ESvkH;oGif;jcif; rnf\/ a&S;OD;pGm emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;onf t½lay tbdeda0o = emrfw&m;ü 0dyóem ESvkH; oGif;jcif; rnf\/ (r[m#D-2-470/) þum; a,bk,s pnf;urf;owfrSwfcsuf jzpfayonf/ xdk emrf½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mü orx,medu = psmeforx,mOf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf ----

1/ emrfw&m;upí odrf;qnf;vdkyguvnf; &&SdEdkif\/

2/ ½kyfw&m;u pí odrf;qnf;vdkyguvnf; &&SdEdkif\/ tu,fí orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf emrfw&m;upí odrf;qnf;vdkcJhaomf odrf;qnf;ykH pepfudk

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmu atmufygtwdkif; ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ wH orÜma'wkumare orx,medaue wm0 XaywGm ae0onmemonm,weH t0aoo-

½yl g½yl g0p&ZÑmeme Htnw&awm 0|k m, 0wd umú 'eD dpsme\*gFeçd woH r,Ü wk må p "rm® vuP© &om'0d aoe y&d\*¾a[wAÁm/ y&d\*¾a[wGm oAÁarÜwH tm&r®PmbdrkcH ereawm erea|e emrEÅd 00w¬aywAÁH/ wawm ,xm emr yk&daom taEÅma\*a[ oyÜH 'doGm wH tEkAE¨rmaem wó tmo,H

yówd? {0ar0 t,rÜd a,m\*g0pa&m wH emrH Oyy&du©aEÅm ]]£'H emrH ud H edóm, y0wåwD}}wd y&da,ormaem wó edó,H [',½lyH yówd/ wawm [',½lyó edó,blwmed? blwedówmed p aookyg'g, ½lygeDwd ½lyH y&d\*¾PSmwd/ aom oAÁarÜwH ½kyÜeawm ½lyEÅd 00w¬aywd/ wawm erevu©PH emrH? ½kyÜevu©PH ½lyEÅd oacFyawm emr½lyH 00w¬aywd/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

= xdk 'd|d0dok'¨dudk jynfhpkHapvdkaom orx[laom psmef,mOf&Sdaom orx,medu a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonfç odkYr[kwf psmefüaomfvnf;aumif; psmef\teD;tyg; Oypmü jzpfavh&Sdaom Oypm&orm"d üaomvf n;faumi;f &ywf níf 0yd óemu kd tm;xwk af omaMumi hf orx,meud rnaf om a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm ae0onmemonm,wepsmefudk csefxm;í ae0onmemnm,wepsmefrS <uif; usefaom ½lyg0p&psmef t½lyg0p&psmefwdkYwGif wpfyg;wpfyg;aom psmefudk 0ifpm;í ,if;psmefrS xí 0dwuftp&Sdukefaom psmeft\*FgwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç xdkpsmefESifh ,SOfukefaom zópaom w&m;wdkYudk vnf;aumif; vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ltyf odrf;qnf;tyf ukef\/

ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf;qnf;NyD;aomf þpsmeft\*FgESifh = psmefESifh,SOfaom zópaom w&m; taygif;tm;vkH;udkvnf; tm½kHESifh uif;í rjzpfEdkifonfhtwGuf tm½kHodkY a&S;½IñGwfwwfaomaMumifh tm½kHodkY a&S;½IñGwfwwfonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom teufoabmaMumifh emrfrnf\[k ÓPfjzifh ydkif; jcm; rSwfom;tyf\? ra&m,Sufaomtm;jzifh pdwfESvkH;ü xm;tyf\/ xdkemrfudk ra&m,Sufaomtm;jzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; pdwfESvkH;ü rSwfom;xm;NyD;onfrS

aemufumvü avmuOyrmtm;jzifh a,mufsm;wpfOD;onf tdrfwGif;ü a>rudk jrifí xdka>rudk tpOf wpdkuf vdkufvwfonf&Sdaomf xdka>r\ udef;atmif;&m ae&mudk awGUjrif&ouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; xdkemrfw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh uyfí xuf0ef;usif ½Ivwfonf&Sdaomf = ÓPfjzifh uyfí pl;prf; qifjcifvwfonf&Sdaomf þemrfw&m;onf tb,fudk rSDí jzpfavoenf;[k þodkY xuf0ef;usifrS ÓPfjzifh pl;prf;&SmazGvwfaomf xdkemrf\ rSD&mjzpfaom [',0w¬K½kyfudk awGUjrif av\/ xdk[',0w¬K½kyfudk ÓPfjzifh jrifonfrS aemufumvü [',0w¬K½kyf\ rSD&mjzpfMuukefaom uvmyfwl r[mbkwf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk rSDí jzpfMu ukefaom [',0w¬KrS <uif;aom Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh awGUjrif\? þodkYvQif ½kyfw&m; udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\ odrf;qnf;\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þblw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf[laom w&m;oabmtm;vkH;onfvnf; azmuf jyefwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ½kyf rnf\/ -- þodkY ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;\? ra&m,Sufaom tm;jzifh pdwfESvkH;ü xm;\/ xdkodkY toD;toD; emrfudkvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfudkvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf;qnf;

NyD;onfrS aemufumvü ----

1/ tm½kHodkY a&S;½IñGwfjcif; vu©Pm&Sdaom w&m;onf emrf rnf\/

2/ azmufjyefjcif; vu©Pm&Sdaom w&m;onf ½kyf rn\f / ---þodkY tusOf;tm;jzifh emrfESifh ½kyfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;\? ra&m,Sufaomtm;jzifh

pdwfESvkH;ü xm;\/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

#### orx,medu

,mwd yZÆwd {awemwd ,meH? oraxm0 ,meH orx,meH? wH {wó tw¬Dwd orx,medaum/ psmaeç psmElypma& 0g ywd|m, 0dyóeH tEk,kÍÆEÅaówH emrH/ (r[m#D-2-352/) avmuü vlwdkY pD;eif;vdkufygí xdkxdk vdk&mt&yfodkY oGm;aMumif;jzpfaom um;-&xm; ponf

onf ,mOf rnf\/ Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom ESpfrsKd;aom orm"d = orxonfvnf; olawmfaumif;wdkY\ 0dyóemblrd[laom 0dyóembkHodkY oGm;&moGm;aMumif; jzpfaomaMumifh ,mOf rnf\? orx,mOf[k ac:qdk\/ xdkorx,mOf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfudk orx,meduyk\*¾dKvf[k ac:qdkonf/ tyÜempsmefüvnf;aumif;ç tyÜempsmef\ teD;tyg;ü jzpfavh&Sdaom Oypm&psmef = Oypm&orm"dü vnf;aumif; &yfwnfí 0dyóemudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ trnfyif jzpfay onf/ (r[m#D-2-352/)

#### ae0onmemonm,wepsmef

]]XaywGm ae0onmemonm,we}}EÅd £'H b0\*¾"r®meH tm'dur®duó 'kyÜ&d\*¾[wm, 0kwåH/

(r[m#D-2-352/)

= ae0onmemonm,wepsmefudk csefxm;í[laom þpum;udk b0\*¾"r® trnf&aom ae0 onm emonm,wepsmefESifh ,SOfaom emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ emrfur®|mef;udk pwifí tm;opfpjzpfaom tm'ud rud® y\*k Kd¾vtf m; ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,jlci;f ord ;fqn;fjci;fimS c,J O;fon\f tjzpaf Mumi hft|uxm q&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/

#### tmemygeusifhpOfrS 'd|d0dok'¨dodkY

tmemygeówdorm"dbm0emvrf;rS 'd|d0dok'¨dodkY ul;&müvnf; txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\

owfrSwfay;aom pnf;urf;twdkif; ½kyfur®|mef; emrfur®|mef; ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif emrfur®|mef;upí 'd|d 0dok'¨dpcef;odkY ul;vdkygu rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom Oypm&psmef odkYr[kwf tyÜempsmefudk 0dyóem\ tajc yg'utjzpf w&m;xdkifwdkif; xdkifwdkif; 0dyóemudk ESvkH;oGif;wdkif; oGif;wdkif; a&S;OD;pGm orm"dxlaxmif &rnf/ pwkw¬psmef qdkufonfwdkifatmif orm"d xlaxmifEdkifvQifum; taumif;qkH;yif jzpfonf/ vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifrsm; NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mif wvufvuf awmufyvmaomtcg ,if; psmefrS xí psmeft\*FgwdkYudk pwifí odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkaemif ,if;psmefESifh ,SOfaom emrf w&m;pkwdkYudk qufvufí odrf;qnf;&rnf/ xdkaemif rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyfESifh wuG blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf wdkYudk qufvufí odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpfayonf/ tu,fí emrfur®|mef;u pí 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY rul;vdkbJ ½kyfur®|mef;upí 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY ul;vdkcJhaomf atmufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ ñTefMum; csuftwdkif; BudK;yrf;&awmhrnf jzpfonf/

ok'¨0dyóem,medaum ye t,ar0 0g orx,mead um pwk"mwk00w¬mae 0kwåmeH awoH

awoH "mwky&d\*¾[rkcgeH tnw&rkc0aoe oacFyawm 0g 0dw¬m&awm 0g pwaóm "mwka,m y&d\*¾PSmwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

= orx rzuf 0dyóem,mOfoufouf&Sdaom ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç emrfur®|mef;upí tm;rxkwfvdkbJ ½kyfur®|mef;upí tm;xkwfvdkaom odrf;qnf;vdkaom psmef orx,mO&f adS om orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif; 'd|d0dok'¨d ÓPftjrifudk jynfhpkHapvdkcJhaomf pw"k mw0k 0wm¬ e f ur|® me;fü ziG qhf akd &;om;cuhJ ek Nfy;Daom xxkd kd "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;faMumi;f enf;vrf;wdkYwGif wpfenf;enf;\ tpGrf;jzifh tusOf;enf;tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç tus,fenf;tm; jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk pwifí odrf;qnf;&\/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/)

"mwfBuD; (4)yg;u pí wpfqifhNyD; wpfqifh cE¨m (5) yg;ç tm,we (12)yg;ç "mwf (18)yg;ç £a`E´ (22)yg;ç opöm (4)yg;ç aMumif;-usKd;-quf = y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif qufvufí BudK;yrf;&rnf jzpfayonf/ taMumif;rl ,if;w&m; wdkYum; 0dyóemÓPf\ jzpf&m wnf&m 0dyóemblrd w&m;rsm;yif jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ ,if;w&m; wdkYudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf y&dnmynm okH;rsKd;jzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odatmif BudK;yrf;EdkifygrSomvQif oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©BuD; ukefqkH;Edkifrnf jzpfaMumif;udk bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif ty&dZmeeokwåef (oH2-249-250/)wGif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlvsuf &Sdayonf/

#### a0ae,sZÑmo,

þt&m0,f ar;jref;zG,f &Sdvmjyef\/ þodkYvQif cE¨m-tm,we-"mwf-opöm-y#dpöorkyÜg'ftm[m&-tp&udS ek af om rsm;pmG uek af om þw&m;wuYkd kdtb,af Mumi hf0yd óemÓP\f jzp&f mwn&f m bkH tjzpfjzifh ,ltyfygukefoenf;? þcE¨mponfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;wnf;jzifhaomfvnf; r\*f-zdkvf-edAÁmef [laom vdktyfaom tusKd;\ NyD;pD;jynfhpkHjcif;onf jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfygavm[k ar;&ef &Sd\? rjzpfEdkif [líyif ajzqdkav&monf/ taMumif;um; okH;rsKd; okH;pm; jym;aom owå0gwdkYudk csD;ajr§mufawmfrl&ef twGuf cE¨m (5)yg; ½Ienf;ç tm,we (12)yg;½Ienf;ç "mwf (18)yg; ½Ienf;rsm;udk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum; xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh jzpf\/ uRwfxdkufaom a0ae,s owå0gwdkYum; ----

1/ ½lyor®LV§m = ½kyfw&m;ü awGa0aom owå0g ç

2/ t½lyor®LV§m = emrfw&m;ü awGa0aom owå0g ç

3/ Ob,or®LV§m = ½kyf-emrfESpfyg;pHkü awGa0aom owå0g ----

[k okH;rsKd;okH;pm; &Sdaeay\/ xdkodkY owå0gwdkYrSm okH;rsKd;okH;pm; &Sdaeojzifh cE¨m (5)yg;enf;tm;jzifh

0dyóem½IykH ponfh wpfrsKd;rsKd;avmufudkom ,lí 0dyóem½IykHenf;pepfudk a[mMum;jyoawmfrlonf &Sdaomf tvkH;pkHaom owå0gwdkYtm; qufqHaom csD;ajr§mufrIudk jyKtyfonf rjzpfav&m/

1/ t½yl orL®V§m ---- xokd ;HkrsK;daom ow0å gwwYkd iG f tcsKUdaom uRwxf ukd of o l ewvf l jA[m® a0ae,s Mum owå0gwdkYonfum; ½kyfw&m;ESifh ywfoufí todÓPf oefY&Sif;vsuf &SdMu\? awGa0rI r&udS ek ?f emrwf &m;EiS hfywof uíf um; toÓd P froerYf &iS ;f awaG 0aeMu\/ xokd w0å gwtYkd wuG f cE¨m (5)yg;enf;jzifh pdwf-apwoduf ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk (5)ykH ykHí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum; jyo qdkqkH;rawmfrltyfayonf/ cE¨m (5)yg;enf;ü ---- todÓPfoefY&Sif;NyD; jzpfaom ½kyfw&m;udk wpfpkwpfykH yHkívnf;aumif;ç todÓPf roefY&Sif;bJ awGa0aeonfh emrfw&m;wdkYudk a0'emç onmç ocFg&ç 0dnmPf[k (4)ykH ykHívnf;aumif; 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/

2/ ½yl orL® Vm§ ---- tcsKUdaom a0ae,sow0å gwoYkd nuf m; ½yk wf &m;ü toÓd P f roe&Yf iS ;fb J awaG 0 aeMu\? ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk jcHKikHí odrf;qnf;½IyGm;rIü tcuftcJrsm;pGm &SdaeMu\/ odkYaomf emrf w&m;ESifh ywfoufíum; todÓPf oefY&Sif;vsuf &SdMu\? awGa0rI r&SdMuukef/ vG,fvG,fulul ryifryef; rNidKrjiif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;í &aeMu\/ xdkodkY emrfw&m;ü todÓPf oefY&Sif;Muí ½kyfw&m;ü todÓPf roefY&Sif;bJ awGa0aeonfh owå0gwdkYtwGuf tm,we a'oemawmf enf;jzifh pdwf-apwoduf ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk (12)ykH ykHí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlayonf/ þtm,wea'oemenf;ü ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk (10)ykHcGJ ykHívnf;aumif;ç emrfw&m;rsm;udk (1)ykHcGJ ykHívnf;aumif; 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlonf/

3/ Ob,or®LV§m ---- tcsKdUaom uRwfxdkufool a0ae,s owå0gwdkYonfum; ½kyf-emrf ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü todÓPf roefY&Sif;bJ awGa0aeMu\/ xdkodkY ½kyf-emrf ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü todÓPf roefY&Sif;bJ awGa0aeMuonfh a0ae,swdkYtwGuf pdwf-apwoduf ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk (18)ykH ykHí "mwf (18)yg; enf;jzifh 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlayonf/ þ "mwf (18)yg;enf;ü ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk (10)ykHcGJ ykHívnf;aumif;ç emrfw&m;rsm;udk (7)ykHcGJ ykHívnf;aumif; 0dyóem½I&ef bk&m;&Sif ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlonf/ (r[m#D-2-85 - Munfh/)

#### £`E´d,ab' = £a`E´ uGJjym;rI

1/ wdu©d`E´d,m = xufjrufaom £a`E´ &Sdaom owå0g ç

2/ rZÑdrd`E´d,m = rEkHY rxuf tv,ftvwf £a`E´ &Sdaom owå0g ç

3/ rk'd`E´d,m = EkHYaom £a`E´&Sdaom owå0g ----

[k £`E´d,ab' oabmtm;jzifh owå0g okH;rsKd; okH;pm; &Sd\/ xdkwGif o'¨g-0D&d,-owd-orm"dynm [laom £a`E´ (5)yg;wdkY &ifhusufí xufjrufaeaom a0ae,swdkYtm; cE¨m (5)yg;enf;jzifhç rEkHY rxuf tv,ftvwf £a`E´&Sdaom a0ae,swdkYtm; tm,we (12)yg;enf;jzifhç £a`E´EkHYaom a0ae ,swdkYtm; "mwf (18)yg;enf;jzifh 0dyóem½IyGm;&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlayonf/ (r[m#D-2-85 - Munfh/)

#### tZÑmo,"mwf - tBudKufcsif; rwlnDolrsm;

1/ oHcdwå½kpd ---- tusOf;udk ESpfoufaom yk\*¾dKvfç

2/ rZÑrd ½pk d ---- rusOf;rus,f tv,ftvwfudk ESpfoufaom yk\*¾dKvfç

3/ 0dw¬m&½kpd ---- tus,fudk ESpfoufaom yk\*¾dKvf ----

[k okH;rsKd;okH;pm; &Sdjyef\/

xdkwGif tusOf;udk BudKufESpfoufaom a0ae,swdkYtm; cE¨m (5)yg;enf;jzifhç rusOf; rus,f

tv,ftvwfudk BudKufESpfoufaom a0ae,swdkYtm; tm,we (12)yg;enf;jzifhç tus,fudk BudKuf ESpfoufaom a0ae,swdkYtm; "mwf (18)yg;enf;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&eftwGuf bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;jyoay;awmfrlayonf/ (r[m#D-2-85/)

#### owdjyK&rnfh tcsuf

cE¨m (5)yg;enf;ç tm,we (12)yg;enf;ç "mwf (18)yg;enf; - þodkYponfjzifh a0ae,swdkY\

tvdktZÑmo,"mwfcHudk vdkufí 0dyóem½IuGufudk ñTefMum;jyoxm;aomfvnf; cE¨m (5)yg;ç tm, we (12)yg;ç "mwf (18)yg; [lonfrSm 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfonfh avmuD pdwf-apwoduf ½kyfw&m;rsm;om jzpfMuonfudkum; rarhygESifh? txl;owdjyKygav/ (5)ykHç (12)ykHç (18)ykH [lí uGJjym; rI &Sdaomfvnf; rl&if; y&rwfjzpfaom pdwf-apwoduf ½kyfw&m;wdkYum; wlnDvsufom &Sdygonf/ uGJjym;rIum; r&Sday/

#### £a`E´ (22) yg;

pdwf-apwoduf ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkyif (22)ykH ykHcJhaomf £a`E´ (22)yg; jzpfonf/ avmukwå&m £a`E´ xdkufaom w&m;wdkYudk y,fEIwfí avmuD£a`E´wdkYudkvnf; £`E´d,a'oemenf;tm;jzifh 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ þ£a`E´xdkufaom w&m;wdkYonfum; tpdk;&aom rif;wdkYuJhodkY twljzpfMuukefaom o[Zmw w&m;wdkYü tpdk;&onf\ tjzpfudk tBuD;trSL;\ tjzpfudk tu,fíum; jzpfapEdkifMuukef\/ odkY aomfvnf; xdktpdk;&onf\tjzpf tBuD;trSL;\tjzpfonf xdk£a`E´wdkY\ "r®obm0 = w&m;"r®wdkY\ yifudk&if; "r®wmoabmtm;jzifh NyD;\/ þ£a`E´xdkufaom w&m;wdkYü wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvf owå0g\ tvdktwdkif; jzpfrIonf r&Sdonfomwnf;? þw&m;wdkYonf tpdk;&onfh twårS qdwfokOf; Muukef\/ twå[laom rdrd\ tvdkodkY rvdkufygwwfMuukef/ þodkY tewåvu©Pm tewåÓPftjrif udk &vG,fapjcif; tusKd;iSm £a`E´enf;jzifh 0dyóem½I&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;rIudk jyKawmfrlay onf/ (r[m#D-2-85 - Munfh/) opöm ESifh y#dpöorkyÜg'f

1/ y0wåd = jzpfjcif;oabm (= 'ku©opömw&m;)ç

2/ y0wåda[wk = jzpfaMumif;oabm (= ork',opömw&m;)ç

3/ ed0wåd = qkwfepfjcif; = csKyfjcif;oabm (= eda&m"opömw&m;)ç

4/ ed0wåda[wk = qkwfepfaMumif; = csKyfaMumif;oabm (= r\*¾opömw&m;) ---x kd cEm¨ -tm,we-"mw-f £a`E ´ [al om (4)rsK;daom w&m;onvf n;f ,i;fw\Ykd jzpjfci;foabm

jzpfaMumif;oabm csKyfjcif;oabm csKyfaMumif;oabm[laom (4)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifygrSomvQif aus;Zl;udk &Gufaqmifay;wwf\/ ,if; (4)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mudk rjrifaomfum; tusKd;aus;Zl;udk &Gufaqmifí ray;Edkif/ xdkaMumifh opömESifh y#dpöorkyÜg'f enf;tm;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfrIudkvnf; bk&m;&Sifonf xnfhoGif;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrl&ay onf/ (r[m#D-2-85/) otYkd wuG f cEm¨ (5)yg;en;f pon hf wpef n;fen;fjzi hf 0yd óem½aI om f vtkd yaf om tusK;dw&m;\

NyD;pD;jynfhpkHrI jzpfEdkifaomfvnf; okH;rsKd;okH;pm;tm;jzifh uGJjym;aeaom uRwfxdkufool ewf vl jA[®m a0ae,sMum owå0gtaygif;udk oem;apmifha&Smuf csD;ajr§mufawmfrlvdkonfh twGuf cE¨m-tm,we"mwf-paom 0dyóem½Ienf; trsKd;rsKd;udk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;jyo ay;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ rnfodkYyif ½IykHpepf uGJjym;apumrl rlvtajccH 0dyóem½IyGm; okH;oyf&rnfh y&rw¬"mwfom;rsm;rSm pdwf+apwoduf+½kyfw&m;rsm;om jzpfonfudkum; rarhoifhay/ (r[m#D-2-85 - Munfh/)

#### ½kyf (28) yg;

pdwå0dok'¨dpcef;rS 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY ul;&mü orx,meduyk\*¾dKvftzdkY emrfur®|mef;upí tm; opfenf;ç ½kyfur®|mef;upí tm;opfenf;[k ESpfenf; &Sd&mwGif ½kyfur®|mef;u pí tm;opfenf; tm;xkwfykHudk ,ckqufvufí azmfjyrnf jzpfygonf/ razmfjyrD a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY ½IyGm;odrf;qnf; &rnfh ½kyf (28)yg;udk a&S;OD;pGm azmfjytyfygonf/ r[mbkwf (= "mwfBuD;) av;yg;

1/ yx0D"mwf

\*½kyx0Dtkyfpk v[kyx0Dtkyfpk

1/ rmrI ...oabmç 2/ aysmhrI ...oabmç 3/ Murf;rI ...oabmç 4/ acsmrI ...oabmç 5/ av;rI ...oabmç 6/ ayghrI ...oabmç

uwrH wH ½lyH azm|AÁm,weH/ yx0D"mwk awaZm"mwk 0ga,m"mwk uu©VH rk'kuH oPSH z½koH \*½kuH v[kuH ...(tbd-1-170/ "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf)

{w¬ p ]]uu©VH rk'kuH oPSH z½koH \*½kuH v[ku}}EÅd ya'[d yx0D"mwk {0 bmZdwm/

(tbd-|-1-368? pmydk'f-647/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ uu©VEÅd x'¨H | = rm - rIoabmç |
| 2/ rk'kuEÅd tx'¨H | = aysmh - rIoabmç |
| 3/ z½koEÅd c&H | = Murf; - rIoabmç |
| 4/ oPSEÅd r|H | = acsm - rIoabmç |

5/ \*½kuEÅd bm&d,H = av; - rIoabmç

6/ v[ukEÅd tbm&d,H? ov’[kuEdÅ taw¬m = aygh - rIoabmç (tbd-|-1-368/)

2/ tmayg"mwf

1/ j'0bm0 = y\*¢&Pvu©Pm = ,dkpD;rIoabmç

2/ tmAE¨ebm0 = tmAE¨evu©Pm = zGJUpnf;rIoabmç

3/ awaZm"mwf

1/ (u) OPSbm0 = OPSawaZm = ylrIoabmç

( c ) oDwbm0 = oDwawaZm = at;rIoabmç

2/ y&dygpebm0 = &ifhusufaprIoabmç

#### 4/ 0ga,m"mwf

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ 0dw¬rÇebm0 | = axmufuefrIoabmç |
| 2/ ork'D&Pbm0 | = wGef;uefrIoabmç yom'½kyf = tMunf½kyf = tMunf"mwf ig;yg; |
| 1/ pu©Kyom' | = rsufpd tMunfç |
| 2/ aomwyom' | = em; tMunfç |
| 3/ Cmeyom' | = ESm tMunf (= ESmacgif;tMunf)ç |
| 4/ Zd0Sgyom' | = vQm tMunfç |
| 5/ um,yom' | = udk,f tMunf (= wpfudk,fvkH;ü ysHUESHUí wnf\/)ç |

#### a\*gp&½kyf = tm½kH½kyf (7) rsKd;

1/ ½yl g½Hk = ta&mif = tqif; = 0PÖç

2/ o'g´½Hk = toçH

3/ \*Em¨ ½Hk = teHYç

4/ &om½Hk = t&omç

5/ azm|AÁm½kH = tawGUtxd (= yx0Dç awaZmç 0ga,m/)ç

«rSwfcsuf ---- yx0Dç awaZmç 0ga,m - þ"mwfBuD;okH;yg;udkyif awGUxdí &paumif;aomaMumifh azm|A"Á mw[f k ac:qokd jzi hf a\*gp&½yk f (7)rsK;djzpof n/f ½yk f (28)yg; a&wuG &f müum; yx0çD awaZmç 0ga,mwdkYonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;ü xnfhoGif; a&wGufxm;NyD; jzpfí a&wGufNyD;onfudk xyfrHí ra&wGufaomf tm½kH½kyf = a\*gp&½kyf (4)rsKd;[k rSwfyg/ azm|AÁ½kyf[k oD;oefY r&Sd? yx0Dç awaZmç 0ga,m "mwfokH;yg;udkyif azm|AÁ½kyf[k ac:qdkonf/»

#### bm0½kyf (2) yg;

1/ £w¬dbm0½kyf = trsKd;o®D; jzpfaMumif;½kyfç

2/ yk&dobm0½kyf = trsKd;om; jzpfaMumif;½kyfç

«rSwfcsuf ---- a,b,k stm;jzi hftrsK;do;D®ü trsK;do;D®jzpaf Mumi;f bm0½yk f wprf sK;dom &\dS ? trsK;dom; ü trsKd;om;jzpfaMumif; bm0½kyf wpfrsKd;om &Sd\/ wpfOD;ü wpfrsKd;pDom a,bk,stm;jzifh &Sdwwf\/ þbm0½yk of nvf n;f wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü ysHUEHSUí wnf\/ ObawmAsnf; = vdif = Asnf;ESpfrsKd;&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYvnf; &Hcg&SdwwfaomaMumifh a,bk,s[k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ odkYaomf ,if; ObawmAsnf; wdkYüvnf; bm0½kyfum; wpfckaom tcsdefumvtwGif;ü wpfrsKd;pDom &SdEdkifayonf/ (tbd-|-1359 - Munfh/)»

#### [',0w¬K½kyf wpfyg;

1/ [',0w¬K½kyf = raem"mwf + raem0dnmP"mwf[laom todpdwfwdkY\ rSD&mjzpfaom½kyfç

«ESvkH;tdrftwGif; ykef;nufaphcefY us,faom wGif;i,fü wnf&Sdaom aoG;rsm;ü ysHUESHUvsuf jzpfyGm; aeMuaom [','ouuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom [',½kyfonf raem"mwf + raem0dnmP"mwf [laom todpdwfwdkY\ rSDí jzpf&m½kyf jzpfaomaMumifh [',0w¬K½kyf rnf\/ yÍöa0gum& = cE¨m (5)yg; &Sdaom bkHudk &nfñTef;xm;onf/»

#### ZD0dw½kyf wpfyg;

1/ ZD0dwda`E´ = oufapmifh½kyf = oufapmifh"mwfç

«þ½kyfum; uHaMumifhjzpfaom ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmifha&Smufay;aom ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ toufyif jzpf\? wpfudk,fvkH;ü ysHUESHUvsuf wnf&Sd\/»

#### tm[m&Z½kyf wpfyg;

1/ uAVDum&tm[m& = pm;rsKtd yaf om tpmtm[m&ü yg0iwf n&f adS om tqtD ap; tEpS MfoZmç

«ur®Z½kyfuvmyf pdwåZ½kyfuvmyf OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYüvnf; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; 0,f MoZm½kyfrsm; yg0ifvsufyif &Sd\/ (½kyfur®|mef;Z,m;rsm;wGif Munhfyg/) ur®ZMoZm pdwåZMoZm OwkZMoZm[k toD;toD; ac:qdkayonf/ þusrf;üum; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ todÓPf r½IyfaxG; ap&etf wuG f ten;fi, f &iS ;fvi;fwijfytyyf gon/f pm;rsKtd yaf om tpmtm[m&reS of rQon f rpm;rD tm[m&tjzpf wnf&Sdcdkufüvnf;aumif;ç pm;NyD;í tpmopftdrftwGif; tpmopfaum|motjzpf wn&f cdS ukd üf vn;faumi;fç tpma[mi;f aum|motjzp f wn&f cdS ukd üf vn;faumi;f uvmywf pcf tk wiG ;f &Sd Owk ac:onfh awaZm"mwfaMumifh qifhuJ xyfqifh jzpfyGm;aeMuaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/

O'&d,H u&DoH ykaAÁm rkwåEÅd £arok pwlok Owkork|maeok Owkork|meaó0 MoZ|ruó 0aoe t| t| ½lyged ygu#med a[mEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-2-223/)

,if;OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmudk uAVDum& tm[m&[k (tbd-|-1-366/)ü ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;ayonf/ ,if;uAVDum& tm[m& trnf&aom pm;rsKdvdkufaom tpmtm[m&wGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom tqDtap;MoZmonf tpmtdrf0ef;usif ponfü wnf&Sdaom ZD0dwe0uuvmyf wdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf[laom \*[PD trnf&aom ur®Z0rf;rD;\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaomtcg MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topf topfudk jzpfapEdkif\/ uAVD um& tm[m& trnf&aom MoZmaMumifh jzpfaomaMumifh ,if;½kyfw&m;taygif;udk tm[m&Z½kyf[k ac:wGifonf? tm[m&ork|mef[kvnf; ac:onf/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) ,if;tm[m&ork|mef½kyfrsm;wGif yg0iwf n&f adS om MoZmum; tm[m&MoZmwn;f/ ,i;ftm[m&ZMoZm\ tm;ay;axmuyf rhH uI kd&cahJ omf ur®ZMoZm-pdwåZMoZm-OwkZMoZmwdkYuvnf; MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk qifhuJqifhuJ jzpfapEdkifjyef\/ wpfzef ---- {u'd0oH y&dbkwåm[ma&m owåm[rÜd Oyw¬arÇwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/)

= wpaf e Ypm;rsKxd m;tyaf om tm[m&on fcek p&f uyf wvf ;Hkaomvf n;f tm;ay; axmuyf xhH m;Eikd \f [k qdkojzifh wpfBudrf pm;okH;vdkufaom uAVDum&tm[m& MoZmonf ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyHh udk &cJhaomf ckepf&ufwdkY ywfvkH;aomfvnf; tm[m&ork|mef½kyfrsm;udk tqufrjywf jzpfapEdkif\/ odkYtwGuf a&S;a&S; tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmuvnf; aemufaemufaom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &cJhaomf (10)qifh

(12)qifhodkY wdkifatmifaom ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk qifhuJqifhuJ jzpfapEdkifjyef\/ þtxufyg &Sif;vif;csufrsm;t& pwkork|meduMoZm\ tm[m&udpöudk jyKvkyfaqmif&Guf&mü

wpef n;fq&kd aom f pwok r|k meud MoZm\ tm[m&Z½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kd jzpaf p&mü uAVuD m& tm[m&ZMoZm = tm[m&ork|mefMoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk rSD&ayonf/ xdkYaMumifh t|uxm q&mawmuf ---uAVH u&dwGm taZÑm[&dwAÁ0w¬Kuwåm 0g uAVDuma&mwd emrarwH wó/

(tbd-|-3-377/)

= xrif;vkwfponfh tvkwftavG;udk jyKvkyfí pm;rsKdxdkufaom tpm[laom wnf&m&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh uAVDum&[laom þtrnfonf xdkpwkork|meduMoZm [laom tm[m&\ trnf wnf;[k 'kwd,wpfenf; zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ txufyg &Sif;vif;csufum; þt|uxm\ 'kwd,tzGifh

ESifh tnD jzpfygonf/

uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m £ró um,ó tm[m&ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-7/) uAVDuma&m tm[ma&mwd pwkoEÅwdork|mae ½lay MoZm tm[ma&m emr/

(tbd-|-3-377/) þygVad wm f t|uxmw\Ykd red qYf akd wmrf cl sutf & urZ® MoZm pwd Zå MoZm OwZk MoZm tm[m&Z MoZm[laom av;rsKd;vkH;aom MoZmonfyif uAVDum& tm[m& rnfonf[k rSwfyg/ pm;rsKdxdkufaom tpmopf[lonhf OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkum; rkcstm;jzifh uAVD um& tm[m& trnf&onf/ ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyhHjzifh ,if; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0if aom MoZmaMumifh MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY jzpfMu\? tm[m&Z MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwnf;/ ,if;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmum; tm[m&ZMoZmwn;f/ ,i;ftm[m&ZMoZm\ tm;ay;axmuyf rhH jIzi hfurZ® MoZm pwd Zå MoZm OwkZMoZm a&S;a&S;aom tm[m&ZuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom tm[m&ZMoZmonf tm[m&udpöudk aqmif&GufEdkifojzifh ,if; pwkork|meduMoZmonf pm;rsKdtyfaom uAVDum& tm[m&vQif wnf&m &SdaomaMumifh XmElypm&tm;jzifh uAVDum& tm[m& trnf&onf/ tus,fudk tm[m&Z½kyf jzpfykH ydkif;wGif ½Iyg/»

#### ½kyftppf (18) yg;

þtxufazmfjyyg (18)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk uu©Vwå = cufrmrI paom rdrd rdrd\ Opöm jzpfaom udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm = y&rw¬"r®obm0owåd udk,fpDygaomaMumifh obm0½kyf[kvnf; ac:onf/ (1)

1/ jzpfNyD;vQif ysufaom tjcif;t&m[laom tedpöwmç

2/ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;jzifh tESdyfpufcH&aom tjcif;t&m[laom 'ku©wmç

3/ rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh twå r&SdrI tjcif;t&m

[al om tewwå m ---

þodkY paom ½kyf-emrf y&rw¬"mwfom; tm;vkH;ESifh oufqdkifaom trsm;qdkif omrnvu©Pm

&SdaomaMumifh ovu©P½kyf[kvnf; ac:onf/ (2) uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& [laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf jzpfaptyfaomaMumifh edyæEé½kyf[kvnf;

ac:onf/ (3)

½kyfqdkonfhtwdkif; a&S;ujzpfoGm;aom ½kyftpDtpOfESifh rwlbJ wpfrsKd;wpfzkH ajymif;vJí topf topf jzpfwwfaomaMumifh = azmufjyefwwfaomaMumifh ½ly½ly = ½ly½kyf[kvnf; ac:onf/ ½kyfqdkrS wu,hf ½kyftppf[k qdkvdkonf/ (4) tepd ö 'uk © tew[å k vuP© m,mOof ;Hkcsu f wiíf o;Hkoyaf umi;faomaMumi hf = 0yd óem bm0-

emur®|mef; pD;jzef;í ½IyGm;í &aumif;aomaMumifh or®oe = oHroe½kyf[kvnf; ac:onf/ (5) atmufwGif qufvufazmfjyrnfh usef½kyftwk (10)rsKd;wdkYum; xdkuJhodkY r[kwfí (1) tobm0 ½kyfç (2) tvu©P½kyfç (3) tedyæEé½kyfç (4) t½ly½kyfç (5) tor®oe½kyf = toHroe½kyfrsm;wnf;/

#### tedyæEé½kyf = ½kyftwk (10) rsKd;

y&dapä'½kyf (1) yg;

1/ tmumo"mw f---- ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk wpfckESifh wpfck ra&m,Suf&atmif ydkif;jcm;wwfaom ½kyf uvmywf uYkd kd yikd ;fjcm;aMumi;fjzpaf om ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd tMum;taygu f jzpof n/f ,i;f tmumo "mwfudk ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;aMumif; jzpfaomaMumifh y&dapä'½kyf[kvnf; ac:onf/ 0dnwf½kyf (2) yg;

1/ um,0dnwf= udk,fjzifh odapwwfaom udk,ftrlt&mç

2/ 0pD0dnwf = EIwfjzifh (= pum;oHjzifh) odapwwfaom EIwftrlt&mç

0dnwf --- rdrd\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk olwpfyg;tm; odapwwf odapEdkifaom trlt&m txl;udk 0dnwf½kyf[k ac:\/ um,0dnwf[lonf rdrd\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk olwpfyg;tm; udk,fjzifh odapwwfaom trlt&mwnf;? Oyrm vuf,rf;jyí ac:jcif; ponfwnf;/ / 0pD0dnwf [lonf EIwfjzifh (= pum;oHjzifh) rdrd\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk olwpfyg;tm; odapwwfaom trlt&mwnf;/ Oyrm - vmyg[k EIwfjzifh (= pum;oHjzifh) ac:a0:jcif;rsKd;wnf;/ vu,f r;fí jy&mü vmapvakd om rrd \d twiG ;foabm tvqkd Eu´ kd owl pyf g;u oEd ikd jfci;fonf

vuf,yfac:vdkufonfwGif yg0ifaeaom um,0dnwf½kyf\ tpGrf;wnf;/ vmyg[k toHudk jyK&mü vmapvdkaom rdrd\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk olwpfyg;u odEdkifjcif;onf xdktoHwGif yg0ifaom 0pD0dnwf½kyf\ tpGrf;wnf;[k rSwfyg/ / oufrJh t&m0w¬KwdkY\ vIyf&Sm;rIü xdkodkY rodEdkifjcif;rSm xdk

0dnwf½kyfrsm;\ oufrJht&m0w¬KwdkY\ vIyf&Sm;rIü r&SdaomaMumifh[k tqdk&Sd\/ um,0dnwf 0pD0dnwf

½kyfwdkYum; pdwfaMumifh jzpf&um; oufrJht&m0w¬KwdkYü pdwfr&SdaomaMumifh xdk0dnwf½kyfrsm;onf oufrJh ½kyfwdkYü rwnfEdkifjcif; jzpfonf/

#### 0dum&½kyf (5) yg;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ v[kwm = | (u) pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ ayghrIoabmç  ( c ) OwkaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ ayghrIoabmç  ( \* ) tm[m&aMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ ayghrIoabmç |
| 2/ rk'kwm = | (u) pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ El;nHhrIoabmç  ( c ) OwkaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ El;nHhrIoabmç  ( \* ) tm[m&aMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ El;nHhrIoabmç |
| 3/ ur®nwm = | (u) pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ trIü aumif;rGefcHhnm;rIoabmç  ( c ) OwkaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ trIü aumif;rGefcHhnm;rIoabmç  ( \* ) tm[m&aMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ trIü aumif;rGefcHhnm;rIoabmç |

þv[kwmç rk'kwmç ur®nwm - ½kyfokH;rsKd;ESifh 0dnwf½kyf ESpfrsKd;aygif; ig;rsKd;aom ½kyfudk 0dum& ½kyf[k ac:onf/ xl;axGjcm;em;aom trlt&m½kyfrsm;[k qdkvdkonf/ vu©P½kyf (4) yg;

1/ Oyp, = (u) b0wpfckü ½kyftppfwdkY\ a&S;OD;tp jzpfjcif;oabmç

( c ) £a`E´ jynfhpkHonfwdkifatmif = b0wpfckü &xdkuforQaom ½kyfrsm; tjynfhtpkH jzpfonfwdkifatmif ½kyftppfwdkY\ txuftxufü wdk;wufí jzpfjcif;oabmç

2/ oEÅwd = b0wpfckü £a`E´jynfhpkHNyD;aemuf ½kyftppfwdkY\ a&S;ESifhaemuf tpOfrjywf qufpyf vsuf txyfxyf jzpfjcif;oabmç

«rwS cf su f ---- ½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfrIudkyif uRwfxdkufool a0ae,swdkY\ tvdktZÑmo,"mwf tm;avsmfpGm txl;ojzifh wm0wd oH m ewfjynf0,f tbd"r®mw&m;a'oemawmfudk em,laeMuaom ewfjA[®mwdkY\ tvdktZÑmo,"mwftm;avsmfpGm ESpfrsKd;cGJjcm;í a[mMum;ygrS oabmusEdkifrnf jzpfonfhtwGuf ESpfrsKd;cGJjcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonf/ þ Oyp,-oEÅwd ½kyfESpfrsKd;vkH;onfyif

½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfjcif; Oyg'foabmw&m; wpfckwnf;yif jzpfayonf/»

3/ Z&wm = ½kyftppfwdkY\ &ifhjcif; tdkjcif; aqG;jrnhfjcif;oabm (½kyftppfwdkY\ wnfrI = XDumvudk qdkvdkonf/)

4/ tedpöwm = ½kyftppfwdkY\ ysufjcif;oabm (½kyftppfwdkY\ ysufrI = bifumvudk qdkvdkonf/)

#### blw½kyf ESifh Oyg'g½kyf

þum; ½kyftppf (18)rsKd;ç ½kyftwk (10)rsKd; - ESpf&yfaygif;aomf ½kyf (28)rsKd; jzpfonf/ ,if;½kyf (28)rsKd;wdkYwGif yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m[laom ½kyfoabmw&m; (4)rsKd;udk cufrmjcif; cdkifrmjcif; awmifhrmjcif; paom rdrdoabm = y&rw¬"r®obm0owådudk rdrd aqmifxm;wwfaomaMumifh - "mwk = "mwf[vk n;faumi;fç "mwfBuD; (4) yg;[kvnf;aumif; ac:\/ tjcm;aom ½kyfrsm;xuf oabm vuP© mtm;jzivhf n;faumi;fç txnuf ,kd jf'ytf m;jzivhf n;faumi;f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf \Ykd toÓd Pf ü Bu;Dus,xf i&f mS ;aomaMumi hfr[mbwl = r[mbwk f[lívnf; ac:\/ tjcm;aom ½kyfrsm;xuf oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç txnfudk,fj'yftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;aomaMumifh blw½ly = blw½kyf[kvnf; ac:\/ orkwdopöme,fü (1) ajr"mwfç

(2) a&"mwfç (3) rD;"mwf = (taiGU"mwf)ç (4) av"mwf[k ac:prSwf jyKonf/

,if;blw½kyf (4)yg;rS <uif;usefaom (24)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;udk blw½kyf = "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk rSDí jzpfaomaMumifh Oyg'g½kyf[k ac:qdk\/

#### ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfykHoabm

,if;½kyf (28)rsKd;wdkYum; wpfvkH;csif; wpfckcsif; jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tifowåd r&SdMuay/ ½kyfuvmyf ac:onfh tkyfpktvdkufom jzpfEdkifMuonf/ ½kyfuvmyf[lonf y&rw¬opöme,fü Ce = twkH;tcJ rNydKao;onfh tao;qkH; ½kyftzGJUtpnf;wpfck jzpf\? y&rmPkjrLcefY odkYr[kwf y&rmPkjrLxuf tq aygif; rsm;pGm ao;i,faom trIefuav;jzpf\? tao;qkH; ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ = Ce jzpf\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf wpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf ----

1/ {ukyÜg' = wlaom jzpfjcif; &Sd\ = NydKifwl jzpf\/

2/ {ueda&m" = wlaom csKyfjcif; &Sd\ = NydKifwl csKyf\/

3/ {uedó, = wlaom rSD&m &Sd\ = rSD&m wl\/

½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&SdMuaom Oyg'g½kyfwdkYonf rdrdwdkYESifh uvmyfwljzpfaom xdk½kyfuvmyf\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkom rSDí jzpfMu&\/ uvmyfjym;jzpfaom tjcm;tjcm;aom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&SdMuaom blw½kyf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk rSDí rjzpfMuukef/ wpfzef xdk ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&SdMuaom uvmyfwl "mwfBuD; (4)yg; wdkYonfvnf; tcsif;csif; "mwfwpfyg;u usef"mwf (3)yg;udkç "mwf (2)yg;u usef"mwf (2)yg;udk rSDí jzpfMu\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&SdMuaom jzpfwl ysufwl jzpfMuonhf blw½kyfESifh Oyg'g½kyfwdkYonf uvmyfjym;jzpfaom tjcm;½kyfuvmyfrsm;\ twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom "mwfBuD;

(4)yg;wuYkd kd ríDS rjzpMfuay/ jzpwf l ysuwf jlzpMfuon hf uvmywf l ½yk uf vmy f wpcf tk wiG ;füom txuf yg twdkif; Oyg'g½kyfu r[mbkwfudkvnf;aumif;ç r[mbkwfrsm;uvnf; tcsif;csif;udkvnf;aumif; rSDí jzpfMuonf/

,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ykHpHrSef oda&;twGufç ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ Oyg'g½kyfu blw½kyfudkç blw½kyfuvnf; blw½kyftcsif;csif;udk rSDí jzpfykHudk [kwf wdkif;rSefpGm ykHpHrSef oda&;twGuf ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk OD;pGm ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Ixm;EdkifzdkY ½Ixm;wwfzdkY vdkayonf/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½IEdkifaomtcg ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfcktwGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom (8)rsKd; (9)rsKd; (10)rsKd; paom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;rsm;udk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ,if;y&rwftoD;toD;\ udk,fydkifobm0owåd obm0vu©PmodkY ÓPf tjrif qdkufonfwdkifatmif xyfrHí ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ ,if;odkY ½IEdkifygrSomvQif y&rwftppf ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk od&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ,if;odkY ½IrIudk ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcGJonf[k þ usrf;pmwGif ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;ygonf/

,if;odkY ½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaeaom y&rw¬½kyfw&m;rsm;udk udk,fydkif obm0 owåd obm0vu©PmodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkif ygrS jrifEdkifygrSomvQif ----

1/ rnfonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;u uHaMumifh jzpfonf?

2/ rnfonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;u pdwfaMumifh jzpfonf? 3/ rnfonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;u OwkaMumifh jzpfonf?

4/ rnfonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;u tm[m&aMumifh jzpfonf?

5/ rnfonhf ½kyfw&m;rsm;u rnfonhf taMumif;w&m;aMumifhrQ rjzpf ---- [k cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí od&SdEdkifrnf jzpfonf/

½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcGJEdkifygrS ½kyfCe ac: ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJrsm; NydKuGJoGm;rnf jzpfonf/ CeNydKyg rSvnf; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufrnf jzpfonf/ y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufygrSvnf; tewå a&mifjcnfawmfonf wifhw,fpGm uGefYjrL;pHy,fvsuf xGef;vif;xGufay:vmrnf jzpfayonf/

#### "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk pwif odrf;qnf;ykH

orxyikd ;fü orm"xd al xmiyf Hkpeprf sm;EiS hfqupf yíf b&k m;&iS of n fur|® me;f (40) a[mMum;xm; awmfrlayonf/ 0dyóemydkif;odkY a&muf&Sdvmaomtcgüum; ½kyfur®|mef;ç emrfur®|mef;[k ur®|mef; ESpfrsKd;om &Sdayonf/ ½kyfur®|mef;udk ½lyy&d\*¾[ = ½kyfudk odrf;qnf;jcif; = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;

[lívnf;aumif;ç emrfur®|mef;udk t½lyy&d\*¾[ = emrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif; = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;

[lívnf;aumif; trnfwpfrsKd;pDjzifhvnf; toD;toD; ac:qdkayonf/ ww¬ b\*0g ½lyur®|meH uaxaEÅm oacFy reodum&0aoe 0g 0dw¬m&reodum&0aoe 0g

pwk"mwk00w¬meH uaxod/ (tbd-|-2-252/ r-|-1-280/)

xdk½kyfur®|mef; emrfur®|mef; ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif bk&m;&Sifonf ½kyfur®|mef;udk a[mMum;jyoawmf

rlonf&Sdaomf ----

1/ oacFyreodum& = tusOf; ESvkH;oGif;enf;\ tpGrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ 0dw¬m&reodum& = tus,f ESvkH;oGif;enf;\ tpGrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; ---pwk"mwk00w¬mef trnf&aom "mwfur®|mef;udk a[mMum;jyo qdkqkH;rawmfrl½dk; "r®wm jzpfay

onf/ (tbd-|-2-252/ r-|-1-280/) þtxufyg t|uxmrsm;\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuft& ½kyfur®|mef;udk ½IyGm;ykH ½kyfw&m;udk odrf; qnf;ykHESifh ywfoufí ½IykHenf;pepfudk "mwfur®|mef; tusOf;enf;ç "mwfur®|mef; tus,fenf;[k ESpfenf;omvQif bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwGuf ½kyfw&m;u pí odrf;qnf;vdkaom ½kyf ur®|mef;upí 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY ul;vdkaom orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç orxudk tajc rcHaom ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyifvQif pwifí odrf;qnf; &jci;f ½yI mG ;&jci;f jzpaf yon/f b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;Hkrawmrf ol nthf wikd ;f usijhfci;fonof mvQif toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;twGuf ydkí tusKd;&Sdaom usifhpOf jzpfayrnf? taumif;qkH;aom usifhpOf jzpfayrnf/ odkYtwGuf 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmuvnf; ok'¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfur®|mef;upí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;vdkaom 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;odkY ul;vdkaom orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf vnf;aumif; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ [kwfrSefwdkif;aom udk,fydkifobm0owåd obm0vu©Pmupí odrf;qnf;&ef ñTefMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-222/) þ pwk"mwk00w¬mef trnf&aom "mwfur®|mef;um; ur®|mef; (40)wdkYwGif Oypm&orm"dudk &uG af qmiaf y;wwaf om Oypm&ur|® me;f trsK;dtpm;wiG f yg0iaf Mumi;fu kd (0od 'k -d¨ 1-107/)wiG f q;Hkjzwf xm;ayonf/ Oypm&ur®|mef;[lonf Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnhf ur®|mef; jzpfonf[k qdkvdkayonf/ þü Oypm&orm"d[lonf o'dolypm&tm;jzifhomvQif Oypm& orm"d trnf&aom orm"drsKd;om jzpfaMumif;ç uyfp&m psmefr&SdonfhtwGuf psmef\ teD;tem;ü uyfí jzpfavh&Sdaom Oypm&orm"dtppf r[kwfaMumif; a&S;ü &Sif;jycJhNyD; jzpfayonf/

"mwfur®|mef; tusOf;enf; tus,fenf; ESpfenf;wdkYwGif þü "mwfur®|mef; tusOf;enf; tm;xkwfykHudk jynfwnfí tus,fenf; tm;xkwfykHudk aemufxm;í azmfjyxm;ygonf/ "mwfur®|mef; tusOf;enf; tm;xkwfykHudk bk&m;&Sifonf r[mowdy|meokwåefwGif þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/

#### "mwkreodum& yAÁ

yke py&H bdu©a0 bdu©K £rar0 um,H ,xmXdwH ,xmyPd[dwH "mwkaom ypöa0u©wd ]]tw¬d £ro®d H uma, yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwk awaZm"mwk 0ga,m"mwl}}wd/ (r-1-73/)

= &[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;aomfum; a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf wnfjrJwdkif;aom xm;jrJwdkif;aom þ½lyum,udkyif ]]þ½lyum,ü yx0D"mwf &Sd\? tmayg"mwf &Sd\? awaZm"mwf &Sd\? 0ga,m"mwf &Sd\}}[k (yk\*¾dKvf-owå0g-ZD0-twå r[kwfaomtm;jzifh) "mwfoabmrQtm;jzifh toD;toD; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh aphaphikik jrifatmif Munhf½Ivsuf qifjcifokH;oyf ½IyGm;í ae\? ESvkH; oGif;í ae\/ (r-1-73/)

ao,sxmyd bdu©a0 'au©m a\*gCmwaum 0g a\*gCmwuaEÅ0goD 0g \*g0d H 0"dwGm pwkr[myax Advaom 0dbZdwGm edodaEém tó/ {0ar0 acg bdu©a0 bdu©K £rar0 um,H ,xmXdwH ,xmyPd[dwH "mwkaom ypöa0u©wd ]]tw¬d £ro®d H uma, yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwk awaZm"mwk 0ga,m"mwl}}wd/ (r-1-73/)

= &[e;fw Ykd ...Oyrmaomuf m; uRr;fusiaf om EmG ;owof rm;onvf n;faumi;fç EmG ;owof rm;\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif; EGm;udkowfí vrf;rav;jzm aygif;qkHrd&mt&yfü EGm;om;udk tom;wjcm; t½dk;wjcm; ponfjzifh cGJjcm;a0zefí wpfykHpD wpfykHpD ykHvsuf xdkifae&mouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY ... þOyrm twlyif a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf wnfjrJwdkif; xm;jrJwdkif;aom þ ½lyum,udkyif ]]þ ½lyum,ü yx0D"mwf &Sd\? tmayg"mwf &Sd\? awaZm"mwf &Sd\? 0ga,m"mwf &Sd\}}[k (yk\*d¾Kvf-owå0g-ZD0-twå r[kwfaomtm;jzifh) "mwfoabmrQtm;jzifh toD;toD; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh aphaph ikik jrifatmif Munhf½Ivsuf qifjcifokH;oyf ½IyGm;í ae\? ESvkH;oGif;í ae\/ (r-1-73/) qdkvdkaom oabmw&m;

EGm;owfa,mufsm;\ oEÅmef0,f EGm;udk auR;arG;pOfüvnf;aumif;ç EGm;udk owf&m oif;csKdif;odkY aqmif,loGm;pOfüvnf;aumif;ç aqmif,loGm;NyD;aemuf xdk owf&moif;csKdif;ü csnfaESmifí xm;pOfü vnf;aumif;ç EGm;udk ½kdufykwfowfjzwfpOfüvnf;aumif;ç owfNyD;aemuf aoNyD;cgp EGm;aoudk jrifpOfü vnf;aumif; xdkEGm;udk jzwfvSD;í tom;wjcm; t½dk;wjcm; tlwjcm; tonf;wjcm; ponfjzifh cGJjcm; a0zefí wpfykHpD wpfykHpD ykHí rNyD;ao;orQ umvywfvkH; EGm;[laom trSwfonm ruG,faysmuf ao;ay/ t½dk;wjcm; tom;wjcm; ponfjzifh cGJjcm;a0zefí wpfykHpD wpfykHpD ykHvsuf vrf;rav;jzm aygif;qkHrd&m t&yfü xdkifvsuf a&mif;aeaom EGm;owform;\ oEÅmefüum; EGm;[laom trSwf onmonf uG,faysmufoGm;\? tom;[laom trSwfonmonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkEGm;owform;\ oEÅmef0,f - ]]igonf EGm;udk a&mif;\? þ0,folwdkYonf EGm;udk 0,f,l aqmif,lukef\}} - þodkYaom pdwftMuHtpnfonf rjzpfay:vmay/ tu,fpifppfaomfum; xdkEGm;owfa,mufsm;\ oEÅmef0,f

]]igonf tom;udk a&mif;\[líomvQifç þ0,folwdkYonfvnf; tom;udk 0,f,l aqmif,lukef\}}

[líomvQif pdwfonf jzpfay:ae\/ þOyrmtwlyif þa,m\*g0p&&[ef;tm;vnf; t&d,mjzpfonfrS a&S;umv t&d,m rjzpfrDç

y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;onfhtwGuf ynmrsufpd umPf;aeonfh ykxkZef irdkufom; jzpfae pOtf cgü - vjlzppf Ovf n;faumi;fç ord ;fqn;ftyaf om ur|® me;f r&adS om &[e;fn hH jzppf Ovf n;faumi;f tMuifrQavmufaom umvywfvkH; wnfjrJwdkif;aom xm;jrJwdkif;aom uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& [laom taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;aMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&aom ½kyftaygif;tpkjzpfaom þ½lyum,BuD;udk

yifvQif oEÅwd ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJç orl[ ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJç udpö ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ[laom okH;rsKd;aom ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ ½kyf tpdkiftcJBuD;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmjcif;udk jyKí yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf [laom "mwfoabm tpktykHtm;jzifh toD;toD; jyKí r½IyGm;&ao;? xdkrQavmufaom umvywfvkH; owå0g[laom trSwfonmonfvnf;aumif;ç aygo (= owå0g) [laom trSwfonmonfvnf;aumif;ç yk\*¾dKvf[laom trSwfonmonfvnf;aumif; ruG,faysmufao;/ (owå-aygo-yk\*¾v[laom pum;wdkYum; twåudk &nfñTef;ac:qdkxm;aom pum;wdkYwnf;/) oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe[laom okH;rsKd;aom ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ ½kyftpdkiftcJBuD;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmjcif;udk jyKí yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[laom "mwfoabm tpktykHtm;jzifh toD;toD; jyKí ½IyGm;Edkifaomfwrlum; owåonm = owå0g[laom trSwfonm onf (= toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif twåaumif[k twå xif&Sm;&SdaMumif;udk pGJvrf; ,kHMunfaeaom twå'd|daemufodkY tpOfvdkufaeaom owåonmESifh vlwdkY ac:a0:okH;pGJonfhtwdkif; yk\*¾dKvf owå0g wu,f xif&Sm;&Sd\[k pGJvrf;,kHMunfaeaom a0g[m&\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom owåonm[laom þESpfrsKd;aom owåonmonf) uG,faysmufí oGm;\? "mwf\tpGrf;jzifhomvQif

bm0empdwfonf aumif;pGm wnfae\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf ---ao,sxmyd bdu©a0 'au©m/ y / 0ga,m"mwlwd ---- [laom pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (,if;ygVdawmfudk txufü bmomjyefqdk NyD;cJhNyD/) (r-|-1-276/ 0dok'¨d-1-343/)

Ce0dedaAÇm\*

,m0 £rar0 um,H ,xmXdwH ,xmyPd[dwH Ce0dedaAÇm\*H uwGm "mwkaom e ypöa0u©wd/ "mwkaom ypöa0u©awm ye owåonm tEÅ&"m,wd? "mwk0aoae0 pdwåH oEÅd|wd/

(0dok'¨d-1-343/ r-|-1-276/) Ce0dedaAÇm\*EdÅ oEÅwdorl[udpöCemeH 0dedAÇKZeH 0da0peH/ (r[m#D-1-428/ r-#D-1-365/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkcsuft& a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf "mwfur®|mef;udk ½IyGm; okH;oyf&mü oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe[laom ½kyftwkH;tcJBuD; okH;rsKd;udk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJ zsufqD; vsu f ½yk uf vmy f wpcf k wpcf tk wiG ;fü yg0iwf n&f adS om yx0"D mw f tmayg"mw f awaZm"mw f 0ga,m "mwf[laom "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeonfhwdkifatmif a&S;

OD;pGm BudK;yrf;&rnf[laom tcsufudkum; tav;teufxm;í owdjyKxm;&rnf jzpfayonf/ (½kyfCe

= twkH;tcJ okH;rsKd;taMumif;udk a&S;ydkif;wGif &Sif;jycJhNyD/)

#### t|uxm\ vkyfief;cGif ñTefMum;csuf (1)

wo®m £rH ur®|meH bma0wkumare wdu©yane wm0 &a[m\*awe y#dov’Daee ouvrÜd

twåaem ½lyum,H tm0aZÆwGm a,m £ro®d H uma, x'¨bma0g 0g c&bma0g 0g? t,H yx0D"mwk/ a,m tmAE¨ebma0g 0g j'0bma0g 0g? t,H tmayg"mwk/ a,m y&dygpebma0g 0g OPSbma0g 0g? t,H awaZm"mwk/ a,m 0dw¬rÇebma0g 0g ork'D&Pbma0g 0g? t,H 0ga,m"mwlwd {0H oHcdawåe "mwka,m y&d\*¾a[wGm ykeyÜKeH yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwlwd "mwkrwåawm edówåawm edZDÆ0awm tm0ZdÆwAÁH reodumwAÁH ypöa0u©dwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-346-347/)

= ÓPfynm xufjrufaom wdu©yn0g yk\*¾dKvftm; "mwfur®|mef;tusOf; ESvkH;oGif;enf;onf avsmufywf\/ ÓPfynm rxufjrufvGef;aom emwdwdu©yn0g yk\*¾dKvftm; "mwfur®|mef;tus,f

EvS ;HkoiG ;fen;fon f avsmuyf w\f / xakd Mumi hfþ"mwuf r|® me;ftusO;fen;fu kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf akd om ÓPfynmxufjrufaom wdu©yn0gyk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm qdwfNidrf&m t&yfodkY csOf;uyfvsuf txl; xl;aom tm½kHodkY pdwfysHUvGifhajy;oGm;rIudk wm;jrpfvsuf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wnf;[laom ur®|mef;tm½kHü Niduyfaom pdwfxm;&Sdonf jzpfvsuf - rdrd\ u&Zum, trnf&aom ½lyum,wpfckvkH;udk ---- þ ½lyum,ü yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf&Sd\[k r[mbkwf "mwfav;yg;tm;jzifh qifjcifí - þ½lyum,ü ----

1/ cufrm (cdkifrm)onhf oabmvu©Pmonf yx0D"mwfç Murf;wrf;onfh oabmvu©Pmonf yx0D"mwfç

2/ ,dkpD;onfh oabmvu©Pmonf tmayg"mwfç zGJUpnf;onfh oabmvu©Pmonf tmayg"mwfç

3/ ylrI oabmvu©Pmonf awaZm"mwfç

&ifhusufaponfh tjzpf[laom ÓPftm;xifaom tjcif;t&monf awaZm"mwfç

4/ axmufuefwwfaom oabmvu©Pmonf 0ga,m"mwfç a&GUapwwf wGef;uefwwfaom oabmonf 0ga,m"mwf ---þodkYaom enf;jzifh tusOf;tm;jzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk obm0vu©Pmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

vkyfief;udpö&otm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí odrf;qnf;í umvt&m umvtaxmif umvtoed ;fwikd af tmi f tBurd Bfurd f tzezf e f yx0"D mw f tmayg"mw f awaZm"mw f 0ga,m"mw[f íl "mwfoabmrQtm;jzifh owå0g r[kwfaomtm;jzifh ZD0 r[kwfaomtm;jzifh qifjciftyf\ ESvkH;oGif; tyf\ toD;toD; pl;pdkufí ½Ityf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-346-347/) t|uxm\ vkyfief;cGif ñTefMum;csuf (2)

tx 0g ye a, £ar pwkEéH r[mblwmeH edówåbm0'óew¬H "r®aoemywdem ]]t|dÍö

y#dpö ESm½kÍö y#dpö rHoÍö y#dpö pr®Íö y#dpö tmumaom y&d0g&dawm ½lyaEÉ0 ocø \*päwD}}wd pwåma&m aum|mom 0kwåm/ awok wH wH tEÅ&mEkom&dem ÓP[aw¬e 0dedAÇKZdwGm 0dedAÇKZdwGm a,m {awok x'¨bma0g 0g c&bma0g 0g? t,H yx0D"mwlwd yk&drea,ae0 "mwka,m y&d\*¾a[wGm ykeyÜKeH yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwlwd "mwkrwåawm edówåawm edZDÆ0awm tm0ZdÆwAÁH/ reodumwAÁH ypöa0u©dwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-347/) wpfenf;aomfum; ---- "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ owå0g r[kwf ZD0 twå r[kwfonf\ tjzpfudk

xif&Sm;jyjcif;iSm a\*gwrbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmf0,f w&m;ppfrSL; tOD;tcdkif jzpfawmfrlonfhtwGuf "r®aoemywd trnf&awmfrlaom t&Sifom&dykwårax&fjrwfBuD;onf ----

1/ zaPSmifh½dk;udk tpjyKí tpOftwdkif; pdkufaxmifvsuf wnfaom tvGefESifh wuG okH;&maom t½dk;udkvnf; tpGJjyKíç

2/ xdkt½dk;taygif;udk zGJU,Sufí wnfaom udk;&mtjym;&Sdaom taMumudkvnf; tpGJjyKíç

3/ xdkt½dk;taygif;udkyif vdrf;usHvsufwnfaom udk;&mtjym;&Sdaom om;wpfudkvnf; tpGJjyKíç

4/ ta&yg;jzifh zkH;vTrf;xm;tyfaom wpfudk,fvkH;udk &pfywfíwnfaom ta&xludkvnf; tpGJjyKí

x kdt½dk;-taMum-tom;-ta& wdkYjzifh jcH&Hxm;tyfaom tmumo"mwfrQonfomvQifç wpf enf; ---- xdk t½dk;-taMum-tom;-ta& wdkYudk twGif;ty jcH&Hí wnfaom tmumoonfyifvQif ½lyaEÉ0 ocø \*päwd = ½ly (= cE¨mudk,f) - [líomvQif ac:a0:jcif;odkY a&muf\/ (r-1-248/) [k t½dk;-taMum-tom;-ta& [laom tMuifodkYaom þaum|mo av;axGwdkYudk a[mMum;xm;awmf rltyfukef\/ xdk t½dk;-taMum-tom;-ta& [laom (4)yg;ukefaom aum|mowdkYudk xdkxdk t½dk;-taMum-

tom;-ta& aum|mow\Ykd tMum;o Ykd tpOaf vQmuaf om ÓPwf n;f[al om vujfzi hf tBurd rf sm;pmG ajzí toD;toD; cGJjcm;pdwfjzmrIudk jyKí ----

1/ rmrIoabmç Murf;rIoabmonf yx0D"mwfç

2/ ,dkpD;rIoabmç zGJUpnf;rIoabmonf tmayg"mwfç

3/ ylrIoabmç &ifhusufaprIoabmonf awaZm"mwfç

4/ axmufuefrIoabmç wGef;uefrIoabmonf 0ga,m"mwf ----

[k a&S;enf;twdkif;omvQif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk rdrdwdkY\ udk,fydkif y&rw¬"r® obm0owåd

[laom obm0vu©Pmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç vkyfief;udpö&otm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,lí odrf;qnf;í umvt&m umvtaxmif umvtodef;wdkifatmif tBudrfBudrf tzefzef yx0D

"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[lí "mwfoabmrQtm;jzifh owå0g r[kwfaomtm;jzifh ZD0r[kwfaomtm;jzifh qifjciftyf\ ESvkH;oGif;tyf\ toD;toD; pl;pdkufí ½Ityf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-347?) ½lyaEÉ0 ocø \*päwd

½lyaEÉ0 ocø \*päwd? o&D&EdÅ a0g[m&H vbwd/ ,xm p u|m'Ded y#dpö ocø \*wH t\*g&H avmau ]]cwåd,a\*[Hç jAm[®Pa\*[}}EÅd 0kpöwd? {0rd'rÜd ]]cwåd,o&D&H jAm[®Po&D&}}EÅd a0g[&D,wd? eaw¬w¬ aumpd oawåm 0g ZDa0g 0gwd t"dyÜga,m/ (r[m#D-1-437/)

= ½lyaEÉ0- ü ½ly-[laom pum;vkH;udk o&D&H-[k zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ ½ly[k ac:a0:jcif;odkY a&muf\[lonf cE¨mudk,f[k ac:a0:jcif;odkY a&muf\[k qdkvdkayonf/ avmuü opf ponfwdkYudk tpGJjyKí aqmufvkyfxm;tyfaom tdrf[k ac:qdktyfaom t&mudk cwåd,a\*[ = rif;tdrf = rif; eef;awmfç jAm[®Pa\*[ = ykPÖm;tdrf[k ac:a0:ouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyif t½dk;-taMum-tom;ta&wdkYjzifh twGif;ty jcH&Hí wnfaom tmumo"mwfrQudk cwåd, o&D& = rif;cE¨mudk,fç jAm[®P o&D& = ykPÖm;cE¨mudk,f ponfjzifh ac:a0:tyfayonf/ þ ½ly-twå trnf&aom cE¨mudk,fü wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom owå0gonfvnf;aumif; ZD0twåonfvnf;aumif; r&Sd[k qdkvdkayonf/ (r[m#D-1-437/) ñTefMum;csuf ESpf&yfwdkY\ xl;jcm;rI

txufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü "mwfur®|mef;tusOf;enf; ½IyGm;ykH = bm0eme, ESpfrsKd; ñTefMum;

xm;awmfrl\/ yxr bm0eme,ü ---- ouvrÜd twåaem ½lyum,H tm0aZÆwGm = rdrd\ ½lyum,

wpfckvkH;udk qifjcifí - [k ñTefMum;xm;ojzifh rdrd\ ½lyum,wpfckvkH;udk jcHKikHí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© muvkd n;faumi;fç vyk if e;fupd &ö ou kd vn;faumi;f tm½,Hk íl ½&I rn f jzpof n/f

'kwd,bm0eme,üum; - wH wH tEÅ&mEkom&dem ÓP[aw¬e 0dedAÇKZdwGm 0dedAÇKZdwGm = xdkxdk t½;kd-taMum-tom;-ta& aum|mow\Ykd tMum;o YkdtpOaf vQmuaf om ÓPwf n;f[al om vujfzihf tBudrfrsm;pGm ajzí toD;toD; cGJjcm;pdwfjzmrIudk jyKí ½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;ojzifh xdkxdk t½dk;-taMumtom;-ta&w\Ykd tMum;o YkdÓPjfzi hftpOaf vQmuíf "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kdtm½,Hk íl ½&I rn fjzpaf yon/f pwk"mwk00w¬mebm0em

ww ¬00w¬meEÅd obm0lyvu©P0aoe oEdé|meH? pwkEéH "mwleH 00w¬meH pwk"mwk00w¬meH/ "mwkreoduma&mç "mwkur®|meHç pwk"mwk00w¬meEÅd tw¬awm {uH/ (0dok'¨d-1-342/)

£'H [d ur®|meH yx0DuodPm'dur®|meH 0d, e yPÖwådrwåov’u©P0aoeç eDvuodPm'dur®|meH 0d, e eDvm'd0PÖov’u©P0aoeç emyd 0dyóemur®|meH 0d, ocFg&meH tedpöwm'domrnvu©Pov’u©P0aoe y0wåwd? tx acg yx0Dtm'DeH obm0ov’u©P0aoe y0wåwd/ awe 0kwåH ]]obm0lyvu©P0aoem}}wd/ uu©Vwåm'duó ovu©Pó Oy"m&P0aoemwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-1-425/)

= xdk pwk"mwk00w¬me - [laom pum;&yfü 00w¬me = 00w¬mef = ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;[lonf -

1/ yx0D"mwf\ - uu©Vwåvu©Pm = cufrmjcif; oabmvu©Pmç

2/ tmayg"mwf\ - y\*¢&Pvu©Pm = ,dkpD;jcif; oabmvu©Pmç

3/ awaZm"mwf\ - OPSwåvu©Pm = yljcif; oabmvu©Pmç

4/ 0ga,m"mwf\ - 0dw¬rÇevu©Pm = axmufuefjcif; oabmvu©Pm ----

[laom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ rdrd rdrd\ qdkif&m udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudk aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;aomtm;jzifh ÓPf[laom qkH;jzwfjcif;wnf;/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif;udk pwk"mwk00w¬me = pwk"mwk00w¬mef[k ac:qdkayonf/

1/ "mwkreodum& = "mwfudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;ç

2/ "mwkur®|me = "mwfur®|mef;ç

3/ pwk"mwk00w¬me = pwk"mwk00w¬mef = "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm toD;

toD;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; ----

þpum;okH;&yfonf w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifh wpfckwnf;om jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-342/) þpwk"mwk00w¬mef ur®|mef;onf ----

1/ yx0DuodkPf; paom ur®|mef;uJhodkY yx0D = ajrBuD;paom ynwfrQudk aumif;pGm rSwfom; onf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmonfvnf; r[kwf/

2/ eDvuodkPf;paom ur®|mef;uJhodkY tndKa&mifpaom ta&miftqif;udk aumif;pGm rSwfom; onf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmonfvnf; r[kwf/

3/ 0dyóemur®|mef;uJhodkY ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m = tedpö vu©Pmç 'ku©tjcif;t&m = 'ku©vu©Pmç tewåtjcif;t&m = tewåvu©Pm paom ocFg& w&m;wikd ;fEiS hfouqf ikd af om trsm;qikd f omrnvuP© mu kdaumi;fpmG rwS of m;on\f tprG ;fjzihf jzpfay:vmonfvnf; r[kwf/ t[kwfaomfum; ---- yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ toD;toD;aom

udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudk aumif;pGm rSwfom;onf\ tpGrf;jzifhom þpwk"mwk00w¬mefur®|mef; on f jzpaf y:vmayon/f xakd Mumi hf --- obm0lyvu©P0aoe = "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkif obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;onf\ tpGrf;jzifh ÓPfjzifh qkH;jzwfcsufcsrIudk pwk "mw0k 0wm¬ e f ac:qakd Mumi;f t|uxmq&mawm f red qYf akd wmrf jlci;f jzpaf yon/f uuV© w å = curf mjci;f paom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudk uyfí pl;prf;jcif; = uyfí aqmifjcif; = uyfí rSwfom;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh þ"mwfur®|mef;udk ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnf[k qdkvdkayonf/

(r[m#D-1-345/) þtxufyg t&yf&yfaom ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkY\ a[mMum;>rufazmf rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuf rsm;t& pwk"mwk00w¬mef trnf&aom "mwfur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf oljrwfonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç obm0vu©Pm rxifvG,f aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ vkyfief;udpö[laom &oudpöudkaomfvnf;aumif; ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ½IyGm; okH;oyfygrSomvQif "mwfur®|mef;udk ½Ionf[k ac:qdkEdkif ayonf/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©PmESifh &oudpörS vGJí tjcm;tjcm;aom tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udk ynwf y&rwf rcGJbJ ½Icsifovdk ½IaerIudk pwk"mwk00w¬mef = "mwfur®|mef;[k rac:qdkEdkifaMumif; udkum; txl;owdjyK&rnf jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ "mwfur®|mef;tusOf;enf; ½IyGm;ykH ñTefMum;csuf ESpfcsufESifh tnD "mwfur®|mef;udk pwif tm;opf&awmhrnf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç &oudpöudkaomfvnf;aumif; r½IyGm;wwfao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtzdkYum; cJ,Of;rI &SdaeOD;rnfom jzpfayonf/ xdktcuftcJudk ausmf vTm;vGefajrmufEdkifa&;twGuf tajccHu pí tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/

#### "mwfur®|mef; ½IyGm;ol yk\*¾dKvf ESpfrsKd;

ur®|mef; (40)wdkYwGif rnfonfh ur®|mef;udkrQ tm;rxkwfzl;ao;aomç tm;xkwfzl;aomfvnf; pHcsdefrD Oypm&orm"d odkYr[kwf tyÜemorm"d wpfckckodkY rqdkufa&mufzl;ao;aom yk\*¾dKvfonf "mwf BuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç obm0vu©Pmu rxif&Sm;cJhaomf &oudpöudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç odkYr[kwf obm0vu©PmESifh &oudpö ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkaomfvnf;aumif; tm½kH,lí orm"d pwifxlaxmif&rnf jzpfonf/ tu,fí obm0vu©PmESifh &oudpöudk ESvkH; roiG ;fwwaf o; r½wI waf o;ygu ½yI pHk epuf kd atmuwf iG f quvf uíf azmjfyrn f jzpyf gon/f þy\*k Kd¾vf rsKd;udk ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf[k 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm (2-222/) wGif owfrSwfxm;ayonf/ aemuyf \*k Kd¾v f wprf sK;drmS orx,meud y\*k Kd¾v fjzpfonf/ orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf ½kyfur®|mef;

udk ESvkH;oGif;vdkvwfaomf "mwfur®|mef; upí ESvkH;oGif;&rnf jzpfonf/ tusOf;enf; tus,fenf; EpS ef n;fwwYkd iG f BuKduEf pS of u&f m en;fupí "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© muakd omvf n;faumi;fç obm0vu©Pm rxif&Sm;ygu &oudpöudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç odkYr[kwf obm0vu©PmESifh &oudpö ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkaomfvnf;aumif; ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfayonf/ þusrf;wGifum; tmemygeówd orm"dbm0emvrf;pOfrS pwkw¬psmeform"dudk tajcwnfí "mwfur®|mef;½IyGm;ykHudk azmfjyrnf jzpfyg onf/ odkYaomf ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; enf;rSD;í ½IyGm;Edkifonfom jzpfygonf/ tusOf;enf; - tus,fenf;

"mwfur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfykH bm0emenf;ü xufjrufaom ÓPfynm&Sdaom wdu©yn0g &[ef;awmftzdkY - qHyifwdkYonf yx0D"mwfwnf;? arG;nif;wdkYonf yx0D"mwfwnf; - þodkY ponfjzifh (42)yg;aom aum|mowdkYjzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;onf aES; auG;onfç tcsdefzifhETJonf[k xifvm\/ odkYaomf qHyif paom aum|mowdkYü ----

1/ cufrmrI oabmvu©Pmonf yx0D"mwfwnf;?

2/ zGJUpnf;rI oabmvu©Pmonf tmayg"mwfwnf;?

3/ &ifhusufaprI oabmvu©Pmonf awaZm"mwfwnf;?

4/ axmufuefrI oabmvu©Pmonf 0ga,m"mwfwnf; - [k

þo YkdEvS ;HkoiG ;f ½yI mG ;aom xujfruaf om ÓPyf nm&adS om wud y© n0g a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmf tzdkYum; (0w¬Kudk rokH;oyfbJ obm0vu©PmrQudkom okH;oyf½IyGm; ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh) ur®|mef; onf xif&Sm;vm\/ odkYaomf ÓPfynm rxufjrufvGef;aom emwd wdu©yn0g a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftzdkYrlum; þuJhodkY qHyifpaom 0w¬Kudk rokH;oyfbJ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;rQudk ESvkH; oGif; ½IyGm;okH;oyfcJhaomf = tusOf;enf;tm;jzifhom ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;okH;oyfaecJhaomf ur®|mef;onf rxivf m rjrivf mon\f tjzpaf Mumi hf trukd af rmS iof z,G f jzpvf su f ur®|mef; rxif&Sm;awmhay/ qyH iwf oYkd n f yx0"D mwwf n;f ar;Gni;fwoYkd n f yx0"D mwwf n;f þo Ykd ponjfzi hf tus,ef n;ftm;jzihf "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kd EvS ;HkoiG ;f ½yI mG ;o;Hkoycf ahJ om fur|® me;fon f xi&f mS ;vmayon/f (0od 'k -d¨ 1-346?)

«rSwfcsuf ---- "mwk0db\*Fokwåefü rusOf;rus,fenf;tm;jzifh a[mMum;awmfrlcsuf vm&Sdayonf/ xdkrusOf;rus,fenf;onfvnf; tus,fenf;üyif tusKH;0ifonf[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-1-426/)» ur®|mef; xif&Sm;ykH - rxif&Sm;ykH

þtxufyg ur®|mef; xif&Sm;rI rxif&Sm;rI[laom pum;&yfü ur®|mef;[lonf tm½kHavmç

bm0emÓPfavmç tb,faMumifh ur®|mef; rnfoenf;? tb,fodkY xif&Sm;oenf;/ tajzum; þodkY jzpf\/ ur®|meH ygu#H a[mwDwd a,m\*ur®ó y0wåd|meblwH wa'0 vu©PH 0dblwH a[mwd/

(r[m#D-1-432/)

= a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ pdwf apwodufwdkYudk ur®|mef;tm½kH wpfckckESifh (þwGif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHESifh) ,SOfpyfí ay;jcif; vkyfief;udpö&yfudk a,m\*ur®[k ac:qdk\/ xdka,m\*ur®vkyfief;&yf\ jzpf&mXme jzpfí jzpfaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owåd = obm0vu©PmonfyifvQif xif&Sm;vmayonf/ (r[m#D-1-432/) þpum;&yfjzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owåd[laom toD;toD;aom obm0

vuP© mtm½oHk n f a,m\*ur\® jzp&f mXme jzpaf omaMumi hf ur®|mef; rnfonfudk jyonf/ #Dum q&mawmfu aemufwpfenf; xyfzGifhjyefao;\/ wó 0g vu©Pó ok|K Oy|meawm wH tm&AÇ y0wårmeH reodum&ocFgwH ur®|meH 0dblwH 0do'H a[mwd? wdu©ynó £`E´d,yg#a0e oHcdwå½kpdbm0awm/ (r[m#D-1-432/)

= wpfenf;tm;jzifh qdk&aomf --- "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ toD;toD;aom udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm\ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPf0,f aumif;pGm xif&Sm;aeonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ toD;toD;aom udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:aeaom ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;rI reodum& [ k ac:qtkd yaf om ur®|mef;onf xif&Sm;vm\ oefY&Sif;pifMu,fvm\/ ÓPfynm xufjrufaom wdu©yn0g yk\*¾dKvf\ o'¨g-0D&d,-owd-orm"d-ynm [laom £a`E´ (5)yg;wdkY\ xufjrufaeonfh twGuf tusOf;udkom ESpfNcdKufaeonfh tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ (r[m#D-1-432/) þpum;&yfjzifh reodum&[k ac:qdktyfaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;

udk ½IyGm;aeaom odjrifaeaom bm0emonf wpfenf; bm0emÓPf OD;aqmifonfh pdwfapwoduf w&m;pok n fur®|mef; rnfonfudk jyonf/ vdk&if;rSwfom;&ef ---- yxrtzGifhu ½Ityfaom t½IcHtm½kHudk ur®|mef;[k qdkvdkonf/ 'kwd, tzGifhu ½Iwwfaom tm&r®Pdu pdwfapwodufw&m;pkudk ur®|mef;[k qdkonf/ wdu©yn0g - emwdwdu©yn0g

xufjrufaom ÓPfynm&Sdaom wdu©yn0gyk\*¾dKvfum; £a`E´ (5)yg;wdkY\ xufjrufpl;&S &J&ifh onthf wuG f tusO;fuokd m EpS NfcKdu&f um; "mwuf r|® me;fon f tveG xf i&f mS ;ae\/ oaYkd om f ÓPyf nm rxufjrufvGef;aom emwd wdu©yn0gyk\*¾dKvfum; vsifjrefpGm rqifjcifEdkif rodEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tus,fudk ESpfNcdKufonfjzpf&um; - qHyifwdkYonf yx0D"mwfwnf;? arG;nif;wdkYonf yx0D"mwfwnf; þodkYponfjzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ wnf&m0w¬Kudkyg yl;wGJokH;oyf ½IyGm;ygrS ur®|mef;onf xif&Sm; vmayonf/

emwdwdu©ynó tcdyÜedoEÅdwm, 0dw¬m&½kpdbm0awm/ (r[m#D-1-432/)

#### "mwfqdkwmbmvJ¿

yx0"D mwlwtd m'oD k"mwak wm¬ emr obm0awm¬ ? obm0awm¬ emr onk wawm¬ ? onk wawm¬ emr eódwaå wm¬ / {0 H obm0onk weódwaå we¬ yx0aD ,0 "mw kyx0"D mwk? tmayg"mwktm'oD yk d {ao0 ea,m/ (r[m#D-1-426-427/)

= yx0D"mwf ponfwdkYü "mwGw¬ = "mwfoabmrnfonf obm0w¬wnf;/ obm0w¬[lonf oknww¬wnf;/ oknww¬[lonf edówåw¬wnf;/

þrQjzifh em;rvnfEdkifao;olwdkYtwGuf xyfrHí tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf "mwf

oabm[lonf - (1) rmrI-Murf;rIç (2) ,dkpD;rI-zGJUpnf;rIç (3) ylrI-&ifhusufaprIç (4) axmufuefrIwGef;uefrI [laom y&rw¬"r®obm0 w&m;udk,fwnf;/ y&rw¬"r®obm0 w&m;udk,f[lonf touf aumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif twåaumif[k twå0g'orm;wdkY ajymqdk ac:a0:okH;pJGaeaom twZå 0D r S qwd of Ok ;faeaom onk ww ¬ oabmwn;f/ onk ww ¬ oabm[ol n f y\*k Kd¾v f ow0å g r[wk f aom twår[kwfaom edówåw¬ oabmwnf;/

þtxuyf g &iS ;fvi;fcsurf sm;t& a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f "mwuf kd EvS ;HkoiG ;f ½yI mG ;&mü yxrwiG f

obm0w¬[laom y&rw¬"r®obm0 = yifudk,fobm0vu©Pmudk ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkrSwpfqifh oknww¬oabm edówåw¬oabmrsm;odkY todÓPf qdkufatmif ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcGJEdkifí ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owåd toD;toD;udk ÓPfpu©Kjzifh ½IjrifEdkifaomtcg oknww¬oabm edówåw¬ oabmrsm;odkY qdkufrnf jzpfonf/ xdktcgusrS y&rwftppf "mwftESpfjzpfaom yx0D"mwf tmayg

"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkYudk od&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ þojYkdzpvf Qi fobm0wE¬ iS hfonk ww ¬eódwwå w¬ uYkd m; rw[l ktoiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fonf ,lqaumif; ,lqEdkifygonf/ þodkYum; r,lqoifhyg/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tm;xkwfptcgü pvQif pcsif; csufcsif;yif ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGUjrifEdkifzdkY ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcGJEdkifzdkYum; rjzpfEdkifao;yg/ yxrwiG f"mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd to;Dto;Daom obm0 vuP© mtm½aHk y:o Ykdbm0empwd uf kdBuKd;pm;í ydkYaqmifae&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ydkYaqmifp tcsdefwGif ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udkvnf; rjrifao;yguç ½kyf uvmyfrsm;udkvnf; "mwfrcGJEdkifao;yguç ½kyfuvmyftwGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udkvnf; r½IEdkifao; rjrifEdkifao;ygu oEÅwdCeç orl[Ceç udpöCe [laom ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh rNzdKcGJEdkifao;onfhtwGuf oknww¬oabm edówåw¬oabmodkY rouf0ifEdkifao;[kom qdkvdk&if; jzpfygonf/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifNyD;aemuf ½kyf uvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh xGif;azmuf odjrifaomtcgürlum; Ce-[laom ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJ zsufqD;EdkifNyD jzpfí y&rw¬opöme,fodkY ajcpkHypfí ajy;0ifoGm;NyD jzpf&um; obm0w¬-oknww¬edówåw¬ oabmodkY qdkufNyD[k qdkvdk&if; jzpfygonf/

#### vu©P ESifh &o

txufwGif azmfjycJhaom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ "mwfur®|mef;tusOf;enf; yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfykH

bm0eme, yxrenf; 'kwd,enf;wdkYwGif ----

1/ yx0D"mwfü ---- (u) x'¨bm0 = rmrIoabmç

( c ) c&bm0 = Murf;rIoabmç

2/ tmayg"mwfü ---- (u) j'0bm0 = ,dkpD;rIoabmç

( c ) tmAE¨ebm0 = zGJUpnf;rIoabmç

3/ awaZm"mwfü ---- (u) OPSbm0 = ylrIoabmç

( c ) y&dygpebm0 = &ifhusufaprIoabmç

4/ 0ga,m"mwfü ---- (u) 0dw¬rÇebm0 = axmufuefrIoabmç

( c ) ork'D&Pbm0 = wGef;uefrIoabm ----

þodkYvQif "mwfwpfyg;wpfyg;ü ESpfrsKd;pD azmfjyxm;\/ þazmfjycsufudk r[m#Dumq&mawmf

bk&m;u atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif;zGifhqdkxm;\/

1/ (u)x'¨bm0 = rmrIoabmum; - yx0D"mwf\ obm0vu©Pmç

( c ) c&bm0 = Murf;rIoabmum; - Oy|memum& = &oudpöç

2/ (u)j'0bm0 = ,dkpD;rIoabmum; - tmayg"mwf\ obm0vu©Pm

( c ) tmAE¨ebm0 = zGJUpnf;rIoabmum; - Oy|memum& = &oudpö

3/ (u)OPSbm0 = ylrIoabmum; - awaZm"mwf\ obm0vu©Pm

( c ) y&dygpebm0 = &ifhusufaprIoabmum; - Oy|memum& = &oudpö

4/ (u)0dw¬rÇebm0 = axmufuefrIoabmum; - 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0vu©Pm ( c ) ork'D&Pbm0 = wGef;uefrIoabmum; - Oy|memum& = &oudpö þodkY toD;toD; zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ (r[m#D-1-433/)

#### Oy|memum&-[lonf

Oy|memuma&m p emr "mwleH oudpöu&P0aoe ÓPó 0dblwmuma&m/ uo®m yaew¬ Ob,\*¾[PH¿ yk\*¾vZÑmo,awm/ {upöó [d "mwka,m reod ua&mEÅó wm obm0awm \*a[wAÁwH \*päEdÅ? {upöó oudpöu&Pawm? a,m &aomwd 0kpöwd/ wMwm,H a,m\*D "mwka,m reod ua&maEÅm tm'dawm yapöuH ovu©Pawmç o&oawmyd y&d\*¾PSmwd/ (r[m#D-1-433/)

Oy|memum&[lonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ rdrd rdrd\ qdkif&m vkyfief;udpö&yfudk jyKvkyfonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPftm; xifvmaom tjcif;t&mwnf;? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;

,ltyfaom tjcif;t&mudk qdkvdkayonf/ þt&mü tb,faMumifh vu©PmESifh Oy|memum& ESpfrsKd;pkHudk ,ljcif;onf jzpfygoenf;? vu©PmESifh &o ESpfrsKd;vkH;udk,lí tb,faMumifh vkyfief;cGifudk azmfjyae&ygoenf;[k ar;jref;zG,f &vdS m\? tajzum; --- "mwuf r|® me;fu kd ½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f tvtkd ZÑmo,"mwaf Mumihf jzpfay:vm&onf [l\/

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; "mwfwdkYudk ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;cJhaomf obm0vu©Pmtm;jzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ltyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdvmukef\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; rdrd rdrd\ qdkif&m vkyfief;udpö&yfudk jyKvkyfaomtm;jzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ltyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sd vmukef\/ ,if;odkYaom rdrd rdrd\ qdkif&m vkyfief;udpö&yfudk jyKvkyfjcif;udk &o[lí ac:qdktyfay onf/ xdkvu©PmESifh &o ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk pwifí ESvkH; oGif; ½IyGm;cJhaomf tm;xkwfptcgü toD;toD;aom rdrd rdrd\ udk,fydkifobm0 vu©Pmtm;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;ç rdrd rdrd\ qdkif&m vkyfief;udpö &otm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;

,ltyf ½IyGm; okH;oyftyfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-433/) þodkY obm0vu©Pmudkjzpfapç &oudkjzpfap ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mw f0ga,m"mw[f kumvt&m umvtaxmi fumvtoed ;fwikd af tmi ftBurd Bfurd ftzezf ef txyxf y f qijfcitf y\f EvS ;HkoiG ;fty\f ? "mwBfu;D (4)yg; tm½aHk y:o Ykd bm0empwd uf kd xyuf mxyuf m a&S;½Iwifay;tyf\/ (r[m#D-1-433-434/)

#### xif&Sm;&mudk a&G;cs,fyg

waó0H reod ua&mawm ,H vu©Pm'Dok okygu#H [kwGm Oy|mwd? wa'0 \*a[wGm £w&H 0dóaZÆwGm awe o'¨d H ]]yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwl}}wdtm'dem reoduma&m y0awåwaAÁm/

(r[m#D-1-434/) þuJhodkY ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;íaeaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; vu©PmponfwdkYwGif vu©Pm

onfaomfvnf;aumif;ç &oonfaomfvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm xif&Sm;í todÓPfü xifvm\? xdk aumif;pGm xifvmaom obm0vu©PmudkomvQifaomfvnf;aumif;ç &oudpöudkomvQifaomfvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí þrS wpfyg;aom todÓPfü aumif;pGm rxifvmaom vu©Pm oabm odkYr[kwf &ooabmudk vTwfvdkufí xdkaumif;pGm xifvmaom vu©Poabm &ooabm ESifh twlwuG yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k ESvkH;oGif;rIudk jzpfapyg/

(r[m#D-1-434/)

þum; 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmESifh r[m#DumwdkYüvm&Sdaom "mwkreodum& trnf&onfh "mwf

ur®|mef; tusOf;½IyGm;enf; jynfwnfcef;yif jzpfonf/ þrQ azmfjyxm;aom tm;xkwfpOfESifh ywfouf aom ñTefMum;vTm t&yf&yfwdkYudk zwf½I&í "mwfur®|mef;tusOf;enf;udk ½IyGm;wwfaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfxl; yk\*¾dKvfrGefwdkYvnf; &Sdaumif; &SdMurnf jzpf\/ r½Iwwfao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYvnf; &Sdaumif; &SdMurnf jzpf\/ r½IyGm;wwfao;olwdkYtwGuf &nfñTef;í tajccHu pí tm;xkwfykH tpD tpOfudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/

#### "mwfoabm (12) rsKd;

þusrf;wGifum; "r®o\*FPDygVdawmfodkYvdkufí yx0D"mwfü rm-Murf;-av;ç aysmh-acsm-aygh [k oabmw&m; (6)rsKd;vkH;udk ½I&ef azmfjyxm;ygonf/ usef"mwf (3)yg;wdkYüum; t|uxm-#DumwdkYü ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; -- tmayg"mwfü ,dkpD;-zGJUpnf; = ESpfrsKd;ç awaZm"mwfü yl-at; =

ESpfrsKd;ç 0ga,m"mwfü axmufuef-wGef;uef = ESpfrsKd; - ½I&ef azmfjyxm;ygonf/ odkYtwGuf ----

1/ yx0D"mwfü oabmw&m; (6) rsKd; (rm-Murf;-av;ç aysmh-acsm-aygh)ç

2/ tmayg"mwfü oabmw&m; (2) rsKd; (,dkpD;-zGJUpnf;)ç

3/ awaZm"mwfü oabmw&m; (2) rsKd; (yl-at;)ç

4/ 0ga,m"mwfü oabmw&m; (2) rsKd; (axmufuef-wGef;uef)ç tm;vkH;aygif;aomf oabmw&m; (12) rsKd; jzpfonf/ þusrf;pmüum; azmfjyyg "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;udk jynfwnfí tvkyf pcef;udk pwif azmfjyxm;ygonf/ taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\/ taMumif;jycsuf

tcsKdUtcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY oEÅmef0,f orm"d tawmftoifh tm;aumif;vmaom tcg tcsKdUtcsKdU"mwfrsm; vGefuJvmonfudk awGU&\/ wpfudk,fvkH;ü jzpfapç OD;acgif;uJhodkY wpfae&mü jzpfap tcsKdUtcsKdU"mwfrsm; txl;vGefuJvmwwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü "mwfwpfckudk "mwfwpfckjzifh nDrQ oGm;atmif xdef;csKyfay;&\? "mwfnDrQoGm;atmif ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;ay;&\/ yx0D"mwf ---- tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü rmrIoabm vGefuJvmwwf\? acgif;wpfckvkH;onf odkYr[kwf

udk,fwpfudk,fvkH;onf tvGef cdkifrmawmifhwif;aewwf\? rcHr&yfEdkif jzpfaewwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü rcH r&yfEdkif jzpfvmcJhaomf orm"donf ysufjym;oGm;wwf\/ odkYr[kwf orm"d\ t&Sdefonf avsmhoGm; wwf\/ odkYtwGuf rmrIoabm vGefuJaeaomf aysmhrIoabmudk ajymif;í pdkuf½Ivdkufygu "mwfnD rQí oGm;wwfayonf? "mwfnDrQoGm;aomtcg orm"dudk qufvufí wpfzef xlaxmifcJhaomf orm"dtjzpf jrefwwfayonf/ wpfcgwpf&H Murf;rIoabmw&m;onf rcHr&yfEdkifavmufatmif xif&Sm;vmwwfjyef\/ tcsKdU

a,m\*Drsm;ü tlç tonf; ponfh twGif;aum|morsm;txd Murf;wrf;aeojzifh &&SdNyD; orm"drSm vG,fulpGmyif avQmusoGm;wwfonfudk awGU&\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü acsmrIoabmudk "mwfcsif; nDrQrI&Sd onfwdkifatmif ajymif;í pdkuf½I&\/ wpfcgwpf&H av;rIoabmu vGefuJvmwwfjyef\/ orm"dtm;raumif;rD NidrfoufpGm £&d,m ykxfudk xm;í Mum&SnfpGm xdkifaeygu av;rIoabmw&m;rSm vGefuJvmwwfayonf/ xdktcgrsKd;ü ayghrIoabmudk "mwfcsif; nDrQoGm;atmif ajymif;í pdkuf½I&\/ wpcf gwp&f H orm" d tveG tf m;aumi;fvmaomtcg0, f aygrh I oabmw&m;on f tveG f xi&f mS ;

vmwwfjyef\? avxJü vGifhaeouJhodkY jzpfaewwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;üvnf; vdktyfaom orm"dtqifhodkY vG,fulpGm ra&mufEdkif jzpfaewwf\/ ayghrIoabm tm;aumif;í vGifhwufaeaomtcgrsKd;üum; av;rIoabmudk ajymif;í pdkuf½Ivdkufygu NidrfoufoGm;wwf\? "mwfnDrQoGm;wwf\? orm"dtjzpf jrefvmwwf\/

tvm;wyl i f wpcf gwp&f H aysmrh oI abmw&m;u tveG xf i&f mS ;vmwwjfye\f / \*rG ;fyuHk ohJ Ykd &UTHaysmh

uJhodkY rkefYuRJonf;uJhodkY wpfudk,fvkH; tvGefaysmhacGaewwf\/ xdkifxm;onfh Murf;twGif;odkY 0ifvk rwwf aysmhtdaewwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü rmrIoabmudk ajymif;í ½Ijcif;jzifh "mwfcsif; nDrQatmif xdef;ay;&\/

wpcf gwp&f H aysmrh oI abmw&m;EiS hfwíJG acsmarUGroI abmw&m;u tveG xf i&f mS ;vmwwjfye\f /

acsmrGwfonfh tawGUtxdaMumif bm0emü om,mrI eduEÅdrsm; 0ifvmwwf\? orm"d\ tEÅ&m,fyif jzpfonf/ xdktcgrsKd;ü rmrI-Murf;rIwdkYudk wpfzefjyefí ½Ijcif;jzifh "mwfcsif; nDrQoGm;atmif jyKusifhay;

&\/

odkYtwGuf t|uxm #DumwdkYü yx0D"mwf0,f rmrI-Murf;rI oabmw&m;ESpfrsKd;udkom ½IuGuf tjzpf azmfjyxm;aomfvnf; þusrf;üum; "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf\*wdodkY vdkufí yx0D"mwfü (6)rsKd;vkH; ½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;jcif; jzpfayonf/ ar;jref;zG,f tcsufwpf&yf

r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef paom a'oemawmfrsm;ü yx0D"mwf0,f uu©V-c&d\*w = rmrIMurf;rI [laom "mwfoabmw&m; ESpfrsKd;udkom rsm;aomtm;jzifh bk&m;&Sifa[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ odkYtwGuf t|uxm-#DumwdkYuvnf; yx0D"mwfü rmrI-Murf;rI ESpfrsKd;udkom ½IuGuftjzpf rsm;aom tm;jzifh azmfjyavh &SdMu\/ odkYaomf "r®o\*FPDygVdawmfüum; txufwGif azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; yx0D "mwf0,f rm-Murf;-av;? aysmh-acsm-aygh [k oabmw&m; (6)rsKd; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkodkY a[mMum;ygrS ESpfNcdKufoabmusMurnfh ewfjA[®mwdkY\ tZÑmo,"mwfodkY vdkufí (6)rsKd; cGJjcm;vsuf a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

,if;odkY jzpfvQif a'oemawmfESpfrsKd;onf wpfrsKd;ESifh wpfrsKd; rwluGJjym; jcm;em;avoavm[k ar;&ef &Sdvmjyef\/ tajzum; a'oemawmfESpfrsKd;onf wpfrsKd;ESifh wpfrsKd; rwluGJjym; jcm;em;rI r&SdbJ wlnDvsufyif &Sdonf[l\/ avmuOyrmtm;jzifh qdkaytHh/ ----

1/ tvGef El;nHh aysmhaysmif;aeaom &HTUwkH;wpfckç

2/ rD;zkwfNyD; usufaeaom tkwfcJwpfckç

3/ tvGefrmaeaom vdyfoJausmufwkH; ausmufcJBuD;wpfck ----

[k twkH;tcJBuD; (3)ck &Sdonf qdkMupdkY/ xdk (3)rsKd;wdkYwGif &HTUwkH;&HTUcJxuf tkwfcJu ydkí rm\? tkwfcJxuf vdyfoJausmufcJBuD;u ydkí rm\/ tkwfcJonf &HTUwkH;&HTUcJESifh wdkif;wmEdIif;pmvdkufaomf &HTUwkH;&HTUcJu aysmh\? tkwfcJu rm\/ wpfzef tkwfcJonf vdyfoJausmufcJESifh wdkif;wmEdIif;pmvdkufaomf tkwfcJu aysmh\? vdyfoJausmufcJu rm\-

[k qdk&\/ tkwfcJonf &HGUcJESifh EdIif;pmvdkufaomtcg rm\-[k qdk&aomfvnf; vdyfoJausmufcJESifh EdIif;pm vdkufaomtcg aysmh\-[k wpfzef qkd&jyef\/ odkYtwGuf rmrI-aysmhrI [lonf t&m0w¬K ESpfckwdkYudk EdIif;,SOfMunhfvdkufaomtcgrS jzpfay:vmaom pHwpfrsKd; jzpfonf/ t&m0w¬Kwpfckudk axmufqí rmonf[k qdk&aomfvnf; t&m0w¬Kwpfckudk axmufqvdkufygu aysmhonf[k qdk&jyef\/ rnfrQ aysmh onf[k qdk&aom t&m0w¬Kudkyifjzpfap aoaocsmcsm awGUxdMunhfygu xdkt&m0w¬KESifh xdkufwef oavmuf rmrIoabmum; &Sdvsufyif jzpfonf/ tvGef aysmhaysmif; El;nHhonf[k owfrSwfxm;aom &THUwkH;udkyif awGUxdMunhfyg/ olESifh xdkufwefoavmuf rmrI oabmudkum; awGU&Sdrnfom jzpfayonf/ enf;enf; rmrIoabmudk aysmhonf[k okH;pGJí rsm;rsm;rmrI oabmudk rmonf[k okH;pJGaejcif; jzpf\/ wpfzef Murf;rI-acsmrI oabmudkvnf; qef;ppfMunhfyg/

1/ tvGef acsmarGUaom tuÐsydwfp wpfckç

2/ ykqdk; vkHcsnfacsm wpfckç

3/ \*kefeDtdwf wpfck --&SdMuonf qdkMupdkY/ ykqdk;ESifh tuÐsudk EdIif;pm wdkif;wmMunhfvdkufygu tuÐsu acsmonf? ykqdk;u Murf;onf[k qdk &\/ wpfzef ykqdk;ESifh \*kefeDtdwfudk EdIif;pmwdkif;wmMunhfvdkufygu ykqdk;u acsmonf? \*kefeDtdwfu Murf;onf[k qdk&jyef\/ odkYtwGuf ykqdk;onf \*kefeDtdwfESifh EdIif;,SOfMunhfvdkufaomtcg acsmonf[k qdk&aomfvnf; tuÐsESifh EdIif;,SOfMunhfvdkufaom tcgürlum; Murf;onf[kyif qdk&jyef\/ t&m0w¬K wpfckwnf;udkyif tjcm;0w¬KESifh EdIif;,SOf Munhfvdkufaomtcg Murf;onf acsmonf[laom trnf ESpfrsKd;udk &&SdEdkifvm\/ taMumif;rl -- rnfrQacsmonf[k qdk&aomfvnf; xdkt&m0w¬KESifh xdkufwef oavmuf Murf;wrf;rIum; &Sdonfom jzpfonf/ tvGefacsmonf[k qdk&aom tuÐsudkyif prf;oyf Munhfygu tuÐsESifh wefoavmuf Murf;wrf;rIum; &Sdvsufyif jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf enf;enf; Murf; onfudk acsmonf[k ac:a0:okH;pGJí rsm;rsm;Murf;onfudk Murf;onf[k ac:a0:okH;pGJjcif; jzpfonf/ tvm;wlyif av;rIESifh ayghrIwdkYüvnf; oabmaygufygav/ rsm;rsm;av;onfudk av;onf[k ac:a0:okH;pGJí enf;enf;av;onfudk ayghonf[k ac:a0:okH;pGJjcif; jzpf\/ t&m0w¬Kwdkif;ü t&m 0w¬KESifh xdkufwefoavmuf tav;csdefum; &Sdvsufyif jzpfonf/ rmrI-Murf;rI wdkYü tav;csdefum; uyfí ygjrJom jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh okwåefa'oemawmftrsm;pküf yx0D"mwf0,f rmrIESifh Murf;rI ESpfrsKd;udkom bk&m;&Sif

a[mawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ t|uxm-#DumwdkYuvnf; xdkodkY zGifhqdkjcif;yif jzpfonf/ tmayg"mwf ---- wpfcgwpf&H ,dkpD;rI oabmw&m; vGefuJvmwwfjyef\/ cE¨mtdrf twGif;0,f

a&rsm; 'va[m pD;qif;aeonfhtvm; ,dkpD;rI tvGef jyif;jyif;xefxef jzpfaewwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f pdwfvIyf&Sm;rIrsm; jzpfay:vmwwf\? &ifxJü rNidrfoufaom cHpm; rIrsm; ay:vmwwf\/ &&SdNyD; orm"donf ysufjym;oGm;wwf\/ xdktcg0,f zGJUpnf;rIoabmudk OD;pm; ay;í ESvkH;oGif;vdkufygu ,dkpD;rIoabmrSm avsmhoGm;wwf\/ tvm;wyl i f wpcf gwp&f H zUJGpn;fr I oabmw&m;u tveG f tm;aumi;fvmwwjfye\f / tou½f SL Muyfvmwwf\? touf½SLvdkY r0Edkif jzpfaewwf\? orm"d ysufoGm;wwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü ,dkpD;rI o abmu kdajymi;fí O;Dpm;ay;vsu f EvS ;HkoiG ;fay;ygu zUJGpn;froI abmw&m;on f avsmoh mG ;wwaf yon/f

,dkpD;rI zGJUpnf;rI ESpfrsKd;wdkYonf nDrQrI&Sdaomf orm"dvnf; tjzpfjrefvmwwfayonf/ awaZm"mwf ---- wpfcgwpf&H ylrIoabmw&m;rsm;u tvGeftm;aumif;vmwwf\? rcHr&yfEdkif jzpfvmwwf\? acR;oD; acR;aygufrsm; usvmwwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;0,f orm"dvnf; avQmusoGm;wwf jyef\/ odkYtwGuf tyl"mwf vGefuJvmaomf at;rIoabmw&m;udk OD;pm;ay;í ESvkH;oGif;ay;&\/ "mwfnDrQatmif jyKjyifay;&\/

wpfcgwpf&H at;rIu vGefuJvmwwfjyef\? cE¨mudk,fwpfckvkH; at;pufí awmifhwif; cdkifrm

aewwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü ylrIESifh aysmhrIudk OD;pm;ay;í wpfvSnfhpD ½Iaeygu "mwfnDrQoGm;wwfayonf/ "mwfnDrQrI &Sdygu okca0'em tjzpfrsm;í yDwd yó'¨drsm;vnf; 0ifvmwwf\? orm"dvnf; wufvm wwfayonf/

0ga,m"mwf ---- wpfcgwpf&H wGef;uefrI oabmw&m;u vGefuJvmí wpfudk,fvkH; ,drf;,dkif vIyf&Sm;rI odyftm;aumif;vmaomf axmufuefrIoabmudk ajymif;í OD;pm;ay;um pdkuf½I&\/ wpfcg wpf&H axmufuefrI oabmw&m;u vGefuJvmjyefí wpfudk,fvkH; vIyfr& jzpfaecJhaomf wGef;uefrI oabmw&m;udk OD;pm;ay;í ajymif;NyD; ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;vdkufygu axmufrIESifh wGef;rIwdkYrSm nDrQvm wwf\/

wpfcgwpf&H wGef;uefrIoabmw&m;u tvGeftm;aumif;aeí axmufuefrI oabmw&m;jzifh

xdef;ay;aomfvnf; xdef;r& jzpfaecJhygrl xdktcg0,f av;rIoabm \*½kyx0D"mwfudk OD;pm;ay;í ajymif;½Ivdkufygu wGef;uef vIyf&Sm;rIrsm; Nidrf0yfoGm;wwfayonf/ pm;yGJay:wGif avwdkufcwfojzifh wzsyfzsyf vIyf&Sm;aeaom pm&Gufudk av;vHaom t&m0w¬Kwpfckjzifh zdxm;vdkufygu NidrfoGm;ouJhodkY rSwfyg/ em-usif-udkufcJrI --- wpfcgwpf&H wifyg;ponfh cE¨mudk,f\ tpdwftydkif; wpfae&mü emusif udkufcJrIrsm; tm;aumif;aewwf\/ xdkifvdkufí rMumrDtcsdeftwGif;rSm tjrJvdkvdk emusifudkufcJrIrsm; jzpfaewwf\/ xdktcg0,f xdkemusifudkufcJaeonfh ae&modkY pdkufí rnfonfh"mwfrsm; vGefuJaeí xdkodkY emusifudkufcJaeygoenf;[k pl;prf;Munhfyg/ ylrI rmrIwdkY vGefuJaeí emusifudkufcJaeonf[k awGU&Sdygu at;rIESifh aysmhrIudk Edkifatmif OD;pm;ay;í ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;yg/ emusifudkufcJrI oufom oGm;wwfygonf/ tu,fí ylrI-rmrI-wGef;uefrIrsm; tm;aumif;í em-usif-udkufcJaeonfudk awGU&Sd ygu at;rI-aysmhrI-axmufuefrIwdkYudk OD;pm;ay;í Edkifatmif ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;ay;ygu emusifudkufcJ rIrsm;rSm avsmhoGm;wwfygonf/ wpfcgwpf&H cE¨mudk,frSm tvGef cdkifrmawmifhwif; av;vHaeygu aysmhrI-acsmrI-ayghrIwdkYudkom

Edkifatmif OD;pm;ay;í ½IyGm;ay;yg/ "mwfnDrQoGm;aomtcgrS oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;vkH;udk wpfzefjyefí

½Iygu orm"dtjzpf jrefvmwwfygonf/

"mwfrsm;rSm orm"d tawmftoifh tm;aumif;vmvQif xdkuJhodkY t,kwftvGefrsm; &Sdvmwwf ojzifh "mwft,kwftvGefudk nDrQatmif xdef;Edkifa&;twGufvnf; taMumif;wpf&yfç "r®o\*FPD ygVd awmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfh "mwfoabmw&m;rsm;udk ukefpifatmif ½IyGm;apvdkonfvnf; taMumif;wpf&yf - þtaMumif;ESpf&yfaMumifh þusrf;pmü "mwfoabmw&m; (12)rsKd;udk jynfwnfí "mwfur®|mef;tusOf;enf; ½IuGufudk azmfjyxm;ygonf/ t|uxm-#Dumrsm;udk ausmfvGefoGm;onf [líum; r,lqapvdkyg/ t|uxm-#Dumrsm;ü ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; "mwfwpfyg; wpfyg; vQif oabmw&m; ESpfrsKd;pD ,lí oabmw&m; (8)rsKd;rQudkom ½IyGm;yguvnf; orm"dtm;aumif; vmaomtcg txufyg oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;vkH;onf xif&Sm;vmonfom jzpfygonf/

#### tvkyfpcef;udk pwiftm;xkwfykH

a&S;OD;pGm tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonhfwdkifatmif ,if; pwkw¬psmeform"drS ta&mif NydK;NydK;jyuf wvufvuf xGufonhfwdkifatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/ xdk psmefrS xí a&S;OD;pGm - yx0D"mwf oabmw&m; (6)rsKd;wdkYwGif ----

1/ rmrI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí rmrIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/

2/ Murf;rI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí Murf;rIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/

3/ av;rI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí av;rIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/

4/ aysmhrI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí aysmhrIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/ 5/ acsmrI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí acsmrIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/

6/ ayghrI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí ayghrIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/ xdkaemif tmayg"mwf oabmw&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ----

7/ ,dkpD;rI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí ,dkpD;rIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/

8/ zGJUpnf;rI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí zGJUpnf;rIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/ xdkaemif awaZm"mwf oabmw&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ----

9/ ylrI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí ylrIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/

10/ at;rI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí at;rIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/ xdkaemif 0ga,m"mwf oabmw&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ----

11/ axmufuefrI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí axmufuefrIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/

12/ wGef;uefrI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí wGef;uefrIoabmudk wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü OD;acgif;rSonf ajczsm;ç ajczsm;rSonf OD;acgif;odkYwdkifatmif t½dk;Mum; taMumMum;

tom;Mum; ta&Mum;odkY ÓPfwnf;[laom vufudkoGif;í oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;vkH;udk wpfckNyD; wpfck oGufoGufvufvuf jrifatmif ½Iyg? avhusifhyg/ ÓPfxufjrufol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYum; þrQqdkvQif aumif;rGefpGm ½IyGm;wwfNyD jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf ÓPfynm tvGefrxufjrufolwdkYum; þrQjzifh r½Iwwfao; jzpfaumif; jzpfEdkif\/ odkYtwGuf ÓPfEkolwdkY ½Iwwfa&;twGuf qufvufí ½IuGufudk xyfrH azmfjytyfygonf/

#### 0-vkH;wef;u pyg

txufyg ñTefMum;csuftwdkif; r½Iwwfao;ygu 0-vkH;wef;u pí ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ tcsKdU a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfwdkYum; rmrIoabmudk pwifí oifay;vdkufvQif vG,fvG,fululyif ½Ií &wwf\/ odkYaomf tcsKdUrSm cufcJaewwfjyef\/ Asnf; (33)vkH;wdkYwGif u-BuD;u ponf rSefaomfvnf; 0-vkH;u pí oifrS oabmaygufEdkifrnfh oli,ftm; 0-vkH;u pí oifay;&\/ 0-vkH;wef; ausnufoGm;aom tcg wpfzef u-BuD; c-acG;u pí jyefoifay;&jyef\/ tvm;wlyif yx0D"mwfu pí oifay;aomf vnf; tcuftcJ &Sdaeao;ygu 0-vkH;ESifh wlonfh 0ga,m"mwf\ wGef;uefrIoabmu pí oifay; &jyef\/ wGef;uefrIrSm ½Ií vG,fuljcif;aMumifh 0-vkH;ESifh wlonf[k qdkjcif;jzpfonf/ vG,ful&mu pí "mwfrsm;udk wpfvkH;NyD; wpfvkH; ½Iwwfatmif tpydkif;wGif oifjyay;&\/ "mwfoabmw&m; (12)rsKd; vkH;udk uRrf;uRrf;usifusif ½Iwwfaomtcg bk&m;a[m a'oempOftwdkif; wpfzefjyefí ½I&rnf jzpf onf/ 0-vkH;wef; ausnufaomtcg u-BuD; c-acG;u pí wpfzef jyefoif&ouJhodkY rSwfyg/

#### orm"d xlaxmifyg

þtcsdefrS pí 'd|d0dok'¨d ponfh txufydkif; 0dok'¨dpcef;rsm;odkY tqifhqifh ul;ajrmufvdkaom

toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f a&;SO;DpmG rrd &d &xdS m;Ny;Djzpof n hform"ud kdxikd wf ikd ;f xikd wf ikd ;f orYkd [wk f w&m;udk pí ESvkH;oGif;wdkif; oGif;wdkif; xlaxmif&rnf jzpfonf/ þusrf;üum; tmemygeusifhpOf vrf;rS pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif orm"dxlaxmifykH pepfudk azmfjyxm;NyD; jzpfonfh twGuf toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onfvnf; tu,fí tmemygeusifhpOfvrf;rS pwkw¬psmeform"d odkY qdkufatmif orm"dxlaxmifEdkifpGrf;&Sdol jzpfygu 0dyóemtvkyfcGifodkY 0ifwdkif; 0ifwdkif; xdk tmem ygeówdorm"dudkyif pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif orm"dxlaxmifyg/ xdkpwkw¬psmef orm"drSm \*kPft\*Fg (8)yg;ESifh jynfhpkHvmonfhtwGuf NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf awmufy vmaomtcg xdkpwkw¬psmeform"drS xí yx0D"mwfrS pí jzpfapç 0ga,m"mwfrS pí jzpfap "mwfudk odrf;qnf;Munhfyg/ þwGif 0ga,m"mwf\ wGef;uefonfh oabmu pí odrf;qnf;ykHudk azmfjytyf ygonf/

#### ork'D&P&o = wGef;uefrIoabm

touf½SLvrf;aMumif;ü wGef;uefrIoabmudk pwifí ½IMunhfyg/ orm"dpcef;ydkif;wGif azmfjycJh aom tmemyge½uI uG Ef iS hfra&mpyrf ad tmi f owjdyKyg/ ,c k ½jIci;frmS 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v[al om ynwfudk tm½kH,lí ½IyGm;&onfh psmefvrf; r[kwfyg/ "mwfoabmudk tm½kH,lí ½IyGm;&onfh "mwf ur®|mef; vrf;jzpfonf/ (42)aum|mowdkYwGif 0ga,maum|mo (6)yg;ü tusKH;0ifaom tómo yómo aum|mo jzpfonf/ ,if; tómo-yómo aum|moonf pdwåZ½kyf jzpfaMumif; (0dok'¨d2-223/)ü zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ vlom;rsm;twGuf txl;uGufí ajymqdk&vQif a,bk,stm;jzifh pdwf &SdaeorQ umvywfvkH; touf½SLrIum; &Sdaernfom jzpfonf/ a&S;tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif azmjfyxm;cahJ om tourf ½SLaom y\*k Kd¾vwf uYkd ukd m; >ci;fcsuxf m;yg/ tou½f SLrrI mS tjrwJ r;fvvkd kd &adS e ojzifh wGef;uefrIoabmudk tjrJwrf;awGUEdkifonfh ae&mu pí ½IyGm;jcif; odrf;qnf;jcif; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,laejcif; jzpfygonf/ xrif;0g;onfhtcg0,f txufoGm;ESifh atmufoGm;ESpfckwdkY\ wpfbuf ESifh wpfbuf txufESifh atmuf wGef;uefaeonfh ykHpHrsKd;uJhodkY touf½SLvrf;aMumif;twGif;u pí wGef;uefrIoabmudk jrifatmif ½IMunhfyg/ OD;acgif;\ tv,favmufü pdwfudk pdkufí touf½SLoGif; cdkuf ½SLxkwfcdkufü 0ifoufavudk twGif;bufodkY a&mufatmif xGufoufavudk tjyifbufodkY a&muf atmif wGef;uefaeonfh oabmudk tm½kH ,lMunhfyg/ 0ifonfhtcdkufü wGef;uefaeonfhoabmç xGuf onfhtcdkufü wGef;uefaeonfhoabmudkom tm½kH pl;pdkufí ½Iyg/ tcsdeftenf;i,f twGif;ü oabm aygufvmEdkifygonf/

tu,fí oabmrayguf jzpfaeao;ygu a&U SoGm;ESpfckudk tenf;i,f zdxm;yg/ touf jyef½SL Munhfyg/ wGef;rIoabmudk touf½SLvrf;aMumif;wpfavQmufü tm½kHpdkufMunhfyg? awGUvmwwfygonf/ wGef;uefrIoabmudk awGU&Sdygu xdkwGef;uefrIoabmw&m; tay:ü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm; vsuf wGef;uefrIoabmudkyif pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf ½Iaeyg/ wGef;uefrIoabmonf wpfpxuf wpfp ydkí ydkí xif&Sm;vmrnf/ wGef;uefrIoabmw&m; xif&Sm;vmaomtcg xif&Sm;onfhae&mrS pí OD;acgif;\ twGif;ydkif;rSonf tjyifta&jym;odkY wdkifatmif t½dk;Mum; taMumMum; tom;Mum; ta&Mum;odkY pdkufí wGef;uefrIoabmudk jrifatmif ½Iyg? tay:,HrQ rMunhfygESifh? twGif;ydkif;u pí tjyifydkif;odkY wjznf;jznf; jzefYí Munhfyg/

OD;acgif; wpfckvkH;ü ae&m tESHUtjym; wGef;uefrIoabmudk awGUjrifaomtcg wjznf;jznf; vnfyif;-vuf-&ifbwf-0rf;Adkuf-aygif-ajcovkH;-ajcaxmuf ponfhwdkYbufodkY pdwfudkapvTwfí t½dk; Mum; taMumMum; tom;Mum; ta&Mum;odkY ÓPfwnf;[laom vufudk oGif;í prf;oyfMunhfyg? ½IMunfhyg/ cyfjznf;jznf; cyfaES;aES; ae&mudk tenf;i,fpD a&TUí wGef;uefrIoabmudkom pdkuf½Iyg/ wpfudk,fvkH;ü rnfonfhae&mudk MunhfMunhf rnfonfht\*Fgtpdwftydkif;udkyif MunhfMunhf Munhfvdkuf wdkif; wGef;uefrIoabmudk ausauseyfeyf tm;&yg;&BuD; ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifaeygu 0-vkH;wef;udk atmifjrifoGm;NyD jzpfygonf/ "mwfwpfvkH;udk ausauseyfeyf ½I&aeygu usef"mwfrsm;rSm wpfpwpfp vG,fulvmwwfygonf/ wGef;uefrIoabmudk ajcqkH; acgif;qkH; ½Ivdkufwdkif; &&Sdatmif avhusifhxm;yg/ wGef;uefrIoabmw&m;udk pí ½Iaomtcg touf½SLvrf;aMumif;rSom pí ½Iaumif;onf? tjcm;ae&mrS pí r½Iaumif;[k þodkY t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg/ rdrdwdkY BudKufESpfouf&m vG,ful&m ae&mu pí ½EI ikd of nof m jzpyf gon/f ae&m[ol n f Ceac:on fh ½yk wf ;Hk½yk cf rJ sm;u kd ÓPjfzi hf rNzKdcEJG ikd f rzsufqD;Edkifao;rDtwGif; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;rD tcgüom awGU&SdEdkifonf/ ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ = Cersm;udk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkifí y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufaomtcgüum; ae&maysmufí oGm; rnf jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf wGef;uefrIoabmudk þae&mu pí ½Iyg? xdkae&mu pí ½Iyg[k qdkaejcif; rSm CerNydKrD y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufrD "mwfudk pí ESvkH;oGif;wwfa&;twGufom &nf&G,fí ae&mjzifh owfrSwfí ajymqdkaejcif; jzpfygonf/ odkYtwGuf vufu pí ½I&ef pdwfoefaomf vufu pí ½IEdkif\/ 0rf;Adkufu pí ½I&ef pdwfoef aomf 0rf;Adkufu pí ½IEdkif\/ ajcaxmufu pí ½I&ef pdwfoefaomf ajcaxmufu pí ½IEdkif\/ rnfonfhae&murqdk pí ½IEdkifonfom jzpf\/ odkYaomf wpfae&mwnf; ½Iae½kHjzifhum; "mwfur®|mef; vkyfief;cGifwGif vkHavmufrI r&Sdyg/

ouvrÜd twåaem ½lyum,H tm0aZÆwGm = rdrd\ ½lyum,wpfckvkH;udk ÓPfjzifh qifjcifí ½IyGm;&ef (0dok'¨d-1-346/)ü ñTefMum;xm;ojzifh ½lyum,wpfckvkH;ü rdrd½Ionfh "mwfudk jrifatmif ½IEdkif zdkY&ef BudK;yrf;&rnfom jzpfayonf/

,o®m t,H "mwkreoduma&m ,m0a'0 owåonmork\*¢g#eaw¬m/ (r[m#D-1-446/) þ"mwfur®|mef; = "mwkreodum&\ yxrOD;pGm OD;wnfcsufum; owåonm ESpfrsKd; uGma&; owåonm ESpfrsKd;udk y,fcGmEdkifa&;yif jzpfonf/ toufaumif-vdyfjymaumif-0dnmPfaumif-twå aumif &Sdonf[k twå'd|daemufodkY tpOfvdkufaeaom owåonmESifh a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g vl ewf jA[®m ponfh owå0gonf xif&Sm;&Sdonf[k pGJvrf;,kHMunfaeaom avmuvlwdkY ac:a0: okH;pJGaeonfhtwdkif; tu,f xif&Sm;&Sdonf[k pGJvrf; ,kHMunfaeaom avmuornmtwåpGJ trnf &aom owåonm[laom ESpfrsKd;aom owåonmrsm; uGm&SJoGm;atmif "mwfur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif; aejcif; jzpf\/ vuf-ajc-acgif;-udk,fwdkYudk awGUjrifaeao;ygu a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g ponf udkvnf; awGU&SdaeOD;rnfom jzpfonf/ vuf-udk Munhfygu vuf r&Sd? "mwf (4)yg;om &Sd\/ ajc-udk Munhfygu ajc r&Sd? "mwf (4)yg;om &Sd\/ OD;acgif;udk Munhfygu OD;acgif; r&Sd? "mwf (4)yg;om &Sd\/ udk,fudk Munhfygu udk,f r&Sd? "mwf (4)yg;om &Sd\/ þodkY awGUjrifaomtcg cE¨mudk,f wpfudk,fvkH;0,f rnfonfhae&mudkyif MunhfMunhf "mwf (4)yg; tpktykHudkom awGUaeojzifh xdktcsdeftcg0,f owå onm tMur;fpm; umG pjyKvmNy D jzpof n/f ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kd awUGjriíf ½yk uf vmywf pcf k wpcf tk wiG ;fü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk odkYr[kwf blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifaomtcgüum; owåonm ESpfrsKd;vkH; vkH;0 uGmoGm;NyD jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf "mwfrsm;udk ½Iwwfatmif ,ckuJhodkY wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD avhusifh&mu pí wpfudk,f

vkH;ü t½dk;Mum; taMumMum; tom;Mum; ta&Mum;odkY ÓPfoGif;í tESHUtjym; jrifatmif ½I&rnfom jzpfayonf[k rSwfom;ygav/

#### uu©Vwåvu©Pm = rmrIoabm

wGef;uefrIoabmw&m;udk ausauseyfeyf ½Ií &vmaomtcg rmrIoabmudk ajymif;í ½Iyg/ cE¨mudk,fü rmrI xif&Sm;&m rnfonfhae&mu rqdk pí ½IEdkifygonf/ oGm;ESpfckudk tenf;i,f zdxm; Munhfyg/ cE¨mudk,fudkvnf; cyfrwfrwf cyfawmifhawmifh cyfwif;wif; xm;yg/ oGm;ESpfck xdonfhae&m ü rmrIoabmudkom tm½kH,lMunhfyg/ oGm;udk tm½kH r,lygESifh/ rmrIoabm oufoufudkom pl;pl; pdkufpdkuf ½IMunhfyg/ wpfp wpfp rmrI xif&Sm;vmygvdrfYrnf/ xif&Sm;vmygu wpfudk,fvkH;odkY jzefYí t½dk;-taMum-tom;-ta&Mum;odkY pdkufí wjznf;jznf; qufvufí ½IMunhfyg/ wpfudk,fvkH;ü rmrI oabmudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; ausauseyfeyf awGUonfwdkifatmif qufvufí BudK;yrf;yg/ atmifjrifrI &aomf aumif;\/ r&aomf wGef;uefrIoabmESifh wGJí wpfvSnfhpD ½IMunhfyg/ oGm;csif; xdaeonfh ae&muyif pí wGef;uefrIoabmudk ½Ivdkuf rmrIoabmudk ½Ivdkuf wpfvSnfhpD ½IMunhfyg/ ½dkif;aom qifwpfaumifudk ,Ofaom qifwpfaumifjzifh acsmhí zrf;ouJhodkY r&ao;aom "mwfudk &&SdNyD;aom "mwfESifh wGJí ½Iygu atmifjrifpGm &wwfygonf/ wGef;uefrIESifh rmrIudk wpfvSnfhpD wGJí wjznf;jznf; ½IoGm;ygu wGef;uefrI ysHUoGm;onfESifhtrQ rmrIoabmw&m;vnf; ysHUí oGm;wwfygonf/ auseyfrI &onfwdkifatmif qufvufí BudK;yrf;yg/

#### tHBudwfw&m; r[kwfyg

tcsKdUum; oGm;udk tenf;i,fzdí rxif&Sm;aom 0ga,m"mwfESifh yx0D"mwfwdkYudk xif&Sm;atmif

½IrIESifh ywfoufí - ]]olwdkY w&m;u tHBudwfw&m;}}[k pGyfpGJvdkMu\/ tAÇEÅa& twåm emr aumpd bkÍÆeaum ew¬d? 0kwåyÜum&pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk0dyæg&0aoae0 ye ywåy#d\*¾[PH emr a[mwd/ y / pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk0dyæga&ae0 tmavmyó rkac XyeHç Oy&d'EÅmeH rkovudpöom"eHç a[|m'EÅmeH O'ku©vudpöom"eHç Zd0Sg, [w¬udpöom"eH p a[mwd/

(r-|-1-271/) r[mowyd |meowk eå f orZÜ Oyf ikd ;f (r-1-72/) ü ---- todaw yDaw cg,daw om,daw orZÜ meum& D a[mw d = pm;&m aomu&f m c&J m vsu&f mü orZÜ OÓf Pjfzi hfjyKvyk &f e fb&k m;&iS fñeT Mfum; xm;awmfrl\/ xdkwGif pm;&mü txufoGm;ESifh atmufoGm;udk rzd rBudwfbJ pm;íum; r&Edkif? zdBudwf &rnof m jzp\f / xokd YkdzBduwd íf pm;&mü orZÜ OÓf Pjfzi hfjyKvyk &f e f b&k m;&iS uf ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / tBHuwd wf &m;[ k pyG pf &JG euf m; roiohf nof mjzp\f / pm;&mü oad tmi f ½yI mG ;&rn hfw&m;rmS þo Ykdjzp\f / cE¨mtdrf\ twGif;ü pm;wwfaom wpfpkHwpfckaom twårnfonf r&Sdonfomwnf;/ pm;vdk

aom pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ wH 0g,H Zaewd/ (r-|-1-256/)

0g,H ZaewDwd 0ga,m"mwkt"duH ½lyuvmyH Zaewd? t"duwm apw¬ omrw¬d,awmç e yrmPawm/ (r-#D-1-352/) xpkd wd of n f 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom ½yk uf vmytf aygi;fu kd jzpaf p\/ pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif;\ wpf udk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUíoGm;onfh pGrf;tm;aMumifhomvQif oydwfudk udkifjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ pdwf aMumifhjzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif;\ wpfudk,f vkH;odkY ysHUESHUí oGm;jcif;aMumifhomvQif vuf\ oydwfü csxm;jcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif;\ wpfudk,fvkH;odkY

ysUHEUHSí omG ;jci;faMumiohf mvQi f qrG ;fvwk uf kd jyKjyijfci;fç qrG ;fvwk uf kd oywd rf S xwk af qmijfci;fç cwH iG ;fukd ziG jhfci;fon f jzpaf y:vm\/ oaH umujfzivhf n;faumi;f ,E&Å m;jzivhf n;faumi;f wppf wHk paf ,muaf om olu ar;½dk;wdkYudk zGifh[ay;onfum; r[kwf/ pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyf taygif;\ wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUí oGm;jcif;aMumifhomvQif qGrf;vkwfudk cHwGif;ü xm;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç txufoGm;wdkY\ usnfayGUudpöudk NyD;apjcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç atmuof mG ;w\Ykd quHk pd uö kdNy;Dapjci;fonvf n;faumi;fç vQm\ vuuf pd uö kdNy;Dapjci;fonvf n;faumi;f jzpfay:vm\/ (r-|-1-271/) þwGif pm;&mü taMumif;jzpfaom pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç xdkpdwfaMumifh jzpof n hf 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom ½yk uf vmytf aygi;f = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fukd vnf;aumif; ½IyGm;aejcif;om jzpfonf/ xdkodkY pm;cdkufü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfemrfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,lvsuf odrf;qnf;vsuf taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom ,if;½kyfemrfwdkYudk vu©Pma&;okH;wefwifí ½IyGm; okH;oyfEdkifvQifum; toar®m[orÜZOfydkif;wGif txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom toar®m[ orÜZOfyif jzpfayonf/ ,if;odkY ½IyGm;rIudk tHBudwfw&m;[líum; rajymqdkoifh rajymqdkEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ tvm;wyl i f,c k "mwuf r|® me;ftusO;fen;fjzi hf"mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kdpwiíf EvS ;HkoiG ;f&m tyikd ;f

üvnf; xif&Sm;&m vG,ful&m ae&mu pí "mwfoabmw&m;wdkYudkom ESvkH;oGif;aejcif; jzpfojzifh xdkodkY "mwfudk ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;rIudkvnf;aumif;ç xdkrS wpfqifh ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf taMumif; w&m;wuYkd kd &mS azNGy;DvQi f taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om ,i;f½yk ef mrwf uYkd kd vuP© ma&;o;Hkweof Ykd wiíf 0dyóem½IrIudkvnf;aumif; tHBudwfw&m;[lí vG,fvG,fululjzifh rpGyfpGJvdkufrdzdkY&efudkum; edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;o®D; rSeforQonf txl; owdjyK&rnf jzpfayonf/ rSefuefaom usifhpOfudk r[kwfrw&m; pGyfpGJjcif;udkum; tqdyfjyif;xefaom a>rayG; a>ra[mufyrm a0;pGm a&Smif&Sm;&rnfom jzpfayonf/

#### x'¨bm0 = Murf;rIoabm

wGef;uefrIoabmw&m;ESifh rmrIoabmw&m; ESpfckudk auseyfrI &&Sdvmaomtcg Murf;rIoabm

u kd quíf ½MIunyfh g/ x'¨bm0u kdc&d\*w (r-3-283/)[k okwåefa'oemawmfrsm;ü okH;pGJxm;onf udkvnf; awGU&\/ ,if; x'¨bm0 = c&d\*w-[laom Murf;rIoabmudk ½IyGm;vdkygu wGef;uefrIoabm EiS hfrmroI abmu kdBurd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½yI g/ O;Dacgi;froS n f ajczsm;ç ajczsm;roS n f O;Dacgi;foYkd wdkifatmif tBudrfrsm;pGm ½Izefrsm;vwfaomf ]]zsOf;zsOf; &G&G}}jzifh wjznf;jznf; Murf;rIoabm pwifí ay:vmwwyf gon/f ay:vmaom f xMkdur;froI abmu kd Burd zf erf sm;pmG xi&f mS ;atmi f EvS ;HkoiG ;f½yI mG ;yg/ tom;udk oJjzifh yGwfoyfvdkufygu Murf;onfhykHpHrsKd;twdkif; ay:vmwwfygonf? tyfjzifh xdk;qGonfh ykHpHrsKd;ç tyfjzifh jcpfaeonfh ykHpHrsKd; ay:vmwwfygonf/ xdkodkY ½IírS Murf;rIoabmw&m; rxifr&Sm; jzpfaeaomf Murf;wrf;rI xif&Sm;&m wpfae&mupí ½IMunhfyg/ yx0D"mwf-awaZm"mwf-0ga,m"mwfwdkYum; azm|AÁ"mwfrsm; jzpfMuojzifh awGUxdrI xif &Sm;&m ae&mu pí ½Iae&jcif; jzpfonf/ vufESifh t0wf xdonfhae&mü Murf;wrf;rI xif&Sm;ygu xdkae&mrS pí ½IMunhfyg/ rxif&Sm;ygu vufckHjzifh t0wfudk tenf;i,f yGwfMunhfyg/ wGef;-rm-Murf; okH;rsKd;vkH;udk xdkae&mrS pí wGJ½IMunhfyg/ oGm;oGm;csif; xdonfhae&mç oGm;ESifh vQm xdonfhae&mwdkYu pí ½IMunhfyg/ xdkodkY ½Iaomfvnf; Murf;rIoabmw&m;onf rxif&Sm; jzpfaeao;ygu tay:tHoGm; xdyfudk vQmjzifh yGwfMunhfyg? Murf;rIoabmw&m; xif&Sm;vmwwfygonf/ atmifjrifrI r&aomf xdk ae&mrS pí wGef;-rm-Murf; oabmw&m; okH;ckudk wGJí ½IMunhfyg? atmifjrifrI &Edkifygonf/ a,m\*D trsm;pküfum; wGef;uefrIESifh rmrI oabmw&m;ESpfrsKd;udkyif Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Iaeygu Murf;rIoabmw&m;udkyg wpfpwpfp xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUvmwwfygonf/

#### \*½ku = av;rIoabm

weG ;f-rm-Mur;f o;HkrsK;du kd wpuf ,kd vf ;Hk tEUHStjym; Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½aI eygu av;rI oabmw&m;vnf; wpfpwpfp xif&Sm;í vmwwfygonf/ Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½IírS av;rIoabmw&m; onf rxif&Sm;vmao; jzpfaeaomf av;rIxif&Sm;&mae&mu pí ½IMunhfyg/ wifyg; 0ef;usifü cE¨m udk,f wpfckvkH;\ zdxm;onfhtav;csdef xif&Sm;aewwfygonf/ rxifr&Sm; jzpfaeygu aygifay:odkY vufjzifh zdMunhfyg? av;rI xif&Sm;vmwwfygonf/ wpfudk,fvkH;ü tESHUtjym; jrifatmif ½Iyg/

#### 0dw¬rÇevu©P = axmufuefrIoabm

rm-Mur;f-av; oabmw&m; o;HkrsK;dwuYkd m; \*½yk x0"D mwrf sm; jzpMfu\/ weG ;fruI m; 0ga,m"mw\f ork'D&P&o jzpf\/ 0ga,m"mwf\ 0dw¬rÇevu©Pum; ,cktcgü ½Ií vG,fulvmNyD jzpf\/ axmuf uefrIoabmum; cE¨mtdrfudk tvdk&Sdonfh ykHpHtwdkif; qufvufwnfaeatmif xdef;xm;onfh pGrf;tif jzpf\/ vufudk xm;vQif xm;onfhtwdkif;ç OD;acgif;udk xm;vQif xm;onfhtwdkif;ç udk,fudk xm;vQif xm;onfhtwdkif; Nidrf0yfatmif xdef;xm;onfh oabmw&m; jzpf\/ rxdef;Edkifu vJusoGm;rnf jzpf\/ rmrIoabmESifh wGJ½Iygu ydkí oabmayguf jrefwwfygonf/ rxif&Sm; jzpfaeao;ygu cE¨mudk,fudk vrJ nthf oiG jfzi hf ten;fi, f ,rd ;f,ikd Mfunyfh g/ r,ikd vf aJ tmi f jyeíf xed ;fxm;on fh prG ;ftiuf kd oabm aygufvmwwfygonf/ wpfudk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif qufvufí Munhfyg/

#### ork'D&P ESifh 0dw¬rÇe

t\*Fr\*FgEko#m apw¬ ork'D&P0dw¬rÇevu©Pm 0ga,m"mwk yx0Dywd|dwm tmaygo\*F[dwm awZmEkygvdwm £rH um,H 0dw¬arÇwd/ wm, p ye 0dw¬rdÇawm t,H uma,m e y&dywwd? OZkuH oP²mwd/ ty&m, 0ga,m"mwk,m orAÇm[awm \*re|meedoZÆmo,e£&d,myaxok 0dnwåð 'aówd? ordaÍÆwd? orÜoma&wd? [w¬yg'H vmaVwd/ {0arwH £w¬dyk&dom'dbma0e AmvZe0ÍöeH rm,m½lyo'doH "mwk,EHÅ y0wåwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-361/) wpfzef þcE¨mtdrfü udk,ft\*Fg BuD;i,fodkY tpOfavQmufaom ---1/ ork'D&Pvu©P = wGef;jcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwfonfç

2/ 0dw¬rÇevu©P = axmufjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwfonf ---rmrI yx0D"mwfü &yfwnfcGifh &onfjzpfíç zGJUpnf;wwfaom tmayg"mwfu aygif;½kH; ,ltyf zUJGpn;ftyof n fjzpíf ç yjlci;f &iuhf suaf pjci;f oabmvuP© m&adS om awaZm"mwuf ,pkd ;Djci;fvuP© m &Sdaom tmayg"mwfaMumifh t&nftjzpf tap;tjzpfodkY ra&mufavatmif tavsmfapmifha&Smuf tyfonfjzpfí þ½lyum,udk axmufxm;\ cdkifcHhap\/ tusKd;xl;um; þodkYwnf;/ xdk 0dw¬rÇevu©P = axmufuefjcif; (= axmufjcif;) oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwfu

axmufxm;tyfonfjzpfí þ½lyum,onf rvJ rus? rwfrwf aumif;pGm wnf\? ork'D&Pvu©P = wGef;jcif; (= wGef;uefjcif;) oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom tjcm;0ga,m"mwf wpfrsKd;u wGef;cwftyfonf jzpfí oGm;jcif; &yfjcif; xdkifjcif; tdyfjcif; £&d,mykxfwdkYü 0dnwfudk xif&Sm;jy\/ vufajcwdkYudk auG; ap\? qefYap\? vufajcudk wifhw,fprÜ,fap\ = xdkrS þrS jyefap\/ orAÇm[eÍö ½lyuvmyó a'oEÅ½kyÜwåd,m a[wkbma0g/ (r[m#D-1-448/) þü orAÇm[e = wGef;uefjcif;[lonf ½kyfuvmyf\ = ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ rlvjzpfonfhae&mü

topftopf xyfí rjzpfawmhbJ ae&mtopftopf[laom t&yfwpfyg;ü topftopf jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfrIwnf;/ þork'D&Pvu©P = wGef;jcif;oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwf onf ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ = ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ tvGefeD;uyfpGm yGwfcsKyfxdcdkufvsuf jzpfay:vm&jcif;\ taMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpf\/ þodkY ½kyftopf topfwdkY\ ae&mtopf topfü yGwfcsKyfxdcdkufvsuf tvGefeD;uyfpGm ajymif;a&TUvsuf tqufrjywf jzpfaerIudk ]]vufajcudk auG;\ qefY\}} þodkY ponf jzifh ac:a0:aejcif; jzpf\/

y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;aom Amv ykxkZef irdkufom;wdkYum; ork'D&Pvu©P =

wGef;jcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwf pGrf;tifaMumifh xdkxdk £&d,mykxfwdkYü vufajcudk auG; jcif; qefYjcif; ponfjzpfrIudk = ½kyfuvmyftaygif; ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ ae&mtopftopfü ajymif;a&TU jzpfrIudk ÓPfjzifh rjrifEdkifonfhtwGuf ]]a,mufsm; auG;\? rdef;r auG;\}} þodkY ponfjzifh pGJ,lvsuf &Sdrdwwf\/ þodkYvQif rdef;r a,mufsm; ponftjzpfjzifh y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;onfh ykxk Zef irdkufom;udk vSnfhywfaom rsufvSnfh½kyfESifh wlaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;jzifh NyD;aom udk,f[laom ,EÅ&m;onf £&d,mykxftm;jzifh jzpfíae\/ ,EÅ&m;BudK;jzifh oGm;vmvIyf&Sm;aeaom ,EÅ&m;½kyfuJhodkY a&GUwwf oGm;wwfaom uwåm;jzpfaom twå r&Sdaomfvnf; pdwf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;jzifh NyD;aom udk,f[laom ,EÅ&m;onf oGm; &yf xdkif avsmif; paom £&d,mykxftm;jzifh jzpfae\[k qdkvdkonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-361/ r[m#D-1-448/ jynf-2-518-519/) or'k D&P-0wd ¬reÇ - [al om pum;v;Hkrsm;u kd jynqf &mawmbf &k m;Bu;Du rrd \d 0od 'k rd¨ \* f eód, 'kwd,wGJ-518-ü ]]ork'D&P0dw¬rÇevu©Pm = wGef;jcif; axmufjcif; vu©Pm&Sdaom}}-[k bmom jyefqdkxm;\/ þusrf;wGifvnf; ,if;bmomjyeftwdkif; ork'D&Pudk wGef;jcif;oabm = wGef;uefjcif; oabm[kvnf;aumif;ç 0dw¬rÇeudk axmufjcif;oabm = axmufuefjcif;oabm[kvnf;aumif; to;Dto;D bmomjyeqf xkd m;ygon/f ,i;f oabmw&m; EpS rf sK;dv;Hkuykd i f (0od 'k -d¨ 1-361/)ü or'k &D P vu©P-0dw¬rÇevu©P[kyif ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;ygonf/ 0ga,m"mwfudk ½I&mü ,if;oabmw&m;

ESpfrsKd;vkH;onf vdktyfonfomjzpfí þusrf;ü ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif ½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;jcif; azmfjyxm;jcif; jzpfygonf/ «vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;üum; ork'D&P (= wGef;jcif;oabm) udk udpö&otjzpf azmfjyxm; ayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-362/)» rk'ku = aysmhrI = aysmhaysmif;rIoabm

atmuftwGif; EIwfcrf;om;udk vQmzsm;jzifh awGUxdMunhfyg/ aysmhaysmif; ElnHhonfh oabmudk vG,fulpGm awGUEdkifygonf/ ,if;aysmhrIoabmudk ½I&mü pdwfudk wif;rxm;bJ avQmhxm;yg? cE¨mudk,f udkvnf; azsmhxm;yg? wif;rxm;ygESifh/ xdkaysmhrI xif&Sm;&m ae&mu pí aysmhrIoabmudkom tm½kHpdkuf í toduyfum ½Iaeyg/ pdwfudkvnf; avQmhí udk,fudkvnf; azsmhí ½Iaeygu rMumrD tcsdefumv twGif;rSm aysmhrIoabm xif&Sm;vmwwfygonf/ rxifr&Sm; jzpfaeao;ygu orm"dudk wpfzefjyef xlaxmifí &NyD;jzpfaom "mwfoabmw&m; (5)rsKd;udk tBudrfrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Iyg? xdkaemif aysmhrIoabmudk wpfzefjyefí ½IMunhfyg? atmifjrifrI &Edkifygonf/ cE¨mudk,fwpfckvkH; 0g\*Grf;ykHuJhodkY &THUwkH;uJhodkY rkeYfuJRonf;wkH;uJhodkY aysmhtdoGm;atmif ½Iyg/

#### oPS = acsmrI - oabmw&m;

aysmhrIoabmw&m;udk wpfudk,fvkH;ü ausauseyfeyf ½Ií &aomtcg xdkaysmhaysmif;aeonfh

atmuftwGif;EIwfcrf;om;udkyif vQmudk wHawG; &JT&TJqGwfí yGwfMunhfyg/ acsmrGwfaeonfh oabm w&m;u kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; awUG&rdS n f jzpyf gon/f aysmrh oI abmw&m;on f wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü xi&f mS ;aeaom tcgrSm acsmrIoabmw&m;udk qufí ½Iyg/ cE¨mudk,f wpfudk,fvkH;ü qDjzifh vdrf;okwfí yGwfMunhf onfhtvm; wpfudk,fvkH;ü acsmrIoabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/

#### v[ku = ayghrIoabmw&m;

aysmh-rIç acsm-rI oabmw&m;rsm;udk cE¨mudk,fü xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUjrifvmaomtcg ayghrI oabmw&m;vn;f xi&f mS ;vmwwyf gon/f rxi&f mS ;ygu vuwf pbf uuf kd';lay: yuvf uvf eS wf iíf vufn§dK;wpfacsmif;udk tom r-Munhfyg/ ayghrI oabmw&m; xif&Sm;aeygvdrfhrnf/ xdkodkY vufn§dK;udk tom ]]r-r}} Munhfí ayghrIoabmudk tm½kHpdkufvsuf wpfzufowf ESvkH;oGif;cJhaomf ayghrIoabm w&m;onf wpfudk,fvkH;ü rMumrD wpfpwpfp xif&Sm;vmygvdrfhrnf/ rxif&Sm;ygu aysmhrI-acsmrIayghrI oabmw&m;okH;rsKd;udk wGJí wpfvSnfhpD ½IMunhfyg/ aysmhrI-acsmrI oabmw&m;rsm; ysHUESHUonfESifh trQ ayghrIoabmw&m;vnf; ysHUESHUí oGm;wwfygonf/ auseyfrI &onfwdkifatmif quf½Iyg/ ratmif jrifygu av;rIoabmw&m;udk wpfzef jyef½Iyg/ cE¨mudk,f wpfckvkH; av;vHvmaomtcg ayghrIoabm udk tvm;wl ½IMunfhyg/

#### OPSbm0 = OPSawaZm = ylrIoabm

rm-Murf;-av;? aysmh-acsm-aygh [laom yx0D"mwf oabmw&m; (6)rsKd;ç axmufuef-wGef;uef [laom 0ga,m"mwf oabmw&m; (2)rsKd;tm;jzifh oabmw&m; (8)rsKd;udk ausnufatmif Budrfzef rsm;pGm ½IyGm;yg/ auseyfrI &&Sdvmaomtcg ylrIxif&Sm;&m wpfae&mu pí ylrIoabmw&m;udk wpf udk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif qufí ½Iyg/ ylrI xif&Sm;onfhae&mudk ausauseyfeyf rawGUygu b,fbuf vu0f g;jyiaf y:ü nmbuvf ucf uHk kd xyíf Munyfh g/ yrl I xi&f mS ;vmygvrd rhf n/f xykd rl I xi&f mS ;&mae&mu pí yrl oI abmw&m;u kd wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü jriaf tmi f ½yI g/ atmijfrirf I &cahJ om f at;roI abmu kd qu½f yI g/ oDwbm0 = oDwawaZm = at;rIoabm

yg;jyifudk avxdu at;onfh oabmudk awGUEdkif\/ 0ifoufavu ESmoD;0udk awGUxdoGm;aom tcg at;rIoabmudk awGUEdkif\/ at;rIoabmw&m; xif&Sm;&mae&mu pí at;rIoabmudk wpf udk,fvkH;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/ yx0D"mwfoabmw&m; (6)rsKd;ç awaZm"mwf oabmw&m; (2)rsKd;ç

0ga,m"mwfoabmw&m; (2)rsKd; - tm;vkH;aygif;aomf "mwfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;wdkYudk atmifjrifrI

&&SdoGm;NyD jzpf\/

#### j'0bm0 = y\*¢&Pvu©Pm = ,dkpD;rIoabmESifh zGJUpnf;rIoabm

aomyd [d o[Zmw-tnrn-edó,m'dypö,wm, aooblwwå,ocFgwH wH wH XmeH j'0bm0oda'¨e 0dóE´ebma0e tmAE¨wåHç tmowåwåHç t0dyÜudPÖÍö ua&mEHÅ ]]tayÜgwd yayÜgwD}}wd 0wåAÁwH t&[wDwd/ (r[m#D-1-430/)

= y\*¢&Pvu©Pm-[laom ,dkpD;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdaom vu©Ptmayg"mwfonfvnf; o[Zmw-tnrn-edó, paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh usef"mwf (3)yg;tm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh rdrdrS <uif;aom blw½kyf "mwf (3)yg;wdkY\ taygif;[k qdktyfaom ½kyfudk xdkxdkXmeodkY t&nftjzpfjzifh NyD;aom ,dkpD;wwfaom oabm\ tjzpfjzifh zGJUpnf;onf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;ç Niduyfonf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;ç z½dkz&J rMuJonf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; jyKvsuf a&mufwwf\

[k qdkoifh qdkxdkufonf\ tjzpfodkY xdkufwefayonf/ (r[m#D-1-430/) þtxufyg r[m#Dum\ &Sif;vif;csuft& usef"mwf (3)yg;aomfvnf;aumif;ç odkYr[kwf "mwf

wpfyg;yg;aomfvnf;aumif; rxif&Sm;ao;ygu tmayg"mwf\ ,dkpD;rI zGJUpnf;rI oabmw&m;udk ½IyGm; z&Ykd erf mS tcutf crJ sm;pmG &adS eO;Drnof m jzpaf yon/f otYkd wuG f yx0-D awaZm-0ga,m[al om "mwf (3)yg; = oabmw&m; (10)rsK;du kd½yI mG ;Ny;DroS mvQi ftmayg"mw½f uI uG uf kdþusr;fü azmjfyjci;f jzpof n/f tmayg"mwfonf azm|AÁ"mwf r[kwfojzifhvnf; ½IyGm;&onfrSm usef"mwfrsm;xuf tenf;i,f ydkí cufcJvSayonf/ tmemygejzifh orm"dxlaxmifí usef"mwfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;udk xyfumxyfum ajcqkH;

acgif;qkH; ½Iyg/ oGufvmaomtcg0,f zGJUpnf;rIoabmw&m; ay:vmwwfygonf/ "mwfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½IírS zGJUpnf;rIoabmw&m;rSm ÓPfü rxifvm rjrifvmaomf wGef;uefrI oabmw&m;ESifh rmrIoabmw&m; ESpfrsKd;udkom OD;pm;ay;í wpfvSnfhpD Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½Iaeyg/ zGJUpnf; rI oabmw&m;onf todÓPfü xif&Sm;vmwwfygonf/ cE¨mudk,fwpfckvkH;udk BudK;jzifh zGJUcsnf pnf; aESmifxm;ouJhodkY wkwfaESmifxm;ouJhodkY wif;Muyfí zGJUpnf;xm;onfh oabmw&m;onf xif&Sm;pGm ay:vmaomf ,dkpD;rIoabmw&m;udk ajymif;í ½IMunhfyg/ oGm;t&if; vQmt&if; vQmtzsm; ponfh xdkxdkae&mwdkYrS oGm;&nfrsm; pdrfhí ,dkpD;aeonfhoabmu pí ,dkpD;rIudk jrifatmif ½Iyg/ yg;pyftwGif; yg;twGif;ü ,dkpD;rIoabmw&m;udk pwifí oabmaygufygu cE¨mudk,f\ t½dk;Mum; taMumMum; tom;Mum; ta&Mum;odkY ÓPfjzifh pdkufí ,dkpD;rIoabmudk qufí ½IMunhfyg/ onf;ajc-ovdyf-jynfaoG;-acR; ponfjzifh tmayg"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaom tmaygaum|mo (12)rsKd; &Sd\/ ,dkpD;wwfaom oabmw&m;rsm;yif jzpfMu\/ þtydkif;wGifum; tmayg"mwf\ ,dkpD;rIoabmudkom ½IyGm;aeonfh tydkif;u@ jzpfojzifh aoG;-acR; ponfh tmaygaum|morsm;udk awGUzdkYvdk&if; r[kwf ao;yg/ ,dkpD;rIoabmw&m;udk awGUjrifzdkYom vdk&if; jzpfonf/ þen;fjzi hf atmijfrirf I r& jzpaf eaom f at;roI abmEiS jhfzpaf pç yrl oI abmEiS jhfzpaf pç weG ;fuerf I

oabmESifh jzpfap tjcm;"mwfwpfckckESifh wGJí ,dkpD;rIxif&Sm;&m wpfae&mrS pí ½IMunhfyg? atmifjrifrI

&wwfygonf/

#### tmayg"mwfudk ½IvdkY r&Edkif[laom t,ltq

tcsKdUaom q&mjrwfwdkYum; tmayg"mwfudk ½IvdkY r&Edkif[k t,l &SdMu\/ r½Iaumif;[kvnf;

t,l &SdMu\/ þt,ltq rSef-rrSefudk tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjyyg&ap/ oAÁH bdu©a0 tbdan,sH/ (oH-2-258/ ck-9-6/) oAÁÍö acg bdu©a0 tbdZmeH/ (oH-2-250/) þo Ykd ponjfzi hf a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om y&nd mynm (3)rsK;dwjYkdzi hf x;kdxiG ;fo&d rn hf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfwdkY xdk;xGif;odjrifatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnfh tbdan,s w&m;pkwdkYwGif tmayg "mwfvnf; yg0ifvsufyif &Sd\/ wpfzef þ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; pmrsufESm (553)wGif azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifu r[mowdy|meokwåef "mwkreodum&yAÁwGif ----

yke py&H bdu©a0 bdu©K £rar0 um,H ,xmXdwH ,xmyPd[dwH "mwkaom ypöa0u©wd

]]tw¬d £ro®d H uma, yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwk awaZm"mwk 0ga,m"mwl}}wd/ (r-1-73/) wnfjrJwdkif; xm;jrJwdkif;aom þcE¨mudk,ftwGif;ü yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if; ñTefMum;csufwGif vnf; tmayg"mwf yg0ifvsufyif &Sd\/ t|uxm-#DumwdkYuvnf; odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;enf; pepfrsm;udk tusOf;enf; tus,fenf;wdkYjzifh us,f0ef;pGm zGifhqdkvsuf &SdMu\/ (0dok'¨d-1-342-367-wdkYü Munhfyg/) odkYtwGuf Ak'¨\ pmayusrf;\*efwdkYü tmayg"mwfudk odrf;qnf;&ef 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&efom ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\? r½Iaumif;[lívnf;aumif;ç ½Ir&Edkif[lívnf;aumif; ñTefMum;csufum; r&Sd ay? r½Iaumif;yg ½Ir&Edkifyg[lí ñTefMum;aeMuaom q&mjrwfwdkY\ taMumif;jycsufum; ---- tmayg "mwfonf awGUxdí &paumif;aom azm|AÁ"mwf r[kwfaomaMumifh - [l\/

"r®o\*FPDygVdawmf (170)wGif yx0D"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf (3)yg;udk azm|AÁ"mwf[k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ½kyf (28)yg;wGif ,if;"mwf (3)yg;rS <uif;usefaom (25)rsKd;aom ½kyf wdkYum; awGUxdí &paumif;aom azm|AÁ½kyfwdkY r[kwfMuavukef/ azm|AÁ½kyfwdkYyif r[kwfMuaomf vnf; odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&rnfh ½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfydkif;wGifum; ½kyftppf ½kyftwk tm;v;Hku kd ord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;&e f 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxm (0od 'k -d¨ 2-225/)u ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / 0yd óem ydkif;wGifum; ½kyftwkwdkYudk csefvSyfí ½kyftppfwdkYudk 0dyóem½I&rnf jzpfonf/ r[ma\*gygvuokwåef wGifvnf; blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk rodygu r\*fzdkvf edAÁmefodkY ra&mufEdkifaMumif; a[mMum;xm;awmf rlvsuf &Sd\/ (r-1-281/) rlvyPÖmo t|uxmuvnf; ta&twGuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç taMumif; ork|meftm;jzifh

vnf;aumif; ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodygu ----

1/ ½kyfudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom ½lyy&d\*¾[ÓPfç

2/ emrfudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom t½lyy&d\*¾[ÓPfç

3/ ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ÓPfç

4/ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfç

5/ taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom ,if; ½kyfemrfwdkYudk vu©Pma&; okH;wef wifum ½IyGm;okH;oyf wwfaom 0dyóemÓPfç

6/ ,if;0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ txGwftxdyfjzpfaom r\*fÓPf-zdkvfÓPf ---þ tqifhqifhaom ÓPfwdkYudk r&&SdEdkifaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ (r-|-2-163/)

,if;odkY ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif tmayg"mwf yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh awGU xdí r&paumif;onfhtwGuf azm|AÁ"mwf r[kwfonfhtwGuf r½Iaumif; ½Ií r&Edkif[líum; rqdk oifhNyD/

Oyrm ----

1/ ½yl g½oHk n f azm|A"Á mwuf m; r[wk ?f ½íI um; &ae\/ tu,íf ½yl g½oHk n f azm|A"Á mw f r[wk íf

½Ir&Edkif[k qdkvQif ta&mifudk odaom pu©K'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0DxdwdkYvnf; jzpfcGifh r&EdkifawmhNyD? tm;vkH; iumPf;csnf; jzpfukefMurnf/

2/ o'´g½kH toHonf azm|AÁ"mwf r[kwfaomaMumifh ,if;o'´g½kHudk ½Ií r&Edkif[k qdkvmjim;tHh? toHudk odaeMuaom aomw'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0DxdwdkYvnf; jzpfcGifh r&EdkifMuawmhNyD? tm;vkH; iyi;fcsn;f jzpuf ek Mfuawmrh n/f <ui;fuseuf ek af om azm|A"Á mw f r[wk af om ½yk wf &m;wüYkd vn;f enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY r[kwfMuonfh ½dk;½dk;vlom;wpfOD;onfyif azm|AÁ"mwfr[kwfonfh tqif;

to H te YHt&om ponwf uYkd kdo&d EdS ikd yf gao;vQi f oud m© (3)&y f tusijhfrwwf uYkd kdtpOtf wikd ;f usijhfci;f jzifh orm"dudk tqifhqifhxlaxmifNyD;rS ½kyfur®|mef;udk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef tm;opfaeaom olawmf aumif; wpfOD;onf tb,frSmvQif azm|AÁ"mwf r[kwfonfh ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk txl;ojzifh azm|AÁ"mwf r[kwfonfh tmayg"mwfudk ½Ir&bJ &SdEdkifygawmhtHhenf;/ pnf;urf;pepfudk vdkufemusifhokH;ygu ½Ií &&Sd&rnfom &&SdEdkifrnfom jzpfayonf/

#### y"med,\*Fw&m; ig;yg;

orxbm0em 0dyóembm0em [laom y"meur®|mef;tvkyfudk usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfvsuf&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrSeforQonf y"med,\*Fw&m; (5)yg;wdkYESifh jynfhpkHzdkY vdktyfay onf/ þtydkif;üum; bk&m;&Sif\ aAm"dÓPftay:üvnf;aumif;ç oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS xGuf ajrmufaMumif; ed,smeduw&m;aumif;tjzpf ñTefMum;jyoaeaom bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsuf usifhpOfwdkYtay:üvnf;aumif; rwkefrvIyf ouf0if,kHMunfaom o'¨gw&m;vnf; &SdzdkY txl; vdktyf ygonf/ xdkaMumifh aAm"d&mZukrm&okwåefrS aumufEkwfí y"med,\*Fw&m; (5)yg;wdkYudk qufvuf wifjytyfygonf/

1/ £" &mZukrm& bdu©K oa'¨g a[mwd? o'´[wd wxm\*wó aAm"d H- ]]£wdyd aom b\*0g t&[ H orm® orKÁa'g¨ 0Zd mÆ p&PoraÜ Emé o\*k awm avmu0'd l tEwk aå &m y&k od 'ro® m&x d owm¬ a'0rEkómeH Aka'¨g b\*0g}}wd/

2/ tyÜgAma"m a[mwd tyÜgwauFm ora0yguded,m \*[Pd,m orEém\*awm emwdoDwm, empöKPSm, rZÑdrm, y"meu©rm,/

3/ toaXm a[mw dtrm,m0 D,xmbwl Htwmå e Htm0ud wmå ow&¬ d0g 0nd Lo k0g ojA[p® m&oD /k

4/ tm&'¨0D&da,m 0d[&wd tukovmeH "r®meH y[mem, ukovmeH "r®meH OyorÜ'g,? xmr0g 'V§y&uúarm tedu©dwå"ka&m ukoavok "ar®ok/

5/ yn0g a[mwd O',w¬\*grded,m ynm, orEém\*awm t&d,m, edaAÁ"dum, or®m'ku©u©,-

\*grded,m/ £rmed acg &mZukrm& yÍö y"med,\*Fged/ (r-2-298-299/)

oa'¨gwd o'¨g, orEém\*awm/ om yaeom tm\*reo'¨g t"d\*ro'¨g MouyÜeo'¨g yom'o'¨gwd pwkAÁd"m/ ww¬ oAÁnKaAm"dowåmeH o'¨g tbdeD[m&awm y|m, tm\*wwåm tm\*reo'¨g emr/ t&,d om0ume H y#ad 0a"e t"\*d wwmå t"d\*ro'¨g emr/ Aka'¨g "ar®m oHaCmwd 0kawå tpvbma0e MouyeÜ H MouyeÜ o'g¨ emr/ yom'yk wÜ då yom'o'¨g emr/ £" ye MouyÜeo'¨g t"dayÜwm/ aAm"dEdÅ pwkr\*¾ÓPH/ wH okyÜ#d0d'¨H wxm\*awemwd o'´[wd? a'oemoDoar0 apwH? £rdem ye ta\*Fe wDokyd &waeok o'¨g t"dayÜwm/ ,ó [d Ak'¨g'Dok yoma'g Av0g? wó y"meH

0D&d,H £ZÑwd/ (r-|-3-225/) udÍömyd yapöuaAm"dowåmerÜd tbdeD[m&awm y|m, tm\*wm tm\*reo'¨g {0? r[maAm"dowåmeH ye o'¨g \*½kw&mwd om {0 \*[dwm/ tpvbma0e MouyÜeH ]]or®morÁKa'¨g b\*0g? oGmcsmawm "ar®m? okyÜ#dyaEém oHaCm}}wd auepd turÜd,bma0e &wewå,\*kaP Mo\*g[dwGm uyÜeH/ yom'yk wÜ då &wewaå , yo'D ear0/ aAm"Ed dÅpwrk \*Ó¾ PE dÅ0wk HåweH rd wd wå må oAnÁ KwÓPó? aAm"Dwd 0g or®moarÁm"d/ oAÁnKwÓPy'|meH [d r\*¾ÓPHç r\*¾ÓPy'|meÍö oAÁnKwÓPH

]]orm® oarmÁ "}D}w d0pk wö /d epd wdä oAk 'k w¨ m, "ró® o"k rw® m oCH ó oyk #Ü yd w åd0ed pd wdä m {0 a[mwwD d tm[ ]]a'oemoDoar0 apw}}EtdÅ m'/d wó y"me H 0&D ,d H £ZÑw d &wewå,o'¨g, ]]£rm, y#dy'g, Z&mr&Pawm rkpdöómrD}}wd y"memEka,ma\* t0HrkcorÇ0awm/ (r-#D-3-153-154/)

O',w¬\*grded,mwd O',Íö tw¬Íö \*EÅHK y&dpädE´dwkH orw¬m,? {awe ynmovu©Py&d\*¾g[duH O',A,Á ÓP H 0wk /Hå t&,d m,mw d y&od 'k g¨,/ edaAÁ"dum,mwd tedAÁd'¨ykaAÁ avmbu©E¨m'a,m eAd ZdÁ Ñwd Hk orwm¬ ,/ or®m'ku©u©,\*grded,mwd w'\*F0aoe udavomeH y[Dewåm ,H 'ku©H cD,wd? wó 'ku©ó c,\*grded,m/ £wd oaAÁ[dyd £ar[d ya'[d 0dyóemynm0 uxdwm/ 'kyÜnó

[d y"meH e £ZÑwd/ £rmed p yÍö y"med,\*Fged avmud,mae0 a0'dwAÁmed/ (r-|-3-225/) oEÅa'goy#dpäm'evu©Pm rm,m/ toEÅ\*kPorÇm0evu©PH omaX,sH/ (r[m#D-1-84/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if; oabmw&m;rsm;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

#### 1/ o'¨gw&m; &Sdjcif; (yxr y"med,\*Fw&m;)

'g,umawm f aAm"rd i;fom; ...ur|® me;f tm;xwk of wl üYkd jynphf &Hk rn fh y"me,d \* F trn&f aom taMumif;t\*Fg&yfwdkYonf þ (5)yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f (5)yg;wdkY enf;[lrl ----

1/ 'g,umawmf aAm"drif;om; ...þomoemawmfü a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf ,kHMunfrI o'¨g w&m;&Sd\ -- ]]xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf vlewfjA[®m owå0gwdkY\ jrwfaomtvSL ylaZmftxl;udk cH,lawmf rxl ukd jfci;fwn;f[al om þtaMumi;faMumivhf n;f t&[ Hrnaf wmrf \l / ocgF&-0ud m&-vuP© -eAd mÁ e-f ynwfwnf;[laom odoifhodxdkufonfh tvkH;pkHaom an,sw&m;wdkYudk q&mrul o,rÇLÓPfjzifh aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifawmfrlaom þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®morÁK'¨ rnfawmfrl\/ 0dZÆm (3)yg;ç 0dZÆm (8)yg;ç p&Pw&m; (15)yg;wnf;[laom todÓPf 0dZÆmç tusifh p&PESifh jynfhpkHawmfrlaom þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; 0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\/ aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok\*w rnfawmfrl\/ avmuudk oad wmrf al om þtaMumi;faMumivhf n;f avmu0'd l rnaf wmrf \l / qqkd ;Hkrxukd of ul kdqqkd ;Hkrwwof nhf twkrJhyk\*¾dKvf jzpfawmfrlaom þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\/ ewvf wl \Ykd q&mwpqf l jzpaf wmrf al om þtaMumi;faMumivhf n;f owm¬ a'0rEókme rnaf wmrf \l / opöm (4)&yf w&m;jrwfudk uRwfxdkufool a0ae,sMum owå0gwdkYtm; odapawmfrlwwfaom þ taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak'¨ rnfawmfrl\/ bkef;wefcdk; BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; b\*0g rnfawmfrl\/}}- [k jrwfpGmbk&m;\ r\*fÓPf (zdkvfÓPf) oAÁnKwÓPf[laom aAm"dÓPfudk ,kHMunf\/ (r-2-298/) o'¨g (4) rsKd;ESifh þü vdktyfaom o'¨g

tm\*reo'¨gç t"d\*ro'¨gç MouyÜeo'¨gç yom'o'¨g [k o'¨g (4)rsKd; &Sd\/ oAÁnK bk&m; tavmif;awmfBuD;rsm;\ o'¨gonf oAÁnKwÓPf &zdkY&ef[k pdwfoef&nfpl; o'¨gxl;jzifh qkxl;yefxGm awmfrlcJhonfrS pí aAm"dr@dKifodkYwdkifatmif tpOftwdkif; vmonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tm\*reo'¨g rnf\/ yapöuAk'¨tavmif;awmfBuD;rsm;\ o'¨gw&m;onfvnf; yapöuaAm"dÓPfudk &&SdzdkY&ef qkxl; yefxGmawmfrlcJhonfrS pí yapöuaAm"dÓPf &onfhwdkifatmif tpOfwpdkuf vm&Sdaom o'¨g jzpfjcif; aMumifh tm\*reo'¨g rnfonfom jzpfay\? odkYaomf or®moarÁm"d bk&m;tavmif;awmfBuD;rsm;\ o'¨gw&m;um; ydkí tav;\*½k jyKxdkufaom o'¨gjzpfjcif;aMumifh or®moarÁm"d tavmif;vsmBuD;rsm;

\ o'¨gudkomvQif tm\*reo'¨gtjzpf ,lxm;ayonf/ t&d,molawmfaumif; jzpfMuukefaom bk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom; om0uwdkY\ o'¨gonf (= ,kH MunfrIonf) r\*fÓPf-zdkvfÓPf-edAÁmefudk udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;jzifh &&Sdtyf aomaMumifh t"d\*ro'¨g rn\f / bk&m; w&m; oHCm[laom &wemokH;yg;taMumif;udk ajymqdkvdkufaomf emMum;vdkuf&aomf -]]bkef;awmf (6)yg;ocif bk&m;&Sifonf odoifhodxdkufonfh an,s"H w&m;rSeforQudk q&mrul o,rÇL ÓPfjzifh aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifawmfrlonfh or®morÁK'¨bk&m;ppf b&k m;reS f {ue f reS \f / b&k m;&iS of n f aumi;fpmG a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om r\*-f zvkd -f eAd mÁ e-f "ru® e© f [k q,fwefxifay: w&m;awmfjrwfonf oHo&m0#fqif;&JrS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smedu w&m; aumi;f pipf p f {ue f reS \f / &pS af ,muxf iaf y: b&k m;&iS \f wynohf m;om0u t&,d oCH mawmof nf oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smeduw&m;aumif;udk aumif;rGef½dkaopGm usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm; rsm; tm;xkwfawmfrlonfh oHCmppf oHCmrSef {uef rSef\/}}- [k rwkefrvIyf ouf0if,kHMunfaom = wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfu vIyfacsmufcsm;í r&Edkifavmufatmif &wemokH;yg;wdkY\ \*kPfü ouf0if,kHMunfaom o'¨gonf MouyÜeo'¨g rnf\/

&wemokH;yg;ü (rd½dk;zvmoabmtm;jzifh) omref MunfndK½kHrQç MunfndKrI o'¨g jzpf½kHrQonf yom'o'¨g rnf\/

þo'¨g (4)rsKd;wdkYwGif þy"med,\*Fw&m; (5)yg;ü tvdk&Sdtyfaom o'¨grSm MouyÜeo'¨g jzpf\/ ooH &m0#qf i;f&rJ S xuG af jrmuaf Mumi;f e,d smeud w&m;aumi;ftjzpjfzi hf b&k m;&iS f u,kd af wmwf ikd f

u a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om w&m;wuYkd kd ooH &m0#rf S xuG af jrmuaf Mumi;f e,d smeud w&m;aumi;f tjzp f ou0f i,f MHkunaf om MouyeÜ o'g¨w&m;um; eAd mÁ euf kd vvkd m;awmiwhf vsu&f adS om a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfwdkif;ü &Sd&rnfh y"med,\*Fw&m;wpfckyif jzpfonf/ þusrf;wGif tBudrfrsm;pGm azmfjyvsuf&Sdaom oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smedu w&m;aumif;wpfckudk þwGif xyfrHí ykHpHxkwfjytyfyg onf/ oAÁH bdu©a0 tebdZmeH ty&dZmeH t0d&mZ,H tyÜZ[H tbaAÁm 'ku©u©,m,/ y / oAÁH p acg bdu©a0 tbdZmeH y&dZmeH 0d&mZ,H yZ[H baAÁm 'ku©u©,m,/ (oH-2-249-250?) tvkH;pkHaom Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk y&dnmynm (3)rsKd;wdkYjzifh ydkif;jcm; rodcJh

aomf oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© ukefjcif;iSm rxdkuf/ y / tv;HkpaHk om Oyg'geuE© m¨ (5)yg; = ½yk ef mrwf &m;wuYkd kd y&nd mynm (3)rsK;dwjYkdzi hf yikd ;fjcm; ocd ahJ omf

oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© ukefcef;jcif;iSm xdkuf\/ þa'oemawmfum; oHo&m0#fqif;&JrS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smedu w&m;aumif; tjzpf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaomç bk&m;&Sif\ a&TEIwfawmfrS wdkuf½dkufxGufay:vmaom omrkuúHodu a'oemawmfwpfckyif jzpfayonf/

,if;Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYwGif ,ck tjiif;yGm;aeaom tmayg"mwfvnf; yg0if yg\/ ]]rsufpdwpfrSdwf vQyfwpfjyuftwGif;ü uka#wpfodef;ru jzpfNyD; ysufaeaom 'Demrfw&m;awGudk b,fvdkvkyf ½IrvJ}}- [k uka#wpfodef;ESifh cPcP udkifNyD; taygufcHae&aomç ,aeY rsufarSmuf acwf 0dyóemavmuwGif tvGefYtvGef rsufESmi,fae&Smaomç ,aeY rsufarSmufacwf 0dyóem avmuu rsufESmom ray;ojzifh acsmifBudKacsmifMum;rSm tomuyfae&aom pdwf+apwoduf = emrf w&m;wdkYvnf; yg0ifMuygonf/ tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfh ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk om0uwdkYonf ½Ií r&Edkif[k vufcHaeonf jzpftHh? toif a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmefü y"med,\*Fw&m; (5)yg;wdkYwGif wpfck tygt0if jzpfaom MouyÜe o'¨gw&m;um; csKdUwJhaernfom jzpfayonf/ y"med,\*Fw&m; (5)yg;ESifh rjynfhpkHcJhaomf r\*fzdkvf-edAÁmefudk &Edkif r&Edkif[laom þtcsufudkum; toifolawmfaumif;onf tav;teufxm;í pOf;pm;&awmhrnf jzpfayonf/

#### bk&m;&Sif\ aAm"dÓPfawmfjrwf

bk&m;&Sif\ r\*fÓPf (4)yg;onf oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;\ &zdkY&ef taMumif;&if;ppf jzpf aomaMumifh aAm"d rnf\/ wpfenf; or®moarÁm"dÓPfawmfjrwfonf aAm"d rnf\/ rSefayonf --bk&m;&Sif\ t&d,r\*fÓPfonf oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfvQif teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif; y'|mef &Sd\/ bk&m;&Sif\ oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;onfvnf; bk&m;&Sif\ t&d,r\*fÓPfvQif teD;uyf qkH;aom taMumif; y'|mef &Sd\/ (bk&m;&Sif\ t&[wår\*fÓPfonf oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwf txG#f wyfvsuf ygvm\/ om0uwdkY\ t&[wår\*fÓPfum; oAÁnKwÓPf txG#fwyfvsuf rygvmay/) xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sif\ r\*fÓPf (zdkvfÓPf) oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfudk or®moarÁm"dÓPf[lí ac:qdk tyfay\/ ,if; or®moarÁm"dÓPfonfyif bk&m;&Sif\ aAm"d rnf\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfum; -]]wxm\*w trnf&awmfrlaom or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sifonf xdkaAm"dÓPfawmfjrwfudk aumif;pGm xGif; azmuf odjrifawmfrl\ &awmfrl\ a&mufawmfrl\}}[k ,kHMunf\/ þodkY ,kHMunfcJhaomf a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf yxr y"med,\*Fw&m;ESifh jynfhpkHNyD jzpf\/

#### a'oem oDorQom jzpfonf

wxm\*w trnf&awmfrlaom or®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sifonf or®moarÁm"dÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;udk

rck syikd yf ikd f aumi;fpmG xiG ;fazmu f ojdriaf wmrf \l &awmrf \l a&muaf wmrf \l [ k ,MHkuncf su f o'g¨w&m; tjynfht0jzifh a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfbufu qkH;jzwfcsuf csEdkifonfhtwGufaMumifh ---- bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom r\*fÓPf-zdkvfÓPf-edAÁmef-y&d,wf wnf;[laom (10)yg;aom w&m; awmjfrw\f ooH &m0#rf S xuG af jrmuaf Mumi;f e,d smeud w&m;aumi;f\ tjzpuf vkd n;faumi;fç t&,d m oHCmawmf\ oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smedu w&m;aumif;udk aumif;rGef½dkaopGm usifhMuH BudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfawmfrlonfh okyÜ#dyEé\*kPfESifh jynfhpkHonf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; a,m\*g 0p& &[ef;awmfbufu qkH;jzwfcsuf csEdkifjcif;omjzpf\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sif\ aAm"dÓPfawmfjrwf udk ,kHMunf\[laom þ a'oemawmfonf bk&m;&Sif\ aAm"dÓPfawmfjrwfudk OD;wnfí tOD;rlí acgif;wnfí acgif;wyfí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom a'oemawmfom jzpfayonf/ xdkYaMumifh ---o'´[wd wxm\*wó aAm"d H = bk&m;&Sif\ aAm"dÓPfawmfjrwfudk ,kHMunf\[laom þ pum;&yfjzifh = þy"med,\*Fw&m;jzifh &wemokH;yg;vkH;wdkYüyif ouf0if,kHMunfrI MouyÜe o'¨gudk tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ rSefayonf -- a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;\ oEÅmef0,f bk&m;tp&Sdaom &wem okH;yg;wdkYü ,kHMunfrI o'¨gw&m;onf tm;aumif;\? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ,if; &wemokH;yg;wdkYü ,MHkuncf su f o'g¨w&m;\ prG ;ftm;aMumi hf]]£rm, y#yd 'g, Z&mr&Pawm rpk óödmr d = avmuwk &å m w&m; (9)yg;tm; avsmfaom þusifh0wfy#dywfjzifh tdkemaoa&; 'ku©ab;rS rcRwf{uef ig vGwf ajrmuf&ayvwåHU}}[k tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI vkHYv0D&d,onf NyD;pD;jynfhpkHvmEdkif\/

(r-|-3-225/ r-#D-3-153-154/) 2/ usef;rma&;aumif;jcif; ('kwd, y"med,\*Fw&m;)

tema&m\*g uif;\? udk,fqif;&Jjcif; uif;\/ tpmudk tnDtñGwf usufapwwfaomç rat;

vGef; rylvGef;aomç tv,ftvwfjzpfaomç ur®|mef;pD;jzef;&ef tcefYoifhjzpfaom ygpu awaZm

"mwfESifh jynfhpkH\/

#### 3/ rm,m-omaX,s uif;jcif; (wwd, y"med,\*Fw&m;)

rdrdü xif&Sm; r&Sdaom \*kPfudk xkwfazmf csD;rGrf;jcif; oabmvu©Pmum; omaX,swnf; = [efaqmifjcif;wnf;/ rdrdü xif&Sm;&Sdaom tjypfudk zkH;vTrf;jcif; oabmvu©Pmum; rm,mwnf; = vSnfhywfjcif;wnf;/ ur®|mef;q&mtm; vdrfnmí w&m;avQmufxm;jcif;rsm;vnf; rm,m-omaX,s oabmyifwnf;/ a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf ,if;odkYaom [efaqmifjcif; vSnfhywfjcif; r&Sd? q&mjzpf awmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sif\ txHüvnf;aumif;ç ynm&Sdukefaom oDwif;okH;azmfwdkY\ txHüaomf vnf;aumif; [kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; rdrdudk,fudk xifpGm jyKwwf\/ (rdrd\ tjypfudk [kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; 0efcHí 0denf;awmfESifhtnD ukpm;jcif;wnf;/)

#### 4/ or®yÜ"mef vkHYv0D&d, &Sdjcif; (pwkw¬ y"med,\*Fw&m;)

tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,f&Sm;&ef ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpkHap&ef xufoefaom tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfaom vkHYv0D&d, &Sdonfjzpfí ae\? tm;xkwfEdkifpGrf; &Sd\? jrJjrHpGm tm;xkwfrI &Sd\/ ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk ypfcsrxm;/

#### 5/ 0dyóemÓPfynmESifh jynfhpkHjcif; (yÍör y"med,\*Fw&m;)

ynm&Sd\? ½kyf-emrfwdkY\ tjzpftysufudk odpGrf;Edkifaom ynmESifh jynfhpkH\/ pifMu,faomç udav omxk tpdkiftcJudk azmufcGJ zsufqD;Edkifaomç 'ku©\ ukef&m edAÁmefodkY aumif;pGm a&mufapEdkifaom 0dyóemÓPfynmESifh jynfhpkH\/ (r-3-298-299/)

O',w¬\*grded,m ynm, = cE¨m (5)yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\ tjzpf-tysufudk odpGrf;Edkifaom ynm[laom þpum;&yfjzifh cE¨m (5)yg;wdkYü O',ÓPf (25)yg;ç 0,ÓPf(25)yg;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;iSm pGrf;tm;&SdrIudk qdkvdkonf/ «t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef-ocFg&-uH paom taMumif;w&m; wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;cE¨m (5)yg;wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfykHç t0dZÆm- wPSm-Oyg'gef-ocFg&-uH paom taMumi;fw&m;w Ykd(t&[wrå \*tf cukd üf ) csKyNfird ;fomG ;jci;faMumi hf tusK;dcEm¨ (5)yg;w\Ykd tEyk gÜ'ead &m" = aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;ykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½I&rnfhtydkif; jzpfonf/ 0dyóemydkif;wGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/» (r-|-3-225/) þtxufyg yÍör y"med,\*Fw&m;ü a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonhf pum;&yftm;vkH;wdkYjzifh 0dyóem

ynmudkyif &nfñTef;í bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (0dyóemÓPfwdkYwGif tv,fü wnf&Sdaom O',AÁ,ÓPfudk,lí a[mawmfrlvdkufojzifh tpESifh tqkH; 0dyóemÓPftm;vkH;udk odrf;usKH;,l&aom raZÑ'Dyuenf;wnf;/) rSefayonf --- ynmr&Sdonfh yk\*¾dKvftm; y"metrnf&aom orx0dyóembm0emonf rjynfh pkHEdkifay/ þy"med,\*Fw&m; (5)yg;vkH;wdkYudk avmuDw&m;wdkY[lí od&Sdygav/ (r-|-3-225/) t&d,r\*f rqdkufrD t&d,r\*f\ a&U StzdkYü a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu jynfhpkHatmif jznfhusifhxm;&rnfhw&m;wdkY jzpfMu onf[k qdkvdkayonf/ ,if;y"med,\*Fw&m; (5)yg;wdkYwGif tmayg"mwfudk xdk;xGif;odrIvnf; yg0if\/ tmayg"mwf t0iftyg Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg; ½kyfemrfw&m; tm;vkH;udk xdk;xGif;odrIvnf; yg0if\/ taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf wuaG om ,i;fOyg'geuE© m¨ w\Ykd tepd ö 'uk © tew å tcsuwf uYkd kd r\*qf ukd f zvkd qf ukd f onfhwdkifatmif od&Sd&rnfh 0dyóemÓPfynmESifh jynfhpkHrIwdkYvnf; yg0ifvsufyif &Sd\/ t&d,r\*fodkY rqdkufrD toifolawmfaumif; jynfhpkHatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&rnfh w&m;wdkYyif jzpfayonf/ þwGif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;½IuGufudk wpfzef qufvuf azmfjytyfygonf/

#### Edkifeif;atmifavhusifhyg

"mwfBuD; (4)yg; - oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;um; pkHoGm;NyD jzpf\/ xdkoabmw&m; (12)rsKd;udk t0g; 0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif;jzifh ½Iwdkif;&atmif oGufatmif wpfrdepftwGif; oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;vkH;udk wpf udk,fvkH; tESHUtjym; OD;acgif;rSonf ajczsm;odkYwdkifatmif ajcqkH; acgif;qkH; ESpfacguf okH;acgufavmuf &atmi favuh siyhf g/ xokd Ykdavuh si&hf mü "mwwf pvf ;Hku kdajcq;Hk acgi;fq;Hk jri&f rn fjzpof n/f ouG af tmif ½Ivdkufwdkif;&atmif avhusifhjcif;jzpfonf/ atmifjrifrI &cJhaomf u-BuD; - c-acG; u jyefí pyg/

#### u-BuD; c-acG; wef;

0-vkH;wef; atmifjrifoGm;NyD jzpfojzifh ,ckwpfzef "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk bk&m;a[m a'oemawmf pOftwdkif; jyefí ½I&awmhrnf jzpfonf/ yx0D"mwfç tmayg"mwfç awaZm"mwfç 0ga,m"mwf[laom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk bk&m;&Sifa[mMum;awmfrlonfh a'oemawmfpOftwdkif; oGufatmif ½Iwdkif;&atmif wpfzefjyefí avhusifhyg/

1/ rm-Murf;-av;? aysmh-acsm-aygh (yx0D)

2/ ,dkpD;-zGJUpnf; (tmayg)

3/ yl-at; (awaZm)

4/ axmuf-wGef; (0ga,m) ----

[laom a'oemawmfpOftwdkif; oGufatmif ½Iwdkif;&atmif BudK;pm;yg/ OD;acgif;rSonf ajczsm;ç ajczsm;rSonf OD;acgif;odkYwdkifatmif Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhusifhyg/ þodkY avhusifhzefrsm;aomf rD;cdk;a&miftjzL-tMunfrsm; tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü ay:vmwwfygonf/ odkYaomf rD;cdk;a&mif-tjzL-tMunfwdkY ay: onfjzpfap ray:onfjzpfap vkyfief;cGifum; rNyD;qkH;ao;ojzifh wpfudk,fvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD;

(4)yg;udk jcHKikHí orm"dudk qufvuf xlaxmif&OD;rnfom jzpfayonf/

#### "mwfBuD; (4) yg;udk jcHKí orm"dxlaxmifyg

ouvrdÜ twåaem ½lyum,H tm0aZÆwGm (0dok'¨d-1-346/) rdrd\ ½lyum,wpfckvkH;udk jcHKikHí qifjcif ½IyGm;&ef ñTefMum;xm;ojzifh "mwfoabmw&m; (12)rsKd;udk ajcqkH;acgif;qkH; wpfvkH;pD ½Ií auseyfrI&aomtcg tvGefoGufvufvmaomtcg wpfudk,fvkH;udk jcHKí awmifxdyfwpfae&mrS awmif atmufwpfae&mudk tay:u pD;Munhfonfh ykHpHuJhodkY rdrdxdkifaeonfh ykHpHudk tay:u rwfwwf&yfí pD;Munhfonfh ykHpHjzifh "mwfoabmw&m; (12)rsKd;vkH;udk wpfckNyD; wpfck ½Iyg/ odkYaomf tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü OD;acgif;upí NzdKNyD; jcHKí pdkuf½IcJhaomf OD;acgif; rcHEdkif jzpfaewwf\? tveG f wi;frmaeww\f ? tveG f caJ eww\f ? tveG f av;vaH eww\f / otYkd wuG f vn\*f wk af vmuuf pí tay:OD;acgif;ydkif;ESifh atmufydkif;udk rQí jcHKikHvsuf "mwfoabmw&m; (12)rsKd;udk wpfckNyD; wpfck ½Iaeyg/ "mwfoabmw&m; (12)rsKd; tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;yg/ wpfzef orm"dudk pwif xlaxmifNyD jzpfygonf/

xdkodkY orm"dxlaxmif&mü orm"dtm;aumif;onfESifhtrQ "mwfrsm;rSm tvGefxif&Sm; vmwwf ygonf/ xif&Sm;vGef;ojzifh rcHEdkifjzpfcJhaomf a&S;ydkif;wGif azmfjycJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; qefYusifbuf oabm w&m;udk ajymif;½Ijcif;jzifh "mwfcsif; nDrQatmif jyefí xdef;ay;yg/ Oyrm - rmvQif aysmhrIoabmudkç aysmhvQif rmrIoabmudk ajymif;í ½Iyg/ þodkY ponfjzifh oabmaygufyg/ aemufxyf owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yf &Sdao;\/ vnf\*kwfu pí tay:ydkif; atmufydkif; rQ½I&ef wifjycsufudk owdjyKyg/ vnf\*kwfoufoufudk pdkuf½Iyguvnf; vnf\*kwfrSm cJrmaewwf\/ odkYtwGuf vnf\*kwfoufoufudk pukd ½f rI uI vkd n;f owjdyKyg/ vn\*f wk tf &yaf vmurf S tay:yikd ;f atmuyf ikd ;f wpuf ,kd vf ;Hku kd jcKHiíHk "mwf udk ½I&efom jzpfygonf/ þtcsdefwGif ESvkH;udk rpdkufygESifh

þodkY orm"dtm;aumif;vmaom tcsdeftcgrsKd;ü ESvkH;&Sd&m 0ef;usifodkY pdkufí "mwfoabm w&m;rsm;udk r½IygESifh/ txl;ojzifh rmrIoabm-wGef;uefrI oabmrsm;udk pdkuf½Ivdkufygu &ifbwf wpcf vk ;Hk atmiohf mG ;wwof n/f yrl oI abmu kd pukd ½f vI ukd yf gu rcrH &yEf ikd f jzpvf mwwof n/f otYkd wuG f ,ckvdktcsdefrsKd;wGif ESvkH;tdrf0ef;usifü Mum&SnfpGm pdkufí "mwfudk r½IrdzdkY&ef txl;owdjyKyg/ txl; ojzifh ESvkH;a&m\*g&Sdolrsm; jzpfzl;olrsm;onf ydkí owdjyK&rnf jzpfonf/ ESvkH;tdrf0ef;usifodkY wGef;uef rI oabmudk pdkufrdvdkufygu &ifrsm; wtm;ckefvmwwfygonf/ odkYaomf ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGUjrifí ½yk uf vmywf pcf kwpcf \k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk yf &rwof abmw&m;wuYkd kdwpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;Hkp DÓPjfzihf cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifaomtcgüum; ESvkH;tdrfudkvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;jzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Iygu &Edkif ygonf/ xdktcgüum; tpdkufcHNyD jzpfonf/ av;csuf - ajymif;½Iyg?

"mwfoabmw&m; (12)rsKd;udk cE¨mudk,fwpfckvkH;udk jcHKikHí ½Iaeaomtcg "mwfoabmw&m; rsm;udk vsifvsifjrefjref ay:ay:vGifvGif xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jrifvmwwfygonf/ ray:vGif rxif&Sm; jzpfcJhaomf wpfvkH;pD ajcqkH; acgif;qkH; wpfzefjyefí ½Iyg/ oGufvmaomtcg wpfzef jcHKikHí jyef½Iyg/ þodkY tBudrfBudrf avhusifhay;ygu "mwfoabmw&m;rsm;udk ÓPfxJwGif NydKifwlvdkvdk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUaewwfygonf/ xdktcg0,f ----

1/ rm-Murf;-av; - aysmh-acsm-aygh oabmw&m; (6)rsKd;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif jcHKikH Munhfí yx0D"mwf[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,dkpD;-zGJUpnf; oabmw&m; ESpfrsKd;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfí tmayg"mwf[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ yl-at; oabmw&m; ESpfrsKd;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfí awaZm"mwf[kvnf;aumif;ç

4/ axmufuef-wGef;uef oabmw&m; ESpfrsKd;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfí 0ga,m"mwf[k vn;faumi;f ----

þovYkd Qi f - yx0D"mwf-tmayg"mwf-awaZm"mwf-0ga,m"mwf[k "mwfoabmw&m;wdkYudk

tm½kH,lí umvt&m umvtaxmif umvtodef;wdkifatmif ½Iaeyg/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;vsuf orm"dxlaxmifyg/ "mwfoabmw&m;rsm;udk ÓPfjzifh rjrifbJ qdkur®|mef;oufouf &Gwfzwfonfh ur®|mef;oufouf rjzpfatmif BudK;yrf;yg/ wpfzef OD;acgif;udk Munhfvdkufç vufudk Munhfvdkufç ajcudk Munhfvdkufç ponfjzifh bm0empdwfudk ]][dka&TUxm;vdkuf 'Da&TU xm;vdkuf}} rjyKvkyfygESifh/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ oabmw&m;tm½kHüom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyf vsu fyx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[kom ½Iaeyg? Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhusifhyg? orm"dxlaxmifyg/ cE¨mudk,f twkH;tcJBuD;udk tm½kH rjyKygESifh/ "mwfudkom tm½kHjyKaeyg/

#### reodum& aumov’w&m; (10) yg;

{0 Hreo dua&maEeÅ [ dtEyk Ak aÁ wmç emwod CD awmç emwod Pud awmç 0ad uy© y#Ad m[eawmç yPÖwdåorwduúreawmç tEky|merkÍöeawmç vu©Pawmç wa,m p okwåEÅmwd £ar[d 'o[muma&[d reodum&aumov’H tEk|mwAÁH/ (r[m#D-1-434/)

#### 1/ tEkykAÁawm = tpOftwdkif; ½Iyg

"mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd EvS ;HkoiG ;f ½yI mG ;&mü b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;Hkrxm;awmrf tl yaf om a'oemawmfpOf twdkif; q&morm;xHrS oif,ltyfcJhonfh tpOftwdkif; - yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k "mwfoabmw&m;rsm;udk tm½kH,lí tpOftwdkif;om ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;yg/ tmayg"mwf 0ga,m"mwf yx0D"mwf awaZm"mwf þodkY ponfjzifh ]][dkausmf 'Dausmf}}vsuf tpD tpOfrus ESvkH;roGif;ygESifh[k qdkvdkonf/ tpDtpOfrus ay:&mudkom vdkufr½IygESifh? tpDtpOftwdkif; b&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;xm;awmrf ol n hftwikd ;fom yx0"D mw ftmayg"mw fawaZm"mw f0ga,m"mwf [kom ½Iyg/ (r[m#D-1-434/)

#### 2/ emwdoDCawm = rjrefvGef;ap&

"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ oabmw&m;rsm;udk þuJhodkY tpDtpOftwdkif; ESvkH;oGif;&müvnf; tvGef vsifvsifjrefjrefBuD; "mwfwpfyg;NyD; aemuf"mwfwpfyg;udk ESvkH;roGif;ygESifh/ tjypfum; tvGef vsifvsif jrefjref "mwfudk ESvkH;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tqifhqifhç qifhum qifhum "mwfwpfyg;NyD; "mwfwpfyg;[laom ur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf tu,fíum; tqufrjywf jzpfaeonf rSef\/ odkYaomf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ vu©P odkYr[kwf &o [laom ur®|mef;um; jrefvGef;onfhtwGuf rxif&Sm; jzpfvmwwf\/ ½kyfudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odwwfaom ½lyy&dapä'ÓPf paom txuftxufaom 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf[laom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &Guf aqmif ray;Edkifawmhay/ xdkaMumifh "mwfwpfyg;NyD; aemuf"mwfwpfyg;\ obm0owådudk ÓPfjzifh tm½kH,lí ESvkH;oGif;&mü tvGef vsifvsifjrefjref ESvkH;roGif;ygESifh/ (r[m#D-1-434/)

#### 3/ emwdoPduawm = raES;vGef;ap&

"mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kdtveG f vsivf sijfrejfretf m;jzi hfEvS ;HkroiG ;foiohf uohJ YkdtveG af E;SaE;S au;Gau;G tm;jzivhf n;f EvS ;HkroiG ;foiahf y/ tjypuf m; tveG f aE;SaE;Sau;Gau;G tm;jzi hf"mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kdwpyf g; NyD; wpfyg; tpOftwdkif; ESvkH;oGif;cJhaomf "mwfur®|mef;onf y&da,mome ac:onfh tqkH;tydkif; tjcm;odkY = Oypm&orm"dodkY a&mufEdkifawmhrnf r[kwfay/ ½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;odwwfaom ½lyy&dapä' ÓPpf aom txutf xuaf om 0yd óemÓP f r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P f eAd mÁ e[f al om w&m;x;l w&m;jrwf u kd&jci;f\ taMumi;ftaxmutf yohH nuf m; rjzpEf ikd af wmah y/ tveG f vsijfrepf mG vn;faumi;fç tveG f aE;Sau;GpmG vn;faumi;f vr;fc&;Du kdomG ;Muuek af om a,musfm;wuYkd kdþt&mü Oyrmtjzp fxwk af qmif jyxdkufayonf/ (r[m#D-1-434/)

#### 4/ 0dau©yy#dAm[eawm = tjyiftm½kHudk r½I&

0dau©yy#dAm[eawmwd ur®|meH 0dóaZÆwGm A[d'¨g ykxkwåm&r®aP apwaom 0dau©ayg y#dAm[dwaAÁm/ A[d'¨g 0dau©ay [d owd ur®|mem y&d[m,wd y&d"Howd/ {uy'dur\*¾\*grD yk&daom apw¬ ed'aówaAÁm/ (r[m#D-1-434/)

,ck toif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfudk,fwdkif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaeaom ur®|mef;rSm "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owådudk ÓPfpu©Kjzifh tm½kH,lí ½IyGm; ESvkH;oGif;aeaom "mwfur®|mef; jzpfonf/ xdk"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owådwnf;[laom tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;rI ur®|mef; vkyfief;udk pGefYvTwfí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owådrS ty jzpfaom ynwftm½kH y&rwf tm½kH trsKd;rsKd;ü bm0empdwfudk ypfvGifhrIudk wm;jrpf&rnf/ wpfenf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬ "ro® bm0ow[då al om tm½rHk S wpyf g;aom tjcm; tjcm;aom ynwtf m½ Hk y&rwtf m½ Hk trsK;drsK;dwuYkd kd vSrf;í ½IyGm;rIudk wm;jrpf&rnf/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl --- "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owådtm½kHrS tjcm; wpfyg; aom ynwftm½kH y&rwftm½kHwdkY tay:odkYç yGm;rsm;aeaom ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;aeaom bm0empdwfudk ypfvTifhcsxm;cJhaomf odkYr[kwf ½IyGm;aecJhaomf "mwfur®|mef;rS qkwf,kwfwwf\? avQmuswwf\/ þt&mü ajcwpfz0g;pmrQom &Sdaom vrf;udk oGm;aeaom a,mufsm;udk ykHwl Oyrmaqmifí jyxdkuf ay\/ (r[m#D-1-434/) þtxuyf g pn;fur;fowrf wS cf suuf kdtx;l\*½jkyKí rwS of m;yg/ tb,af Mumi hf"mwBfu;D (4)yg;rS jyifbufjzpfaom ynwftm½kH y&rwftm½kH trsKd;rsKd;udk r½I&oenf;[laom ar;cGef;udkvnf; ur®|mef;rS qkwf,kwfwwf\ avQmuswwf\[k taMumif;jyxm;\? ajzqdkxm;\/ bmaMumifh qkwf,kwf&oenf; avQmus&oenf; ---- "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0 owådudk ÓPfjzifh ½IygrS ESvkH;oGif;ygrS "mwkreodum&[k ac:qdkEdkifonf/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYrS jyify jzpfaom ynwftm½kH y&rwftm½kH trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk vdkufí ½Iaeygu þorm"dydkif;wGif "mwkreodum& = "mwfudk ESvkH;oGif;rI[k rac:qdkEdkifawmhay/ xdkodkY "mwfBuD; (4)yg;rS jyifyjzpfaom ynwftm½kH y& rwftm½kHrsm;udk vdkuf½Iaeygu "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owådudk tm½kH,lí ESvkH;oGif;í ½IyGm;ygrS jzpfay:vmEdkifcGifh &Sdaom "mwfur®|mef; vrf;pOfrS Oypm&orm"donfvnf; jzpfEdkifcGifh r&Sd awmhay/ xdkodkY Oypm&orm"drQ rjzpfcJhaomf ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk ESvkH;oGif;Edkifjcif; ÓPfjzifh xGif;azmuf ojdriEf ikd jfci;fç ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kd "mwcf íJG Ceac:on hf ½yk wf ;Hk½yk cf J to;Dto;Du kd ÓPjfzi hf NzKdczJG suqf ;D vsu f ½yk uf vmy f wpcf k wpcf tk wiG ;fü yg0iwf n&f adS om y&rw"¬ mwof m; ½yk wf &m;tppwf uYkd kd ÓPjfzihf xdk;xGif;odjrifEdkifa&;rSm tvGef tvSrf;uGma0;vsufyif &SdaeOD;rnf jzpfonf/ y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;ygu vu©Pma&; okH;wef ÓPftjrif oefY&Sif;a&;um; txl;ojzifh tewåa&mifjcnfawmf BuD; wifhw,fprÜm,fpGm xGef;vif; awmufyvma&;um; rarQmfrSef;oifhaom t&mom jzpfayonf/ tewåoabm oknwoabmodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufygu r\*fzdkvf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwf &a&;rSm rdk;ESifh ajrBu;Dyrm tveG f tvrS ;fumG vsuyf i f &adS eO;Drnof m jzpaf yon/f þum; "mwuf r|® me;fu kd tm;xwk f aeygvsu f Oypm&orm"ed ,af jro Ykd rqukd rf tD wiG ;f0, f "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd y&rw"¬ ro® bm0owudå kd ESvkH;oGif;&mrS jyifyjzpfaom ynwftm½kH y&rwftm½kH trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk ajymif;í ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;rdojzifh ur®|mef;qkwf,kwfykH avQmusykHwnf;/

#### t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg

"mwfur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tjcm;tjcm;aom ½kyfw&m; emrf w&m;rsm;udk vkH;0 r½IyGm;& ESvkH;roGif;&[k þodkYum; t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk jrifí ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí xGif; azmuf odjrifvQifum; "mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS Oypm&orm"de,fajrodkY qdkufa&mufNyD jzpf\/ xdk Oypm& orm"dodkY rqdkufrDtwGif;rSm "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk tm½kH,lí orm"dxlaxmifaecdkufü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;rS jyifyjzpfaom tjcm;tjcm;aom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m; ynwfw&m;wdkYudk ajymif;í r½I&efom ñTefMum; aejci;f jzpof n/f Oypm&orm"od Ykdqukd af &muNfy;Daomtcgüum; <ui;fuseaf om ½yk wf &m;rsm;uvkd n;faumi;fç emrwf &m;rsm;uvkd n;faumi;fç taMumi;fw&m;rsm;uvkd n;faumi;f ord ;fqn;fvsu f0yd óemoYkd ul;Edkifonfom jzpfygonf/ owdBuD;pGmjzifh oGm;&rnf

tolwpf&m eufaom acsmufurf;yg;udk jzwfausmfí ajcwpfz0g;pmrQom &Sdaom wHwm;vrf; wpfckudk cif;xm;&m xdkvrf;udk avQmufoGm;aom a,mufsm;onf eif;oGm;aom ajc&mudk aumif;pGm rrSwfom;bJ [dk[dk 'D'D xdk þ awmif ajrmuf Munhf½Ií avQmufaecJhaomf ajcvSrf; tBudrfonf cRwfacsmf wdrf;yg;oGm;Edkif\? ajcacsmfoGm;Edkif\/ xdktcg tolwpf&meufaom acsmufurf;yg;jywfxJodkY usa&mufoGm;Edkifayonf/ þtwlomvQif A[d'¨tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;ü pdwfysHUvGifhaecJhaomf "mwfBuD; (4)yg; wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHrS tjyiftyjzpfaom ynwftm½kH y&rwftm½kH trsKd;rsKd;ay:odkY pdwfudk vTifhypfcsxm;cJhaomf ur®|mef;onf qkwf,kwf ysufpD;oGm;Edkifayonf/

#### 5/ yPÖwådorwduúreawm = ynwfudk ausmfatmif usifhyg

yPÖwådorwduúreawmwd ]],m t,H yx0D"mwl}}wd tm'dum yPÖwåd? wH twduúrdwGm vu©aPok {0 pdwåH XaywAÁH/ {0H yPÖwåd H 0dZ[dwGm uu©Vvu©Pm'Dok {0 reodum&H y0awåEÅó vu©Pmed okygu#med ok0dblwmed [kwGm Oy|[EÅd/ waó0H ykeyÜKeH reodum&0aoe pdwåH tmao0eH vbwd/ oaAÁm ½lyuma,m "mwkrwåawm Oy|mwd? okanm edóawåm edZÆDa0g ,EÅH 0d, ,EÅokawåe ty&my&H y&d0wårmaem/

oap ye A[d'¨gyd reodum&H OyoH[&wd? txó tm[d@EÅm rEkówd&pämem'a,m owmå um& H 0Zd [wd mG "mwok r[l 0aoae0 Oy|[E?dÅ aw[ d u&,d rmem u&d ,d m "mwrk a,e ,aEeÅ y0wåd,rmem [kwGm Oy|mwd? aw[d taZÑm[&d,rmeH ygeabmZem'd "mwkoCFmaw yu©dyÜrmaem "mwkoCFmawm 0d, Oy|mwd/ (r[m#D-1-434 435/)

"mwfur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf aw aZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf [laom trnfemr ynwfwdkYudk ausmfvGefí y&rw¬"r®obm0 owådwnf;

[laom obm0vu©Pmtm½kHüomvQif bm0empdwfudk xm;&rnf jzpfonf/

1/ yx0D"mwf\ ---- rmrI-Murf;rI-av;rI? aysmhrI-acsmrI-ayghrI oabmç

2/ tmayg"mwf\ ---- ,dkpD;rI-zGJUpnf;rI oabmç

3/ awaZm"mwf\ ---- ylrI-at;rI oabmç

4/ 0ga,m"mwf\ ---- axmufuefrI-wGef;uefrI oabm ----

[laom y&rwfoabmw&m;tm½kHay:üom bm0empdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;&rnf jzpfonf/ tu,fí yx0D"mwf[k ½Ivdkuf&m wpfudk,fvkH; = ½lyum,wpfckvkH;udk jcHKí rmrI-Murf;rI-av;rIç

aysmhrI-acsmrI-ayghrI oabmrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh rawGUjrifao;onfjzpftHh? tmayg"mwf[k aemuf"mwf wpfvkH;odkY ajymif;½Ivdkufygu yx0D"mwf[laom ynwfay:rSmom aomifwifaeonf rnfayonf/ xdkodkY trnfemr ynwfay:ü aomifwifaeaom bm0empdwfum; "mwfur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf aeaom bm0empdwf r[kwfao;ay? qdkur®|mef; tqifhrSmom &Sdaeao;onf/ usef"mwf (3)yg;wdkYü vnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ tu,fí yx0D"mwf[k ½Ivdkuf&m yx0D"mwf\ rmrI-Murf;rI-av;rIç aysmhrI-acsmrI-ayghrI

oabmw&m;wdkYudk ½lyum,wpfckvkH;ü tESHUtjym; awGUjrifonfjzpftHh? wpfenf;qdk&aomf rmrI-Murf;rI -av;rIç aysmhrI-acsmrI-ayghrI oabmw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfrsufpdjzifh jrifatmifMunhfí yx0D"mwf[k ½Ionf jzpftHh? jrifvnf;jrifonf jzpftHh ---- xdktcg tmayg"mwf[k ajymif;í ½Iyg/ trnfemrynwfudk ausmf vGefoGm;NyD[k qdkvdkygonf/ tvm;wlyif tmayg"mwf[k ½I&mü ,dkpD;rIoabmç zGJUpnf;rIoabmwdkYudk ½yl um,wpcf vk ;Hkü tEUHStjym; ÓPjfzi hf awUGjriof n f jzptf ?hH orYkd [wk f ,pkd ;DroI abmç zUJGpn;froI abm w&m;wuYkd kd wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü jriaf tmi f ÓPrf supf jdzi hf MunNfhy;Dr S tmayg"mw[f k ½oI n f jzptf hH-- awaZm

"mwf[k ajymif;í ½IEdkif\/ awaZm"mwf[k ½Ivdkuf&m ylrIoabmç at;rIoabm (&ifhusufaprIoabm) wdkYudk ½lyum, wpfckvkH;ü tESHUtjym; ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifonf jzpftHh? odkYr[kwf ylrIoabmç at;rIoabm (&ifhusuf aprIoabm)wdkYudk cE¨mudk,fwpfckvkH;ü tESHUtjym; awGUjrifygrS awaZm"mwf[k ½Ionf jzpftHh ---0ga,m"mwf[k ajymif;í ½IEdkif\/

0ga,m"mwf[k ½Ivdkuf&müvnf; axmufuefrIoabmç wGef;uefrIoabmwdkYudk ½lyum, wpfck vkH;ü tESHUtjym; ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifonf jzpftHh? odkYr[kwf ½lyum,wpfckvkH;ü tESHUtjym; axmufuefrI oabmç wGef;uefrIoabmwdkYudk ÓPfrsufpdjzifh jrifatmif aphaphikik Munhf½INyD;ygrS 0ga,m"mwf[k ½I onf jzpftHh ---- yx0D"mwf[k wpfzefjyefí ½IEdkif\/

þodkYvQif y&rw¬"r®obm0tm½kHüomvQif bm0empdwfudk xm;í yx0D"mwfç tmayg"mwfç

awaZm"mwfç 0ga,m"mwf[k Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½IEdkifcJhaomf yx0D"mwf paom trnfemrynwfudk ausmf vGefí y&rw¬"r®obm0tm½kHüomvQif bm0empdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;Edkifonf rnfayonf/ okn-edówå-edZDÆ0

þodkYvQif yx0Dpaom trnfemrynwfudk y,fpGefYí rmrIpaom y&rw¬"r®oabm0 tm½kHü

omvQif ESvkH;oGif;rI reodum&vkyfief;&yfudk jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ ÓPfü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬obm0vu©PmwdkYonf aumif;pGm xif&Sm; ay:vGifukefonfjzpfí xifvmukef\/ þodkY tzefzef txyfxyf ESvkH;oGif;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf tmao0e ypnö ;f txuHk kd&vmEikd \f / a&;Sa&;Sbm0empwd \f t&edS tf 0gon faemuaf emu fbm0empwd tf m; prG ;ftif &Sdefapmf tmEkabmf BuD;rm;atmif aus;Zl;jyKay;Edkif\/ tvkH;pkHaom ½lyum, wpfckvkH;onf "mwf oabmrQtm;jzifh xifvm\/

1/ okn = yk\*¾dKvfowå0grS qdwf\[k

2/ edówå = owå0g r[kwf[k

3/ edZÆD0 = ZD0twå r[kwf[k xifvm\/

,EÅ&m; pufBudK;jzifh tqifhqifh jyefvSefvIyf&Sm; oGm;vmaeaom ,EÅ&m;pufuJhodkY tqifhqifh wajymif;ajymif; wjyefjyef jyefvSefvIyf&Sm; oGm;vmaeaom ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ "mwfoabmrQ[k xif vm\/ (r[m#D-1-434/)

#### A[d'¨ü xifvmykH

tu,fíum; tjyifA[d'¨avmuüvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk ESvkH;oGif; rIudk ÓPfjzifh uyfíaqmifonf jzpftHh? xdkodkY ÓPfjzifh uyfí aqmifonf&Sdaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf \ ÓPf0ü vSnfhvnfusufpm; oGm;vmaexdkifMuukefaom vlwd&pämef paom owå0gwdkYonf owå0g [al om tjci;ft&mu kdy,pf eG íYf "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd taygi;ftp\k tprG ;fjziohf mvQi f xivf muek \f / xdkvlwd&pämefpaom owå0gwdkYonf jyKvkyfaeMuaom tjyKtrlt&m [lorQwdkYonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg; jzifhNyD;aom ,EÅ&m;pufjzifh jzpfaptyfaom tjyKtrlt&mwdkYonfom jzpfukefí xifvm\/ xdkvl wd&pämefponfwdkYonf pm;rsKdtyfaom aomufzG,ftazsmf pm;zG,fabmZOfponfonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg; taygif;tpkü xnfhoGif;xm;tyfaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg; taygif;tpkuJhodkY xifvmayonf/

(r[m#D-1-434-435/)

#### 6/ tEky|merkÍöeawm = rxif&Sm;aom "mwftcsKdUudk vTwfxm;Edkifonf

1/ yx0D"mwf\ rmrI aysmhrI Murf;rI acsmrI av;rI ayghrIoabmç

2/ tmayg"mwf\ ,dkpD;rI zGJUpnf;rIoabmç

3/ awaZm"mwf\ ylrI at;rIoabmç

4/ 0ga,m"mwf\ axmufuefrI wGef;uefrIoabm ----

[k oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;&Sd&m ,ckuJhodkY orm"dxlaxmifcdkuf0,f orm"dtawmftoifh jzpfvm aomtcg &Hcg tcsKdUoabmw&m;rsm; rxifr&Sm; jzpfvmwwfojzifhç NidrfoufrI orm"dudk &&Sdatmif O;Dpm;ay;í orm" d xal xmiaf ecukd f jzpof jziçhf rxi&f mS ;aom "mwof abmw&m;rsm;u kd vukd íf wpzf ef &SmazGae&ygu orm"dysufjym;wwfojzifh rxif&Sm;aom oabmw&m;rsm;udk vTwfí xif&Sm;aom y&rwfoabmw&m;rsm;üom tm½kHpdkufum ESvkH;oGif;&rnf jzpfonf/ yx0D"mwfü xif&Sm;&m wpfrsKd; rsK;dç tmayg"mwüf xi&f mS ;&m wprf sK;drsK;dç awaZm"mwüf xi&f mS ;&m wprf sK;drsK;dç 0ga,m"mwüf xi&f mS ;&m wpfrsKd;rsKd;udk tm½kH,lí yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k Budrfzefrsm;pGm ESvkH; oGif; aeyg/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wGif "mwfwpfyg; wpfyg;ü tenf;qkH; oabmw&m; wpfrsKd;um; xif&Sm; &rnfom jzpfonf/ odkYrSomvQif "mwkreodum&yAÁü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½IEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ þonfrSm vnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;tm½kHü orm"dNidrfoufaecdkufudkom txl;ojzifh &nf&G,fí owfrSwfvdkufaom pnf;urf;wpfck[k rSwfyg/ odkYaomf tm;vkH;aom oabmw&m;rsm; xif&Sm;aevQifum; ydkí aumif; onfom jzpfygonf/

#### okcoræó-'ku©oræó

"r®o\*FPDygVdawmf0,f azm|AÁm,we trnf&aom yx0D"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf

(3)yg;ü okcoræó 'ku©oræó[k ESpfrsKd;pD xnfhoGif;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ okcoræóEÅd okca0'emypö,H £|azm|AÁH/

'ku©oræóEÅd 'ku©a0'emypö,H ted|azm|AÁH/ (tbd-|-1-368/)

okcoræó[lonf okca0'emjzpfjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom tvdk&Sdtyfaom £|azm|AÁm½kH

yx0D"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwnf;/

'ku©oræó[lonf 'ku©a0'emjzpfjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom tvdk r&Sdtyfaom ted|azm|AÁm½kH yx0D"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-368/) þt|uxmtzGifht& rmrI Murf;rI av;rI aysmhrI acsmrI ayghrIç ylrI at;rIç axmufuefrI wGef;

uefrI oabmw&m;wdkYrSm wpf&Hwpfcg tvdk&Sdtyfaom tawGUtxd = £|azm|AÁm½kHrsm; jzpfaeMu\/

£|azm|AÁm½kHjzpfaomf xdkazm|AÁ"mwfrsm;onf okca0'em jzpfay:vm&ef taMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpf

Mu\/

wpf&Hwpfcg rmrI Murf;rI av;rI aysmhrI acsmrI ayghrIç ylrI at;rIç axmufuefrI wGef;uefrI

oabmw&m;wrYkd mS tvrkd &tdS yaf om te|d azm|A Á tawUGtxtd m½rHk sm; jzpaf ewwMfu\/ xokd Ykd te|d azm|AÁ"mwfjzpfaeaomf xdkted|azm|AÁm½kHonf 'ku©a0'em jzpfay:vm&ef taMumif;w&m; jzpfae ayonf/

odkYtwGuf £|-ted|jzpfaom azm|AÁ"mwf[lonfrSmvnf; rmrI Murf;rI av;rI aysmhrI acsmrI ayghrIç ylrI at;rIç axmufuefrI wGef;uefrI [laom yx0D"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfrsm;yif jzpfí þusrf;pmü okcoræó 'ku©oræówdkYudk þOypm&orm"dudk xlaxmifaeonfh "mwfur®|mef; ydkif; ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif razmfjyawmhbJ emrfur®|mef;½IuGuf azm|AÁm½kHydkif;wGif azmfjyxm;ayonf/

#### 7/ vu©Pawm = obm0vu©Pmudkom OD;pm;ay; ½Iyg

1/ yx0D"mwf\ uu©Vwåvu©Pm = rmrIoabmvu©Pmç

2/ tmayg"mwf\ y\*¢&Pvu©Pm = ,dkpD;rIoabmvu©Pmç

3/ awaZm"mwf\ OPSwåvu©Pm = ylrIoabmvu©Pmç

4/ 0ga,m"mwf\ 0dw¬rÇevu©Pm = axmufuefrI oabmvu©Pm ---þ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHay:ü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;vsuf ,if;obm0vu©Pm

udkyif pdkufpdkufpl;pl; txl;jrJjrHpGm ½IyGm;yg? obm0vu©Pmudkom pdkufpdkufpl;pl; ESvkH;oGif;yg/ þ ñTefMum;csufum; txufyg oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf

awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½IyGm;í aeygaomfvnf;ç pdwfNidrf0yfrI &Sdwefoavmuf &Sdaomfvnf; Oypm&orm"d e,fajrodkY ra&mufEdkif jzpfaeaomf rmrIç ,dkpD;rIç ylrIç axmufuefrI[laom obm0vu©PmoufoufrQudkom tm½kHjyKí ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfí yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k umvt&m umvtaxmif umvtodef;wdkifatmif ½IyGm;ae&ef ñTef Mum;csuf jzpfayonf/ obm0vu©Pmudkom OD;pm;ay;í ½Iaeygu obm0vu©Pmtm½kHü bm0em pdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaewwfayonf/ em&D0uf rdepfav;q,f ponfjzifh "mwf (4)yg; tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfvmaomf ]]rnfodkY-rnfykH ½Iygu pdwfwnfMunfrI orm"d jzpfwwfonf}}[laom orm"djzpfaMumif; ½IykH tjcif;t&mudk rSwfom;í xdkenf;twdkif; qufvufí

½IyGm;yg/

]]"mwf (4)yg;tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf wpfem&D Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeygap/ y / ESpfem&D

Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeygap}} ---þodkY ponfjzifh tcsdefudk ydkif;jcm;uefYowfí t"d|mefjyKum xdkifMunhfyg/ atmifjrifrI &vm wwfygonf/ a,bk,stm;jzifh a,m\*Dtrsm;pkwdkYü wpfem&Davmuf (10)Budrfavmuf qufwdkuf Nidrf vmaomf = "mwf (4)yg; tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfvmaomf Oypm&orm"d e,fajrodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;wwfygonf/ xdkodkY BudK;pm;tm;xkwfygvsuf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ tmao0eypönf;udk (= tzefzef

txyfxyf rSD0Jjcif;wnf;[laom taMumif;taxmuftyHhudk) &&Sdíaeaom bm0empdwfonf ----

1/ tvGef BudK;pm;tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv0D&d, &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0D&d,vGefí O'¨pö jzpfum pdwfysHUvGifhaeojzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tvGef wGefYqkwfaom 0D&d,&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0D&d,avsmhí ysif;&djcif; = aumoZÆ jzpfum pdwf"mwfonf bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYqkwfaeojzifhvnf;aumif; ----

Oypm&orm"d[laom bm0emvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY tu,fí roufa&mufonf jzpftHh? ---xtkd cgü ----

8/ t"dpdwåokwåefç

9/ tEkwå&oDwdbm0okwåefç

10/ aAmZÑ\*Fokwåef ---þokwåef (3)rsKd;wdkYü vmaomenf;jzifh 0D&d,ESifh orm"dudk nDrQrI &Sdatmif ,SOfaprIudk jyKxdkuf ay\/ (r[m#D-1-435/)

#### 8/ t"dpdwåokwåef

þowk eå uf m; t\*wkF &å eud m, yxrw JG wud eyd gw f avmPuyv0’ \*üf - edrdwåokwåef trnjfzihf

vm&Sdayonf/ xdkokwåef jrefrmjyefudk þwGif azmfjytyfygonf/

&[e;fw Ykd...veG jfrwaf om orxbm0empwd f 0yd óembm0empwd uf kdtzezf e f tm;xwk af om a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf orx (orm"d) jzpfaMumif; orxedrdwfç 0dyóemÓPfjzpfaMumif; 0dyóem edrdwf[laom taMumif;w&m; (3)rsKd;wdkYudk &Hzef&Hcg ESvkH;oGif;tyfukef\/

1/ &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk = orm"djzpfaMumif;w&m;udk ESvkH;oGif;tyf\/

2/ &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk = 0D&d,jzpfaMumif;w&m;udk ESvkH;oGif;tyf\/

3/ &Hzef&Hcg Oayu©m[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk = Oayu©mjzpfaMumif;w&m;udk ESvkH;oGif;tyf\/

&[ef;wdkY ... vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf orm"d[laom taMumif;edrdwfudkomvQif (= orm"djzpfaMumif; w&m;udkomvQif) wpfzufowf ESvkH;oGif;cJhrl xdkorxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfonf ysif;&d&maom taMumif; &Sd\/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY ... vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p& &[e;fon f tm;xwk jfci;f 0&D ,d [al om taMumi;ferd wd uf okd mvQi f (= 0&D ,d jzpaf Mumi;f w&m;ukd omvQif) wpfzufowf ESvkH;oGif;cJhrl xdkorxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfonf ysHUvGifhjcif; O'¨pö jzpf&maom taMumif;&Sd\/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g 0p&[ef;onf Oayu©m[laom taMumif;edrdwfudkomvQif (= Oayu©mjzpfaMumif; w&m;udkomvQif) wpfzufowf ESvkH;oGif;cJhrl xdkorxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukef&ef aumif;pGm rwnfMunf&maom taMumif;&Sd\/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g

0p&&[ef;onf ----

1/ &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk (= orm"djzpfaMumif;w&m;udk) ESvkH;oGif;íç

2/ &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk (= 0D&d,jzpfaMumif;w&m;udk) ESvkH;oGif;NyD;vQifç

3/ &Hzef&Hcg Oayu©m[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk (= Oayu©mjzpfaMumif;w&m;udk) ESvkH;oGif;aomtcg

bm0empdwfon f ----

1/ El;nHhjcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ orxbm0emvkyfief; 0dyóembm0emvkyfief;ü jyKvkyf&ef toifhjzpfaejcif; oifhavsmfjcif; onfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf xGufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfay:vm\/

4/ ysufpD;jcif;oabmvnf; r&Sd/

5/ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukef&ef (t&[wår\*fÓPf tvdkYiSm) pdwfonf aumif;pGm wnfMunfae\/

&[ef;wdkY ...Oyrmaomfum; a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;ç a&Tyef;xdrfonf\ wynfh onfvnf;aumif; rD;usD;zdkudk jyKpD&ifNyD;vQif rD;usD;zdk0udk rD;wdkufvsuf n§yfjzifh a&Tudk ,lí rD;usD;zdk0ü

(rdkufvkHwGif) xnfhxm;NyD;vQif &Hzef&Hcg rIwf\? &Hzef&Hcg a&jzifh qGwfzsef;ay;\? &Hzef&Hcg vspfvsL ½I\/ &[ef;wdkY ...a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;ç a&Tyef;xdrfonf\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif; xdka&Tudk tpOfwpdkuf rIwfaejim;tHh? xdka&Tonf ylavmif&maom taMumif;&Sd\/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY ...a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;ç a&Tyef;xdrfonf\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif; xdka&Tudk tpOfwpdkuf a&jzifh qGwfzsef;aejim;tHh? xdka&Tonf Nidrf;at;&maomtaMumif; &Sd\/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY ...a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;ç a&Tyef;xdrfonf\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif; xdka&Tudk tpOfwpdkuf vspfvsL½Iaejim;tHh? xdka&Tonf aumif;pGm &ifhusufjcif;odkY ra&muf&maom taMumif;&Sd\/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY ...a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;ç a&Tyef;xdrfonf\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif; xdka&Tudk &Hzef&Hcg rIwfí &Hzef&Hcg a&jzifh qGwfzsef;NyD;vQif &Hzef&Hcg vspfvsL½Iaomtcg xdka&Tonf E;lnjhHci;fonvf n;faumi;fç (xxkd k dvu0f wwf eqf mponuf )kd jyKvyk &f e foiahf vsmjfci;fonvf n;faumi;fç NyKd;NyKd;jyujfyu f ta&miwf vuvf u f xuG jfci;fonvf n;faumi;f jzpaf y:vm\? ysupf ;Djci;foabmvn;f r&Sd? tvkyfcGifodkYvnf; aumif;pGm a&muf\? a&Tjym;jzifhjzpfapç em;awmif;jzifhjzpfapç vnf&GJwefqmjzifh jzpaf pç a&yT e;fcikd jfzijhfzpaf p wppf wHk pcf ak om weqf mtx;ljzi hf tv&kd cdS rhJ l xokd \l xtkd v&kd &dS m tusK;dukd vnf; NyD;ap\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlomvQif vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tzefzef tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf orxjzpfaMumif; orxedrdwfç 0dyóemÓPf

jzpfaMumif; 0dyóemedrdwf[laom taMumif;w&m; (3)rsKd;wdkYudk &Hzef&Hcg ESvkH;oGif;tyfukef\/

1/ &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;tyf\/

2/ &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;tyf\/

3/ &Hzef&Hcg Oayu©m[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;tyf\/

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g 0p& &[ef;onf orm"d[laom taMumif;edrdwfudkomvQif wpfzufowf ESvkH;oGif;cJhrl xdkorx bm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfonf ysif;&d&maom taMumif;&Sd\/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&&[e;fon f tm;xwk jfci;f 0&D ,d [al om taMumi;ferd wd uf okd mvQi f wpzf uof w f EvS ;HkoiG ;f cJhrl xdkorxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfonf ysHUvGifhjcif; O'¨pöjzpf&maom taMumif;&Sd\/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g 0p&&[ef;onf Oayu©m[laom taMumif;edrdwfudkomvQif wpfzufowf ESvkH;oGif;cJhrl xdk orx bm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukef&ef aumif;pGm rwnfMunf&maom taMumif;&Sd\/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY ...vGefjrwfaom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfudk tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g

0p&&[ef;onf ----

1/ &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;í

2/ &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;NyD;vQif

3/ &Hzef&Hcg Oayu©m[laom taMumif;edrdwfudk ESvkH;oGif;aomtcgü bm0empdwfon f ----

1/ El;nHhjcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ orxbm0emvkyfief; 0dyóembm0emvkyfief;ü jyKvkyf&ef toifhjzpfaejcif; oifhavsmfjcif; onfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf xGufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfay:vm\/

4/ ysufpD;jcif;oabmvnf; r&Sd/

5/ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukef&ef aumif;pGm wnfMunfae\/ xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom wpfpkHwpfckaom w&m;udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsuf arSmufjyK&ef pdwfudk a&S;½I ñGwfap\/ a&S;b0u jznfhusifhcJhaom yg&rDtaMumif;w&m;ESifh ,ckb0ü jznfhqnf;yl;tyfaom tbdnmPf\ tajccH yg'ujzpfaom psmefpaom taMumif;w&m;onf xif&Sm;

&Sdvwfaomf xdkxdkt&müyifvQif oufaoxdkufonf\ tjzpfodkY (£'¨d0d"tbdnmPf ponf 0dyóem

ÓPf r\*fÓPfponfodkY) vnf; a&muf&SdEdkif\/

]]igonf rsm;jym;aom wefcdk; zefqif;jcif;udk cHpm;vdk\/ y / (tbdnmPf (6)yg;wdkYudk tus,f cJsUtyfukef\/) tmoa0gw&m;w Ykd uek cf e;fjci;faMumi hf tmoa0gw&m; r&adS om uad vomwrYkd S vwG af jrmuaf om

apawm0drkwåd ynm0drkwåd jzpfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufaom udk,f\ tjzpfüyifvQif udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf jynfhpkHuyfa&mufí aevdk\}}- [k xdkolonf tu,fí tvdk&SdcJhvQif (tajccH) taMumif;w&m; &Sdvwfaomf xdkxdk tvdk&Sd&müyifvQif oufaoxdkufonf\ tjzpfodkY (£'¨d0d" tbdÓPf ponf 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf ponfodkY) a&muf&SdEdkif\ - [k rdefYawmfrl\/ (tH-1-258-260/) þum; t"dpdwåokwåefwnf;/

#### 9/ tEkwå&oDwdbm0 okwåef

þokwåefum; t\*Fkwå&edum,f quúedygwf 'kwd,yPÖmouoDwd0\*fü oDwbd m0owk eå f trnf

jzifh vm&Sdayonf/ xdkokwåef\ jrefrmjyefrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/

&[ef;wdkY ...w&m; (6)rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpkHaom &[ef;onf twkrJh at;csrf;onfhtjzpf[laom edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef rxdkufwefay/ tb,f (6)rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl ----

&[ef;wdkY ...þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ----

1/ pdwf"mwfudk ESdrfhcsoifh (EdSyfuGyfoifh) aomtcg pdwf"mwfudk rESdrfhcs (rEdSyfuGyf)/

2/ pdwf"mwfudk csD;ajr§mufoifhaomtcgü pdwf"mwfudk rcsD;ajr§muf/

3/ pdwf"mwfudk &Tifvef; wuf<uapoifhaomtcgü pdwf"mwfudk r&Tifvef; rwuf<uap/

4/ pdwf"mwfudk vspfvsL½Ioifhaomtcgü pdwf"mwfudk vspfvsL r½I/

5/ [Dem"drkwådu = ESvkH;oGif;vnf; ,kwfnHh\/

6/ ouúm,mbd&w = cE¨m (5)yg; ouúm,w&m;üvnf; arGUavsmf\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þw&m; (6)rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpkHaom &[ef;onf twkrJh at;csrf;onfhtjzpf[laom edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef rxdkufwefay/

&[ef;wdkY ...w&m; (6)rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpkHaom &[ef;onf twkrJh at;csrf;onfhtjzpf[laom edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef xdkufwefay\/ tb,f (6)rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl ----

&[ef;wdkY ... þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ----

1/ pdwf"mwfudk ESdrfhcsoifh (EdSyfuGyfoifh) aomtcgü pdwf"mwfudk ESdrfhcs\ (EdSyfuGyf\)/

2/ pdwf"mwfudk csD;ajr§mufoifhaomtcgü pdwf"mwfudk csD;ajr§muf\/

3/ pdwf"mwfudk &Tifvef; wuf<uapoifhaomtcgü pdwf"mwfudk &Tifvef; wuf<uap\/

4/ pdwf"mwfudk vspfvsL½Ioifhaomtcgü pdwf"mwfudk vspfvsL½I\/

5/ yPDwm"drkwådu = ESvkH;oGif;vnf; rGefjrwf\/

6/ edAÁmembd&w = edAÁmefüvnf; arGUavsmf\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þw&m; (6)rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpkHaom &[ef;onf twkrJh at;csrf;onfhtjzpf[laom edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef xdkufwefay\ - [k rdefYawmfrl\/ (tH-2-379/) qdkvdk&if; oabmw&m;

1/ vGefpGm BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; ponfh taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh 0D&d,vGefí pdwfysHUvGifhrI O'¨pö jzpfcJhaomf orm"dudk xlaxmifjcif;jzifh pdwf"mwfudk ESdrfhcsay;&rnf EdSyfuGyfay;&rnf/

2/ BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI 0D&d, avsmhvGef;jcif;ponfh taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh ur®|mef;tm½kHü wGefY qkwfaeaom pdwf"mwfudk ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆab;rS apmifha&Smufjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh BudK;pm; tm;xkwfjcif; 0D&d,jzifh pdwf"mwfudk csD;ajr§mufay;&rnf? pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;&rnf/

3/ bm0emvrf;aMumif;ay:ü pdwf"mwfonf tnDtrQ jzpfaeaomtcg xdknDrQaeaom pdwf"mwf udk ynmjzifh ESpfouf&Tifvef;ap&rnf xufjrufap&rnf/ aemufwpfrsKd;um; - bm0empdwfESifh ,SOfwGJaeaom ynm\ tm;enf;rIaMumifhvnf;aumif; (þtydkif;um; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ½IyGm; aeonfh tydkif;jzpfojzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ½IyGm;okH;oyfaeaom bm0empdwfESifh ,SOfwGJaeaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0 owådudk xdk;xGif;odaeaom ynm\ tm;enf;rIaMumifh vnf;aumif;)ç Oyorokc[laom udavom Nidrf;at;rI csrf;omokcudk r&&Sdjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumi;f ur|® me;ftm½aHk y:ü om,mruI i;faeaom pwd "f mwof n f bm0emvyk if e;fciG üf ajy;0irf I r&Sd jzpfaethH -- xdktcgrsKd;ü Zmwd'ku© Z&m'ku© Asm"d'ku© r&P'ku© tyg,f'ku© ponfh oHa0\* ÓPf\ wnf&m0w¬KwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh qifjcifí orm"dudk jyefvnf xlaxmifjcif;jzifh pdwf"mwfudk &Tifvef;wuf<uap&rnf/

4/ tMuif tcgüum; pdwf"mwfonf wGefYqkwfrIvnf; r&Sd? ysHUvGifhrIvnf; r&Sd? ur®|mef;tm½kHü om,mzG,fuif;onfvnf; r[kwf? ur®|mef;tm½kHü pdwf"mwfonf tnDtrQ jzpfae\? aumif; pGmomvQif bm0emvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY ouf0ifwnfae\? xdktcgrsKd;ü pdwf"mwfudk csD;ajr§muf jcif; (= pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;jcif;)ç pdwf"mwfudk ESdrfhcsjcif; (= pdwf"mwfudk EdSyfuGyfay;jcif;)ç pdwf"mwfudk &Tifvef;wuf<uapjcif;wdkYwGif wpfpkHwpfckaom Asmyg&udkrQ rjyKvkyfawmhbJ tnD trQ ajy;oGm;aeaom tmZmenfjrif;wdkYtay:ü vspfvsL½Iaeaom &xm;xdef;uJhodkY Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifudk yGm;rsm;jcif;jzifh vspfvsL ½I&rnf/ (tH-|-3-140/ tH-#D-3-146 - Munhf/) yPDwm"drkwådu

yPDwm"drkwådaumwd yPDaw Owåar r\*¾zav t"drkawåm edEéaygPyAÇma&m/ (tH-#D-3-146?) edAÁmembd&w-yk'fjzifh edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;rIudk a[mxm;awmfrlojzifh þ yPDwm"drkwådu-yk'fjzifh rGefjrwfaom r\*f-zdkvf w&m;awmfjrwfü ESvkH;oGif; ñGwfudkif;½Idif;rI jzpfaMumif; udk #Dumq&mawmfu zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ xdkaMumifh edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom toif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfwdkYü ESvkH;oGif; ñGwfudkif;½Idif; aeaom pdwfxm;um; tjrJwrf; &Sdae&rnfom jzpfayonf/

#### 10/ aAmZÑ\*Fokwåef (t\*¾dokwåef) (oH-3-98-100/)

þokwåefum; r[m0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf aAmZÑ\*FoH,kwf pmrsufESm (98-99-100/) okwåefeHygwf (234)ü t\*¾dokwåef trnfjzifh vm&Sdayonf/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm yxrwGJ pmrsufESm (127)ponfwdkYü edrdwåaumov’ bm0emaumov’ydkif;wdkYwGifvnf; þt\*¾dokwåefudkyif aqmifí &Sif;jyxm;ayonf/ þt\*¾dokwåef\ qdkvdk&if;tcsufrSm þodkY jzpf\/

BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI vkHYv0D&d, tvGefavsmhaejcif;ç bm0emvkyfief;cGifü 0rf;ajrmufrI rjzpfjcif;ç oHa0\*ÓPf enf;yg;jcif;[laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh bm0empdwfonf bm0emtm½kHrS wGefYwdk qkwfepfaomtcgü - yó'¨doarÁmZÑifç orm"doarÁmZÑifç Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwdkYudk yGm;rsm;&ef tcg r[kwf? "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifç 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifç yDwdoarÁmZÑifwdkYudk yGm;rsm;&eftcg jzpfonf/

0D&d, vGefuJaejcif;ç bm0emrIü 0rf;ajrmufrI rsm;aejcif;ç oHa0\*ÓPf tjzpfrsm;aejcif;paom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh bm0empdwf ysHUvGifhaeaomtcgü - "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifç 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifç yDwdoarÁmZÑifwdkYudk yGm;rsm;&ef tcg r[kwf? yó'¨doarÁmZÑifç orm"doarÁmZÑifç Oayu©moarÁmZÑif wdkYudk yGm;rsm;&ef tcg jzpfayonf/ þum; qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ tus,uf kd a&;S tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif a&;om;cJhNyD; jzpfonf/ xdktydkif;wGif tvGef Munfvifawmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí aAmZÑifw&m; (7)yg; nDrQatmif usifh ykHudk OD;wnfí azmfjycJh\/ þtydkif;wGifum; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owådudk tm½kH,lí aAmZÑifw&m; (7)yg;udk nDrQatmif usifh&rnf jzpfayonf/ txl;ojzifh edrdwåokwåef tEkwå&oDwdbm0owk eå f t\*od¾ wk eå f [laom þokwåef (3)rsKd;wdkYü vm&Sdaom bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum;xm;awmf rlcsufrsm;twdkif; 0D&d,ESifh orm"dudk nDrQatmif usifh&rnf jzpfayonf/

#### £&d,myx ESifh orÜZn ½IuGuf

,HudÍöd ur®|meH owó orÜZmeaó0 orÜZÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-276/) ur®|mef;rSeforQonf owdorÜZOf ÓPf,SOfrSomvQif jynfhpkHEdkifonfh oabm&Sd\/ odkYtwGuf þtydkif;wGif £&d,myx½IuGuf orÜZOfydkif;qdkif&m ½IuGufrsm;vnf; txl; vdktyfvmNyD jzpfayonf/ tmemygejzifh orm"dxlaxmifcdkufüum; a\*gp&orÜZOfESifh jynfhpkHa&;twGuf oGm;-&yf-xdkif-avsmif; £&d,myxESifh aU&SodkYwuf&m aemufodkYqkwf&m ponfh orÜZOfydkif;qdkif&m ½IuGufwdkYü tmemyge ur®|mef;ydkif;udkyif rvGwfwrf; ½IyGm;ae&OD;rnf jzpfonf/ ½kyfemrfudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif [kwfwdkif; rSefpGm xdk;xGif;odwwfonfh toar®m[orÜZOfÓPfESifh rjynfhpkHao;onfhtwGuf toar®m[orÜZOf ÓPfudk r&&Sdao;onfhtwGuf a\*gp&orÜZOfESifh jynfhpkHatmif BudK;yrf;&jcif; jzpfayonf/ tmemygeur|® me;fu kd pwwk p¬ smeof rm"od Ykd qukd af tmi f atmijfripf mG orm"xd al xmiEf ikd Nfy;Donhf

twGuf a\*gp&orÜZOfESifh jynfhpkHNyD;&m ,cktcgü toar®m[orÜZOfÓPfESifh jynfhpkHatmif qufvuf BudK;yrf;&rnf jzpfayonf/ ,cktydkif;um; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;aeonfh "mwkreodum& yAÁydkif;yif jzpfonf/ xdkwGif ,cktcg "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owåd obm0vu©Pmudk tm½kH,lí orm"dxlaxmifcdkufom jzpfao;onf/ odkYtwGuf xdkifcdkufü "mwfwpfyg;rQudkom ½IEdkifao;ygu oGm;-&yf-xdkif-avsmif; [laom £&d,m yxydkif;ESifh aU&SodkY wuf&mç aemufodkY qkwf&mç wnfhwnfhMunhf&mç apmif;iJhMunhf&mç auG;&mç qefY&mç 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk udkifaqmif&mç pm;&mç aomuf&mç cJ&mç vsuf&mç usifBuD;pGefY&mç usifi,f pGefY&m ponfh orÜZOfydkif;qdkif&m ½IuGufwdkYüvnf; "mwfwpfyg;udkyif ½Iaeyg/ tu,fí wjznf;jznf; wdk;wufvmojzifh xdkifcdkufü "mwf (4)yg;vkH;udk ½IEdkifygu £&d,myx

ydkif;qdkif&m orÜZOfydkif;qdkif&m ½IuGufwdkYüvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif ½Iaeyg/ odkYrSomvQif orm"d pGrf;tifonf ydkrdkí pl;&Sxufjrufvmrnf jzpfonf/ a&S;a&S;aom bm0empdwf\ tmao0eypönf;jzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&Sdeft0gudk qufcH&aom aemufaemufaom bm0empdwfonf xufjruf &J&ifh oefY&Sif;vmum pGrf;tifrsm; jynhf0vmrnf jzpfonf/

#### obm0vu©Pmudkom OD;pm;ay;í orm"dudk xlaxmifyg

þtydkif;um; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudkom OD;pm;ay;í orm"dudk xlaxmif

&rnfh tydkif; jzpfayonf/

1/ yx0D"mwf ---- enf;enf; rmrIudk aysmhonf[k okH;EIef;í rsm;rsm; rmrIudk rmonf[k okH;EIef;jcif; jzpf\/ enf;enf; Murf;rIudk acsmonf[k okH;EIef;í rsm;rsm; Murf;rIudk Murf;onf[k okH;EIef;jcif; jzpf\/ rmrI Murf;rI xif&Sm;vQif av;rIvnf; xif&Sm;vmwwf\/ enf;enf; av;rIudk ayghonf[k okH;EIef;í rsm;rsm; av;rIudk av;onf[k okH;EIef;jcif; jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf yx0D"mwf0,f rmMurf;-av; [laom obm0vu©Pmom vdk&if; jzpfonf/ xdkwGifvnf; rmrIom vdk&if; jzpf\/ rmrI xif&Sm;ygu Murf;rI-av;rIwdkYvnf; yl;wGJí xif&Sm;vmonfom jzpfayonf/

2/ tmayg"mwf ---- bdvyfajrrIefYrsm;udk a&tenf;i,fjzifh azsmfpyfvdkufaomtcg wGJí cJoGm;rnf/ zGJUpnf;rI tm;rsm;vmrnf jzpf\/ bdvyfajrrIefY tenf;i,fudk a&rsm;rsm;jzifh azsmf pyfvdkufygu pD;qif;oGm;rnf jzpf\? ,dkpD;rI tm;rsm;vmrnf jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf tenf;i,f ,dkpD; pdrfh0ifrIudk zGJUpnf;onf[k okH;pGJí rsm;rsm;,dkpD;rIudk ,dkpD;onf[k okH;pGJjcif; jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh tmayg"mwfü ,dkpD;rIom vdk&if;y"me jzpf\/

3/ awaZm"mw f ---- tenf;i,f ylrIudk at;onf[k okH;pGJí rsm;rsm; ylrIudk ylonf[k okH;pGJjcif; jzpf\/ tyl&Sdef avsmhrIESifh tyl&Sdef vGefuJrIomjzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf awaZm"mwfüvnf; ylrIom vdk&if;y"me jzpfonf/

4/ 0ga,m"mwf ---- NydKawmhrnf tdrfwpftdrfudk rNydKatmif usm;ac:onfh opfom;acsmif; odkYr[kwf 0g;jzifh axmufxm;vdkufaomf xdktdrfonf qufvufí rNydKawmhbJ r,dkifvJawmhbJ NidrfoGm;\/ axmufuefrI[lonf r,dkifvJatmif wGef;xm;onfh pGrf;tif wpfrsKd;om jzpfonf/ t&m0w¬K wpfckudk vIyfoGm;atmif ae&ma&GUoGm;atmif jyKvkyfay;vdkufaom pGrf;tifwpfrsKd;udkvnf; wGef; uefonf[kyif ac:qdkjyef\/ t&m0w¬Kwpfckudk yifudk,ftwdkif; wnfaeatmif Nidrfaeatmif xdef;xm;aom pGrf;tifudk axmuuf eof n[f k ac:a0:o;HkpíJG t&m0wK¬wpcf uk kdvyI af tmi f a&UGatmi f jyKvyk af y;aeaom prG ;ftif udk wGef;uefonf[k ac:a0:okH;pGJjcif; jzpf\/ xdkwGif axmufuefrIrSm 0ga,m"mwf\ yifudk,f obm0 vu©Pm jzpf\/ wGef;uefrIrSm 0ga,m"mwf\ vkyfief;udpö&o jzpf\/ y&rw¬"r®obm0wdkif;ü udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm&SdouJhodkY udk,fydkifvkyfief;udpö&yfvnf; rsm;aomtm;jzifh &SdjrJ"r®wmyif jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf axmufuefrI obm0vu©PmpGrf;tifudk OD;pm;ay;í ½Iaeygu wGef;uefrI pGrf;tifudkyg yl;wGJ od&SdvmEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;jzifh orm"dxlaxmifaeonfh ,ckuJhodkYaom tydkif;wGif ----

1/ yx0D"mwfü rmrI-Murf;rIç

2/ tmayg"mwfü ,dkpD;rIç

3/ awaZm"mwfü ylrIç

4/ 0ga,m"mwfü axmufuefrI ----

þobm0vu©PmwdkYudkom OD;pm;ay;í ½Iyg/ ,if;obm0vu©PmwdkYudkom tm½kH,lí orm"d xlaxmifyg/ ,if;obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udkyif tm½kH,lí - yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm

"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½Iaeyg/ "mwf (4)yg; tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;yg/ £a`E´ (5)yg; nDrQatmifç aAmZÑif (7)yg; nDrQatmif 0D&d,ESifh orm"d nDrQatmif avhusifhyg/ þodkY avhusifhcJhaomf "mwf (4)yg; tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfvmwwfygonf/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf wpfem&D Nidrfuyfaeygap? ESpfem&D Nidrfuyfaeygap ponfjzifh t"d|mef jyKí xdkifyg/ orm"dpGrf;tif tm;aumif;vmaomtcg cE¨mudk,fBuD; aysmufoGm;í "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tpktykH twkH;tcJBuD;udkom ÓPfjzifh awGU&Sdaernf jzpfonf/ xdktcgü ,if;"mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif tm½kH,lí orm"dudk cdkifcHhatmif qufvuf xlaxmifyg/

#### Oypm&psmef

waó0H 0g,rrmeó epda&ae0 "mwkyÜab'g0bmoeynmy&d\*¾[dawm obm0"r®m&r®P-

wåm tyÜeH tyÜawåm Oypm&rawåm orm"d OyÜZÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-347/)

{0H ye 0D&d,orwH a,maZwGm wo®d aH ,0 vu©aP reodum&H y0awåEÅó ,'g o'¨g'Ded £`E´d,med v'¨orwmed ok0do'ged y0wåEÅd? w'g to'¨d,m'DeH 'l&Dbma0e omwdo,H xmryÜawå[d owå[d Aav[d v'¨Lyw¬rÇmed 0dwuúm'Ded psme\*Fged y#Kw&med [kwGm ygwkb0EÅd? awoH OZk0dypöeDuwm, eD0&Pmed 0du©rÇdwmeda,0 a[mEÅd o'¨ð wa'ua|[d ygy"ar®[d/ {wåm0wm pmaee Oypm&ZÑmeH or"d\*wH a[mwd "mwkvu©Pm&r®PH/ awe 0kwåH ]]ykeyÜKeH yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwlwd/ y / Oypm&rawåm orm"d OyÜZÆwD}}wd/ (r[m#D-1-435/) txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if; oabmw&m;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; 0D&d,ç "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm tm½kHay:ü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; 0D&d,ESifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHü bm0empdwf\ Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaerI[laom orm"donf &Sd\/ þ0D&d,ESifh orm"d ESpfyg;udk nDrQatmif ,SOfap jzpfapí xdk "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHüyifvQif ESvkH;oGif;rI reodum&udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jzpfapwwfaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmef0,f tMuiftcgü ----

1/ "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd tm½,Hk íl orm"xd al xmiaf eaom orm"od ud m© = orm"ud siphf OEf iS hf "mwBfu;D

(4)yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;odaeaom ynmodu©m = ynmusifhpOfjzpfaom "mwfur®|mef;bm0em vkyfief;&yfü ,kHMunfrI o'¨gw&m;wnf;[laom o'¨da`E´ç

2/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHudk odatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI 0D&d,w&m;wnf;[laom 0D&d,da`E´ç

3/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHudkom xyfumxyfum odrf;qnf;jcif; trSwf&jcif; owdw&m;wnf;[laom owda`E´ç

4/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHay:ü pdwfwnfNidrfaerI orm"dw&m;wnf;[laom orm"da`E´ç

5/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif; ynmw&m;wnf;[laom ynda`E´ ---þ£a`E´ (5)yg;wdkYonf wpfyg;udk wpfyg; rvGefbJ &tyfaom nDrQrI &Sdukef\? aumif;pGm oefY &Sif;ukef\? xdktcgü r,kHMunfjcif;ç ysif;&djcif;ç owdarhavsmhjcif;ç pdwfysHUvGifhjcif;ç "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xdk;xGif;rodjcif; awGa0jcif;paom qefYusifbufw&m;wdkY\ a0;uGmonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tvGeftuJ tm;aumif;jcif;odkY a&mufukefaom tm;tpGrf;ESifh jynfhpkH uek af om ----

1/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk atmufarh trSwf&aeaom tzefzef txyfxyf odrf; qnf;aeaom owdoarÁmZÑifç

2/ "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© mu kdp;lpr;fqijfci fo;Hkoyaf eaom x;kdx;kdxiG ;fxiG ;f oad eaom "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifç

3/ "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© mtm½üHk "r0® pd ,jzpaf tmi f (or,Ü wk wf &m;pwk Ykd jzpaf tmi)f tx;lojzi hfNird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf er Iorm"jdzpaf tmi fBuKd;pm;tm;xwk af eaom 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑiçf

4/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHü bm0empdwf\ Munf&Tif 0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwd oarÁmZÑifç

5/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHü bm0empdwfapwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;aejcif; yó'¨doarÁmZÑifç

6/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHü bm0empdwf\ Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaerIoabm orm"doarÁmZÑifç

7/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHü bm0empdwfudk wuf<ujcif; wGefYqkwfjcif;bufodkY ra&mufatmif tnDtrQxm;jcif; oabm[laom Oayu©moarÁmZÑif ----

þ owd-"r®0dp,-0D&d,-yDwd-yó'¨d-orm"d-Oayu©m [laom aAmZÑif (7)yg; cGeftm; pGrf;tm; BuD;wdkYonf tm;ay;axmufyHhtyfukefonf jzpfíç xdkcGeftm;BuD; pGrf;tm;BuD;wdkY\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrI udk &ukefonf jzpfí ----

1/ 0dwuf = "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHay:odkY pdwfudk a&S;½Iwifay;jcif;oabmç

2/ 0pd m& = "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© m tm½uHk kdxyuf mxyuf m o;Hkoyqf ijfcijfci;foabmç 3/ yDwd = "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHudk ESpfoufjcif;oabmç

4/ ock = "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© mtm½\Hk t&omu kdcsr;fcsr;fomom cpH m;jci;foabmç

5/ {u\*¾wm = "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kH wpfckwnf;ay:odkY pdwfusa&muf wnf Nidrfaejcif;oabm - [laom þpsmeft\*Fg (5)yg;wdkYonf txl;xufjrufukefonf jzpfí xif&Sm;vmukef\/

1/ umr\*kPfwdkYü vdkvm;awmifhwrI umr&m\*wnf;[laom umrpäE´eD0&Pç

2/ owå0gocFg&wdkYtay:ü zsufqD;vdkaom ysufpD;apvdkaom pdwfcufxef Murf;wrf;rI a'gownf; [laom Asmyg'eD0&Pç

3/ pdwfapwodufwdkY\ xdkif;rIdif;rIwnf;[laom xderd'¨eD0&Pç

4/ (u) pdwfysHUvGifhrI O'¨pöç (c) jyKNyD; tukodkvfw&m; 'kp½dkufw&m;ç rjyKvdkufrdaom rusifhvdkuf rdaom ukodkvfw&m; okp½dkufw&m;wdkYü aemifwwpfzef ylyefrI ukuúKpöwnf;[laom O'¨pöukuúKpöeD0&Pç

5/ "mwuf r|® me;fvr;fr S "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© mu kd tm½,Hk íl xal xmixf m;tyaf om o'dolypm&tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom orm"dodu©m = orm"dusifhpOfESifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk xGif;azmufodjrifaom ynmodu©m = ynmusifhpOfwdkYü odkYavm odkYavm awG;awm,kHrSm;jcif; 0dpdudpämeD0&Pwnf;[laom ---bm0empdwftpOfudk bm0emvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY ra&mufatmif wm;jrpf ydwfyifwwfukefaom

þe0D &Pw&m; (5)yg;wuYkd m; 0wd u f 0pd m& ywD d ock {u\*w¾ m[al om psmetf \*gF (5)yg;wEYkd iS hf wukd ½f ukd f ajzmiahf jzmi hf qeuYf sibf u f jzpMfuuek \f / e0D &Pw&m; (5)yg;woYkd n f xpkd smetf \*gF (5)yg;w\Ykd wukd ½f ukd f ajzmifhajzmifh qefYusifbufjzpfaomaMumifh psmeft\*Fgrsm;onf tvGefxufjrufpl;&S xif&Sm;vmMuaom tcg eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf cGmtyfonfomvQif jzpfukef\? uGmoGm;Muukef\/ eD0&Pw&m;wdkYomru xdkeD0&Pw&m;wdkYESifh wlaom wnf&m&Sd Muukefaom NydKifwl ,SOfwGJjzpfzuf tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; cGmxm;tyfonfom jzpfukef\/ þrQaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg; wdkY\ obm0vu©PmvQif tm½kH&Sdaom Oypm&psmefudk aumif;pGm &tyfonf jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh

(0dok'¨d-1-347/) t|uxmü ----

]]umvt&m umvtaxmif umvtodef;wdkifatmif tBudrfBudrf tzefzef yx0D"mwf tmayg "mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[lí "mwfoabmrQtm;jzifh owå0g r[kwfaomtm;jzifh ZD0twå r[kwfaomtm;jzifh ----

1/ qifjciftyf\ = aumif;pGm tzefwvJvJ ESvkH;odkY aqmiftyf\/

2/ ESvkH;oGif;tyf\ = tzefwvJvJ yGm;apaomtm;jzifh "mwf\ obm0vu©Pmudk ESvkH;ü xm; tyf\/

3/ toD;toD; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf ½Ityf\ = "mwf\ obm0vu©Pmudkyif bm0em jzifhNyD;aom ÓPfpu©Kjzifh tqifhqifh xyfumxyfum qifjcifaomtm;jzifh ½Ityf\/ þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom tjym;tm;jzifh tm;xkwfaom bm0emrIü aumif;pGm ,SOfpyfwwfaom xdk a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefü rMumjrifhrD tcsdefumvtwGif;rSmyifvQif yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm txl;tjym;udk uJGuJGjym;jym; xifapwwf vif;apwwfaom ynmç qDrD;uJhodkY xGef;vif;jyjcif; udpö&Sdaom ynmjzifh xuf0ef;usifrS odrf;qnf; xm;tyfaom eufeJaom y&rw¬"r®obm0owåd obm0"r®vQif tm½kH&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tyÜem ac: r[\*¾KwfpsmefodkY ra&mufaom = tyÜemorm"dtqifhodkY ra&mufaom Oypm&rQomjzpfaom odcg yw å = txwG tf xyd of Ykda&muaf om umrm0p&orm"od n f jzpaf y:vm\}} - [ k ziG qhf jkdci;f jzpaf yon/f þum; txufyg t|uxm #Dum pum;&yfwdkY\ qdkvdk&if; jzpfygonf/ xyfrH &Sif;vif;wifjycsuf

txufyg pum;&yfjzifhyif "mwfur®|mef;vrf;pOfrS Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;ykHudk oabmaygufEdkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjrwfrsm;vnf; &SdMurnf jzpfygonf/ oabmraygufEdkifao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjrwfrsm;vnf; &Sdaumif; &SdMurnf jzpfygonf/ oabmraygufEdkifao;olwdkYtwGuf tenf;i,f xyfrHí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ txufygtwdkif; ½lyum,wpfckvkH;udk jcHKikHí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk tm½kH ,lí yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½Iaeaomtcg o'¨gESifh ynmç 0D&d,ESifh orm"dudk nDrQatmif owdjzifh xdef;vsuf ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/ txl;ojzifh "mwfur®|mef; bm0emvkyfief;&yfü ,kHMunfcsuf o'¨gw&m;u tm;raumif;bJ

odkYavm odkYavm awG;awmvsuf prf;w0g;0g; jzpfaevQifvnf;aumif;ç orm"d wu,fwrf; xlaxmif &rnfh tcsdef0,f a0zefa&;orm; vkyfaevQifvnf;aumif; o'¨gESifh ynmwdkYrSm tm;aysmhaernfom jzpf\/ "mwfur®|mef; bm0emvkyfief;&yfü ,kHMunfcsuf o'¨gw&m; cdkifcHhzdkY tm;aumif;zdkY pGrf;tif jynfh0pkHnDzdkYvnf; tvGefvdktyfonfom jzpf\/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk vif;vif;xifxif xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; odjrifwwfonfh ynmcGeftm; tvGef tm;aumif;zdkYç ynmpGrf;tif pkHnDjynfh0zdkYvnf; tvGef vdktyfonfom jzpfygonf/ o'¨gvGefí ynm tm;aysmhaevQifaomfvnf; aumif;ç ynmvGefí o'¨g tm;aysmhaevQifaomfvnf;aumif; Oypm&orm"de,fajrodkY qdkufa&mufzdkY ta&;rSm tvGef tvSrf;a0;vsufyif &SdaeOD;rnf jzpfonf/ wpfzef 0D&d,ESifh orm"dvnf; nDrQzdkY vdktyfonfom jzpfayonf/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0

vu©Pm toD;toD;udk odatmifç "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD; tm½kHay:ü bm0empwd \f Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf er I orm"jdzpaf tmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk rf I um,ud 0&D ,d apwoud 0D&d, ESpfrsKd;vnf; vdktyfonfom jzpf\/ 0D&d,avsmhvGef;u ysif;&drI aumoZÆbufodkY ,dkifvJoGm; wwfí bm0emvkyfief;&yfrS pdwf"mwfonf wGefYqkwfoGm;rnf jzpf\/ 0D&d, vGefjyefuvnf; pdwf ysHUvGifhwwfí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmwnf;[laom bm0emtm½kHrS jyifyodkY pdwf a&mufaeojzifh pdwfwnfNidrfrI orm"dudk r&Edkif jzpfwwf\/ wpfcgwpf&H 0D&d,avsmhvGef;ojzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHay:ü bm0em pdwfudk cyfavsmhavsmhxm;í pdkufxm;ygu pdwfonf wnfNidrfaewwf\/ xdkNidrfaeaomtcgü "mwf BuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk odvsuf Nidrfaeygu aumif;jrwfonfom jzpf\/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk rodbJ Nidrfaeygu yó'¨d-orm"d-Oayu©m oarmÁ ZÑirf sm; veG uf aJ eNy D jzp\f / xokd Ykd yó'-d¨ orm"-d Oayum© oarmÁ ZÑiwf &m;rsm;u veG uf vJ maomf "r®0dp,-0D&d,-yDwd oarÁmZÑifw&m;rsm;udk yGm;rsm;&rnf jzpf\? owdoarÁmZÑif\ tultnDjzifh 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIjzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk vif;vif;xifxif odrI "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifjzpfatmif BudK;pm;&rnf jzpf\? bm0emvkyfief;ü yDwdoarÁmZÑif jzpfatmif BuKd;pm;&rn f jzp\f / txuwf iG f azmjfycahJ om t"pd wd oå wk eå çf tEwk &å owD bd m0owk eå çf aAmZÑ\*oF wk eå f wdkYum; þtcsdeftcgrsKd;wGif tokH;cs&awmhrnf jzpfonf/ xdktydkif;udk jyefvnfzwf½Iyg? £a`E´ (5)yg; nDrQatmif aAmZÑif (7)yg; nDrQatmif BudK;pm;yg/ wpfcgwpf&H 0D&d,vGefuJjcif;paom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0

vu©Pmtm½kHay:ü bm0empdwfonf aumif;pGm rwnfbJ ysHUvGifhaeonf jzpftHh? xdk tcgrsKd;ü "r® 0dp,-0D&d,-yDwd oarÁmZÑifw&m;rsm;udk ryGm;rsm;ao;bJ yó'¨d-orm"d-Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifw&m;rsm; udk jzpfay:vmatmif tm;aumif;vmatmif yGm;rsm;ay;&\/ wpcf gwp&f H"mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© m to;Dto;Du kdx;kdxiG ;fvsu fvi;fvi;fxixf if odjrifwwfaom ynmvkHYvya,m\*\ tm;enf;rIaMumifh jzpfapç pdwfNidrf;at;rI Oyorokcudk r&&Sd jcif;aMumifhjzpfap "mwfur®|mef; bm0emvkyfief;&yfü pdwfonf om,mrI uif;ae\? xdktcgrsKd;ü oHa0\*0w¬KwdkYudk qifjcifjcif;jzifh pdwfudk xdwfvefYaptyf\? &wemokH;yg;wdkY\ \*kPfudk yGm;rsm;jcif;jzifh pdwfudk Munfvifaptyf\/ þtcgrsKd;wGif txl;ojzifh r&PmEkówdur®|mef; Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef; rsm;udk pD;jzef;&rnf jzpfygonf/ odkYtwGuf arwåmç Ak'¨gEkówdç r&PmEkówdç tokb - [laom tapmifh (4)yg;[k ac:qdktyfaom pwk&m&u© ur®|mef;rsm;udk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf BudKwifí atmifjrifpGm yGm;rsm;xm;NyD; jzpfoifhayonf/ ta&;MuHKu oufvkHaumif;&rnf jzpfayonf/ tMuiftcgüum; þodkY qdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; £a`E´ (5)yg; aAmZÑif (7)yg;wdkYudk nDrQatmif usifhEdkifojzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f bm0empdwfonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm tm½kHrS wGefYqkwfrIvnf; r&Sd? ysHUvGifhrIvnf; r&Sd? yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfí aumif;ojzifh pdwfNidrf;at;rI Oyorokcudk &&Sdjcif;aMumifh bm0emvkyfief;cGifü om,mrI &Sdae\? bm0empdwfonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg; wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHü tnDtrQ jzpfae\? pdwfwnfNidrfrI Nidrf;at;rI orxvrf;aMumif;ay:odkY usa&mufae\? xdktcgrsKd;üum; "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;í Nidrf0yf atmif pdkufxm;í "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHESifh ywfoufí aMumifhMurI awmifhwrI rjyKawmhbJ tnDtrQ vspfvsLoabmtm;jzifh ½Iaeyg/ a&S; tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif tus,f azmfjyxm;cJhaom £a`E´

ESifh aAmZÑifw&m;rsm;udk nDrQatmif usifhykH pepfrsm;udk enf;rSD;í £a`E´ (5)yg;ESifh aAmZÑif (7)yg;wdkYudk nDrQatmif usifhygav/

#### b0if usaewwfygonf

Oypm&orm"de,fajrodkY qdkufa&mufp ,ckuJhodkYaom tcsdefrsKd;wGifvnf; wpfcgwpf&H tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm; oEÅmef0,f b0ifususaewwfygonf/ xdktcgrsKd;wGif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHudk r½IrdawmhbJ ausmfvGefoGm;wwf\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf trsm;pkuawmh ]]bmrQrodbJ vpfvpfaeonf}}[k ajymwwf\/ xdkb0ifpdwfonf ypöKyÜef rdrd ½IyGm;aeonfh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk tm½kHrjyKbJ twdwfb0 aocgeD;umv r&PmoEéaZmu ,lcJhaom tm½kHudkyif qufvuf tm½kH,lwwfaom tm½kH,laeaom pdwfjzpfojzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftaejzifh ]]bmrQ robd J vpvf paf eon}f}[ k xijfci;f jzp\f / þ tcsed rf sK;düum; b0ipf wd uf twwd f r&PmoEé aZm\ tm½kHudk tm½kHjyKaeonf odaeygonf[laom tcsufudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf taejzifh odzdkY&efrSm tcutf crJ sm;pmG &adS eao;aom tcsed yf i f jzpyf gon/f yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPyf ikd ;fo Ykd a&mu&f ydS gr S twtd us oabmaygufEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ þuJhodkY b0iftusrsm;aeygu owdoarÁmZÑif\ tultnDjzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0

vuP© mtm½üHk "r0® pd ,-0&D ,d -ywD -d oarmÁ ZÑirf sm; xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzpaf y:vmatmi f a&;SO;DpmG BuKd;yr;f yg/ xdkaemif £a`E´ESifh aAmZÑifrsm;udk nDrQatmif qufvuf BudK;yrf;yg/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0 vu©Pmtm½kHay:üom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfaeatmif uyfxm;yg/ bm0empdwfonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg; wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm tm½kHay:üom Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaomf xdkorm"dudkom cdkifcHhatmif qufvufí xlaxmifyg/ aU&Sajy; trSwftom;rsm;

bm0empwd of n f "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© mtm½aHk y:üom Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf e cJhaomf orm"dvnf; cdkifcHhvmaomfç "mwf (4)yg; tm½kHü wpfem&D ESpfem&D ponfjzifh Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí bm0empdwfonf wnfaeaomf - xdktcgü yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[kyif pdwfjzifh r&GwfqdkawmhbJ rrSwfawmhbJ xdkobm0vu©Pm toD;toD; tm½kHüom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm wnfaeatmif uyfxm;yg/ obm0vu©Pm tm½kH toD;toD;udkomvQif bm0empdwfu pdkufMunhfaeyg? ½Iaeyg/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;vkH; ÓPfwGif NydKifwlvdkvdk xifxifaeygu tm;vkH;udkyif jcHKí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ oabmw&m;wdkY tay:üom bm0empdwfudk uyfxm;yg/ uRrf;usifí usifhom; &oGm;cJhaomf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0 vu©Pmtm½kHESifh bm0empdwfonf wpfom;wnf;uJhodkY jzpfum Niduyfaeayvdrfhrnf/ NiduyfrIpGrf;tif tm;aumif;onfESifhtrQ orm"dvnf; tm;aumif;vm rnf jzpf\/ orm"d tm;aumif;onfESifhtrQ ta&miftvif;rsm;onfvnf; NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvuf vuf xGufay:vmrnf jzpf\/

#### tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü jzpfwwfykHtcsKdU

tcsKdUa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;rsm;ü ,ckuJhodkY orm"dtm;aumif;vmaomtcg vif;a&mifjcnfrsm;

rxGufay:rD tcsdefydkif;0,f cE¨mudk,fBuD; wjznf;jznf; BuD;xGm;vmonf[k xifvmwwf\/ "mwfwdkY\ tvGefxif&Sm;vmonfh trSwftom; jzpfonf/ xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;wGif A[d'¨odkY pdwfudk wpfpwpfp ap vTwfí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk qufvuf½Iygu &Edkifaomoabm &Sdonfomjzpf\/

#### A[d'¨ü xifvmykH

oap ye A[d'¨gyd reodum&H OyoH[&wd? txó tm[d@EÅm rEkówd&pämem'a,m owmå um& H 0Zd [wd mG "mwok r[l 0aoae0 Oy|[E?dÅ aw[ d u&,d rmem u&d ,d m "mwrk a,e ,aEeÅ y0wåd,rmem [kwGm Oy|mwd? aw[d taZÑm[&d,rmeH ygeabmZem'd "mwkoCFmaw yu©dyÜrmaem "mwkoCFmawm 0d, Oy|mwd/ (r[m#D-1-435/)

= tu,fí A[d'¨avmuüvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif; bm0em reodum&udk ÓPfjzifh a&S;½Iuyfaqmifonf jzpftHh? xdkodkY ÓPfjzifh a&S;½Iuyfaqmifonf&Sdaomf xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPf0,f vSnfhvnfusufpm; oGm;vmaeMuukefaom vl wd&pämef ponf wdkYonf owå0g[laom tjcif;t&mudk pGefYí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ taygif;tpk\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif xifvmukef\/ xdk vl wd&pämef ponfwdkYonf jyKvkyftyfaom tjyKtrlt&m rSeforQonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;jzifh NyD;aom ,EÅ&m;pufjzifh jzpfaptyfonf jzpfí xifvm\/ xdk vl wd&pämef ponfwdkYonf pm;rsKdtyfaom tazsmf,rumESifh abmZOf ponfonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ taygif;tpkü xnfhoGif; tyfaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ taygif;tpkuJhodkY xifvm\/ (r[m#D-1-435/) oaYkd om f þtyikd ;fwiG f tZÑwüå ½yI mG ;r I v&kd i;fupd ö rNy;Dao;ojzi hfA['d o¨ Ykdr½aI o;b J tZÑwüå om "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif qufvufí ½IyGm;vdkuvnf; ½IyGm;Edkifonfom jzpfonf/ tZÑwåü ½kyfemrfwdkYudk y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcgrS A[d'¨odkY ajymif;½Ivdkuvnf; ½IEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;üum; xdkodkY "mwfrsm; xif&Sm; us,fjyefYvmaomtcg aMumuf

vefYvmwwf\? aMumufvefYzG,f rvdkyg/ "mwfoabmw&m; wpfckckudk rvGefapbJ "mwfoabmw&m; rsm;udk rQatmifom qufvuf½Ií orm"d xlaxmifaeyg/ rsm;aomtm;jzifh ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGUcgeD;aom tcsdefwGif xdkuJhodkY jzpfwwfayonf/ odkYaomf tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ ÓPfüum; cE¨mudk,fudk rawGUawmhbJ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ tpktykHtjzpfjzifhom xifvm&mu wjznf;jznf; "mwfrsm;rSm vkH;uspfvsuf vmwwf\/

"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ twkH;tcJrSm ao;i,fvmwwf\/ wpfudk,fvkH;udk jcHKí "mwfudk rpdkufbJ wpfae &m&mu kd tx;lojzi hf cEm¨ u,kd \f twiG ;fyikd ;favmuuf okd m O;Dpm;ay;í "mwuf kd pukd rf ad om a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfwdkYü jzpfvmwwfaom obm0wpfrsKd; jzpf\/ xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;wGif "mwftwkH;tcJ\ BuD;rI ao;rI udk tm½kHr,lbJ "mwftpktykHudkom qufvufí tm½kH,lum orm"dudk qufvuf xlaxmif&rnf jzpfonf/ þtydkif;wGif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk tm½kH,lí xlaxmifvmaom orm"drSm tawmftoifh tm;

aumi;fvmNy D jzpof jzi hf pwd uf kd apvwT rf od nbfh uwf iG f "mwrf sm; xi&f mS ;aeww\f / a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vf u pdwfudk rupm;rdzdkY vdkonf/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk rawGUciftydkif;jzpfí ½kyfCe toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh rNzdKcGJEdkifao;onfhtwGuf y&rwfe,fodkY ajcpkHypfí 0ifa&mufroGm;ao;aom tcsdef jzpf\/ ynwf e,fudk vkH;0 rausmfvTm;Edkifao;ojzifh pdwfudk upm;rdu ynwfESifh a&maESmaeaom tm½kHedrdwfrsm; vn;f ay:aeww\f / otYkd wuG f"mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© muokd m rvwT wf r;f tm½,Hk vl suf orm"dudkom cdkifcHhatmif qufvufí xlaxmif&rnfh tcsdeftcg jzpfayonf/

"mwtf w;Hktc J Bu;Drm; us,jfyevYf mon[f k toÓd Püf xivf moEl iS hf "mwtf w;Hktc J ao;au;G oGm;onf[k todÓPfü xifvmol a,m\*DESpfOD;wdkYwGif ao;ao;auG;auG; twkH;tcJtjzpf xifvmol a,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvfu orm"d ydkí pl;&Sonfudk &Hcg awGU&wwf\/ BuD;rm;us,fjyefYonfh "mwftwkH;tcJtjzpf xifol tcsKdUvnf; orm"d pl;&Swwfygonf/

#### tjzL ESifh tMunfjyif

xdktcgwGif þtqifhodkY wpfcgrQ ra&mufzl;ao;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjzpfygu tjzLa&mif

rD;ckd;a&mifuJhodkYaom tjzLjyifBuD;udk rsm;aomtm;jzifh pwifí awGUwwfyg\/ odkYaomf þtydkif;wGif a,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvfrsm;onf wpfOD;ESifh wpfOD; pwifawGU&SdykH tjcif;t&m rwlxl;jcm;rI toifhtwifh &Sdwwf ygonf/ tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;u tvif;a&mifudk pwifí todtrSwf jyKrdwwf\/ tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;u tjzL udk pwifí todtrSwf jyKrdwwf\/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif tm;aysmhaom a,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvfwdkYu vif; a&mijfcnuf kd owrd jyKrbd J tjzLuokd m pwiíf owjdyKrjdci;f jzp\f / vi;fa&mijfcnpf rG ;fti ftm;aumi;f aom a,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvfwdkYum; vif;a&mifjcnfudk OD;pGm owdjyKrdí tjzLudk aemufrS owdjyKrdwwfjcif; jzpfonf/ xdktjzLrSm ay:pwGif tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü rD;cdk;a&mifuJhodkY npfxyfxyf tenf;i,f &Sdwwf\/

a,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvfu xdktjzLudk rMunhfao;bJ rlv½IjrJ jzpfonhf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;tm½kHüom bm0empdwfudk qufvufí Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeatmif BudK;pm;cJhaomf xdktjzLrSm 0g\*Grf;pdkifuJhodkY qGwfqGwf jzLvmwwfygonf/ þtjzLum; tMunf"mwf\ aU&Sajy; jzpfygonf/ þtjzLudkvnf; ESvkH;roGif; ao;bJ rlv ½IjrJ jzpfonfh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;tm½kHüom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;cJhaomf þ tjzLjyif tjzLwkH;[lonfrSmvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ tpktyHkom jzpfonf[k oabmaygufvm wwfygonf/ tu,fí tjzLjyifü wnf&Sdaeaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk oabmrayguf jzpfaecJhaomf xdktjzL rSmvnf; vG,fvG,fESifh aysmufysufroGm;bJ cdkifcHhvsufom wnf&SdaecJhaomf wpfudk,fvkH;udk jcHKí rmoabmudk ½Ivdkufç tjzLjyifü rm-oabmudk ½Ivdkuf - þodkY Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhusifhyg/ avhusifhyg rsm;vmaomf tjzLü wnf&Sdaeaom rmrIoabmudk ÓPfjzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUjrifvmwwfygonf/ rmrIoabmw&m;wpfckudk ausauseyfeyf ½Ií &&Sdygu usefaeao;onfh oabmw&m; (11)rsKd;udk vnf; qufvufí enf;wl ½IMunhfyg/ tjzLjyifü rm-Murf;-av;ç aysmh-acsm-aygh? ,dkpD;-zGJUpnf;? ylat;? axmuf-wGef; - [laom oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;vkH;udk ÓPfjzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUjrifygu yx0D"mwf-tmayg"mwf-awaZm"mwf-0ga,m"mwf [k av;csuf ajymif;í ½Iyg? orm"d wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ odkYaomf a,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvftrsm;pküf xdktjzLrSm ay:pwGif rcdkifcHhbJ cPay:vdkuf cPaysmufvdkuf jzpfaewwfygonf/ xdktcg xdktjzL cdkifcHha&;twGuf rlv½IjrJjzpfonfh "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHüom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfonfxufydkí Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeatmifom BudK;pm;yg/ xdktjzLrSm xdkifí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ½Ivdkufwdkif; ay:NyD;vQif em&D0ufcefY wpfem&DcefY ponfjzifh raysmufysufbJ cdkifcHh wnfwhHcJhaomf xdktjzLü wnf&Sdaeaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkvnf; oabmraygufao; jzpfaeygu txufygtwdkif; wpfudk,fvkH;ü rm-oabmudk ½Ivdkuf tjzLü rm-oabmudk ½Ivdkufç wpfudk,fvkH;ü Murf;-oabmudk ½Ivdkuf tjzLü Murf;-oabmudk ½Ivdkuf - þodkY ponfjzifh ajymif;a&TU ½IMunhfyg/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg; oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;vkH;udk ÓPfESifh jrifatmif avhusifhyg/ atmifjrifrI &aomf yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[k av;csuf ajymif;½Iyg/ orm"dudk wpfzefjyefí

xlaxmifyg/

xdktjzLjyifü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif ½IEdkifí orm"dxlaxmifrIvnf; atmifjrifrI &vm

cJhaomf xdktjzLrSm wjznf;jznf; Munfvmrnf jzpfonf/ a&cJwkH; zvfwkH; rSefwkH;uJhodkY Munfvmrnf jzpfonf/ xdktMunfjyif tMunfwkH;rSmvnf; "mwf (4)yg;udkyif jrifatmif qufpdkufyg/ xdktMunfjyif tMunfwkH;ü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;yg/ orm"dpGrf;tif tm;aumif;vmonfESifhtrQ ÓPf\ pGrf;tiftmEkabmfvnf; BuD;xGm;vmrnf jzpfonf/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk xGif;azmuf odjrifaeaom ÓPf\ pGrf;tiftmEkabmfu BuD;rm;vm aomtcg xufjrufpl;&Svmaomtcg &J&ifhvmaomtcg vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm;vnf; tvGef tm; aumif;vmrnf jzpfonf? NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf xGufay:vmwwfygonf/ xdkta&mif tvif;rsm;rSm tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü tvGefawmufy pl;&Sojzifh rsufpdtMunf"mwfudk xdkvif;a&mifjcnf u vma&muf[yfaeojzifh ½kdufcwfaeojzifh rsufpdrsm; usdef;aewwf\? tvGefawmufyaeaom ae udk MunhfonfhtcguJhodkY rsuf&nfrsm; xGufvmwwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü tvif;a&mifudk ESvkH;roGif;ao;bJ rlv ½IjrJjzpfonfh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif qufvufí ½IyGm;aeyg/ avhusifhrI rsm;vmaomtcg xdk vif;a&mifjcnfu pu©KtMunf"mwfü ½kdufcwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmonfh rsuf&nfxGufjcif; rsufpd pl;jcif; ponfh 'PfcsufwdkYudk cHEdkif&nf pGrf;tif &Sdvmrnf jzpfonf/ þuJhodkYaom vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifudkyif &nf&G,fí 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmq&mawmfu "mwkyÜab'g0bmoeynmy&d\*¾[dawm = "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm txl;tjym;udk rdrd\ ynmta&mifjzifh xGef;jyjcif; t0bmoe udpö&Sdaom ynmjzifh odrf;qnf;xm;tyfaom (0dok'¨d-1-347/) [k zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ þae&mwiG f owjdyK&e f tcsuwf pcf k &vdS mjye\f ? tcsKUda,m\*rD sm;ü þtjzLjyiuf kd cEm¨ u,kd üf rawUGbJ rsufESma&U S 0ef;usif A[d'¨ü pí awGUwwfonfvnf; &Sd\/ tu,fí A[d'¨ü tjzLudk píawGUaomf xdktjzLudk rMunhfbJ xdktjzLü "mwf (4)yg;udk r½IbJ rdrd rlv½IjrJ jzpfonfh rdrd cE¨mtdrfüomvQif "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kdquíf ½aI eyg/ rrd dcEm¨ trd wf pcf vk ;Hk jzLvmygr Sxtkd jzLü "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kdjriaf tmif pdkuf½Iyg/ wjznf;jznf; tMunfjyifudk awGU&Sdvmygvdrfhrnf/ tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü þtMunf"mwfay:pwGif uGufusm;ay:wwf\? tcsKdUum; &ifbwfüç tcsKdU

um; rsufESmüç tcsKdUum; OD;acgif;ü ponfjzifh uGufusm; uGufusm; ay:aewwf\/ tjzLay:püvnf; enf;wlyif tcsKdUa,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvfrsm;ü uGufusm; ay:aewwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü xdktjzLudk odkYr[kwf xdk tMunf"mwfudk tm½kHrjyKao;bJ rlv½IjrJjzpfonfh "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHüom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí tjzL"mwf tMunf"mwfrsm; rysHUESHUao;onfh cE¨mudk,fbufodkY "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif wjznf; jznf; jzefYí ½Ivdkufygu tjzL tMunfwdkYvnf; wjznf;jznf; ysHUoGm;rnf jzpfygonf/ cE¨mudk,fwpfck vkH;ü 0g\*Grf;ykHuJhodkY tjzLwkH;udkvnf;aumif;ç a&cJwkH; zvfwkH; rSefwkH;uJhodkY tMunfwkH;BuD;udkvnf;aumif; awGU&Sdaernf jzpfonf/ um,tMunf"mwfonf wpfudk,fvkH;ü tESHUtjym; wnf&Sdaeaom ½kyfwpfrsKd; jzpf\/ xdrIudk odaom um,0dnmPfpdwfonf udk,ftMunf"mwfudkom rSDwG,fjzpfojzifh xdrIudk od onfh ae&mwdkif;ü um,tMunf"mwf = udk,ftMunf"mwfum; wnf&SdaejrJyif jzpfonf/ Ceac:onfh ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh rNzdKcGJEdkifcif Ce twkH;tcJrsm; rNydKrDtcsdefü tMunf"mwfrsm;udk wpfquf wn;f tw;Hkvukd f tcvJ ukd f jyivf ukd Bfu;D awUGae&jci;f jzpof n/f xtkd Mun"f mw f tMunjfyiüf "mwBfu;D (4)yg;udkyif jrifatmif quf½Iyg/ orm"d qufvuf xlaxmifyg/ tMunfwkH; tMunfcJ tMunfjyifBuD; onf ½Ivdkufwdkif; ÓPfwGif xif&Sm;aernf jzpfonf/

tu,fí tMunfjyifüvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk oabmraygufao; jzpfaeygu tjzLjyifü

"mwfBuD;(4)yg;udk ½IouJhodkYyif ]]cE¨mudk,fwpfckvkH;udk jcHKí rmrIoabmudk ½Ivdkuf - tMunfjyifü rmrI oabmu kd ½vI ukd }f} þo Ykdponjfzi hf "mwof abmw&m;rsm;u kd wpvf ;Hkp D wpvf ;Hkp D w;kdí w;kdí ½MIunyfh g/ atmifjrifrI &cJhaomf xdktMunfjyifüvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif jcHKikHí ½Iyg/ wpfzef qufvufí orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/ yg&rD&Sif olawmfaumif;rsm;

twdwfb0 xdkxdku ½kyfemrfudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufonfwdkifatmif qnf;yl;cJh jznfhusifh

cJhaom yg&rD ykn orÇm&wnf;[laom yg&rDaumif;rI ukodkvftxl;[laom taqmuftOD tcdkiftrm wnf&SdcJhzl;aom yg&rD&Sif olawmfaumif;rsm; tzdkYrSmrl xdktMunfjyif tMunfwkH;ü "mwfBuD; (4)yg; udkyif pdkufí ½Iae½kHrQjzifh tvG,fwulyif tMunfwkH; tMunfjyifBuD;rSm NydKuGJoGm;um ½kyfuvmyf trIefrsm;udk pwif awGU&Sdwwfygonf/

#### tmumo"mwfudk ½I&ef

odkYaomf yg&rDaumif;rIukodkvf taqmuftODu tenf;i,f tm;aysmhaeaom a,m\*Dolawmf aumif; jzpfcJhygrl xdktMunf"mwf tMunfwkH; tMunfjyif tMunfcJBuD;rSm "mwf (4)yg;udk jrifatmif pdkufí ½Ivdkuf½kHrQjzifh NydKuGJ roGm;bJ twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkuf tjyifvdkufyif &Sdaewwfygonf/ xdktcgrsKd; wGif xdktMunfjyifBuD;ü tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif pdkufí ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ bk&m;&Sifonf r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef (r-2-86)ü tmumo"mwfudk ½IyGm;&ef t&Sif&m[kvm

tm; ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ t|uxmq&mawmfuvnf; tmumo"mwfudk ½I&ef ñTefMum;awmfrl

&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;udk þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/ tx tmumo"mwkH uo®m 0dw¬ma&oDwd/ Oyg'g½ly'óew¬H/ a[|m [d pwåm&d r[mblwm-

ae0 uxdwmed? e Oyg'g½lyH/ wo®m £rdem rkace wH 'aówkH tmumo"mwkH 0dw¬ma&od/ tydp tZÑwådaue tmumaoe y&dpädEé½lyrÜd ygu#H a[mwd/

tmumaoe y&dpädEéH? ½lyH ,mwd 0dblwwH/

waó0H tm0dbm0w¬H? wH yumaood em,aum/ (r-|-3-97/)

r[mblwmed wm0 0dw¬ma&wk or®oEly\*wåm? tor®oEly\*H tmumo"mwkH tx uo®m 0wd m¬ a&owD d tm[ ]]Oyg'g½yl 'óew}¬}E/dÅ y / a[|m pwmå & dr[mbwl mae0 uxwd meçd e Oyg'g½ylEdÅ wó yaew ¬ vuP© m[m&ea,e tmumo'óaee 'ówd m a0'wd AmÁ / awem[ ]]£rdem rkace wH 'aówk}}EÅd/ e au0vH Oyg'g½ly\*¾[P'óew¬ar0 tmumo"mwk 0dw¬m&dwm? tx acg y&\*d [¾ ock wm,ywD d 'aóaEmÅ ]]tydpm}}wdtm'drm[/ ww¬ y&dpädE´dwAÁó ½lyó ed&0aooy&,d m'gew H¬ ]]tZÑwådauem}}w d 0ad ooerm[/ tmumaoemwd tmumo"mwk,m \*[dwm,/ y&dpdäEé½lyEÅd wm, y&dpädE´dwuvmy\*wrÜd ygu#H a[mwd? 0dblwH [kwGm Oy|mwd/ (r-#D-2-63/) r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYum; tedpö-'ku©-tewå vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyf

xdkufaom w&m;rsm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh xdk"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk tus,fcsJUí a[mMum;awmfrljcif;rSm oifhwefap? tedpö-'ku©-tewå vu©Pma&; okH;wef wifum ½IyGm; okH;oyfjcif;iSm rxdkufwefaom tedyæEé trnf&aom ½kyftwkrQomjzpfaom tmumo"mwfudk tb,faMumifh tus,fcsJUíbk&m;&Sif onf a[mMum;awmfrltyfygoenf;[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef ñTefMum;awmf rlvdkonfhtwGuf bk&m;&Sifonf tmumo"mwfudk tus,fcsJUí a[mMum;awmfrltyfonf[k ajzqdk

&m\/

0kwårSd {u"ar®? a, "r®m {uvu©Pm awe/

0kwåm b0EÅd oaAÁ? £wd 0kawåm vu©aPm [ma&m/

= y&rw¬"mwfom; w&m;vkH;wpfckudk vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfzdkY&ef twGuf bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrlonf&Sdaomf xdky&rw¬"mwfom; w&m;vkH;ESifh vu©Pmcsif; wnl aD om y&rw"¬ mwof m; w&m;tm;v;Hku kd0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoy&f e f a[mMum;awmrf Nly;Dom jzpof n/f þodkY vu©Pmcsif; wlnD&m w&m;tm;vkH;udk odrf;usKH;,l&aom enf;rSm vuP© m[m&aew dåenf; jzpf\/ þ r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef0,f tmumo"mwfudk ½IyGm;zdkY&ef bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; rSmvnf; vu©Pm[m&aewådenf;t& vu©Pmcsif;wlnD&m Oyg'g½kyftm;vkH;udk tmumo"mwfü aygif;pkí a[mMum;oGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf tmumo"mwfudk ½IzdkY&ef bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum; awmfrlcsufrSm Oyg'g½kyftm;vkH;udkyif ½I&ef ñTefMum;awmfrljcif;yif jzpfonf/ bk&m;&Sifonf r[m &m[kavm0g'okwåef0,f tmumo"mwfudk ra[mrD a&S;ydkif;ü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudkyifvQif a[mMum; awmfrlcJh\? Oyg'g½kyfudk a[mMum;awmf rrlcJhay/ xdkaMumifh þtmumo"mwfudk tOD;rlojzifh xdk Oyg'g½kyftm;vkH;udk ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef ñTefMum;awmfrlvdkonfhtwGuf tmumo"mwfudk tus,fcsJUí a[mMum;awmrf jlci;f jzpof n/f tmumo"mwof nvf n;f "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd ríDS jzpaf om Oyg'g½yk yf if jzpf\/ tmumo"mwfrS <uif;usefaom (23)rsKd;aom Oyg'g½kyfonfvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif rSDí jzpaf y:vm&aom Oyg'g½yk yf i f jzp\f / þovYkd Qi f tmumo"mwEf iS hf useOf yg'g½yk tf m;v;HkwoYkd n f "mwf BuD; (4)yg;udkom rSDwG,fí jzpfay:vm&ykH vu©Pmcsif; wlnDaomaMumifh tmumo"mwfü Oyg'g½kyf tm;vkH;udk aygif;pkí a[mMum;oGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ vu©Pm[m&aewådenf;wnf;/ onrf Qom ruao;? tmumo"mwüf Oyg'g½yk tf m;v;Hku kd aygi;f½;Hk,íl ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyzf &Ykd etf wuG f

oufoufrQom &nf&G,fawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifonf tmumo"mwfudk tus,fcsJUí a[mMum;awmf rltyfonf r[kwfao;? pifppfrSmrl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk vG,fvG,fulul odrf;qnf;EdkifzdkY&ef twGufvnf; ñTefMum;jyoawmfrlvdkonfhtwGuf tmumo"mwfudk ½IyGm;okH;oyfzdkY&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;awmf rljcif; jzpfonf/ tu,fpifppfrSmrl ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk wpfckESifh wpfck ra&m,Sufatmif ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;aMumif; jzpfonfh y&dapä'½kyf[k ac:wGifaom tmumo"mwfudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu jrifatmif ½IyGm;EdkifcJhaomf ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tMum;taygufjzpfonfh tmumo"mwfudk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ,if;tZÑwådu tmumo"mwfjzifh tydkif;tjcm; cH&aom ½kyfuvmyf taygif;onfvnf; xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;aeonfom jzpf\/ tmumo"mwfjzifh tydkif;tjcm;cH&aom ½kyfuvmyftaygif;udk awGUjrifaeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ,if;½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odjrifjcif;odkY a&muf&SdvmEdkif\/ xdkodkY xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfay:vmrIudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; ñTefMum;jyoawmfrljcif; tusKd;iSm vlokH;yg;wdkY\ OD;pD;OD;udkif jzpfawmfrlaom or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sifonf xdktmumo"mwfudk ½IyGm;zdkY&ef xif&Sm;jyoawmfrlayonf/ (r-|-3-97/ r-#D-2-63/)

#### tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif ½IykH

tu,fí tMunfjyif tMunfwkH; tMunfcJü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk pdkufí ½Iaeaomfvnf; xdktMunfjyif tMunfwkH; tMunfcJBuD;rSm NydKuGJí roGm;bJ tw;HktctJ wikd ;fyi f jzpaf eygr l xtkd Munjfyiüf vi;fa&mijfcnpf rG ;fti f tutl njDzi hf tmumo"mwuf kd jrifatmif pdkufí ½Iyg/ yuwdaom vufarmif;om; ponfudk Munhfvdkufygu wpfqufwnf;[k xif&aomfvnf; aoaocsmcsm pdkufí Munhfvdkufygu arG;nif;aygufrsm;udk awGU&ouJhodkY tvm; wlyif xdktMunfjyifü tmumo ac: tMum;taygufudk jrifatmif vif;a&mifjcnfjzifh xdk;pdkufvsuf ½IMunhfyg/ tmumo"mwfudk pwif awGU&Sdvmwwfygonf/ tmumo"mwfudk awGUonfESifh wpfNydKif eufwnf; ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udkvnf; pwifí awGU&Sdawmhrnfom jzpfygonf/

#### tMunf"mwf (6) yg;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ pu©Kyom' | = rsufpdtMunfç |
| 2/ aomwyom' | = em;tMunfç |
| 3/ Cmeyom' | = ESmtMunfç |
| 4/ Zd0Sgyom' | = vQmtMunfç |
| 5/ um,yom' | = udk,ftMunf[k ½kyftMunf"mwf (5)rsKd; &Sd\/ |

6/ raemtMunf"mwf[k emrftMunf"mwf wpfrsKd; &Sd\/ tm;vkH;aygif;aomf tMunf"mwf (6)rsKd; &Sd\/ xdkwGif um,tMunf"mwfrsm;rSm wpfudk,fvkH;ü

tESHUtjym; wnf&Sdae\/ xdrIudk odonfh ae&mwdkif;wGif um,tMunf"mwf wnf&Sdae\/ xdrIudk odonfh um,0dnmPfpdwfonf um,tMunf"mwfudkom rSDí jzpfEdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ um, tMunf"mwfESifh wuGaom ½kyftMunf"mwf (5)rsKd;wdkYudk tmumo"mwfudk rjrifao;ojzifh ½kyfuvmyf rsm;udk rjrifciftwGif;ü wpfqufwnf;uJhodkY jrifaeojzifh tMunf"mwfrsm;udk twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkuf tjyifvdkuf awGUae&jcif; jzpf\/ pu©m'dyÍö0d"H ½lyg'DeH \*[Pypö,bma0e tm'gowvH 0d, 0dyÜoEéwåm yom'½lyH/

(0dok'd¨-2-81/) þt|uxmtziG Ehf iS hf tn D puK©yom' pon hf ,i;fyom'½yk f (5)rsK;dwuYkd m; ½yl g½pHk on hf qikd &f m qdkif&m tm½kHudk ,lEdkifzdkY&ef rSD&m taMumif;w&m; tjzpfjzifh aMu;rkHjyifuhJodkY txl;MunfvifaomaMumifh yom'½kyf[laom trnfudk &&SdMuonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-81/)

,if; tMunfwkH; tMunfjyifü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;aeaom bm0em orm"dESifh ,SOfaeaom ÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom ta&miftvif;jzifh xdktMunfjyifü tmumo "mwfudk jrifatmif xdk;pdkufí ½IEdkifaomtcg ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tMum;tayguf[laom tmumo"mwf udk awGUjrifonfESifh wpfNydKifeufwnf; ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udkvnf; pwifawGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ emrfw&m;wdkYwGif b0if = raemtMunf"mwfrSmvnf; ybó& = NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf

awmufyaom ta&miftvif; &Sdvsuf Munfvif jzLpifaeaMumif;udk ---- ybó&rd'H bdu©a0 pdwåH? (tH-1-9) = &[ef;wdkY ...þb0ifpdwfonf NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf awmufy\ = jzL pif\ - [k t\*FkwådK&f {uuedygwf yPd[dwtpä0\*fç tpä&moCFmw0\*fwdkYü bk&m;&Sifa[mMum;xm; awmfrl\/ þüvnf; b0ifpdwfü &m\* a'go arm[ ponfh pdwf"mwf npfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavo tnpftaMu;wdkYrS uif;a0; pifMu,faeonfhtwGuf jzLpifykHudk &nf&G,fí þtxufyg pum;awmfudk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ qdkvdkonfrSm b0ifpdwfü ta&miftvif; r&Sd? tnpftaMu; ui;faeojzi hf Munvf iof e&Yf iS ;fvsu f &\dS [ok m qvkd &kd i;f jzpof n/f oaYkd om f b0ipf wd af Mumi hf jzpaf om pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kHESifh ,if;pdwåZ ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifwnf&Sd aom awaZm"mwf = OwkaMumifh jzpfaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½kHum; b0ifpdwfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom ÓPf\ tmEkabmfu BuD;rm;vQif BuD;rm;ovdkç ÓPftmEkabmfu ao;vQif ao;ovdk awmufyvsufyif &Sdayonf/ rlv#Dum (1-125)ü ---- obma0g0g,H pdwåó y@&wm/ (1-95)ü ---- tx 0g oAÁrÜd pdwåH obm0awm y@&ar0 = pwd tf m;v;Hkonyf i f yiuf ,kd of bm0tm;jzi hfjzLpi\f - [ k y@& jzpaf Mumi;f jzLpifaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

Z0eu©aP &ZÆe'kóerk,Seobm0geH avmbo[\*wm'DeH pdwåmeH 0aoe OyÜaEé[d tm\*EÅKau[d Oyuúdavao[d yuwdy&dok'¨rÜd b0\*FpdwåH Oyuúdvd|H emr a[mwDwd/ (tH-|-1-46/)

'Gg&ESifh tm½kH wdkufqdkifrIaMumifh b0ift,Of jywfvsuf 0DxdpdwftpOfrsm; jzpfay:vm&m0,f aZmcPü tm½kHudk wyfrufjcif; jypfrSm;jcif; awGa0jcif; oabm&SdMuukefaom avmbESifh ,SOfwGJ jzpfay:vmaom pdwfç a'goESifh ,SOfwGJ jzpfay:vmaom pdwfç arm[ESifh ,SOfwGJjzpfay:vmaom pdwf paom pdwfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmukefaom {nfhonfjzpfukefaom Oyuúdavo tnpftaMu; wdkYaMumifh yuwdjzLpifonfvnf;jzpfaom b0ifpdwfonf npfEGrf;&onf rnf\/ (tH-|-1-46/)

#### e'Daomawm 0d, - 'DyZmvm 0d,

jrpfa&t,OfuJhodkY - qDrD;tvQHuJhodkY

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfwdkYum; ,ckuJhodkY "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk

tm½kH,lí orm"dxlaxmifcdkuf0,f "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudkyif pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf ½Iaeygu tMunf"mwfrsm;udk rawGU&ao;rD tcsdefwGifvnf;aumif;ç tMunf"mwfrsm;udk twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkuf tjyifvdkuf awGUprSmvnf;aumif; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ tqufrjywf jzpfaerIudk jrpfa&t,Of woGif oiG f p;Dqi;faeouohJ YkdqrD ;DtvQ H tqurf jyw f awmuyf aeouohJ YkdawUGjriwf w\f / oEwÅ Cd e paom ½kyftwkH;tcJ Cersm; rNydKao;rD Ce toD;toD; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf r½IEdkifao;rD umv0,f CerNydKao;aom ½kyfwdkY\ obm0udk pwif awGU&Sdjcif;yif jzpf\/ xdktcgrsKd;wGif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;u kd vurf vwT af o;b J "mwBfu;D (4)yg; tm½üHk om quvf uíf bm0empwd uf kd cikd jfraJ tmi f pukd ½f I aeyg/ wjznf;jznf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ Munfoxuf Munfaeaom obm0rsm;udk pwif awGU&Sdvm rnf jzpfonf/ xdktMunfjyif tMunf"mwfüvnf; "mwf (4)yg;udkyif qufvufí pdkuf½Iaeygu ½kyfu vmyfrsm;udk pwif awGU&Sdwwfygonf/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk rawGUaomf txufwGif wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif pdkuf½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGUptcsdefüvnf; jrpfa&t,Of woGifoGif pD;aeouJhodkY qDrD;tvQH tqufrjywf awmufavmif aeouJhodkY tjcif;t&mudk awGUwwfygonf/ odkYaomf y&rwfe,fajrtppfodkYum; rqdkufa&mufao;yg/ twkH;tcJ tBuD;-tao;

odkYaomf tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;tzdkY tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif pdkuf½Ivdkufaomtcg

tmumo"mwfudk awGUwefoavmuf awGUaomfvnf; ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk yifudk,fobm0twdkif; rawGU&ao;bJ yJaphcefY qefaphcefY qefuGJaphcefY ponfjzifh twkH;tcJ cyfBuD;BuD; taetxm;jzifh pwif awGUwwfonfvnf; &Sd\/ tcsKdUa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ todÓPfüum; uwåDyg teufa&mifay:wGif pdefwkH; cyfao;ao;uav;rsm;udk MuJjzefYxm;ouJhodkY awGUjrifaewwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;wGif tBuD;tao; r[ l tw;HktcrJ eS of rQü "mw f (4)yg;uykd i f jriaf tmi f quíf ½yI g/ tw;HktcrJ sm;rmS wppf wppf uxJG uG f oGm;wwfygonf/ tao;qkH; ½kyfuvmyftqifhodkYwdkifatmif awGUjrifvmwwfygonf/ twkH;tcJtBuD; u kd "mw f (4)yg; pukd ½f ½I rHk Qjzi hf NyKdurJG omG ;b J tw;HktctJ wikd ;fyi f awUGjriaf e&ygr l xtkd w;HktcüJ tmum o"mwfudk jrifatmif vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif tultnDjzifh xdk;pdkufí ½Ivdkufygu tmumo"mwfudk awGUjrifonfESifh wpfNydKifeufwnf; ½kyfuvmyf trIefrsm;udkvnf; awGUjrifwwfygonf/ twdwfu qnf;yl;xm;aom yg&rD t&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;ol a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;rsm;um;

tMunfjyifwGif tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif pdkuf½Ivdkufaomtcg tcsdeftenf;i,f twGif;rSmyif tvGefYtvGef ao;i,faom y&rmPkjrLcefYxufyif omvGefí ao;i,fzG,f&m &Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf trIefaygif;rsm;pGmudk awGUjrifaewwfygonf/

#### ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGUptcsdef

½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk pwif awGUptcsdefwGif ½kyfuvmyfrsm;\ yifudk,f obm0twdkif; tvGef vsifvsifjrefjref ay:vdkuf aysmufvdkuf jzpfaeonfudk awGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ]]{upä&u©aP aum#dowo[óocFg OyÜZÆdwGm ed½kZÑwd/ (oH-|-2-295/) = emrfw&m;wdkYonf vufzspf wpfwGuf tcsdef twGif;ü uka#wpfodef;cefY jzpfí csKyf\}}- [k zGifhqdkxm;ojzifh vufzspfwpfwGuf wpfpuúefY tcsdef umvudk uka#wpfodef; ykHcJhaomf wpfykHcefYom oufwrf; &SdMu\/ ½kyfw&m;wdkYum; pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf;&Sd\[k usrf;\*efrsm;ü rdefYqdkxm;ojzifh uka#wpfodef;udk (17)jzifh pm;aomf uka# (5000) ausmf tajz xGufvm\/ odkYtwGuf ½kyfwdkY\ oufwrf;rSm wpfpuúefY vufzspfwpfwGuf tcsdefumvudk uka# (5000)ausmfcefY ykHcJhaomf wpfykHcefYom oufwrf; &Sd\/ xdkrQavmuf vsifvsifjrefjref jzpfNyD; ysufaeMu\/

xdkuJhodkY ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tvGef vsifvsifjrefjref ay:vdkuf aysmufvdkuf jzpfaerIudk Munhfí jzpfysuf ½Iaeygu odkYr[kwf tedpö[k 0dyóem½Iaeygu xdk0dyóemum; ynwfe,füom &Sdaeayao; onf/ ynwf jzpf-ysuf ynwf tedpöwdkYum; edAÁmefodkY ra&mufEdkifaom vkyfief;&yfrsm;om jzpfonf/ ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfcktwGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m ponfh blw½kyf

Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifygrS y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufrnf jzpfonf/ edAÁmef[lonf y&rw¬opöme,frS oGm;rSomvQif a&muf&SdEdkifaom t&mXme jzpfayonf/ y&rwftppf jzpaf om ½yk ef mrwf oYkd nof mvQi f tepd -ö 'uk -© tew å vuP© ma&;o;Hkwewf iuf m ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyxf ukd af om w&m;rsm; jzpfMu\? 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHrsm; jzpfMu\/ y&rwftppf "mwftESpfjzpfaom ½kyfemrfwdkYudkomvQif vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfygrS 0dyóemÓPftppf jzpfEdkif\/ ykaAÁ acg okodr "r®|dwdÓPH? ypäm edAÁmae ÓPH? (oH-1-344/) [laom okodrokwåef a'oem awmftwdkif; edAÁmefudk tm½kH,lonfh t&d,r\*fÓPf[lonf 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ tqkH;üom jzpfcGifh &Sdaom w&m; jzpf\/ ppfrSefaom 0dyóemÓPf r[kwfygu ppfrSefaom t&d,r\*fÓPfvnf; rjzpf ay:vmEdkifay/ y&rwftppf "mwftESpfudk vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum ½IyGm; okH;oyfygrSomvQif ppfrSefaom 0dyóemÓPfonfvnf; jzpfay:vmcGifh &Sdayonf/ odkYtwGuf edAÁmef[lonf y&rw¬ opöme,frS oGm;rSomvQif a&mufEdkifaom t&mXme jzpfonf[k ajymqdkjcif; jzpfonf/

#### ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ yrmP

wo®m tPkaem qwdå Howdrbm\*rawåm y&rmPk emr tmumoaum|modaum rHopu©Kó

ta\*gpa&m 'dAÁpu©Kaó0 a\*gp&blawm/ (r[m#D-1-447/ tbd-|-2-328/) um;-vSnf;ponfwdkY oGm;&mü xvmaom yuwdaom rsufpdjzifh jrifawGU&aom jrLrIefrsm;um; &xa&PkjrLwnf;/ ,if;&xa&PkjrLudk (36)pdwf pdwfygu wpfpdwfrSm wZÆm&DjrLrIef jzpf\/ ae a&mifjcnfonf tdrfeH&Hayguf ponfrS tdrftwGif; taqmufttHktwGif;odkY xdk;0ifvmaomtcg xdkaea&mifjcnfwef;twGif;ü awGUjrifae&aom jrLrIefrsm;onf wZÆm&DjrLrIefrsm; jzpfMu\/ ,if; wZÆm&DjrLrIefudk (36)pdwf pdwfygu wpfpdwfrSm tPkjrL jzpf\/ ,if; tPkjrLudk (36)pdwf pdwfygu wpfpdwfrSm y&rmPkjrL jzpf\/

½kyfuvmyfwpfckum; ,if;y&rmPkjrLcefYavmuf &Sd\/ y&rmPkjrLcefY[líom qdkygonf/ y&rm PkjrL [lí twdtus rqdkyg/ ,if; y&rmPkjrLceYf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;um; tmumo aum|modu = [if;vif;jyif tmumo aum|mo tzdkYtpkü 0if\/ (y&rmPkjrLcefY ao;i,faom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYjzifh jynfhaeaom t&yfudk tmumo [if;vif;jyif[líom xif&onf/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk yuwd rsufpd jzifh rjrifEdkif[k qdkvdkonf/) yuwdaom rHopu©K (= pu©K0dnmPf) \ usufpm;&m tm½kH r[kwf/ 'dAÁpu©K\omvQif usufpm;&m tm½kH jzpf\/ ('dAÁpu©KÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifESifhrS jrifEdkifonf[k qdkvdkayonf/ odkYaomf a&S;wGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; 'dAÁpu©KÓPfaMumifh vif;a&mifjcnfrsm; xGufay:vmouJhodkY orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYaMumifhvnf; vif; a&mifjcnfrsm; jzpfay:vmEdkifojzifh xdkorxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vm aom vi;fa&mijfcn\f prG ;ftijfzivhf n;f ,i;f½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kd awUGjriEf ikd of nof m jzpyf gon/f vu-© Pm[m&aewåd enf;jzifh t|uxmq&mawmf #Dumq&mawmfwdkY zGifhqdkoGm;Muonf[k rSwfyg/ odkYrS omvQif tbdnmPfudk r&onfh ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfwdkYvnf; 0dyóemodkY ul;Edkifrnf jzpfonf/)

#### tcuftcJ wpf&yf

wpfcgwpf&H tcsKdUtcsKdUaom orm"dEke,faom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf xdktMunfwkH; tMunf

jyifü tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif pdkufí ½Ivdkufaomtcg xdktMunfwkH; tMunfjyifBuD;rSm aysmuf aysmuf oGm;wwf\? t½IrcH jzpfaewwf\/ xdktcg rlv½IjrJ jzpfonfh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif jyefí ½Iyg/ rMumrD "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnf vmaomf xdktMunfwkH; tMunfjyifBuD;onf jyefí ay:vmrnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY tMunfwkH; tMunf jyifBuD; aysmufaysmufoGm;jcif;rSm orm"d t&Sdeft0g tenf;i,f tm;aysmhaeolwdkYtzdkY "mwfBuD; (4)yg; wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk ½IyGm;rIudk vufvTwfvdkufí tmumo"mwfudk ajymif;í tm½kH pdkufvdkufrd aomaMumifh jzpfonf/ orm"d\ t&Sdeft0gu tm;aysmhaecdkufüom xdkodkY aysmufoGm;jcif; jzpfonf/ orm"d\ t&Sdeft0gu tm;aumif;vmaomtcgüum; xdkodkY vG,fvG,fESifh aysmufroGm;awmhbJ jrpf a&t,Of qDrD;tvQHuJhodkY tqufrjywf jzpfaerIudk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifaernfom jzpfonf/

#### blw½kyf = "mwfav;yg; ESifh tMunf"mwf

þwGif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;ESifh ½kyftMunf"mwfwdkY\ qufoG,frIoabmudk tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;

wifjytyfygonf/

½lygbdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©PH/ y / pu©K/ (0dok'¨d-2-74/)

pu©Kyom' (= pu©KtMunf"mwf) onf ½lyg½kH\ a&S;½I xdcwfjcif; ½dkufcwfjcif;udk xdkufaom

r[mbkwf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk Munfvifapjcif; oabmvu©Pm &SdaMumif; 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmu zGifhqdkxm;\/ tvm;wlyif - aomw-Cme-Zd0Sg-um,wdkYüvnf; qdkif&m qdkif&m tm½kHwdkY\ xdcwfjcif; ½dkufcwfjcif;udk xdkufaom r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk Munfvifapjcif; oabmvu©Pm &SdaMumif; udk toD;toD; zGifhqdkxm;\/ xdkaMumifh ½kyftMunf"mwf[lonf tqif;-toH-teHY-t&om-tawGU txd [laom qdkif&m qdkif&m tm½kHwdkYu a&S;½Ixdcwfjcif; ½dkufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufwefaom "mwfBuD;

(4)yg;wdkYudk Munfvifapjcif; oabmw&m;rsm; jzpf&um; ½kyftMunfwkH; tMunfjyif[lonf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ MunfvifrI oabmrsm;om jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ½Iaeaom ½IuGufudk vTwfvdkufvQif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu rodawmhay/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk rodu "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ MunfvifrI oabmudkvnf; ÓPfjzifh rawGUrjrif jzpfaewwf\/ xdkaMumifh "mwf BuD; (4)yg;udk ½IyGm;rIudk vufvTwfvdkufí tmumo"mwfudk ajymif;½Ivdkufaomtcg tMunfjyifudk rawGUawmhbJ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPf0,f tMunfjyifBuD; aysmufuG,foGm;wwfjcif; jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf þuJhodkYaom tcsdeftcgrsKd;wGif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudkyif tm½kH,lí tMunfjyif tMunfwkH; tMunf"mwf cdkifcHhatmif orm"dudk pGJpGJjrJjrJ xlaxmifzdkY vdktyfygonf/ orm"d t&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;í tMunfjyif twkH;tcJBuD;rSm vG,fvG,fESifh raysmufysufbJ tqufrjywf jzpfaerIudk awGUjrifaomtcg tmumo"mwfudk wpfzefjyefí pdkuf½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGU&Sd rnfom jzpfygonf/ vrf;vGJoGm;wwfykHudk owdjyKyg

½kyfuvmyf[lonf ½kyfy&rwfe,fajrü tao;qkH; twkH;tcJ jzpf\/ tao;qkH; ½kyftzGJUtpnf; wpfck jzpf\/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm [k tenf;qkH; ½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd;pD &Sd\/ tcsKdU½kyfuvmyfrsm;ü ZD0dwygvQif (9)rsKd;ç tcsKdU

½kyfuvmyfrsm;ü tMunf"mwf odkYr[kwf bm0½kyfygvQif (10)rsKd; - þodkY ponfjzifh &Sdwwf\/ ,if; ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfcktwGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom ,if; (8)rsKd;ç (9)rsKd;ç (10)rsKd; paom ½kyfoabm w&m;rsm;udk jrifatmif ½IEdkifygrS y&rwfe,fajrodkY a&muf&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ½kyfudk obm0vu©PmodkY qdkufatmif ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odwwfonfh ½lyy&dapä'ÓPfudk &&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ½kyfw&m; tppfudk od&Sd½kH tqifhrQom &Sdao;onf/ a&S;quf&rnfh vkyfief;cGifwdkYum; rsm;pGmyif usef&Sdaeayao;onf/ odkYaomf toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf xdkodkY ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGUjrifaomtcg xdk½kyf uvmyfwdkY\ ay:rI aysmufrIudk tm½kH,lí jzpf-ysuf½Iygu odkYr[kwf tedpö[k ½Iaeygu orl[Ce [laom taygif;tpk twkH;tcJ ynwf ruGmao;ojzifh ynwfudkyif 0dyóem½Iaeonf rnfayonf/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfcktwGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom (8)rsKd;ç (9)rsKd;ç (10)rsKd;paom ½kyfoabmw&m;rsm; udk obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;odkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí ½IyGm;EdkifygrS orl[Ce[laom twkH;tcJNydKí orl[ynwfvnf; uGmoGm;rnf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf orl[ynwf ruGmao;onfh tao;qkH; tzGJUtpnf; jzpfonhf ½kyfuvmyf twkH;tcJ ynwfudk 0dyóem½Iaeygu ynwfwdkYrnfonf ÓPfjzifh MumMum BudwfajcrI'Pfudk rcHEdkifay/ y&rwfw&m;rsm;omvQif 0dyóem ÓPfjzifh BudwfajcrI'Pfudk cHEdkifayonf/ odkYtwGuf ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif "mwfrcGJbJ ½kyfuvmyftwdkif; 0dyóem½Iygu ynwfwdkYrnfonf ÓPfjzifh BudwfajcrI'Pfudk rcHEdkif ojzifh rMumrD tcsdeftwGif;rSmyif ½kyfuvmyfrsm;rSm wpfp wpfp yg;íç yg;&mu aysmufí tMunfwkH; tMunjfyiBfu;Duykd i f jyeaf wUGwwyf gon/f xtkd Munjfyiüf bm0empwd uf kd Nird 0f ypf mG uyxf m;yguvn;f orm"dt&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;aeao;onfhtwGuf Nidrfí aewwfygonf/ xdktcgrsKd;wGif a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfu ½kyfcsKyfoGm;NyD[k ,lqwwf\ ajymMum;vmwwf\/ wpfzef xdktMunfjyifüyif bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;&mu wjznf;jznf; pdwfudk avQmhcsvdkufygrl a&S;wGif azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwd okc {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*FgwdkYu pdwftpOfudk csDrxm;Edkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&Sdjcif;aMumifh b0ifodkY oufa&mufoGm;wwf\? b0ifusaewwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;wGif ]]½kyfemrf ESpfrsKd;vkH; csKyfoGm;NyD}} [k ,lqvmwwf\? ajymMum;vmwwf\/ tu,fpifppfrSmum; emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfudkrQ r&&Sdao; aom tqifhwGifom wnf&Sdaeayao;onf/

þodkY ajymqdkvmolwdkYrSm a,bk,stm;jzifh orxydkif;wGifvnf; ur®|mef;av;q,fwdkYwGif rdrdwdkY

ESpfNcdKuf&m pdwfBudKuf ur®|mef; wpfckckjzifh cdkifcdkifchHchH orm"d rxlaxmif&ao;bJç ½kyfw&m;udk odrf; qnf;&mü ½IyGm;&müvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pepfwus pnf;urf;enf;vrf;usus r½IyGm;bJ rdrdwdkY ESpfNcdKufovdk ½IyGm;vm&mu yg&rDtm;avsmfpGm orm"dtawmftoifh tm;aumif;vmaomtcgü ½kyf uvmyfrsm;udk awGUjrifvmolwdkYom jzpfMu\/ rlvuwnf;u ½kyfur®|mef;udk ½I&mü "mwfur®|mef;udk pepfwus r½IyGm;xm;ojzifh ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGUjrifvmaomtcgüvnf; xdk½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk qufvufí odrf;qnf;a&; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,la&;rSm tvGefyif tvSrf; a0;vsuf &Sdae\/ rlvuwnf;u "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk vsifvsifjrefjref r½Ixm;wwfolwdkYtzdkY tvGefY tvGef vsifvsifjrefjref jzpfay:NyD;aemuf aysmufoGm;aom ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfcktwGif;üvnf; jzpf ay:NyD;aemuf rysufcif tcsdefumvtwGif;0,f "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif ½Iwwfa&;rSm cufcJaom vyk if e;fwp&f yyf i f jzpaf eay\/ rsm;aomtm;jzi hf xukd vmywf pcf k wpcf k twiG ;füvn;f "mwBfu;D (4)yg; udk jrifatmif ½IyGm;&rnf[laom trSwfonmrQyif r&Sdolu rsm;ayonf/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif qufvufí ½IyGm;EdkifygrS ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifygrS ½kyfy&rwfe,fajrodkY pwif a&muf&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ½kyfuvmyf[lonf orl[ynwf oP²meynwf ponfh ynwfrsm; ruGmao;onfh tao;qkH; twkH;tcJ ynwfom &Sdao;\/ xdkrS wpfqifh y&rw¬ opöme,fodkY a&mufatmif ul;,l&rnf jzpfonf/ tnpftaMu; vkH;0 ruif;pifao;aom a&TuJhodkY rSwfyg/ a&Tum; rSef\? odkYaomf tnpftaMu;um; vkH;0 rpifao; [lvdkonf/

#### y&rw¬ opöme,fodkY

tu,fí ½kyfuvmyfrsm;\ tvGefvsifvsifjrefjref ay:rI aysmufrIaMumifh ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfcktwGif;ü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pdkufí ½Ir&Edkif jzpfaeyguç rjrifcsif rawGUcsifol wpfOD;ESifh awGUqkH aomtcg rjrifa,mif rawGUa,mif aqmifaeouJhodkYç tvm;wlyif ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ ay:rI aysmufrIudk tm½kHrjyKbJ rMunhfbJ ESvkH;roGif;bJ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg; udkom pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf ESvkH;oGif;yg tm½kHjyKaeyg ½Iaeyg/ yg&rD t&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;ol a,m\*D olawmfpifrsm;tzdkY atmifjrifrI &wwfygonf/

½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ ay:rI aysmufrIu tvGef vsifjrefvGef;ojzifh atmifjrifrI r& jzpfaeaomf ½kyf uvmyf wpfck wpfckudk tm½kHr,lao;bJç ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudkvnf; ESvkH;roGif;bJ ½kyf uvmyf trsm;pkudk jcHKíjzpfapç odkYr[kwf ½kyfuvmyftm;vkH;udk jcHKí jzpfapç odkYr[kwf wpfudk,fvkH;udk jcHKíjzpfap "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudkom tm½kHpdkufí qufvuf ½IyGm;aeyg/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmtm½kHüom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm wnfaeatmif uyfxm;vsuf orm"d udk xlaxmifaeyg/ orm"d tm;aumif;vmaomtcg uvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;üvnf; yg0if wnf&Sd aeaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh xGif;azmuf odjrifvmEdkif ygonf/ tMurf;pm;tm;jzifh xdk½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk cGJwrf;csvdkufaomf Munfaom ½kyfuvmyf rMunfaom ½yk uf vmy[f k ½yk uf vmytf rsK;dtpm; EpS rf sK;dxuG vf m\/ yom'½yk f = tMun½f yk f (5)rsK;dwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;d yg0iaf om ½yk uf vmyrf sm;rmS Muníf use½f yk uf vmytf rsm;prk mS rMunMfuay/ xMkdunaf om ½yk uf vmyf

ESifh rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYrSm qefrIefYESifh eEGif;rIefYudk oratmif a&mpyfxm;ouJhodkY a&maESmvsuf wpfudk,fvkH;ü ysHUESHU wnf&SdaeMuayonf/ Munfaom ½kyfuvmyfü "mwf (4)yg;ç rMunfaom ½kyfu vmyfü "mwf (4)yg;udk jrifatmif quf½Iyg/ wpfudk,fvkH;&Sd ½kyfuvmyftm;vkH;udk jcHKí "mwf (4)yg; ½Ivdkufç ½kyfuvmyfwpfckü "mwf (4)yg; ½Ivdkuf - þodkY BudK;yrf;Munhfyg? atmifjrifrI &wwfygonf/

#### £a`E´-aAmZÑifrsm; nDrQatmif usifhyg

atmijfrirf I r&cahJ om f £a`E ´ (5)yg; orYkd [wk f aAmZÑi f (7)yg;wuYkd kd nrD Qatmi f BuKd;yr;f&awmrh nf

jzpfonf/ rlvyg&d[m&d, = vufpGJur®|mef;tjzpf yGm;rsm;xm;aom tmemygeur®|mef;jzifh orm"d tqifhqifh wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ pwkw¬psmeform"dudk \*kPft\*Fg &SpfwefESifh jynfh0pkHnDvmatmif BudK;yrf;yg/ xdkaemif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jyef½Ií orm"dxlaxmifyg/ tMunfjyif tMunfwkH; ay:vm aom f tmumo"mwuf kd½íI ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kdjriaf tmi f Munífh wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü wn&f adS om ½yk uf vmyf tm;vkH;udk jcHKí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif ½Iaeyg/ aAmZÑif (7)yg;wdkYudk nDrQatmif usifhyg/

1/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk odrf;qnf;wwf ½IyGm;wwfaom owdoarÁmZÑifç

2/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk xdk;xGif;odaeaom pl;prf;qifjcifvsuf odaeaom "r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifç

3/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk xdk;xGif; odatmif xdkobm0vu©Pm tm½kHü pdwfNidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifç

4/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; odrIü arGUavsmf aysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaeaom yDwdoarÁmZÑifç

5/ ,if;"mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHü pdwfapwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif; yó'¨doarÁmZÑifç

6/ ,if;"mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHü pdwfNidrf0yfpGm wnfaerI orm"doarÁmZÑifç

7/ ,if;"mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHü pdwfudk tnDtrQxm;wwfaom Oayu©moarÁmZÑif ---þaAmZÑifjrwfw&m; (7)yg;wdkYudk nDrQatmif usifhyg/ "r®0dp,-0D&d,-yDwd oarÁmZÑifw&m;rsm; tm;aumi;fvmatmi f "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© m to;Dto;Du kd x;kdx;kdxiG ;fxiG ;f vi;fvi;f xifxif odatmif pdwfudk wif;vsuf pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf ½IMunhfyg/ yó'¨d-orm"d-Oayu©m oarÁmZÑifw&m; rsm; tm;aumif;vmatmifvnf; pdwfudk avQmhí "mwf (4)yg; tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyf

Munhfyg/ þodkY ½Izefrsm;vmaomtcg "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk xdk;xdk;xGif;

xGif; vif;vif;xifxif odrIESifh ,if;"mwf (4)yg;tm½kHü pdwfNidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaerI orm"dwdkY nDrQrI &Sdvmaomtcg - wpfenf; £a`E´ (5)yg;ç aAmZÑif (7)yg;wdkY nDrQrI &Sdvmaomtcg - ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü - rm-Murf;-av;ç aysmh-acsm-aygh? ,dkpD;-zGJUpnf;? yl-at;? axmuf-wGef; - [laom oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;wdkYudk wpfckNyD; wpfck ½IMunhfyg/

½IykH ---- wpfudk,fvkH;&Sd ½kyfuvmyftm;vkH;udk jcHKí rmrIoabmudk ½Iyg/ wpfzef ½kyfuvmyf wpfckü rmrIoabmudk ½Iyg/ Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;rSm tvGef vsifvsifjrefjref ay:ae aysmufaernfom jzpfonf/ uvmyfwpfckü rmrIoabmudk ½IvdkufonfESifh ,if;½kyfuvmyfrSm aysmufoGm;ygu aemufuvmyfwpfckü rmrIoabmudk quf½IMunhfyg/ þodkY Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfum xyfum ½IcJhaomf ½Ivdkufonfh uvmyfwdkif;ü rmrIoabmudk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifaeyguç Murf;rIoabm w&m;udk wdk;í ykHpHwl quf½IMunhfyg/ ½kyfuvmyf wpfcktwGif;ü Murf;rIoabmudk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrif aomtcg rmrI-Murf;rI oabmESpfrsKd;vkH;udk uvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü jrifatmif qufí avhusifh yg/ þenf;pepftwdkif; wpfpwpfp oabmw&m; wpfckpD wpfckpD wdk;í wdk;í avhusifhyg/ ½kyf uvmywf pcf k wpcf tk wiG ;fü oabmw&m; (12)rsK;dv;Hku kd xukd of v kd x;kdx;kdxiG ;fxiG ;f vi;fvi;fxixf if &Sif;&Sif;BuD; odjrifaomtcg uvmyfwpfck wpfcktwGif;ü "mwf (4)yg;udk jrifatmif quf½Iyg/ orm"d pGrf;tif BuD;rm;vmí ÓPftmEkabmfu xufjrufpl;&Svmaomtcg ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfcktwGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaeaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0,f NydKifwlvdkvdk xif&Sm;aernf jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY xif&Sm;vmaomtcg rsufpd-em;-ESm-vQm-udk,f-ESvkH; [laom (6)'Gg&ü Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwGif "mwf (4)yg;ç rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwGif "mwf (4)yg;wdkYudk jrifatmif qufí ½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaeaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk atmifjrifpGm odrf;qnf; ½IyGm; Edkifygu xdk½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfcktwGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaeonfh "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaom orm"dudk txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaomç o'dolypmtm;jzifh Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom umrm0p&orm"d[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ þazmfjyyg o'dolypm&tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"dtrnf&aom umrm0p&orm"d tcdkuf0,f ----

1/ yx0D"mwfü rmrIoabmç

2/ tmayg"mwfü ,dkpD;rIoabmç

3/ awaZm"mwfü ylrIoabmç

4/ 0ga,m"mwfü axmufuefrIoabm ----

þobm0vu©Pm (4)rsKd;udkom OD;pm;ay;í ½IzdkY&ef vdk&if; jzpfonfudkum; rarhygESifh/ xdkufovdk [lonf

½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ oabmw&m; (12)rsKd;wdkYudk xdkufovdk

ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifrI[lonfudk tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjyaythH/ ----

½yk uf vmywf pcf ük yx0"D mw0f , f rm-Mur;f-av; xi&f mS ;ygu aysm-h acsm-ayg h rxi&f mS ;ay/ aysm-h acsm-aygh xif&Sm;yguvnf; rm-Murf;-av; rxif&Sm;ay/ tmayg"mwfüum; ,kdpD;rI-zGJUpnf;rI ESpfrsKd;vHk; xif&Sm;Edkif\/ odkYaomf wpfrsKd;rsKd;rSm obm0owåd vGefuJaewwfonf/ wpfzef awaZm"mwfü ylrIxif&Sm;u at;rI rxif&Sm;ay/ at;rI xif&Sm;yguvnf; ylrI rxif &Sm;ay/

wpfzef 0ga,m"mwfüum; axmufuefrI-wGef;uefrI ESpfrsKd;vHk; xif&Sm;Edkif\/ axmufuefrIum; obm0vu©Pmç wGef;uefrIum; &oudpö jzpfonf/ owdjyKí odrf;qnf;yg/

(r[m#D-2-108-109 - Munfhyg/)

#### owåonm-twåonm uGmNyD

þuJhodkY ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk ½kyfCe (3)rsKd;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;Edkifaom tqiuhf kd &n&f ,G af wmrf íl b&k m;&iS of n f r[mowyd |meowk eå f "mwrk eoud m&yAüÁ þo Ykda[mMum; xm;awmfrl\/ ao,sxmyd bdu©a0 'au©m a\*gCmwaum 0g a\*gCmwuaEÅ0goD 0g \*g0d H 0"dwGm pwkr[myax Advaom 0dbZdwGm edodaEém tó/ {0ar0 acg bdu©a0 bdu©K £rar0 um,H ,xmXdwH ,xmyPd[dwH "mwkaom ypöa0u©wd ]]tw¬d £ro®d H uma, yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwk awaZm"mwk 0ga,m"mwl}}wd/ (r-1-73/)

= &[e;fw Ykd... Oyrmaomuf m; uRr;fusiaf om EmG ;owof rm;onvf n;faumi;fç EmG ;owof rm;\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif; EGm;udkowfí vrf;rav;jzm aygif;qkHrd&mt&yfü EGm;om;udk tom;wjcm; t½dk;wjcm; ponfjzifh cGJjcm;a0zefí wpfykHpD wpfykHpD ykHvsuf (a&mif;cszdkY&ef) xdkifae&mouJhodkY - &[ef; wdkY ...þ Oyrmtwlyif a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf wnfjrJwdkif; xm;jrJwdkif;aom þ½lyum,udkyif ]]þ½lyum,ü yx0D"mwf &Sd\? tmayg"mwf &Sd\? awaZm"mwf &Sd\? 0ga,m"mwf &Sd\}}[k (yk\*d¾Kvfow0å g-Z0D -tw år[wk af omtm;jzi)hf "mwof abmrQtm;jzi hfto;Dto;D wpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;Hkp DÓPyf nm rsufpdjzifh aphaphikik jrifatmif Munhf½Ivsuf qifjcifokH;oyf ½IyGm;í ae\? ESvkH;oGif;í ae\/

(r-1-73/) t|uxm #Dumrsm;uvnf; þodkY zGifhqdkvsuf &Sd\/

"mwkaom ypöa0u©awm yeó owåonm tEÅ&"m,wd? "mwk0aoae0 pdwåH oEÅd|wd/

('D-|-2-361/ r-|-1-276/)

"mwkaom ypöa0u©awmwd Ce0dedaAÇm\*u&aPe "mwkH "mwkH yx0Dtm'd"mwkH 0dokH 0dokH uwmG ypaö 0uE© óÅ/ owoå nmwd twåmEk'd|d0aoe y0wåm owåonmwd 0'EdÅ? a0g[m&0aoe y0wåowåonm,yd w'g tEÅ&"meH ,kwåar0 ,mxm0awm Ce0dedaAÇm\*ó orÜm'eawm/ {0O§d owd ,xm0kwåMoyr®aw¬e Oyar,saw¬m tn'w¬K oHoE´wd oarwd/

('D-#D-2-309/ r-#D-1-365-366/)

1/ oEÅwdCe - [laom ½kyftpOftwef; twkH;tcJç 2/ orl[Ce - [laom ½kyftaygif;tpk twkH;tcJç

3/ udpöCe - [laom ½kyfvkyfief;udpö twkH;tcJ ---þ (3)rsKd;aom ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ ½kyftpdkiftcJBuD;udk NydKuGJoGm;atmif ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmjcif;udk jyKvsuf ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf[laom "mwfudk toD;toD; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD jyKí ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;vsuf qifjcif vsuf &Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f odkYr[kwf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0,f ----

1/ toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif ZD0aumif[k twå xif&Sm;&SdaMumif;udk pGJvrf;,kH Munfaeaom = tzefqif;cH ZD0twåç zefqif;&Sif y&rtwå xif&Sm;&SdaMumif;udk pGJvrf;,kHMunf aeaom twå0g' twå'd|daemufodkY tpOfvdkufaeaom owåonmç

2/ avmu0,f vlwdkY ac:a0:okH;pJGaeonfhtwdkif; a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g vl ewf jA[®m wu,f xif&Sm;&SdaMumif;udk pGJvrf; ,kHMunfaeaom vlwdkY ac:a0:okH;pGJonfh a0g[m&\ tpGrf; jzifh jzpfay:vmaom owåonmç þESpfrsKd;aom owåonmonf uG,faysmufí oGm;\? "mwf\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif bm0empdwf

onf aumif;pGm wnfae\/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tm½kHüomvQif bm0empdwfonf aumif;pGm wnfae\/

('D-|-2-361/ r-|-1-276/ 'D-#D-2-309/ r-#D-1-365-366/)

,om® t, H "mwrk eoud ma&m ,m0a'0 owoå nmor\*k g¢eawm¬ ? "r0® ed ad AmÇ a\*g p omwod ,H owåonmork\*¢g#m, oH0wåwd? wo®m aum|maook {0H "r®0dbma\*g a0'dwaAÁm/

(r[m#D-1-446/) þ"mwfudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;jcif; ESvkH;oGif;jcif; "mwkreodum&onf owåonmudk y,fcGmjcif;

tusKd;&Sd\? ½kyf"r® emrf"r®wdkYudk ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJ [laom ½kyfCe emrfCe twkH;tcJrsm;udk NydKuGJoGm;atmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf ½kyfy&rwf emrfy&rwfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmjcif;udk jyKjcif;onf vGefvGefuJuJ owåonmudk aumif;pGm y,fcGmjcif;iSm jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh (42) aum|mo wdkYüvnf; ½kyfy&rwfwdkYudk cGJjcm;a0zefjcif; "r®0dbm\*udk jyKí = (44)rsKd;aomç (16)rsKd; (8)rsKd;paom xdkxdkqHyif paom aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaeaom y&rw¬"r®½kyfwdkYudk cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí odatmif BudK;pm; tm;xkwfygav/ (r[m#D-1-446/) þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYü rdefYqdkxm;awmfrlonfh twdkif; ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck\ twGif;ü yg0if wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif odrf;qnf;EdkifvQif y&rwfe,fodkY ajcpkHypfí 0ifpjyKvmNyD jzpf\/ owåonmvnf; pwifí uGmNyD jzpf\/ ]]toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif twåaumif wu,f xif&Sm;&Sd\? a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g vl ewf jA[®m wu,f xif&Sm;&Sd\}}[k oHo&mwpfavQmuf cJcJhorQ tpGJBuD;um; cJavorQ oJa&us toGifodkY ul;ajymif;p jyKvmNyD jzpf\/ xdktcsdefwGif tu,fí A[d'¨avmu wpfckvkH;udkyg ÓPfjzifh apvTwfí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ½Ivdkufygu ouf&SdoufrJh wpfavmuvkH;ü ½kyfuvmyftrIefwdkYudkom awGU&Sd&í xdkuvmyfwdkYudk y&rwf ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh "mwfcGJMunhfvdkufygu "mwfBuD; (4)yg; tpk tykHudkom awGU&Sdaernf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf xdk owåonm twåonm ouúm,'d|d i&JrD;BuD; tNyD;wdkif Nidrf;zdkY&efum; tenf;qkH;

aomwmywådr\*fÓPfodkY qdkufatmif orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;&yfwdkYudk tqifhqifh qufvuf BudK;yrf;&OD;rnf jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf a&U SodkY quf&rnfh vkyfief;cGifudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/ txuwf iG f ½yk uf vmywf pcf k wpcf \k twiG ;fü yg0iwf n&f adS eaom "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kd atmif

jrifpGm odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;Edkifygu xdk½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaeonfh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;tm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaom orm"dudk txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom o'dolypm tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom umrm0p&orm"d[lí ac:qdkaMumif;udk a&;om;azmfjycJh\/ xdkorm"d tcdkuf0,f owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ þtcsdefwGif vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifum; &Sdaernfom jzpfonf/ odkYaomf wpfcgwpf&H orm"d avsmhoGm;aom tcgü jzpfapç eD0&P tnpftaMu;wdkY\ vIyfacsmufcsm;rIudk cH&aomtcgü jzpfap vi;fa&mijfcn f prG ;ftirf sm; avsmoh mG ;ww\f / xtkd cgrsK;dü tmemygeu pí jzpaf pç "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u pí jzpfap orm"d jyefvnfxlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; jyefvnf xGufay:vmrnfom jzpf ygonf/

tmemygevrf;rS pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonhfwdkifatmif orm"dxlaxmifcJhaomf xdkorm"dESifh ,SOfaom ÓPfaMumifhvnf; vif;a&mifjcnfrsm; xGufay:vmaMumif;udk a&S;wGif &Sif;jycJh\/ xdkvif; a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif\ tultnDjzifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;jzifh qufvufí wpfzef orm"dxlaxmifcJhaomf txGwftxdyfodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom xdkorm"dESifh ,SOfaom ÓPfaMumifhvnf; vif;a&mifjcnfrsm; xGuf ay:vmonfom jzpfayonf/ xdkvif;a&mifjcnfrsm;rSm ½lyg½kH trsKd;rsKd;udk awGUjrifEdkifaMumif;udkvnf; a&S;orm"dydkif;wGif &Sif;jycJhayonf/

#### (42) aum|moodkY

xdkvif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; xufjrufpl;&Svmaomtcg qHyif-arG;nif;-ajconf; vufonf;-

oGm;-ta& paom (32)aum|mowdkYudk qufvufí ½Iygu vG,fvG,fululyif awGUjrifaernfom jzpyf gon/f x kd(32)aum|mowwYkd iG fyx0aD um|mo (20)wuYkd kd(5)cpk D(5)cpk Dyikd ;fíç tmaygaum|mo (12)ckudk (6)ckpD (6)ckpD ydkif;í ½Iyg/ tcsKdU a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf ½IpwGif 0g;wm;wm; jzpfaewwf\/ xdktcgü orm"dudk wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif tm;aumif;vmaomtcg wpfzef jyefí ½IMunhfyg/ rSefxJwGif jrif&ouJhodkY xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUjrif&ygu vkHavmufayNyD/ xdk (32) aum|mowdkYudk qHyifrS usifi,fç usifi,frS qHyifodkY wdkifatmif wpfcPtwGif; &Sif;&Sif;vif;vif; jrifatmif avhusifhyg/ qHyifu NzdKí pdkufvdkufu usifi,fodkY wdkifatmifç usifi,fu wpfzefjyefí pdkufvdkufu qHyifodkY wdkifatmif wdk;vQKdayguf awGUjrifygu tZÑwåwGif y\*kPjzpfNyD; t0g;0pGm avhvm NyD;yif jzpfonf/

#### A[d'¨ü xifvmykH

0dp&EÅm wd&päme\*wmyd rEkómyd owåmwd e Oy|[EÅd? aum|momwd Oy|[EdÅ/ cg'eD,abmZeD,H aum|moEÅa& yu©dyrmeH 0d, a[mwd/ (tbd-|-2-242/)

(32)rsKd;aom ta&miftqif;&Sdaom yef;wdkYudk wpfckaom csnfBudK;jzifh oDukH;xm;\/ xdkyef;ukH;udk rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;u Munhfvdkufaomtcg (32)rsKd;aom yef;yGifhwdkYonf xdka,mufsm;tzdkY xi&f mS ;aeMuuek \f / wikd f (32)wikd jfzi hftrd jfcpH n;f½;kdwpcf uk kdum&xH m;\/ rsupf td jri&f adS om a,musfm; u wpfae&mrS xdkwdkifwdkYudk vSrf;Munhfvdkufaomf xdkwdkifwdkYonf xdka,mufsm;tzdkY xif&Sm;aeMuukef\/

(tpOftwdkif; wef;í cyfpdyfpdyf pdkufxlxm;aom jcHwdkifwdkYudk NydKifwl jrifEdkifavmufaom ae&mrS vSrf; Munhfvdkufjcif;jzpf\/) þOyrmtwlyif (32) aum|mowdkYonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xifvmukef\? vSnfhvnfusufpm; oGm;vmaeMuukefaom wd&pämefwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç vlwdkYonf vnf;aumif; owå0g[lí xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü rxifvmukef? (32)aum|mowdkY [líom xifvmukef\/ ,if;wdkY pm;rsKdtyfaom cJzG,fabmZOfonf (32)aum|mowdkY\ tMum;ü xnfhoGif; xm;tyfouJhodkY jzpfae\/ (tbd-|-2-236-242/ 0dok'¨d-1-257 - Munhf/)

#### vrf;okH;oG,f

aum|mome Hy\*Pk umvawm y|m, woD krak co k{aue rak ce 0rd pk ódöw?d ur|® me H0PaÖ wm 0g y#ud vl awm 0g onk awm 0g Oy|mw/d y / tmucrF meó 0PaÖ wmç tmucrF meó y#ud vl awmç tmucFrmeó oknawm ur®|meH Oy|[dówda,0/ (tbd-|-2-243/)

= tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfXmewdkYwGif (32)aum|mowdkYudk t0g;0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhusifhNyD;&m tcsdef tcgumvrS pí edAÁmefodkY 0if&m rkcfOD;BuD; (3)ckwdkYwGif wpfckckaom rkcfOD;jzifh 0ifa&mufoGm;cJhaomf udavomwdkYrS rcRwf{uef vGwfajrmufvdrfhrnfom jzpfonf/ ur®|mef;onf ----

1/ ta&miftqif; (0PÖuodkPf;) tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ y\*k Kd¾v f ow0å g Z0D twwå rYkd S qwd of Ok ;faeaom onk woabm = "mwof abmtm;jziahf omvf n;faumif; xifvm\/

EdIif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrm rnfonfum; - rkefYudk aMumfcsufvdkaom trsKd;o®D;onf e,fí xm;tyfaom rkefYnufpdkifrS rdrdtvdk&Sd&m rkefYrsKd;udk aMumfcsufouJhodkYç nDnmaom ajrtzdkYü wnfxm; tyfaom a&jynfhtdk;udk tvdk&Sd&mbufodkY apmif;iJh oGef;avmif;tyfonf&Sdaomf xdkxdk avmif;csonfh bufrS a&onf pD;xGufvmouJhodkY ---- þOyrmtwlyifvQif tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfXmewdkYü (32)aum|mo wdkYudk t0g;0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhusifhNyD;&m tcsdefumvrS pí edAÁmefodkY 0if&m rkcfOD;BuD; okH;ckwdkYwGif wpfckckaom rkcfOD;jzifh 0ifa&mufoGm;cJhaomf udavomwdkYrS rcRwf{uef vGwfajrmufvdrfhrnfom jzpf onf/

1/ tvdk&Sdooltm; 0PÖ = ta&mifuodkPf;tm;jzifhç

2/ tvdk&Sdooltm; &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifhç

3/ tvdk&Sdooltm; oknw = "mwfoabmtm;jzifh ur®|mef;onf xifvmvdrfhrnfom jzpfayonf/

(tbd-|-2-242-243/)

0PuÖ oPkd ;f ---- qyH iuf ohJ aYkd om nKdaom aum|mow\Ykd tnKda&miuf kd tm½,Hk íl evD uoPkd ;f udkvnf;aumif;ç tqDcJ usifi,fwdkYuJhodkYaom 0gaom aum|mowdkY\ t0ga&mifudk tm½kH,lí yDw uodkPf;udkvnf;aumif;ç aoG;uJhodkYaom eDaom aum|mowdkY\ teDa&mifudk tm½kH,lí avm[dw uodkPf;udkvnf;aumif;ç t½dk;uJhodkYaom jzLaom aum|mowdkY\ tjzLa&mifudk tm½kH,lí Mo'gw uodkPf;udkvnf;aumif; toD;toD; yGm;cJhaomf ormywf (8)yg;odkY aygufEdkif\/ ,if;psmeformywf wdkYudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;cJhaomf t&[wåzdkvfayguf a&mufEdkif\/ þodkY vQif (32) aum|mowdkYrS ta&mifuodkPf; (4)rsKd; (= 0PÖuodkPf; 4-rsKd;)wdkYudk yGm;rsm;Edkif\/ ,if; psmefrsm;udk tbdbm,wepsmef (= qefYusifbuf eD0&P udavomw&m;ESifh uodkPf;ynwf tm½kH wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;EdkifaMumif;psmef) [laom trnfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmuf aMumif; 0darmu©psmef[laom trnfjzifhvnf;aumif; r[my&dedAÁmeokwåef ('D-2-92-93-94/) ponf wdkYü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ y#dulvreodum& ---- (32) aum|mowdkYudk &HG&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifh yxr psmeof Ykdqukd af tmi f EvS ;HkoiG ;fyuHk vkd n;faumi;fç xykd xrpsmeuf kd0yd óem\ tajcyg'u jyKí t&[wå zvkd af ygu f 0yd óem½yI mG ;yuHk vkd n;faumi;f r[mowdy|meokwåef (r-1-72/) ponfwdkYü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ onk w = "mwfur®|mef; ---- r[m[w¬dya'gyr okwåef (r-1-242/) r[m&m[kavm0g' okwåef (r-2-83-89/) ponfwdkYü (32)aum|mowdkYudk tm½kH,lí "mwfur®|mef;tus,f ½IyGm;ykHudk t&[wå zdkvfayguf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ oknw ur®|mef;ESifh ywfoufí oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxmu þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\/ oknawmwd 'Gwåd oH muma& qEé0kwd oknwm a[mEÅd? ,moH 0aoe a,m\*g0pa&m 'Gwåðomum&H oknawm 0dyówd/ ao,sxd'H¿ auom oknm tawåe 0g twåeda,e 0g edapöe 0g "ka0e 0g oóawe 0g t0dy&dPmr"ar®e 0gwd/ auao wm0 twåoknwmç twåed,oknwmç edpöbm0oknwmwd wdaóm oknwm a[mEÅd/ avmrm'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/ (tbd-|-2-249/)

= (32)aum|mowdkYü oknw oabmtm;jzifh ½IyGm;cJhaomf (96)rsKd;aom oknw oabmw&m; wdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\/ qHyifwdkYonf ----

1/ twårSvnf; uif;qdwfukef\? qdwfokOf;ukef\?

2/ twåESifh pyfaom twå\ OpömrSvnf; uif;qdwfukef\? qdwfokOf;ukef\/

3/ jrJonfh edpöoabmrS vnf;aumif;ç cdkifcHhonfh "k0oabmrSvnf;aumif;ç wnfwHhonfh oów oabmrSvnf;aumif;ç azmufjyef ysufpD;rI r&Sdonfh t0dy&dPmr"r®oabmrSvnf;aumif; uif;qdwfukef\? qdwfokOf;ukef\/ þodkYvQif qHyifü a&S;OD;pGm ----

1/ twå oknwm = twårS qdwfokOf;jcif;ç

2/ twåed, oknwm = twåESifhpyfaom twå\ OpömrS qdwfokOf;jcif;ç

3/ edpöbm0 oknwm = jrJonfh edpötjzpfrS qdwfokOf;jcif; ----

[k qdwfokOf;jcif; oknwm oabmw&m;wdkYonf (3)rsKd;wdkY &Sdukef\/ aum|mo wpfck wpfckü (3)rsKd;pD &Sdojzifh tm;vkH;aygif;aomf (32)aum|mowdkYü (32 \_ 3 = 96) rsKd;aom oknwmoabm w&m;wdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\/

,if; oknwmoabmw&m;wdkYudk odvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf (32) aum|moü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif pwifí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&\? xdkaemif ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk jrifaomtcg ½kyfuvmyf rsm;udk "mwfcGJvsuf y&rw¬ ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&\/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kH,lí ,if;½kyfw&m; wdkYudk rSDí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; wpfzef qufvufí odrf;qnf;&\/ wpfzef ,if;½kyfemrfwdkYudkvnf; yl;wGJodrf;qnf;&\? ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&\/ xdkaemif ,if;½kyfemrfwdkY\ taMumif; w&m;wdkYudk twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umv (3)yg;vkH;ü qufvuf odrf;qnf;&\/ vu©P-&oypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&\/ xdkodkY odrf; qn;fNy;Daomtcg ----

1/ ,if; ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 2/ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tESdyfpufcH&rIudk tm½kH,lí 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh twå r&Sdonfh oabmudk ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü twå r[kwfonfh oabmudk tm½kH,lí tewå[k vn;faumi;f ----

þodkYvQif vu©Pma&; (3)wef wpfvSnfhpD wifí wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IcJhaomf xdk 0dyóem ÓPfrsm; tcdkufüvnf;aumif;ç

1/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufrIoufoufudk tm½kH,lí ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefukefoGm;wwf aom teufoabmudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[kvnf;aumif; (tedpöH c,a|e/)

2/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ NydKNydK ysufysufaeojzifh aMumufvefYzG,f aumif;onfh teufoabmudk tm½kH,lí 'ku©[kvnf;aumif; ('ku©H b,a|e/)

3/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cdkifrmonfh tESpfom& twå r&SdrIoabm twå r[kwfonfh oabmudk tm½kH,lí tewå[kvnf;aumif; (tewåm tom&ua|e/)

þodkYvQif vu©Pma&; (3)wef wpfvSnfhpD wifí wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IcJhaomf xdk0dyóem

ÓPfrsm; tcdkufüvnf;aumif; ----

1/ twå oknwmoabmw&m;ç

2/ twåed, oknwmoabmw&m;ç

3/ edpöbm0 oknwmoabmw&m;wdkY xif&Sm;vmrnf jzpfayonf/ þum; oknwm "mwfur®|mef;vrf;pOf tusOf;csKyfwnf;/ (tbd-|-2-241-242/) otYkd wuG f vr;fo;Hko,G [f ol n f orm"xd al xmiof n hf orxyikd ;fwiG of m ujJGym;aejci;f jzpof n/f xdkorm"dudk tajcyg'u jyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;cJhaomf emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf[laom 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef;rS pí edAÁmefodkY oGm;&mvrf;um; wpfvrf;wnf;om wpfaMumif;wnf;om &Sdonf[k rSwfyg/

,if;vrf;okH;oG,fwdkYwGif þusrf;üum; oknw = "mwfur®|mef;vrf;udkom OD;wnfí azmfjyrnf jzpfonf/ 0PÖuodkPf;vrf;ç y#dulvreodum&vrf;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdygu yÍörwGJ - orxur|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f Munhfyg/

#### "mwfur®|mef; tusOf; - tus,f

"mwfur®|mef; tusOf; ESvkH;oGif;enf;jzifhvnf; t&[wåzdkvfayguf ½IyGm;ykHudk r[mowdy|me okwåef (r-1-73/)wiG f a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / "mwuf r|® me;ftus, f EvS ;HkoiG ;fen;fjzivhf n;f t&[wå zvkd af ygu f ½yI mG ;yuHk kdr[m&m[ak vm0g'owk eå f "mw0k bd \*oF wk eå fponfwdkYwGif a[mMum;xm;awmf rl\/ ud Hokaumyrokwåef (oH-2-396/)wGif r[mblwur®|medu (= "mwkur®|medu) &[EÅm rax&f jrwfBuD;wpfyg; taMumif; vm&Sd\/ wwda,m r[mblwur®|medaum pwåm&d r[mblwmed oacFyawm p 0dw¬m&awm p y&d\*¾a[wGm t&[wåH yawåm/ (oH-|-3-98/)

= wwd,ajrmuf &[EÅm rax&fjrwfBuD;onfum; r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk tusOf;enf; tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tus,fenf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;í 0dyóem ½IyGm; okH;oyfawmfrl ojzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlaom r[mblwur®|medu rax&fjrwfBuD; jzpfayonf/

(oH-|-3-98/) þ vrf;okH;oG,fwdkYwGifvnf; þusrf;wGif "mwfur®|mef; tusOf;enf; tus,fenf; ESpfenf;

vkH;jzifh t&[wåzdkvfayguf ½IyGm;ykHudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/ toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf txufwGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; (6)'Gg&wdkY twGif;ü wnf&Sd

aom Munaf om ½yk uf vmyüf "mw f(4)yg;ç rMunaf om ½yk uf vmyüf "mw f(4)yg;u kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif vG,fvG,fulul odrf;qnf;Edkif ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif ½IyGm;Edkifaomtcg (32)aum|moodkY ul;EdkifNyD jzpfonf/ a&S;OD;pGm qHyifaum|moudk jrifatmif Munhfyg/ xdkaemif ,if;qHyifü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrif

atmif pdkuf½Iyg/ (6)'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom Munfaomuvmyf rMunfaomuvmyfwdkYü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk vG,fvG,fulul ½Ií &aeaom a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;tzdkY qHyifü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif pdkuf½Ivdkufaomtcg vG,fulaernfom jzpfygonf/ xdkodkY qHyifü wnf&Sdaom "mwf (4)yg; udk pdkufí ½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk vG,fvG,fululyif awGU&SdEdkifygonf/ xdktcg Munfaom ½kyfuvmyfü "mwf (4)yg;ç rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyfü "mwf (4)yg;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif quf½Iyg/ þen;fu kd ríDS useaf um|mowüYkd vn;f qu½f yI g/ tcsKUdaum|mowüYkd Munaf omuvmy f rMunaf om uvmyf ESpfrsKd; &Sdaomfvnf; tcsKdUaum|mowdkYü rMunfaomuvmyf trsKd;tpm;rsm;om &Sdayonf/ (32)aum|mowdkYü uvmyfwdkY0,f "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ½IyGm;rI atmifjrifygu 0ga,maum|mo (6)yg;ç awaZmaum|mo (4)yg;wdkYüvnf; ½kyfuvmyfwdkY0,f "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif quf½Iyg/ (tao; pdwf ½IuGufudk ½kyfur®|mef;Z,m;rsm;jzifh azmfjyxm;ygonf/)

#### Oyg'g½kyfrsm; xif&Sm;vmykH

£ar pwåma&m r[mblaw y&d\*¾PSEÅó Oyg'g½lyH ygu#H a[mwd/ r[mblwH emr Oyg'g½laye y&dpädEéH? Oyg'g½lyH r[mblawe/ ,xm tmwayg emr qm,m, y&dpdäaEém? qm,m tmwaye/

{0ar0 r[mblwH Oyg'g½laye y&dpädEéH? Oyg'g½lyH r[mblawe/ (tbd-|-2-241/)

r[mblwH Oyg'g½laye y&dpEdä Hé ]]eDvH yDwH ok\*E¨H 'k\*¾E¨}}EdÅtm'dem/ Oyg'g½lyH r[mblawe wEdéódwó wó wawm A[d tbm0g/ qm,mwygeH tmwyypö,qm,kyÜg'ubma0g tnrny&dapä'uwm/ (rlv#D-2-154/)

]]eDvH yDw}}EdÅtm'dem oCFma# eDvm'd00w¬meH wHedó,wåm r[mblaw Oyg'g,mwd tm[

]]r[mblwH/ y/ 'k\*¾E¨EdÅtm'dem}}wd/ Oyg'g,½lyH r[mblawe y&dpdäEéEdÅ a,mZem/ wómwd Oyg'g½yl ó/ wawmwd r[mblwawm/ qm,m, tmwyypö,bma0g tmwayg ypöa,m {wdómwdç tmwyó qm,m, OygÜ'ubma0g qm,mwyge Htmwyypö,qm,kyÜg'ubma0g/ awe OyÜga'wAÁOyÜg'ubma0g tnrny&dapä'uwmwd 'aówd/ (tEk#D-2-156/)

= ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;0,f þ"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lwwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xdkuvmyfwl "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif rSDí jzpfay: vm&aom Oyg'g½kyfonf xif&Sm;vmonfom jzpf\/ r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg; rnfonfudk Oyg'g½kyfjzifh ydkif;jcm;tyf\/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfckonf tndK a&mifESifh aygif;qkHrdaomf xdk½kyfuvmyfudk tndKa&mif ½kyfuvmyf[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&\/ ½kyfuvmyf wpfckonf t0ga&mifESifh aygif;qkHrdaomf xdk½kyfuvmyfudk t0ga&mif ½kyfuvmyf[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom; &\/ tvm;wlyif aumif;aom teHYESifh aygif;qkHrdaomf teHYaumif;\[kç raumif;aom teHYESifh aygif;qkHrdaomf teYHraumif;[k þodkY ponfjzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;rIonf jzpf\/ xdk½kyfuvmyf wpfck wGif "mwfBuD; (4)yg;um; trmcH txnf0w¬K jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ ndKrI 0grI teHY aumif;rI raumif;rIom jzpf\/ t0wfESifh "mwfBuD; (4)yg;onf wlnD\/ t0wfudk rSDwG,fí jzpfay:vm&aom tndKa&mif t0ga&mif aumif;aomteHY raumif;aomteHY ponfESifh uvmyfwpfcktwGif;ü r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk rSDwG,fí jzpfay:vmaom tqif; teHY ponfh Oyg'g½kyfonf wlnD\/ odkYtwGuf ½kyfuvmyf wpfcktwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ]]ndK\ 0g\ teHYaumif;\ teHYraumif;}} þodkY ponfjzifh ,if;uvmyfwl Oyg'g½kyfjzifh (= tqif;-teHY ponfh Oyg'g½kyfu) ydkif;jcm; rSwfom; ay;\/ tvm;wlyif Oyg'g½kyfudk r[mbkwf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;jzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;tyf\/ xdkr[mbkwf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk rSDwG,fí jzpfay:aeaom xdkuvmyfwl Oyg'g½kyf\ xdkuvmyfwl r[mbkwf "mwf

BuD; (4)yg;rS jyifyü r&SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ aea&mijfcnwf n;f[al om taMumi;faMumi hf ajrBu;Day:wiG f trd \f t&yd f opyf i\f t&yd f ponf

onf jzpfay:vm&\/ aea&mifjcnfaMumifh t&dyf\ jzpfay:vm&rIonfyif t&dyfESifh aea&mifjcnf w\Ykd wpcf Ek iS hfwpcf k tcsi;fcsi;f yikd ;fjcm;ruI kdjyKjci;fyi f jzp\f / aeomaeaom (= aeyal eaom) tcsed wf iG f ajrBuD; wpfae&mudk Munhfvdkufu þum; aea&mifjcnfç þum; t&dyf[k odatmif aea&mifjcnf rnfonfudk t&dyfu ydkif;jcm;tyfouJhodkY t&dyfudk aea&mifjcnfjzifh ydkif;jcm;tyf\/ tvm;wlyif r[m bkwf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk Oyg'g½kyfjzifh ydkif;jcm;tyf\/ Oyg'g½kyfudk r[mbkwf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyf\/ aea&mifjcnfESifh r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;onf wl\/ aea&mifjcnfaMumifh jzpfay: vm&aom opfyif&dyf tdrf&dyf ponfESifh Oyg'g½kyfonf wl\/

r[mbkwfaMumifh Oyg'g½kyfonf jzpfay:vm&\/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom r[m bkwf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk rSDwG,fí ,if;½kyfuvmyfxJwGif tqif; teHY t&om paom Oyg'g½kyfrsm; jzpfay:vm&\/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm oda&;rSm ,if;½kyf uvmyfudk ÓPfjzifh jrifawGUygrS ,if;½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk qufí ½IyGm; Edkifrnf odEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfudk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifa&;rSm ,if;½kyfuvmyf\ ta&mif tqif; ponfudk jrifygrS ½kyfuvmyfudkvnf; jrifEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ wpfzef ½kyfuvmyf[lonfh trIefwdkY rnfonf tqif; teHY ponf rygbJ jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&Sday/ ½kyfuvmyf[lonf (8)rsKd; (9)rsKd; (10)rsKd; paom ½kyfoabmw&m;wdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpf\/ ,if; (8)rsKd; (9)rsKd; (10)rsKd; paom

½kyfoabmw&m;wdkY\ taygif;tpkudkom ½kyfuvmyf[k ac:jcif; jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf blw½kyfonfvnf; Oyg'g½kyfESifhç Oyg'g½kyfonfvnf; blw½kyfESifh uif;í jzpfEdkifonhf pGrf;tm;r&Sday/ ]]uRef;udkif;rSDç udkif; uRe;fr}DS}[\l o Ykd tcsi;fcsi;f tjyetf veS f aus;Z;ljyKaeaom w&m;rsm; jzpMfu\/ tcsi;fcsi;f tjyetf veS f ydkif;jcm;ay;aeaom y&rwfoabmw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ jzpfaptyfaomw&m;ç jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpfrIonf tcsif;csif; ydkif;jcm;wwfaom oabmw&m;jzpf\/ (tbd-|-2-241/ rlv#D-2-154/ tEk #D-2-156/) jzpfaptyfaomw&m; r&Sdu jzpfapwwfaom w&m;vnf; r&SdEdkif? jzpfapwwfaom w&m; r&Sduvnf; jzpfaptyfaomw&m;vnf; r&SdEdkif [lvdkonf/

#### Oyg'g½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH

0PÖ = ta&miftqif; ---- rsufpd-em;-ESm-vQm-udk,f-ESvkH; [laom (6)'Gg&ü wnf&SdMuaom Munof n hf½yk uf vmyçf rMunof n hf½yk uf vmywf üYkd "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd½íI ausauseyef yBfu;D atmijfrif rI &&Sdygu Oyg'g½kyfrsm;udk qufvufí ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;yg/ ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü 0PÖ ac: ta&miftqif; onf &SdjrJjzpf\? þtcsdefrsKd;wGif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ½kyfuvmyfudk awGUjrifonfESifhtrQ ½kyfuvmyf wdkY\ ta&miftqif;udkvnf; awGU&Sdaernf jzpfonf/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfckwGif ta&mif udk,fpD &Sdaeojzifh ½kyfuvmyfrsKd;pkHwdkYü ta&mifrsKd;pkHudk awGU&Sdaernf jzpfonf/ (6)'Gg&vkH;ü Munfonfh ½kyf uvmyfç rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü vSnfhí ½Iyg/

\*E¨ = teHY ---- ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü teHY &Sdayonf/ ok\*E¨ = aumif;aom teHYvnf; &Sdrnf? 'k\*¾E¨ = raumif;aom teHYvnf; &Sdrnf/ xdkteYHudk qufí ½IMunhfyg/ xdkodkY teHYudk ½I&mü roJruGJ jzpfaeygu EmS acgi;fwiG f"mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kdpukd íf ½yI g/ orm"\d prG ;ftiof n fxujfru fp;l&vS maomtcg EmS acgi;f twGif;0,f Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGmudk awGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ (6)'Gg&ü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyf uvmyfwdkYü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,lEdkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tdrf&Sif b0if pdwf[laom b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudkvnf; awGU&Sdaernfom jzpfonf/ ,if; Cmeyom' = ESmacgif; tMunf"mwfESifh b0ifraemtMunf"mwf ESpfckudk yl;wGJí odrf;qnf;yg/ todÓPfwGif NydKifwl xif atmif ½Iyg/ \*E¨m½kH = teHYrSm Cme0dan,s = Cme0dnmPfpdwfjzifh odtyfaomw&m;ç raem0dan,s = raem0dnmPfpdwfjzifh odtyfaomw&m; jzpfí xdkCme0dnmPfpdwf\ rSDí jzpf&m ESmacgif;tMunf "mwuf vkd n;faumi;fç raem0nd mPpf wd \f prJG íDS jzp&f m b0irf aemtMun"f mwuf vkd n;faumi;f NyKdiwf l xifatmif yl;wGJ odrf;qnf;&jcif; jzpfonf/ owå0gwdkYonf a,bk,stm;jzifh Cme0dnmPfESifh wuG aom Cme'Gg&du0Dxd pdwfapwodufç teHY \*E¨m½kHudk qufvufí tm½kH,lwwfonfh raem'Gg&du0Dxd pdwfapwodufwdkYjzifh teHY \*E¨m½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;aeus jzpfMu\/ ,if;0DxdpdwfwdkYrSmvnf; Cme tMun"f mwEf iS hfb0irf aemtMun"f mwwf uYkd kdtpjJGyKí jzpaf y:vmMu&\/ otYkd wuG f,i;ftMun"f mwf ESpfckudk yl;wGJodrf;qnf;í teHYudk tm½kH,lvsuf ½IyGm;jcif; jzpfonf/ ,if; 0DxdpdwfwdkYu ,if;teYHudk ykHpHrSef odMurnf jzpfonf/

,if;tMunf"mwf ESpfrsKd;vkH;onf todÓPfü NydKifwlxifaeaomtcg rdrd ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;vdk aom ½yk uf vmytf rsm;p\k orYkd [wk f ½yk uf vmywf pcf ck \k teuYH kd vrS ;ftm½ Hk ,Mlunyfh g/ rsupf üd &adS om ½kyfuvmyftrsm;pk\ odkYr[kwf ½kyfuvmyfwpfckck\ teHYudk ½Ivdku xdk½kyfuvmyf\ teHYudk vSrf;tm½kH ,Mlunyfh g? xi&f mS ;pmG o&d vdS mEikd yf gon/f tu,íf xokd Ykd ½íI r S teuYH kd atmijfripf mG ½íI r& jzpcf ahJ omf xdk rdrd½Ivdkaom ½kyfuvmyf0,f yg0ifwnf&Sdaeaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkom xyfumxyfum ½Iaeyg/ {uwåenf;t& ajymjcif; jzpfygonf/ rdrd "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pdkufí ½Ivdkufaom uvmyfonf ysufoGm; cJhaomf trsKd;tpm;wl aemufuvmyfwpfckü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif qufí Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyf um xyfum ½I&efom qdkvdk&if; jzpfygonf/ xdkodkY ½Iojzifh todÓPf0,f "mwfBuD; (4)yg;onf tvGef xif&Sm;vmaomtcg ,if;"mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkyif rSDwG,fí jzpfay:vm&aom Oyg'g½kyf wpfrsKd; jzpfonfh teHYudk wpfzef tm½kH,lMunhfygu xif&Sm;pGm awGU&SdEdkifayonf/ (6)'Gg&vkH;ü wnf&Sdaom Munfaom

½yk uf vmy f rMunaf om ½yk uf vmywf üYkd ypHk wH l ½MIunyfh g/ Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½íI atmijfrirf I

&&Sdvmaomtcg Cme0dnmPf\ tultnD rygbJ raem0dnmPf trnf&aom 0dyóem raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOf oufoufjzifhvnf; teHYudk ½I&rnfom jzpfonf/ (om"ursm;udk emrfur®|mef;ydkif; wGif Munhfyg/ )

&o = t&om ---- ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ teHYudk ½INyD;ygu t&omudk quf½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;0,f csKd-csOf-iH-pyf-zef-cg; [laom t&om (6)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;onf &SdjrJ "r®wm jzpf\/ a&S;OD;pGm raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxdpdwfjzifhyif ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ t&omudk tm½kH,lí odrf;qnf; Munhfyg/ atmifjrifrI r&aomf - vQmü Zd0SgtMunf"mwf (= vQmtMunf"mwf)rsm;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifatmif vQmü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pdkuf½Ivsuf orm"d xlaxmifyg/ vQmtMunf

"mwfrsm;onf todÓPf0,f tvGef xif&Sm;vmaomtcg vQmtMunf"mwfESifh b0ifraemtMunf

"mwf ESpfrsKd;udk NydKifwl ÓPfü xifvmatmif yl;wGJodrf;qnf;yg/ &om½kH = t&omrSmvnf; Zd0Sg0dan,s

= Z0d gS0nd mPjfzi hf oEd ikd af omw&m;ç raem0ad n,s = raem0nd mPjfzi hf oEd ikd af omw&m; jzpaf omaMumihf ,if;0dnmPfwdkY\ pJGí rSDjzpf&mjzpfaom tMunf"mwfrsm;udk yl;wGJ odrf;qnf;&jcif; jzpfonf/ ,if; 0dnmPfwdkYum; Zd0Sg'Gg&du0DxdESifh t&omudk qufvuf tm½kH,lonhf raem'Gg&du0Dxd pdwfapwoduf wdkY jzpfMu\/ Zd0Sg0dnmPfonf Zd0SgtMunf"mwfudk rSDjzpfí usef raem0dnmPfpdwfwdkYum; b0ifraem tMunf"mwfudk tpGJjyKí [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfMu\/ odkYtwGuf ,if;tMunf"mwf ESpfrsKd;udk tod ÓPfü NydKifwlxifvmatmif yl;wGJodrf;qnf;vsuf rdrd ½IyGm;vdkaom Zd0Sg'Gg& (= vQm) ü Niduyfaeaom wHawG;\ t&omudk vSrf;í tm½kH,lMunhfygu ,if;&om½kHudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; od&SdEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ xdktcgwGif (6)'Gg&vkH;ü Munfonfh uvmyf rMunfonfh uvmyfwdkYü vSnfhí ½Iyg/

bm0emt&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;vmaomtcgüum; þ 0PÖ-\*E¨-&owdkYrSm 0dyóem raem'Gg &du aZm0Dxd[laom raem0dnmPfoufoufjzifhvnf; odEdkifaom w&m;rsm; jzpfMuonf/ «oaAÁmyd yaeo yaba'g raem'Gg&duZ0aea,0 vAÇwd/ (tbd-|-2-388/)» odkYtwGuf bm0emt&Sdef tm;raumif;cifom Cme0dnmPf Zd0Sg0dnmPfwdkY\ tultnDudk ,lí \*E¨m½kH &om½kHwdkYudk vsifvsif jrefjref oabmaygufvmEdkif&ef xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odEdkif&ef twGufom &nf&G,fí xdkodkY ½Ijcif;jzpfonf [k rSwfyg/ atmifjrifrI r&&Sdygu ½kyfuvmyfwdkY0,f wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkom Budrfzefrsm;pGm

½Iaeyg/ Oyg'g½kyfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom &om½kHonfvnf; wpfpwpfp xif&Sm;vmrnfom jzpfygonf/

MoZm = tqDtap;-tESpfMoZm ---- þMoZmum; raem0dnmPfjzifhom odEdkifonfh raem

0dan,sw&m; jzpf\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY t½I&cufaom ½kyfwpfrsKd; jzpf\/ ½kyfydkif;qdkif&m ½IuGufwGif MoZm-ZD0dw-bm0½kyf þ½kyf (3)rsKd;um; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftrsm;pkü ½I&onfrSm cufcJí oabm aygufEdkifcJaom ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/

Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfü t&omwdkifatmif ½kyfoabmw&m; (7)rsKd;ç rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyfü tvm;wlyif ½kyfoabmw&m; (7)rsKd;wdkYudk (6)'Gg&vkH;ü ½Ií atmifjrifrI &&Sdygu ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaeaom tqDtap;-tESpfMoZmudk qufvufí ½IMunhfyg/ ur®ZMoZm pdwåZMoZm OwkZMoZm tm[m&ZMoZm[k MoZm (4)rsKd; &Sdonf/ odkYaomf ,ck½IaeqJ þtcsdefydkif;wGifum; Munfonfh uvmyf ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaeaom MoZmç rMunfonfh uvmyfü yg0ifwnf&Sdaeaom MoZm[k þESpfrsKd;avmuf udkom (6)'Gg&wdkYwGif 'Gg&wpfck wpfckü cGJjcm;í ½IESifhygOD;/ aemufydkif;wGifum; ur®Z-pdwåZ-OwkZtm[m&Z MoZm (4)rsKd;wdkYudk xyfrHí cGJjcm; pdwfjzmvsuf ½IyGm;&OD;rnfom jzpfonf/

½kyfuvmyf wpfck\ twGif;rSmom pdkufí ½IMunhfyg/ tqDtap; tESpfMoZm"mwfudk awGU&SdEdkif ygonf/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ todÓPf0,f a&ay:wGif tqDa0haeouJhodkY ½kyfuvmyf wpfck twGif;ü tqDtap;udk oabmaygufwwf\/ tcsKdUum; MuufOtv,fwGif wnf&Sdaeaom tESpfuJhodkY ½kyfuvmyf\ tv,fü wnf&Sdaeaom tESpf0wfqH wpfckuJhodkY ÓPfwGif xifvmwwf\/ ,if; tqDtap; tESpfudk awGUaomtcg MoZm"mwf [kwf\ r[kwf\[k od&SdEdkif&ef trSwftom; wpfckum; ,if;tqDtap; tESpfrS ½kyfuvmyftrIef topftopfrsm; yGm;xGufvmjcif;yif jzpfonf/ yGm;vmaom trIefuvmyfwdkYrSm MoZm r[kwfaomfvnf; (MoZm yg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyfom jzpfaomf vnf;) xdkuvmyftrIefrsm;udk jzpfay:apaom tqDtap; tESpfum; MoZmyif jzpfonf/ (,if;MoZmrS

½kyfuvmyfrsm; txyfxyf yGm;vmykHudk aemufwGif awGU&vwåHU/) þ yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZmwdkYum; (6)'Gg&vkH;0,f Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfç rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü tjrJwrf; yg0if wnf&Sdaeaom ½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd; jzpf\/ wpfckpD wpfckpD cGJí r&aumif;aom = cGJí rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifh t0dedaAÇm\*½kyf[k ac:\/ tenf; qkH; yrmPtm;jzifh þ½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd;wdkY aygif;pyfygrS ½kyfuvmyf wpfck jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ odkYaomf ,if;½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd;wdkYum; wpfckpD cGJí rjzpfMuaomfvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ tod ÓPfrSmrl ,if; (8)rsKd;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk uJGuJGjym;jym; odvsufyif &Sdonf/ ½kyfemrf wdkY\ "r®wmtwdkif; tkyfpktvdkuf uvmyftvdkuf twlwGJí jzpfMuaomfvnf; obm0vu©Pm toD; to;Dum; a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f , f ujJGym;vsuyf i f &\dS / ujJGym;atmivf n;f ½&I rnof m jzpof n/f ausauseyfeyf uJGuJGjym;jym; odatmif ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;&m0,f tm;r& jzpfaeygu tmemygejzifh pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif wpfzefjyefí orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif rsm; NydK;NydK; jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyvmaomtcg ,if;½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd;udk Munfonfh

½kyfuvmyf rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü wpfzefjyefí ½IMunhfyg/ atmifjrifrI &&Sdrnfom jzpfygonf/

ZD0dw = ½kyfoufapmifh"mwf ---- ZD0dwudk ½Ivdku Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwpfckü a&S;OD;pGm yx0DrS MoZmodkY wdkifatmifaom (8)rsKd;aom ½kyfoabmw&m;wdkYudk ½Iyg/ ,if; Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfü Munf aeaom oabmw&m; wpcf uk kd a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f jriNfy;Dom jzp\f / ,ci f (8)rsK;daom ½yk of abm w&m;rsm;ESifh Munfaeonfh oabmw&m;wpfckudk aygif;aomf ½kyfoabmw&m; (9)rsKd;udk a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifNyD; jzpf\/ usef ½kyfoabmw&m; wpfckrSm ZD0dwyif jzpf\/ Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü ,if;oabmw&m; (10)rsKd;om tjrJwrf; wnf&SdaeaomaMumifh jzpf\/ yx0D-tmaygawaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm-ZD0dw-yom' [k ½kyfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

ZD0dwudk touf[kvnf; ac:qdk\/ ZD0dw[lonf touf&Sifaeaom obm0wpfck jzpf\/ Munfaeonfh ur®Z½kyfuvmyf wpfck twGif;0,f aocsmpGm pdkufí ½IMunhfaeaomtcg vIyf&Sm;rI &Sdí touf0ifaeaom obm0wpfckudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf rsm;aomtm;jzifh todtrSwf jyKrdwwf

Mu\/ ,if;touf&Sifaeaom touf0ifaeaom oabmw&m;onf rdrdrS <uif;usefaom uvmyfwl

(9)rsKd;aom ur®Z½kyfwdkYudkvnf; apmifha&Smufay;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\? uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk Oyg'frSonf bifodkY wdkifatmif (= jzpfprS ysufonftxd) wnfatmif xm;wwfaom oabmw&m; jzpf\/

ZD0dwonf ur®Z½kyfuvmyfrsm;üom yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ ur®Z½kyfrsm;um; twdwfu uHaMumifh omvQif jzpfay:vm&aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;jzpfMuojzifh uH[laom rdcifESifh om;o®D;jzpfMuaom ur®Z½kyf wdkYum; b0jcm;vsuf a0;uGmaeMu\/ ur®Z½kyfrsm;um; rdcifESifh a0;uGmaeaom odkYr[kwf rdbrJhaom uav;oli,frsm;ESifh wlMu\/ rdbrJhaom rdbr&Sdaom uav;oli,f wpfOD;udk touf&Sifa&;twGuf ab;u yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;OD;u 0ifa&mufí apmifha&Smufay;&ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif rdcifuHESifh a0;uGmae Muaom om;o®D;ESifh wlMuonfh ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk jzpfNyD;aemuf rysufrDtwGif; touf&Sifa&;twGuf oufwrf;aph aeEdkifa&;twGuf ZD0dwu 0ifa&mufí apmifha&Smufay;&jcif; jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf ZD0dwrSm uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmifha&Smufay;wwfaom tapmifh"mwfvnf; jzpf\/ ZD0dwudk ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;odkY touf&Sifaeonfhoabm apmifhaeonfh oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½I

&rnf jzpfonf/

Munfaeaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;um; ur®Z½kyf {uef jzpfMuojzifh Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü ZD0dw½kyf tjrJwrf; yg&Sdí Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfü ZD0dwudk a&S;OD;pGm &SmazG½Ijcif; jzpfonf/ ZD0dwudk ½I&mü rxifr&Sm; 0dk;wdk;0g;wm; jzpfaeygu tmemygejzifh pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dudk wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifrsm; tvGefxufjruf pl;&Svmaomtcg ZD0dwudk wpfzefjyefí ½IMunhfyg/ ½kyfuvmyf\ twGif;üom pdkufí ½IMunhfyg/ ½kyfuvmyf\ jyifbufü r&Sm ygESifh r½IygESifh/ touf0ifaeonfhoabm uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmifhaeonfh oabmwdkYudk ÓPf jzifh awGUjrifygu ½kyfZD0dwudk ½Ií jrifNyD jzpfonf/ txl;owdjyK&efrSm ZD0dwonf uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudkom apmifha&Smufonf? uvmyf uGJjym; aeonfh ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk rapmifha&SmufEdkif[k rSwfyg/ wpfzef ZD0dwonfvnf; uHaMumifh jzpfonfh ur®Z ½kyfyif jzpf&um; ,if;ZD0dwudk rnfonfhw&m;u apmifha&Smufay;ygovJ[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ ZD0dwonf rdrdESifh twljzpfonfh uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmifha&Smufjcif;jzifh rdrd ZD0dwudkyg apmifha&Smufjcif; udpövnf; NyD;pD;oGm;\/ txuft&m&SdBuD; wpfOD;tm; apmifha&Smufay;&aom oufawmfapmifhonf txuft&m&SdBuD;udk apmifha&Smufjcif;jzifh rdrd udk,fudk apmifha&Smufjcif; udpövnf; NyD;pD;oGm;ouJhodkY rSwfyg/ ZD0dwonf twljzpfaom ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmihfa&Smufaomfvnf; xdktwljzpfaom ur®Z½kyfrsm; ysufoGm;aomtcg apmifha&SmufrIudpövnf; NyD;pD;oGm;ojzifh rdrdyg twla&mí ysufoGm;\/ t&m&Sd BuD;rsm; pnf;a0;aeaom tpnf;ta0; wpfckudk apmifha&Smufay;ae&aom tapmifhrsm;onf tpnf; ta0; Ny;Dp;DomG ;ygu apmiahf &mS urf I wm0e0f w&å m;vn;f uek qf ;HkomG ;ouohJ YkdrwS yf g/ Z0D wd u kdMunof nhf ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü oabmaygufygu ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifygu (6)'Gg&ü &SdMuaom Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü vSnfhvnfí ½IMunhfyg/ atmifjrifrI &cJhaomf rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyfrsm; twGif;ü vnf; ZD0dwudk qufvufí &SmazGMunhfyg/ rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyftcsKdUü ZD0dwygí pdwåZ-OwkZtm[m&ZwdkYuJhodkYaom rMunfonfh tcsKdU½kyfuvmyfwdkYü ZD0dw r&Sday/ ZD0dwyg0ifaom rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYrSm wpfudk,fvkH;ü tESHUtjym; wnf&SdMuaom ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ZD0dwe0u uvmyfrsm; bm0½kyfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom bm0'ouuvmyfrsm;ESifh [','ouuvmyfrsm; jzpf

Mu\/

bm0½kyf --- trsK;dom;a,m\*üD trsK;dom;[ k oad vmuaf om trwS tf om; = trsK;dom;jzpaf Mumi;f

bm0½kyf &Sd\/ trsKd;o®D;a,m\*Dü trsKd;o®D;[k odavmufaom trSwftom; = trsKd;o®D;jzpfaMumif; bm0 ½kyf &Sd\/ yk&dobm0½kyf £w¬dbm0½kyf[k toD;toD; ac:qdk\/ ObawmAsnf;[lonfh vdif ESpfrsKd; &Sdaom owå0grsm;udkum; >cif;csufxm;&rnf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf xdkObawmAsnf;wdkYüvnf; wpfckaom tcsdefumvtcdkuf0,f bm0½kyf wpfrsKd;pDom (tvSnfhus) uHtm;avsmfpGm &SdEdkifayonf/

(tbd-|-1-359/)

[','ouuvmyfç bm0'ouuvmyfç ZD0dwe0uuvmyfç pdwåZt|uvmyfç OwkZt| uvmyçf tm[m&Zt|uvmywf uYkd m; rMunof n hf ½yk uf vmyrf sm; jzpMfu\/ yom' ac:on hf tMunf ½kyfrsm;onf ,if; ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü ryg0ifjcif;aMumifh ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYonf rMunfMujcif; jzpf\/ bm0½kyf yg0ifaom bm0'ouuvmyfrsm; (= ½kyfoabmw&m;rsm;) onfvnf; uHaMumifhyif jzpfMuaomfvnf; rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm;rsm;wGif yg0ifae\/ odkYtwGuf bm0½kyfudk ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;vdkaom toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyftkyfpkwdkYü ZD0dw½kyfudk a&S;OD;pGm &SmazGMunhfyg/ ZD0dw½kyf r&SdcJhaomf bm0½kyf r&SdEdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ odkYaomf ZD0dw½kyf yg0ifwdkif;vnf; bm0½kyf&Sdonfum; r[kwfyg/ ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ZD0dwe0uuvmyf½kyf rsm;vnf; &SdMuaomaMumifh jzpf\/ odkYaomf ZD0dw r&Sdonfh rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwdkYüum; bm0½kyf vnf; r&Sdonfom jzpf\/ bm0½kyfyg0ifonfh bm0'ouuvmyf½kyfrsm;onf ur®Z½kyf {uef jzpfMu aomaMumifh jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyfrsm;ü ZD0dwwdkifatmif (9)rsKd;aom ½kyfoabm w&m;rsm;udk ½Ií &aomfvnf; bm0½kyfudkum; awGUcsifvnf; awGUrnf? rawGUaomfvnf; &SdEdkifonf/ bm0½kyfyg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyfrSm bm0'ouuvmyfjzpfí bm0½kyf rygaom ZD0dw½kyf &Sdaom ½kyf uvmyfrSm ZD0dwe0u uvmyfaomfvnf; jzpfrnf? [','ou uvmyfaomfvnf; jzpfrnf/ y&k od bm0½yk uf m; -- a,musfm;jzpaf Mumi;f trwS ef rd wd wf n;f/ þoul m; a,musfm;[ k oad Mumi;f trSwftom; jzpfonf/ þtrSwftom; oabmw&m;aMumifh a,mufsm;jzpfvm&onf[k oabm aygufatmif ½Iyg/ yk&dobm0½kyfudk ½I&mü usm;usm;,m;,m; a,mufsm;trlt&m oabmrsm;udk þ bm0½kyfu jzpfapykHudk rsm;aomtm;jzifh oabmaygufvmwwf\? Murf;wrf;cufxefaom trlt&m oabmrsm;udk awGUvmwwf\/ yx0D"mwf\ Murf;wrf;rIESifhum; wlnDrI r&Sdonfudk a,m\*D trsm;ü oabmaygufaewwfygonf/

£w¬dbm0½kyfum; ---- trsKd;o®D; jzpfaMumif; trSwfedrdwfwnf;/ þolum; trsKd;o®D;[k odaMumif; trSwftom;wnf;/ þtrSwftom; oabmw&m;aMumifh trsKd;o®D; jzpfvm&onf[k oabmayguf atmif ½Iyg/ £w¬dbm0½kyfudk ½I&mü El;nHhaysmhaysmif;onfh trsKd;o®D; trlt&m oabmrsm;udk þ£w¬d bm0½kyfu jzpfapykHudk rsm;aomtm;jzifh oabmaygufvmwwf\/ yx0D"mwf\ El;nHhaysmhaysmif;rIESifh rwlonfudkvnf; a,m\*Dtrsm;pküf oabmaygufvsufyif &Sdaewwfayonf/ trsKd;om; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tZÑwåü trsKd;om;jzpfaMumif; yk&dobm0½kyfudkom ½Ií

&Edkifonf/ trsKd;o®D; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; tZÑwåü trsKd;o®D;jzpfaMumif; £w¬dbm0½kyfudkom ½Ií &Edkifonf/ A[d'¨üum; trsKd;om; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç trsKd;o®D; a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif; yk&dobm0½kyf £w¬dbm0½kyf ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif ½Ií &Edkifonfom jzpfonf/ tu,fí þbm0½kyfudk ½I&mü auseyfrI odyfr& jzpfaeygu tmemygejzifh orm"dudk wpfzef

jyefvnfí xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyvsuf tvGef tm;aumi;fvmaomtcg wpzf ejfyeíf bm0½yk uf kd ½MIunyfh g/ Z0D wd yg0iaf om rMunaf om ½yk uf vmyf trIefrsm;wGif bm0½kyfudk xyfrHí &SmazGMunhfyg/ rMumrD oabmaygufvmygvdrfhrnf/ tu,fí bm0½kyfudk ausauseyfeyf ½Ií &&Sdygu rsufpd-em;-ESm-vQm-udk,f-ESvkH; (6)'Gg&vkH;ü vSnfhí ½IMunhfyg/ Ak'¨tbd"r®mü ,if; (6)'Gg&vkH;wdkYü bm0½kyfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom bm0'ou uvmyf½kyfrsm; xif&Sm;&Sdae\/ Ak'¨tbd"r®mü vm&Sdaom bm0½kyfrSm trsm;em;vnfaom bm0½kyf ESifhum; rwlay/ trsKd;om;\ rsufvkH;ESifh trsKd;o®D;\ rsufvkH;ç trsKd;om;\ rsufESmESifh trsKd;o®D;\ rsufESmç trsKd;om;\ vufajcoP²mef ponfESifh trsKd;o®D;\ vufajcoP²mef ponfwdkYonf rwlnD Mujcif;rSm þbm0½kyf\ uGJjym;rIaMumifh jzpf\? þbm0½kyfu þolum; a,mufsm;[kç þolum; rdef;r [k odatmif cGJjcm;í jyovsuf &Sd\/ odkYtwGuf þbm0½kyfum; (6)'Gg&vkH;ü tESHUtjym; wnf&Sd aeaom ½kyfwpfrsKd; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ þbm0½kyf yg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyfonf ZD0dw tjrJwrf; yg&Sdí tm;vkH;aygif;vdkufaomf ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck twGif;ü - yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZm ZD0dw bm0½kyf - [k ½kyfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;pD &Sdayonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;

(10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfayonf/ þodkYvQif Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfü ½kyfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;ç rMunfonhf ½kyfuvmyfü ½kyfo abmw&m; (10)rsKd; - þ Munf-rMunf ESpfrsKd;aom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk (6)'Gg&vkH;ü vSnfhvnfí ½kyfCe ac:onfh ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufonhfwdkifatmif tm;&yg;& ausauseyfeyfBuD; ½Ií atmifjrifrI &&Sdvmygu Munfaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk xyfrHí cGJjcm; pdwfjzmvsuf odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;EdkifNyD jzpfonf/ þü rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyf0,f (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m; wdkY[lonf bm0½kyfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom bm0'ou uvmyf½kyfudk &nfñTef;xm;ygonf/ [', 0w¬K½kyfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom [','ou uvmyf½kyfonfvnf; rMunfay/ ,if;[',0w¬K½kyf udk ½IykHrSm þodkY jzpf\/

[',0w¬K½kyf ---- raem"mwkraem0dnmP"mwleH edó,vu©PH [',0w¬K/ (0dok'¨d-2-77/) raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf[laom todpdwfwdkY\ rSD&mjzpfjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdaom ½kyfoabm w&m;um; [',0w¬Kwnf;/

{w ¬ ye raemwd b0\*FpdwåH/ (oH-|-3-5/) ---- okwåefenf;t& raem"mwf[lonf b0ifraem tMunf"mwfwnf;/ ,if;b0ifraemtMunf"mwfonfvnf; [',0w¬K½kyfudkyif rSDí jzpf\/ wpfzef pu©K0dnmPf aomw0dnmPf Cme0dnmPf Zd0Sg0dnmPf um,0dnmPf[laom yÍö0dnmPfrSwpfyg; usef0Dxdpdwf rSeforQwdkYonf raem0dnmP"mwf rnf\/ ,if;raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYonfvnf; yÍö a0gum&bkH0,f [',0w¬K½kyfudkyif rSDí jzpfMu\/ yÍö0dnmPfwdkYwGif pu©K0dnmPfonf pu©KtMunf "mwfudkç aomw0dnmPfonf aomwtMunf"mwfudkç Cme0dnmPfonf CmetMunf"mwfudkç Zd0Sg 0dnmPfonf Zd0SgtMunf"mwfudkç um,0dnmPfonf um,tMunf"mwfudk toD;toD; rSDí jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf [',0w¬K[lonf raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf trnf&aom todpdwfwdkY\ rSDíjzpf&m

½kyfoabmw&m;rQom jzpf\/ ,if;[',0w¬K½kyfudk ½IykHrSm þodkY jzpf\/ þtcsdefydkif;wGif (6)'Gg&vkH;ü Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfç rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü ½kyfoabm w&m; (10)rsKd;pD awGUatmif ½IyGm;wwfNyD jzpfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY b0ifraemtMunf"mwf udkvnf; awGU&Sdaernfom jzpfonf/ tdrf&Sif b0ifpdwfonfvnf; Munf\? NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mif wvufvuf awmufy\/ (tH-1-9/) orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwftm;vkH;wdkYonfvnf; Mun\f ? NyKd;NyKd;jyujfyu f ta&miwf vuvf u f awmuyf \/ (t-H 1-258/) otYkd wuG f ,cuk ohJ Ykd ½yk wf &m; wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif odrf;qnf;aeaom ½lyy&d\*¾[ bm0empdwfonfvnf; Munf vifonfom jzpf\? NydK;NydK; jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf awmufyonfom jzpf\/ pwkw¬psmeform"d odkY wdkifatmif tqifhqifh ½IyGm;xm;aom tmemygeówdorm"d bm0empdwfuJhodkYaom orxbm0em pdwfonfvnf; Munfvifonfom jzpf\? NydK;NydK; jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf awmufyonfom jzp\f / tvi;fa&mi[f ol n f a&;Stvi;fa&miyf ikd ;fwiG f &iS ;fjycohJ nthf wikd ;f orxbm0empwd f 0yd óem bm0empdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kH\ awmufyrIç ,if;pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfaMumifh qifhuJ jzpfyGm;vmMuaom OwkZ

½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kH\ awmufyrI jzpfonf/

(6)'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk vSnfhvnfí "mwfcGJvsuf odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m \*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY ,if;Munfvifawmufyaeaom raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYudk awGU&Sdaernf om jzpfonf/ tu,fí raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYudk rawGUygu = oabmraygufygu raem'Gg& = b0if raemMunf"mwfudk odrf;qnf;vsuf vufnd§K;wpfacsmif;udk auG;Munfh qefYMunfhyg/ raem'Gg&udkom pdkuf½Iyg? vufnd§K;udk r½IygESifh/ vufnd§K;udk auG;vdk qefYvdkaompdwfç auG;jcif; qefYjcif;udk jzpfapaom pdwf[lonfh raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYudk awGU&SdEdkifygonf/ ,if;raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYudk ÓPf jzifh awGUjrifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;todpdwfwdkYonf tb,fudk rSDí jzpfaeMuoenf;[k ÓPfjzifh wpfqifhwufí pl;prf; qifjcifMunhfyg/ [',0w¬Kudk rSDí jzpfaeykHudk oabmaygufatmif ÓPfjzifh ½Iyg/ [',0w¬K yg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYum; rMunfMuay/ b0wpfavQmufwGif trsm;qkH; jzpfaeonfh tdrf&Sif b0ifraemtMunf"mwf\ atmufwGif wnf&Sd\/ ,if;raem"mwf raem0dnmP "mwfwdkYu ,if;[',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfaeykHudk jrifatmif Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½Iyg/ bm0empdwfaMumifh wpef n;fq&kd aom fbm0emorm"Ed iS hf,OS wf íJG jzpaf y:vmaom ÓPaf Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom vi;fa&mif jcnfpGrf;tifonf txl; tm;aumif;aeygu raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf[laom todpdwfwdkYonf [',0w¬Kudk rSDíjzpfaeykHudk oabmaygufEdkifygvdrfhrnf/ [',0w¬K½kyfudk oabmaygufygu ,if; [',0wK¬½yk Ef iS hftw,l OS wf JGjzpaf y:omG ;Muaom uvmywf ½l yk rf sm; jzpMfuon hf yx0-D tmayg-awaZm -0ga,m-0P-Ö \*E-¨ &o-MoZm-Z0D wd -[', [al om [',0wK¬½yk vf Qi f (10)cak jrmu&f adS om ½yk yf &rwf oabmw&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí ½Iyg/

tu,fí atmifjrifrI r&cJhaomf ,if;raemtMunf"mwf\ atmufü wnf&SdMuaom rMunf aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkom ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½Iyg? odrf;qnf;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/ atmifjrifrI &&Sdvmaomtcg ,if;"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk rSDí jzpfaeMuaom Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD wdk;í wjznf;jznf; wpfp wpfp ½IMunhfyg/ yx0D-tmayg-awaZm0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm-ZD0dw [laom (9)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk awGU&Sdygu [',0w¬Kudk quf vufí &SmazGMunhfyg/ ESvkH;tdrf0,f ZD0dwe0uuvmyf = ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfESifh bm0'ouuvmyf = bm0½kyfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYvnf; &SdMu\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf ESpfrsKd;wdkYvnf; rMunfMuay/ odkYaomf ZD0dwum; yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ odkYtwGuf rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyf ü ZD0dwodkYwdkifatmif (9)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ½Ií&aeygu [',0w¬K½kyfudk qufvufí &SmazG Munhfyg/ xdk ZD0dw yg0ifwnf&Sdaeaom rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyfrSm ZD0dwe0uuvmyfESifh bm0'ou uvmyf r[kwfcJhvQif [','ouuvmyf = [',0w¬K½kyfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfom jzpfayonf/ xdkuvmyfü [',0w¬Kudk &SmazGawGU&SdEdkifayonf/ [',0w¬K[lonf cE¨m (5)yg;&Sdaom yÍöa0gum&bkH0,f raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf trnf&aom todpdwfwdkY\ rSD&moabmrQom jzpfonf? trSDcH ½kyfoabmrQom jzpfonf/

#### (6) 'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;

pu©K'Gg&o®d H [d pu©K-um,-bm0'ou0aoe wd oH ur®Z½lyged? Oyw¬rÇumed ye awoH

Owkpdwåm[m&ork|memed pwk0DowDwd pwkyPÖmo a[mEÅd/ wxm aomw-Cme-Zd0Sg'Gga&ok/ um,'Gga& um,-bm0'ou0aoe ap0 Owkork|mem'd0aoe p pwkpwåmvDo/ raem'Gga& [',0w¬K-um,-bm0'ou0aoe ap0 Owkork|mem'd0aoe p pwkyPÖmoar0/

(0dok'¨d-2-259/) þtxufyg emrnfausmf 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ----

1/ pu©K'Gg& ac: rsufpdü ---- pu©K'ouuvmyfç um,'ouuvmyfç bm0'ouuvmyfç

OwkZt|uvmyfç pdwåZt|uvmyfç tm[m&Zt|uvmyf[k ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (6)rsKd;ç

½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;wdkY &SdMuukef\/

2/ aomw'gG& ac: em;ü ---- aomw'ouuvmyfç um,'ouuvmyfç bm0'ouuvmyfç OwkZt|uvmyfç pdwåZt|uvmyfç tm[m&Zt|uvmyf[k ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (6)rsKd;ç

½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;wdkY &SdMuukef\/

3/ Cme'gG& ac: ESmacgif;ü ---- Cme'ouuvmyfç um,'ouuvmyfç bm0'ouuvmyfç OwkZt|uvmyfç pdwåZt|uvmyfç tm[m&Zt|uvmyf[k ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (6)rsKd;ç

½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;wdkY &SdMuukef\/

4/ Z0d gS'gG& ac: vQmü ---- Zd0Sg'ouuvmyfç um,'ouuvmyfç bm0'ouuvmyfç OwkZ t|uvmyfç pdwåZt|uvmyfç tm[m&Zt|uvmyf[k ½kyfuvmyftrsKd;tpm; (6)rsKd;ç ½kyf trsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;wdkY &SdMuukef\/

5/ um,'gG& ac: udk,fü ---- um,'ouuvmyfç bm0'ouuvmyfç OwkZt|uvmyfç pdwåZ t|uvmyfç tm[m&Zt|uvmyf[k ½kyfuvmyftrsKd;tpm; (5)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (44)rsKd;wdkY &SdMuukef\/

6/ raem'Gg& ac: [',EvS ;Hkü ---- [','ouuvmyçf um,'ouuvmyçf bm0'ouuvmyçf

OwkZt|uvmyfç pdwåZt|uvmyfç tm[m&Zt|uvmyf[k ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (6)rsKd;ç

½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;wdkY &SdMuukef\/ þodkYvQif (6)'Gg&wdkYü ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; toD;toD;

½kyftrsKd;tpm; toD;toD; wnf&SdMuonf[k rSwfyg/ þü ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm;om (6)rsKd; (5)rsKd;ponfjzifh ½kyftrsKd;tpm;om (54)rsKd; (44)rsKd; ponfjzifh &Sdjcif; jzpfonf/ wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;ü ta&twGufum; rsm;pGm &Sdaernfom jzpfonf/ rsufpdü pu©K'ouuvmyf wpfrsKd;ç um,'ouuvmyfwpfrsKd; - þodkYponfjzifh trsKd;tpm;om wpfrsKd;[k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ rsufpdü pu©K'ou uvmyfaygif;rsm;pGmç um,'ou uvmyfaygif;rsm;pGm &SdMu onfomjzpfonf? þodkY ponfjzifh (6)'Gg&vkH;ü oabmaygufygav/ tbd"r®m ynmÓPf &ifhoefol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfwdkYum; þrQqdkvQif rsufpdü ½kyfrnfrQ &Sdonfç ½kyfuvmyfrnfrQ &Sdonf ponfjzifh ajymjyvdkufaomtcg vG,fvG,fululyif od&Sd em;vnf oGm;Mu\/ ½IykHpepfudkvnf; wpfBudrfwpfcgavmuf ajymjy½kHrQjzifh ½IwwfoGm;Mu\/

odkYaomf tbd"r®mtajccHynmudk oifMum;rIü tm;aysmhol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftcsKdUum; þrQjzifh oabmraygufEdkif &SdwwfMu\? r½IyGm;wwf rodrf;qnf;wwf jzpfaewwfMu\/ txl;ojzifh tbd"r®m tajccHynmudk vkH;0 roifzl;ol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;ESifh jrefrmpmayüvnf; uRrf;usifrI r&Sdol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;tzdkY ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk wpfckpD wpfckpD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí odrf;qnf;½IyGm; &ef oifjyay;&onfrSm ydkíyif tcuftcJrsm;pGm &Sdaeonfudk awGU&Sd&\/ xdkodkY tbd"r®mtajccHynm tm;enf;ol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;twGuf atmufyg Z,m;rsm;udk xyfrHí azmfjytyfygonf/ pu©K

'Gg&ü ½kyfuvmyf (6)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;wdkYudk ½IykHpepf odrf;qnf;ykHpepfudk oifjyay;NyD;aom tcg em;üvnf; xdkenf;wl ½Iyg odrf;qnf;yg ponfjzifh oifjyay;vdkufaomtcg0,f enf;wl ½I&ef odrf;qnf;&efudkyif oabmraygufEdkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;udkvnf; awGU&jyef\/ xdkuJhodkYaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfwdkYrSm rsm;aomtm;jzifh pmayESifh tvGef tvSrf;uGma0;vGef;vSaom aus;vuf awmom; aus;vufawmolrsm; jzpfwwfMu\/ xdkuJhodkYaom yk\*¾dKvfrsm;um; ½kyfur®|mef;Z,m;rsm;udk axmufjyí oifjyay;ygrS ydkí todÓPf &Sif;vif;vmum ½IuGufudkvnf; &Sif;&Sif;vif;vif; ½IEdkif Muayonf/ odkYtwGuf (6)'Gg&Z,m;rsm;udk ÓPfEkHYol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfjrwfwdkYtwGuf iJhn§mí azmf jy&jcif; jzpfonf/ ÓPfxufjrufol olawmfpifwdkYtwGufum; xdkZ,m;rsm;onf tvdkr&Sdtyfaom t&mom jzpfygvdrfhrnf/

### 222

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g -- yxrwGJ pu©K'Gg& (= rsufpd) ü &Sdaom ½kyf (54) rsKd;

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ puK©'ouuvmyf | 2/ um,'ouuvmyf | | 3/ bm0'ouuvmyf | 4/ pwd åZ-t|uvmyf | 5/ OwZk -t|uvmyf | 6/ tm[m&Z-t|uvmyf | |
| 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | |
| 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | |
| 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | |
| 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | |
| 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | |
| 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | |
| 7/ &o | 7/ &o | | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | |
| 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | |
| 9/ ZD0wd | 9/ ZD0wd | | 9/ ZD0wd |  |  |  | |
| 10/ puK©yom' | 10/ um,yom' | | 10/ bm0½yk f |  |  |  | |
| urZ® ½yk f - Munf\/ | urZ® ½yk f - Munf\/ | | urZ® ½yk f - rMun/f | pdwåZ½kyf - rMunf/ | OwZk ½yk f - rMun/f | tm[m&Z½kyf - rMunf/ | |
| 1/ puK©'ouuvmyf | | | = ½lyg½kH\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom pu©KtMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf &Sdaom (Munfaom) ½kyfuvmyf/ | | | | |
| 2/ um,'ouuvmyf | | | = azm|AÁm½kH (yx0D-awaZm-0ga,m)\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom um,tMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom (Munfaom) ½kyfuvmyf/ | | | | |
| 3/ bm0'ouuvmyf | | | = bm0½kyfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom (rMunfaom) ½kyfuvmyf/ | | | | |
| 4/ pwd Zå -t|uvmyf | | | = ,',0w¬Kudk rSDíjzpfaompdwfaMumifh jzpfaom MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom (rMunfaom) ½kyfuvmyf/ | | | | |
| 5/ OwZk -t|uvmyf | | | = ½kyfuvmyfwpfcktwGif;ü &Sdaom awaZm"mwf (= Owk) aMumifh jzpfaom MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom (rMunfaom) | | | | |

½kyfuvmyf/

6/ tm[m&Z-t|uvmy f = tm[m& (= MoZm)aMumifh jzpfaom MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf &Sdaom (rMunfaom) ½kyfuvmyf/ rwS cf su f---- þ (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYudk oorÇm&pu©K[k ac:qdk\/ xdkwGif pu©Kyom'rSm yom'pu©Kvnf; trnf&onf/

aomw'Gg& (= em;) ü &Sdaom ½kyf (54) rsKd;

|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ aomw'ouuvmyf | 2/ um,'ouuvmyf | 3/ bm0'ouuvmyf | 4/ pwd åZ-t|uvmyf | 5/ OwZk -t|uvmyf | 6/ tm[m&Z-t|uvmyf |
| 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D |
| 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg |
| 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm |
| 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m |
| 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ |
| 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ |
| 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o |
| 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm |
| 9/ ZD0wd | 9/ ZD0wd | 9/ ZD0wd |  |  |  |
| 10/ aomwyom' | 10/ um,yom' | 10/ bm0½yk f |  |  |  |
| urZ® ½yk f - Mun\f / | urZ® ½yk f - Mun\f / | urZ® ½yk f - rMun/f | pdwZå ½yk f - rMun/f | OwZk ½yk f - rMun/f | tm[m&Z½yk f - rMun/f |

1/ aomw'ouuvmyf = o'´g½kH (= toH)\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom aomwtMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom (Munfaom) ½kyf uvmyf/

rSwfcsuf ---- þ (54)rsKd;aom ½yk wf dkYudk oorÇm&aomw[ k ac:qdk\/ xdkwGif aomwyom'rmS yom'aomw[al om trnuf dkvn;f &&Sdon/f um,'ouuvmyf paom usef (5)rsKd;aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ oabmt"dyÜg,fudk a&S; pu©K'Gg&ü qdkcJhonfh enf;twdkif;yif rSwfyg/

eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g -- yxrw JG Cme'Gg& (= ESmacgif;) ü &Sdaom ½kyf (54) rsKd;

|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ Cme'ouuvmyf | 2/ um,'ouuvmyf | 3/ bm0'ouuvmyf | 4/ pwd åZ-t|uvmyf | 5/ OwZk -t|uvmyf | 6/ tm[m&Z-t|uvmyf |
| 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D |
| 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg |
| 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm |
| 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m |
| 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ |
| 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ |
| 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o |
| 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm |
| 9/ ZD0wd | 9/ ZD0wd | 9/ ZD0wd |  |  |  |
| 10/ Cmeyom' | 10/ um,yom' | 10/ bm0½yk f |  |  |  |
| urZ® ½yk f - Munf\/ | urZ® ½yk f - Munf\/ | urZ® ½yk f - rMun/f | pdwåZ½kyf - rMunf/ | OwZk ½yk f - rMun/f | tm[m&Z½kyf - rMunf/ |

1/ Cme'ouuvmy f = \*E¨m½kH (= teYH)\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom CmetMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom (Munfaom) ½kyfuvmyf/ rwS cf su f---- þ (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYudk oorÇm&Cme[k ac:qdk\/ xdkwGif Cmeyom'rSm yom'Cme[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdonf/

Zd0Sg'Gg& (= vQm) ü &Sdaom ½kyf (54) rsKd;

|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ Z0d gS'ouuvmyf | 2/ um,'ouuvmyf | 3/ bm0'ouuvmyf | 4/ pwd åZ-t|uvmyf | 5/ OwZk -t|uvmyf | 6/ tm[m&Z-t|uvmyf |
| 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D |
| 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg |
| 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm |
| 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m |
| 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ |
| 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ |
| 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o |
| 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm |
| 9/ ZD0wd | 9/ ZD0wd | 9/ ZD0wd |  |  |  |
| 10/ Zd0gSyom' | 10/ um,yom' | 10/ bm0½yk f |  |  |  |
| urZ® ½yk f - Mun\f / | urZ® ½yk f - Mun\f / | urZ® ½yk f - rMun/f | pdwZå ½yk f - rMun/f | OwZk ½yk f - rMun/f | tm[m&Z½yk f - rMun/f |

1/ Z0d gS'ouuvmy f = &om½kH (t&om)\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom Zd0SgtMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom (Munfaom) ½kyfuvmyf/ rwS cf su f---- þ (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYudk oorÇm&Zd0Sg[k ac:qdk\/ xdkwGif Zd0Sgyom'rSm yom'Zd0Sg[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdonf/

eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g -- yxrw JG um,'Gg& (= udk,f) ü &Sdaom ½kyf (44) rsKd;

|  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ um,'ouuvmyf | 2/ bm0'ouuvmyf | 3/ pdwåZ-t|uvmyf | 4/ OwkZ-t|uvmyf | 5/ tm[m&Z-t|uvmyf |
| 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D |
| 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg |
| 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm |
| 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m |
| 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ |
| 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ |
| 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o |
| 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm |
| 9/ Z0D dw | 9/ Z0D dw |  |  |  |
| 10/ um,yom' | 10/ bm0½yk f |  |  |  |
| urZ® ½ky f - Mun\f / | urZ® ½ky f - rMun/f | pwd Zå ½yk f - rMunf/ | OwZk ½ky f - rMun/f | tm[m&Z½yk f - rMun/f |

rSwfcsuf ---- þ (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYudk oorÇm&um,[k ac:qdk\/ xdkwGif um,yom'rSm yom'um,[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/ "mwfur®|mef; tus,f½IyGm;enf;ü vm&Sdaom (42)aum|mo[lonf þum,'Gg& (= udk,fXme)ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udkyif xyfrHí (42)ykH ykHum cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Ijcif; jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf "mwfur®|mef; tus,f½IyGm;enf;ü tcsKdUtcsKdUaom aum|moü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk a& wGufjy&mü (44)[k awGUvQif txufyg (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkyif qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/

raem'Gg& (= [', = ESvkH;) ü &Sdaom ½kyf (54) rsKd;

|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ [','ouuvmyf | 2/ um,'ouuvmyf | 3/ bm0'ouuvmyf | 4/ pwd åZ-t|uvmyf | 5/ OwZk -t|uvmyf | 6/ tm[m&Z-t|uvmyf |
| 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D | 1/ yx0D |
| 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg | 2/ tmayg |
| 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm | 3/ awaZm |
| 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m | 4/ 0ga,m |
| 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ | 5/ 0PÖ |
| 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ | 6/ \*E¨ |
| 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o | 7/ &o |
| 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm | 8/ MoZm |
| 9/ ZD0wd | 9/ ZD0wd | 9/ ZD0wd |  |  |  |
| 10/ [', | 10/ um,yom' | 10/ bm0½yk f |  |  |  |
| urZ® ½yk f - rMun/f | urZ® ½yk f - Mun\f / | urZ® ½yk f - rMun/f | pdwZå ½yk f - rMun/f | OwZk ½yk f - rMun/f | tm[m&Z½yk f - rMun/f |

1/ [','ouuvmyf = raem"mwf+raem0dnmP"mwf[laom todpdwfwdkY\ rSDíjzpf&m [',0w¬K½kyfvQif (10)ckajrmuf &Sdaom (rMunf aom) ½kyfuvmyf/

rSwfcsuf ---- þ (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk oorÇm&[',[k ac:qdk\/ xdkwGif [',½kyfrSm [',0w¬K[laom trnfudkvnf; &&Sdayonf/

½lyedAÁwådyóemum&

½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIudk ½IykH tjcif;t&m

þwGif 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wGJ pmrsufESm (249) pmydk'fa& (700) ponfwdkYü vm&Sdonfh

twdkif; ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIudk ½IykHtjcif;t&mudk a&S;OD;pGm azmfjytyfygonf/

þ½kyfw&m; rnfonfum; uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& [laom (4)yg;ukefaom taMumif;w&m; wdkYaMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&\/ xdk (4)yg;ukefaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYwGif cyfodrf;ukefaom owå0g wtYkd m; ½yk wf &m;on f xi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vmon&f adS om f b0wpcf 0k , f vurf eG rf q G yxrü uaH Mumiohf m vQif jzpfay:vm&\/ OwkZ½kyf pdwåZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYum; xdkur®Z½kyfvQif taMumif;&if; &SdMuaom aMumifh jzpf\/ trd0rf;wGif;ü y#doaE¨wnfaeMu&ukefaom \*AÇao,suowå0gwdkYtm; a&S;OD;pGm [',0w¬K 'ou uvmyfç um,'ou uvmyfç bm0'ou uvmyf[k qdktyfukefaom (3)rsKd;aom ½kyfoEÅwdoDo\ tpGrf;jzifh (30)aom ur®Z½kyfwdkYonf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ tu,fpifppfrSmrl xdk (30)aom ur®Z½kyfwdkYonf y#doaE¨pdwf Oyg'fumv = jzpfqJumvüomvQif pwifí jzpfay:vmMu ukef\/ Oyg'fumvü jzpfukefouJhodkYyif tvm;wl wnfqJ = XDumvüvnf; jzpfay:Muukef\? ysufqJ

= bifumvüvnf; jzpfay:Muukef\/ xdkemrfESifh ½kyfwdkYwGif ½kyfonf pdwåu©P (17)csuf touf&Snfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh aES;aom csKyfjcif; &Sd\? MumjrifhrS csKyfjcif; &Sd\? av;aom tjyef &Sd\/ pdwfonfum; vsifjrefaom csKyfjcif; &Sd\? ayghyg;aom tjyef &Sd\/ xdkodkY ½kyfw&m;wdkYxuf vGefuJpGm emrfw&m;wdkY\ oufwrf;wdkaom umv

&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ---em[H bdu©a0 tnH {u"r®rÜd orEkyómrd? ,H {0H v[ky&d0wHå ,x,d'H bdu©a0 pdwåH/

(tH-1-9/) = &[ef;wdkY ...þpdwfonf vsifjrefaom tjyef&SdouJhodkY þtwl vsifjrefaom tjyef&Sdaom pwd rf S wpyf g;aom wpcf ak om w&m;uakd omrf Qvn;f igb&k m;on f oAnÁ KwÓP[f al om orEpÅ uK©jzihf

Munhf½Iaomfvnf; jrifawmfrrl/ (tH-1-9/) þodkY bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ rSefayonf - y#doaE¨pdwfESifh twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m; onf toufxif&Sm;&SdaepOf twGif;rSmyifvQif (16)BudrfwdkY wdkifatmif pdwfonf jzpfNyD;í csKyfoGm;\/

(usef ½kyfw&m;wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/) pwd \f jzprf I Oyg'cf Ponvf n;faumi;fç wnrf I XcD Ponvf n;faumi;fç ysurf I = bicf Ponf

vn;faumi;f wpcf wk n;fuohJ Ykd wul ek \f / oaYkd om f ½yk \f jzprf I = Oyg'cf Pç ysurf I = bicf PwoYkd nof m vQi f vsijfreuf ek \f / xpkd wd \f Oyg'cf P bicf PwEYkd iS hf wul ek \f / cyof rd ;fuek af om ocgF&w&m;wtYkd m; Oyg'fcP bifcPwdkYü rwl uGJjym;rIum; r&Sday/ xdkocFg&w&m;tm;vkH;wdkYonf wlrQaom Oyg'fumv bifumv &SdMuukefonfom jzpfukef\/ odkYaomf ½kyf\ wnfrI XDcPonfum; MumjrifhpGm\/ (16)csuf aom pdwfwdkYonf jzpfNyD;í csKyfoGm;ukefonfwdkifatmif wnfae\/

y#doaE¨pdwf\ Oyg'fcPü y#doaE¨pdwfESifh NydKifwljzpfaom wnfqJ XDumv XDcPodkY a&muf&Sd aeaom [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí b0wpfck0,f y#doaE¨pdwfaemif ESpfckajrmufjzpfaom 'kwd,b0ifpdwf onf jzpfay:vm\/ ,if; b0ifpdwf\ rSD&mjzpfaom [',0w¬K½kyfrSm y#doaE¨pdwfESifh NydKifwljzpfaom ½kyf jzpfojzifh ,if;'kwd,b0ifxuf a&S;OD;pGm jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf ,if; [',0w¬K½kyfonf 'kwd, b0ifpdwf\ a&S;ujzpfí yka&Zmw rnf\/ yÍöa0gum& trnf&aom cE¨m (5)yg;&Sdaom avmu0,f emrfw&m;wdkYonf rSD&m0w¬K½kyf&SdygrS jzpfay:vmEdkifonhf pGrf;tm; &SdMu\/ ,if;b0ifpdwfonfvnf; rdrd\ a&S;u jzpfoGm;aom wnfqJ XDumvodkY a&mufaeaom [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDwG,fcGifh &&SdygrS jzpfay:vmEdkifonhf pGrf;tm; &Sd\/ ,if;[',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDwG,fcGifh r&u jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&Sday/ odkYtwGuf ,if;y#doaE¨ESifh NydKifwljzpfaom [',0w¬K½kyfu ,if;'kwd,b0iftm; 0w¬Kyka&Zmw edó,ypö,owådjzifh jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;onf[k qdk&\/ odkYtwGuf y#doaE¨pdwf\ Oyg'fcPü y#doaE¨pdwfESifh NydKifwl jzpfaomç ½kyf\ XDcP XDumvodkY

a&muf&Sdaeaomç 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó,taMumif;w&m; tjzpfjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;wwfaom [', 0w¬K½kyfudk trSDjyKí 'kwd,b0ifpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk'kwd,b0ifpdwfESifh twlwuG jzpfay:vm aom ½yk \f XuD mvo Ykd a&mu&f adS eaom 0wK¬yak &Zmweód, taMumi;fw&m; tjzpjfzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay; wwfaom [',0w¬K½kyfudk trSDjyKí wwd,b0ifpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ þenf;jzifh touf&Snfae orQ umvywfvkH; pdwfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;oabmw&m;udk od&Sdygav/ (b0wpfck0,f ESpfckajrmuf jzpfaom pdwfudk 'kwd,ç okH;ckajrmuf jzpfaom pdwfudk wwd,[k zGifhqdkxm;onf/)

#### qdkzG,f txl;um;

tmoEér&Pó ye {uar0 XmeyÜwåH yka&ZmwH 0w¬KH edóm, aomVo pdwåmed OyÜZÆEdÅ/

(0dok'¨d-2-249/)

0w¬K½lyH {uó pdwåó edóa,m [kwGm tnó e a[mwd XaywGm r&PmoEéH? wo®m 0kwåH

]]awe o'¨d H}}wdtm'd/ (r[m#D-2-400/) qdkzG,ftxl;um; --- tvGefeD;uyfaom aojcif;&Sdaeaom owå0gtm; wpfckomvQif jzpfaom ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó, rSD&mtaMumif;w&m;tjzpfjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay; wwfaom [',0w¬K½kyfudk trSDjyKí (16)csufaom pdwfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMu&ukef\/

(0dok'¨d-2-249/) aocgeD; r&PmoEétcsdeftcg umvudk >cif;csufxm;í b0wpfavQmuf0,f rSD&m0w¬K½kyf wpfck onf wpfckaompdwf\om rSD&m jzpfEdkifí tjcm;aom pdwfwpfck\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyf rjzpfEdkif/ xdkaMumifh ]]xdk 'kwd,b0ifpdwfESifh twlwuG jzpfay:vmaom ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom 0w¬Kyka&Zmw eód, taMumi;fw&m; tjzpjfzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;wwaf om [',0wK¬½yk uf kd trjDSyKí ww,d b0ipf wd f onf jzpfay:vm\/ þenf;jzifh touf&SnfaeorQumvywfvkH; pdwfwdkY\ jzpfjcif; oabmw&m;udk od&Sdygav}} þodkYpaom pum;&yfudk t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-400/)

0w¬K-yka&Zmw-edó, ---- trSDcH [',0w¬K½kyfu rSDjzpfrnfh pdwfxuf tvsifjzpfí aus;Zl; jyKay;wwfaom rSD&mowådudk qdkvdkonf/ trSDcH½kyfonf rSDjzpfrnfh pdwfxuf pdwåu©Pwpfck apmí jzpfESifh&onf/ ,if;odkY a&S;u jzpfESifhí rSD&mtjzpf aus;Zl;jyKay;wwfaom [',0w¬K\ owådudk þü 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó,owåd[k ac:qdkayonf/

«aocgeD; r&PmoEétcgüum; pkwdpdwfrS jyefí a&wGufaomf (17)ckajrmuf jzpfaom pdwf\ Oyg'fcPESifh NydKifí ur®Z½kyfwdkYonf aemufqkH; jzpfMu\/ xdkaMumifh (16)csufajrmufaom pdwfrSpí pkwdwdkifatmifaom pdwftm;vkH;wdkYonf (17)csufajrmufaom pdwf\ Oyg'fumvESifh NydKifí jzpfMu aom [',0w¬K½kyfudkom trSDjyKí jzpfay:Mu&ayonf/» csKyfykHoabm

jzpfykHudk jyNyD;í ,cktcgü csKyfykHudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/ y#doaE¨pdwf\ Oyg'fcPü y#doaE¨pdwfESifh NydKifwljzpfaom ½kyfonf y#doaE¨pdwfrS txufü (16)csufajrmufaom pdwfESifh twl wuG csKyf\/

«y#doaE¨pdwfyg xnfhoGif;í a&wGufaomf (17)csufajrmufaom pdwf\ bifcPESifh NydKifí csKyf\[k qdkvdkonf/ ½kyfwdkYonf pdwåu©P (17)csuf touf&SnfMuojzifh pdwåu©P wpfck wpfckü Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[k cPi,f (3)csufpD &SdMu&um; pdwåu©P[laom cPBuD;tm;jzifh (17)csufç cPi,ftm;jzifh (17\_3 = 51)csuf touf&SnfMu\/ Oyg'fcPESifh bifcPrSm cPi,f wpfcsufpDom jzpf\/ XDumvum; cPi,f (49)csuf &Sdayonf/ þoabmw&m;udk em;vnfxm; ygu atmufygpum;&yfrsm;udk em;vnfrnf jzpfygonf/ pdwåu©P\ cPi,f (51)csufaphrS ½kyfwdkY oufwrf; ukefqkH;onf[laom vdk&if;tcsufudk rSwfom;xm;yg/» y#od aEp¨ wd \f XcD Pü jzpaf om ½yk of n fy#od aEa¨ emi f(17)csuaf jrmuaf ompwd \f Oyg'cf PEiS hf

twlwuG NydKifí csKyf\/ «y#doaE¨pdwfyg a&wGufvQif (18)ckajrmufaom pdwf\ Oyg'fcPü csKyfonf/ xdkOyg'fcPusrS cPi,f (51)csuf jynfhonf/» y#doaE¨pdwf\ bifcPü jzpfaom ½kyfonf y#doaE¨aemif (17)csufajrmufaom pdwf\ XDcP

odkY a&muf&Sdaomtcg (cPi,f 51-csuf oufwrf; jynfhí) csKyf\/ tMuifa&GUavmuf oHo&m[laom qufumqufum jzpfwwfaom w&m;rnfonf odkYr[kwf pdwf\ jzpfjcif; rnfonf &Sd\/ xdka&GUavmuf umvywfvkH; þenf;wlomvQif jzpfae\/ (tonowf bkHüum; pdwf\ jzpfjcif; rnfonf r&Sdí >cif;csufxm;yg/ tvm;wlyif t½lybkHüvnf; ½kyf\ jzpfjcif; rnfonf r&SdaomaMumifh >cif;csufxm;yg/) udk,fxif&Sm; bGm;ueJ jzpfMuukefaom (trd0rf;ü y#doaE¨ wnfae&rI r&SdMuukefaom) Oyygwf owå0g (= Moyygwduowå0g)wdkYtm;vnf; pu©K'ou uvmyf aomw'ou uvmyf Cme'ou uvmyf Zd0Sg'ou uvmyf um,'ou uvmyf bm0'ou uvmyf [','ou uvmyf[laom

(7)yg;ukefaom OD;acgif;ozG,f OD;aqmifjzpfMuukefaom ½kyftpOftwef; oEÅwdoDowdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh (70)aom ½kyfwdkYonf þtwlyifvQif jzpfay:í aeMuukef\/

MoyygwdumerÜd owåoEÅwd0aoe owåwd½lyged {0ar0 y0wåEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-2-249/) oHao'Z owå0gwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-400/) xdkur®Z½kyf\ jzpfrIü ---1/ ur® = uHç

2/ ur®ork|meç

3/ ur®ypö,ç

4/ ur®ypö, pdwåork|meç

5/ ur®ypö, tm[m&ork|meç

6/ ur®ypö, Owkork|me ---þ (6)rsKd;aom cGJjcrf;a0zefjcif;udk odoifhayonf/

#### 1/ ur® = uH [lonf

ww ¬ur®H emr ukovmukovapwem/ (0dok'¨d-2-249/)

ememu©Pduur®ypö,blwHa,0 £" ur®EÅd t"dayÜwEÅd tm[ ]]ur®H emr ukovmukov-

apwem}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-400/) ur®ypöa,emwd taeumerÜd uyÜaum#DeH rw¬au twåaem zvH OyÜga'wkH oraw¬e emem-

u©Pduur®ypöa,emwd taw¬m/ ukovmukovOd§ ur®H twåaem y0wådu©aP zvH e a'wd/ ,'d 'a',s? ,H rEkaóm a'0avmuly\*H ukovur®H ua&mwd? wómEkbma0e wo®d aH ,0 caP a'a0g ba0,s/ ,o®d H ye caP wH uwH? wawm tno®d H caP t0dZÆrmerÜd au0vH u#wåma,0 'da|0 "ar® OyyaZÆ 0g tya& 0g y&d,ma, t0aooypö,orma,ma\* owd zvH OyÜga'wd ed½k'¨gyd yk&drodyÜg'dud&d,m 0d, umvEÅa& ypädrodyÜg'dud&d,m,/ wo®m ememu©Pduur®ypöa,mwd 0kpöwd/ (tbd-|-3-374/)

1/ uH ---- ememuP© ud ury® p,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;wwaf om uok vkd af pwem tuok vkd af pwem [ol rQon f u H rn\f / pwd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;fü tw,l OS wf JGjzpMfuaom ,OS zf u f pwd af pwoud wf &m; wdkYudk aus;Zl;jyKay;wwfaom apwemum; o[Zmwur® taMumif;w&m;wnf;/ ,if; o[Zmwur® taMumi;fw&m;tjzpjfzi hf ,OS zf u f pwd af pwoud wf &m;wuYkd kd jzpaf y:vmatmi f aus;Z;ljyKay;wwaf om 0dyguf-ud&d,memrfw&m;wdkYESifh pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif;ü twl,SOfwGJjzpfaom 0dyguf-ud&d,mapwem onf þü uH rrnfay/

ememu©Pduur® ---- taMumif;jzpfaom uHw&m;ESifh tusKd;jzpfaom 0dyguf½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;

woYkd nf Oyg'-f X-D bif taetm;jzi hf xi&f mS ;jzpof nh ftcsed uf mvonf rsm;pmG umG jcm;vsu&f \dS / taMumi;f uHESifh tusKd;0dygufwdkYjzpf&m tcsdefumvonf urÇmuka#aygif;rsm;pGmaomfvnf; uGmjcm;Edkif\/ urÇm uka#aygif;rsm;pGm txufu jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom uHonf ,aeY rdrd\ tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapEdkifonfh pGrf;tm;&Sd\/ ,if;odkY taMumif;uHESifh tusKd;0dygufwdkY tcsdefumv wpfckwnf;ü rjzpfbJ tcsdefumv tx;lx;lü jzpwf waf omaMumi hf,i;fuuH kdememuP© ud ur ® taMumi;fw&m;[ k ac:qakd yon/f tusK;d w&m; jzpfay:vmatmif ememu©Pduur®ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;wwfaom w&m;[k qdkvdkay on/f þurZ® ½yk \f taMumi;fw&m;u kd ajymq&kd mü ,i;f ememuP© ud ury® p,ö [al om taMumi;fuH uokd mvQi fuH[k tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ o[Zmwur®apwemudk þt&mü uH[k rqdkvdkay/

"r®wmwpfck ---- ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH rSeforQonf rdrd\ Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpaf eqcJ Pü 0yd gutf usK;dw&m;u kday;½;kd"rw® m r&adS y/ tu,íf ay;½;kd"rw® m &jdSim;t?hH vol m;wpOf ;D onf ewfjynf a&mufaMumif; ukodkvfuH wpfckudk jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaomf xdkuHudk jyKaeqJ cPüyifvQif xdkukodkvfuH\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfaMumifh ewfom; jzpfav&m\/ odkYaomf jzpfum; rjzpfcJhay/

EmG ;E[Ykd ol n f np§ vf Qinf p§ cf si;f csucf si;f E"Ykd r;f rjzpEf ikd ?f csucf si;f axmyw f rjzpEf ikd /f &iuhf suzf &Ykd ef

tcsed uf mvten;fi,uf ukd m; apmiqhf ikd ;f&onof m jzp\f / tvm;wyl i f uwH rYkd nof n f jyKqcJ PrmS yif csufcsif; tusKd;ray;Edkif? &ifhusufzdkY&ef tcsdefumvudkum; apmifhqdkif;&onfom jzpf\/ &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&muf&SdygrS tusKd;ay;Edkif\/ tMuicf Pü xakd pwem = uuH kd jyKpyk sK;daxmi\f / xjkdyKpyk sK;daxmiof n hf cPr S tjcm;wpyf g;aom

cPü xdkapwem (= uH)um; Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;r&SdawmhNyD jzpf\/ xdkodkY xif&Sm;r&Sd aomfvnf; aemifwpfcsdef tusKd;udk jzpfapEdkifaom pGrf;tifur®owådum; ,if;uHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkuf on hf½yk -f emrof EmÅ etf pO0f , fued ;f0yvf su fuseaf e\/ xakd pwem uoH n fOyg'-f X-D bi fouwf r;fapíh y&rwwf \Ykd obm0twikd ;f csKyyf suof mG ;aomvf n;f aemiwf pcf sed ftusK;dw&m;u kdjzpaf pEikd of nphf rG ;ftif ur®owådudk ½kyfemrftpOfrSm jr§KyfESHNyD;rSomvQif csKyfysufoGm;\/ ,if; pGrf;tifowådudk ememu©Pdu ur®ypö,owåd[k ac:qdkayonf/

otYkd wuG f tMuicf Pü xakd pwem (= u)H u kd jyKpyk sK;daxmi\f ? xjkdyKpyk sK;daxmiof nchf Pr S tjcm;

wpfyg;aomcPü xdkapwem (= uH) onf Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;r&Sdaomfvnf; oufouf jyKxm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifhyifvQif rsufarSmufb0üaomfvnf;aumif;ç 'kwd, vmrnfhb0üaomfvnf;aumif;ç wwd,b0rS pí aemifb0 xdkxdküaomfvnf;aumif; \*wd umv Oy"d ya,m\*[laom

<ui;faom taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf aygi;fqrHk cd ahJ om f tusK;du kd jzpaf pEikd \f / a&;Sa&;Saom twwof yd Ü ponf wüYkd avuh sirhf oI n f csKyyf suof mG ;aomvf n;f umvjcm;&mü jzpaf y:vmaom aemuaf emuaf om twwf odyÜ ponfwdkYü avhusifhrI\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfouJhodkY rSwfyg/ avmuDtwwfodyÜH [lorQwdkYü avhusifhrI rsm;ygu uRrf;usifrI ydkítm;aumif;vm\/ a&S;a&S;

avuh sirhf oI n fcsKyyf suof mG ;aomvf n;f aemuaf emu favuh sirhf tI m; aus;Z;ljyKay;vsuof m &\dS / ,i;foYkd aus;Z;ljyKay;raI Mumi hfuRr;fusirf I yrkd vkd mjci;f jzp\f / vuEf ydS pf u f ½ukd Ef ydS wf wof n hftwwof yd Üwpcf uk kd pxH m;í pO;fpm;Munyfh gav/ avuh sirhf Irsm;oul m; yíkd uRr;fusiof ljzpEf ikd \f / oaYkd om fpn;fpepuf sruI m; vtkd yof nof m jzp\f / pn;fur;f en;fvr;fwus avuh sirhf oI n fatmijfrirf uI kdtxwG tf xyd of Ykda&muf atmif ydkYaqmifay;Edkif\/ xdkodkY uHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifpOf tcsdefumv cPESifh tusKd;ay;onhf tcsdeftcgumv cPwdkYonf

pwd uå P© aygi;frsm;pmG aomvf n;faumi;f b0wpcf ak omvf n;faumi;f b0aygi;f rsm;pmG aomvf n;faumi;f umG jcm;r I&adS eojzi hf,i;futH aMumi;fw&m;u kdtusK;dw&m; jzpaf y:vm&m cPr Srwul jJGym; x;ljcm;aom cP&adS om ememu©Pduur®ypö,taMumif;w&m;[k ac:qdktyfayonf/ (tbd-|-3-374/)

2/ ur®ork|me = uHvQifjzpfaMumif;&Sdaomw&m;

ur®ork|meH emr 0dyguu©E¨m pç pu©K'oum'dorowåwd½lyÍö/ (0dok'¨d-2-249/) y#od aE ¨ b0i f pwk Ed iS whf u G 0xD pd wd tf pOtf wiG ;f& dS0yd gupf wd uå P© wikd ;fü emrcf Em¨ (4)yg;woYkd nf vnf;aumif;ç pu©K'ou tp&Sdaom ZD0dwe0u uvmyf t0iftyg trQ (70)aom u#wåm½kyf = ur®Z½kyfonfvnf;aumif; ur®ork|me = uHvQifjzpfaMumif;&Sdaomw&m; rnf\/

3/ ur®ypö, = uH[laom taxmuftyHh&Sdaomw&m;

ur®ypö,H emr wa'0? ur®H [d ur®ork|meó Oyw¬rÇuypöa,myd a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-249/) ur®Od§ ur®Zó ZeuH y&dygpurÜd a[mwd ZD0dwd`E´d,óç ur®Z\*d¾aem p 0aoe tEk&u©PorÇm0awmç tm[m&m'dy#dvmba[wkwm, Oyw¬rÇuedrdwåawm p/ awem[ ]]Oyw¬ruÇ ypaö ,myd a[mwD}}wd/ Oyw¬rÇuypö,wm pó Oyedó,ypö,0aoae0 a0'dwAÁm/ (r[m#D-2-400/)

xdkqdktyfcJhNyD;aom txufyg 0dygufemrfcE¨m (4)yg;wdkYESifh trQ (70)aom u#wåm½kyf = ur®Z½kyf onfyifvQif ury® p,ö = u[H al om taxmutf y&hH adS omw&m; rnf\/ rSefayonf ---- uHonf uHvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom 0dygufemrfcE¨mESifh ur®Z½kyftm; wdkuf½dkufjzpfapwwfonfh ZeutaMumif;w&m; omvQif jzpfonfr[kwfao;? tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfonfh Oyw¬rÇutaMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpf\/ wdkuf½dkuf jzpfapwwfonfh Zeuowdåjzifhom aus;Zl;jyKonf r[kwfao;? tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oywr¬ uÇ owjdåzivhf n;f aus;Z;ljyKwwof nof m jzp\f / (0od 'k -d¨ 2-249/) tm;Bu;Daomr&DS m = Oyeód, ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKonf[k qdkvdkonf/ (r[m#D-2-400/) reS af yon f- uoH n fuaH Mumijhfzpaf om urZ® w&m;\ wukd ½f ukd jfzpaf pwwaf om ZeutaMumi;f

w&m;omjzpof n fr[wk af o;? wukd ½f ukd jfzpaf pwwaf om ZeutaMumi;fw&m;vn;f jzp\f ? apmiahf &mS uf wwaf om y&yd gvu = tEyk gvutaMumi;fw&m;vn;f jzpbf ad om/f tb,af Mumiehf n;f¿ ½yk Zf 0D wd ad `E´ onf uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYtm; bifrwdkifrD wnfatmifxm;wwfaom oabmw&m;tjzpfjzifh tpOf apmiahf &mS uvf su f&\dS / 0yd guef mrZf 0D wd ad `Eu´ vn;f 0yd guef mrwf &m;wuYkd kdtvm;wyl if apmiahf &mS uvf suf &Sd\/ tpmudk aMuusufapwwfaom O'&\*d¾ trnf&aom ZD0dwe0u uvmyfwdkY\ twGif;ü yg0if wnf&Sdaom ur®ZawaZm"mwf ygpu0rf;rD;uvnf; ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk tpOfapmifha&Smufvsuf&Sd\/ Oo®m ac:onfh udk,faiGU"mwfyifwnf;/ xdkodkY ZD0dwda`E´\vnf;aumif; ur®Z\*d¾ (= ur®Z"mwfrD;)\vnf;aumi;f tprG ;fjzi hf tpOaf pmiahf &mS ujfci;f\ xi&f mS ;&jdSci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç tcsKUdtcsKUd bek ;fuBHu;Drm;

Muukefaom olawmfaumif;wdkYonf a&S;a&S;b0 xdkxdku jznfhqnf;yl;cJhaom yg&rDbkef;uHxl;aMumifh tm[m&ponhf ypönf; (4)yg;wdkYudk vG,fvG,fulul &&SdawmfrlMu\/ odkYtwGuf tm[m&ponfudk vG,f vG,fulul &&Sdjcif;\ taMumif;w&m;\ tjzpfjzifh ,if;uHw&m;u tm;ay;axmufyHhwwf\/ ,if;odkY tm;ay;axmuyf whH waf omaMumivhf n;faumi;f uoH n f urZ® w&m;\ wukd ½f ukd jfzpaf pwwaf om Zeu taMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpf\? tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh ]]uHonf ur®Zw&m;tm; Zeu taMumif;w&m;om jzpfonf r[kwf? Oyw¬rÇu = tm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaom taMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpf\}}[k t|uxm zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ xdkuH\ ur®Zw&m;tm; tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m; jzpfrIudk yifudk,fyuwd tm; BuD;aom rSD&m taMumif;w&m; = Oyedó,\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif aus;Zl;jyKwwfonf[k od&Sdygav/

(r[m#D-2-400/) orm® oarmÁ "td avmi;fvsmBu;Drsm;ç yapuö aAm"td avmi;fvsmBu;Drsm;ç t\*o¾ m0u r[mom0u

yuwod m0u[al om om0uaAm" d tavmi;fvsmBu;Drsm; - þ (3)rsK;duek af om tavmi;fvsmBu;Dw\Ykd bkef;uHBuD;rm;rI ÓPfynmBuD;rm;rI ponfwdkYonf urÇmaygif; toacFsESifh csDí b0aygif;vnf; toacsFEiS hfcsíD jznqhf n;fy;lcahJ om yg&raD wm f bek ;fuaH wm f t[ek rf sm;aMumi hfjzp&f um; ,i;fuwH oYkd nf ,i;ftavmi;fvsmBu;Dw\Ykd urZ® w&m;wtYkd m; wukd ½f ukd f jzpaf pwwof n hf ZeutaMumi;fw&m; tjzpf jzifhom aus;Zl;jyKonf r[kwf? tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;tjzpfjzifhvnf; aus;Zl;jyKvsufyif &Sdayonf/ vmbfvmb aygrsm;jcif;ç bkef;wefcdk; BuD;rm;jcif;ç ÓPfynm BuD;rm;jcif; ponfwdkYum; uH\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIaMumifh &&Sdaom xif&Sm;aom tusKd;w&m;rsm;yifwnf;/

4/ ur®ypö, pdwåork|me = uHvQif taxmuftyHh&Sdaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom½kyf ur®ypö,pdwåork|meH emr 0dygupdwåork|meH ½lyH/ (0dok'¨d-2-249/) yÍöa0gum&owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmef0,f [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfaeaom raem"mwf raem0dnmP "mwf trnf&aom pdwfwdkif; pdwfwdkif;onf (y#doaE¨pdwfu vGJvQif odkYr[kwf y#doaE¨pdwf pkwdpdwfu vGJvQif) pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; &Sdonfom jzpf\/ ,if; pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonfh pdwfwdkY wGif twdwfuHaMumifh jzpfay:vmMu&ukefaom y#doaE¨pdwf b0ifpdwf (pkwdpdwf) [laom 0DxdrS tvGwfjzpfaom 0DxdrkwfpdwfwdkYESifh orÜ#dpädKif;ç oEÅD&Pç w'g½kH [laom 0DxdpdwfwdkY yg0ifMu\/ ,if; pdwfwdkYum; 0dygufemrfw&m;wdkYwnf;/ ,if; 0dygufpdwfwdkYonfvnf; jzpfqJ Oyg'fumvü pdwåZ½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapEdkifMuonfom jzpf\/ ,if; 0dygufpdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmMu&ukefaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYum; ur® ypö, pdwåork|me = uHvQif taMumif;taxmuftyHh&Sdaom pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom½kyfwdkY rnfukef\/

(0dok'¨d-2-249/)

0dyguapwodumerÜd ur®ypö,pdwåork|mewm 0wåAÁm? e 0g 0wåAÁm ur®ork|meur®ypö,-

\*¾[aPe \*[dwwåm/ (r[m#D-2-400/) txuyf g 0yd gupf wd wf üYkd pwd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;fü tw l ,OS wf íJG jzpaf y:omG ;Muuek af om 0yd guf

apwodufwdkY\vnf; uHvQif taMumif;taxmuftyHh&Sdaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfonf\ tjzpfudk ajymqdk oiahf o;\/ (pwd Ef iS hfapwoud wf oYkd n fo[Zmwç tnrnç eód,paom yp,ö owwdå jYkdzi hftcsi;fcsi;f tjyeftvSef aus;Zl;jyKaeMuaom w&m;rsm;jzpfí þpum;udk #Dumq&mawmf rdefYqdkaejcif; jzpfonf??) wpfenf;qdk&aomf txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom ur®ork|mew&m;ç ur®ypö,w&m;wdkYudk ,lojzifh ,if; ur®ork|mew&m; ur®ypö,w&m;wdkYwGif apwodufw&m;wdkYudkyg ,lNyD; jzpfaomaMumifh ur®ypö, pdwåork|mew&m;pkwGif 0dygufapwodufw&m;pkwdkYvnf; yg0ifMuonf[k rqdkoifhawmhNyD rSwfyg/

(r[m#D-2-400/)

5/ ury® p,ö tm[m&or|k me = uvH Qif taxmutf y hH&odS njfzpíf tm[m&aMumijhfzpaf om ½yk wf &m; ury® p,ö tm[m&or|k meH emr uro® r|k me½al yo kXmeywÜ må MoZm tn HMoZ|ruH or|k mayw?d wMwmyd MoZm XmeH ywGm tnEÅd {0H pwaóm 0g yÍö0g y0wåda,m Ca#wd/ (0dok'¨d-2-249-250/)

XmeyÜwåm MoZm tnH MoZ|ruH ork|maywd tm[m&mEk\*aw o&Da&wd \*a[wAÁH/ (r[m#D2-400/) / y / pwaóm 0g yÍö 0g y0wåda,m Ca#wDwd o'dooEÅwd0aoe pwaóm 0g yÍö 0g ½lyuvmyy0wåda,m oEÅmaewd/ Am[d&ypö,0daoaoe ye 0do'dom A[lyd y0wdåa,m Ca#wDwd 0'EÅd/ (r[m#D-2-401/)

= pu©K'ou uvmyf paom uHaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuonfh ur®Z½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü MoZm yg0ifvsuf &Sd\? ur®ZMoZm[k ac:\/ ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ "r®wmum; XDumvodkY a&muf&SdygrS tm;&SdMu\/ otYkd wuG f ,i;furZ® MoZmon f rrd Od yg'Nfy;D jzpNfy;Daemu f XuD mvo Ykda&mu&f adS omtcg tm[m&ZMoZm u tpOfvdkufvsuf&Sdaom cE¨mtdrfü MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfudk jzpfap\/ qdkvdkonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ pm;rsKdvdkufaom tpmtm[m&um; rpm;rD tcdkufüvnf;aumif;ç

pm;NyD;í tpmopftdrftwGif;ü tpmopfaum|motjzpfjzifh wnfcdkufüvnf;aumif;ç tpma[mif; tdrftwGif;ü tpma[mif;aum|motjzpfjzifh wnfcdkufüvnf;aumif; Owkac:onfh awaZm"mwf aMumi hfjzpyf mG ;aeaom OwZk MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd taygi;ftprk Qom jzp\f / ,i;f tpmtm[m&EiS hf tpmop f tpma[mi;fwüYkd "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd pukd íf ½vI ukd yf gu "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd tptk a0;uokd m awUG&rdS n f jzpof n/f ,i;f "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd tw;HktcüJ tmumo"mwuf kd jriaf tmi f pukd íf ½vI ukd f Edkifygu ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udkom awGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ,if; ½kyfuvmyfwdkYrSm uvmyfwpfcktwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfaMumifh qifhuJ jzpfyGm;vmMuaom ½kyfuvmyftrIefwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if;odkY uvmyfwpfcktwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfu aemufxyf uvmyf topftopf qifhuJ jzpfyGm; vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;rIudk bkwftqufquf ½dkufcwfí jzpfrI[k ynm&SdwdkY qdk½dk;jyKawmfrlMuonf/ odkYtwGuf rpm;rD pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m& tjzpfü wnfcdkufüvnf;aumif; tpmopf

aum|mo tpma[mi;faum|motjzpüf wncf ukd üf vn;faumi;f ,i;f tpmtm[m&um; Owak Mumihf jzpfonhf OwkZ½kyf = Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYomwnf;/ ,if; tpmtm[m&udk tvkwftavG; rjyKtyfaomf vnf; tvkwftavG;uJhodkY jyKí pm;rsKdtyfaomaMumifh uAVDum&tm[m&[k ac:qdk\/

,if; uAVDum&tm[m& trnf&onfh OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü MoZmyg0if\/ ,if;MoZmonf cE¨mtdrf twGif;odkY rysHUESHUrD twGif;ü yg;pyftwGif; vnfacsmif;twGif; tpmtdrftwGif; tltwGif; tpma[mif;tdrftwGif; ponfh xdkxdkt&yfü wnf&Sdcdkuf OwkZMoZmomwnf;/ ,if;OwkZMoZmonf Oyg'dPHÖ ur®Z½lyH ypö,H vbdwGm (0dok'¨d-2-251/) [laom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ zGifhqdkawmfrlonfh twikd ;f tpmtrd fpon\f yw0f e;fusiwf iG fwn&f adS om Z0D wd e0u uvmywf wYkd iG fyg0iaf om awaZm "mwf [laom tpmudk tnDtrQ aMuusufapwwfaom ygpu0rf;rD;\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrI[laom taMumif;taxmuftyHhudk &&SdcJhaomf XDumvodkY a&mufcdkufü MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap\/ ,if; ½kyfuvmyf topftopfwdkYü yg0ifaom MoZmum; rlv

OwkZMoZm\ om;pOf ajr;qufwnf;/ ,if;MoZmudk tm[m&ZMoZm[k ac:qdk\/

owdjyK&ef --- þü tpmtrd 0f e;fusi&f dSZ0D wd e0u uvmywf üYkd wn&f adS om ygpuawaZm"mw\f taMumif;taxmuftyHhudk &í tpmopfaum|mo OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü yg0ifaom OwkZMoZmu tm[m&ZMoZ|ru ½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kdjzpaf pyuHk kda&;om;jci;frmS a,b,k sovYkd ukd íf a&;jci;f [k rSwfyg/ pm;rsKdvdkufaom tpmtm[m&um; tpmtdrftwGif; a&mufrSom ysHUESHUoGm;onf r[kwf? yg;pytf wiG ;f 0g;cukd üf vn;faumi;fç vnaf csmi;f tl pon hfxxkd Xkd meo Ykda&mucf ukd üf vn;faumi;f yg;pyçf vnfacsmif;ç tl ponfh xdkxdkXme0ef;usifü wnf&SdMuaom ZD0dwe0u uvmyfwdkYü yg0ifaom ur®Z awaZm"mw\f tm;ay;axmuyf rhH uI &kd cahJ om f MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kdjzpaf pEikd of nof m jzpfonf/ tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyftjzpfjzifh cE¨mtdrftwGif;odkY ysHUESHUoGm;Edkifonfom jzpfonf/ tm[m&Z MoZm ---- ,if; tpmopfaum|mowGif yg0ifaom OwkZMoZ|ru uvmyfwdkYwGif

wnf&Sdaom OwkZMoZmaMumifh ur®Z0rf;rD;\ tultnDjzifh qifhuJ jzpfyGm;vmaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYrSm tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyfwdkY jzpfí ,if;tm[m&Z ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmrSm tm[m&ZMoZm jzpfonf[laom tcsufudkum; em;&Sif;&Sif;jzifh rSwfom;xm;yg/ ur®ZMoZmESifh tm[m&ZMoZm aygif;qkHrI ---- puK©'ou uvmy f paom xxkd kd urZ® ½yk wf ikd ;fwiG f

yg0ifaom MoZmum; ur®ZMoZmwnf;/ ,if; ur®ZMoZmonf txufyg rsufpdodkYwdkifatmif ysHUESHU jzpyf mG ;vmaom tm[m&ZMoZm\ tm;ay;axmuyf rhH I tutl nuD kd &&cdS yhJ gvQi f tjcm;aom MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ xdk½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom MoZmu vn;f XuD mvo Ykd a&mucf ukd f tjcm;wpyf g;aom MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmytf opuf kd jzpaf pjye\f / þovYkd Qif o'dooEÅwd[laom wlnDaom ½kyfoEÅwd tpOftwef;\ tpGrf;jzifh (4)Budrf (5)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyf wdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ ur®ZuvmyfwpfckwGif yg0ifaom MoZmonf tm[m&ZMoZm\ tm; ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdygu av;-ig; qifhaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk jzpfapEdkifonf[k qdkvdkayonf/

#### vdk&if;rSwfom;yg

tpmopfaum|mowGif yg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom OwkZMoZmonf ur®Z 0r;fr;D\ tm;ay;axmuyf rhH uI kd&cahJ om fMoZ|ru½yk uf vmy ftoptf opuf kdjzpaf p\/ ,i;f ½yk uf vmyf topftopfwdkYum; (OwkZ) MoZmaMumifh jzpfay:vm&ojzifh tm[m&Z MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY jzpfMu\/ wpfzef ,if;tm[m&ZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom tm[m&ZMoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk &jyeaf om f urZ® ½yk uf vmy f to;Dto;Dü yg0iwf n&f adS om urZ® MoZmu av;qi hfig;qiahf om (4)Burd f (5)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ þodkY tjyeftvSef aus;Zl;jyKykH vdk&if;tcsufudk rSwfom;xm;yg/ odkYrSomvQif ½IuGufrsm;udk a&;om;wifjyonfhtcg odkYr[kwf rdrdudk,fwdkif ½IyGm;onfh tcgwdkYü em;&Sif;rnf jzpfonf/ þodkYvQif tm[m&ZMoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk &&SdygrS ur®ZMoZmu MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapEdkifaomaMumifh - ]]ur®ZMoZmonf rdrd Oyg'fNyD; jzpfNyD; aemuf XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaomtcg tm[m&ZMoZmu tpOfvdkufvsuf&Sdaom cE¨mtdrfü MoZmvQif (8)cak jrmu&f adS om MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmyuf kdjzpaf p\}}[ kred qYf akd wmrf jlci;f jzpaf yon/f ewMfoZm ponf wdkYuJhodkYaom Am[d&taMumif;xl; wpfckck&SdcJhaomf rwlaom ½kyfoEÅwd\ jzpfpOfwdkYudkvnf; qufpyf ap\[k q&mjrwfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuukef\/

6/ ur®ypö, Owkork|me = uHvQif taMumif;taxmuftyHh &Sdí OwkaMumifhjzpfaom½kyfw&m; ur®ypö,Owkork|meH emr ur®ZawaZm"mwk XmeyÜwåm Owkork|meH MoZ|ruH ork|maywd?

wMwmyd Owk tnH MoZ|ruEÅd {0H pwaóm 0g yÍö 0g y0wåda,m Ca#wd/ {0H wm0 ur®Z½lyó edAÁwåd yódwAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/) ur®Z½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif awaZm"mwf yg0ifvsuf&Sd\/ ,if;awaZm"mwfudk Owk[kvnf; ac: \/ ,i;furZ® awaZm"mw f = Owok n f XuD mvo Ykda&mu&f cdS ukd f MoZmvQi f (8)cak jrmu&f adS om MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfudk jzpfap\/ ,if; MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfum; ur®ZawaZm"mwf OwkaMumifh jzpfí Owk ork|mef½kyfwnf;/ xdk Owkork|mef MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfüvnf; awaZm"mwf = Owk yg0ifvsuf &Sd&m XuD mvo Ykd a&mu&f vdS maom ,i;f awaZm"mw f = Owok n f tjcm;wpyf g;aom MoZ|ru½yk uf vmyuf kd jzpfapjyef\/ þodkYvQif wlnDaom ½kyfoEÅwdtpOf\ tpGrf;jzifh (4)Budrfukefaom (5)Budrfukefaom ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd jzpjfci;fwuYkd kdqupf yaf p\/ x½kd yk wf &m;taygi;fon fuvH Qi ftaMumi;f&i;fc Htaxmuf tyHh&Sdaom awaZm"mwf OwkaMumifh jzpfay:vm&ojzifh ur®ypö, Owkork|me ½kyf rnf\/ þodkYvQif a&S;OD;pGm ur®Z½kyf\ jzpfjcif;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-249-250/) eAd mÁ euf kdtv&kd adS om toiof al wmaf umi;fon fÓPjfzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmu fojdrif atmif BudK;yrf;&rnfh wm0efwpfckyif jzpfayonf/

#### pdwåZ½kyf\ jzpfay:vmykH

pdwåZ½kyfwdkYüvnf; ---1/ pdwå = pdwfç

2/ pdwåork|meç

3/ pdwåypö,ç

4/ pdwåypö, tm[m&ork|meç

5/ pdwåypö, Owkork|me ---þodkYaom a0zefcGJjcm;rIudk od&Sdtyfayonf/

#### 1/ pdwå = pdwf

wpfck,kwf udk;q,faom pdwfwdkYonf pdwf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/) t½ly0dygu'GdyÍö0dnmP0ZÆdwH yÍöowåwd0d"rÜd pdwåH pdwåork|me½lyH yXrb0\*Frkyg'g, Zm,EÅ-

ar0 ork|maywd/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/)

= ,i;f wpcf ,k wk uf ;kdq,af om pwd wf wYkd iG f t½yl 0yd gu f (4)c k 'ydG Í0ö nd mP f wpqf ,rf S wpyf g;aom (75)rsKd;aom pdwfonfvnf; pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåork|me½kyf = pdwåZ½kyfudk y#doaE¨aemif yxr b0ifrS pí Oyg'fvQif Oyg'fjcif;omvQif = jzpfqJ Oyg'fumvüomvQif jzpfap\/ xdkodkY jzpfap&mü uH wpfckwnf;u ½kyfaygif;rsm;pGmudk jzpfapEdkifouJhodkY pdwfwpfckwnf;uvnf; ½kyfuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGm = ½kyfaygif;rsm;pGmudk jzpfapEdkifonf[k rSwfyg/

#### pdwåZ½kyf - £&d,mykxf-0dnwf½kyf

r[mukodkvfpdwf ---- 8 tukodkvfpdwf ---- 12umraZm ---- 29

[odwkyÜg'fpdwfESifh r[mBud,mpdwf ---- 9

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 0ka|m = raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; ---- | 1 |
| ukodkvftbdnmPf + Bud,mtbdnmPf ---- | 2 |
| tm;vkH;aygif;aomf ---- | 32 |

þ (32)rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYonf ----

1/ pdwåZ½kyfudkvnf;aumif;ç (pdwåZ½kyfomref [lvdk/)

2/ £&d,mykxfudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ 0dnwf½kyfudkvnf;aumif; jzpfapMuukef\/

#### £&d,myx = £&d,mykxf

£&,d m, um,ud u&d ,d m, y0w|då mewm, yxbm0awm £&,d myaxm/ \*rem'/d twa¬ wm

w'0w¬m ½lyyÜ0wåd/ (r[m#D-2-401/) udk,fü jzpfaom trlt&m\ jzpf&mXme\ tjzpfjzifh taMumif;w&m; jzpfaomaMumifh oGm;jcif; &yfjcif; xdkifjcif; avsmif;jcif;onf £&d,myx = £&d,mykxf rnf\/ y&rwf txnfudk,f j'yfteuf oabmtm;jzifhum; xdkoGm;jcif;paom tcdkuftwefYü jzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;oabmyifwnf;/ oGm;aomtjcif;t&m &yfaomtjcif;t&m xdkifaomtjcif;t&m avsmif;aomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ½kyf w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIudkyif £&d,mykxf[k qdkvdkonf [lay/ umraÍöw¬ ½ly0dedrkawåm £&d,myaxmç 0dnwåd p ew¬d? wxmyd e oAÁH ½lyork|myupdwåH

£&,d myxyl wr¬ uÇ çH 0nd w0då ud m½yk gÜ'uÍ ö a[mw/d , H ye pwd Hå0nd wZåd eu?H w H {uoH awm £w&ó Zeu H t0ed mbm0awm? wxm £&,d myxyl wr¬ uÇ H ½yl ó/ {wó 0ad ooó 'óew H¬ ]]½lyHç

£&d,myxHç 0dnwådÍöm}}wd orkpöa,m uawm/ (r[m#D-2-401/)

½kyfw&m;rS tvGwfjzpfaom £&d,mykxfonfvnf;aumif;ç 0dnwfonfvnf;aumif; r&Sdonf r [wk af vm? tb,af Mumi hf½yk wf &m;r Sto;Dtjcm; cíJG £&,d myxk uf vkd n;faumi;fç 0nd wuf vkd n;faumi;f xkwfaqmiftyfygoenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\/ þt&mü ½kyfw&m;rS tvGwfjzpfaom £&d,mykxfonfvnf;aumif;ç 0dnwfonfvnf;aumif;

tu,fíum; r&Sday/ xdkodkYyif r&Sdygaomfvnf; tvkH;pkHaom pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapwwfaom pdwf[lorQ onf £&,d myxk uf kdaxmuyf whH w fcikd cf ahH pwwof nvf n;f rjzpaf y? 0nd wtf rtl &mtx;lu kdjzpaf pwwf onvf n;f rjzpaf y/ pipf prf mS r ltMuipf wd of n f0nd wuf kdjzpaf pww\f ? x0kd nd w½f yk uf kdjzpaf pwwaf om pdwf[lorQonf £&d,mykxfudkvnf; axmufyHhwwf cdkifcHhapwwf\? pdwåZ½kyfudkvnf; jzpfapwwf\/ 0dnwfESifh £&d,mykxfç pdwåZ½kyfwdkYonf rauGruGm jzpfaejcif;aMumifh 0dnwf½kyfjzpfu £&d,mykxfESifh pwd Zå ½yk wf vYkd n;f jzpjfr J "rw® mom jzpof nthf wuG f pipf ptf m;jzi hf 0nd w½f yk uf kd jzpaf paom pwd rf eS of rQ on f rui;fpaumi;faom t0ed mbm0en;ftm;jzi hf£&,d myxk Ef iS hfpwd Zå ½yk of mreuf vkd n;f jzpaf pwwf onof m jzp\f / (0nd wçf £&,d myxk f rygaom pwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk rf sm;u kdpwd Zå ½yk of mre[f k qvkd okd nf?) tvm;wlyif £&d,mykxfudk axmufyHhwwf cdkifcHhapwwfaom pdwfonf pdwåZ½kyfomrefudkvnf; jzpaf pww\f / pwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk rf sm;rygb J£&,d myx½yk rf sm; rjzpEf ikd af omaMumijhfzp\f / þuohJ aYkd om txl;udk azmfjyjcif;iSm ]]0ka|mç umraZmç tbdnmPfaZm [laom (32) rsKd;aom pdwfonf pdwåZ½kyfudk vnf;aumif;ç £&d,mykxfudkvnf;aumif;ç 0dnwf½kyfudkvnf;aumif; jzpfapukef\}}- [k (3)rsKd;vkH;udk aygif;pnf;jcif; orkpönf;teuf&Sdaom p-o'´gudk t|uxmq&mawmfonf tokH;jyKawmfrljcif; jzpfay onf/

«þt&mü ygVd - p-o'´gonf jrefrmpum; - vnf;aumif;ESifh t"dyÜg,fwl\/ (3)ckwGif wpfckck udkom a&G;cs,f,l&onfh vnf;aumif; r[kwf/ (3)ckvkH;udk,l&aom vnf;aumif;yif jzpfonf[k qdkvdkayonf/»

#### pdwåZ½kyf ESifh £&d,mykxf

r[\*¾Kwf ukodkvfaZm ---- 9 - rsKd; r[\*¾Kwf Bud,maZm ---- 9 - rsKd; avmukwå&mpdwf ---- 8 - rsKd;

þ (26)rsKd;aom tyÜemaZmpdwfwdkYonf ----

1/ pdwåZ½kyf (pdwåZ½kyfomref) udkvnf;aumif;

2/ £&d,mykxfudkvnf;aumif; jzpfapukef\/

0dnwf½kyfudkum; rjzpfapMuukef/ (þtyÜemaZmwdkYwGif tbdnmPfaZmrsm; ryg0if[k rSwfyg/)

(0dok'¨d-2-250/) e 0dnw åd H Ze,EÅd r[\*¾wukovm'DeH oEÅbma0e t0dyæg&dubm0awm/ 0dyæg&duar0 [d umrm0p&ukovm'd 0dnwåd Hork|maywd? £&d,myxlyw¬rÇumed ye a[mEÅd owd oEÅbma0 psmea0a\*e oOóm[wåm? ,awm awoH Z0eudpöwm/ (r[m#D-2-401/) þ (26)rsKd;aom tyÜemaZmwdkYonf 0dnwf½kyfudk tb,faMumifh rjzpfapwwfMuukefoenf; [lrl ---- ,if; r[\*¾KwfaZm avmukwå&maZmwdkY\ Nidrfoufonf\ tjzpfjzifh jyefYum;jcif; vIyf&Sm;jcif; r&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf 0nd w½f yk uf kd rjzpaf pEikd Mfuuek /f reS af yon f---- jyeuYf m;jci;f vyI &f mS ;jci;f &odS nf omvQif jzpfaom umraZmç tbdnmPfaZm paom pdwfonf 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfapwwf\/ odkYaomf ,i;f tyeÜ maZmpwd wf oYkd n f0nd w½f yk uf kdrjzpaf pww frjzpaf pEikd af omvf n;f £&,d myxk uf ukd m; wnjfrJ wikd ;f xm;jrwJ ikd ;f wnwf ahH tmi faxmuyf whH w fcikd cf aHh pwwuf ek \f / tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l,i;f tyeÜ m psmefaZmwdkYonf NidrfNidrfoufoufjzpfrI &Sdonf rSefaomfvnf; psmef\ t[kefjzifh tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv Oóm[ xif&Sm; &Sdaeonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ ,if;odkY tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv Oóm[ xif&Sm; &Sdae on\f tjzpaf Mumi hfx kd(26)rsK;daom pwd wf \Ykd aZmupd ö&odS n\f tjzpof n fjzpaf y:vm\/ tyeÜ maZm wdkY\ ,if;odkY tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvOóm[ xif&Sm; &SdaeonfhtwGuf ,if;wdkYwGif r[\*¾KwfaZmwdkYonf tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd fuoPkd ;fy#bd m\*erd wd fpaom xxkd okd rxerd wd tf m½\Hk t&omuvkd n;faumi;fç avmukwå&maZmwdkYonf tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwfedAÁmef\ Nidrf;at;jcif; oEdÅokc t&omudkvnf;aumif; t[kefjyif;pGm qufwdkufcHpm;jcif; Z0eudpöudk &GufaqmifEdkifMuonf/ £&d,myxrÜd Oyw¬arÇEÅDwd ,xmy0wåH £&d,myxH Oyw¬arÇEÅd/ (rlv#D-1-151/) þtxuyf g rvl #uD m\ ziG qhf ckd sutf & tbnd mPuf pd wö ycf ukd jfzpaf om ½yl g0p& yÍrö psmeaf ZmrS wpyf g;aom tbnd mPuf pd ö rwyaf om ½yl g0p&yÍrö psmeaf ZmEiS hf wuaG om þtxuwf iG f azmjfyxm; aom psmefaZm r\*faZm zdkvfaZm[laom tyÜemaZm (26)rsKd;wdkYonf 0dnwf½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifMuojzifh 0dnwfrygvQif rNyD;aom £&d,mykxftopfudk pwnfí rjzpfapEdkifMuukef? odkYaomf 0ka|m umraZm tbdnmPfaZmwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom £&d,mykxfudkum; axmufyHhwwf cdkifchHapwwfukef\/ ]]axmufyHh}}qdkonfum; 0ka|m umraZm tbdnmPfaZmwdkYaMumifh jzpfNyD;om;jzpfaom oGm;rI &yfrI xdkifrI tdyfrI £&d,mykxfudk oGm;jrJwdkif; &yfjrJwdkif; xdkifjrJwdkif; tdyfjrJwdkif; rysufjym;atmif qufvuf wnfwhHatmif cdkifchHapukef\[k qdkvdkayonf/

#### ]] pdwåZ½kyf omrefudkom jzpfapEdkif\ }}

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ t[dwf Oayu©moEÅD&Ppdwf (2) yg; + r[m0dygufpdwf (8)yg;[laom |  |
| umrm0p&b0ifpdwf (b0ifudpöwyfcdkufudk &nfonf/) ---- | 10 - yg; |
| 2/ ½lyg0p&0dyguf[laom ½lyg0p&b0ifpdwf ---- | 5 - yg; |
| 3/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç orÜ#dpädKif;a'G; [laom raem"mwf ---- | 3 - yg; |
| 4/ t[dwf ukov0dyguf aomreóoEÅD&Ppdwf ---- | 1 - yg; |
| tm;vkH;aygif;aomf ---- | 19 - yg; |

þ (19)yg;aom pdwfwdkYonf (£&d,myxç 0dnwfrygaom) pdwåZ½kyfomrefudkomvQif jzpfap Muukef\? £&d,mykxfudkvnf; rjzpfapMuukef? 0dnwfudkvnf; rjzpfapMuukef/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/) ½lyar0 Ze,EÅd e £&d,myxH ed½kóm[oEÅbma0e y&d'kAÁvbm0awm/ (r[m#D-2-402/)

þ (19)rsK;daom pwd wf oYkd n ftm;xwk jfci;f vvYHk Oóm[r&&dS um; Nird of uaf om jzpjfci;f &odS jzihf xu0f e;fusi f tm;en;fon\f tjzpaf Mumi hfpwd Zå ½yk of mreuf okd mvQi f jzpaf pEikd Mfuuek \f / £&,d myxk f 0dnwf½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifMuukef/ (r[m#D-2-402/) pdwfpGrf;tifrsm;

,xm [d taAÁmudaPÖ b0a\*F 0wårmae t\*Fged MooD'EÅd y0d|med 0d, a[mEÅd? e {0H ]]'Gwåd oH qAÁDom}}wd 0kawåok Zm\*&Ppdawåok 0wårmaeok/ awok ye 0wårmaeok t\*Fged Oyw¬'¨ged ,xmy0wåd&d,myxbma0ae0 y0wåEÅDwd/ (rlv#D-1-151/) taAÁmudaPÖwd tEÅ&EÅ&m OyÜZÆrmae[d toHoa|/ (tEk#D-1-164/) ud&d,mr,pdawå[d t0drdób0\*FyÜ0wådumav cE¨m'do&D&m0,0geH edpövbma0em0|meH/

(r[m#D-2-402/)

txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom (32)yg;aompdwf (26)yg;aompdwfwdkYudk Zm\*&Ppdwf = Edk;Mum;ae

aompdwf[kvnf;aumif;ç ud&d,mr,pdwf = trlt&mBud,mudk NyD;pD;apwwfaompdwf[kvnf;aumif; ac:qdk\/ ,if;Zm\*&Ppdwf ud&d,mr,pdwfwdkYESifh ra&maESmaom b0ifpdwfcsnf;oufouf tquf rjywf tMum;tvyf r&Sd qufwdkufjzpfaeaom umvü yckH;tp&Sdaom udk,ft\*Fgtpdwftydkif;wdkY\ vIyf&Sm;jcif; r&Sdonf\tjzpfjzifh MuHUMuHUcdkifMunf wnfwHhjcif;um; jzpfEdkif\/ (r[m#D-2-402/) reS af yon f ---- Zm\*&Ppdwf ud&d,mr,pdwfwdkYESifh ra&maESmaom b0ifpdwfcsnf;oufouf

tqufrjywf tMum;tvyf r&Sd qufwdkufjzpfaevwfaomf udk,ft\*FgwdkYonf qkwfepfukefouJhodkY 0ifoGm;ukef usKHUoGm;ukefouJhodkY jzpfukefouJhodkYç (32)yg;aompdwf (26)yg;aompdwf[k zGifhqdkxm;tyf uek af om Zm\*&Ppwd wf Ykdjzpuf ek vf waf om fþtw lqwk ef puf ek of uohJ Ykd0iof mG ;uek fusKUHomG ;uek of uohJ Ykd rjzpfMuavukef/ xdk Zm\*&Ppdwf ud&d,mr,pdwfwdkY jzpfukefvwfaomf udk,ft\*FgwdkYonf awmifhwif; cdkifrmukef\? oGm;vQif oGm;onfhtwdkif;ç &yfvQif &yfonfhtwdkif;ç xdkifvQif xdkifonfhtwdkif;ç tdyfvQif tdyfonfhtwdkif;[laom jzpfay:wdkif;aom £&d,mykxf\ tjzpfjzifhomvQif qufvufí jzpfay: aeMuukef\[k rSwfyg/

#### raem'Gg&duaZmom

e [d yÍö'Gg&du0dnmaP[d \*rem'Dok uÍöd £&d,myxH uayÜwd/ y / oaAÁmyd yaeo yaba'g

raem'Gg&duZ0ea,0 vAÇwd/ (tbd-|-2-388/) txuwf iG fazmjfyxm;cahJ om pwd Zå ½yk of mreuf vkd n;faumi;fç £&,d myxk uf vkd n;faumi;fç 0nd wf ½kyfudkvnf;aumif; jzpfapwwfaom 0ka|mç umraZmç tbdnmPfaZmwdkYwGif tbdnmPfaZmwdkYrSm raem'Gg&duaZmom {uefjzpfojzifh qdkzG,fr&SdNyD/ 0ka|mç umraZmwdkYum; yÍö'Gg&duvnf; jzpfMu\? raem'Gg&duvnf; jzpfMu\/ þü raem'Gg&0DxdwGif yg0ifaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; (= 0ka|m) ESifh umr aZmrsm;udkom,lyg/ yÍö'Gg&0Dxdrsm;onf tvGeftm;enf;\/ xdkaMumifh yÍö'Gg&üygaom 0ka|mESifh aZm woYkd n f 0nd w½f yk uf kd rjzpaf pEikd ?f £&,d myxk uf vkd n;f rjzpaf pEikd ?f wppf wHk pcf ak om £&,d myxk uf vkd n;f rjyKvkyfEdkif[k rSwfyg/ pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifaom pdwfrsm;

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ pu©K0dnmPf paom a'GyÍö0dnmPf | ---- | 10 |
| 2/ owå0gtm;vkH;wdkY\ y#doaE¨pdwf | ---- | 1 |
| 3/ &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwf | ---- | 1 |
| 4/ t½ly0dygufpdwf | ---- | 4 |
| tm;vkH;aygif;aomf | ---- | 16 |

þ (16)rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYonf ----

1/ pdwåZ½kyf omrefudkvnf; rjzpfapEdkifMuukef/

2/ £&d,mykxfudkvnf; rjzpfapEdkifMuukef/

3/ 0dnwf½kyfudkvnf; rjzpfapEdkifMuukef/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/)

#### y#doaE¨pdwfu pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifykH

1/ rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyf\ tm;enf;jcif;ç

2/ wnfwnfwhHwhH cdkifcdkifcHhcHh axmufwnf&m r&&Sdao;jcif;ç

3/ yka&Zmw paom taMumif;taxmuftyHh csKdUwhJjcif;ç

4/ b0opfü a&mufcgp tm\*EÅKurQom jzpfao;jcif;ç

5/ pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ wnfzdkY&m taMumif;udk ur®Z½kyfrsm;u ae&m,lxm;NyD; jzpfjcif; ---þtaMumif;rsm;aMumifh y#doaE¨pdwf[lorQonf pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifacs/

1/ ½kyfwdkYrnfonf jzpfqJ Oyg'ftcdkufü tm;enf;\? XDumvodkY a&muf&SdrSomvQif tm;&Sd\/ þum; ½yk wf \Ykd "rw® mwn;f/ y#od aEt¨ cgü jzpaf pç y0wtdå cgü jzpaf p ½yk wf oYkd n f jzpqf J Oyg'tf cukd üf ypämZmwypönf; taMumif;w&m;\ taxmuftyHh tm[m&ponfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhudk r&&Sd ao;ojzifh ½kyf[lorQonf jzpfqJ Oyg'ftcdkufü tm;ao;jrJ "r®wmyifjzpfonf/ þodkY tm;ao; aom tm;r&Sdao;aom rdrdESifh b0opfü pwifí NydKifwl jzpf&onfh [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpf& aom y#doaE¨pdwfonf pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif/ (tbd-|-2-22/)

2/ y#doaE¨pdwfonf rSD&m0w¬K½kyf tm;enf;½kHomru rdrd udk,fwdkifuvnf; uHt[kef ypfcsvdkuf ojzifh b0opfü jzpfcgpom &Sdaeao;onfhtwGuf wnfwnfwhHwhH cdkifcdkifcHhchH axmufwnf&mudk r&&Sdao;&um; acsmufurf;yg;jywfodkY usa&mufaeqJjzpfaom a,mufsm;onf olwpfyg;\ trSD udk rcHEdkifouJhodkYç xdkYtwl y#doaE¨pdwfonf pdwåZ½kyfrsm; jzpfay:vmavmufatmif o[Zmw edó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKray;Edkifay? pdwåZ½kyfrsm;udk rjzpfapEdkifay/ (tbd-|-2-22/)

3/ y#doaE¨aemif qufvuf jzpfay:vmMuaom yxrb0ifpaom 0dygufpdwfrsm;vnf; uHt[kef ypfcsíyif jzpfay:vmMu&aomaMumifh wnfwHhEdkifzG,f r&Sdacs? odkYaomf y#doaE¨pdwf paom rdrd rdrdwdkY\ a&S;a&S; csKyfoGm;aom pdwfrsm;u teEÅ&paom ypö,taMumif;owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl; jyKay;vsu f &\dS ? rrd wd Ykd rjzprf D BuKdwiíf jzpEf iS Mhfuaom y#od aEp¨ wd pf aom a&;Sa&;Saom pwd Ef iS hf tw l Oyg'cf si;fNyKdiíf jzpaf om ½yk \f XuD mvo Ykda&mu&f adS eojzi hftm;&adS eaom [',0wK¬½yk uf kd rSDwG,fí jzpf&ojzifh ,if; rSD&m [',0w¬Ku yka&Zmwpaom ypö,taMumif;owådwdkYjzifhvnf; aus;Zl;jyKay;vsuf &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh yxrb0ifpaom pdwfrsm;rSm tm;tifjynfh0vsuf &Sdojzifh pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifMu\/ y#doaE¨pdwfrSmrlum; rdrd\ rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyfESifh twlwuG ra&S;raESmif; b0opf0,f NydKifwl jzpfay:vm&\/ xdk y#doaE¨pdwftm; rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyfu a&S;u jzpfí aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;[laom yka&Zmw jzpfí rSD&mtaMumif;w&m; jzpfzdkY&ef rpGrf;Edkifay/ tu,fí rSD&m0w¬K½kyfu y#doaE¨pdwf\ a&S;ujzpfESifhí yka&Zmw taMumif;w&m; jzpfzdkY&ef pGrf;EdkifcJhygrlum; y#doaE¨pdwfonfvnf; pdwåZ

½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifav&monf/ tMuif pdwåu©Pü rSD&m0w¬K½kyfonf trSDcHpdwf\ a&S;u jzpfí 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó, taMumif; w&m; jzpfzdkY&ef pGrf;Edkif\/ pu©KtMunf"mwf paom rSD&m0w¬K½kyf oEÅwdtpOfwef;onf rSD&m0w¬K½kyf wpfck xif&Sm; &SdaepOfrSmyifvQif tjcm;wpfyg;aom rSD&m0w¬K½kyf\ csKyfysufoGm;jcif; topfxyfjzpfjcif; \tprG ;fjzi hf oEwÅ td pOof n f qupf yrf ad e\/ veG cf ahJ om twwd bf 0u pwk \d r&DS m0wK¬½yk Ef iS hf vu&f dS b0opf y#doaE¨\ rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfwdkYuJhodkY ½kyfoEÅwd tpOftwef; jywfpJvsuf jzpfonfum; r[kwf/ ½kyfoEÅwdtpOftwef;onf a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsufom jzpfae\/

«ykHpHwpfck ---- y#doaE¨aemif pdwåu©P (17)csufajrmufaom pdwfudk ykHpHxm;í Munhfyg/ y#doaE¨ pdwfESifh Oyg'fcsif; NydKifí jzpfvmMuaom ur®Z½kyfwdkYonf ,if; y#doaE¨aemif (17)csufajrmufaom pdwf\ bifumvtcdkufü pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf;aphojzifh csKyfysufoGm;Mu\/ ,if; (17)csuf ajrmufaom pdwf\ Oyg'fumv-XDumv-bifumvwdkYüvnf; ur®Z½kyfrsm; topftopf jzpfay:vsuf &SdMu\/ pdwåZ½kyf OwkZ½kyfwdkYvnf; xdkufovdk jzpfaeMu\/ wpfzef y#doaE¨aemif yxrb0if 'kwd, b0if ponfh pdwfwdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif umvwdkYüvnf; ur®Z½kyfrsm; topftopf jzpfyGm;vsuf &SdMu\/ ,i;f yxrb0i f'wk ,d b0ipf aom pwd wf uYkd vn;f rrd d Oyg'qf uJ mvü pwd Zå ½yk rf sm;u kdjzpaf pMujye\f /

,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf (= Owk) uvnf; ½kyf\ XDumvodkYa&mufwdkif; OwkZ ½kyf topftopfudk jzpfapMujyef\/ ,if; yxrb0if ponfwdkY\ tcdkufü jzpfay:oGm;Muaom ½kyf w&m;wdkYonfum; y#doaE¨aemif (17)csufajrmufaom pdwåu©Ptcdkufüum; pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf; raphao;ojzifh qufvufí wnfaeqJyif jzpfMu\/ odkYtwGuf ,if; y#doaE¨aemif (17) csufajrmufaom pdwåu©P0,f - ½kyfwdkY\ csKyfrI ysufrIvnf; &Sd\? ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIvnf; &Sd\? oufwrf; rukefao;onfh wnfqJ½kyfwdkY\ wnfrIvnf; &Sdae\/ odkYtwGuf ½kyfoEÅwdtpOftwef;onf a&S;ESifh aemuf qufpyfvsufom jzpfae\/ usefpdwåu©PwdkYüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufyg/» xdk0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;Edkifaom 0w¬K½kyfudk rSDwG,fcGifh &&Sdaom xdkpdwåu©P tcdkufüvnf; pdwfonf rdrdpdwfudk xyfqifhtm;ay;wwfaom 0dwuf 0dpm&paom psmeft\*Fgrsm;ç or®m'd|d or®mouFyÜpaom r\*¾ifrsm;ç zó apwempaom pdwft\*Fgrsm; r,kwfavsmhaomfomvQif xif&Sm;&SdaeaomfomvQif pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\/ xdk psmeif r\*¾ifwdkY ,kwfavsmhaeonfhtwGufaMumifh pu©K0dnmPfponfh yÍö0dnmPfwdkYonf pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifMuukef/ (tbd-|-2-22/ rlv#D-2-18/) qdkzG,f&Sdvmjyef\/ y#doaE¨pdwfESifh Oyg'fcsif; NydKifí twljzpfay:vmaom [',0w¬Konf xdky#doaE¨pdwf\ XDcPüvnf;aumif;ç bifcPüvnf;aumif; yka&Zmw jzpfae\ = a&S;u jzpfae\/ xdkaMumifh y#doaE¨pdwf\ XDcP bifcPwdkYü rSD&m[',0w¬K½kyfonf yka&Zmw = a&S;u jzpfjcif; [laom taMumif;w&m; csKdUwJhrI r&SdaomaMumifh xdk XDcP bifcPü ,if; y#doaE¨pdwfu ½kyfudk jzpfygap[k ajymqdkvmjim;thH? ,if; t,ltqudk wm;jrpfvdkí atmufyg pum;&yfudk t|uxmu qufí rdefYawmfrljyefonf/ (rlv#D-2-18/) tu,fí pdwfonf XDcPüvnf;aumif;ç bifcPüvnf;aumif; ½kyfudk jzpfapjim;tHh? y#doaE¨ pdwfonfvnf; ½kyfudk jzpfapav&m\/ odkYaomf pdwf[lorQonf XDcP bifcP ESpfrsKd;ü ½kyfudk rjzpf apEdkif/ (tbd-|-2-22/) xdkpum;&yf0,f y#doaE¨pdwfESifh twlOyg'faom [',0w¬K\ XDcP bifcPwdkYüvnf; xdk y#doaE¨ pdwfapwodufwdkY\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfonf yka&Zmw rjzpfyg[laom pum;udk rqdkoifhonfom[k cGifhjyKvsufyif &Sd\/ xdkcGifhjyKcsufüvnf; tjypfudk xif&Sm;jyvsufyif &Sd\/ tu,fí xdkXDcP bifcP wdkYü ½kyfudk jzpfapjim;tHh? oif apm'u\ t,ltqtm;jzifh y#doaE¨pdwfonfvnf; ½kyfudk jzpfap av&m\/ odkYaomf xdkXDcP bifcPü pdwåZ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;onf r&Sdonfom jzpf\/ pdwf[lorQonf tvGef tysufjref&um; pdwftm;vkH;\ bifcPü rdrdudk,fwdkifu ysufqJjzpfí ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif? XDcPüvnf; (XDcP[lonfh ysufrnfh bufodkY ,dkifvJaeaomobm0jzpf&um;) ysufzdkYu a&S;½Iaeaom aMumi hf½yk uf kdrjzpaf pEikd /f tMuitf cgü teE&Å yak &Zmw paom taMumi;f taxmutf yuhH kd&&odS jzihf pwd of n ftitf m;&vdS monthf wuG fpwd Zå ½yk of n fjzpaf y:vm\? xtkd cg pwd \f Oyg'cf Püom jzpaf y: vmayonf/ oifapm'u\ t,ltqtm;jzifhvnf; taMumif;w&m;onf csKdUwJhvsufom &Sdayonf/ y#doaE¨cPü yka&Zmwedó, taMumif;w&m; r&SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh y#doaE¨pdwfonf

½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif[k rSwfyg/ (rlv#D-2-18/) rIdikHonf ajrBuD;xJrS ajray:odkY xGufay:vmaomf ajrrIefYudk rdrd tikHxdyfay:ü ,laqmifvsuf &GufvsufomvQif xGufay:vm\/ odkYtvm;wlyif pdwfonf rdrd\ a&S;u jzpfaom 0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí omvQif rdrd\ jzpfqJ Oyg'fcPü jzpfvQifjzpfjcif; (8)rsKd;aom MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYudk ,laqmifíomvQif xGufay:vm\/ (teEÅ&paom taMumif;ypönf;wdkY\ taxmuftyHh tpGrf;aMumifh pdwfonf jzpfqJ Oyg'fcPü t[kef&Sd&SdESifh tiftm;jynhfwif;pGm jzpfay:vmaomaMumifhyifwnf;/ ---- rlv#D-2-19/) y#doaE¨cPüvnf; rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyfonf y#doaE¨pdwf\ a&S;ujzpfí 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó, rSD&m taMumif;w&m; jzpfzdkY&ef rpGrf;Edkifay/ xdkaMumifh 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó,[laom rSD&m taMumif;w&m; csKdUwJhonfh tjzpfaMumifhvnf; y#doaE¨pdwfonf pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif/ (tbd-|-2-22/)

4/ ra&muzf ;lao;aom t&ywf pyf g;o Ykda&mu&f vdS maom a&muof ppf tm\*EÅKu {nofh naf ,musfm; onf a&muf&mt&yfü rdrd\ t&mXme r[kwfonfhtwGuf rpdk;ydkifonfhtwGuf olwpfyg;wdkYtm; ]]tarmifwdkY ...vmMuyg ...? tarmifwdkYtm; &GmxJü xrif; tazsmf yef;eHYom ponfwdkYudk ay;vSLygr,f}} ponfjzifh avmuGwfysLiSm ajymqdkvmjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifouJhodkY tvm;wlyif y#doaE¨pdwfonfvnf; xdkxdk b0opfü a&mufopfp {nfhonf tm\*EÅKrQom jzpf\/ xdkodkY rdrd\ b0opfü a&mufopfp {nfhonf tm\*EÅKrQom jzpfonfhtwGufaMumifhvnf; pdwåZ½kyfrsm;udk jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef avmuGwfysLiSm rjyKEdkifacs? pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifay/ (tbd-|-2-22/)

5/ y0wådtcgü pdwfapwodufw&m;wdkYonf pdwåZ½kyfwdkYtm; o[Zmw edó, paom ypö,owåd = taMumif;owdåwdkYjzifh jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKvsuf &Sd\/ (y|me-1-5/) y#doaE¨pdwfum; xdkypö,owåd = taMumif;owdåwdkYjzifh rdrdESifh twlwuG jzpfzuf trQokH;q,fukefaom ur®Z

½yk wf tYkd m; aus;Z;ljyKvukd &f avNy/D trQo;Hkq,uf ek af om urZ® ½yk wf oYkd n f pwd Zå ½yk wf \Ykd ae&mukd ,lí wnfaeMuukef\/ xdkaMumifhvnf; y#doaE¨pdwfonf pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif/

(tbd-|-2-22/)

#### &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwf

cDPmo0ó ye pkwdpdwåH 0¥rlvó 0lyoEÅwåm e ork|maywd/ wó [d oAÁba0ok 0¥rlvH

0lyoEÅH tbAÁKyÜwåduH? ykeAÇa0 ya0PD emr ew¬d/ (tbd-|-2-22-23/)

= &[EÅmt&Sifjrwf\ pkwdpdwfawmfonfum; t0dZÆm wPSm[laom oHo&m0#fjrpf\ Nidrf;at;NyD; jywfpJNyD; jzpfonfhtwGufaMumifh pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif/ rSefayonf --- xdk&[EÅmt&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmef 0,f tvkH;pkHaom b0wdkYü t0dZÆm wPSm[laom 0#fjrpfonf Nidrf;at;NyD; jzpf\/ aemifwpfzef xyfrHí rjzpfxdkufaom oabm&Sd\/ b0opf0,f ½kyftquftoG,f tpOftqufrnfonf r&SdawmhNyD/ (tbd-|-2-22-23/) pl;prf;qifjcifyg

0¥rlvEÅd wPSm t0dZÆm 0kpöwd/ pkwdpdawåe OyÜZÆrmeH ½lyH wawm yk&drwa&[d OyÜZÆrmeH 0d, e b0EÅa& OyÜZÆwDwd 0¥rlvó 0lyoEÅwåm tEkyÜwåd 0dpma&wAÁm/ (rlv#D-2-19/)

]]t0dZÆm wPSm[laom 0¥rlvw&m;\ Nidrf;NyD;onfhtwGuf &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwf awmof n fpwd Zå ½yk uf kdrjzpaf pEikd }f} - [al om t|uxmpum;&yuf kdrvl #uD mq&mawmuf rEpS of uaf y/ rESpfouf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; ]]t|uxmq&mawmfu &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwfawmfonf pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifvQif xdk½kyfonf aemufb0ü qufoGm;vdrfhrnf[k ,lq[efwl\}}[k #Dumq&m awmfu txufyg t|uxmpum;&yfudk aumufcsufcsxm;\/ xdkodkY qufoGm;rnf rpdk;zdkY&m #Dum q&mawmfu - ]]pkwdpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfonf xdk pkwdpdwfrS a&S;ü jzpfukefaom pdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpf aom ½kyfuJhodkYyif aemufb0[laom b0wpfyg;ü rjzpfyg}} - [k taMumif;jyxm;\/ odkYtwGuf t0dZÆm wPSm[laom 0¥rlvw&m;\ Nidrf;NyD;onfh twGufaMumifh &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwfawmfaMumifh pdwåZ½kyf rjzpfjcif;udk pdppfxdkufay\[k rlv#Dumq&mawmfu rdefYqdkxm;ayonf/ odkYaomf t|uxmq&mawmf\ tvdkrSm rlv#Dumq&mawmf ,lqovdk r[kwfaMumif;udk r"k

#Dumu þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/

]]t0dZÆm wPSm[laom 0#fjrpf&Sdaeao;vQif pkwdNyD;aemuf y#doaE¨topf jzpf&m\? xdk y#doaE¨ topftm; aus;Zl;jyKzdkY&ef &[EÅm t&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwfawmfrSmvnf; (pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapcJhvQif) teEÅ&owåd&Sd&m a&mufav&m\? trSeftm;jzifh &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwfawmfrSm teEÅ&owåd r&Sd? xdkowåd r&SdaomaMumifh pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif}}[k r"k#Dumu zGifhjyxm;ayonf/ (0#fjrpf jywfNyD; aomaMumifh ,if;pkwdpdwfawmfrSm teEÅ&owåd r&Sdjcif; jzpfonf/ xdkowådr&SdaomaMumifh pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpaf pEikd [f k qvkd akd yon/f oaYkd om f rvl #uD mq&mawmuf m; ow0å gtm;v;Hkw\Ykd pwk pd wd rf eS of rQonf pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif[k t,l&Sdawmfrl\/ atmufwGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/)

#### pkwdpdwf t,ltq

]]umrm0p&meH ypdärpdwåó OyÜg'u©aP ,ó pdwåó teEÅ&m umrm0p&meH ypädrpdwåH OyÜZÆdówd? ½lyg0pa& t½lyg0pa& ypädrb0dumeHç a, p ½lyg0p&H t½lyg0p&H OyyZÆdwGm y&dedAÁm,dóEÅd? awoH p0EÅmeH awoH 0pDocFga&m ed½kZdÑówd? aem p awoH um,ocFga&m ed½kZdÑówD}}wd ye 0peawm tanor dÜpwk pd wd Hå½yl H e or|k maywwD d 0nd m,w/d e [ d ½yl or|k myupwd óå \*A\*Ç rem'-d 0dedA'¨gbma0e um,ocFg&m ork|myeH tw¬d? e p ,kwåH ]]pkawm p pdwåork|meÍöó y0wåwD}}wd? emyd ]]pkwdpdwåH ½lyH ork|maywD}}wd ygVd tw¬Dwd/ (rlv#D-1-151-152/ r[m#D-2-402/) þtxufyg ocFg&,rdkufygVdawmf (tbd-6-28-29/)ü vm&Sdaom ygVdawmfum; 0dwuf 0dpm& [laom 0pDocFg&om csKyfvwåHUjzpfí tómo-yómo [laom um,ocFg& rcsKyfvwåHUaom yk\*¾dKvf rsm;udk azmfjyaom ygVdawmfyif jzpfonf/ tómo-yómo csKyfvwåHU r&aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkY[lonf aemufxyf oHo&mc&D; xif&Sm;&Sdaeao;aomfvnf;aumif;ç oHo&mc&D; jywfpJoGm;aomfvnf;aumif; rnfonfhtcsdefumvrS rjzpfvwåHUaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYyif jzpfMuonf/ ,if;odkY tómo-yómo rcsKyf vwåHUaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpfMuonf/

1/ umrwd[dwfpkwdpdwf (4)ck apwoduf (33)wdkY\ OyÜg'u©Por\*Ð (= jzpfqJ Oyg'fcPESifh jynfhpkH aom) yk\*¾dKvf[k qdktyfaom psmefr0ifpm;aom umrm0p& t&[wåzv|mef = &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfç

2/ ypädrpdwf (= aemufqkH;pkwdpdwf) rS jyefí a&wGufaomf tqkH;pGefaom tómoyómoESifh twlwuG csKyfaom pdwfrSonf aemufqkH; ypädrpdwf\ teEÅ&jzpfaom ----

u/ 'kwd, w'g½kH (w'g½kHaemif pkwdusaom0g& )ç

c/ r&PmoEé yÍöraZm (aZmaemif pkwdusaom0g& )ç

\*/ b0i f(b0iaf emi fpwk ud saom0g& ) wikd af tmi fpsmerf 0ipf m;aom umrm0p& t&[wzå v|mef

= &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfç

3/ yxrpsmef0dyguf 'kwd,psmef0dyguf [k qdktyfaom o0dwuú-o0dpm&pdwfjzifh y&dedAÁmefjyKvwåHU aomol jzpftHh? y#doaE¨rSpí aemufqkH; ypädrpdwf\ Oyg'fwdkifatmifç t0dwuú-t0dpm& 0dyguf pwd jfzi hf y&ed Ad mÁ ejfyKvwUHåaomo l jzptf ?hH r&PmoEyé Írö aZm\ Oyg'wf ikd af tmi f psme0f ipf m; r0if pm;aom ½lyg0p& t½lyg0p& ypädrb0du (= aemufqkH;b0&Sdaom) yk\*¾dKvfç

4/ umro\*k w d(7)brHk S½yl g0p& t½yl g0p&boHk Ykdjzpíf y&ed Ad mÁ ejfyKvwUHåaomo ljzptf ?hH tq;HkpeG af om tómoyómoESifh twlwuG csKyfaom pdwfrSonf pkwdwdkifatmif umrm0p&p0EÅ (= umr bkHü pkwdqJ) yk\*¾dKvfç

5/ ½lyg0p& t½lyg0p&bkH tcsif;csif;rSmom aemufxyf jzpfcGifh&Sdonfjzpfí y&dedAÁmefjyKvwåHUaom oljzpftHh? y#doaE¨rSpí pkwdwdkifatmif tonowf tued| MuOfaom ½ly-t½lyyk\*¾dKvf ---þy\*k Kd¾v f (5)rsK;dwuYkd m; 0poD cgF& csKyvf wUHåjzpíf tómo-yómo (= um,ocgF&) rcsKyvf wUHå

aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkY jzpfMu\/ aemif tómo-yómo jzpfcGifh r&Sdawmhaom yk\*¾dKvfrsm;[k qdkvdkayonf/ tómoyómom pdwåork|mem0/ (0dok'¨d-1-362/)

= tómoyómowdkYonfum; pdwfaMumifhjzpfonfh pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ txufyg ocFg&,rdkufygVdawmfudk axmufí ]]tvkH;pkHaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ pkwdpdwfonf tómo

yómou kdrjzpaf pEikd of uohJ YkdtómoyómoEiS hfpwd Zå ½yk cf si;f wnl aD om tjcm; pwd Zå ½yk rf sm;uvkd n;f pkwdpdwf[lorQonf rjzpfapEdkif}}[k rlv#Dumq&mawmfu qdkvdkayonf/ rSefayonf -- pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpaf pwwaf ompwd \f tr0d r;fü jzpjfci;fç a&epaf ejci;fç arah rsmaejci;fç aoaejci;fç pwwk p¬ sme f 0ipf m; aeq J jzpjfci;fç ½yl b0 t½yl b0EiS hfjynphf aHk eqjJzpjfci;fç ead &m"ormywuf kd0ipf m;aeq J jzpjfci;f[al om tómoyómou kdwm;jrpwf waf om taMumi;fw&m;\ xi&f mS ; r&vdS waf om f um,ocgF& [al om tómoyómoudk rjzpfapEdkifjcif;onf r&Sdaumif;onfom jzpf\?

1/ pkawvnf; pkawqJ jzpf\?

2/ pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfuvnf; jzpfqJ jzpf\/ þESpfyg;pHkum; rjzpfoifhonfom jzpf\/ ]]pkwdpdwfu pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfap\}}[laom ygVdawmf onfvnf; yd#uwfawmfü r&Sdyg/ cDPmo0 &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwf[k txl;jyKí qdkjcif;rSm aemifwpfzef b0opfESifh pyfjcif;r&Sdaom aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfoGm;aom &[EÅm t&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwfawmf\ ½kyfudk rjzpfapjcif;onf xif&Sm;\[k ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlí t|uxm q&mawm f red qYf akd wmrf jlci;f jzpof n/f þo Ykd rwS of m;ygav/ þum; rvl #uD mEiS hf r[m#uD mq&mawmf wdkY\ t,ltq jzpfygonf/

#### r"k#Dum\ acsycsuf

xdktqdkudk r"k#Dumü acsyxm;\? acsyykHum; ---- ]]pkwdpdwfonf tvGeftm;ao;\? tvGef tm; aysm\h / tómoyómoum; tveG xf i&f mS ;\/ ocgF&,rukd üf pwk pd wd uf tómoyómou kdrjzpf apykHudk a[mawmfrlaomfvnf; tjcm; pdwåZ½kyfudkvnf; ,if; pkwdpdwfu rjzpfapEdkif[k r,loifhyg/ rlv#Dumq&mawmfu pkwdpdwfonf pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\[laom ygVdawmf r&SdaMumif;udk aemufü rdefYqdkoGm;\/ xdkygVdawmfonf r&SdouJhodkY pkwdpdwfonf pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif[laom ygVdawmfonf vnf; yd#uwfawmfü r&Sdyg}}[k acsyoGm;avonf/

#### yÍö0dnmPfwdkY ½kyfudk rjzpfapykH

a'GyÍö0dnmPfwdkYü zórS reodum&wdkifatmif oAÁpdwåom"m&P apwoduf (7)vkH;wdkYom ,SOfMu\/ 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwd okc {u\*¾wm [laom psmeifxdkufaom w&m;wdkYvnf; r&SdMu/ or®m'd|d orm® ouyF Ü orm® 0g,mr orm® ow d orm® orm"pd aom r\*i¾ xf ukd af om w&m;wvYkd n;f r&MdSu/ avmbç a'goç arm[ç tavmbç ta'goç tarm[[al om [wd wf &m; (= taMumi;f&i;f rvl w&m;) wvYkd n;f r,SOfMuay/ ,if;odkY psmeif r\*¾if [dwfwdkYESifh r,SOfonfhtwGuf pdwft\*Fg tvGeftm;enf;vsuf &Sd\/ ,if;odkY pdwft\*Fg\ tvGeftm;enf;aomaMumifh xdka'GyÍö0dnmPfwdkYonf ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifMuukef/

(tbd-|-2-23/) psmeypönf; r\*¾ypönf; a[wkypönf;rsm;ü --a[wl a[wkorÜ,kwåumeH "r®meH wHork|memeÍö ½lygeH a[wkypöa,e ypöa,m/(y|me-1-1??) psme\*Fged psmeorÜ,kwåumeH "r®meH wHork|memeÍö ½lygeH psmeypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-8/) r\*¾\*Fged r\*¾orÜ,kwåumeH "r®meH wHork|memeÍö ½lygeH r\*¾ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-8/) þodkY ponfjzifh psmeif r\*¾if [dwfw&m;wdkYu psmeorÜ,kwfw&m; r\*¾orÜ,kwfw&m; a[wk

orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYtm;vnf;aumif;ç pdwåZ½kyfwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; jzpfapaMumif;udk a[mjyawmfrlvsuf &Sd\/ xdkw&m;wdkYwGif 0dwuf 0dpm&paom w&m;wdkY\ psmeowådaMumifh pdwfonf tm½kHwpfckudk ,l&mü orHum vHQum r[kwfbJ pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf ,l\/ xdkaMumifh xdkpsmefESifh ,SOfaom pdwfonf pGrf;tif BuD;rm; vm\/ pwd \f prG ;fti f tm;aumi;früI psmeiwf &m;rsm;on f ta&;Bu;Daom u@&y f wpcf rk S yg0ivf suf &Sd\/ r\*¾ifESifh [dwfw&m;wdkYuvnf; pdwfpGrf;tif BuD;rm;zGHUNzdK;a&;twGuf tm;BuD;aom taxmuftyHh udk ay;vsufyif &Sd\/ o'¨g-0D&d,-owdwdkY\ tultnDudk &,lvsuf orxtm½kH odkYr[kwf 0dyóemtm½kH [laom

aumif;jrwfaom tm½kH wpfckcktay:ü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeatmif pdwfudk qGJpkay;vdkufaom tcg orm"d ac:aom r\*¾ifw&m;wpfck ay:vmay\/ ,if;orm"du pGrf;tif jynfh0vmaomtcg ]]orm[ad wm ,xmbwl H Zmemw d yów}d} (tH-3-259) = ]]orm"&d adS om y\*k Kd¾vof n f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG od\ jrif\}} - [k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwGuf y&rw¬"r®obm0rSefudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm owd wof n hf ynmprG ;ftiwf prf sK;d w;kdí jzpaf y:vmay\/ ,i;f o'g¨-0&D ,d -ow-d orm"-d ynm[al om pGrf;tifrsm; jynfh0pkHvifvsuf&Sdaom pdwfum; wefcdk;tmedoif BuD;rm;vS\/ edAÁmef[lonfh xdkrSmbuf urf;odkY a&mufatmif r\*¾if (8)yg; vrf;aMumif;ay:rS ab;odkY wdrf;apmif;í usroGm;atmif xdef;csKyf xm;Edkifaom pGrf;tm; &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh pdwfpGrf;tif BuD;rm;a&; BuD;xGm;a&;twGuf psmeif r\*¾if [dwf w&m;wdkYonf tvGefta&;ygvS\/ xdkpsmeif r\*¾if [dwfwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJjzpfcGifh r&aom pdwfonf pdwf\ t\*Fg rjynfhpkHacs/ vufajct\*Fg rjynfhpkHaomolonf xdkxdk udpöudk vufajct\*Fg jynfhpkHolavmuf rpGrf;aqmifEdkifouJhodkY pdwft\*Fg rjynfhpkHaom pdwfonfvnf; ½kyfw&m;udk rjzpfapEdkif/

(tbd-|-2-23/)

'GdyÍö0dnmaPok ye psme\*ø ew¬d? r\*¾\*ø ew¬d? a[wk ew¬Dwd pdwå\*Fg 'kAÁvH a[mwDwd pdwå\*F'kAÁvwm, wmed ½lyH e ork|mayEÅd/ (tbd-|-2-23/) psme\*gFe d [ d pad weå o[ ½yl or|k myume?d awo H tEAk v'g,ume d r\*\*¾ gF'eD d awo k 0Zd rÆ maeok

0daoo½lyyÜ0wåd'óeawm/ (rlv#D-2-18/)

#### t½ly0dygufu ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifykH

pwåm&d t½ly0dygumed wo®d H ba0 ½lyó ew¬dwm, ½lyH e ork|mayEÅd/ e au0vÍö wmae0? ,med tnmedyd wo®d H ba0 t| umrm0p&ukovmed 'o tukovmed e0 ud&d,pdwåmed pwåm&d tm½yk uÜ ok vme d pwaóm tm½yk uÜ &d ,d m wPD d r\*p¾ wd må e d pwmå & d zvpwd må ewD d a'pG wmå voD pwd må ed OyÜZÆEÅd? wmedyd ww¬ ½lyó ew¬dwm, {0 ½lyH e ork|mayEdÅ/ {0H y#doE¨dpdwåH ½lyH e ork|maywd/

(tbd-|-2-23/)

= t½ly0dyguf (4)rsKd;wdkYum; t½lybkHüom y#doaE¨ b0if pkwdudpöudk &Gufaqmifvsuf jzpfay: Muaom pdwfrsm; jzpfMu\/ xdk t½ly0dygufwdkYonf xdkt½lybkHü rdrd t½ly0dygufu jzpfapxdkufaom

½kyf\ xif&Sm;r&Sdjcif;aMumifh pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifMuukef/ wpfenf; t½lybkHü t&if;cH½kyf tajccH

½yk uf ukd rvl uwn;fu v;Hk0r&adS y/ ½yl büHk ½yk &f odS nthf wuG af Mumi hf½yk uf kdjzpaf pwwaf om taMumi;f w&m;wuYkd ½yk uf kd jzpaf pjci;fon f xi&f mS ;&\dS / t½yl buHk m; ½yk \f jzpcf iG &hf Eikd af om bXHk me r[wk of nhf twGufaMumifh ,if; t½lybkHü ½kyfom xif&Sm;&SdcJhaomf pdwfonf tjcm;½kyfwpfrsKd;udk xyfí jzpfapav

&m\/ xdkrlvtajccH ½kyfw&m;udku xdkt½lybkHü r&SdonfhtwGufaMumifh t½ly0dygufpdwfwdkYonf ½kyfudk

(= pdwåZ½kyfudk) rjzpfapEdkifukef/ wpfzef xdk t½ly0dygufpdwfwdkY oufoufom ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifukefonfum; r[kwfao;? t½ly

0dygufrS tjcm;vnf;jzpfukefaom xdkt½lybkHü jzpfukefaom ----

1/ umrm0p& r[mukodkvfpdwf ---- 8

2/ a'gorla'G;MuOf usef tukodkvfpdwf

= (avmbrl-8 + arm[rl-2 = 10) ---- 10

3/ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ESifh r[mBud,mpdwf ---- 9

4/ t½lyukodkvfpdwf ---- 4 5/ t½lyBud,mpdwf ---- 4

6/ ou'g\*grdr\*fpdwf + tem\*grdr\*fpdwf + t&[wår\*fpdwf ---- 3

7/ zdkvfpdwf ---- 4

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf ---- 42

þ (42)rsK;duek af om pwd wf oYkd nvf n;f xtkd ½yl büHk ½yk \f xi&f mS ; r&odS nthf wuG af Mumiohf mvQif

½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifMuukef/ (tbd-|-2-23/ rlv#D-2-19/) xdkt½lybkHum; ½kyfudk pufqkyfaom jA[®mwdkY\ ae&maywnf;/ odkYtwGuf xdk t½lybkH0,f ½kyfudk jzpaf pz,G frvakd omaMumi hf,i;f t½yl büHk jzpaf om pwd wf uYkd ½yk uf kdrjzpaf pMuay/ ½yk uf kdpuqf yk af om ½ly0d&m\*bm0emaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom t½lypsmefonf ½kyfw&m;udkom pufqkyfonf r[kwfao;? uoPkd ;f½yk uf vkd n;faumi;fç uoPkd ;f½yk uf kdtm½,Hk íl jzpaf y:vmaom ½yl psmewf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f puqf yk f onfom jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh ½lyg0p&pdwfwdkYvnf; t½lybkHü jzpfcGifh r&Muay/ þum; pdwfwdkYu pdwåZ½kyfç £&d,mykxfç 0dnwf½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapykH rjzpfapykHESifh pyfí t|uxm

#DumwdkY\ qkH;jzwfcsufrsm; jzpfonf/

#### Oyg'fcPüom ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonf

,med apw¬ ½lyH ZaeEÅd? wmed e Xdwdu©aPç b\*Fu©aP 0g? w'g [d pdwåH 'kAÁvH a[mwd/ OyÜg'u©aP ye Av0H? wo®m wH w'g yka&ZmwH 0w¬KH edóm, ½lyH ork|maywd/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/) OyÜg'u©aP ye Av0H teEÅ&m'dypö,vmbawm/ (r[m#D-2-402/)

þazmjfyyg pwd wf wYkd iG f tMuipf wd wf oYkd n f ½yk uf kdjzpaf pwwuf ek \f ? x½kd yk uf kdjzpaf pwwuf ek af om pdwfwdkYonf XDcPüvnf; rjzpfapEdkifMuukef? bifcPüvnf; rjzpfapEdkifMuukef/ rSefayonf - xdk

XDcP bifcPü pdwfonf tm;r&Sday/ tavsmftm;jzifhqdk&rl pdwfonf Oyg'fcPü teEÅ&paom taMumif;taxmuftyHhudk &aomaMumifh oefjrefaom tm;&Sd\/ xdkaMumifh xdkpdwfonf xdkOyg'fcPü rdrd a&S;u jzpfESifhí rSD&m0w¬Ktjzpf aus;Zl;jyKay;wwfaom yka&Zmwypönf;wyfaom [',0w¬K½kyfudk trSDjyKí jzpfay:onfESifh wpfNydKifeufwnf; pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfap\/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/ r[m#D-2-402/) pdwf + apwoduf

oaAyÁ d[ dpwd aå pwoud m {uawm [wk mG ½yl Hor|k mayE/dÅ avmu,d "ra® 'oem, Hye pwd óå t"ud bm0awm wxm0"d H½yl Hpwd oå r|k meE dÅ0pk wö /d awae0g[ -- pwd aå pwoud m "rm® pwd oå r|k memeH

½lygeH o[Zmwypöa,e ypöa,mwd/ (tbd-|-3-355/) pdwåZ½kyf[k qdkaomfvnf; pdwfwpfckwnf; oufoufaMumifhom jzpfay:vm&onfum; r[kwf/

tvkH;pkHaom pdwfapwodufwdkYonf wpfaygif;wnf; jzpfí ½kyfudk (= pdwåZ½kyfudk) jzpfapMuukef\/ avmud,a'oemawmfüum; pdwf\ t"dujy"mef;aom y"me taMumif;w&m; jzpfaomaMumifh xdkodkY aom oabm&Sdaom pdwf+apwodufwdkYaMumifh jzpfaom½kyfudk pdwåork|me½kyf (= pdwåZ½kyf) [k ac:qdk tyfayonf/ xdkaMumifhyifvQif bk&m;&Sifonf o[Zmwypönf;ü ---pdwåapwodum "r®m pdwåork|memeH ½lygeH o[Zmwypöa,e ypöa,m = pdwfapwodufw&m; woYkd n f pwd oå r|k me½f yk wf tYkd m; (= pwd Zå ½yk wf tYkd m;) twwl u G NyKdiwf jlzpvf su faus;Z;ljyKay;wwaf om o[Zmwypö,owådjzifh jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;wwf\ (y|me-1-5/) ---[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ pdwfwpfvkH;\ pGrf;tif

pdwåm"dywd pdwåorÜ,kwåumeH "r®meH wHork|memeÍö ½lygeH t"dywdypöa,e ypöa,m/

(y|me-1-2/) pdwåapwodum "r®m pdwåork|memeH ½lygeH o[Zmwypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-5/) þy|mef;a'oemawmfrsm;t& pdwfwpfvkH;onf odkYr[kwf pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;&Sd pdwfapw

oduf w&m;pkonf pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfap&mü wHork|memeÍö ½lygeH-[k tusKd; pdwåZ½kyfbufü A[k0kpfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmrf al omaMumi hfpwd Zå ½yk uf vmyaf ygi;frsm;pmG u kdjzpaf pEikd of n[f krwS yf g/ tveG frsm;jym; vSaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkjzpfaom þ½lyum,BuD; wpfckvkH;udk wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY a&mufatmif csDroGm;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;rSm ½kyfuvmyfwpfckwnf;jzifh jzpfEdkifonfhpGrf;tm; r[kwfonf udk orkwdopöme,fbufu rSef;qí oabmaygufav&monf/ orkwdopöme,f[k ajymqdk&jcif;rSm y&rw¬opöme,fü ½kyfy&rwfwdkYrnfonf jzpfonfhae&müom ysufoGm;ojzifh wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY ajymif;a&TUoGm;Edkif½dk; "r®wm r&SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ tus,fudk aemufvmrnfh £&d,myx ½IuGuf orÜZn ½IuGufwdkYü Munhfyg/ þwGif trSwf (1) pdwå = pdwftaMumif;udk &yfqdkif;í trSwf (2) pdwåork|me taMumif;udk

qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/

#### 2/ pdwåork|mefw&m;

1/ a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨m[laom emrfcE¨m (3)yg;ç

2/ yx0-D tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0P-Ö \*E-¨ &o-MoZm-to[H al om to H (= o')´ vQi f (9)cak jrmuf &Sdaom o'´e0u uvmyf½kyfESifh

3/ um,0dnwfç 0pD0dnwfç tmumo"mwfç v[kwmç rk'kwmç ur®nwmç Oyp,ç oEÅwd-[laom

(17)yg;aom½kyf ---þazmfjyyg emrfcE¨m (3)yg;ESifh (17)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf pwd oå r|k me = pwd oå r|k me f=

pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom w&m; rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/) xdkwGif um,0dnwftp oEÅwdtqkH;&Sdaom (8)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwå ork|me½kyf trnf&&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk taMumif;y&d,m,ftm;jzifhomvQif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyf\[k od&Sdygav/ taMumif;um; xdk½kyfw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;aMumifh wdkuf½dkuf rNyD;pD;Edkifaom tedyæEé½kyfom jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ (tedyæEé½kyfwdkYum; ½kyftppfwdkYudk trSDjyKí jzpfay:vm&aom ½kyftppfwdkY\ tMum;tayguf tjcif;t&m tmum&xl;ESifh ½kyftppfwdkY\ ½kyftppf[k odavmufaom ocwF vuP© trwS tf om;rQom jzp\f / wu, f y&rwtf pp f "mwtf EpS wf Ykd r[wk Mfuay/ otYkd wuG f pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ tMum;tayguftjcif;t&m trlt&mxl; vu©PmrQom jzpfjcif;

[laom taMumif; y&d,m,ftm;jzifh pdwåZ½kyf trnf&Muonf[k rSwfyg/)

3/ pdwåypö, = pdwftaxmuftyHh&Sdaomw&m;

ypämZmwm pdwåapwodum "r®m yka&Zmwó £ró um,ó ypämZmwypöa,e ypöa,m = aemufaemufaom pdwfapwodufw&m;wdkYonf a&S;a&S;üjzpfaom þ½lyum,tm; ypämZmwypö, owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\[k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom -- uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&[laom taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;aMumifhjzpfaom a&S;a&S;jzpfaom pwkork|mef½kyf tm;vkH;onfyif pdwåypö, rnf\/

þypmä Zmwypnö ;fum; taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m; EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f tusK;dw&m;u t&ijfzpEf iS íhf ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf0,f ,if;tusKd;½kyfw&m;\ oufwrf;rukefqkH;rD ,if;½kyfw&m;\ aemuf umvrS taMumif;pdwfapwodufwdkYu jzpfay:vmMu&\/ ½kyf\ XDumvum; cPi,f (49)csuf ouf wr;f&ídS pwd af pwoud f emrwf &m;xu f yíkd tou&f nS of jzi hf,i;f½yk \f XuD mvü jzpaf y:vmMuaom pwd af pwoud wf &m;wuYkd ,i;f½yk wf &m;w Ykdbirf wikd rf D quvf uwf nwf ahH &;twuG f aus;Z;ljyKay;vsuf &SdMu\/ ,if;odkY aus;Zl;jyKay;rIudk ypämZmwypö,owåd[k ac:\/ tusKd;½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif uH-pdwfOw-k tm[m&[al om taMumi;fw&m; (4)yg;aMumi hfjzpaf om pwok r|k me½f yk tf m;v;Hk yg0iaf e\/ xwkd iG f pdwåZ½kyfvnf; yg0ifvsuf&Sd\? ,if;tusKd;w&m;pkwGif yg0ifaom pdwåZ½kyfum; ypämZmwypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rnfh taMumif;pdwfapwoduf ypämZmww&m;aMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom pdwåZ½kyfum; r [kwf? ypämZmwypönf;wyfaom pdwfrjzpfrD a&S;a&S;pdwfrsm;aMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaecdkufjzpfaom rcsKyfao;aom pdwåZ½kyfom jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf ypämZmwypönf;[lonf ---tusK;d½yk wf &m;w YkdjzpNfy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü jzpaf y:vmMuuek af om pwd af pwoud f jzpuf ek af om yÍöa0gum&bkHü t½ly0dygufav;ck MuOfaom pdwf (85)ck apwoduf (52)ck[laom emru©E¨mwdkYonf rdrd taMumif;ypönf;w&m;jzpfukefaom pdwfapwodufw&m;wdkY jzpfonfrS a&S;ü jzpfNyD;jzpfukefaom þ ({uZ-'GdZ-wdZ) pwkZum,tm; ypämZmwypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKwwfaomw&m; ---- [k twdk csKyf rSwfom;yg/

{uZ um, --- [lonf y#doaE¨pdwf\ Oyg'fESifh NydKifíjzpfaom ur®Z½kyftm; yxrb0if emru©E¨mu ypämZmwypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKrIudk qdkvdkonf/

'ZdG um, ---- y#od aEp¨ wd \f XuD mvü pí jzpaf om OwZk ½yk Ef iS whf u G ½yk \f XuD mvo Ykd a&mu&f dS aeaom ur®Z½kyf OwkZ½kyf ESpfrsKd;udk yxrb0ifemru©E¨mu ypämZmwypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKrIudk qdkvdkonf/ wdZ um, ---- y#doaE¨aemif yxrb0ifum; pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\/ odkYtwGuf 'kwd,b0if

jzpcf sed wf iG f½yk \f XuD mvo Ykda&muaf eaom ½yk wf rYkd mS urZ® ½yk fOwZk ½yk fpwd Zå ½yk wf YkdjzpMfu\? wZd um,[k ac:\/ ,if;wdZum,tm; 'kwd,b0if emru©E¨mu ypämZmwypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKvsuf&Sd\/ pwkZ um, ---- tm[m&Z½kyf pwifjzpfonfhtcgrS pí a&S;jzpfaom pdwfESifh twlOyg'faom ½kyfwdkYrSm ---- ur®Z½kyf pdwåZ½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyf[k (4)rsKd; &Sdvm\? pwkZum,wnf;/ ½kyf\ XD umvodkY a&mufaeaom a&S;a&S;aom pdwfESifh twlOyg'faom pwkZum,tm; aemufaemufaom pdwfapwoduf emru©E¨mu ypämZmwypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKvsuf &Sd\/ txuwf iG f t|uxm (0od 'k -d¨ 2-249/) u uro® r|k mew&m;ç ury® p,ö w&m;wuYkd kdazmjfy&m0,f

ur®ypö,H emr wa'0-[k ur®ork|mew&m;onfyif ur®ypö,w&m;vnf;rnfaMumif; zGifhqdkoGm;cJh\/ þü pdwåork|mew&m; pdwåypö,w&m;wdkYudk zGifhqdk&m0,f pdwåork|mew&m;ESifh pdwåypö,w&m;wdkYudk wlnDrI&SdaMumif; rzGifhqdkcJhay/ ypämZmwypönf;\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwåypö,w&m;udk zGifhqdkxm;\/ tusKd; yp,ö yk eÜ ½f yk wf &m;wuYkd kdpwok r|k me½f yk \f tprG ;fjzi hfziG qhf xkd m;\? tb,tf x;lu kdjyjci;fimS þo YkdziG qhf &kd oenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\ ---- tajzum; þodkYwnf;/ xykd pmä Zmw taMumi;fw&m;tjzpjfzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;rn hftaMumi;fypnö ;fw&m;jzpaf om pwd af Mumihf rjzpfaom a&S;a&S;pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåZ½kyf\omvQif aemufaemufaom pdwf[laom ypämZmw ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom pdwfu tm;ay;axmufyHhvsuf &Sd\/ a&S;a&S;pdwfrsm;aMumifh jzpfNyD;í rcsKyfao;aom pdwåZ½kyfudkomvQif aemufaemufpdwfu ypämZmwypö,owådjzifh tm;ay;axmufyHh wwf\[k xif&Sm;jyjcif;iSm þodkY zGifhqdk&ayonf/ qdkzG,f &Sdvmjyef\ ---- ur®ork|mew&m;ESifh ur®ypö,w&m;udk wlnDaMumif; zGifhqdkjyouJhodkY

tvm;wlyif pdwåork|mew&m;ESifh pdwåypö,w&m;udkvnf; twlwl[k ,lqtyfcJhonf&Sdaomf ----

1/ xdkpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåork|mef½kyf = pdwåZ½kyf\vnf;aumif;ç

2/ xdkpdwfESifh twlwuGjzpfaom a0'em onm ocFg&wdkY\vnf;aumif; ---- pdwåypö, = pdwfvQif taMumif;taxmuftyHh &Sdonf\ tjzpfonf jzpfaumif;av&m\/ xdkodkYyif jzpfaumif;ygaomf vnf; pdwåork|mew&m;ESifh pdwåypö,w&m;wdkYudk ra&m,Sufaomtm;jzifh cGJjcm;jyjcif;iSm ypämZmw taMumif;ypönf;w&m;\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif pdwåypö,w&m;udk xkwfaqmifjytyf\[k rSwfom;ygav/ (r[m#D-2-402-403/)

4/ pdwåypö, tm[m&ork|me = pdwftaxmuftyHh &Sdaom tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf

pwd yå p,ö tm[m&or|k me Hemr pwd oå r|k me½al yo kXmeywÜ må MoZm tn HMoZ|ru Hor|k mayw?d

{0H a'G wdaóm y0wåda,m Ca#wd/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) pwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd oå r|k me½f yk wf üYkd ½yk \f XuD mvo Ykda&mu&f adS eaom MoZmon f (tm[m&Z

MoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&SdygvQif) tjcm;wpfyg;aom MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom MoZ|ru

½kyfuvmyfudk = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk jzpfap\/ þodkYvQif ESpfBudrf okH;Budrf ESpfqifh okH;qifhukefaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ þMoZmonf jzpfaptyfaom MoZ|ru½kyfonf pdwåypö, tm[m&ork|me = pdwfvQif taxmuftyHh &Sdaom tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf rnf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-250-251/) 5/ pdwåypö, Owkork|me = pdwfvQif taxmuftyHh&Sdaom OwkaMumifh jzpfaom½kyf pdwåypö,Owkork|meH emr pdwåork|maem Owk XmeyÜawåm tnH MoZ|ruH ork|maywd/ {0H

a'G wdaóm y0wåda,m Ca#wd/ {0H pdwåZ½lyó edAÁwåd yódwAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) pdwf[laom jzpfaMumif; ork|mef&Sdaom pdwåork|mef½kyf = pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü yg0ifaom ½kyf\ XuD mvo Ykd a&mu&f adS eaom awaZm"mw f = Owok n f tjcm;wpyf g;aom MoZmvQi f (8)cak jrmu f &adS om MoZ|ru½yk uf kdjzpaf p\/ þovYkd Qi f EpS Bfurd f o;HkBurd uf ek af om EpS qf i hfo;Hkqiuhf ek af om ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ þ Owkonf jzpfaptyfaom MoZ|ru½kyfonf pdwåypö,Owkork|me = pdwfvQif taxmuftyHh &Sdaom OwkaMumifh jzpfaom½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/)

#### Owk tm[m&wdkY\ pGrf;tif ESifh pdwfpGrf;tif

pdwåork|meOwktm[ma&[d ur®ork|meOwktm[m&m Av0aEÅm a[mEÅDwd awoH 0aoe pwkyÍöy0wådC#eH 0kwåH? pdwåork|memeH ye 0aoe 'GwådyÜ0wådC#eH wHyguwdupdwå0aoe? r[\*¾wm-

Ekwå&pdwå0aoe ye A[kw&myd y0wåda,m £pädwAÁm/ wHedAÁwåmeH pdwåZ½lygeH OVm&yPDwbm0awm/

(r[m#D-2-403/) pdwåork|me Owk tm[m& = pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåork|mef½kyf (= pdwåZ½kyf) uvmyf wdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf (= Owk)ESifh MoZm (= tm[m&) wdkYxuf ur®ork|me Owk tm[m& = ur® ork|mef½kyf (= ur®Z½kyf) uvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom Owk tm[m&wdkYonf pGrf;tm;BuD;rm;pGm &SdMuukef onf jzpfukef&um; xdkur®ork|mefjzpfaom Owk-tm[m&wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh av;quf ig;qufaom ½yk of EwÅ d jzppf O\f qupf yjfci;fu kdt|uxmq&mawm f red qYf akd wmrf tl yaf yon/f pwd oå r|k mejfzpaf om Owk-tm[m&wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifhrlum; ESpfquf okH;qufaom ½kyfoEÅwd jzpfpOf\ qufpyfjcif;udk zGifhqdk awmfrltyfayonf/ ,if;pum;&yfudkvnf; ½dk;½dk;omref yuwdaom umrm0p&pdwf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\? r[\*¾Kwf avmukwå&mpdwfwdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhrlum; omvGefí rsm;jym;onf vn;f jzpuf ek af om rsm;pmG aom ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd jzpjfci;fwuYkd kd(= jzppf Owf uYkd )kd tv&kd tdS yuf ek \f / taMumi;f um; ---- xdkr[\*¾Kwf avmukwå&mpdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ BuD;us,fjyefYajym jrifhjrwf onf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-403/) a&S;tvif;a&miftaMumif;udk &Sif;jycJhonfhtydkif;wGif orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf

wdkYaMumifh vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; jzpfay:vmykHudk &Sif;jycJh\/ 0dyóem bm0empdwfwdkYaMumifhvnf; BuD;us,fjyefYajymaom vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; xGufay:vmEdkifojzifh xdktvif;a&mifwdkYrSmvnf; tZÑwåwGif orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; wGif yg0ifaom 0PÖ"mwf½lyg½kH\ awmufyrIç ,if; pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf = Owak Mumi hfqiuhf J jzpyf mG ;vmaom OwZk ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fwiG f yg0iaf om 0P"Ö mw f ½yl g½\Hk awmuyf rI jzpf\/ A[d'¨wGifum; ,if; OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ bkwftqufquf ½dkufcwfí A[d'¨odkY wdkifatmif ysUHEUHSomG ;aom OwZk ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü yg&adS om 0P"Ö mw f ½yl g½\Hk awmuyf r I jzp\f / otYkd wuG f orx bm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkY\ rsm;pGmjzpfpOfudkvnf;aumif; + ,if; orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåork|mef ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfOwkaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ tZÑwåwGifomru A[d'¨odkY wdkif atmif rsm;pGmaom jzpfpOftqufqufudkvnf;aumif; tvdk&Sdtyfonfom jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-428-429 - Munhfyg/)

{0H pdwåZ½lyó edAÁwåd yódwAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/)

þodkYvQif pdwåZ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;udk jrifatmif ½Iyg/ þ t|uxm\ wdkufwGef;awmfrlcsuf t& -

edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf þodkYaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyf = pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIudk ÓPfjzifhjrifatmif ½I&rnfom jzpfonf[k oEéd|mefus rSwfom;ygav/ tm[m&Z½kyf jzpfykH tydkif;

tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYüvnf; ----

1/ tm[m&ç

2/ tm[m&ork|meç

3/ tm[m&ypö,ç

4/ tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|meç

5/ tm[m&ypö, Owkork|me ----

þodkYvQif þ (5)rsKd;aom cGJjcm;a0zefrIudk od&Sdtyfayonf/

#### 1/ tm[m&

ww ¬tm[ma&m emr uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) tm[m&yp,ö ead 'a´ o uAVuD ma&m tm[ma&mw d pwok EwÅ od r|k mae ½al y MoZm tm[ma&m

emr/ aom ye ,o®m uAVH u&dwGm taZÑm[&dawm0 tm[m&udpöH ua&mwd? e A[d Xdawm? wo®m tm[ma&mwd t0wGm ]]uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m}}wd 0kwåH/ uAVH u&dwGm taZÑm[&dwAÁ0w¬Kuwåm

0g uAVDuma&mwd emrarwH wó/ (tbd-|-3-377/) tm[ma&mwd tZÑwådaum ½lykyÜg'aum tm[ma&m/ (r[m#D-1-455/)

tvkwftavG;udk rjyKtyfaomfvnf; jyKtyfouJhodkYaom tm[m&onf þt&mü tm[m&

rnf\/ tvkwftavG;udk rjyKtyfaomfvnf; jyKtyfouJhodkYaom uAVDum& tm[m& [ol n f----

1/ uH tpOf[laom jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom ur®Z½kyfuvmyfxJü yg0ifaom ur®ZMoZmç

2/ pdwf tpOf[laom jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfxJü yg0ifaom pdwåZMoZmç 3/ Owk tpOf[laom jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom OwkZ½kyfuvmyfxJü yg0ifaom OwkZMoZmç

4/ tm[m& tpO[f al om jzpaf Mumi;f&adS om tm[m&Z½yk uf vmyxf üJ yg0iaf om tm[m&ZMoZmþ (4)rsKd;aom oEÅwdtpOf[laom jzpfaMumif; (= ork|mef) &Sdaom ur®Z½kyfuvmyfç pdwåZ½kyf

uvmyfç OwkZ½kyfuvmyfç tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom ur®Z-MoZmç pdwåZMoZmç OwkZ-MoZmç tm[m&Z-MoZm - [laom (4)rsKd;aom MoZmonf tm[m& rnf\/ xdkodkY pwkoEÅwdork|mef½kyfü yg0ifaom (4)rsKd;aom MoZmonf tm[m& rnfygaomfvnf; xdk

tm[m&onfum; xrif;vkwfponfh tvkwftavG;udk jyKí rsKdtyfonf jzpfaomfomvQif tm[m& udpöudk jyKvkyfEdkif\ (tm[m&Z½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\)/ oydwf tdk;cGuf yef;uef ponfhjyifyü wnfae aomfum; tm[m&udpöudk rjyKvkyfEdkif (tm[m&Z½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif)/ xdkodkY xrif;vkwfponfh tvkwftavG;udk jyKvkyfí pm;rsKdrSomvQif tm[m&udpöudk jyKvkyfEdkif onf\ tjzpfaMumifh (= tm[m&Z½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh) uAVDum&-o'´g rygbJ tm[m&[íl om ra[mríl uAVuD m&-o'g´EiS hf wvGJ su fuAVDum& tm[m&[lí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/ (tbd-|-3-377/) uAVH u&dwGm taZÑm[&dawm0gwd todwyDwm'd0w¬L[d o[ taZÑm[&dawm0gwd 0kwåH

a[mwd/ ygwAÁom,dwAÁmedyd [d obm00aoe uAVma,0 a[mEÅDwd/ (rlv#D-3-190/) au0vm, MoZm, taZÑm[&Pó tbm0g ]]todwyDwm'd0w¬L[d o[ taZÑm[&d-

awm0g}}wd 0kwåH/ y / a,bk,s0aoe 0g {0H 0kwåEÅd a0'dwAÁH/ (tEk#D-3-258/) xrif;vkwfponfh tvkwftavG;udk jyKí rsKdtyfonf jzpfaomfomvQif tm[m&udpöudk jyKvkyf Edkif\ [laom pum;&yfü qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m&[lonf oydwf tdk;cGuf yef;uef ponfwdkYü wnf&Sdcdkuf Owk ac: awaZm"mwfaMumifh jzpfay:aeMuaom OwkZ MoZ |ru ½yk wf oYkd mwn;f/ OwZk ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd taygi;ftpok mwn;f/ ,i;f OwZk ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG f yg0if aom awaZm"mwfaMumifh qifhuJjzpfyGm;aeMuaom OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkomwnf;/ ,if; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü MoZm yg0if\? OwkZ-MoZmwnf;/ owå0gwdkYonf pm;rsKdaomtcg ,if; MoZmcsnf; ouof u f pm;rsKdí aomuíf rjzpEf ikd /f ,i;f OwZk -MoZ|ru½yk wf uYkd m; wpcf pk Dwpaf e&mpüD jzpaf tmif cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí r&Eikd af om r&aumi;faom t0ed ad AmÇ \*½yk wf Ykd jzpaf omaMumiwhf n;f/ otYkd wuG f pm;tyf aom tpmç aomuftyfaom t&nf tp&Sdaom 0w¬KwdkYESifhwuGomvQif twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkuf jzpfae aom OwZk ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd taygi;ftp ktw;HktctJ wikd ;fomvQi fpm;rsKtd yof n fjzpaf omof m tm[m& udpöudk jyKvkyfEdkif\[k qdkvdkonf/

reS af yon f --- aomufxdkufaom t&nfç vsufxdkufaom vsufzG,f ponfwdkYonfvnf; yif

udk,f obm0\ tpGrf;jzifh tvkwftavG;wdkYonfom jzpfukef\[k rSwfyg/ wpfenf;tm;jzifh qdk&aomf a,bk,senf;\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif ]]xrif;vkwf ponfh tvkwftavG;udk jyKí rsKdtyfonfjzpfaomf omvQif tm[m&udpöudk jyKvkyfEdkif\}}[k þodkY zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/

(rlv#D-3-190/ tEk#D-3-258/)

wpfenf;um; --- xrif;vkwfponfh tvkwftavG;udk jyKvkyfí pm;rsKdxdkufaom tpm [laom

wnf&m &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh uAVDum&[laom þtrnfonf xdk pwkork|medu-MoZm[laom tm[m&\ trnfwnf;/ (tbd-|-3-377/) txuyf g y|met|uxm (377) ü azmfjyxm;aom - taZÑm[&dwAÁ0w¬Ku-t& pm;rsKdxdkuf

aom tpm[laom wnf&m&Sdaom uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;aMumifh jzpfaom ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü yg0iaf om pwok r|k meud MoZmu kd aumu,f &l m\/ x kd pwok r|k meud MoZm[al om tm[m&u tvkwftavG;jyKtyfaom tpmü wnfaomaMumifh wnf&mjzpfaom tpm\ uAVDum& [laom trnfudk wnfwwfaom pwkork|medu MoZm[laom tm[m&ü wifpm;í pwkork|medu MoZm[laom tm[m&udkvnf; XmElypm&tm;jzifh ]]uAVDum&}}[k ac:Edkifonf/

taZÑm[&dwAÁ0w¬Ku

pwkork|medu MoZmonf pm;rsKdxdkufaom tpm[laom wnf&m&Sd\ [lonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/

O'&d,H u&DoH ykaAÁm rkwåEÅd £arok pwlok Owkork|maeok Owkork|meaó0 MoZ|ruó

0aoe t| t| ½lyged ygu#m a[mEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-2-223/) þtxufyg t|uxm\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuft& owå0gwdkY pm;rsKdvdkufaom tpmopf[lonf Owk ac:onfh awaZm"mwfaMumifh jzpfonfh OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ oydwf tdk;cGuf yef;uef ponfwdkYü wnf&Sdaecdkufüyifjzpfapç tpmopf aum|motjzpfjzifh tpmtdrfponfh xdkxdk ae&mü wnf&Sdcdkufüyifjzpfap cE¨mtdrftwGif;odkY rysHUESHUrD twGif;0,f OwkZ½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if; tpmopüf "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd jriaf tmi f pukd ½f yI g/ þtyikd ;fwiG uf m; ÓPxf uvf mNy D jzpíf ½yk uf vmyf trIefrsm;udkom rMumrD awGU&Sdvmrnf jzpfonf/ ½kyfuvmyfwpfckwGif wnf&Sdaeaom awaZm"mwfu ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf aemufxyf ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk qifhuJ qifhuJ jzpfap\? bkwf tqufquf ½dkufcwfí jzpfrI[k q&mjrwfwdkY qdk½dk;jyKMu\/

,if; OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk twkH;tcJ[laom uAVDum&tm[m&udk owå0gwdkY pm;rsKdvdkufaomtcg cHwGif; vnfacsmif; tpmopftdrf tlpaom xdkxdkXmeodkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/ cE¨mtdrf twGif;odkY rysHUESHUrD tpmopfaum|mo tjzpfjzifh wnfcdkuf OwkZ½kyfwdkYom jzpfMuao;\/ ,if; OwkZ MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom MoZmonf - Oyg'dPHÖ ur®Z½lyH ypö,H vbdwGm (0dok'¨d-2251) - [laom t|uxm\ rdefYqdkcsuft& tpmtdrf0ef;usifponfh xdkxdk Xme0ef;usifwGif twdwfu jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom uH\ pGrf;[kefaMumifh ½kyfoEÅwdtpOftm;jzifh a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf tquf rjywf jzpfay:aeMuaom ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ZD0dwe0u ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mw f (= urZ® 0r;fr;D)\ obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom r[mbwk "f mwBfu;D (4)yg;[al om ur®Z½kyf\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrI tultnDudk &&Sdaomtcg MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf &Sdaom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ rlv pm;rsKdvdkufaom uAVDum&tm[m&wGif yg0ifaom

MoZmaMumifh (ur®Z0rf;rD;\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIjzifh) jzpfay:vm&aomaMumifh tm[m&Z MoZ|ru ½kyf[k ac:qdk\/ ,if; tm[m&Z MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYum; rsufpd em; ESm vQm udk,f ESvkH; [laom (6)'Gg& vkH;odkY bkwftqufquf ½dkufcwfvsuf ysHUESHUvsuf jzpfaeMu\/ ,if;tm[m&Z MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf wdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaomtcg ----

1/ ur®Z½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom MoZmç 2/ pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom MoZmç 3/ OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom MoZmç

4/ a&S;a&S; tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom MoZm ----

[laom þ (4)rsKd;aom pwkork|meduMoZm toD;toD;onf MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf &Sdaom MoZ|ru½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kd jzpaf pjye\f / otYkd wuG f pwok r|k meud MoZm\ tm[m&upd uö kd jyKvyk af qmi&f uG &f mü (= tm[m&Z½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kdjzpaf p&mü) uAVuD m&tm[m&Z-MoZm

\ taxmuftyHhudk rSD&ayonf/ xdkaMumifh t|uxmq&mawmfu ---uAVH u&dwGm taZÑm[&dwAÁ0w¬Kuwåm 0g uAVDuma&mwd emrarwH wó/

(tbd-|-3-377/) xrif;vkwfponfh tvkwftavG;udk jyKvkyfí pm;rsKdxdkufaom tpm[laom wnf&m &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh uAVDum&[laom þtrnfonf xdkpwkork|medu-MoZm[laom tm[m&\ trnf wnf; - [k zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/

{u'd0oH y&dbkwåm[ma&m owåm[rÜd Oyw¬arÇwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) = wpfaeYü pm;tyfaom tm[m&onf ckepf&ufywfvkH;aomfvnf; tm;ay;axmufyHhwwf\ - [k t|uxm zGifhqdkxm;aom aMumifh a&S;a&S; tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom MoZmonf aemufaemufaom tm[m&Z ½kyf uvmyfwGif yg0ifaom MoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrI tultnDudk &&Sdaomtcg tm[m&Z MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfaponf/ odkYtwGuf tm[m&ZMoZmonf tm[m&Z½kyfudk wdkuf½dkuf jzpaf pwwaf om ZeutaMumi;fw&m;vn;f jzp\f / tm[m&Z½yk ftoptf op fjzpaf y:vm&e ftm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpf\[k rSwfyg/ xdkodkY jzpf&mü tm[m&Z ½kyf uvmyf wpfcktwGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom MoZmwpfckwnf;u Zeuvnf; jzpf\? Oyw¬rÇuvnf; jzpf\ [k rqdkvdkyg/ a&S;a&S;aom tm[m&Zuvmyf wpfcktwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom MoZmu ZeutaMumif; w&m;jzpfvQif aemufaemufaom tjcm; tm[m&Zuvmyf wpfcktwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom MoZmu Oywr¬ uÇ jzpof n[f ok m qvkd okd n/f otYkd wuG f Zeujzpaf om pwok r|k meud MoZmwiG vf n;f tm[m

&ZMoZm yg0iíf Oywr¬ uÇ jzpaf om taMumi;fbuwf iG vf n;f tm[m&ZMoZm yg0iaf ejci;f jzpaf yon/f þtxufyg pum;t&yf&yfwdkYt& tZÑwåduodkY a&muf&Sdaom MoZmuomvQif tm[m&Z½kyfudk

jzpfapaomaMumifhç oydwf tdk;cGuf yef;uefponfhwdkYü A[d'¨MoZm tjzpfjzifh wnfaeaom tEkyg'dEé MoZmu tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk rjzpfapEdkifaomaMumifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾r[m#Dumq&mawmf u ----

tm[ma&mwd tZÑwådaum ½lykyÜg'aum tm[ma&m? (r[m#D-1-455/)

= tZÑwå ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfü jzpfaom tm[m&Z½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifaom pwkork|medu MoZmonf tm[m& rnfaMumif; zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ þodkYaom todxl; ÓPfxl;rsm;udk &&Sdatmif enf;vrf;udk ñTefMum;jyo qdkqkH;rawmfrlwwf aom bk&m;&Sif\ ÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;um; tvGeftHhMozG,f &SdaypG? tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdaypG? tvGef ylaZmfxdkufaypG? tvGef aus;Zl;wifxdkufaypG/ tvm;wlyif t|uxm #DumwdkYudkvnf; tvGeftMuL; txl;tuJ aus;Zl;wifxdkufvSaypG/ rsufarSmufacwf0,f omoemawmf\ jyifyavmuü þodkYaom todÓPfrsKd;udk om0uwpfOD; wpfa,muf &&Sdatmif ñTefMum;jyoEdkifaom q&mum; r&Sdpaumif;onfomwnf;/ A[kokwa&;&m odrSwfp&m

MoZmocgFawm tm[ma&m tm[m&or|k me½yl HtaZÑm[&Pumav XmeyaÜ wmå 0 or|k mayw/d

(tbd"r®w¬o\*F[/) pm;z,G af omuzf ,G f [ol rQu kd tm[m&[ k ac:a0:½;kd &adS omvf n;f tm[m&Z½yk uf kd jzpaf p&m0,f ,i;f pm;z,G f aomuzf ,G f trnwf yíf ac:a0:orwk xf m;tyaf om OwZk MoZ|ru½yk uf vmy f to;D toD;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom tqD tap; tESpf MoZmudkom tm[m&[k aumuf,l&rnf[k odapvdk aomaMumi hf - MoZmocgFawm tm[ma&m - [k t&SiftEk½k'¨grax&fjrwfu rdefYqdkawmfrlayonf/ rlvyPÖmo t|uxmüvnf; ykHpHwlyif þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\/ uAVDuma&m tm[ma&mwd uAVH uwGm taZÑm[&dwAÁawm uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m?

Mo'eukr®mom'd0w¬Kum, MoZma,wH t"d0peH/ (r-|-1-211/) wpfzef ,if; tm[m& - MoZm\ tvkyfvkyfaeykH tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;udk jzpfapykH tydkif;udkvnf;

t|uxmrsm;wGif þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\/

{u'd0oH y&dbkwåm[ma&m owåm[rÜd Oyw¬arÇwd/ 'dAÁm ye MoZm {urmoH a'GrmorÜd Oyw¬arÇwd/ rmw&m y&dbkwåm[ma&myd 'g&uó o&D&H z&dwGm ½lyH ork|maywd/ o&Da& ru©dwm-

[ma&myd ½lyH ork|maywd/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m wm0 rkac Xydwrawåma,0 t| ½lyged ork|maywd/ 'EÅ0dpkPÖdwH ye taZÑm[&d,rmeH {auuH odw¬H t|| ½lyged ork|maywda,0/ {0H MoZ|ru½lyged tm[&wd/

(r-|-1-213/) t&SiftEk½k'¨grax&fjrwfonf ---- taZÑm[&Pumav ork|maywd - MoZm[k ac:qdktyfaom tm[m&onf XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf0,f tm[m&ork|mef½kyfudk pm;rsKdvdkuf&mtcgü jzpfap\ ---- [k trsm;xkH;pHvdkufí zGifhqdkcJh\/ pifppfrSmrl txufyg t|uxmBuD;wdkYü zGifhqdkxm;onfhtwdkif; rsKdrcscif 0g;írpm;cif vQmay: wifrdvQifyif tcsKdUtpmrsm;\ &o&nfonf wpfenf;qdk&aomf &o"mwfESifh wuGaom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftaygif;onf vQmtjyifrS pí cE¨mudk,fü xdkufoifhorQ ysHUESHUav\/ tpmtm[m&\ t&omon f aumi;foavmu f cEm¨ u,kd tf wiG ;f0, f t&omysUHEUHSr I = &o"mwEf iS whf uaG om MoZ|ru ½kyfwdkY\ ysHUESHUrI jref\/ t&om nHhzsif;aom tpmtm[m&rsm;um; oGm;jzifh udkufacs 0g;rsKdvdkufygrS &om&nfonf (= &o"mwfESifhwuGaom MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfrsm;onf) ysHUESHUoGm;\/ xdkodkY ysHUESHUoGm; &müvnf; xdkxdkae&m0ef;usifü wnf&Sdaom ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyHhum; &Sdonfom jzpfonf/ wpfudk,fvkH;ü tESHUtjym; jzpfaeMuaom ½kyftrsKd;tpm;wdkYwGif ZD0dwe0u uvmyf½kyfrsm;vnf; yg0if Mu\/ udk,faiGU&Sd&m ae&mwdkif;ü ZD0dwe0u uvmyf½kyfwdkY &SdMujrJomwnf;/ odkYtwGuf ur®Z"mwfrD; \ taxmuftyHhaMumifhom &o"mwf&nf trnf&aom MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY vQmjyifrS pí cE¨mwGif;odkY ysHUESHUoGm;Muonf[k rSwfyg/ 0g;rsKdpm;aomufvdkufí tpmtdrfodkY OwkZ½kyftoGifjzifhyif a&muf&SdoGm; aomtcg ygpuawaZm"mw0f r;fr;D\ csurf aI Mumi hf tpmtm[m& wpcf sKUdon f tzwtf um jzp&f píf wpfcsKdUrSm &o&nfudk aqmif,lwwfaom &o[&PDaMumodkY tpOfavQmufvsuf txufatmuf wpfudk,fvkH;rSm &o"mwf&nf ysHUESHUav\/ xdk&o"mwf&nf trnf&aom MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkY ysHUESHU &mwdkif;ü yg0ifaom MoZmonf (ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyHhjzifh) MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonf/ xakd Mumi hfpm;jci;f rpm;jci;f rsKjdci;f rrsKjdci;fu v&kd i;fr[wk ?f &o"mw&f n ftrn&f aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ ysHUESHUjcif; rysHUESHUjcif;uom vdk&if;y"me jzpfonf/ £odod\*F &aoholawmfpif\ okH;ESpf avmu f arah epOwf ek ;fu ar;Gni;faygurf sm;r S ewMfoZmu kd oiG ;fay;ojzi hf tm[m&Z½yk rf sm; jzpaf Mumi;f tqdk &Sd\/

,ckumv0,f tpmrpm;Edkif tpmr0ifEdkifaom vlrrm ponfudk taMumrS aq;oGif;ay;ojzifh vnf;aumif;ç ESmacgif;ESifh 'Gg&rS ydkufjzifh tpmoGif;ay;ojzifhvnf;aumif; tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfrsm; jzpfEdkifMuavonf/ trd0rf;wGif;rSm udef;atmif;aeaom oli,f\udk,fuav;ü trdpm;vdkufaom

tpmonf csufBudK;rSwpfqifh qufoG,fysHUESHUojzifh tm[m&Z MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\/ udk,fay:ü vdrf;usHtyfaom tm[m&onfvnf; tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifaom [l\/ wpfaeY vlwdkY pm;okH;vdkufaom tpmtm[m&rS &o"mwf&nfonf (7)&ufcefYrQ cE¨mudk,fü ysHUESHU

avaomaMumifh (7)&ufcefYwdkifatmif cE¨mudk,f0,f axmufyHhtm;ay;vsuf tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;udk tqifhqifh arG;zGm;ay;\/ ewfwdkY\ MoZmrSm wpfv ESpfvMumatmifyif axmufyHhEdkifpGrf; &Sdayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-251/ r-|-1-213/)

Xmeyawåm0 ork|maywd --- ½kyfwdkY\ "r®wmtwdkif; XDcPodkY a&muf&SdygrSomvQif tm;&Sdojzifh ]],i;fqtkd ycf NhJy;Daom MoZmon f XuD mvo Ykda&murf oS mvQi f tm[m&Z½yk uf kdjzpaf p\}} - [ k ziG qhf jkdci;f jzpof n/f a&cuG xf uJ a&u kd Mun½fh &I mü ]]rvl u a&on f tajcrysu f wnvf su&f odS n}f}[ k xi&f aomf vnf; pifppfrSm ta[mif; ta[mif; a&rsm; ysufí topf topf a&rsm; jzpfyGm; wnfaeouJhodkY wpfenf; --- y&rw¬opöme,frS qdk&aomf tmayg"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tifvGefuJaeaom OwkZ MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf ta[mif; ta[mif;rsm; ysufí topf topfaom OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topf topfrsm; tqufrjywf jzpfyGm;wnfae&ouJhodkYç xdkYtwl qdktyfcJhNyD;aom &o"mwf&nf wpf udk,fvkH;ü ysHUESHUav&m ta[mif; ta[mif; &o"mwf&nfrsm; ysufí topf topf &o"mwf&nfrsm; Oyg' f jzpyf mG ;vsu f &\dS / wpef n;f y&rwo¬ pmö e,rf S q&kd aom f--- &o"mw&f n f trn&f aom ta[mi;f ta[mif;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfrsm; ysufí topf topfaom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfrsm; Oyg'f jzpyf mG ;vsu f &\dS / xokd jYkdzpyf mG ;&mü ,i;f MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü yg&adS om MoZmon f top f topf Oyg'fNyD;aemuf XDtcdkufodkY ta&muf ta&mufrSm - Oyg'dPÖuH ur®Z½lyH ypö,H vbdwGm - [laom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm zGifhqdkonfhtwdkif; xdkxdk tpmopftdrf0ef;usif ponfwdkYü jzpfyGm;aeMuaom ZD0dw e0u uvmy½f yk wf \Ykd twiG ;fü yg0iwf n&f adS om awaZm"mw[f al om tpmu kdaMuusuaf pwwaf om urZ® 0r;fr;D\ taxmutf yuhH kd&&adS omtcg tm[m&or|k me½yk uf vmy f top f topuf kdjzpaf ponf [k qdkvdkonf/ (tus,fudk edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g pwkw¬wGJ vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;-ESm-86-94-wdkYü Munfhyg??) tvGeftMuL; txl; aus;Zl;wifxdkufaom OD;xdyf&Gufvsuf yefqifjcif;iSm xdkufwefaom tqdk trdefYwdkYygwum; olawmfaumif;wdkY .../

2/ tm[m&ork|me = tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf

tm[m&ork|meH emr Oyg'dPÖH ur®Z½lyH ypö,H vbdwGm ww¬ ywd|m, XmeyÜwåm, MoZm, ork|mydwH MoZ|ruHç tmumo"mwk v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm Oypa,m oEÅwDwd pk'´o0d"H ½lyH/

(0dok'¨d-2-251/)

]]Oyg'dEéH ur®Z½lyH ypö,H vbdwGm}}wd {awe A[d'¨g tEkyg'dEéMoZm ½lyg[&PudpHö e ua&mwDwd 'aówd/ ypö,vmabm pó ur®ZblwoEdéó,wm0aoemwd tm[ ]]ww¬ ywd|m,m}}wd/ ww¬ ur®ypö,pdwåork|mem'd½lyóyd ur®rlvuwåm od,m ur®Zy&d,ma,mwd wH ed0wåew¬H ]]Oyg'dEé}}EÅd 0daoaowGm 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-403/)

Oyg'dEéjzpfaom ur®Z½kyfudk taMumif; taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdí xdkuHaMumifh jzpfaom ur®Z r[mbkwfü wnfí ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom MoZmonf jzpfaptyfaom yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0P Ö\*E ¨&o MoZm [al om MoZmvQi f(8)cak jrmu&f adS om MoZ|ru½yk çf tmumo"mwçf v[wk mç r'k wk mç urn® wmç Oyp,ç oEwÅ d - þ (14)rsK;daom ½yk of n f tm[m&ork|mef½kyf = tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf rn\f /

Oyg'dEéH ur®Z½lyH ypö,H vbdwGm = Oyg'dEéjzpfaom ur®Z½kyfudk (\) taMumif; taxmuftyHh udk &&Sdí - [laom þpum;&yfjzifh A[d'¨ tjyifty oufrJhavmuü wnfaom Oyg'dEé r[kwfaom MoZmonf (= Oyg'dEéur®Z½kyf\ taxmuftyHhudk r&aom tEkyg'dEéMoZmonf) tm[m&Z½kyfudk aqmifjcif; jzpfapjcif; udpöudk rjyKvkyfEdkif[k ñTefjy\/ wpfzef xdkA[d'¨jzpfaom tpmtm[m&[lonf OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkomwnf;/ xdkOwkZ ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom MoZm um; A[d'¨ tEkyg'dEéMoZmwnf;/ ,if; A[d'¨ tEkyg'dEéMoZm\ tm[m&Z½kyfudk jzpfapzdkY&ef taMumif; taxmutf yuhH kd&jci;fonvf n;f uaH Mumijhfzpaf om urZ® r[mbwk f"mwBfu;D (4)yg;vQi fr&DS m &odS n\f tjzpf\ tpGrf;jzifhjzpf&\/ xdkaMumifh ww¬ ywd|m, = xdkur®Zr[mbkwfü wnfí tm[m&Z½kyfudk jzpfapaMumif;udk t|uxmrdefYqdkjcif; jzpf\/ xdkt|uxmpum;&yfü uHvQif taMumif; taxmuftyHh &adS om 0yd gupf wd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk ftp&adS om ½yk wf &m;\vn;f uvH Qi ftaMumi;frvl &odS n\f tjzpfaMumifh ur®Z½kyf[laom taMumif; y&d,m,fwpfrsKd;onf jzpfaumif;av&m\? xdkaMumifh xdk ur®ypö,pdwåork|me½kyf = uHvQif taMumif;taxmuftyHh &Sdaom 0dygufpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ ½kyf tp&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;udk epfapjcif;iSm (þü rqdkvdk[k odapjcif;iSm) Oyg'dEéH-[k txl; 0daooe rí Oyg'dEéur®Z½kyf\ taMumif; taxmuftyHhudk &&SdcJhaomf xdkur®Zr[mbkwfü &yfwnfí uAVD um& tm[m&[laom OwkZMoZmu MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapaMumif; rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-403/) txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ owå0gwdkY tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKd tyaf om tpmtm[m&[ol n fawaZm"mw\f tp;DtymG ; OwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf oYkd mwn;f/ ,i;f OwZk ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfum; MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk qifhuJ jzpfap

Edkifaomfvnf; ,if; OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom MoZmum; ygpuawaZm"mwf [laom ur®Z 0r;fr;D\ taxmutf yuhH kd r&cahJ om f tm[m&Z½yk uf kd rjzpaf pEikd /f oywd tf wiG ;f ye;fuetf wiG ;f ponf ü A['d M¨oZmtjzpEf iS hfwnaf eorQ umvywvf ;Hk tm[m&Z½yk uf kdrjzpaf pEikd /f ,i;fuAVuD m& tm[m& [al om OwZk ½yk wf \Ykd taygi;ftpuk kd ow0å gw Ykd pm;rsKvd ukd af omtcg cwH iG ;f vnaf csmi;f tpmoptf rd f tlpaom xdkxdk XmeodkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/ owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmef0,f xdkxdk tpmopftdrf paom XmewdkYü tpmopfaum|motjzpfjzifh wnf&Sdcdkuf cE¨mtdrftwGif;odkY rysHUESHUcif twGif;rSmvnf; OwkZ MoZ|ru ½yk wf oYkd m jzpMfuao;\/ oaYkd om fu,kd wf iG ;f tZÑwoå uYkd m; a&mu&f vdS mcukd fjzp\f / ,i;f OwZk ½yk uf vmyf wdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmum; OwkZMoZmwnf;/ tpmtdrf0ef;usifponf xdkxdkXme0ef;usifwGif oEÅwd tpOftm;jzifh twdwfu uH\ pGrf;[kefaMumifh tqufrjywf a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf jzpfay:aeMu aom ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ZD0dwe0u ½kyfuvmyfwdkY &SdMu\/ ,if; ZD0dwe0u uvmyfwdkif; wGifvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg; yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ twdwfu uHaMumifh jzpfonfhtwGuf wPSm 'd|dwdkYu ]]ig igh[m}}[k pGJ,ltyfonfh Oyg'dEéur®Z½kyfwdkYwnf;/ ,if; Oyg'dEéur®Z r[mbkwf (4)yg;wdkYwGif tpmudk aMuusufap&mü tm[m&Z½kyfudk jzpfap&mü awaZm"mwfum; jy"mef;vsuf &Sd\/ O'&\*¾d ac:onfh ur®Z0rf;rD;wnf;/ ,if; awaZm"mwfum; usef"mwf (3)yg; rygbJ jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&Sdojzifh ur®Zr[mbkwf "mwf (4)yg;ü &yfwnfí ,if; Oyg'dEéur®Z½kyf\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&SdcJhaomf txufyg tpmopfaum|moü yg0ifaom tZÑwåduodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom OwkZMoZm = uAVDum& tm[m&onf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap\[k qdkvdkayonf/

3/ tm[m&ypö, = tm[m&[laom taxmuftyHh &Sdaom½kyf

tm[m&ypö,H emr ]]uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m £ró um,ó tm[m&ypöa,e ypöa,m}}

(y|me-1-7/) {0H 0kwåH pwkork|me½lyH/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/)

tm[m&ypö,ó tm[ma&m e au0vH Oyw¬rÇaum0? tx acg ZeaumyDwd 'aówkH

]]pwkork|me½ly}}EÅd 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-403/)

tvkwftavG;rjyKtyfaomfvnf; jyKtyfouJhodkYaom uAVDum& tm[m& [laom uH-pdwfOwk-tm[m& taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;aMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&aom pwkork|meduMoZmonf þ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;[laom pwkork|medu½kyftm; tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\ [k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&[laom taMumif;w&m;

(4)yg;aMumi hf xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm&aom pwok r|k meud ½yk wf &m;taygi;fon ftm[m&ypö,½kyf rn\f / tm[m&vQi ftaMumi;f taxmutf y hH&adS om pwok r|k meud ½yk tf m; ½yk tf m[m&on fouof uf

axmufyHh½kH axmufyHhwwfonfom r[kwfao;? pifppfaomfum; jzpfvnf; jzpfapwwf\[k xif&Sm; jyjcif;iSm pwkork|me½kyf = uH pdwf Owk tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfonf tm[m&ypö,½kyf rnf\[k t|uxm rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-403/)

#### 4/ tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|me

= tm[m& taxmuftyHh &Sdaom tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf tm[m&ypö,tm[m&ork|meH emr tm[m&ork|maeok ½layok XmeyÜwåm MoZm tnH MoZ|ruH ork|maywd? wMwmyd MoZm tnEÅd {0H 'o 'Gg'o 0ga& y0w ådH Ca#wd/ {u'd0oH y&dbkwåm[ma&m owåm[rdÜ Oyw¬arÇwd/ 'dAÁm ye MoZm {urmoH a'GrmorÜd Oyw¬arÇwd/ rmw&m y&bd wk må [ma&my d'g&uó o&&D Hz&wd mG ½yl Hor|k mayw/d o&aD & ruwd© m[ma&my d½yl Hor|k mayw/d ur®Zm[ma&m Oyg'dPÖum[ma&m emr/ aomyd XmeyÜawåm ½lyH ork|maywd? wMwmyd MoZm tnH ork|maywDwd {0H pwaóm 0g yÍö 0g y0wåda,m Ca#wd/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) ow0å gw Ykd pm;rsKtd yaf om yuwad om uAVuD m&tm[m&on f OwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf \Ykd taygi;f tpkom jzpf\/ ,if; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom OwkZMoZm toD;toD;onf ygpuawaZm "mwf trnf&aom ur®Z0rf;rD;\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaomtcg MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topf topfudk jzpfapjyef\/ ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYum; tm[m& (MoZm) aMumifh jzpfaom tm[m&ork|mef ½kyfwdkYwnf;/ ,if; tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkYü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom MoZm onf (aemufaemufaom tm[m&ork|mef MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom MoZm\ tm;ay; axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaomtcg) tjcm;wpfyg;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ ,if; MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmytf opüf yg0iwf n&f adS om MoZmonvf n;f (aemuaf emuaf om tm[m&or|k mef

MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom MoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk&&Sdaomtcg) tjcm;wpfyg;aom

MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ þodkYvQif (10)Budrf (12)BudrfwdkY wdkifatmif MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ þ MoZ|ru½kyfonf - tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|mef = tm[m& taxmuftyHh &Sdaom tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf rn\f / tb,af Mumi hftm[m&yp,ö tm[m&or|k me½f yk \f om (10)Burd f (12)Burd of Ykdwikd af tmi f MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topf topfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfapygoenf;[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ tajzum; ---wpaf eüY pm;rsKtd yaf om tpmtm[m&on f cek p&f uyf wvf ;Hkaomvf n;f pwok r|k meud MoZmu kd aemuf xyf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topf topfjzpfatmif tm;ay;axmufyHhEdkifaom pGrf;tm; &SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/

ewfMoZmum; wpfv ESpfv ywfvkH;aomfvnf; pwkork|meduMoZmtm; aemufxyf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopf jzpfay:vmatmif tm;ay;axmufyHhxm;Edkif\/ rdcif pm;rsKdtyfaom tpm tm[m&onfvnf; oli,f\ csufwdkif&if;rS tpOfavQmufukefaom t&omudk aqmif,lwwfaom &o[&PDtaMumwdkYjzifh oli,f\ udk,fudk ysHUESHUí MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topf topfudk jzpfap\/ trd0rf;wGif;&Sd oli,fum; tcsif;jzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUxm;tyf\/ oli,ftdrftcsif;onf jcm;uG,ftyf aom oli,f\ udk,fü vl;vdrf;onf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh tm[m&\ aumif;pGm ,SOfjcif;onf rjzpfoifh[k od&Sdygav/ xdkaMumifh rdcif pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m&onf oli,f\ csufwdkif&if;rS wpfqifh &o [&PDtaMumwdkYjzifh oli,f\ udk,fudk ysHUESHUí MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfap\/ cE¨mtdrfü vdrf;usHtyfaom tm[m&onfvnf; MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfap\/ þum; Oyg'dEéutm[m& tEkyg'dEéutm[m& [k EpS rf sK;d&&dS mwiG ftEyk g'Ed ué jzpaf om tm[m&vQi ftaMumi;ftaxmutf y&hH adS om pwok r|k meud MoZm tm[m&u MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapykHudk jyqdkcsufwnf;/ urZ® ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fwiG fyg0iaf om MoZmum; urZ® -tm[m&wn;f/ ,i;f urZ® -tm[m&onf Oyg'dEéutm[m& rnf\/ xdk Oyg'dEéutm[m&onfvnf; (tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdojzifh) ½kyf\ XDcPodkY a&muf&Sdonf jzpfí MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfap\/ xdkMoZ|ru½kyfum; Oyg'dEéu tm[m&onf jzpfaptyfaom MoZ|ru½kyfwnf;/ ,if; MoZ|ru½kyf üf yg0ifaom MoZmonfvnf; (tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&odS jzi)hf ½yk \f XuD mvo Ykda&mu&f cdS ukd 0f , f tjcm;wpyf g;aom MoZ|ru½yk uf kdjzpaf pjye\f / þovYkd Qif (4)Budrfvnf; jzpfukefaom (5)Budrfvnf; jzpfukefaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfpOfwdkYudk qufpyfap\/ ur®ypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyfESifh w\l /

#### pl;prf;&rnfh tcsufwpf&yf

uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m £ró um,ó tm[m&ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-7/) pwkoEÅwdork|maem uAVDum&m[ma&m udÍömyd ]]£ró um,óm}}wd t0daooawm 0kawåm? 0daooawm yem,arw¬ tm[m&ork|me½lyó Zeaum ap0 tEkygvaum p [kwGm tm[m&ypöa,e ypöa,m a[mwd? aoowdoEÅwdork|meó tEkygvaum0 [kwGm tm[m&ypöa,e ypöa,m a[mwd/ (tbd-|-3-378/) þt&mwGif pl;prf;qifjcif&ef tcsufwpf&yfudk rlv#Dumq&mawmfu rSwfcsuf csjyxm;\/

txufazmfjyyg y|mef;t|uxmwGif ---uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&-wnf;[laom taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;aMumifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm&aom

pwkoEÅwdork|mef½kyftpOfwGif wnfaom uAVDum& tm[m& trnf&aom MoZmonf þ ½ly um,tm; tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\[k bk&m;&Sifonf y|mef;ypö, eda'´oü omrn tm;jzifhom a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomfvnf; txl;tm;jzifhrl ---- tm[m&ork|mef½kyftm; wdkuf½dkuf jzpfapwwfaom Zeutm[m&owådç tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇutm[m&owåd [laom

tm[m&ow då EpS rf sK;djzi hf aus;Z;ljyKí <ui;fuseaf om u-H pwd -f Owak Mumijhfzpaf om (3)rsK;daom wod EwÅ d ½kyftpOftm; tm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu tm[m&owådjzifhom aus;Zl;jyKaMumif; zGifhqdk xm;\/ (tbd-|-3-378/) þae&mwGif rlv#Dumq&mawmfESifh tEk#Dumq&mawmfwdkYu þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/ aoowod EwÅ od r|k meó tEyk gvaum0 [wk mGw d{w ¬pwd oå r|k meó tm[m&yp,ö bma0g 0pd ma&wmG \*a[waAmÁ / e [ dpwd oå r|k maem uAVuD ma&m tm[ma&m aempwd oå r|k maem w'bk ,Íö pdwåork|meum,ó tm[m&ypöa,m 0kawåm/ wd0da"myd ye aom aempdwåork|meum,ó

0kawåmwd/ (rlv#D-3-190/) ow d [ d yp,ö bma0 ]]pwd oå r|k maem uAVuD m&m[ma&m pwd oå r|k meó um,ó tm[m&ypaö ,e ypaö ,m}}wtd m' d 0wAå HÁ o,d m? e ye 0wk ?Hå aempwd oå r|k meó ye 0wk /Hå awem[ ]]w0d ad "myd / y / 0kawåm}}wd/ (tEk#D-3-258/) qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

pwok EwÅ od r|k me½f yk tf pOwf iG fwn&f adS om urZ® uvmy fpwd Zå uvmy fOwZk uvmy ftm[m&Z uvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmonf þ tm[m&ypönf;ydkif;ü uAVDum&tm[m& trnf&onfom jzpfaMumif; txufwGif &Sif;jycJhNyD; jzpf\/ ,if;pwkoEÅwdork|mef uAVDum&tm[m&u þ½lyum, tm; tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyK&m0, ftm[m&or|k me½f yk rf S<ui;fuseaf om u-H pwd -f Ow[k al om (3)rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m; toD;toD;aMumifh jzpfaom wdoEÅwdork|mef½kyftpOftm; apmifha&Smuf wwf tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇutm[m&owådjzifhom aus;Zl;jyK\[laom t|uxm q&m awm\f pum;&yüf pwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd oå r|k me½f yl um,tm; uAVuD m& tm[m&u apmiahf &mS uf wwf tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKrIudk pl;prf; qifjcifí

,lyg/ taMumif;um; þodkYwnf;/

1/ pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåork|mef-MoZ|ru½kyfrsm;wGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom uAVDum& tm[m& trnf&aom MoZmudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ aempdwåork|mefjzpfaom uH-Owk-tm[m& - taMumif; toD;toD;aMumifh jzpfaom ur®Z ½kyfuvmyf OwkZ½kyfuvmyf tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyfrsm;wGif yg0ifaom uAVDum& tm[m& trnf&aom MoZmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ xdk ESpfrsKd;vkH;aom pdwåork|mef aempdwåork|mef½kyfuvmyfrsm;wGif yg0ifaom uAVDum& tm [m& trnf&aom MoZmudkvnf;aumif; ----

,if; (3)rsKd;vkH;aom MoZmu pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåork|mef½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif; tm; apmifha&Smufwwf tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu tm[m& ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKrIudk (pdwåork|me'kuç yO§0g&ç ypö,mEkavmr 0db\*F0g&ü) bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmf rrlcJhay/ tu,fí Oyw¬rÇu tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKcJhonf jzpftHh/ ---pwd oå r|k maem uAVuD ma&m tm[ma&m pwd oå r|k meó um,ó tm[m&ypaö ,e ypaö ,m?

= pwd af Mumi hfjzpaf om pwd oå r|k me f½yk uf vmyrf sm;wiG fyg0iaf om uAVuD m& tm[m& trn&f aom MoZmonf pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåork|mef½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;tm; tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\ ---- þodkY ponfjzifh bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrlcJhonf jzpf&m\/ odkYaomf bk&m;&Sifonf a[mum; ra[mcJhay/ tavsmftm;jzifhqdk&rl - txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom pdwåork|mefç aempdwåork|mefç w'kb, = pdwåork|mef aempdwåork|mef ESpfyg;pkH [laom (3)rsKd;aom uAVDum& tm[m&trnf&aom MoZmudk aempwd oå r|k mejfzpaf om uro® r|k me½f yl um,ç Owok r|k me½f yl um,ç tm[m&or|k me½f yl um,tm; Oywr¬ uÇ tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKruI kdb&k m;&iS f a[mMum;awmrf cl ahJ yon/f xakd Mumi hftxuf yg t|uxmq&mawmf\ pum;udk pdppfí ,lyg[k qdkvdkonf/ þ txufyg #Dumq&mawmfrsm;\ rSwfcsuft& - þ tm[m&ypönf;ydkif;ü pdwåZ½kyfuvmyf wpcf wk iG f yg0iaf om uAVuD m& tm[m& trn&f aom MoZmon f tjcm;tjcm;aom pwd Zå ½yk uf vmyf wpcf wk iG fyg0iaf om MoZmtm; Oywr¬ uÇ tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;l rjyKEikd [f krwS yf g/ tvm;wyl if ur®Z½kyfuvmyf OwkZ½kyfuvmyf tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyfrsm;wGif yg0ifaom MoZm toD;toD;uvnf; pdwåork|mef½kyfuvmyfrsm;wGif yg0ifaom MoZm toD;toD;tm; Oyw¬rÇu tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl; rjyKEdkif[k rSwfyg/

wpfzef pdwåork|mef½kyfuvmyfrsm;wGif yg0ifaom MoZmu ur®ork|mef Owkork|mef tm[m&

ork|mef½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;wGif yg0ifaom MoZmESifhwuGaom ½lyum,tm; Oyw¬rÇu tm[m& ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\/ ur®ork|mef Owkork|mef tm[m&ork|mef jzpfaom uAVDum& tm[m& trnf&aom toD;toD;aom MoZmuvnf; tjcm;tjcm;aom MoZmESifh wuGaom ur®ork|mef ½lyum,ç Owkork|mef½lyum,ç tm[m&ork|mef½lyum, toD;toD;tm; Oyw¬rÇu tm[m& ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\[k rSwfom;ygav/

#### 5/ tm[m&ypö, Owkork|me

= tm[m&[laom taxmuftyHh &Sdaom OwkaMumifh jzpfaom½kyf tm[m&ypö,Owkork|meH emr tm[m&ork|mem awaZm"mwk XmeyÜwåm Owkork|meH

MoZ|ruH ork|maywd/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) tm[m&ypö,Owkaemyd Owkypö,m[m&ó 0d, 'o 'Gg'o 0ga& y0wådC#em a0'dwAÁm/ 0kwåe,wåm e O'¨wEdÅ 0'EÅd/ (r[m#D-2-403/)

= pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m&-OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmaMumifh (ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmutf yjhHzi)hf jzpaf y:vmMuaom MoZ|ru-tm[m&or|k me½f yk wf wYkd iG f ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü awaZm "mwf yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ ,if; awaZm"mwfum; tm[m&ork|mef awaZm"mwfwnf;/ ,if; tm[m& or|k me f awaZm"mwof n f ½yk \f XuD mvo Ykda&mu&f adS omtcg Owok r|k me f MoZ|ru½yk uf kd jzpaf p\/ þMoZ|ru½kyfonf tm[m&vQif taMumif; taxmuftyHh&Sdaom awaZm"mwfOwkaMumifh jzpfaom tm[m&ypö, Owkork|mef½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/)

tm[m&vQif taMumif; taxmuftyHh&Sdaom Owk\vnf; OwkvQif taMumif;taxmuftyHh

&Sdaom tm[m&\uJhodkY (10)Budrf (12)BudrfwdkY wdkifwdkif ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfpOfudk qufpyfapjcif;udk od&Sdtyf ay\/ zGifhqdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh rxkwfjytyf[k q&mjrwfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMu\/

(r[m#D-2-403/)

wMwm,H tm[ma&m tm[m&ork|memeH Zeaum [kwGm ypöa,m a[mwd? aoomeH edó-

,m[m&tw¬dt0d\*w0aoemwd {0H tm[m&Z½lyó edAÁwåd yódwAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) aoomeEÅd ur®pdwåOwkork|meH wdoEÅwd½lygeH/ uAVDuma&m [d tnm[m&ork|dwóç wdoEÅwd½lygeÍö Oyw¬rÇu0aoe twåem OyÜg'dwó Zeaum [kwGm ypöa,m a[mwd/ {0H tm[m&ypöa,m a[maEÅma,0 tw¬dt0d\*w0aoemyd ypöa,m a[mwd? edó,bma0g ye y|meea,e ew¬d/ tm[m&ypö,m y0wårmemed ½lyged tm[m&edó,med emr a[mEÅDwd okwåEÅea,e 0kawåmwd '|aAÁm/ y&awm Owkaem edó,aZmwem,yd {ao0 ea,m/ (r[m#D-2-403-404/)

xdk tm[m&Z½kyfjzpfykHtydkif;wGif pm;rsKdtyfaom uAVDum& tm[m&onf odkYr[kwf pm;rsKdtyf aom OwZk MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG f yg0iaf om MoZmon f urZ® 0r;fr;D\ taxmutf yuhH kd &cahJ omf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap\/ ,if; topfjzpfay:vmaom MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYum; uAVuD m&tm[m& = MoZmaMumi hf jzpaf y:vm&onthf wuG ftm[m&or|k me½f yk fw Ykd rn\f / otYkd wuG f uAVuD m&tm[m& = MoZmon ftm[m&or|k me½f yk wf tYkd m; wukd ½f ukd jfzpaf pwwaf om Zeu taMumi;f w&m; jzpfí aus;Zl;jyKay;wwf\/ <uif;ukefaom ur®ork|mef pdwåork|mef Owkork|mef[laom wd oEÅwd½kyfwdkYtm; edó,owåd tm[m&owåd tw¬dowåd t0d\*wowådtm;jzifh tm;ay; axmufyHhwwf aom Oyw¬rÇutaMumif; ypö,taMumif;w&m; tjzpfjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;wwf\/ þodkYvQif tm[m-

&Z½kyf\ jzpfykHudk jrifatmif ½Iyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/)

tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKdtyfaom uAVDum& tm[m&onf odkYr[kwf pm;rsKdtyfaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmonf ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyHhjzifh MoZ|ru-tm[m & ork|mef½kyfwdkYtm; wdkuf½dkufjzpfap\/ odkYtwGuf rdrdonf jzpfaptyfaom MoZ|ru tm[m& ork|mef½kyfwdkYtm; ,if; uAVDum&tm[m& = MoZmu Zeuowådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/

,if; tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmonfvnf; uAVDum&tm[m&vQif wnf&m 0wK¬ &adS omaMumi hf XmEyl pm&tm;jzi hf uAVuD m&tm[m&yi f rnaf Mumi;f txuwf iG f &iS ;fjyc\hJ / ,i;f tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom uAVDum&tm[m& = MoZmonf ----

1/ tjcm;aom uAVDum&tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom tm[m&ork|mef½kyftm;vnf;aumif;ç wpfenf; - ,if; tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmtm;vnf;aumif;ç (taMumif;MoZmESifh tusKd;MoZmwdkYrSm uvmyfwl r[kwfbJ uvmyfuGJjym;onf[k qdkvdkonf/)

2/ ur®ork|mef½kyfwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;ç wpfenf; ur®ZMoZmtm;vnf;aumif;ç 3/ pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;ç wpfenf; pdwåZMoZmtm;vnf;aumif;ç

4/ Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;ç wpfenf; OwkZMoZmtm;vnf;aumif; ---edó,-tw¬d-t0d\*w [laom tm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu = ypö,taMumif;w&m;

\ tpGrf;jzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/

#### edó, - rSD&m taMumif;w&m;

1/ emrfcE¨m (4)yg; tcsif;csif; wpfyg;onf wpfyg;tm;ç

2/ r[mbkwf (4)yg; tcsif;csif; wpfyg;onf wpfyg;tm;ç

3/ y#doaE¨tcgü emrf-½kyf tcsif;csif; wpfyg;onf wpfyg;tm;ç

4/ pdwf-apwodufwdkYu pdwåZ½kyf = pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkYtm;ç

5/ r[mbkwfwdkYu Oyg'g½kyfwdkYtm; ---rSD&m edó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ (y|me-1-5/)

xdkwGif MoZm[laom Oyg'g½kyfu MoZ|ru½kyf[laom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYtm; aus;Zl;jyKrI

onf edó,ypönf;ydkif;ü r&Sday/ odkYtwGuf r[m#Dumq&mawmfu - eód,bma0g ye y|meea,e ew¬d = edó,ypönf;\ tjzpfonf y|mef;enf;ü r&Sdyg [k zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf tm[m& aMumifh jzpfay:vmukefaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf tm[m&vQif rSD&m &Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY rnfukef\[k ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlí okwåefenf;\ tpGrf;jzifh t|uxmq&mawmf zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ aemufü vm&Sdrnfh Owk\ edó,ypönf; tjzpfudk xGef;jy&müvnf; þ enf;twdkif;yif rSwfyg/ tw¬d ---- taMumi;fjzpaf om tm;ay;axmuyf whH wof n hftm[m&or|k meMfoZmEiS hftusK;djzpaf om urZ® MoZm pwd Zå MoZm OwZk MoZm tm[m&ZMoZm [al om pwok r|k meud MoZmon f xi&f mS ;&adS ecukd f aus;Zl;jyKay;aom owådudk tw¬dypö,owåd[k ac:qdk\/ t0d\*w ---- ,if; taMumif; tusKd; ESpf&yfvkH;wdkY ruif;rD rcsKyfrD tcsif;csif; aus;Zl;jyKay;aom

owådudk t0d\*wypö,owåd[k ac:qdk\/ þodkYvQif tm[m&ypönf;onf taMumif;ypönf;w&m; tusKd; ypö,kyÜefw&m; ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfaewkef; &Sdaewkef;rSmomvQif tw¬dowåd t0d\*wowådwdkYjzifh vnf; aus;Zl;jyK\? okwåefenf; tvdktm;jzifh edó,owådjzifhvnf; aus;Zl;jyK\[k rSwfom;ygav/

(r[m#D-2-403-404/) þuJhodkYaom tm[m&Z½kyf\ jzpfrIudkum; edAÁmeudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom toifa,m\*g 0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif ½IyGm;&rnf om jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/)

#### OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfay:ykH

OwkZ½kyfwdkYüvnf; ----

1/ Owkç

2/ Owkork|meç

3/ Owkypö,ç

4/ Owkypö, Owkork|meç

5/ Owkypö, tm[m&ork|me ----

þ (5)rsKd;aom cGJjcm; a0zefrIudk odoifhayonf/

#### 1/ Owk = awaZm"mwf

ww¬ Owk emr pwkork|mem awaZm"mwk? OPSOwkoDwOwlwd {0H yaeo 'k0da"m a[mwd/

(0dok'¨d-2-251/) xdk (5)rsKd;wdkYwGif uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& [laom (4)rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm&aom ur®Zuvmyf pdwåZuvmyf OwkZuvmyf tm[m&Zuvmyfwdkif;ü yg0ifaom awaZm"mwof n f Ow krnf\/ þ Owkonfum; OPSOwk = tylOwkç oDwOwk = tat;Owk[k

ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) ur®ork|mefOwkpaom (4)rsKd;vkH;aom Owkonf OwkZ½kyfudk jzpfapjcif;ü pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpf aMumifh pwkork|mef ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfonf OwkrnfaMumif; t|uxm q&mawmf zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ þOwkonf awaZm"mwf\ tjzpfjzifh txl; r&Sdjim;aomfvnf; xufonf\tjzpf EkHYonf\tjzpf[laom wdu©-rE´ \*kPfxl; 0daoojzifh ----

1/ xufjrufaom wdu© - awaZm"mwfudk OPSOwk[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ EkHYaom rE´ - awaZm"mwfudk oDwOwk[kvnf;aumif; ---ac:qdkvdkufojzifh þodkY ESpfrsKd; uGJjym;oGm;jcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-404/) r[m#Dum 'kwd,wGJ (108-109)wdkYüvnf; atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif;xm;\/ yx0D awaZm 0ga,m [laom "mwf (3)yg;taygif;onf azm|AÁ rnf\/ þ azm|AÁm½kHü tmayg"mwfudk tb,faMumifh r,ltyfoenf;¿ at;rI oabmw&m;udk awGUxdí &,lEdkifonf r[kwf avm¿ xdkat;rI oabmw&m;onfvnf; tmayg"mwfyif r[kwfygavm¿ þodkY ar;jim;tHh/ at;rI oabmw&m;udk awGUxdí ,ltyfonf ,lEdkifonf = awGUxd prf;oyfMunhfu odEdkifonfum; rSef\? xdkodkY rSefaomfjim;vnf; xdkat;rI oabmw&m;onf tmayg"mwf r[kwfay? ,if;odkY jzpfvQif xdkat;rI oabmw&m;onf tb,fenf;[k ar;jim;tHh? awaZm"mwfomvQif jzpf\/ rSefayonf -- ylrIoabmw&m;onf EkHYvwfaomf odkYr[kwf EkHYaom ylrIoabmw&m;ü at;onf [k odjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ rSefayonf at;onfrnfaom wpfpkHwpfckaom \*kPfonf r&Sdonfom jzpf\/ (at;rIonf awaZm"mwf\ \*kPfowådom jzpfí awaZm"mwfrS wpfyg;aom tjcm; wpfpkH wpfckaom y&rwfw&m;\ \*kPfowåd r[kwf[k qdkvdkonf/) pifppfaomfum; oufoufaom ylrIoabmw&m;\ EkHYonf\tjzpf = tm;aysmhonf\tjzpf on f xi&f mS ;&vdS waf om f at;r I oabmw&m;[ k xirf wS jfci;fon f jzpaf y:vm\/ þteuof abmukd tb,of vYkd Qi f otd yyf goen;f¿ þo Ykd ar;jim;t hH ---- at;on[f k ojdci;fon f þrmS buuf r;fEiS hf xdkrSmbufurf;ü odjcif;uJhodkY rSwfyg? rwnfwHhaom oabm &SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ ajrmufbufrS awmifbufodkY pD;qif;aeaom jrpfwpfck &Sdonf qdkMupdkY? jrpf\ taU&Sbufurf;ESifh

taemufbufurf;[k urf;ESpfck &Sdae\/ xdkwGif taU&Sbufurf;ü &yfwnfaeoltzdkY ta&U Sbufurf; onf ]]þrSmbufurf;}} taemufbufurf;onf ]]xdkrSmbufurf;}} jzpf\/ wpfzef taemufbufurf;ü &yfwnfaeoltzdkY taemufbufurf;onf ]]þrSmbufurf;}} jzpfí ta&U Sbufurf;onf ]]xdkrSm buf ur;f}} jzpjfye\f / otYkd wuG fþrmS buuf r;f xrkd mS buuf r;f[al om a0g[m&rsm;on ftjr Jwnwf ahH om a0g[m&rsm; r[kwfMuay/ tvm;wlyif ylrI oabm at;rI oabmw&m;wdkYvnf; tjrJ wnfwhHaom oabmw&m;rsm; r[kwfay/

xif&Sm;aptHh ---- tvGefyljyif;aom aEGumvü aeylxJü wnfaeNyD;aemuf t&dyfxJodkY 0ifa&muf vmukefaom olwdkYtm; (t&dyftwGif;ü) at;onf[k odjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ odkYaomfvnf; tvGef at;jraom ajrwdkuftwGif;rS (vIdPftwGif;rS) wufa&mufvmaom olwdkYtzdkY xdk t&dyf t&yfüyifvQif ylonf[k odjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ odkYtwGuf ylrI at;rI oabmw&m;onf tjrJwrf; ykHao owf rSwfí &aom a0g[m& r[kwfay/ qdkzG,f tjypf &Sdao;\ ---- tu,fí at;rI oabmw&m;onf tmayg"mwf jzpfjim;tHh? wpfck wn;faom ½yk uf vmytf wiG ;fü yrl I oabmw&m;EiS hf twwl u G at;r I oabmw&m;on f &&adS v&m\? &um; r&tyfay/ xdkaMumifh at;rI oabmw&m;onf tmayg"mwf r[kwf/ þodkY odtyfay\/ (qdkvdkonfrSm "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYonf ½kyfuvmyfwpfcktwGif;ü twl,SOfwGJíom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMu onfh wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD cGJí jzpf½dk; "r®wm r&SdMuonfh t0dedaAÇm\*½kyfwdkY jzpfMu\/ tu,fí tmayg "mwfudk at;rI oabmw&m;[k ,lqcJhygvQif at;rI oabmw&m; tmayg"mwfESifh ylrI oabmw&m; awaZm"mwwf oYkd n f ½yk uf vmywf pcf tk wiG ;fü NyKdiwf l jzpaf eon[f k pum;usa&muvf m\/ ½yk uf vmyf wpcf tk wiG ;fü yrl EI iS hfat;rwI uYkd m; NyKdiwf l jzp½f ;kd "rw® m r&cdS ahJ y/ oaYkd om f tmayg"mwEf iS hfawaZm"mwf wdkYum; ½kyfuvmyfwpfcktwGif;ü NydKifwl jzpf½dk; "r®wm &SdMu\/ odkYtwGuf at;rI oabmw&m;onf tmayg"mwf r[kwf[k odEdkifyg\[k qdkvdkonf/) þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom pum;&yfonfvnf; blw½kyf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ toD;tjcm; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD rcGJjcm;tyfaom jzpfjcif; &Sdonf\ tjzpfudk tvdk&SdMuukefaom vufcHMuukefaom olawmf aumif;wdkY tvdkYiSm tajzwnf;/ odkYaomf tvdkr&SdMuukefaom vufrcHMuukefaom olwdkYtvdkYiSmvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ ½kyfuvmyfwpfcktwGif;ü rdrd rdrdwdkY\ qdkif&m udk,fydkifvkyfief;udpö&yfudk jyKvkyf aqmif&GufrIudk jrifojzifh oabmwlaom jzpfjcif; &Sdonf\ tjzpfudk NyD;pD;aptyfonf&Sdaomf tajz jzpfonfomvQifwnf;/ tMuifq&mwdkYum; ]]at;rI oabmw&m;onf 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0vu©Pmwnf;}}[k qdkMu uek \f ? xqkd &mw Ykd tviYkd mS vn;f þqtkd ycf NhJy;Daom pum;onof mvQi f tajz jzpaf y\/ xi&f mS ;apt?hH tu,fí at;rI oabmw&m;onf 0ga,m"mwf jzpfjim;tHh? ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü ylrI oabm w&m;EiS hfwuaG om at;r I oabmw&m;u kd&tyaf v&m\? &um; r&tyaf y/ xakd Mumi hfat;r I oabm w&m;onf 0ga,m"mwf r[kwf[k odtyfayonf/ (ylrI oabmw&m;ESifh at;rI oabmw&m;wdkYonf ½kyfuvmyf wpfcktwGif;ü NydKifwl r&tyf r&Edkifaomfvnf; awaZm"mwfESifh 0ga,m"mwfwdkYum; ½kyfuvmyfwpfcktwGif;ü NydKifwl jzpfaeMuaom t0dedaAÇm\*w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ xdkaMumifh at;rI oabmw&m;onf 0ga,m"mwf r[kwf[k odEdkif\[k qdkvdkonf/) wpfzef t&nfoabmw&m;onf tmayg"mwfwnf;? xdkt&nfudkvnf; xdí ,ltyf\ xdí &aumif;\ &Edkif\[k tMuif q&mwdkY\ t,l0g' 'óeonf &Sd\? xdkq&mwdkYudk þodkY ajymqdkoifh\? ]]t&nfoabmw&m;udkvnf; awGUxdí &tyf\[k ,laom t,l0g'onf oP²mefudk awGUxdí &Edkif\[laom xifrSwfjcif;uJhodkY t&SifwdkY\ xifrSwfjcif; = t"drmeoabmrQomwnf;}}[k ajymqdk xdkufukef\/ rSefayonf ---- a&S;a&S; q&mjrwfwdkYonf þodkY rdefYqdkxm;Muayonf/

]]j'0wm o[0kwåDed? wDPd blwmed oræKoH/

]j'0wH oræKomrD}wd? avmaum,rbdrnwd/ zkoH blwmed oP²meH? reom \*PSaw ,xm/

]ypöu©awm zkomrD}wd? ÓwAÁm j'0wm wxm}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-109/) t&nof abmw&m;EiS hftwwl u G jzpuf ek af om yx0 D awaZm 0ga,m[ k qtkd yaf om r[mbwk f (3)yg;wdkYudk awGUxdaom þowå0gtaygif;onf t&nf oabmw&m;udk awGUxdrd\ [k þodkY atmuf arh rSwfxif\/ r[mbwk wf uYkd kd awUGxad omool n f ]]yoHk Pm² euf kd rsuaf rmS utf m;jzi hf awUGx\d }}[ k pwd jfzi hf p,JG l ouJhodkY xdkYtwl t&nfoabmw&m;udk odtyfay\/ (r[m#D-2-108-109/)

2/ Owkork|me = OwkaMumifh jzpfaom½kyf

Owkork|meH emr pwkork|maem Owk Oyg'dPÖuH ypö,H vbdwGm XmeyÜawåm o&Da& ½lyH ork|maywd/ wH o'´e0uH tmumo"mwkç v[kwmç rk'kwmç ur®nwmç Oypa,mç oEÅwDwd yEé&o0d"H a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-251-252/)

,'dyd Owk Oyg'dEéaue 0demyd ½lyH ork|maywd? £`E´d,Aa'¨ ye awe 0dem wó ½lykyÜg'eH ew¬Dwd tm[ ]]Oyg'dEéuH ypö,H vbdwGm}}wd/ awem[ ]]pwkork|maem Owl}}wd/ Owkork|maema,0

[d Owk Oyg'dEéaue 0dem ½lyH ork|maywd/ (r[m#D-2-404/) wPSm-'d|dwdkYu ]]ig - igh[m}}[k jyif;pGm uyfí pGJ,l&m jzpfaom twdwfb0wpfckcku t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hvsuf jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom uHaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfonf Oyg'dEéu½kyf rnf\/ ,i;f Oyg'Ed ué trn&f aom urZ® ½yk \f taxmutf yuhH kd&í u H pwd f Ow k tm[m&[al om taMumi;f w&m; (4)yg;aMumi hf jzpaf om urZ® ½yk uf vmy f pwd Zå ½yk uf vmy f OwZk ½yk uf vmy f tm[m&Z½yk uf vmyf wdkYü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom toD;toD;aom awaZm"mwf = Owkonf ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdcdkuf cE¨m udk,fü OwkZ½kyfudk jzpfap\/ yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZm o'´ (= toH) jzifh rSwfom;tyfaom ½kyf (9)cktaygif; = o'´e0uuvmyf½kyfç tmumo"mwfç v[kwmç rk'kwmç ur®nwm Oyp,ç oEÅwd - þ (15)rsKd;aom ½kyfonf Owkork|mef½kyf rnf\/ awaZm"mwf Owkonf Oyg'dEéu [k ac:qdktyfaom ur®Z½kyfESifh uif;ívnf; OwkZ½kyfudk tu,fíum; jzpfapwwf\/ xdkodkYyif jzpfapwwfaomfvnf; pu©KtMunf"mwf [laom pu©Ka`E´ç aomwtMunf"mwf [laom aomwda`E´ ---- þodkYpaom £a`E´ESifh qufpyfaeaom £`E´d,A'¨ ½kyf avmuü xdkur®Z½kyfESifh uif;í xdk Owk\ ½kyfudk jzpfapjcif;onf r&Sdonfom jzpfaomaMumifh ----

Oyg'dEéuH ypö,H vbdwGm = Oyg'dEéu trnf&aom ur®Z½kyf\ taxmuftyHhudk &í pwkork|medu Owok n f cEm¨ u,kd üf OwZk ½yk uf kd jzpaf paMumi;f t|uxm ziG qhf jkdci;f jzpaf yon/f Owak Mumi hf jzpof nhf oufoufaom Owkork|mefomvQif jzpfaom awaZm"mwfOwkonfomvQif Oyg'dEéu ac: ur®Z

½yk Ef iS hf ui;fí OwZk ½yk uf kd jzpaf pEikd \f / (r[m#-D 2-404/) ---- þusr;f pmrsuEf mS (692-693)wGif

Owkypö, Owkork|mefydkif;0,f Munhfyg/

3/ Owkypö, = OwktaxmuftyHh &Sdaom½kyf

Owkypö,H emr Owk pwkork|medumeH ½lygeH y0wåd,m p 0demoó p ypöa,m a[mwd/

(0dok'¨d-2-252/)

Owkypö,H emr pwkork|meduH ½lyH/ ,Od§ Owkork|meH yEé&o0d"H ½lyHç ,Íö w'nwdoEÅwd½lyH? wó oAÁóyd obma\*g Owk Oyw¬rÇuypöa,m a[mwDwd/ ,o®m 0dobma\*g Owk [drm'd 0d, y'krm'DeH 0do'do½lykyÜwåda[wkblwH yk&dr½lyH 0demaoEÅH 0d, a[mwd? wo®m obm\*Hç 0dobm\*Íö {uZÑH \*a[wGm 0kwåH ]]Owk pwkork|medu½lygeH y0wåd,m p 0demoó p ypöa,m a[mwD}}wd/

(r[m#D-2-404/) uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& [laom taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;aMumifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm&aom pwk ork|mef½kyfonfyif Owk taxmuftyHh &Sdaom Owkypö,½kyf rnf\/ obm\* Owkç 0dobm\* Owkonf pwkork|medu½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;\vnf;aumif;ç ysufpD;jcif;\vnf;aumif; taMumif;w&m;jzpf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-252/)

Owvk Qi fjzpaf Mumi;f&adS om txuwf iG fazmjfyxm;aom (15)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç ur®Z½kyf pdwåZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyf[laom OwkZ½kyfrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom (3)rsKd;aom wdoEÅwd½kyfonf vnf;aumif; &Sd\/ tvkH;pkHvnf; jzpfaom xdkpwkork|mef½kyftm; obm\*jzpfaom oabmwlaom Owkonf tm;ay;axmufyHhvsuf aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ þodkY od&Sd ygav/ oabmrwal om 0od bm\*Owok nuf m; q;DEiS ;f ponof n f y'rk m® Mum ponwf üYkd a&;Süjzpaf om ½kyftpOfudk rwlatmif jyKvkyfwwf\/ (y'kr®mMumponfwdkYonf qD;ESif;ESifh rawGUxd&rDu jzpfaeaom ½yk of EwÅ td pOrf mS wprf sK;d jzp\f / q;DEiS ;fEiS hf awUGxNdy;Daomtcgüum; ½yk of EwÅ d tpOwf prf sK;d ajymi;fvJ oGm;\[k qdkvdkonf/) odkYtwGuf qD;ESif; ponfonf y'kr®mMum ponfwdkY\ a&S;jzpfaom ½kyftpOfESifh oabmrwlaom aemuf½kyf tpOf jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfvsuf a&S;½kyf tpOfudk ysufpD;ap ouJhodkY jzpf\/ (oabmrwlaom aemuf½kyftpOf\ jzpfjcif;onf a&S;½kyftpOfudk zsufqD;ypfonfESifh wl\[k qdkvdkonf/) xdkaMumifh obm\*Owkudkvnf;aumif;ç 0dobm\*Owkudkvnf;aumif; wpfaygif;wnf; ,lí ---]]Owkonf pwkork|medu½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;\vnf;aumif;ç ysufpD;jcif;\vnf;aumif; taMumif;w&m; jzpf\}}-[k t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-404/) obm\*Owkum; pwkork|medu½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfí 0dobm\*Owkum;

,if; pwkork|medu½kyfwdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfayonf[k qdkvdkonf/ þü ysufpD;jcif;

[lonf ½kyfoEÅwdtpOf\ a&S;jzpfpOfESifh rwl xl;jcm;aom aemufjzpfpOfudk &nfñTef;xm;aom [l\/ 4/ Owkypö, Owkork|me = OwkvQif taxmuftyHh&Sdaom OwkaMumifh jzpfaom½kyf

Owkypö,Owkork|meH emr Owkork|mem awaZm"mwk XmeyÜwåm tnH MoZ|ruH ork|maywd?

wMwmyd Owk tnEÅd {0H 'DCrÜd t'¨geH tEkyg'dPÖyau© XwGmyd Owkork|meH y0wåwda,0/

(0dok'¨d-2-252/)

'DCrÜd t'¨geEÅd ]]'o 'Gg'o 0ga&}}wd tnó 0kwåy&dapä'awm 'DCrÜd umvH/ Owk [d obm\*oEÅwd0aoe v'¨ypö,H pd&w&rÜd umvH o'domum&H ½lyyÜ0wåd H oEÅmaewd Oyg'dEéuoEdéóa,e 0dem? ya\*0 £w&xm/ awem[ ]]tEkyg'dEéyau© XwGmyD}}wd? rHo0dedrkwåauoavmrecpr®cdvwdvum'd0aoe ZD0rmeo&Da& tnw¬ rwuaV0&m'd0aoemwd t"dyÜga,m/

(r[m#D-2-404/)

OwktaxmuftyHh &Sdaom OwkaMumifh jzpfaom Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf rnfonfum; þodkY wnf;/

Owk emr pwkork|maem awaZm"mwk - [lonfhtwdkif; ur®Zuvmyf pdwåZuvmyf OwkZ uvmyf tm[m&ZuvmyfwdkYü yg0ifaom pwkork|mef awaZm"mwfonf Owk rnf\/ ,if; pwk ork|mef OwkaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfonf Owkork|mef½kyf rnf\/ ,if; Owkork|mef ½kyfuvmyfü yg0if aom awaZm"mwfonf Owkork|mef awaZm"mwf rnf\/ ,if;Owkork|mef awaZm"mwfonf XDumvodkY a&mufaomtcg tjcm;wpfyg;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapjyef\/ xdk Owkork|mef awaZm"mwfaMumifh jzpfaom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfüvnf; yg0if wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwf = Owkonf tjcm;wpfyg;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapjyef\/ þodkYvQif (10)Budrf (12)Budrf [k qdktyfaom wpfyg;aom tm[m&Z½kyfydkif;ü zGifhqdkcJhaom ½kyfjzpfykH tydkif;tjcm; xuf &SnfpGmaom umvywfvkH;vnf; tEkyg'dEéu tzdkYtpkü wnfívnf; OwkvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom Owok r|k me½f yk of n f jzpof nof mvQiwf n;f/ (pwok r|k meud ½yk uf vmywf üYkd yg0iwf n&f adS om awaZm "mwfaMumifh jzpfaom MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfum; Owkork|mef½kyfwnf;/ ,if; Owkork|mef ½kyfuvmyf wdkYü yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfaMumifh qifhuJ jzpfyGm;vmMuaom ½kyfuvmyf tqufqufwdkYum; Owk ypö, Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYwnf;/ wpfzef pwkork|medu ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfu OwkZ½kyf = Owkork|mef½kyfudk jzpfap&mü - Oyg'dPÖuH ypö,H vbdwGm (0dok'¨d-2-251/) [k t|uxm q&mawmf rdefYqdkxm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh Oyg'dEéu trnf&aom ur®Z½kyf\ taxmuftyHhudk &&SdygrS Owkork|mef MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonf/ odkYaomf ,if; Owkork|mef MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü yg0if wnf&Sdaom Owku Owkork|mef MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk qifhuJ qifhuJ xyfqifhí jzpfap&mü a&S;a&S; rdrdwdkY\ pGJrSD&m ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf\ taxmuftyHhudk &&SdygrS aemufaemufaom Owkork|mef ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf = Owku MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapEdkif\? odkYtwGuf OwkvQif taxmuftyHh&Sdaom OwkaMumifh jzpfaom Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/) xyfrH &Sif;vif;csuf

b0wpfck0,f ½kyfwdkY\ pí jzpfptcsdefudk pHxm;í &Sif;vif;cJhaomf ydkí oabmaygufzG,f&m

&Sdayonf/ y#doaE¨ uvva&Munf wnfOD;ptcdkuf0,f um,'ou uvmyf bm0'ou uvmyf [','ou uvmyf[k ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (3)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (30) pí jzpfMu\/ twdwfu jyKpyk sK;daxmicf ahJ om vUlb0a&muaf Mumi;f uaH Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom ½yk wf &m;rsm;jzpMfuí urZ® ½yk wf Ykd rnf\? ur®ork|mef½kyf[kvnf; ac:\/

1/ ,if;ur®ork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf Owkonf XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru

½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ ,if;odkY MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topfum; ur®ypö, Owkork|mef½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/) ,if;odkY ur®ZawaZm"mwfu MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap&mü ur®ZawaZm"mwf t0iftyg ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdí om ,i;furZ® awaZm"mwuf MoZ|ru OwZk ½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kd jzpaf pEikd jfci;f jzp\f / taxmuftyHhudk r&cJhaomfum; odkYr[kwf ur®ZawaZm"mwf t0iftyg jzpfaom ,if; ur®Z ½yk wf Ykdrjzpcf yhJ grul m; ,i;furZ® awaZm"mwaf Mumi hf jzpaf om OwZk MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmy f topf topfvnf; jzpfcGifh r&Sdawmhay/ odkYtwGuf - Oyg'dPÖuH ypö,H vbdwGm (0dok'¨d-2-251/) = Oyg'dPÖu ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhudk &&SdygrS trSDudk &&SdygrS ur®ZawaZm"mwf paom xdkxdk awaZm"mwfu ½kyfuvmyf topftopf[laom MoZ|ru OwkZ½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapEdkif\ [k t|uxm zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

2/ ,if;ur®Z½kyfwdkYwGif [',0w¬K yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ ,if;[',0w¬Kudk rSDwG,fcGifh &&SdygrSomvQif yxr b0ifpaom raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY jzpfcGifh &&SdEdkif\/ [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDwG,f cGifh r&&Sdygu raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYonf yÍöa0gum&bkHü jzpfcGifh r&&SdEdkif/ odkYtwGuf [',0w¬K t0iftyg jzpfaom ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhudk &&SdygrS yxrb0ifpaom pdwfwdkYonf pdwåZ MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\/ ,if; pdwåZ½kyfwdkYwGif awaZm"mwf yg0if\/ ,if; awaZm"mwfuvnf; XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf OwkZ MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpaf pjye\f / pdwåypö, Owkork|mef½kyfwdkY rnf\/ ,if; pdwåypö, Owkork|mef ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfay:vma&;onf [',0w¬K t0iftyg ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk ,if;pdwfu rSDwG,fcGifh &&Sda&;ESifh qufpyfae\/ odkYtwGuf pdwåork|mef awaZm"mwf Owku OwkZ MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topf topfudk jzpfaprIüvnf; ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhum; vdktyfvsufom &Sd\/

3/ txuyf g tm[m&ypö, Owkork|mef½kyfudk wpfzefjyefí Munhfyg/ tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf Owkonf XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap\/ tm[m&ypö, Owkork|mef = tm[m&vQif taMumif; taxmuftyHh&Sdaom Owk aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf rnf\/ ,if; tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkY jzpfay:vma&;um; ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhESifh ruif;paumif;ay? ---- Oyg'dPÖH ur®Z½lyH ypö,H vbdwGm (0dok'¨d-2-251/) = uAVuD m& tm[m& trn&f aom pm;rsKvd ukd af om tpmtm[m& MoZ|ru½yk wf wYkd iG fyg0iaf om MoZmonf ur®Z0rf;rD;[laom ygpuawaZm"mwf\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&SdygrS tm[m& ork|mef½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\/ tm[m&ork|mef ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfay:cGifh &&SdygrS ,if; tm[m& ork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfOwku MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap Edkifrnf jzpfonf/ ,if;tm[m&ork|mef ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfay:vma&;um; ur®Z0rf;rD;ESifh wuG aom ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhudk &&SdrIESifh qufpyfvsufyif &Sd\/ odkYtwGuf tm[m&ypö, Owkork|mef½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfay:vma&;twGufvnf; ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhum; vdktyf vsufom &Sd\/

4/ txufyg - (ur®ypö,) Owkork|mefç (pdwåypö,) Owkork|mefç (tm[m&ypö,) Owkork|mef[laom (3)rsKd;aom Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfonf XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap\? Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYwnf;/ ,if; Owkork|mef ½kyfwdkYonfvnf; ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHh ruif;Edkifay/ ur®Z½kyf pdwåZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyf rsm;onf ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhESifh uif;í rjzpfEdkifouJhodkY ,if; ur®ZawaZm pdwåZ awaZm tm[m&ZawaZm"mw f Owwk oYkd nvf n;f urZ® ½yk wf \Ykd taxmutf yEhH iS hfrui;fEikd af y/ ,if; ur®Z½kyf pdwåZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfwdkY jzpfcGifh r&Sdygu ,if; awaZm"mwf toD;toD;vnf; jzpfcGifh r&SdawmhNyD jzpfonf/ ,if; awaZm"mwf rjzpfygu ,if; awaZm"mwfu aemufxyf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapzdkY&ef tcGifhtvrf;vnf; ysufpD;NyD;om jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf Owkork|mef ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfa&;onf ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhudk rSDaeayonf/ Owkypö, Owkork|mef ---- txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom ----

1/ (ur®ypö,) Owkork|mefç 2/ (pdwåypö,) Owkork|mefç

3/ (tm[m&ypö,) Owkork|mef ----

[laom (3)rsKd;aom Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf OwkaMumifh jzpfaom MoZ

|ru½kyfonf Owkork|mef rnf\/ ,if; Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYwGifvnf; awaZm"mwf yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ Owkork|mefawaZm"mwfwnf;/ ,if; Owkork|mef awaZm"mwfonf XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdcdkuf tjcm; wpfyg;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfudk jzpfapjyef\/ xdkMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfü yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf uvnf; tjcm; wpfyg;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapjyef\/ Owkypö, Owkork|me = OwkvQif taMumif;taxmuftyHh &Sdaom OwkaMumifh jzpfaom½kyf rnf\/ þodkYvQif (10)Budrf (12)Budrfaom tjcm;aom zGifhqdkcJhNyD;aom tm[m&Z½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif; tydkif;tjcm;xuf &SnfpGmaom umvywfvkH;vnf; tEkyg'dPÖu tzdkYü wnfívnf; Owkork|mef½kyfonf jzpfaeonfomvQifwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-2-252/) reS af yon f ---- Owkonf oabmwlaom obm\*jzpfaom ½kyfoEÅwdtpOf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh &tyfaom taMumif;taxmuftyHh &Sdvwfaomf omvGefíyif &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvkH;vnf; wlaom tjcif;t&m&Sdaom ykHpHwl MoZ|ru paom ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;udk Oyg'dPÖu ur®Z½kyf[laom rSD&mESifh uif;íaomfvnf; us,fjyefYpGm ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfudk qufpyfap\? ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfudk qufay;\/ Oyg'dPÖu ur®Z½kyf\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdygrlum; tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEdkifawmhtHhenf;/ &Snf jrifhpGmaom umvywfvkH; ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfudk tqufrjywf qufpyfaponfom jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh ]]tEkyg'dEéyau© XwGmyd = ur®Z½kyf\ taxmuftyHh uif;aom tEkyg'dEétzdkYü wnfíaomfvnf; Owkork|mef½kyfudk jzpfaponfomwnf;[k t|uxm zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ «XwGmyd = wnfí aomfvnf;ü - yd (= aomfvnf;)-o'´gjzifh Oyg'dPÖuyu©[laom ur®Z½kyf\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sd cdkufudk jyefí qnf;onf/»

1/ tom;rS vGwfaom qHyifç arG;nif;ç ajconf; vufonf;ç ta&ikwf ta&wkH; (= ajczaemifh ponfwGif jzpfwwfaom tom;rmuJhodkYaom awGUxdí remaom tom;ikwf tptersm;udk qdkvdkonf/)ç rSJUponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh touf&SifqJ udk,füvnf;aumif;ç

2/ olaoaumif ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh tjcm; wpfyg;aom toufr&Sdaom udk,faumifüvnf; aumi;f ---þESpfrsKd;aom ouf&Sd oufrJh ½kyfavmuü OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ oEÅwdtpOftm;jzifh a&S;ESifh aemuf qufpyfvsuf tcsdefMumjrifhpGm tqufrjywf jzpfaejcif;udk tEkyg'dEéyu© = urZ® ½yk \f taxmutf yrhH S uif;aomtzdkYü wnfí OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ oEÅwdtpOf rjywfatmif tcsdefMumjrifhpGm jzpfaejcif;[k qdkvdk onf/ (r[m#D-2-404/)

«rpm;rsKdcif tm[m&tjzpf tkd;cGuf yk\*H ponfwdkYü wnf&SdaeMuaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü vnf; oEÅwdtpOftm;jzifh a&S;ESifh aemuf qufpyfvsuf tcsdefMumjrifhpGm tqufrjywf txyfxyf jzpfae&müvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufyg? tEkyg'dEéyu©wnf;/»

#### 0dyóaembmo = 0dyóemÓPfa&mif

0dyóemÓPf OD;aqmifaom 0dyóempdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm

"mwf OwkaMumifh jzpfaom OwkZ½kyftpOfonf ur®Z½kyf\ taxmuftyHhrS uif;aom tEkyg'dEéyu© [laom A[d'¨ tzdkYtpküwnfí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ cE¨mtdrf\ jyifbufü 0dyóemÓPf\ tmEk abmftm;avsmfpGm wdkufcef;wpfcktwGif;rS tpjyKí aomif;avmu"mwf wpfcGifodkY wdkifatmif &SnfpGm aom umvywfvkH;vnf; jzpfEdkifonfomwnf;/ 0dyóemÓPf ta&miftvif;rSm xdkpdwåZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½kH\ tvGeftuJ ta&mif awmufyrIwnf;/ 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfaom pdwf apwodufwdkYaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGifvnf; 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kH yg0ifvsufyif &Sd\/ xdk ½lyg½kHonfvnf; ÓPftmEkabmfu BuD;vQif BuD;ovdk tvGefawmufyonfom jzpf\/ odkYaomf xdk 0dyóempdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;um; o&D&| = a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ cE¨mtdrftwGif;üom jzpf\? tjyif A[d'¨odkY rysHUay/ ,i;f pwd Zå ½yk uf vmyrf sm;wiG f yg0iaf om awaZm"mw f Owak Mumi hf qiuhf J jzpyf mG ;vmMuaom OwZk ½yk f rsm;onfomvQif tZÑwåwGifomru A[d'¨odkYwdkifatmif t&yfq,frsufESm 0ef;usifywfcsmü ysHUESHUí jzpfMu\/ ,if;A[d'¨ü bkwftqufquf ½dkufcwfí jzpfaeMuaom Owkork|mef = OwkZ½kyfwdkYum; Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf rnfayonf? tEkyg'dEéuyu©ü wnfí OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIyifwnf;/

5/ Owkypö, tm[m&ork|me = Owk taxmuftyHh&Sdaom tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf

Owyk p,ö tm[m&or|k me Hemr Owkork|mem XmeyÜwåm MoZm tnH MoZ|ruH ork|maywd? wMwmyd MoZm tnEÅd {0H 'o 'Gg'o 0ga& y0wåd H Ca#wd/ (0dok'¨d-2-252/) txufwGif azmfjyxm;cJhaom ur®ork|mef-Owkç pdwåork|mef-Owkç Owkork|mef-Owkç tm[m&

ork|mef-Owk[laom (4)rsKd;aom OwkaMumifhjzpfaom OwkZ½kyfuvmyf (= Owkork|mef½kyfuvmyf) toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom MoZmonf (a&S; tm[m&Z½kyfydkif;wGif azmfjycJhaom tm[m&ZMoZm\ tm; ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaomtcg) ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdcdkuf0,f tjcm;wpfyg;aom MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpaf p\/ ,i;fMoZ|ru ½yk uf vmyüf wnaf om MoZmonvf n;f (tm[m&ZMoZm\ tm;ay;axmuyf hH rIudk &&Sdaomtcg) ½kyf\XDumvodkY a&mufcdkufü tjcm;wpfyg;aom MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapjyef\/ þodkYvQif (10)Budrf (12)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ (0dok'¨d-2-252/)

#### Zeu ESifh Oyw¬rÇu

wMwm,H Owk Owkork|memeH Zeaum [kwGm ypöa,m a[mwd? aoomeH edó,tw¬dt0d\*w0aoemwd {0H OwkZ½lyó edAÁwåd yódwAÁm/ {0Od§ ½lyó edAÁwå ð yóaEÅm umave ½lyH or®owd emr/ (0dok'¨d-2-252/)

½lyó edAÁwåd,m 'd|m, wó ba\*Fgyd 'da|ma,0 a[mwd £wå&umvwåm "r®yÜ0wåd,mwd tm[ ]]edAÁwåd H yóaEÅm umave ½lyH or®owd emrm}}wd/ e [d edAÁwådrwå'óeH or®oeH emr a[mwd? O',AÁ,'óeÍö t"duwEÅd/ {o ea,m £awm ya&okyd edAÁwåd\*¾[aPok/

(r[m#D-2-404/) txuyf g ½yk uf vmytf rsK;dtpm;wwYkd iG fþawaZm"mwOf wok n fOwok r|k me½f yk wf tYkd m; wukd ½f ukd f

jzpfapwwfaom Zeu taMumif;w&m;jzpfí aus;Zl;jyKwwf\/ Owkork|mef½kyfrS <uif;ukefaom ur®or|k me f pwd oå r|k me f tm[m&or|k me[f al om (3)rsK;daom wod EwÅ ½d yk wf tYkd m; eód,ow dåtwod¬ wdå t0d\*wowådwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;jzpfí aus;Zl;jyK wwf\/

þodkYvQif OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfykHudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ tusKd;um; --- þqdktyfcJhNyD;aomenf;jzifh ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfrIudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarmS u fxiG ;fazmuof jdriaf tmi f½aI om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f&cH g ½yk wf &m;u kd½yI mG ;o;Hkoyof n frn\f /

(0dok'¨d-2-252/)

½kyfw&m;\ jzpfrIoabmw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjriftyf NyD;onf&Sdaomf y&rw¬ "r®obm0wdkY\ tvGefwdkawmif;aom tcsdefumv oufwrf;&Sdonf\ tjzpf aMumifh xdk½kyfw&m;\ ysufjcif; bifudkvnf; jriftyfonfomvQif jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh ]]½kyfw&m;\ jzpfrI udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf

&Hcg ½kyfw&m;udk ½IyGm;okH;oyfonf rnf\}}[k t|uxmu rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ rSefayonf --- jzpfrI oabmw&m;oufoufrQudk ½Ijcif;onf vu©Pma&;okH;wef wifum ½IyGm;

okH;oyfonf rrnf/ pifppfum; jzpfrI ysufrIudk ½Ijcif;udk pyf,SOftyfaom t&mwnf;[k odtyf\/ þrS aemufydkif;0,f jzpfrIudk ½Ijcif;wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ (þum; 0dyóemydkif;udk &nfí zGifhqdkaom pum;wnf;/) (r[m#D-2-404/) þwGif ½lyedAÁwådyóemum& ac: ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfykHudk ½IyGm;ykH tjcif;t&m tmum&ydkif; NyD;\/

\\\

#### rsufpdü Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk cGJjcm;ykH

txuwf iG f azmjfycahJ om pwok r|k meud ½yk wf \Ykd jzpyf tHk jci;ft&mu kd ausnuaf tmi f txyxf yf zwf½Iyg? aphaphikik Munhf½Iyg/ odkYrSomvQif atmufwGif qufvufazmfjyrnfh ½kyfw&m; ½IuGufrsm;udk oabmaygufEdkifrnf vufcHEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/ a&S;½kyfur®|mef; Z,m;rsm;wGif azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; rsufpdü pu©K'ou uvmyf um,'ou uvmyf[k Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; ESpfrsKd; &Sdae\/ þtcsdefydkif;wGif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftae jzifhum; Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyftrIef rMunfonfh ½kyfuvmyftrIef[líom awGU&SdaeOD;rnf jzpfay on/f puK©'ouuvmyrf mS vn;f Munaf om ½yk uf vmy f wprf sK;dyi f jzpíf um,'ouuvmyrf mS vn;f Munfaom ½kyfuvmyf wpfrsKd;yif jzpf\/ qefrIefYESifh eEGif;rIefYudk oratmif a&mpyfxm;bdouJhodkY rsufpdü ,if; Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyf ESpfrsKd;wdkY a&maESmvsuf wnf&Sdae\/

½yl g½ Hk ta&mitf qi;fu kd oad om puK©0nd mPpf wd of n f puK©'ou uvmytf wiG ;fü yg0iwf n&f dS aom pu©Kyom' = pu©KtMunf"mwfudk rSDjzpfí azm|AÁm½kH (= tawGUtxd"mwf = yx0D"mwf-awaZm"mw-f 0ga,m"mw)f u kd oad om um,0nd mPpf wd of n f um,'ou uvmytf wiG ;fü wn&f adS om um,yom' = um,tMunf"mwfudk rSDí jzpf\/ rsufvkH;tdrftwGif; rnfonfhae&mudkrqdk ao;i,faom t&m0w¬Kwpfckjzifh wdkYMunfhygu ae&m wdkif;wGif awGUxdrI azm|AÁ"mwfudk odaom um,0dnmPfpdwf jzpfay:Edkifonfudk oabmaygufEdkif\/ xdkum,0dnmPfpdwfonf um,tMunf"mwfudkom rSDí jzpfEdkifojzifh rsufvkH;tdrftwGif; ae&mtESHU tjym;ü um,tMunf"mwf yg0ifaom um,'ou uvmyfaygif;rsm;pGm &Sdaeonfudk oabmayguf

Edkif\/

pu©K'ou uvmyfrsm;rSm rsufvkH;tdrftwGif; Munfvifaom t0ef;t0dkif;\ twGif;0,f oef;O;Dacgi;f yrmP&adS om t&yüf om rsm;pmG pak 0;vsu f jzpaf eMu\/ xpkd uK©'ou uvmyrf sm; pak 0;wnf &Sd&m t&yfüvnf; xdrIudk odonfh um,0dnmPf"mwf\ rSDí jzpf&m um,tMunf"mwf yg0ifonfh um,'ou uvmyfrsm;vnf; pu©K'ou uvmyfrsm;ESifh a&maESmvsuf wnf&Sdaeonfom jzpf\/ otYkd wuG f xtkd Mun"f mw f EpS rf sK;d yg0iaf om tMunuf vmy f EpS rf sK;du kd cjJGcm;í ½wI wzf Ykdvtkd yaf yon/f

½lygbdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©PH pu©K/ (0dok'¨d-2-74/) ½lyg½kH\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;udk xdkuf wefaom (½lyg½kH\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufwefaom) blw½kyf ("mwfBuD; 4-yg;)udk Munfvifapjcif; oabmvuP© m&adS om ½yk uf m; puK©yom' = puK©tMun"f mwfwn;f/ x kdpuK©tMun"f mw fyg0iaf om pu©KtMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfum; pu©K'ou uvmyfwnf;/ azm|AÁmbdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©aPm uma,m/ (0dok'¨d-2-74/) azm|AÁm½kH (yx0D-awaZm-0ga,m)\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;udk (a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;iSm) xdkufwefaom blw½kyf "mwfBuD; (4)yg; udk Munfvifapjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;um; um,yom' = udk,ftMunf"mwfwnf;/ xdk udk,ftMunf"mwf yg0ifaom udk,ftMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfum; um,'ou uvmyfwnf;/

þovYkd Qi f½ukd cf waf eaom twukd "f mwtf m½EHk iS hfuyíf ,i;ftm½uHk ykd g y;lwoJG rd ;fqn;fí tMunf

"mwfrsm;udk cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ ½dkufcwfaom tm½kHESifh wdkufqdkifí --- ]]rnfonfh tMunf

"mwfu pu©KtMunf jzpfonf? rnfonfh tMunf"mwfu um,tMunf jzpfonf}}[k cGJjcm;,l&rnf jzpfonf/

#### ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykHpepf

orm"dudk tqifhqifh xlaxmifí rsufpdü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pdkuf½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk xif&Sm;pGm awGUjrif&aomtcg Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfwpfckudk "mwfcGJyg/ (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfoabmw&m; wdkYudk jrifatmif½Iyg/ ,if;Munfonhf ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom Munfaeonfhoabm = tMunf"mwfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;yg? odrf;qnf;xm;yg/ wpfzef xdktMunf"mwf yg0ifonfh ½kyf uvmyEf iS hf rvrS ;frur;fwiG f wn&f adS om Munof n hf ½yk uf vmywf pcf \k ½yl g½tHk a&miuf kd jzpaf pç rMunf onhf ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ ½lyg½kHta&mifudkjzpfapç odkYr[kwf Munf-rMunf ESpfrsKd;vkH;aom ½kyfuvmyf trsm;p\k ½yl g½tHk a&miuf jkdzpaf p vrS ;fí tm½,Hk Mlunyfh g? ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,yl g? ord ;fqn;fyg/ x½kd yl g½Hk ta&miuf rrd d y;lwoJG rd ;fqn;fxm;on hf xtkd Mun"f mwuf kd tu,íf a&;S½SL½ukd cf waf eygu xtkd Munf "mwfrSm pu©KtMunf"mwf jzpfonf? xdkpu©KtMunf"mwf yg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyfrSm pu©K'ou uvmyf jzpfonf/ xdkpu©K'ou uvmyfudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ½IMunhfygu = "mwfcGJ Munhfygu ½kyfur®|mef;Z,m;rsm;wGif azmfjyxm;onfhtwdkif; pu©KtMunf"mwf = pu©Kyom'vQif (10) ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfoabmw&m;rsm;udk awGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ tu,fí xdk ½lyg½kHta&mifu xdk rdrdodrf; qnf;xm;onfh tMunf"mwfudk a&S;½SL½dkufcwfrI r&Sdygu xdktMunf"mwfrSm um,tMunf"mwf jzpf zG,f&m &Sdayonf/ odkYaomf aocsmatmif Budrfzefrsm;pGmum; qef;ppfMunhf&rnf jzpfayonf/ wpfzef rsufvkH;tdrf twGif;rSmyif Munfaeonfh ½kyfuvmyfwpfckudk ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;í "mwf cGJyg/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaeaom tMunf"mwfudk qufí odrf;qnf;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,lyg/ xdk Munfonfh ½kyfuvmyfESifh teD;uyfqkH; ½kyfuvmyfwpfckü odkYr[kwf ½kyfuvmyf trsm;pküf wn&f odS n hfazm|A"Á mw ftrn&f aom yx0"D mw fawaZm"mw f0ga,m"mw fwpcf ck uk kdvrS ;ftm½,Hk yl g? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg? odrf;qnf;yg/ erlemtm;jzifhqdk&aomf xdkteD;uyfqkH; ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü odkYr[kwf ½kyfuvmyf trsm;pküf yg0ifwnf&Sdaom yx0D"mwf = rmrIoabmw&m; wpfckudkyif vSrf;í tm½,Hk Mlunyfh g/ tu,íf x kdrmroI abmw&m; azm|A"Á mwuf rrd dord ;fqn;fxm;on hftMun"f mwuf kd a&S;½SL½dkufcwfaeygu xdktMunf"mwfrSm um,tMunf"mwf jzpfí xdkum,tMunf"mwf yg0ifaom um,tMun"f mwvf Qi f (10)cak jrmu&f adS om ½yk uf vmyrf mS um,'ou uvmy f jzpof n/f x kd (10)rsK;d aom ½kyfoabmw&m;rsm;udk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí "mwfcGJMunhfyg? ½Iyg/ tu,f í xdkazm|AÁ"mwfu xdk rdrdodrf;qnf;xm;onfh tMunf"mwfudk a&S;½SL½dkufcwfrI r&Sdygu xdktMunf "mwfrSm um,tMunf"mwf r[kwfbJ pu©KtMunf"mwf jzpfaumif; jzpfEdkifonf? odkYaomf aocsm atmi f Burd zf erf sm;pmG um; qe;fppMfun&fh rnof m jzpaf yon/f þum; rsuvf ;Hktrd f twiG ;fü puK©'ou uvmyfESifh um,'ou uvmyfwdkYudk cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Ienf;wnf;/ þodkYvQif toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf rsufvkH;tdrf\ twGif;ü ,ckazmfjycJhaom pu©K-

'ou uvmyfESifh um,'ou uvmyfudkvnf;aumif;ç a&S;ydkif;wGif azmfjycJhNyD;aom bm0'ou uvmyfudkvnf;aumif; (3)rsKd;aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IwwfNyD ½IEdkifNyD jzpfay onf/ þ½kyfuvmyf (3)rsKd;um; twdwfu uHaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;wnf;/ xdkur®Zuvmyf (3)rsKd;udk ½IyGm;wwfaom toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;tzdkY ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ZD0dwe0u uvmyfudkyg ½IyGm;jcif; odrf;qnf;jcif; vkyfief;udpö&yfvnf; tusKH;0ifoGm;NyD;om jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ odkYtwGuf ZD0dwe0u uvmyfudk oD;oefY razmfjyjcif; jzpfayonf/ «xdkur®Z½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapwwfaom ZeuurH mS rnuf ohJ aYkd om urH sK;d jzpof n?f xukd uH kd rnof rYkd nyf Hk ½yI mG ;ord ;fqn;f&rn[f al om taMumi;f t&mwdkYum; ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfydkif;ESifh oufqdkifaeojzifh xdktydkif;odkY a&muf&Sdaomtcg ½IyGm;ykHpepf taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m; odrf;qnf;ykHpepf ponfwdkYudk tao;pdwf azmfjyrnf jzpfonf/ þtydkif; wGifum; ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYrSm uHaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfonf [líomvQif rSwfom;xm;ESifh ygOD;/»

#### odatmif ½IyGm;&rnfh tcsuf

þodkY ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;&mü a&S;OD;tp yxrwGif --yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZm ZD0dw pu©Kyom' --- þodkY ponfjzifh (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;rsm;udk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Iyg/ (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;rsm;udk aygif;pk wnfaqmufvdkufygrS pu©K'ou uvmyf[laom Munfaom ½kyfuvmyf trIefwpfck jzpfay:vmonfudk OD;pGm oabmaygufatmif ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü oabmw&m; (10)rsKd; tay:odkY ÓPfouf0if wnfaeaomtcg ½kyfuvmyftrIef aysmufoGm;í ½kyfuvmyftrIefudk rawGU rjriaf wmbh J½yk of abmw&m; (10)rsK;douof uuf okd m ÓPjfzi hfjriaf eatmi f½yI g/ um,'ou uvmyf bm0'ou uvmyfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ rdrdÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lvdkuf odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;vdkufaom ½yk uf vmyüf y&rw"¬ ro® bm0owwdå n;f[al om ½yk of abmw&m;ouof uuf okd m ÓPjfzi hfawUGjriíf ½kyfuvmyftrIefudk rawGUrjrifygu orl[Ce[laom ½kyftaygif;tpk twkH;tcJBuD; NydKuGJoGm;NyD jzpf onf? orl[ynwf uGmoGm;NyD jzpfonf/ odkYaomf ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom y&rw¬ "mwfom; ½kyfw&m; toD;toD;wdkY\ vkyfief;udpö toD;toD;udk NydKuGJoGm;atmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJí½IyGm; &OD;rnf jzpfonf/ ,if; udpöCe twkH;tcJBuD; NydKuGJoGm;atmif vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf; tm;jzi hf,i;f ½yk yf &rwwf &m;wuYkd kdxyrf íH ord ;fqn;f&O;Drn f jzpaf yon/f ord ;fqn;fyuHk kdvuP© m'-d pwkuúydkif;wGif xyfrHí azmfjyrnf jzpfygonf/ þ ,ckazmfjyqJ ½lyy&dapä'ÓPfydkif;üum; ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0[laom udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudkom OD;pm;ay;í odrf;qnf;xm;ygOD;/ xdkodkY odrf;qnf;&mü rdrd\ÓPfu tvGef Bu;D rxujfruaf o;ojzi hfrrd d½yI mG ;ord ;fqn;fvukd af om ½yk uf vmyrf sm;üom ½yk yf &rwof uof u foabm w&m;oufoufudk awGUjrifEdkifae&í y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufaeaomfvnf; r½IvdkufEdkifaom ½kyf uvmyf r½Ivdkufrdaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;üum; ½kyfuvmyftrIeftwdkif;om awGUjrifaewwfygao;onf/ aemuyf ikd ;fwiG f 0yd óemÓPrf sm; wppf xu f wppf &iohf xu&f i hf usuof xuuf su f xujfruof xuf xufjrufvmí ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudkom tm½kH,lí vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifaom b\*FÓPf paom txufydkif; 0dyóemÓPfrsm;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;aom tcgürlum; ½kyfuvmyftrIefudk tpjyKí o0d\*¾[ac:onfh oP²mefj'yf[lorQ vkH;0 aysmufoGm;ojzifh ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kdv;Hk0 rawUGrjriaf wmbh Jxi&f mS ;&adS om y&rw foabmw&m;ouof uuf okd m awUGjrif aeawmhrnf jzpfonf/ (0dyóemydkif;wGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/) xokd Ykd ½yk uf vmy f wpcf k wpcf k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om (10)rsK;daom ½yk yf &rw f oabmw&m;rsm;ukd

wpvf ;Hkp D wpvf ;Hkp D ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½jIriEf ikd af omtcg ½yk uf vmy f wpcf k wpcf k twiG ;fü wn&f dS aom (10)rsK;daom ½yk of abmw&m;w\Ykd NyKdiwf l jzpjfzpaf er I oabmu kdjriaf tmi f qu½f yI g/ ½yk uf vmyf wpfckudk ÓPfjzifh pdkufí ½Ivdkufwdkif; ½Ivdkufwdkif; (10)rsKd; (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;rsm; udkom jrifaeatmif avhusifhyg/ ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfcktwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ½I&m üvnf; þtydkif;wGif --- rmrIç ,dkpD;rIç ylrIç axmufrI[laom obm0vu©Pm (4)rsKd;udkom OD;pm;ay;í ½Iyg/ aemufwGif qufvufazmfjyrnfh ½kyfy&rwfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd;&Sdonfh MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfç ½kyf y&rwfoabmw&m; (9)rsKd;&Sdonfh ZD0dwe0u uvmyfwdkYüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ rsuvf ;Hktrd ftwiG ;fü wn&f adS om puK©'ou uvmyçf um,'ou uvmyçf bm0'ou uvmyf

wuYkd kd uRr;fuRr;fusiuf si f ½yI mG ;Eikd yf gu em;ü wn&f adS om urZ® ½yk uf vmy f (3)rsK;du kd ajymi;fí ½MIunyfh g/

#### em;ü wnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH

um,'ou uvmyfç bm0'ou uvmyfwdkYum; rsufpd-em;-ESm-vQm-udk,f-ESvkH; (6)'Gg&vkH;ü

wnf&SdaeMuojzifh rsufpdü azmfjycJhonfh ½IykHenf;pepftwdkif; em;-ESm-vQm-udk,f-ESvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom um,'ou uvmyçf bm0'ou uvmywf üYkd vn;f en;fw l½yI g/ x;ljcm;on hfaomw'ou uvmyuf kd

½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykHudkom azmfjyaytHh/

o'´gbdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©PH aomwH/ (0dok'¨d-2-74/)

= o'g´½ Hk = to\H a&;S½SL½ukd cf wjfci;f xcd wjfci;fu kd = (a&;S½SL½ukd cf wjfci;f xcd wjfci;fimS ) xukd af om bwl ½yk f = "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd Munvf iaf pjci;f oabmvuP© m&adS om ½yk of abmw&m;um; --- aomw tMunf"mwf jzpf\? xdkaomwtMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom aomwtMunf"mwf yg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyfum; aomw'ou uvmyf jzpfonf/

½IyGm;ykHrSm þodkY jzpf\ --- em;\ twGif;buf tMunf"mwfrsm; &Sdavmufrnfh ae&mü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pdkufí ½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGUjrif&aomtcg Munfaom ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü yg0iwf n&f adS om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd "mwcf íJG tMun"f mwuf kd ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,yl g ord ;fqn;fyg/ xakd emif rrd ud ,kd wf iG ;fü jzpaf y:wn&f adS eaom tou½f SLo H pon hf to H wpcf ck uk akd omvf n;faumi;fç orYkd [wk f tjyi f A['d r¨ S iuS af tmof H paom to H wpcf ck uk akd omvf n;faumi;f vrS ;fí tm½,Hk Mlunyfh g/ xtkd ouH rrd d ord ;fqn;fxm;aom tMun"f mwuf kd vmí a&;S½SL½ukd cf waf eygu xtkd o\H a&;S½SL½ukd cf wcf &H aom xdcwfcH&aom xdktMunf"mwfrSm aomwtMunf"mwf em;tMunf"mwf jzpfí xdkem;tMunf"mwfESifh wuGaom ½kyfuvmyfrSm aomw'ou uvmyf jzpfonf/ ,if;uvmyfudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½I Munyfh gu "mwcf MJGunyfh gu ½yk yf &rwof abmw&m; (10)rsK;du kdawUG&rdS n fjzpof n/f ÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif ½Iyg/ wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Iyg/ ,if; (10)rsKd; aom ½yk yf &rwwf &m;w\Ykd NyKdiwf l jzpjfzpaf er I oabmuvkd n;f ÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmi f qu½f yI g/ tu,íf em;ü rrd d ord ;fqn;fxm;rad om tMun"f mwuf kd rrd d tm½,Hk vl ukd af om touH a&;S½SL½ukd cf wrf I r&ydS gu xdktMunf"mwfrSm aomwtMunf"mwf rjzpfEdkifbJ um,tMunf"mwfom jzpfzG,f&m &Sdygonf/ em;ü um,tMunf"mwfESifh aomwtMunf"mwf ESpfrsKd;om &SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ Budrfzefrsm;pGm qef;ppf

Munhfyg/ em;ü rnof nahf e&murkd q kd t&m0wK¬wpcf jkzi hf wxYkd Mdunyfh gu oEd ikd of jzi hf xrd uI okd ad om um, 0dnmPfpdwf\ rSD&m um,tMunf"mwf yg0ifaom um,'ou uvmyfvnf; wnf&Sdae\/ tvm; wlyif trsKd;om; em;ç trsKd;orD; em;[k cGJjcm;odEdkifaom bm0½kyf yg0ifaom bm0'ou uvmyfvnf; wnf&Sdae\/xdk um,'ou uvmyfç bm0'ou uvmyfwdkYudk rsufpdü azmfjycJhonfh ½IykHenf;pepf twdkif;yif ½Iyg/

#### ESmacgif;ü wnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH

\*E¨mbdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©PH CmeH/ (0dok'¨d-2-74/)

= \*E¨m½kH teHY\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif; xdcdkufjcif;udk (a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif; xdcwfjcif;iSm) xdkufwefaom blw½kyfudk Munfvifapjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom ½kyfoabmw&m;um; CmetMunf"mwf = ESm tMunf"mwfwnf;/ xdk CmetMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom CmetMunf"mwfESifh wuGaom

Munfaeaom ½kyfuvmyfum; Cme'ou uvmyfwnf;/

½IykHrSm þodkYjzpf\ --- ESmacgif;twGif;buf ESmEk&Sd&m t&yfü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pdkufí ½Iyg/ Munf aom ½kyfuvmyfwpfckudk odrf;qnf;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/ (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m; rsm;udk "mwfcGJyg/ tMunf"mwfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;yg odrf;qnf;xm;yg/ eD;pyf&m ½kyfuvmyf wpfckck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom teHYudk vSrf;í tm½kH,lyg? odrf;qnf;yg/ tu,fí xdkteHYu rdrd odrf; qnf;xm;aom tMunf"mwfudk vmí a&S;½SL½dkufcwfaeygu xdktMunf"mwfrSm CmetMunf"mwf jzpfonf/ CmetMunf"mwf yg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyfrSm CmetMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom Cme'ou uvmy fjzpof n/f "mwcf MJGunyfh gu ½yk yf &rwof abmw&m; (10)rsK;du kdawUG&rdS n fjzpof n/f yxrwiG f ,i;f (10)rsK;daom ½yk yf &rw f oabmw&m;wuYkd kd wpvf ;Hkp D wpvf ;Hkp D ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½Iyg/ ausyGefvmygu ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;wdkY\ NydKifwl jzpfjzpfaerIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif qufvufí avhusifhyg? Munfaeonfh ESmtMunf"mwf yg0ifonfh ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk pdkufí ½Ivdkufwdkif; ½kyfy&rwfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;udkom ÓPfjzifh jrifawGU aeatmif avhusifhyg/ tu,fí rdrd odrf;qnf;xm;aom tMunf"mwfudk xdk rdrd odrf;qnf;vdkufaom teHY \*E¨m½kHu a&S;½SL½dkufcwfrI r&Sdygu xdktMunf"mwfrSm um,tMunf"mwf jzpfzG,f&m &SdEdkifonf/ odkYtwGuf azm|AÁm½kHudk tm½kH,lívnf; ½IMunhfyg? Budrfzefrsm;pGm qef;ppfMunhfyg/

ESmacgif;twGif;0,f rnfonfhae&mudkrqdk t&m0w¬K wpfckckjzifh awGUxdMunhfygu xdrI azm|AÁ "mwuf kdoEd ikd of n hfum,0nd mPpf wd \f ríDS jzp&f m um,tMun"f mw fyg0iof n hfum,'ou uvmyf vn;f EmS acgi;fü wn&f adS e\/ trsK;dom; EmS acgi;f trsK;dor;D EmS acgi;f[ k oad vmuof n hf trwS tf om; bm0½kyf yg0ifonfh bm0'ou uvmyfrsm;vnf; ESmacgif;ü wnf&Sdae\/ rsufpdü ½IonfhykHpHudk enf; rSD;í ½Iyg/ þodkYvQif ESmacgif;ü ur®Zuvmyf (3)rsKd; &Sdayonf/

#### vQmü wnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH

&ombdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©Pm Zd0Sg/ (0dok'¨d-2-74/)

= &om½kH\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif; xdcwfjcif;udk (a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif; xdcwfjcif;iSm) xdkufwefaom blw½kyfudk Munfvifapjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom ½kyfoabmw&m;um; Zd0SgtMunf"mwf = vQm tMunf"mwfwnf;/ ,if; Zd0SgtMunf"mwfESifh wuGaom Zd0SgtMunf"mwfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom

½kyfuvmyfrSm Zd0Sg'ou uvmyf jzpfonf/

½IykH --- vQmü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pdkufí ½Iyg? ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGU&Sdaomtcg Munfaom ½kyfuvmyftrIefwpfckudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí odrf;qnf;yg? "mwfcGJyg/ ,if; (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;rsm;xrJ S tMun"f mwuf kd ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,yl g? ord ;fqn;fyg/ wpzf e f e;Dpy&f m ½yk uf vmyf wpfckck twGif;ü odkYr[kwf trsm;pküf wnf&Sdaom &om½kHudk vSrf;í tm½kH,lMunhfyg/ tu,fí xdk &om½kHu rdrd odrf;qnf;xm;aom tMunf"mwfudk a&S;½SL½dkufcwfaeygu xdk&om½kH\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwf jcif;udk cH&aom tMunf"mwfrSm Zd0SgtMunf"mwf jzpfonf/ ,if; Zd0SgtMunf"mwf yg0ifaom ½kyf uvmyfrSm Zd0Sg'ou uvmyf jzpf\/ ,if; ½kyfuvmyfudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí "mwfcGJMunhfygu yx0DrS pí Zd0Sgyom' = vQmtMunf"mwfwdkifatmif ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m; (10)rsKd;udk awGUEdkif\/ ,if; y&rwftppf "mwftESpfjzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifaomtcg ,if; (10)rsKd;aom y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ NydKifwl xif&Sm;jzpfaerIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ tu,fí vQmü rdrd odrf;qnf;xm;aom tMunf"mwfudk rdrd odrf;qnf;vdkufaom xdk&om½kHu a&S;½SL ½dkufcwfrI r&SdygvQif xdktMunf"mwfrSm Zd0SgtMunf"mwf rjzpfbJ um,tMunf"mwf jzpfzG,f&m &Sday on/f um,tMun"f mw f[wk -f r[wk uf kdo&d &dS atmi fazm|A½Á uHk kdtm½,Hk íl vn;f wpzf e f½MIunyfh gO;D/ vQmüvnf; rnfonfhae&mudkrqdk t&m0w¬K wpfckckjzifh awGUxdMunhfygu xdrI azm|AÁ"mwfudk oEd ikd of n fh um,0nd mPpf wd \f ríDS jzp&f m um,tMun"f mw f yg0iaf om um,'ou uvmyvf n;f wnf&Sdae\/ bm0½kyf yg0ifaom bm0'ou uvmyfvnf; wnf&Sdaeonfom jzpf\/ ½IykHpepfudk a&S;enf;twdkif; rSwfyg/ þodkYvQif ESmacgif;ü ur®Zuvmyf (3)rsKd; &Sdayonf/

udk,fü wnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH

u,kd üf um; rnof nahf e&murkd q kd t&m0wK¬wpcf Ek iS hf awUGxMdunyfh gu xrd uI kd oEd ikd of n hf um,0nd mPpf wd \f ríDS jzp&f m um,tMun"f mwrf sm;on ftEUHStjym; wn&f adS e\? ,i;f um,tMun"f mwf yg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyfrSm um,'ou uvmyf jzpf\/ trsKd;orD;[k trsKd;om;[k odavmufaom trSwftom;ç odaMumif;jzpfaom trSwftom;[laom bm0½kyfvnf; wpfudk,fvkH;ü tESHUtjym; wnf &adS e\/ trsK;dor;D\ rsuEf mS EiS hftrsK;dom;\ rsuEf mS on f rwnl aD y/ trsK;dor;D\ vuEf iS hftrsK;dom;\ vufç trsKd;orD;\ udk,fESifh trsKd;om;\ udk,fwdkYvnf; rwlnDMuay/ þolum; trsKd;orD;[k þol um; trsKd;om;[k odatmif þbm0½kyfu cGJwrf;csay;aejcif; jzpf\/ udk,ft\*Fg tpdwftydkif; tm;vkH; wdkYü trsKd;orD;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkY rwlnDMujcif;rSm þbm0½kyfaMumifh jzpf\/ þbm0½kyf yg0ifaom ½kyf uvmyfwdkYrSm bm0'ou uvmyfrsm; jzpfMu\/ (6)'Gg& &Sdonfhteuf udk,f[k owfrSwfxm;aom þ um,Xmeü þ um,'ou uvmyfç bm0'ou uvmyf[laom ESpfrsKd;aom ur®Z uvmyfwdkYudk a&S;rsufpdü azmfjycJhonfh enf;twdkif; ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Iyg/

#### ESvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH

raem"mwkraem0dnmP"mwleH edó,vu©PH [',0w¬K/ (0dok'¨d-2-77/)

1/ okwåefenf;t& b0ifraemtMunfudk raem"mwf[k ac:\/

2/ a'GyÍö0dnmPfrS wpfyg;aom [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfoGm;Muaom 0Dxdpdwf tm;vkH;udk raem0nd mP"mw[f kac:\/ ,i;f raem"mw fraem0nd mP"mw[f al om topd wd wf \Ykd r&DS mjzpjfci;f oabm vuP© m&adS om ½yk of abmw&m;um; [',0w¬Kwnf;/ ,if;[',0w¬K yg0ifaom ½kyfuvmyfum; [','ou uvmywf n;f/ (a'yG Í0ö nd mPwf uYkd m; qikd &f m tMun"f mwrf sm;uokd m ríDS jzpMfu\? [', 0wK¬½yk uf kd rrMDSuay/ otYkd wuG f a'yG Í0ö nd mPrf S wpyf g;aom <ui;fuseaf om pwd tf m;v;Hku kd þü raem-

0dnmP"mwf[k qdkvdkonf/)

þ[',0w¬K½kyfudk ½IyGm;ykHudk a&S;ydkif;wGif azmfjycJhNyD; jzpfygonf/ (þusrf; pmrsufESm-636-wGif Munhfyg/) tdrf&Sif b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudk rdatmif odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if; b0ifraemtMunf"mwfESifh raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYonf [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfae&um; [',0w¬K[lonf ta&mifwzswfzswf xGufaeaom raem"mwfESifh raem0dnmP"mwf[laom emrftMunf"mwfwdkY\ atmufü uyfvsuf wnfaeaom rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyftrIefxJwGif wnf&Sdae\/

«tx 0g oArÁ dÜpwd Håobm0awm y@&ar0 (rvl #-D 1-95)/ y / obma0g0g, H pwd óå y@&wm

(rlv#D-1-125) = pdwftm;vkH;onfyif obm0tm;jzifh jzLpif\? Munfvif\/» xdk½kyfuvmyftrIefudk "mwfcGJMunhfygu ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m; (10)rsKd;udk awGU&Sdrnf jzpf\/ ,if;wGif [',0w¬K½kyf yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ a&S;OD;pGm xdk (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfoabmw&m;rsm;udk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Iyg/ xdkaemif xdk (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;wdkY\ NydKifwl jzpfjzpfaerIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif jcHK½Ixm;yg/

ESvkH;tdrftwGif;ü raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf[laom emrftMunf"mwftjyif um,'ou uvmyf[laom ½kyftMunf"mwf = um,tMunf"mwf yg0ifonfh ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;vnf; wnf&Sd ae\/ xdk ½kyftMunf"mwfESifh emrftMunf"mwfrSm wpfckESifhwpfck rwlxl;jcm;csuf &Sdae\/ ½kyftMunf "mwrf mS Munof n hf ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;taejzi hf um,'ou uvmytf aejzi hf EvS ;Hktrd f tEUHStjym;ü jzpfyGm; wnf&Sdae\/ azm|AÁm½kH\ a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom tMunf"mwf jzpf\/ emrftMunf "mwuf m; raem"mw fraem0nd mP"mw[f kEpS rf sK;d &\dS / orxbm0empwd f0yd óembm0empwd [f al om raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYum; orm"dtm;aumif;vQif tm;aumif;ovdk tvGef Munfvifawmufyaom oabm &Sd\/ b0ifraemtMunf"mwf[laom emrftMunf"mwfrSmvnf; ,if; b0if0dygufw&m;udk jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;&if;uH\ t&Sdeft0g owådtm;aumif;vQif tm;aumif;ovdk awmufyvsuf Munvf ivf su f &adS eayon/f orxbm0empwd f 0yd óembm0empwd [f al om emrtf Mun"f mw f raem

0dnmP"mwfaMumifh jzpfay:oGm;aom ta&miftvif;\ wzswfzswf awmufyrIrSm a&S;tvif;a&mifydkif;wGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; tZÑwåwGifomru A[d'¨odkYwdkifatmifyif aomif;avmu"mwfwpfcGifodkY wdkifatmifyif ysHUESHUí xGufoGm;wwf\/

½kyftMunf"mwfum; xdkuJhodkY r[kwfay/ twdwfuHtm;avsmfpGm tMunf½kyfuvmyftrIeftae jzifhom jzpfae\? twdwfuH t&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;vQif tm;aumif;ovdk MunfvifrI awmufyrIum; &SdEdkif\? odkYaomf ½kyfuvmyftrIeftaejzifhom jzpfay:aeayonf/ emrftMunf"mwfrS vif;a&mifjcnf rsm; wzswfzswf xGufay:vmEdkifaomfvnf; ½kyftMunf"mwfrSum; vif;a&mifjcnfrsm; wzswfzswf awmufyvsuf xGufay:rvmEdkifay/ emrftMunf"mwfrS wzswfzswf xGufay:vmaom ta&miftvif;[lonf a&S;tvif;a&mifydkif; wGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; pdwåZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif wnf&Sdaom 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kH\ awmufy rEI iS hf,i;fpwd Zå MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fwiG fyg0iwf n&f adS om awaZm"mw fOwak Mumi hfqiuhf Jjzpyf mG ; vmMuaom OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kH\ awmufyrI jzpf\/ oaYkd om f,i;f pwd Zå uvmy fOwZk uvmywf uYkd m; rMunyf g/ ,i;f½yk uf vmywf üYkd yom' tMun"f mwrf sm; ryg0ifojzifh rMunf[k qdkjcif; jzpf\/

raem"mw f raem0nd mP"mw[f al om emrtf Mun"f mwuf m; Munvf iaf eonohf abmouof uf

rQom jzpf\? ,if; raem"mwfESifh orxbm0empdwfç 0dyóembm0empdwf[laom raem0dnmP"mwf þESpfrsKd;aom emrftMunf"mwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom pdwåZMoZ|ru uvmyfwdkYü yg0ifaom 0PÖ"mwf = 0PÖm,weç ,if;pdwåZ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;wGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfOwkrS qifhuJ jzpfyGm; vmaom OwZk MoZ|ru uvmywf üYkd yg0iaf om 0P"Ö mw f = 0PmÖ ,wewuYkd om NyKd;NyKd;jyu f ta&mif wvuvf u f awmuyf jci;f jzpof n/f um,tMun"f mw f yg0iaf om um,'ou uvmyuf m; xukd ohJ Ykd NydK;NydK;jyuf ta&mifwvufvuf awmufyrI r&Sday/ þum; ½kyftMunf"mwfESifh emrftMunf"mwfwdkY\ xl;jcm;rIwnf;/ wpfzef ESvkH;twGif;üvnf; bm0½kyf yg0ifonfh bm0½kyfvQif (10)ckajrmuf&Sdaom bm0'ou uvmyrf sm;vn;f rsm;pmG yi f&adS eayon/f otYkd wuG fEvS ;Hkü [','ou uvmyçf um,'ou uvmyçf bm0'ou uvmyf[k ur®Z ½kyfuvmyf (3)rsKd; &Sdonf/ xdk½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí jrifatmif a&S;OD;pGm ½Iyg/ xdkaemif uvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü (10)rsKd; (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;wdkY\ NydKifwl jzpfay:ae rIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif jcHKí ½Iyg/

#### tcuftcJudk ausmfvTm;Edkifa&;

þuJhodkY ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½I&mü toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;\ ÓPf 0,f r&Sif;rvif; 0dk;wdk;0g;wm; jzpfaeygu tmemygeówd orm"dudk wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifzdkY vdkay onf/ pwkw¬psmeform"dodkYwdkifatmif orm"dxlaxmifxm;NyD;ol jzpfygu xdkpwkw¬psmeform"dudkyif wpfzefjyefí orm"dxlaxmifyg/ xdkorm"dESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom ÓPfaMumifh ta&miftvif;rsm; wzswzf sw f awmuyf vmaomtcg xÓkd Ptf a&mitf vi;f\ tutl njDzi hf ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kd ÓPjfzihf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½yI g? "mwcf yJG g/ orm"td m;aumi;fvQi f tm;aumi;foavmu f vi;fa&mijfcnpf rG ;ftirf sm; tm;aumif;vmrnf jzpf\/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;onfESifhtrQ ½kyfuvmyfwdkYtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfy&rwfoabmw&m;wdkYudk &Sif;&Sif;vif;vif; awGU&Sdaernfom jzpfonf/ <uif;usefaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ESifh emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;&müvnf; todÓPf roefYr&Sif; jzpfaeygu tvm;wlyif orm"dudk wpfzef jyefvnf xlaxmifí orm"dtm;aumif;vmaomtcgrS ½kyfemrfwdkYudk wpfzefjyefí

½yI g/ odrfarGUaom ykvJ oEÅmwdkYudk xGif;azmufvdkonf&Sdaomf tvGef odrfarGU xufjrufaom pl;onf jzpfoifhouJhodkY xdkYtwl El;nHhodrfarGUaom emrf½kyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;emrf½kyf\ taMumif;w&m; wdkYudkvnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;onf&Sdaomf xufjruf pl;&Saom ÓPfonf jzpfoifh\/ xdkÓPf\ tvGef xufjrufonf\ tjzpfudkvnf; --- "m;aoG;ausmufxufü odrfarGU ajyjypfatmif jrjrxufatmif aoG; jci;fjzi hf ayguqf ed of mG ;\ xujfrurf uI kd &&EdS ikd of uohJ Ykd--- ovD wn;f[al om ajrü &ywf nvf su f orm"d wnf;[laom jrwfaom ausmufxufü 0D&d,wnf;[laom vufjzifh ÓPfwnf;[laom oefvsufudk jrjrxufatmif aoG;jcif;jzifh o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm[laom £a`E´ (5)yg;wdkY\ xufjrufpl;&S onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufapvsuf ÓPf\ xufjrufpl;&SrIudk NyD;aptyfayonf/ þt&mrsKd;ü toif a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f orm"\d wezf ;kdEiS hf orm"ad Mumi hf xujfrupf ;l&vS maom ÓP\f wezf ;kd wdkYudk vG,fulpGm oabmaygufEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/ þum; (6)'gG&wüYkd urZ® ½yk wf \Ykd jzpyf tHk jci;ft&mu kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmi f ½yI eHk n;fpeprf sm;wn;f/

þur®Z½kyfrsm;wGif ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf &Sdaom ZD0dwe0u uvmyfwdkYvnf; tusKH;0ifvsufyif &Sd onfjzpfí ,if; ZD0dwe0u uvmyf½kyfwdkYudkyg qufvufí odrf;usKH;í ½IyGm;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg? odrf;qnf;yg/ tu,fí orm"dtm;aumif;aeygvsuf ½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mü tcsKdU Oyg'g½kyfrsm; rxifr&Sm;

jzpaf eao;ygu rrd od rd ;fqn;fvokd n hf½yk uf vmy\f twiG ;fü wn&f adS om "mwBfu;D (4)yg;uykd i f xyuf m xyfum odrf;qnf;yg/ £ar pwåma&m r[mblaw y&d\*¾PSEÅó Oyg'g½lyH ygu#H a[mwd/ (tbd-|2-241/) [laom oar®m[0daem'eD t|uxmBuD;\ ñTefMum;csuftwdkif; ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif odrf;qnf;Edkifaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPf0,f Oyg'g½kyfonf xif&Sm;vmrnfom jzpfayonf/

#### pdwåZ½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH

a&S;ydkif;wGif pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfykHtjcif;t&mudk azmfjycJh\/ ,if; ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkY\

rdefYqdkawmfrlcsufrsm;t& --- y#doaE¨pdwfrS vGJvQif tcsKdU q&mjrwfwdkY\ t,ltqt& y#doaE¨pdwf pkwdpdwfrS vGJvQif b0wpfavQmufvkH;ü yÍöa0gum&bkHom;wdkY\ ½kyfoEÅwdtpOf0,f ESvkH;tdrf\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfaeaom usefpdwf[lorQonf pdwåZ½kyfrsm;udk xdkufovdk jzpfapEdkifonf[k vdk&if;udk rSwfom;xm;yg/ xdk [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDíjzpfaeaom pdwfaMumifh wpfenf; qdk&aomf pdwfapwodufwdkYaMumifh pdwåZ½kyfrsm; jzpfay:aeykHudk ydkí oabmayguf jrefap&eftwGuf pwif ½IyGm;&ef enf;pepfrSm þodkYwnf;/ ---

pdwåZ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (8)pnf; &Sdaeonfhteuf þwGif a&S;OD;pGm oufoufaom pdwåZ MoZ|ruuvmy[f al om o'k |¨ u uvmy½f yk rf sm;u kd½yI mG ;ord ;fqn;fyuHk okd m pwiíf azmjfytyyf gon/f orm"dudk tqifhqifh xlaxmifí ½IyGm;wwf odrf;qnf;wwfNyD;aom ur®Z½kyfrsm;udk (6)'Gg&vkH;ü a&;SO;DpmG jyeíf ½yI mG ;ord ;fqn;fyg/ xakd emi f [',0wK¬½yk uf kdríDS jzpaf eaom b0irf aemtMun"f mwuf kd pdwfpdkufxm;yg/ xdk b0ifraemtMunf[laom raem"mwfESifh 0Dxdpdwf[laom raem0dnmP"mwfrsm; aMumifh pdwåZ½kyfrsm; jzpfay:aeykHudk pdkufí ½IMunhfyg/

tu,fí þodkY½I&mü vG,fvG,fululjzifh oabmrayguf jzpfaeygu b0ifraemtMunf"mwf wGif pdwfpdkufxm;í vufnd§K;wpfacsmif;udk tenf;i,f auG;qefYMunhfyg/ xdkodkY jyKvkyf&mü vufn§dK;udk pdwfpdkuf rMunfhygESifh? b0ifraemtMunf"mwfüom pdwfudk pdkufxm;í a&S;OD;pGm auG;csif qefYcsifaom pdwf auG;rI qefYrIudk jzpfapaom pdwfrsm;udkom jrifatmif½Iyg/ xdkpdwfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifaomtcg xpkd wd rf sm;aMumi hf pwd Zå MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmyaf ygi;frsm;pmG tqurf jyw f jzpaf eyuHk kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmif qufvufí ½IyGm;yg/ ,if;pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ (6)'Gg&vkH;odkY ysHUESHUí jzpfaeykHudkyg qufvufí ÓPfjzifh jrif atmif ½Iyg/ ,if;pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYum; rMunfay/ ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü yx0DrS MoZm odkYwdkifatmif (8)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg odrf;qnf;yg/ (6)'Gg& vkH;ü vSnfhvnfí odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yg/ xdk auG;csif qefYcsifaom pdwfaMumifh ½kyfuvmyfrsm;pGmwdkY jzpfae ykHudk oabmaygufygu <uif;usefaom [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDíjzpfaeaom pdwfwdkif; pdwfwdkif;onf pdwåZ ½kyfuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGmudk Oyg'fumvwdkif; Oyg'fumvwdkif;ü a&S;ESifhaemuf tpOfrjywf qufpyfvsuf jzpaf eyuHk vkd n;f oabmayguaf tmi f quvf u f ½yI mG ;ord ;fqn;fyg/ þpwd oå r|k me½f yk wf wYkd iG f 0yd gupf wd f aMumifh jzpfaom ur®ypö, pdwåork|mef½kyfrsm;vnf; yg0ifvsuf &Sdonf/ ½kyftwkrsm;ESifh a&maESmae onfh pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkYudk ½IyGm;ykHudk aemufydkif;wGif qufvuf azmfjyrnf jzpfygonf/ þtydkif;wGif um; pdwfESifh pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frIoabmudk txl;\*½kjyKí ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;yg/

#### OwkZ½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH

a&S;wGif azmfjycJhNyD;aom Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYudk ½IyGm;ykHtydkif;udk wpfzefjyefí avhvmyg/ odkYrSom vQif ydkí oabmaygufrnf jzpfonf/ (6)'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyf pdwåZuvmyf OwkZuvmyf tm[m&Zuvmywf \Ykd twiG ;fü wn&f adS om awaZm"mwuf kdOwak c:aMumi;f a&;SwiG f&iS ;fjycNhJy;D jzp\f / ,i;fawaZm"mw f= Owok n fMoZmvQi f(8)cak jrmu&f adS om OwZk MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmy ftoptf opuf kd jzpfap\/ þwGif pu©K'Gg&ü ½IykHpepfudk erlemtjzpf azmfjytyfygonf/

1/ pu©K'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom pu©K'ou uvmyfrsm;pGmxJu pu©K'ou uvmyf wpfckudk "mwfcGJyg/ (10)rsK;daom ½yk yf &rw f oabmw&m;wuYkd kd ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½yI g/ ,i;f (10)rsK;daom ½yk yf &rwf w&m;wdkYwGif awaZm"mwfvnf; yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ pu©K'ou uvmyfrSm ur®Z ½kyfuvmyf jzpfojzifh ,if;awaZm"mwfrSm ur®ZOwk jzpf\/ ,if; ur®ZOwk = awaZm"mwfudk wpfzef ÓPfjzifh pdkufí ½MIunyfh g/ ,i;f awaZm"mw f = Owok n f rrd \d XuD mvo Ykd a&mucf ukd üf MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmytf opuf kd jzpaf pyuHk kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmi f Munyfh g/ ,i;fMoZ|ru ½yk uf vmyuf m; urZ® Ow\k om;wn;f/ "mw-f cGJMunhfygu ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m; (8)rsKd;udk awGU&Sdrnf jzpf\/ uHvQif taMumif; taxmuftyHh &Sdaom OwkaMumifh jzpfaom ur®ypö, Owkork|mef½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/)

,if; ur®ypö, Owkork|mef ½kyfwGifvnf; awaZm"mwf yg0ifvsuf &Sd\? ,if;awaZm"mwf = Owuk vn;f rrd \d XuD mvo Ykd a&mucf ukd 0f , f MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmytf opuf kd jzpaf pjye\f / urZ® Ow\k ajr;wnf;? Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf rnf\/ ,if; Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyfwGif yg0ifaom awaZm "mwf Owkuvnf; OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapjyef\? ur®ZOwk\ jrpfwnf;/ Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf[kyif ac:qdkayonf/ þodkYvQif (4)Budrf (5)Budrfaom ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk quf pyfap\/ (0dok'¨d-2-250/) þü (4)Budrf (5)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\ [lonfrSm o'dooEÅwd = wlnDaom ½kyftpOf oEÅwd\ tpGrf;jzifhom ajymqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ Am[d&ypö,0daoo (= &moDOwk tpmtm[m& --- olwpfyg;wdkY\ vkHYvya,m\* paom) tjyifty taMumif;taxmuftyHhxl; &SdcJhvQif rwlukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;wdkYudkvnf; qufpyfap\ --- [k q&mjrwfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuonf/ (rSJU-tom;rm ponfwdkYudk ykHpHxkwfí jyxm;\/) (r[m#D-2-402/) xdkaMumifh --

{0H 'DCrÜd t'¨geH tEkyg'dEéyau© XwGmyd Owkork|meH y0wåwd{0/ (0dok'¨d-2-252/)

= þodkYvQif &SnfpGmaom umvywfvkH;vnf; tEkyg'dEétzdkYü wnfíaomfvnf; Owkork|mef½kyfudk jzpfaponfomwnf;? Oyg'dEéutzdkYü wnfíaomfum; qdkzG,f&myif r&Sd --- [k t|uxmq&mawmf rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

Am[d&ypö,0daoo --- þü tjyifty taMumif;taxmuftyHhxl; [lonfrSm ---

1/ uH\ taxmuftyHh (rSnfh-tom;rm ponf jzpfzdkY&ef uH\ taxmuftyHh)ç

2/ orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf r\*fpdwf zdkvfpdwfwdkYuJhodkYaom rGefjrwfaom pdwfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhç

3/ oyÜg, rQwaom odkYr[kwf rrQwaom OwkwdkY\ taxmuftyHhç

4/ rGefjrwfaom tm[m& MoZmwdkY\ taxmuftyHh paom --þ taxmutf yahH umi;frsm;u kd qvkd okd n/f þtaxmutf ywhH uYkd m; rvl tusK;day;aeaom u\H

jyifytaMumif;xl;wdkYyif jzpfMuonf/

2/ pu©K'Gg&0,f um,'ou uvmyf twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m; wuYkd kd ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,Nly;D ord ;fqn;fyg/ ,i;f (10)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wwYkd iG f yg0iaf om awaZm"mwf rSmvnf; ur®ZawaZm"mwfyif jzpf\/ ,if; ur®ZawaZm"mwfuvnf; XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdcdkuf0,f MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapjyef\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf topfum; --- ur®ypö, Owkork|mef½kyf = uHvQif taMumif;taxmuftyHh &Sdaom OwkaMumifh jzpfaom½kyf rnf\/

,i;fury® p,ö Owok r|k me½f yk wf iG fyg0iaf om awaZm"mwuf vn;f MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmy ftopf udk jzpfapjyef\/ Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf rnf\/ þodkYvQif o'dooEÅwd = wlnDrI&Sdaom ½kyftpOf oEÅwd\ tpGrf;jzifh (4)Budrf (5)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ Am[d&ypö,0daoo[laom jyifytaMumif;xl; taxmuftyHhudk &cJhaomf &SnfpGmaom umvywfvkH;vnf; Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyfrsm;udk jzpfapEdkifonf[k rSwfyg/

3/ pu©K'Gg&0,f bm0'ou uvmyfudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif "mwfcGJyg/ ,if; (10)rsKd; aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom ur®ZawaZm"mwfonf rdrd\ XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf0,f MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfap\? ur®ypö, Owkork|mef½kyfwnf;/

,if; ur®ypö, Owkork|mef-MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfuvnf; rdrd\ XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf0,f tjcm;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapjyef\? Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyfwnf;/ o'dooEÅwd = wlnDrI &Sdaom ½kyftpOf oEÅwd\ tpGrf;jzifh (4)Budrf (5)Budrfaom ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ Am[d&ypö,0daoo[laom jyifytaMumif;xl; taxmuftyHhudk &&SdcJhaomf &SnfpGmaom umvywfvkH;vnf; tBudrfrsm;pGm qufcg qufcg qufpyfvsuf jzpfapEdkif\ [k rSwfyg/

4/ pu©K'Gg&0,f pdwåZt|uvmyf wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom (8)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m; wuYkd kdÓPjfzi hfcjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ord ;fqn;fyg/ wpzf e f ,i;f (8)rsK;daom ½yk yf &rwwf &m;wwYkd iG f yg0iaf om awaZm"mwfudk pdkuf½Iyg/ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom ,if;awaZm"mwfaMumifh MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topf jzpfay:vmykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ ,if; ½kyfuvmyftopfum; pwd yå p,ö Owok r|k me½f yk f wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) (pdwåZOwk\ om;wnf;/) wpfzef ,if; pdwåypö, Owkork|mef½kyfwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfum; Owkork|mef½kyfwGif pm&if;0ifoGm;NyD jzpf\/ ,if; awaZm"mwfuvnf; tjcm;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfap jyef\/ þodkYvQif (2)Budrf (3)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\? (pdwåZOwk = awaZm"mwf\ om;pOfajr;quf tqufqufwnf;?) Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf tqufqufwnf;/

þ (2)Budrf (3)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfrdap\[lonfrSm ½dk;½dk;yuwdaom pdwf\ tpGrf;jzifh ajymqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ r[\*¾Kwf-avmukwå&mpdwf[k ac:qdkaom psmefpdwf-r\*fpdwfzvkd pf wd wf \Ykd tprG ;fjzirhf ul m; omveG íf rsm;jym;aom ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd jzpjfci;fuvkd n;f tv&kd tdS yof nf om jzpfonf/ (orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwf tm;vkH;udkvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufyg/) taMumif;rl ,if; r[\*¾Kwf-avmukwå&mpdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ jyefYajymBuD;us,f rGefjrwfaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-403/)

0dyóempdwfwdkYaMumifhvnf; OwkZ½kyfrsm; A[d'¨odkYwdkifatmif ysHUESHUoGm;ykHudk txuf0dyóem yikd ;f Oyuadú vouxmwiG f (r[m#-D 2-428-429/) ziG qhf vkd su f &adS yon/f otYkd wuG f orxbm0empwd f (psmefpdwf) 0dyóempdwf r\*fpdwf zdkvfpdwf[laom rGefjrwfaom pdwfwdkY\ tm;aumif;aom taxmuf tyHh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&Sdeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk &&SdcJhygvQif Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyfrsm;onf &Snfjrifh pGmaom umvywfvkH;vnf; tBudrfrsm;pGm jzpfEdkifonf[k rSwfyg/

5/ pu©K'Gg&ü ysHUESHU jzpfyGm;vsuf&Sdaom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfrsm;pGmxJu ½kyfuvmyf wpfcuk kd tm½,Hk íl (8)rsK;daom MoZ|ru ½yk yf &rwwf &m;wuYkd kd ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½yI mG ;ord ;fqn;fyg/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf Owku XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf0,f MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ ,if; MoZ|ru½kyfum; tm[m&ypö, Owkork|mef rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-251/) (tm[m&Z-Owk\ om;wnf;/)

,if; tm[m&ypö, Owkork|mef MoZ|ru½kyfwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfum; OwkZ½kyf = Owkork|mef½kyf pm&if;wGif 0ifoGm;NyD jzpf\/ ,if;awaZm"mwfuvnf; XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdcdkuf tjcm; aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapjyef\/ Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf rnf\/ (tm[m&ZOwk\ ajr;wnf;/) þenf;tm;jzifh (10)Budrf (12)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ odkYaomf ewfMoZm ponfwdkYuJhodkYaom rGefjrwfaom tm[m&ZMoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk &cJhygrl &Snf pGmaom umvywfvkH;aomfvnf; MoZ|ru½kyfrsm;udk jzpfapEdkifonfomwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-251-252/) (tm[m&Z-Owk\ om;pOfajr;quf tqufqufwnf;/)

(u) ur®ypö, Owkork|mef½kyfESifh xdkrSwpfqifh Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç

( c ) pdwåypö, Owkork|mef½kyfESifh xdkrSwpfqifh Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç

( \* ) Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç

(C) tm[m&yp,ö Owok r|k me½f yk fESifh xdkrSwpfqifh Owyk p,ö Owok r|k me½f yk f jzpyf uHk vkd n;faumi;f toD;toD; azmfjycJhNyD; jzpf\/

( i ) Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf aemufwpfrsKd; jzpfykHudk xyfrHí qufvuf azmfjytyfygonf/

6/ O'&d,H u&DoH ykaAÁm rkwåEÅd £arok pwlok Owkork|maeok Owkork|meaó0 MoZ|ruó

0aoe t| t| ½lyged ygu#med a[mEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-2-223/) þtxufyg t|uxm\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuft& tpmopfç tpma[mif;ç jynfç usifi,f --- þ aum|mo (4)rsK;dwuYkd m; Owak Mumi hf jzpaf om Owok r|k me f MoZ|ru½yk wf oYkd mwn;f/ þwiG f tpmopf aum|moudk ykHpHwpfckxm;í ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykHudk azmfjytyfygonf/ toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf orm"dudk tqifhqifh xlaxmifí odrf;qnf;wwfNyD;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfzefjyefí odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemif tpmopftdrf twGif;ü wnf&Sdaeaom tpmopf aum|moudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfí ,if;tpmopfaum|moü yx0D"mwf vGefuJaeaom "mwf BuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif pdkuf½Iyg/ MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf trIefrsm;udkom awGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYum; txufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsuf t& awaZm"mwf\ tpD;tyGm;wdkYomwnf;/

,if; MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif awaZm"mwfac: Owk yg0ifvsuf &Sd\? ,if; awaZm"mwf Owkonf XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudkjzpfapjyef\? Owkypö, Owkork|mef ½kyfyifwnf;/ ,if;wGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfOwkuvnf; MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfap jye\f ? Owyk p,ö Owok r|k me½f yk yf iwf n;f/ þovYkd Qi f bwk tf quqf u f ½ukd cf wíf tpmopaf um|mo tjzp f wnaf eorQ umvywvf ;Hk quvf u f jzpyf mG ;aernof m jzpaf yon/f tpma[mi;f jyn f usiif ,f wdkYüvnf; ykHpHwlyif oabmaygufyg/ þ trSwf (6) Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyfum; udk,fXmeü xnfh oGif; ½I&ef jzpfygonf/

þ azmfjyyg pwkork|mefOwkonf Owkork|mef½kyfudk jzpfap&mü Oyg'dPÖuH ypö,H vbdwGm (0dok'¨d-2-251/) [laom t|uxmq&mawmf\ zGifhqdkcsuft& ur®Z½kyf\ taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; vdktyfvsufom &Sdayonf/ a&S; OwkZ½kyf jzpfyGm;ykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykHtydkif; wGif (ESm-688 - ponfü) azmfjycJhNyD;ayNyD/ pu©K'Gg&ü OwkZ½kyf = Owkork|mef½kyfwdkY\ jzpfykHudk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;wwfygu aomw'Gg& ponf wdkYüvnf; enf;rSD;í ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;ygav/

#### tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH

txufwGif azmfjycJhaom tm[m&Z½kyfrsm; jzpfay:vmykH tjcif;t&mESifh qufpyfvsuf&Sdaom tm[m&Z½kyfjzpfykHtydkif; (ESm-672)udk jyefvnfí zwf½Iyg/ þtqdktrdefYrsm;t& pm;rsKdtyfaom ½kyf uAVDum& tm[m&aMumifh tm[m&Z½kyf jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;tm[m&Z½kyfu wpfyg;aom tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;ESifh uH pdwf OwkaMumifh jzpfukefaom (3)rsKd;ukefaom oEÅwd½kyftpOfwdkYtm; tm;ay;axmufyHhykHudkvnf;aumif; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif

½I&rnfom jzpfonf/

,aeY pm;aomufaom uAVDum& tm[m&ü wnfaom MoZmonf (ur®Z0rf;rD;\ tm;ay; axmufyHhrIjzifh) MoZ|ru½kyfrsm;udkvnf; wdkuf½dkuf jzpfapEdkif\? Zeuowådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\/ a,bk,s tm;jzivhf eG cf ahJ om cek p&f urf Spí veG cf ahJ om tcsed uf mvrsm;u tpjyKí ,cwk ikd af tmi fpm;rsKcd NhJy;Daom uAVDum& tm[m& MoZmaMumifh jzpfaom tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;udkvnf; tm;ay;axmufyHh\? Oyw¬rÇu owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\/ ,if; Oyw¬rÇuowådjzifh aus;Zl;tjyKcH&aom tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;udk wpfyg;aom tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;[k ac:qdkayonf/ odkYtwGuf vufawGU ½IEdkifaom tcsdef umvrmS ---

1/ pm;aomufaeqJtcsdefç

2/ pm;aomufNyD; w&m;xdkifaeqJ w&m;ESvkH;oGif;aeqJtcsdef[k (2)rsKd; &Sd\/ xdk (2)rsKd;vkH;aom tcsdefwdkYü ½IEdkifonfom jzpfonf/

uAVDum&m[ma&m MoZ|ru½lyged tm[&wd/ y / uAVDum&m[ma&m wm0 rkac Xydwrawåma,0 t| ½lyged ork|maywd/ 'EÅ0dpkPÖdwH ye taZÑm[&d,rmeH {auuH odwH¬ t|| ½lyged ork|maywda,0 {0H MoZ|ru½lyged tm[&wd/

(r-|-1-213/)

edAÁwådwMoZH ye oE¨m, ]]uAVDum&m[ma&m MoZ|ru½lyged tm[&wD}}wd 0u©wd/

(r-#D-1-308/) owå0gwdkY pm;rsKdtyf aomuftyf vsuftyf cJtyfaom tpmtm[m&[lonf OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpf\? ,if; OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom tqD tap; MoZmonf ur®Z0rf;rD;\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaomf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopf udk jzpfapEdkif\/ owå0gwdkY pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m&[laom OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom tqDtap; MoZmonf owå0gwdkY pm;rsKdtyfaomfomvQif ur®Z0rf;rD;[k ac:aom tpmudk aMuusuaf pwwaf om ygpuawaZm"mw\f taxmutf yuhH kd &&EdS ikd \f / rpm;rrsKbd J tjyitf y A['d -¨ ü wnf&Sdae½kH oufoufrQjzifhum; ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyHhudk r&&SdEdkifojzifh tm[m&Z½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifay/ þt&m0,f pm;rsKdrSomvQif[k qdkojzifh rpm;rD yg;pyftwGif;ü wnfaecdkuf 0g;aecdkufwdkYüvnf; tm[m&Z½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif = tm[m&udpöudk raqmif&Guf rjyKvkyfEdkif[k rrSwftyfay/ ,if; uAVDum& tm[m&udk cHwGif;ü xm;tyfumrQüaomfvnf; ,if; uAVDum& tm[m&u (= pm;rsKdtyfaom OwZk -MoZmu) ygpuawaZm"mw\f tm;ay;axmuyf rhH uI kd &&EdS ikd of jzi hf MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmy f topf topfudk jzpfapEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ oGm;jzifh rIefYrIefYnufnuf BudwfacsNyD;aom pm;rsKdtyfaom xrif;vkH; wpfvkH; wpfvkH;onf (= pm;rsKdtyfaom OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom MoZm toD;toD;onf) MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topf topfwdkYudk jzpfapEdkifonfom jzpf\/ þpum;&yf rsm;rSm --- MoZmtjzpfodkY a&mufNyD;aom uAVDum& tm[m&udk &nf&G,fí ajymqdkaejcif; jzpfonf/ tm[m&ZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topf topfudk jzpfapzdkY&ef pGrf;tif tjynfht0&Sdaeaom ur®Z0rf;rD;\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaeaom pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m&[laom OwkZ-MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü yg0ifaom MoZmonf MoZmtjzpfodkY a&mufNyD;aom uAVDum&tm[m& rnfayonf/ odkYtwGuf toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf pm;aeqJü ½Ivdkygu yg;pyftwGif;&Sd 0g;NyD;aom

tpmopüf vn;faumi;fç tpmoptf rd of Ykd a&mu&f odS mG ;Ny;Daom tpmopüf vn;faumi;f "mwBfu;D (4)yg; udk jrifatmif pdkuf½Iyg/ OwkZ-MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udkom awGU&Sdaernf jzpfonf/ rdrd ½IyGm; vakd om tpmop0f e;fusiwf iG f wn&f adS eaom Z0D wd e0u uvmywf wYkd iG f yg0iaf om tpmu kd aMuusuf apwwfaom ygpuawaZm"mwfu ,if; pm;rsKd 0g;rsKdvdkufaom OwkZ-MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmudk tm;ay;axmufyHhvdkufaomtcg ,if; OwkZ MoZmu XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfyg/ wpfzef ,if; MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkY um; bkwftqufquf ½dkufcwfvsuf wpfudk,fvkH;odkY (6)'Gg&vkH;odkY ysHUESHU jzpfyGm;vsuf &SdykHudkvnf; ÓPf jzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg? Munhfyg/ ,if;½kyfwdkYum; MoZmaMumifh jzpfí tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkY rnfukef\/

(0dok'¨d-2-251/) tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf pm;aomufNyD; wpfcsdefcsdefü ½IyGm;vdkygu tpmopf-

trd tf wiG ;f ttl wiG ;f ponwf üYkd wn&f adS om tpmopaf um|mou kd tm½,Hk íl ypHk wH yl i f ½yI g/ tu,f í tpmopftdrf twGif;ü tpmopfaum|moudk vG,fvG,fulul rawGUEdkifaom tcsdefrsKd; jzpfaeygu r½cI irf mS a&ten;fi,uf kd jzpaf p aomuíf ½MIunyfh g/ tm[m&or|k me½f yk rf sm; wpuf ,kd vf ;Hko Ykd (6)'gG& vkH;odkY tESHUYtjym; bkwftqufquf ½dkufcwfvsuf jzpfaeykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ wpfaeY pm;rsKd vdkufaom tpmtm[m&onf ckepf&ufywfvkH;aomfvnf; ½lyum,tm; tm;ay;axmufyHhrI Oyw¬rÇu owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKEdkif\[laom (0dok'¨d-2-251/) tqdktrdefYudk owdjyKyg/ þtm[m&ork|mef½kyfudk ½Iwwfygu rsufpdtxd tm[m&ork|mef½kyfrsm; ysHUESHU jzpfyGm;aeonfudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iwwf ygu puK©'gG&ü wn&f adS om pwok r|k meud MoZmtm; ,i;f tm[m&or|k meMfoZmu tm;ay;axmuyf hH rIudk wpfqifhwufí ½IEdkifNyD jzpfonf/

1/ ur®ypö, tm[m&ork|mef ---- pu©K'ou uvmyf - udk "mwfcGJvsuf ½kyfy&rwfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if;uvmyfwGif yg0ifaom MoZmum; ur®ZMoZmwnf;/ ,if; ur®ZMoZmonf XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf txufyg rsufpdwdkifatmif ysHUESHU jzpfyGm;aeaom tm[m&ork|mef ½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom tm[m&ork|mef MoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaom tcg aemufxyf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ ur®ypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyf rn\f / (0od 'k -d¨ 2-249-250/) (puK©'ou uvmyüf &adS om urZ® MoZm\ om;wn;f/) ,i;f ury® p,ö tm[m& ork|mef½kyfwGif yg0ifaom MoZmuvnf; XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf tm[m&ork|mefMoZm\ tm;ay; axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaomtcg MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ (,cif ur®ZMoZm\ ajr; wnf;/) þodkYvQif (4)Budrf (5)Budrfaom ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ (ur®ZMoZm\ om;pOf ajr;qufyifwnf;/) tvm;wlyif rsufpdü wnf&Sdaom ---

2/ um,'ou uvmyfç

3/ bm0'ou uvmyf --- [al om urZ® uvmywf üYkd yg0iaf om urZ® MoZmu kdtxuyf g uAVuD m& tm[m&ork|mefMoZmu tm;ay;axmufyHhvdkufaomtcgüvnf; av;qifh ig;qifhaom ½kyfwdkY\ jzpf jcif;udk qufpyfapykHudkvnf; ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif quf½Iyg? ur®ypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkYyifwnf;/

4/ pdwåypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyf --- pu©K'Gg&ü jzpfyGm;vsuf&Sdaom pdwåZMoZ|ru uvmyfwGif yg 0ifaom MoZmonf txufyg tm[m&ork|mefMoZmESifh pu©K'Gg& rsufpdü aygif;qkHrdaomtcg ,if; tm[m&or|k meMfoZm\ tm;ay;axmuyf rhH I = Oywr¬ uÇ tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;raI Mumihf pdwåork|mefMoZmonf = pdwåZMoZmonf XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ (pdwåZMoZm\ om;wnf;/) ,if;½kyfuvmyfum; pwd yå p,ö tm[m&or|k me½f yk f rn\f / ,i;fMoZ|ru ½yk uf vmytf opwf iG fyg0iaf om MoZmuvn;f XuD mvo Ykda&mucf ukd ftjcm;aom MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmyf topfudk jzpfapjyef\/ þodkYvQif (2)Budrf (3)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfrdap\/

(pdwåZMoZm\ om;pOfajr;qufwnf;/) (0dok'¨d-2-250-251/) þ (2)Burd f (3)Burd af om ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd qupf yvf su f jzprf uI kdyuwad om pwd \f tprG ;fjziohf m zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ r[\*¾Kwf avmukwå&mpdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZMoZmjzpfrIum; tBudrfrsm;pGm vn;f jzpuf ek af om ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd jzpjfci;fu kdtv&kd tdS yof nof m jzpaf yon/f x kdr[\*K¾w favmuwk &å m pdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmukefaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ jyefYajymBuD;us,f jrifhjrwfaomaMumifh jzpf\/

(r[m#D-2-403/)

þü pdwåZMoZmu Zeuç tm[m&ZMoZmu Oyw¬rÇuwnf;/ wpfzef ,if; pdwåZMoZmonf ur®ZMoZm OwkZMoZm tm[m&ZMoZmwdkYtm;vnf; tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfonfh Oyw¬rÇu tm[m& ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKEdkifonfom jzpf\/ (a&S;ydkif; pmrsufESm-682-683-wdkYwGif jyefMunhfyg/ wpfzef pdwåZMoZmtm; tm[m&ZMoZmu Oyw¬rÇutjzpf aus;Zl;jyKrIESifh ywfoufívnf; rlv#Dumq&mawmf\ qef;ppfcsufudk xdkpmrsufESmrsm;wGif jyef½Iyg/)

,if; rlv#Dum\ qef;ppfcsuft&rl pdwåZ½kyf = pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmonf

MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfap&mü tm[m&ZMoZm = tm[m&ork|mefMoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk r&&SdbJ pdwf \ taxmuftyHh odkYr[kwf uH\ taxmuftyHhudkom &&Sdí MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapEdkifonf[k rSwfyg/

5/ Owyk p,ö tm[m&or|k me½f yk f--- txuyf g uAVuD m& tm[m& trn&f aom tm[m&or|k mef

MoZmESifh pu©K'Gg&ü jzpfyGm; wnf&Sdaeaom Owkork|mefMoZmwdkYonf pu©K'Gg& rsufpdü aygif;qkHrdaom tcg ,if; tm[m&ork|mefMoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrI = Oyw¬rÇu tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK ay;rIaMumifh ,if;Owkork|mefMoZmu XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf0,f MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpf apjye\f ? (OwZk -MoZm\ om;wn;f/) Owyk p,ö tm[m&or|k me½f yk frn\f / ,i;fMoZ|ru½yk uf vmyf topfwGif yg0ifaom MoZmonfvnf; XDumvodkY a&mufcdkuf tjcm;wpfyg;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ (,cif OwkZ-MoZm\ ajr;wnf;/) þenf;jzifh (10)Budrf (12)Budrfaom ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd jzpjfci;fu kdqupf yrf ad p\/ Owyk p,ö tm[m&or|k me½f yk frn\f / (,ci fOwZk MoZm\ om;pOfajr;qufwnf;/) (0dok'¨d-2-252/) vufawGU½I&mü tpmopfaum|mo-OwkZMoZmudk tajccHí jzpfyGm;vmMuaom tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkY\ rsufpdtxd jzpfaeykHudk jrifatmif ½Ií ,if; tm[m&ork|mefMoZmESifh pu©K'Gg&&Sd OwkZ

MoZmwdkY MoZmcsif; pu©K'Gg&ü aygif;qkHrdcdkuf OwkZMoZm = Owkork|mefMoZmu wdkuf½dkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfudk jzpfapwwfaom Zeu taMumif;w&m; jzpfykHç tm[m&ZMoZm = tm[m&ork|mefMoZmu tm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m; jzpfykH tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/

6/ tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|mef --- txufwGif &Sif;jycJhaom rdrd pm;rsKdvdkufaom uAVDum& tm[m&[al om OwZk MoZmu kd urZ® 0r;fr;Du tm;ay;axmuyf vhH ukd af omtcg ,i;f OwZk MoZmaMumihf tm[m&ork|mef MoZ|ru½kyfrsm; wpfudk,fvkH;odkY tESHUYtjym; jzpfoGm;ykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ wpBfurd f pm;rsKvd ukd af om wpaf e Y pm;rsKvd ukd af om tm[m&on f cek p&f uyf wvf ;Hkaomvf n;f tm[m&Z ½kyfrsm; = tm[m&ork|mef½kyfrsm;udk tm;ay;axmufyHhEdkifojzifh tm[m&ork|mef½kyfrsm; rsufpdodkYwdkif atmif tqufrjywf bkwftqufquf ½dkufcwfvsuf jzpfaeykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ wpfzef a&S;a&S;aom tm[m&ork|mef ½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom MoZmtm; aemufaemufaom tm[m&ork|mef ½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom MoZmu pu©K'Gg& rsufpdü MoZmcsif; qkHpnf;rdaomtcg tm;ay; axmufyHhykHudk jrifatmif ½Iyg/ xdkaemif aemufaemufaom tm[m&ork|mefMoZmu tm;ay;axmufyHh vdkufaomtcg a&S;a&S;aom tm[m&ork|mefMoZmu XDumvodkYa&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfyg/ tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwnf;/ (rlv tm[m&ork|mefMoZm\ om;wnf;/) ,if; topfaom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom MoZmu vn;f aemuaf emuaf om tm[m&or|k meMfoZm\ taxmutf yxhH ;lu kd&&adS omtcg XuD mvo Ykda&muf cukd f MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmytf opuf kdjzpaf pjye\f / (rvl tm[m&or|k meMfoZm\ ajr;wn;f/) þovYkd Qif (10)Budrf (12)Budrfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\? tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyf rnfonfcsnf;omwnf;/ (rlv tm[m&ork|mef-MoZm\ om;pOfajr;quf tqufqufyifwnf;/)

(0dok'¨d-2-251/)

#### txl;owdjyK&ef

þtm[m&Z½yk \f jzpyf uHk kd ½&I m ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,&l mü ½yk uf vmytf reI cf si;f aygi;fqíHk tjcm; tjcm;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfrsm; jzpfyGm; ay:aygufvm&onf[k r½Iapvdkyg/ r,lq apvdkyg/ pu©K'Gg&0,f MoZmcsif; aygif;qkHrdcdkuf ---

1/ pu©K'ou uvmyfç um,'ou uvmyfç bm0'ou uvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom ur®ZMoZmç 2/ pdwåZt|uvmyfwGif yg0ifaom pdwåZMoZmç

3/ OwkZt|uvmyfwGif yg0ifaom OwkZMoZm --- þ (3)rsKd;aom MoZmonf tm[m&ZMoZm = tm[m&ork|mefMoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrI tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rIudk &&Sdaom

tcgç

4/ a&S;a&S;aom tm[m&ork|mefMoZmonf aemufaemufaom tm[m&ork|mefMoZm\ tm;ay; axmufyHhrI tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rIudk &&Sdaomtcg --rrd \d XuD mvo Ykd a&mu&f cdS ukd 0f , f MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kd jzpaf pyuHk okd m ÓPjfzihf

jrifatmif½Iyg? ydkif;jcm;,lyg? odrf;qnf;yg/ wdkuf½dkufjzpfapwwfaom Zeu tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;aom MoZ|ru½kyfrsm;udk

wdkuf½dkufjzpfapwwfaom ur®ZMoZm pdwåZMoZm OwkZMoZm tm[m&ZMoZmrsm; yg0ifonfh ur®ork|mef pdwåork|mef Owkork|mef tm[m&ork|mef ½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;udkvnf;aumif;ç tm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;wwfaom tm[m&ork|mef ½kyf uvmyf toD;toD;udkvnf;aumif; --- þZeu-Oyw¬rÇu ESpfbufvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf toD; toD;udk ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ ½kyfCe toD;toD; NydKatmif y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí ½Iyg/ pu©K'Gg&0,f qkHqnf;rdonfh ESpfbufvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;NyD;rS MoZmcsif; aygif;qkHrdí tm[m&ork|mefMoZmu Oyw¬rÇu tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;í pwkork|mefMoZm toD;toD;u Zeu tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;aMumifh MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfrsm; jzpfay:vmykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ jzpaf y:vmwikd ;faom MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmy f toptf oprf sm;uvkd n;f y&rwof YkdÓPtf jriqf ukd af tmif cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Iyg? odrf;qnf;yg? "mwfcGJyg/

#### ESpfcG - ESpfcG - a&m,Suf jzpfykH

txufwGif azmfjycJhaom pu©K'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom --- pu©K'ou uvmyfç um,'ou uvmyfç bm0'ou uvmyfç pdwåZt|uvmyfç OwkZt|uvmyfç tm[m&Zt|uvmyf[laom (6)rsKd;aom

½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfpOfudk ra&mpyfojzifh xif&Sm;azmfjyxm;\/ ,if;azmfjycsufudk aocsmaphik Munhf ½Ií pepfwus ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;wwfatmif avhusifhyg/ pu©K'ou uvmyf paom xdkxdk ½kyfuvmyf wpfck twGif;ü ---

1/ awaZm"mwfç

2/ MoZm ---

þESpfrsKd;aom y&rwfw&m;wdkYonf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapEdkifaom pGrf; tm;&Sdaom ½kyfy&rwfw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ xdkwGif awaZm"mwfonf --- Oyg'dPÖuH ypö,H vbdwGm = (0dok'¨d-2-251/) [laom t|uxm tqdktwdkif; Oyg'dEéu ur®Z½kyf\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaom tcg Owkork|mef MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\/

MoZmonvf n;f Oyg'dPÖH ur®Z½lyH ypö,H vbdwGm (0dok'¨d-2-251/) Oyg'dPÖ ur®Z½kyf\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaomtcg tm[m&ork|mef MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapEdkif\/ pu©K'Gg&ü &adS om use½f yk uf vmy f(5)rsK;dwüYkd vn;f en;fwyl i frwS yf g/ ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fwiG fawaZm"mwEf iS hfMoZmwYkd yg0ifjrJ "r®wmjzpf&m ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;vdkvdkü wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfwdkif; MoZmwdkif;onf a,bk,s tm;jzifh XDumvodkYa&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapEdkif\[k vdk&if;tcsufudk rSwfom;xm;yg/ þü a,bk,s[k ajymqdk&jcif;rSm þodkY jzpf\ --- ,if;awaZm"mwfESifh MoZmwdkYu Owkork|mef

tm[m&ork|mef ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap&mü av;qifh ig;qifh ponfjzifh ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfapEdkifonfjzpf&m --- aemufqkH;tqifh ½kyfuvmyfwGif wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfESifh MoZmwdkYum; aemufxyf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&SdawmhaomaMumifh a,bk,s = rsm;aomtm;jzifh[k ajymqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ þ&Sif;vif;csufudk oabmaygufygu atmufyg r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ rdefYMum;csufudk oabmayguf em;vnfEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/

#### r[m#Dum\ zGifhqdkcsuf

{w¬ p ,xm ww¬ ww¬ aum|mao y&rÜ&yÜ0wåd H 'aóaEÅe tur®Zm 'kwd,m'dy0wåda,m toarÇa'e 'ódwm? {0H ur®Zm[m&ork|meOwk0aoeç ur®ZOwkork|mem[m&0aoeç ur®ypö, pdwåZm[m&-Owkork|meOwktm[m&0aoe p oarÇ'0aoemyd ½lyyÜ0wåd 'aówAÁmwd 0'EÅd/

(r[m#D-2-401/)

þt&m0,f ur®Zaum|moç pdwåZaum|moç OwkZaum|moç tm[m&Zaum|mo[laom xdkxdkaum|mo tzdkYtpkü ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ a&S;ESifhaemuf tpOfrjywf qufpyfvsuf tqufquf jzpf jci;fu kd ziG jhfyawmrf al om t|uxmq&mawmof n fury® p,ö tm[m&or|k meçf ury® p,ö Owok r|k mef paom ur®Z r[kwfaom ESpfckajrmufaom ½kyfuvmyf ponfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk &Sif;&Sif;vif;vif; wpfuefYpD jcm;em;í ra&mr,SufbJ azmfjyouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ---

1/ ur®Zm[m&ork|meOwk\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ur®ZOwkork|mem[m&\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ur®ypö, pdwåZm[m&\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

4/ Owkork|me Owktm[m&wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; --a&m,Sufonf\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf; ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;tpOfudk jyoifh\[k q&mjrwfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMu

ukef\/ (r[m#D-2-401/) þtxufyg r[m#DumwdkY\ rdefYrSmawmfrlcsuft& ½IuGufudk ½IwwfzdkY&eftwGuf twdkcsKyfudk tenf;i,f xyfrH &Sif;vif; wifjytyfygonf/ pu©K'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom (6)rsKd;aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudkyif pHerlemxm;í azmfjytyfygonf/

1/ pu©K'ou uvmyf twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ur®ZawaZm"mwfonf Oyg'dPÖu ur®Z½kyf\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdonfjzpfí XDumvodkYa&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfap\/ ur®Z OwkaMumifh jzpfay:vmonfh (ur®Zypö,) Owkork|mef½kyfwnf;/ ,if;Owkork|mef½kyfwGif yg0ifwnf &Sdaom --- (8)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYwGif awaZm"mwfvnf; yg0if\? MoZmvnf; yg0if\/ ur®ypö, Owk ork|mefawaZm"mwfESifh ur®ypö, Owkork|mefMoZmwnf;/

1/ ,if; (ur®ypö,) Owkork|mefawaZm"mwfuvnf; XDumvodkYa&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topfudk jzpfapjyef\? Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-252/)

2/ ,if; (ur®ypö,) Owkork|mefMoZmuvnf; XDumvodkYa&mufcdkuf (tm[m&ork|mefMoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk &aomf) MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ Owkypö, tm[m& ork|mef½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-252/) wpfenf;qdk&aomf ur®ZOwkork|mem[m&Z½kyfwnf;/

(r[m#D-2-401/) þum; ur®ypö, Owkork|mef wpfenf; ur®Z Owkork|mef½kyfrS xyfqifhí (1) Owkork|mefç

(2) tm[m&ork|mef[k ½kyf (2)rsKd; jzpfyGm;oGm;ykHwnf;/ ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ wpzf e f txuyf g --- trwS f (1) jzpaf om - Owyk p,ö Owok r|k meMfoZ|ru½yk fwiG vf n;f awaZm "mwfESifh MoZm yg0ifvsufyif &Sdjyef\/ ,if;awaZm"mwfuvnf; MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpf apjyef\/ (Owkypö,) Owkork|me OwkZ½kyfwnf;/

,if; MoZmuvnf; MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ (Owkypö,) Owkork|me tm[m&Z½kyfwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-401/) þodkYvQif (4)Budrf (5)Budrfaomfvnf;aumif;ç xdkxuf tvGef aomfvnf;aumif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ þenf;jzifh ½kyfuvmyf wpfck twGif;ü awaZm"mwEf iS hf MoZmwuYkd EpS cf G EpS cf G cxJG uG íf MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmy f toptf opwf Ykd jzpyf mG ;omG ;yuHk kd

ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ wpfzef txufyg trSwf (2) jzpfaom (Owkypö, tm[m&ork|mef odkYr[kwf ur®ZOwkork|mem[m&Z½kyf[laom) tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwGifvnf; awaZm"mwfESifh MoZm yg0ifvsuf &Sdjyef\/ ,if; awaZm"mwfuvnf; MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;MoZmuvnf; MoZ|ru ½kyf uvmyftopfudkvnf;aumif; jzpfapjyef\/ þodkYvQif (4)Budrf (5)Budrfaomfvnf;aumif;ç xdkxuf tvGefaomfvnf;aumif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;udk qufpyfap\/ ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ þum; pu©K'ou uvmyf wpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfudk tajccHí Owkork|mef MoZ|ru½kyf tm[m&ork|mef MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY ESpfcG ESpfcG jzmxGufí tqifhqifh MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY jzpf yGm;oGm;ykHwnf;/ wpzf e f,i;fpuK©'ou uvmywf iG fyg0iwf n&f adS om MoZmu kdtaMumi;fcíH tajccíH tm[m&

ork|mef MoZ|ru½kyf Owkork|mef MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY ESpfcG ESpfcG jzmxGufí jzpfyGm;oGm;ykHudkvnf; quf vuf azmfjytyfygonf/

,if; pu©K'ou uvmyfü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom MoZmonf XDumvodkYa&mufcdkuf tm[m&ork|mef MoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaomtcg MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyf rn\f / (0od 'k -d¨ 2-251/) wpef n;f ury® p,ö tm[m&or|k me½f yk frn\f / (0od 'k -d¨ 2-249-250/)

,if; tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwGif awaZm"mwfvnf; yg0ifjyef\? MoZmvnf; yg0if jyef\/

1/ ,if; tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|mef --- awaZm"mwfuvnf; XDumvodkYa&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru

½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ (ur®Zm[m&ork|me Owkork|mef) = Owkork|mef½kyfwnf;/

(r[m#D-2-401/)

2/ ,if; tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|mef --- MoZmuvnf; XDumvodkYa&mufcdkuf MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmytf opuf kd jzpaf pjye\f / (ur®Zm[m&ork|me tm[m&ork|mef) = tm[m&ork|mef½kyf wnf;/ wpzf e f ,i;ftxuyf g trwS f (1) Owok r|k me½f yk wf iG vf n;f awaZm"mwEf iS hf MoZmw Ykdyg0ivf suf &Sdjyef\/ ,if; awaZm"mwfuvnf; MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapjyef\? ,if; MoZmuvnf; MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapjyef\/ (Owkypö, Owkork|mefç tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyf toD;toD;wnf;/) þenf; twikd ;f (4)Burd f (5)Burd af omvf n;faumi;fç xxkd u f tveG af omvf n;faumi;f ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd jzpjfci;fukd qufpyfap\/ ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ wpzf e f,i;ftxuyf g trwS f(2) tm[m&or|k me fMoZ|ru ½yk uf vmytf opwf iG vf n;f awaZm "mwfESifh MoZmwdkY yg0ifvsufyif &Sdjyef\/ ,if;awaZm"mwfuvnf; MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk vn;faumi;fç ,i;f MoZmuvn;f MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmytf opuf vkd n;faumi;f to;Dto;D jzpaf pjye\f / þovYkd Qi f(4)Burd f(5)Burd af omvf n;faumi;fç xxkd u ftveG af omvf n;faumi;f ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd jzppf Ouf kd qufpyfap\? ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ þum; pu©K'ou uvmyf wpfck twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom ---

1/ awaZm"mwfudk tajccHí Owkork|mef tm[m&ork|mef[laom ESpfrsKd; ESpfrsKd;aom MoZ|ru

½kyfwdkY ESpfcG ESpfcG tqifhqifh jzpfyGm;ay:aygufoGm;ykHESifh ---

2/ MoZmu kd tajccíH Owkork|mef tm[m&ork|mef[laom ESpfrsKd; ESpfrsKd;aom MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY ESpfcG ESpfcG tqifhqifh jzpfyGm; ay:aygufoGm;ykHwnf;/

pu©K'ou uvmyf twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfESifh MoZmwdkYrS Owkork|mef tm[m& ork|mef[laom ESpfrsKd; ESpfrsKd;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfyGm;oGm;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif pu©K'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom um,'ouuvmyfç bm0'ouuvmyfç pdwåZt|uvmyfç OwkZt|uvmyfç tm[m&Zt| uvmy[f al om uvmy fto;Dto;Dü wn&f adS om awaZm"mwEf iS hfMoZm to;Dto;DwuYkd vn;f Owkork|mef tm[m&ork|mef[laom ESpfrsKd; ESpfrsKd;aom MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk toD; toD; tqifhqifh jzpfay:apykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Ií odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkodkY ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;&mü ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhç pdwf\ taxmuftyHhç Owk\ taxmuftyHhç tm[m&\ taxmuftyHh [laom xdkxdk taxmuftyHh taMumif;w&m;wdkYu qdkif&mqdkif&m ½kyfwdkYtm; xdkufovdk aus;Zl;jyKay;ykH uvkd n;f a&;SwiG f&iS ;fjycohJ nthf wikd ;f oabmayguaf tmi f ½yI mG ;ord ;fqn;fygav/ tqi hf tBurd f ten;f trsm;udkvnf; a&S;wGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif;om rSwfom;yg/ (pmrsufESm-649-694 - wdkYü Munhfyg/) ur®ypö, - pdwåZ - tm[m&ork|mef½kyf --- ESvkH;tdrf twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom [',0w¬K½kyfudk ríDS jzpaf om or#Ü dpädKi;f oE&DÅ P w'g½ Hkb0i f paom 0yd gupf wd rf sm;aMumi hf jzpaf om MoZ|ru½yk of nf ur®ypö, pdwåork|mef½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-249/)

,if; ur®ypö, pdwåork|mefjzpfaom MoZ|ru½kyfwGif MoZm yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ ,if; MoZmonf XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdcdkuf tm[m&ork|mefMoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaomtcg MoZ|ru ½kyf uvmyftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ ur®ypö, pdwåZm[m&ork|mef½kyf rnf\/ (r[m#D-2-401/)

«rSwfcsuf --- ur®ypö, pdwåork|mefMoZmu MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftopfudk jzpfapouJhodkY ur® ypö, pdwåork|mef awaZm"mwfOwkuvnf; MoZ|ru½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonfomwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2250-251/)wdkYü pdwåypö, tm[m&ork|mef½kyf - pdwåypö, Owkork|mef½kyfwdkY jzpfay:ykHudk azmfjy xm;onfudk axmufyg/ a&S;wGif azmfjycJhNyD/» txl;owdjyK&ef

þtxufwGif azmfjycJhonfum; ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom awaZm "mwfESifh MoZmwdkYaMumifh Owkork|mef tm[m&ork|mef½kyfwdkY\ a&maESm aygif;pyfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfykHtpOfwnf;/ xdkwGif ur®Zm[m& = ur®ZMoZm\ pGrf;tif xl;jcm;rIudk r[m#Dum q&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ ww¬ ur®Zawm y0wåtm[m&m 0daooypö,vmab owd ,xm0kwåy&drmPm[d y0wåD[d

O'¨rÜd y0wåda,m e Ca#EÅDwd e ouúm 0wåKH/ wxm [d ]]'o 'Gg'o 0ga& y0wåd H Ca#wD}}wd (0dok'¨d2-251/)ç ]]{0H 'DCrÜd t'¨geH tEkyg'dEéyau© XwGmyd Owkork|meH y0wåwd {0g}}wd (0dok'¨d-2-252/) p

0u©wd/ (r[m#D-2-401/) xdktxufwGif azmfjyxm;aom Owkork|mef tm[m&ork|mef½kyf trsKd;rsKd;wdkYwGif ur®Z½kyfrS jzpf ay:vmaom tm[m&woYkd n f wpef n;fq&kd aom f urZ® ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG f yg0iaf om urZ® MoZmwoYkd nf ewfMoZm ponfwdkYuJhodkYaom rGefjrwfaom tm[m&ork|mefMoZmwdkY\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrI[laom xl;aomtaMumif;udk &jcif;onf &SdcJhygrl tMuif tMuif qdktyfcJhNyD;ukefaom (4)Budrf (5)Budrf twdkif; t&Snf &Sdukefaom rjywfjzpfaom ½kyftpOfwdkYxuf ydkvGefíaomfvnf; ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif; tpOfwdkYudk rqufpyfapukef[k qdkjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;onfomwnf;/ rSefayonf ---

]] (10) Burd f(12) Burd af om tm[m&yp,ö tm[m&or|k me½f yk wf \Ykd jzpjfci;ftpOuf kdqupf yaf p\}}

(0dok'¨d-2-251/) [lívnf;aumif;ç

]]þodkYvQif &SnfpGmaom umvywfvkH;vnf; tEkyg'dEé tzdkYtpkü wnfíaomfvnf; Owkypö,

Owkork|mef MoZ|ru½kyftpOfudk jzpfaponfomvQifwnf;}} (0dok'¨d-2-252/) --- [lívnf;aumif;

zGifhqdkayvwåHU/ (r[m#D-2-401/)

þ Owkypö, Owkork|mef½kyfwdkY\ tEkyg'dEé tzdkYtpkü wnfí MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapykHudk pmrsufESm - 692 - ponfü Munhfyg/

#### 'Gg& (6) yg; - (6) Xme

puK©'gG&ü urZ® ½yk uf vmy fpwd Zå ½yk uf vmy fOwZk ½yk uf vmy ftm[m&Z½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kdy&rwof Ykd ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH pepfrsm;udk &Sif;vif; wifjyNyD; jzpfayonf/ pu©K'Gg&rsufpdü trsKd;tpm;tm;jzifhom ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (6)rsKd;[k azmfjyjcif; jzpfonf/ wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;üum; ½yk uf vmy fta&twuG af ygi;f rsm;pmG &rdS n fjzpof n/f oaYkd om fw&l mu kdaygi;fpík ½yk uf vmy ftrsK;dtpm;

(6)rsKd; ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)[k a&wGufí jyjcif; jzpfonf/ txufwGif rSmMum;cJhzl;onfhtwdkif; ur®Z ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ZD0dwe0u uvmyfvnf; tusKH;0ifvsuf &Sdonfudk oabmaygufyg/ usef (5)'Gg&wdkYüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufyg/ pu©K'Gg&ü ½IyGm;ykH enf;pepfudk oabmaygufygu em;ç ESmç vQmç udk,fç ESvkH;[laom usef (5)'Gg&

wdkYüvnf;aumif;ç (42)aum|mowdkYüvnf;aumif; ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;ykHrsm;udk oabmaygufEdkifNyD jzpfay onf/ enf;rSDí ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;ygav/

#### tMuHay;csuf

a&S;OD;pGm (6)'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkom odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkodkY odrf;qnf;&mü ---

1/ ur®Z½kyfrsm;udk (6)'Gg&vkH;ü a&S;OD;pGm odrf;qnf;yg/

2/ xdkaemif pdwåZ½kyfrsm;udk (6)'Gg&vkH;ü odrf;qnf;yg/ 3/ xdkaemif OwkZ½kyfrsm;udk (6)'Gg&vkH;ü odrf;qnf;yg/

4/ xdkaemif tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;udk (6)'Gg&vkH;ü odrf;qnf;yg/ þuJhodkY odrf;qnf;ygu a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; oifjy&müvnf; vG,fulí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wdkYtaejzifh ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;&onfrSmvnf; vG,fulacsmarmonfudk awGU&ayonf/ tpydkif;wGifum; OwkZ½kyfESifh tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYudk wpfcgwnf;jzifh pkHatmifum; r½IEdkifao;yg/ wpfpwpfp wdk;í wdk;í om oifjyay;&\? wpfpwpfp wdk;í wdk;íom ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;&\/ txufwGif azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; OwkZ½kyfESifh tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYrSm ESpfcG ESpfcG jzpfyGm;vmwwfojzifh OwkZ½kyfoufouf tm[m&Z½kyf oufoufudk ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;wwfNyD;ygrS ESpfcG ESpfcG yGm;ykHudk wpfqifhwufí ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;yg/ þ 'Gg& (6)yg; = (6)XmewdkY0,f ---

1/ pu©K'Gg&ü --- ½kyfuvmyf (6)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;ç 2/ aomw'Gg&ü --- ½kyfuvmyf (6)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;ç 3/ Cme'Gg&ü --- ½kyfuvmyf (6)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;ç

4/ Zd0Sg'Gg&ü --- ½kyfuvmyf (6)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;ç

5/ um,'Gg&ü --- ½kyfuvmyf (5)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (44)rsKd;ç

6/ raem'Gg&\rSD&m ESvkH;tdrfü --- ½kyfuvmyf (6)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd; ---

þ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd½yI mG ; ord ;fqn;fjci;f vyk if e;f&yuf kda&;SwiG fazmjfycohJ nthf wikd ;f tuuG af pah tmif ½yI mG ; ord ;fqn;fyg/ tx;lojzi hf OwZk ½yk Ef iS hf tm[m&Z½yk wf uYkd m; urZ® ½yk Ef iS hf pwd Zå ½yk wf Ykd ta&twuG f rsm;vQif rsm;ovdk ydkí ydkí tqaygif;rsm;pGm wdk;yGm;í jzpfaeMuojzifh tuGufaphatmif aphpyf aocsmpGm odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;av&monf/ (6)'Gg&wdkYü ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tuGufaphatmif ausauseyfeyf tm;& yg;& odrf;qnf;rI atmifjrifNyD;aomtcg (42)aum|mowdkYüvnf; ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk qufvufí odrf; qnf; ½IyGm;ygav/ um,'Gg& = udk,fXmeudkyif wpfzef (42)ykH ykHí ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aom pepfyif jzpfonf/

#### ½kyfw&m;[k odrf;qnf;yg

aom oAÁmedyd wmed ½kyÜevu©aPe {uawm uwGm ]]{wH ½yl}}EÅd yówd/ (0dok'¨d-2-223/) þtydkif;wGifum; wpf'Gg& wpf'Gg&ü (54)rsKd; odkYr[kwf (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcg ,if; (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odkYr[kwf (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpf'Gg&pD jcHKikHí --- ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ tyl tat; paom qefYusifbuf taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh azmufjyefwwfaom teufoabmudk tm½kH,lí ---

]]þum; ½kyfw&m;}}[kvnf;aumif;ç odkYr[kwf

]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}}[kvnf;aumif; ½Iyg? odrf;qnf;yg/

(6)'Gg&vkH;&Sd ½kyftm;vkH;udk jcHKikHí ½IEdkif odrf;qnf;Edkifaomtcgüvnf; ]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}}[kyif enf;wl odrf;qnf;yg/

### 222

#### (42) aum|mo - "mwfur®|mef; tus,fenf; yx0D"mwfvGefuJaom yx0Daum|mo (20) wp yÍöu

1/ auom = qHyif = 44 2/ avmrm = arG;nif; = 44 3/ ecg = ajconf; vufonf; = 44

4/ 'EÅm = oGm; = 44

5/ wapm = ta& (ta&xl+ta&yg;) = 44

#### (44) rsKd;aom ½kyf

þqHyif ponfü (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkY[lonfum; ---

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ um,'ouuvmyf | = 10 |
| 2/ bm0'ouuvmyf | = 10 |
| 3/ pdwåZt|uvmyf | = 8 |
| 4/ OwkZt|uvmyf | = 8 |
| 5/ tm[m&Zt|uvmyf | = 8 |
| tm;vkH;aygif;aomf | 44 |

atmufwGif qufvufazmfjyrnfh aum|mowdkYü (44)rsKd;[k azmfjyvQif txufyg (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkyif qdkvdkaMumif; oabmaygufyg/

#### 0uú yÍöu

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 6/ rHoH = tom; | = 44 |
| 7/ ESm½k = taMum | = 44 |
| 8/ t|d = t½dk; | = 44 |
| 9/ t|drdÍÆH = ½dk;wGif;jcifqD | = 44 |
| 10/ 0uúH = tnd§KU = ausmufuyf | = 44 yyægo yÍöu |
| 11/ [',H = ESvkH; | = 44 |
| 12/ ,ueH = tonf; (toJ) | = 44 |
| 13/ udavmruH = tajr§; | = 44 |
| 14/ yd[uH = tzsOf; = o&uf&Guf | = 44 |
| 15/ yyægoH = tqkyf | = 44 |

udavmruH --- þü udavmruH = tajr§;onf zkH;vTrf;aom tajr§;ç rzkH;vTrf;aom tajr§;[k ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ zkH;vTrf;wwfaom tajr§;um; cE¨mudk,f\ txufydkif;t&yfü jzpfay:vsuf &Sd\? rzkH;vTrf; wwfaom tajr§;um; cE¨mudk,f\ txufydkif; atmufydkif;[laom ESpfrsKd;vkH;aom t&yfwdkYü jzpfay: vsu f &\dS / z;HkvrT ;fwwaf om tajr;§um; EvS ;Hkom;uvkd n;faumi;fç tnKd§U = ausmuuf yuf vkd n;faumi;f zkH;vTrf;í wnfae\/ rzkH;vTrf;wwfaom tajr§;um; ta&xl\ atmuftzdkYrS tom;udk zGJU,Suf ajr§;&pfí wnfae\/ ta&xlESifh tom;udk uyfoGm;atmif pyfay;aom aumfwpfrsKd; jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-2248-249/) xdk tajr§; ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ½kyf (44)rsKd;pD &SdMuonf/

#### rw¬vk\*F yÍöu

16/ tEÅH = tlr =44

17/ tEÅ\*kPH = tlodrf (tlxkH; = tlcsnfBudK;) =44

18/ O'&d,H = tpmopf = 8 19/ u&DoH = tpma[mif; = 8

20/ rw¬vk\*ø = OD;aPSmuf =44

tpmopf tpma[mif;wdkYü awaZm"mwf = OwkaMumifhjzpfaom OwkZt|uvmyf wpfrsKd;om &Sdojzifh ½kyfy&rwfw&m; (8)rsKd;[k txufü azmfjyxm;ygonf/ þaum|mo (20)wdkYum; yx0D"mwf vGefuJaeaom yx0Daum|mowdkYwnf;/ tEÅ\*kPEÅd tEÅabm\*|maeok AE¨eH/ (0dok'¨d-1-250/) acGxm;aom ajcokwfBudK;0ef;\ tMum;ü xdkajcokwfBudK;0ef;udk csKyfpyfí wnfaom BudK;ao;uJhodkY (21)ckaom tlacGwdkY\ tMum;ü xdktlacG wdkYudk ravQmusatmif csKyfpyfí wnfaeaom tlodrf = tlcsnfBudK;onf tEÅ\*kPwnf;/ (tpmoGm; vrf;aMumif;um; r[kwfay/) taMumif;um; --- tEÅ = tlr - t& a&rsKdtp 0pör\*f = usifBuD;ayguf tqkH;&Sdaom tpmoGm;&m vrf;wpfavQmufvkH;udk odrf;usKH;í ,lxm;aomaMumifh jzpf\/

(0dok'¨d-1-249-250 - Munhf/)

tmayg"mwfvGefuJaom tmaygaum|mo (12) rsKd;

#### ar' quú

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ ydwåH = onf;ajc | =44 |
| 2/ aorSH = ovdyf | =44 |
| 3/ ykaAÁm = jynf | = 8 |
| 4/ avm[dwH = aoG; | =44 |
| 5/ aoa'g = acR; | =16 |
| 6/ ara'g = tqDcJ | =44 |

on;fajc --- A'¨onf;ajc = ttdrfonf;ajcç tA'¨onf;ajc = t&nfonf;ajc[k onf;ajc ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ ttdrfonf;ajcrSm tonf; ESvkH;wdkY\ tMum;wGif&Sdí t&nfonf;ajcrSm wpfudk,fvkH;ü tESHUYtjym; wnf&Sd\/ ,if; t&nfonf;ajc[lonf cg;aom t&om&Sdaom t&nf"mwfrsm;wnf;/ tmayg"mwfvGefuJaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkomwnf;/ ,if;onf;ajc ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ½kyfoabm w&m; (44)rsKd;pD &SdMu\/ (0dok'¨d-1-252/ 0dok'¨d-2-223 - Munhf/) jynf --- 0ujfc H temprd ;f pon hftemwpcf ck &k &dS m 'gG&üom wn&f \dS / awaZm"mwOf wak Mumiohf m

jzpfaom OwkZ½kyf jzpfojzifh ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfckü ½kyfy&rwfw&m; (8)rsKd;pDom &Sdonf/ aoG; --- ton;fEvS ;Hk t l ponwf \Ykd yw0f e;fusiüf tikd af eaom (oEpdé wd avm[wd) ao;Gwprf sK;dç taMumtwGif;ü wnf&Sdí wpfudk,fvkH;odkY tESHUtjym; oGm;vmvnfywfaeaom (oHo&Pavm[dw) aoG;wpfrsKd;[k aygif; aoG; ESpfrsKd; &Sdonf/ wpfrsKd;pDü (44)rsKd;pDaom ½kyfw&m;rsm; toD;toD; &Sdonf/ acR; --- acR;um; pdwfaMumifhvnf; jzpf\? pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfrsm;wnf;/ awaZm"mwf Owk aMumifhvnf; jzpf\? OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfrsm;wnf;/ odkYtwGuf ½kyf (16)rsKd; &Sdonf/ rkwå quú

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 7/ tók = rsuf&nf | =16 |
| 8/ 0om = qDMunf | =44 |
| 9/ acaVm = wHawG; | =16 |
| 10/ odCFmedum = ESyf | =16 |
| 11/ vodum = tap; | =44 |
| 12/ rkwåH = usifi,f | = 8 |

rsu&f n f--- rsuf&nfum; pdwfaMumifhvnf; jzpf\? awaZm"mwfOwkaMumifhvnf;jzpf\? pdwåZ

t|uvmyf OwkZt|uvmyf[laom ½kyf (16)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ qDMun f--- vufqD ajcqD rsufESmqD ponfonf qDMunf rnf\/ ½kyf (44)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ wHawG; - EyS f --- wHawG;-ESyfwdkYum; pdwfaMumifhvnf; jzpf\? OwkaMumifhvnf; jzpf\/ pdwåZ

t|uvmyf OwkZt|uvmyf ESpfrsKd; - ½kyfoabmw&m; (16)rsKd;pD &SdMu\/ tap; --- wHawmifqpf 'l;qpf ponfh auG;onhf qefYonfh t½dk;tqpfwdkY\ tMum;ü wnf&Sd aom pufqDuJhodkYaom cRJyspfaom tqD wpfrsKd;wnf;/ ½kyfoabmw&m; (44)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ awaZm"mwfvGefuJaom awaZmaum|mo (4) rsKd;

1/ oEÅyÜeawaZm = wpf&ufjcm; zsm;jcif; ponfjzifh jyif;xefpGm ylavmifaomawaZm = 33 2/ ZD&PawaZm = tdkap &ifhusufap aqG;jrnfhapaom ylavmifaomawaZm = 33

3/ !m[awaZm = xuf0ef;usif ylavmifaomawaZm = 33

4/ ygpuawaZm = tpmudk aMuusufapwwfaom ylavmifaomawaZm

= ZD0dwe0u uvmyf = 9

þawaZmaum|mo (4)rsK;dum; yx0aD um|mo tmaygaum|mowuYkd ohJ Ykdaum|mo yoHk Pm² ef r&Sday/ awaZm"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;om jzpfonf/ (33)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ ZD0dwe0uuvmyf | = 9 |
| 2/ pdwåZt|uvmyf | = 8 |
| 3/ OwkZt|uvmyf | = 8 |
| 4/ tm[m&Zt|uvmyf | = 8 |
| tm;vkH;aygif;aomf | 33 |

þü ZD0dwe0u uvmyf[lonfrSm ZD0dwvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom rMunfaom ½kyfuvmyftrIef

jzpfonf/ twdwfu uHaMumifh jzpfonfh ur®Z½kyfrsm;omwnf;/ ygpuawaZm"mwfum; tpmtdrf 0ef;usif ponfü wnf&Sdaom tpmudk aMuusufapwwfaom tpmudk csufay;aom O'&\*¾dac:onfh ur®Z0rf;rD;wnf;/ ZD0dwe0u uvmyf½kyfwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwfyifwnf;/ odkYtwGuf ygpu awaZmaum|moü ZD0dwe0u uvmyf½kyf wpfrsKd;om &Sdonf/

#### 0ga,m"mwfvGefuJaom 0ga,maum|mo (6) rsKd;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ O'¨\*Frm 0gwm = txufodkY qefwufaom av | = 33 |
| 2/ ta"m\*rm 0gwm = atmufodkY pkefqif;aom av | = 33 |
| 3/ ukpädo,m 0gwm = 0rf;AdkuftwGif; tltjyifbufü wnf&Sdaomav | = 33 |
| 4/ aum|mo,m 0gwm = tltwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom av  5/ t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm = udk,ft\*FgBuD;i,fodkY tpOfavQmufaom taMum | = 33 |
| twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom av | = 33 |
| 6/ tómaom yómaom = 0ifoufav xGufoufav | = 9 |

{w¬ p yk&drm yÍö pwkork|mem/ tómoyómom pdwåork|mem0/ (0dok'¨d-1-345-346/) þtxuyf g t|uxm\ ziG qhf ckd sutf wikd ;f O'\*¨ rF m 0gwmr S t\*rF \*gFEok m&ad em 0gwmwikd af tmif

(5)rsKd;aom 0ga,maum|mowdkYü ---

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ ZD0dwe0uuvmyf | = 9 |
| 2/ pdwåZt|uvmyf | = 8 |
| 3/ OwkZt|uvmyf | = 8 |
| 4/ tm[m&Zt|uvmyf | = 8 |
| tm;vkH;aygif;aomf | = 33 rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYwnf;/ |

tómo-yómoum; pdwåZo'´e0u uvmyf = pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom toHvQif (9)ckajrmuf &Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf wpfrsKd;wnf;/ (½kyftwkwdkYESifh a&maESmaeaom o'´v[kwm'd'Gg'ou uvmyfudk aemufwGif Munhfyg/)

#### (42) aum|mowdkYü ½IykH pepfrsm;

qHyif --- qHyifudk "mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS ½IyGm;&mü tom;twGif;odkY 0ifaeonfhtydkif;udk OD;pm;

ay;í ,if;qHyifü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif pdkuf½Iyg/ tom;rS vGwfaeaom tpdwftydkif;wdkYü um,'ou uvmyf½kyfrsm; a,bk,stm;jzifh rwnf&SdMuaomaMumifh jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf tom;xJodkY pdkuf0ifaeaom qHyifü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif pdkuf½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm; jzpfvmaomtcg ½kyfuvmyf (5)rsKd; ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (44)rsKd;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Iyg/ tu,fí qHyifü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif pdkufí ½Ivdkuf½kHrQjzifh ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm; rjzpfbJ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ twkH;tcJ tpktykHudkom ÓPfjzifh awGUaeaomf ,if; twkH;tcJü vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tif tultnDjzifh tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif qufí ½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGU&Sdrnf jzpfygonf/ xdkaemif (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk qufvufí ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmvsuf ½IyGm; odrf; qnf;yg/ arG;nif;üvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ ajconf; vufonf;wdkYü tom;ESifh qufpyfaeaomtydkif; tom;xJodkY 0ifaeaom tydkif;wdkYudk OD;pm;ay;í ½Iyg/ tom;rS vGwfaeaomtydkif;wdkYü um,tMunf"mwfrsm; r&Sdojzifh um,'ou uvmyfwdkYudk &SmazG&mü tcuftcJrsm;pGm &SdEdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ usefaum|mowdkYüvnf; rdrd ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;vdkaom aum|moudk OD;pGm ÓPfa&mifjzifh jrifatmif Munhfí xdkaum|moudk jrifhawGUNyD;aomtcgrS ,if;aum|moü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif ½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGUaomtcgrS txufwGif azmfjyxm;cJhonfhtwdkif; ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk

"mwfcGJvsuf ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg? odrf;qnf;yg/ onf;ajc-aoG;wdkYü ESpfrsKd; ESpfrsKd;pD &SdMuojzifh ESpfrsKd;vkH;üyif (44)rsKd;pDaom ½kyfy&rwfw&m;rsm;

udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfí odrf;qnf;yg/

awaZmaum|mo ---- awaZm"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom awaZmaum|mo ½kyfrsm;udk ½I&mü ykHoP²mef r&Sdaom aum|moom jzpfojzifh awaZm"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudkom &SmazGí ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ oEÅyÜeawaZm !m[awaZm"mwfwdkYudk ½I&mü rxifr&Sm; jzpfaeygu twdwfbufodkY ÓPfudk wpfpwpfp apvTwfí zsm;zl;onfh tcsdeftcgu jzpfcJhaom ½kyfwdkYudk jyefí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;Munhfyg/ oabmaygufvmwwfygonf/

0ga,maum|mo ---- 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom 0ga,maum|mowdkY u kd ½yI mG ; ord ;fqn;f&mü a&;SO;DpmG rrd d ½yI mG ; ord ;fqn;fvakd om avu kd vi;fa&mijfcnpf rG ;fti f tutl nD jzifh jrifatmif Munhfyg? xdkaemif ,if;av\ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif pí odrf;qnf;yg/ "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ twkH;tcJoabmudk jrifatmif ½Iyg/ þtydkif;wGifum; ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk vG,fvG,f ululyif awGUjrifwwfygonf/ rawGUjzpfaeygu xdk"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ twkH;tcJ tpktykHü tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif pdkuf½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk pwifawGU&SdEdkifygonf/ xdkaemif ½kyf uvmyrf sm;u kd "mwcf vJG su f ½yk yf &rwof abmw&m;wuYkd kd ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,yl g? ord ;fqn;fyg/ txu-f odkY qefwufaomavç atmufodkY pkefqif;aomav ponfh xdkxdkavwdkYü ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;wdkY

(33)rsKd;pD &Sdonf[laom tvGefwdusaom þtqdktrdefYrsm; ½IuGufrsm;rSm Ak'¨tbd"r®m\ tvGef xl;jcm;aom eufeJaom wdusaom rSefuefaom tHhMozG,f&mrsm;yif jzpfMuayonf/ oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&SifESifh bk&m;&SifxHrS enf;emedó,udk &&SdawmfrlMuaom Ak'¨om0u-ÓPfBuD;&SifwdkY\ ÓPfawmfjrwfjzifh uGefYjrL; pHy,f&m bkHXmeom jzpfacsonf/ þazmfjyyg (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYum; vu©Pma&;okH;wef wif vsu f 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyjfci;fimS xukd wf eaf om obm0½yk f ovuP© ½yk f ½yl ½yk f oro® e½yk fwwYkd n;f? ½kyftppfwdkYwnf;/

#### ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm;rsm;

ur®Z½kyfuvmyf pdwåZ½kyfuvmyf OwkZ½kyfuvmyf tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyf[k ½kyfjzpfaMumif; o-

rk|meftm;jzifh ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (4)rsKd; &Sdonf/ xdkwGif ----

1/ ur®Z ½kyfuvmyf = 9 - rsKd; 2/ pdwåZ ½kyfuvmyf = 8 - rsKd; 3/ OwkZ ½kyfuvmyf = 4 - rsKd;

4/ tm[m&Z ½kyfuvmyf = 2 - rsKd;

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf ½kyfuvmyf =23 - rsKd; &Sdayonf/

#### ur®Z½kyfuvmyf (9) pnf;

1/ pu©K'ou uvmyfç

2/ aomw'ou uvmyfç

3/ Cme'ou uvmyfç

4/ Zd0Sg'ou uvmyfç

5/ um,'ou uvmyfç

6/ £w¬dbm0'ou uvmyfç

7/ ykrÇm0'ou uvmyfç

8/ [',0w¬K'ou uvmyfç

9/ ZD0dwe0u uvmyf --þ ½kyfuvmyf (9)rsKd;wdkYum; twdwfu uHaMumifh jzpfaom ur®Z½kyfuvmyfrsm;wnf;/ ½kyftppf wdkYomwnf;? 0dyóem½Iaumif;aom ½kyfwdkYomwnf;/ pdwåZ½kyfuvmyf (8) pnf;

1/ pdwåZ ok'¨|u uvmyf = pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom oufoufaom t|uvmyf = MoZmvQif (8)ck ajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf/ (6-'Gg&ESifh tcsKdU aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom MoZ|ru½kyfwnf;/)

2/ um,0dnwåd e0u uvmyf = um,0dnwf½kyfvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf/ (8+um, 0dnwf = 9/)

3/ v[wk ma'u'ou uvmy f = v[kwm ponfvQif (11)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf/ (8+ v[kwm+rk'kwm+ur®nwm = 11/)

4/ um,0dnwådv[kwm'd 'Gg'ou uvmyf = um,0dnwfç v[kwm ponfvQif (12)ckajrmuf &Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf/ (8+um,0dnwf+v[kwm+rk'kwm+ur®nwm = 12/)

5/ 0p0D nd w då'ou uvmy f= 0p0D nd wvf Qi f(10)cak jrmu&f adS om ½yk uf vmy/f (8+ to+H 0p0D nd wf = 10/)

6/ 0p0D nd wodå 'v´ [wk m' daw&ou uvmy f= 0p0D nd wçf toçH v[wk m ponvf Qi f(13)cak jrmuf &Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf/ (8+0pD0dnwf+toH+v[kwm+rk'kwm+ur®nwm = 13/)

7/ (tómo-yómo) pdwåZ o'´e0u uvmyf = (tómo-yómo) pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom toHvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf (8+toH = 9/)

8/ (tómo-yómo) o'´v[kwm'd 'Gg'ou uvmyf = (tómo-yómo) toHç v[kwm ponfvQif (12)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf (8+toH+v[kwm+rk'kwm+ur®nwm = 12/) tb"d rw® o¬ \*[F trn&f aom oN\*KØ[uf sr;fü eyH gw f (1)r S eyH gw f (6)tx d pwd Zå uvmy f (6)pn;f om azmfjyxm;\/ odkYaomf 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmüum; - tómoyómom pdwåork|mem0/ (0dok'¨d1-346/) = tómo-yómowdkYonf pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkYom jzpfukef\[k zGifhqdkxm;ojzifh tómoyómoum; pdwåork|mef½kyfyifwnf;/ wxm pdwåaZ tómoyómoaum|maoyd MoZ|ruaÍö0 oa'´g pmwd e0/

(0dok'¨d-2-223/)

þtxufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmt& tómo-yómoaum|moum; toHvQif (9)ckajrmuf

&adS om o'e´ 0u uvmy½f yk wf \Ykd taygi;ftprk Qom jzpof n/f ,i;f tómo-yómo aum|moum; ESpfrsKd; &Sdoifh\[k q&mjrwfwdkY t,l&SdawmfrlMujyef\/ &Hcg touf½SLí aumif;\? ayghyg;oGufvuf\? acsmnuf\? tcsKd;us\/ &Hcg touf½SLí raumif; jzpfwwfjyef\? ayghyg;oGufvufrI r&Sd? acsmarGUrI r&Sd? tcsKd;us tqifajyrI r&Sd/ odkYtwGuf tómo-yómowdkYü - v[kwm+rk'kwm+ur®nwm ½kyf wdkY yg-ryg ESpfrsKd; jym;oGm;onf/ odkYtwGuf pdwåZuvmyf (8)pnf; jzpf&onf/ þ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ½IyGm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom (6)'Gg&

(42)aum|mowdkYüwnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;xm;NyD;ygu ydkíaumif;ygonf/ tenf;qkH; (6)'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyftppfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;xm;NyD;ol jzpf&ayrnf/ ½kyftppfrsm;udk y&rwfodkY ÓPf tjrif qdkufatmif ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;NyD;ygrS ½kyftwkrsm;udk odkYr[kwf ½kyftwkrsm;ESifh a&maESmaeaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk odrf;qnf;zdkY&ef vG,fulrnf jzpfayonf/

1/ pdwåZ ok'¨|u uvmyf ---- (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü pdwåZ½kyfudk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;onfhtwdkif; [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfaeaom pdwfaMumifh pdwåZ MoZ|ru½kyfrsm; tqufrjywf jzpfaeykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfí ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;yg/

2/ um,0dnwåd e0u uvmyf ---- b0ifraemtMunfwGif pdwfpdkufí vufn§dK;wpfacsmif;udk auG; Munhfyg? qefYMunhfyg/ auG;csifaompdwf qefYcsifaompdwf paom pdwftoD;toD;aMumifh pdwf wpcf kwpcf uk ½yk uf vmyaf ygi;frsm;pmG jzpxf eG ;f ay:ayguaf ponuf kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmi fMunyhf g/ xdkpdwåZ½kyfuvmyfrsm; wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHU oGm;onfudk jrifaomtcg auG;aeaomvufn§dK; txd xdkpdwåZ½kyfrsm; ysHUESHUoGm;onfudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfyg? ½Iyg/ vufn§dK;udk rawGU awmbh J ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;uokd m awUG&adS ern f jzpof n/f x kd ½yk uf vmyaf ygi;frsm;pmG xuJ au;G csif qefYcsifaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfxGef;ay:aygufvmaom pdwåZ½kyfrsm;udkom xdk auG;rI qefYrI jyK aeaom vufn§dK;ü ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif quf½Iyg/ xdk ½kyfuvmyfwdkYrSm MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkY yiwf n;f/ x kd(8)rsK;daom ½yk wf EYkd iS thf w l au;Gcsi f qecYf siaf om pwd Ef iS thf w l jzpaf eaom au;Gonhf trlt&m qefYonfh trlt&m ½kyfwdkYudk (= um,0dnwf½kyfwdkYudk) ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif qufí odrf;qnf;yg/ (8+um,0dnwf = 9) um,0dnwåd e0u uvmyf ½kyfw&m;wdkY jzpfMuonf/

3/ v[kwma'u'ou uvmyf ---- txufyg pdwåZ MoZ|ru½kyfrsm;udk jrifatmif Munhfyg/ &Hcg xdk½kyfwdkYü ayghyg;oGufvufrI = v[kwmç El;nHhaysmhaysmif;rI = rk'kwmç tcsKd;us tqifajyrI = ur®nwm - [laom ½kyftwkrsm;vnf; a&maESmí yg0ifaerIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfyg? odrf;qnf;yg/

4/ um,0dnwådv[kwm'd 'Gg'ou uvmyf ---- txufyg um,0dnwåd e0u uvmyfudk jyef½Iyg/ wpfcgwpf&H auG;í qefYí ayghyg;oGufvufrI &Sd\? El;nHhaysmhaysmif;rI &Sd\? auG;í qefYí tcsKd; us tqifajyrI &Sd\/ xdktcg v[kwm-rk'kwm-ur®nwmwdkY yg0ifae\/&Hcg xdkodkY r[kwfygu xdk½kyf (3)rsKd;wdkY ryg0ifay/ xdk½kyf (3)rsKd;wdkY ryg0ifaomf um,0dnwåd e0u uvmyf jzpfí xdk½kyf (3)rsK;dw Ykd yg0iaf om fum,0nd w då v[wk m' d 'gG'ou uvmy fjzpof n/f <ui;fuseaf om au;Gjci;f qefYjcif;ç oGm;jcif; paom xdkxdk udk,ftrlt&mwdkYüvnf; enf;wl ½Iyg/ £&d,myx ½IuGuf orÜZn½IuGufwdkYü - þ½kyfuvmyf ESpfrsKd;wdkYum; jy"mef;vsuf &Sd\/ aemufydkif;wGif £&d,myx

½IuGufESifh orÜZn½IuGufwdkYudk xyfrHí azmfjyOD;rnf jzpfygonf/

5/ 0pD0dnwåd 'ou uvmyf (0pD0dnwåd o'´'ou uvmyf) ---- toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf b0ifraemtMunf"mwfwGif pdwfudk pdkufxm;vsuf (u-c) [k toHwdk;wdk;uav;jzifh &Gwfzwf Munyfh g/ u-c-[ k &wG zf wcf siaf ompwd f &wG zf waf ompwd wf aYkd Mumi hf pwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk wf Ykdtquf rjywf a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf rsm;pGm jzpfaeykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ u-cwdkYum; vnfacsmif;Xmeü jzpfaom tu©&mwdkY jzpfMuojzifh xdktu©&mrsm; jzpfay:&m vnfacsmif;XmeodkY wdkifatmif MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY ysHUESHUoGm;ykHudk jrifatmif ½Iyg/ vnfacsmif;XmewGif oEÅwd tpOf tm;jzifh jzpfay:aeMuaom um,'ouuvmyf paom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY &SdMu\/ ,if;pdwåZMoZ |ru½yk wf wYkd iG f yg0iaf om yx0"D mwof n f vnaf csmi;fü wn&f adS eMuaom um,'ouuvmyf ponfwdkYü yg0ifaom ur®Zyx0D"mwfwdkYudk 0ga,m"mwf tultnDjzifh vnfacsmif;Xmeü ½dkuf cwfrdaomtcg toH xGufay:vm\/ u-c-[k ajymqdkaeaom EIwftrlt&m 0pD0dnwfvnf; &Sdae\/ odkYtwGuf (8+toH+0pD0dnwf = 10) 0pD0dnwåd 'ou uvmyf jzpfonf/ usefaom tu©&mwdkYüvnf; xdkxdk &Gwfqdkvdkufaom tu©&mwdkY\ jzpf&mXmeodkYwdkifatmif vdkufí enf;wl yif ½IMunhfyg/

6/ 0pD0dnwådo'´v[kwm'd aw&ou uvmyf ---- &Hcg u-c paom pum;oH jzpfay:vmatmif &wG zf w&f onrf mS aygyh g;ouG vf uaf e\? acsmarUGae\? tcsK;dus tqiaf jyae\? v[wk m r'k wk m ur®nwmwdkYvnf; yg0ifvmjyef\/ 0pD0dnwådo'´v[kwm'd aw&ou uvmyf jzpf\/ &Hcg oGufoGufvufvuf r&SdbJ racsmarGUbJ tcsKd;rus jzpfaeygu v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwmwdkY ryg0ifawmhay/ xdktcg 0pD0dnwåd'ou uvmyf jzpfonf/ xdkxdk toHjzpf&m tu©&mjzpf&m Xmeü oEÅwd tpOftm;jzifh jzpfaeMuaom ur®ZuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0iaf om urZ® yx0"D mwwf uYkd m; wkH;-ESifhwl\/ xdkxdk toHjzpf&m tu©&mjzpf&m XmeodkYwdkifatmif oEÅwdtpOftm;jzifhysHUESHUjzpfay:oGm;Muaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfrsm;pGmwGif yg0ifaom yx0D"mwfwdkYum; vuf½dkuf-ESifh wl\/ wkH;udk vuf½dkufjzifh ½dkufaeonfh trlt&mESifh 0pD0dnwf wl\/ xdk 0pD0dnwfum; xdkxdk tu©&mtoHudk jzpfapvdkaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom 0ga,m"mwfaMumifh jzpfay:vm&\/ xdk0ga,m"mwfum; pdwfaMumifh jzpf&\/ odkYtwGuf pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd prG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom ½yk wf &m;taygi;f = ½yk uf vmytf aygi;f\ wpuf ,kd vf ;Hko YkdysUHEUHSí omG ;jci;faMumihf pum;oHrsm; jzpfay:vm&\/ ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½I&ef jzpfonf/

7/ tómoyómo - pdwåZo'´e0u uvmyf ---- [',0w¬Kudk rSDí jzpfaeaom pdwfwdkYaMumifh 0ifoufav xGufoufavwdkY jzpfay:ykH odkYr[kwf 0ifoufav xGufoufav trnf&aom o'´e0uuvmyf½kyfw&m;wdkY jzpfykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ touf½SLvrf;aMumif; twGif;ü wnf&SdjzpfyGm;aeaom avudk a&S;OD;pGm jrifatmif ½Iyg/ xdkavudk orm"dvif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tif jzifh awGUjrifaomtcg "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk xdkavtwGif;ü jrifatmif ½Iyg/ xdk 0ifoufav xGuf ouaf v twiG ;fü "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kdjriaf tmi f ½EI ikd yf gu orm"td &edS &f vmonEf iS hfwpNfyKdief uf ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk pwif awGU&Sdrnf jzpfonf/ xdkuvmyf trIefrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwf jzmí ½Iygu - touf½SLoHESifh wuG (9)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk awGU&SdEdkifygonf/ touf ½SLoH [lonf ,if;touf½SLvrf;aMumif;wGif wnf&SdMuaom uvmyfwdkY\ yx0D"mwfESifh ,if; pdwåZuvmyfwdkY\ yx0D"mwfwdkY tcsif;csif; ½dkufcwfí ay:vmaom toHwnf;/ pdwfaMumifh MoZ|ru½yk wf Ykd tou½f SLavü jzpaf eyçHk yx0"D mwwf Ykd tcsi;fcsi;f ½ukd cf wíf to H jzpaf y:aeyçHk uvmyfwpfck wpfcktwGif;ü toHESifhwuG ½kyfoabmw&m; (9)rsKd;pD &SdykHwdkYudk jrifatmif ½Iyg/

tu,fí touf½SLvrf;aMumif;ü wnf&Sdaeaom 0ifoufav xGufoufav twGif;ü oEÅwd tpOftm;jzifh jzpfaeaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif pdkuf½Iaomfvnf; ½kyfuvmyf trIef rsm;udk rawGUao;bJ twkH;tcJ jzpfaeao;ygu tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif pdkuf½IvdkufEdkifygu ½kyf uvmyf trIefrsm;udk vG,fulpGm awGU&SdEdkifygonf/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif\ tultnDudkum; rsm;pGm vdktyfaernfom jzpfayonf/

&Hcg touf½SLonfrSm ayghayghyg;yg; oGufoGufvufvuf acsmacsmarGUarGU tcsKd;us tqifajy ae\? touf½SLí aumif;ae\/ v[kwm-rk'kwm-ur®nwmwdkY yg0if\/ &Hcg touf½SL Muyfaewwf \? av;av;vHvH Murf;Murf;wrf;wrf; jzpfae\? touf½SLí tcsKd;rus jzpfaewwf\/ v[kwmr'k wk m-urn® wmw Ykd ryg0iaf y/ tómoyómo pwd Zå o'v´ [wk m''d gG'ou uvmyEf iS hf tómo yómo pdwåZo'´e0u uvmyfwdkY jzpfMu\/

þ ½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif um,0dnwf 0pD0dnwf v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwmESifh tmumo"mwf wdkYum; ½kyftwkom jzpfMu\/ 0dyóem r½Iaumif;aom ½kyfwdkY jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf ydkif;ü ,if;½kyftwkwdkYudkyg a&maESmí odrf;qnf;&ef 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wGJ pmrsufESm (225)ü ñTefMum;xm;ayonf/

#### OwkZ ½kyfuvmyf (4) pnf;

1/ ok'¨|u uvmyf = oufoufaom OwkZ MoZ|ru uvmyf/

2/ o'´e0u uvmyf = toHvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom OwkZ o'´e0u uvmyf/

3/ v[kwma'u'ou uvmyf = v[kwmponfvQif (11)ckajrmuf&Sdaom OwkZ½kyfuvmyf/

4/ o'´v[kwm'd 'Gg'ou uvmyf = toH v[kwm ponfvQif (12) ckajrmuf &Sdaom½kyfuvmyf/

(8+toH+v[kwm+rk'kwm+ur®nwm = 12/) þ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif ok'¨|uuvmyf o'´e0uuvmyfwdkYum; ½kyftppfwdkYomwnf;/ 0dyóem ½Iaumif;aom ½kyfrsm;wnf;/ ok'¨|u uvmyfum; (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü xdkufovdk OwkZ½kyf jzpfcGifh&Sd&mwdkYü &&SdEdkif\/ o'´e0u uvmyfum; 0rf;atmfoH paom toHygaom ½kyfuvmyfwnf;/ þ ok'¨|uuvmyfESifh o'´e0uuvmyfwdkYum; tZÑwåüvnf;aumif;ç A[d'¨ ouf&Sdavmu oufrJh avmu ESpfrsKd;vkH;üvnf;aumif; wnf&Sd\/ trSwf (3-4) ½kyfuvmyfwdkYum; ½kyftwkrsm;ESifh a&maESmaeaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm; jzpfMu\/ v[k

wm rk'kwm ur®nwmwdkYum; 0dyóemr½Iaumif;aom ½kyftwkrsm;om jzpfMu\/ ,if;½kyf (3)rsKd;udk 0dyóemr½Iaumif;ojzifh z,fxkwfvdkufygu ok'¨|uuvmyfESifh o'´e0uuvmyfwdkYom <uif;usef awmh\/ a&S;wGif azmfjycJhaom (6)'Gg&ESifh (42)aum|mowdkYwGif tcsKdUaum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom Owk Z½kyf ½IuGufwdkYudk enf;rSD;í ½Iygav/ ,if; trSwf (3-4) ½kyfuvmyfwdkYum; ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;&m emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfydkif;üom a&maESmí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnfh ½kyfw&m;wdkY jzpfMuonf/ ,if;ESpfrsKd; aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYum; ted`E´d,A'¨jzpfaom A[d'¨ oufrJht&m0w¬KwdkYü r&Edkif/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ ouf&Sd owå0gwdkY oEÅmefüom &Edkifonf/

#### tm[m&Z ½kyfuvmyf (2) pnf;

1/ ok'¨|u uvmyf = oufoufaom tm[m&Z-MoZ|ru uvmyf/

2/ v[wk ma'u'ou uvmy f = v[kwmponfvQif (11)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf/ (8+ v[kwm+rk'kwm+ur®nwm = 11/)

þ½kyfuvmyf ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ok'¨|uuvmyfum; (6)'Gg&üvnf;aumif;ç (42)aum|mowdkYwGif tcsKdUaom aum|mowdkYüvnf;aumif; &&SdEdkif\? ½kyftppfwdkYwnf;/ 0dyóem ½Iaumif;aom or®oe ½kyfwnf;/

trwS f (2) v[wk ma'u'ou uvmyuf m; v[wk m+r'k wk m+urn® wm[al om ½yk tf wwk EYkd iS hf a&maESmae\? ,if; ½kyftwkwdkYum; 0dyóem r½Iaumif;ay/ ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;&m emr½lyy&dapä' ÓPfydkif;üom a&maESmí odrf;qnf;&\/ þ tm[m&Z ½kyfuvmyf ESpfrsKd;wdkYum; tZÑwå A[d'¨ ouf&Sdowå0gwdkY oEÅmefüom &&SdEdkifonf/

toH (3) rsKd;

þwGif tvsOf;oihfí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf owdjyKEdkif&eftwGuf toH (3)rsKd;udk

xyfrHí azmfjytyfygonf/

1/ touf½SLoH = (tómoyómo) (u) o'´e0uuvmyfç (c) o'´v[kwm'd 'Gg'ouuvmyfç

2/ pum;ajymoH = (u) 0pD0dnwåd (o'´) 'ouuvmyfç (c) 0pD0dnwådo'´v[kwm'd aw&ou uvmyfç

3/ 0rf;atmfoH ponf = OwkZ o'´e0uuvmyf ---þodkYvQif tZÑwåü toHygaom ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (3)rsKd; &Sdayonf/ A[d'¨ ouf&Sd owå0g

wdkY\ oEÅmefüvnf; tvm;wlyif toHygaom ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (3)rsKd; &&SdEdkifonf/ A[d'¨ oufrJhavmuüum; rdk;csKef;oH avwdkufoH paom toHwdkYü OwkZ o'´e0uuvmyf½kyfwdkYomwnf;/ ,if;toHwdkYudk ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;toH\ wnf&m0w¬KwdkYudk "mwf

(4)yg; jriaf tmi f pukd ½f yI g/ uvmytf reI rf sm;u kd awUGaomtcg ,i;f½yk uf vmywf uYkd kd "mwcf yJG g? y&rwof Ykd ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;yg/ Oyrm rdk;csKef;oHudk ½Ivdkygu xdktoH jzpfay:&mbufodkY vi;fa&mijfcn f prG ;fti f tutl njDzi hf"mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kdpukd ½f yI g/ ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;u kdawUGaomtcg "mwfcGJyg/ OwkZ o'´e0u½kyfwdkYwnf;/ iSufatmfoHudk ½Ivdkygu xdktoHvm&m XmeodkY toHjzpf&m

Xmeo Ykd vi;fa&mijfcnpf rG ;fti f tutl njDzi hf ÓPuf kd apvwT íf "mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd jriaf tmi f pukd ½f yI g/

½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGUaomtcg "mwfcGJyg/ 0dyóemydkif;a&mufaomtcg 0dyóem½I&müum; 0pD0dnwfudk csefvSyfxm;yg/ (touf½SLoH ½IuGufudk azmfjyNyD; jzpfonf/)

#### vu©Pm½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;yg

1/ Oyp, - oEÅwd ---- a&S; ½kyf (28)yg;udk azmfjy&mtydkif;ü &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; ½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfrIudkyif a0ae,swdkY\ tZÑmo,tm;avsmfpGm ESpfrsKd; cGJjcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlojzifh --y#doaE¨tcdkufü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç £a`E´jynfhpkHonfwdkifatmif tqufrjywf jzpfae aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;Edkifaomtcg ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIudk tm½kH,lí Oyp,½kyf udk odrf;qnf;yg/ (,if;½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfrIoabm Oyg'fumvudkyif Oyp,[k qdkvdkonf/)

,ckvuf&Sd (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfrI oabmw&m;um; oEÅwdwnf;/

2/ ½kyftppftm;vkH;wdkY\ wnfrI oabmw&m;um; Z&wmwnf;/

3/ ½kyftppftm;vkH;wdkY\ ysufrI oabmw&m;um; tedpöwmwnf;/

odkYtwGuf pu©K'ou uvmyf twGif;&Sd (10)rsKd;aom y&rw¬½kyftppfwdkY\ NydKifwl jzpfrI wnfrI ysufrIudk tm½kH,lí jzpf-wnf-ysuf = oEÅwd-Z&wm-tedpöwm[k odrf;qnf;yg/ usef (6)'Gg& (42) aum|mo&Sd ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü enf;wl odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemif ,if; (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mo&Sd ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrI wnfrI ysufrIudk jcHKikHívnf; jzpf-wnf-ysuf[k odrf;qnf;yg/ y#doaE¨tcdkufrS pí £a`E´jynfhpkH onfwdkifatmif ½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfrI wnfrI ysufrIudkvnf; (odrf;qnf;Edkifaomtcg) tm½kH,lí jzpfwnf-ysufudk odrf;qnf;yg/ þum; 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wGJ pmrsufESm (225) ü ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;&m emr½ly

y&dapä'ÓPfydkif; 'd|d0dok'¨d pcef;ydkif;ü ½kyftppf ½kyftwktm;vkH;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&ef ñTefMum;csuft& odrf;qnf;ykH ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lykHudk azmfjycsufyifwnf;/ toiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ½yk tf ppwf uYkd kdord ;fqn;f&mü ½yk tf wwk uYkd m; rvrTJ a&mS iof m awUG&dS aernfom jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mü ½kyftwkwdkYudkyg a&maESmí odrf; qnf;&jcif; jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf ½kyftwkrsm;um; - tmum&0dum&tEÅ&y&dapä'rwåumed (0dok'¨d-2-

225/) [laom t|uxmtzGifht& ----

1/ (u)um,0dnwf 0pD0dnwf ½kyfwdkYum; pdwåork|mef ½kyftppfwdkY\ udk,ftrlt&m EIwftrlt&m [laom tjcif;t&m tmum&rQom jzpf\/

( c ) Oyp,-oEwÅ -d Z&wm-tepd wö mwuYkd m; pwok r|k mejfzpuf ek af om ½yk tf pptf m;v;Hkw\Ykd jzprf I wnfrI ysufrI tjcif;t&m tmum&rQom jzpf\/

2/ v[kwm-rk'kwm-ur®nwmwdkYum; pdwåork|mef Owkork|mef tm[m&ork|mef ½kyfwdkY\ xl;axG uGJjym;aom tjcif;t&mtxl; 0dum&rQom jzpf\/

3/ tmumo"mw[f ol n fxxkd kd½yk uf vmywf \Ykd uvmy fwpcf Ek iS hfwpcf kra&m,uS jfci;f\ taMumi;f w&m;\ tjzpfjzifh tMum;taygufjzpfí jzpfaom ydkif;jcm;aMumif; oabmrQ uGufvyfrQom jzpf\/ wu,f ½kyftppfwdkYum; r[kwfMuukef/ vu©Pma&; okH;wefwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;aom ½kyfwdkYom jzpfMuukef\/ xdkodkY okH;oyfjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;aomfvnf; ½kyftppfwdkY\ tmum&rQ jzpfjcif;ç 0dum&rQ jzpfjcif;ç xdkxdk ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tydkif;tjcm;rQ jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf[lí ac:a0:jcif;odkYum; a&muf&SdMuukef\/

(0dok'¨d-2-252/)

,if; ½kyf (28)yg;wdkYwGif Oyp,-oEÅwd-Z&wm-tedpöwm[laom vu©P½kyf (4)rsKd;wdkYum; rnfonfhtaMumif; wpfpkHwpf&maMumifhrQ rjzpfaom eukawmpdork|mef½kyf wdkY rnfukef\/ wdkufwGef;csuf

a&;S orm"dxlaxmifoifhykH tydkif; pmrsufESm (189-190) wdkYü &Sif;vif; wifjycJhonhftwdkif; rlvyPÖmoygVdawmf (r-1-280-286/) r[ma\*gygvuokwåefwGif bk&m;&Sif\ a[mMum;xm;awmf rlcsufESifh ,if;t|uxm\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuft& a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ½kyf (28)yg;[laom ta&twGuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç ,if; ½kyfwdkYwGif ----

1/ rnfonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;u uHaMumifh jzpfMuonf?

2/ rnfonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;u pdwfaMumifh jzpfMuonf? 3/ rnfonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;u OwkaMumifh jzpfMuonf?

4/ rnfonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;u tm[m&aMumifh jzpfMuonf?

5/ rnfonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;u rnfonfhtaMumif;w&m;aMumifhrQ rjzpfMu ----

[k jzpfaMumif; ork|meftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; uJGuJGjym;jym; odatmif ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;EdkifygrS r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmefudk &&SdEdkifrnf jzpfojzifh taMumif;ork|mefESifhwuG ½kyf (28)yg;wdkYudk odrf; qnf;ykH ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lykHwdkYudk &Sif;vif;wifjycJhNyD jzpfayonf/ ,ckwpfzef ,if;½kyfw&m;tm;vkH; wdkYudk jcHKikHí odrf;qnf;&ef 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmu þodkY ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/

#### ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;udk jcHKí odrf;qnf;yg

aom oAÁmedyd wmed ½kyÜevu©aPe {uawm uwGm ]]{wH ½yl}}EÅd yówd/ (0dok'¨d-2-223/) xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdk (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk azmuf jyefwwfaom oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh wpfaygif;wnf; wpfpkwnf; jyKí - ]]þum; ½kyfw&m;}}[k

½I\/ (0dok'¨d-2-223/) þt|uxm\ ñTefMum;csuft& a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm (6)'Gg&wdkYwGif 'Gg& wpfckpD wpfckpDü (42)aum|mowdkYwGif aum|mo wpfckpD wpfckpDü (54)rsKd; (44)rsKd; paom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKí ]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}}[k odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemifrS (6)'Gg& (42)aum|moü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;udk jcHKikHí ]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}}[k odrf;qnf;yg/

#### ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; ½IuGuf twdkcsKyf rSwf&ef

1/ orm"dudk tqifhqifh jyefvnfxlaxmifyg/ (tmemygeówdorm"dudk jzpfapç tjcm; orm"d wpfckckudk jzpfap xdkifwdkif; orm"dxlaxmifyg/)

2/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk rjrifcif "mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufatmif "mwfBuD; (4)yg; udk tm½kH,lí orm"dxlaxmifcdkufü yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf - [k "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ qdkif&m obm0vu©Pmudk tm½kH,l OD;pm;ay;í ½Iyg/

3/ "mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS Oypm&orm"de,fajrodkY qdkufa&mufojzifh ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk jrifí ½kyf uvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcGJ&müum; yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm-ZD0dwpu©Kyom' - þodkY ponfjzifh xdkxdkuvmyftvdkuf ½Iyg/

4/ (6)'Gg&wdkYwGif 'Gg&wpfck wpfck twGif;ü (42)aum|mowdkYwGif aum|mowpfck wpfck twGif;ü wn&f adS om ----

(u)(54)rsKd; (44)rsKd;paom ½kyftppfrsm;udkvnf;aumif;ç

( c ) ½kyftppfESifh &EdkiforQaom ½kyftwkwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

( \* ) (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mo[laom wpfudk,fvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyftppfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

(C)(6)'Gg& (42)aum|mo[laom wpfudk,fvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyftppf ½kyftwk tm;vkH;wdkYudk vnf;aumif;

ÓPfjzifh jcHKikHí ½IEdkifaomtcg azmufjyefwwfaom (½kyÜe)oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh wpfaygif; wpfpkwnf; jyKí a&maESmjcHKikHí ½IEdkifaomtcg ----

1/ ]]þum; ½kyf-½kyf}}[k vnf;aumif;ç odkYr[kwf

2/ ]]½kyf-½kyf}}[kvnf;aumif;ç odkYr[kwf

3/ ]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}}[kvnf;aumif; ½Iyg? odrf;qnf;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/

#### azmufjyefwwfaomoabm

½kyÜeaÍöw¬ oDwm'd0da&m"dypö,oEédygaw 0do'dokyÜwåd/ oDwm'D[Dwd oDwkPSZdCpämydygom'D[d/ (r[m#D-2-86/) udÍö bdu©a0 ½lyH 0a'x? ½kyÜwDwd acg bdu©a0 wo®m ]]½ly}}EÅd 0kpöwd/ aue ½kyÜwd/ oDaweyd ½kyÜwd? OaPSeyd ½kyÜwd? ZDCpäm,yd ½kyÜwd? ydygom,yd ½kyÜwd? !Horuo0gwmwyo&Doyoræaóeyd

½kyÜwd/ ½kyÜwDwd acg bdu©a0 wo®m ]]½ly}}EÅd 0kpöwd/ (oH-2-71/ cZÆeD,okwåef/) azmufjyefwwfaom oabm[lonf ylrI at;rI paom qefYusifbuf taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh ½kyfoEÅwd tpOf\ rwlaomjzpfjcif; ykHpH trsKd;rsKd; ajymif;vJí jzpfjcif;udk qdkvdkonf/ tylvGefuJaom tcg tyzl sm; zsm;aom ½yk of EwÅ dtpOrf sm; quwf ukd fjzpaf erçI tat;"mw fveG uf aJ omtcg tat;em emaom ½kyfoEÅwd tpOfrsm; qufwdkufjzpfaerIrsKd;udk azmufjyefonf[k qdk&\? rwlaom jzpfjcif;[k qdk&\? a&S;jzpfaeaom ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfESifh rwlbJ aemuf½kyfoEÅwdtpOf\ jzpfrIç ykHpH trsKd;rsKd; ajymif; vJí jzpfrI[k qdk&\/ tvm;wlyif xrif;qmavmifrGwfodyfaomtcg ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIrSm ykHpH wpfrsKd;ç xrif;0aomtcg ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIrSm ykHpH wpfrsKd;ç rSuf-jcif-,if-av-aeyl-a>ruif;oef;wdkY\udkufcJjcif; tawGUtxdaMumifh ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIrSm ykHpH wpfrsKd; - þodkY ponfjzifh tyl tat; paom taMumif;wdkYaMumifh ykHpH trsKd;rsKd; ajymif;vJí jzpfaerIudk azmufjyefonf[k qdk&\/ xdkodkY azmufjyefwwfaomaMumifh ½kyf[k ac:qdk tyfayonf/

tat;aMumifh ½kyfwdkY\ azmufjyefrIum; avmuEÅ&dufi&Jü ydkí xif&Sm;\? r[d oH uwdkif; ponfwdkY0,f qD;ESif;tat;'Pf cH&aom a'owdkYüvnf; tat;'PfaMumifh owå0gwdkY\ cE¨mudk,f rsm; uGJtufysufpD;í toufukefqkH;Edkifojzifh tat;aMumifh azmufjyefrI xif&Sm;\/ tylaMumifh azmufjyefrIum; t0pDi&Jü ydkí xif&Sm;\/ xrif;qmavmif rGwfodyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfwdkY\ azmufjyefrIum; NydwåmbkHb0üvnf;aumif;ç 'kAÇdu©ab; tpmiwfrGwfacgif;yg;jcif; ab;qdk; BuD; uyfqdk;BuD; qdkufa&mufaomtcgüvnf;aumif; ydkí xif&Sm;\/ a&rGwfodyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfwdkY\ azmufjyefrIum; umvuÍödumtok&mpaom tyg,fb0wdkYü ydkí xif&Sm;\/ rSuf-jcif-,if aygaom t&yfwdkYü rSuf-jcif-,ifwdkY\ udkufcJjcif;aMumifh ½kyfwdkY\ azmufjyefrI ydkí xif&Sm;\/ iSufzsm;a&m\*g ponfwdkYum; azmufjyefrI xif&Sm;aom om"uwdkYwnf;/ cE¨mtdrftwGif;ü av"mwf = 0ga,m"mwf azmufjyefysufpD;vmaomtcg vuf-ajc ponfwdkY

onf aooGm;wwfukef\/ vufvIyfr&jcif;ç ajcvIyfr&jcif;ç vufwpfzufaojcif;ç ajcwpfzufaojcif; ponfwdkY jzpfvmwwfukef\/ ESvkH;aoG;aMumç OD;aPSmufaoG;aMum ponfwdkY jywfoGm;wwfukef\/ rsufpd umPf;wwf\? ukef;uG oGm;wwf\? qHGtoGm;wwf\/ aeylaMumifh azmufjyefrIum; oJuEÅm& wdkYü ydkí xif&Sm;\/ þodkYvQif a&S;a&S; jzpfaeMu ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfESifh rwlaom aemufaemufaom ½kyfoEÅwdtpOf\ ykHpH trsKd;rsKd; ajymif;vJí jzpfrIudkyif azmufjyefonf[k qdkonf/ odkYaomf xdk½kyfoEÅwdtpOftwGif;ü jzpfyGm;vsuf &SdMuaom yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m paom ½kyfy&rwfoabmw&m;wdkYum; rdrdwdkY\ rmrI ,dkpD;rI ylrI axmufrI paom udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmrsm;\ ajymif;vJrI r&SdonfhtwGuf y&rwf

[laom trnfudk &&SdMuayonf/ (oH-|-2-267-268 - ponfwdkYüMunhf/) emrfw&m;wdkYü qefYusifbuf taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh a&S;a&S; emrfoEÅwd tpOfESifh rwlaom aemufaemufaom emrfoEÅwdtpOf\ jzpfrIum; xif&Sm; &Sdonfom jzpf\/ odkYaomf emrfw&m;wdkY\ qefYusifbuf taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh ykHpHtrsKd;rsKd; ajymif;vJí jzpfrI azmufjyefrIum; ½kyfw&m;wdkY avmuf rxif&Sm;ay/ ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ azmufjyefrIuom emrfw&m;wdkYxuf tvGefYtvGef ydkí xif&Sm;\?

xdkaMumifh txif ½kV§Dtm;jzifh ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkom azmufjyefwwfaom oabmw&m;[k ac:qdkavonf/ (r[m#D-2-86/)

#### Ak'¨tbd"r®m\ ½kyfydkif;qdkif&m t,ltq

þwGif Ak'¨tbd"r®m\ ½kyfydkif;qdkif&m ½IuGufrsm; tZÑwåü NyD;qkH;NyD jzpfygonf/ þrQtxd ½kyf y&rwf w&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufonfwdkifatmif ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;wwfNyD; ÓPfjzifh yikd ;fjcm;,Nly;Daom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f A'k t¨ b"d rm® \ euef aJ om ord af rUGaom ½yk yf ikd ;fqikd &f m t,ltqrsm;udk oabmaygufEdkifNyD jzpfayonf/ owå0gwdkY\ cE¨mtdrfum; y&rmPkjrLcefY tvGefYtvGef ao;i,faom ½kyfuvmyf trIefwdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpf\/ ,if; ½kyfuvmyf wpfck wpfck twGif;ü tenf;qkH; yrmPtm;jzifh yx0Dtmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0P-Ö \*E-¨ &o-MoZm[ k ½yk yf &rwof abmw&m; (8)rsK;d &\dS / tcsKUd ½yk uf vmyf rsm;ü ½kyfy&rwfoabmw&m; (9)rsKd; (10)rsKd;ponf &SdMu\/

,if;½kyfy&rwfoabmw&m;wdkYum; trIefr[kwfyg? twkH;tcJ r[kwfyg/ txnf0w¬K oP²mef j'yf r[kwfyg/ y&rwfoabmw&m; oufoufrQom jzpf\/ rmrI ,dkpD;rI ylrI axmufrIpaom oabm w&m;ouof urf Qom jzp\f / (8)rsK;d (9)rsK;d paom ,i;f½yk yf &rwof abmw&m; ouof urf sm;u kd aygi;f p kwnaf qmuvf ukd af omtcg ½yk uf vmyaf c:on hftreI uf av; wprf eI fjzpaf y:vm\/ yuwrd supf jdzihf rjrifEdkifaom ÓPfrsufpdjzifhom jrifEdkifaumif;aom tao;qkH;aom ½kyfy&rwf tzGJUtpnf; wpfckudk ½yk uf vmy[f k ac:\/ ,i;f½yk uf vmy f treI af ygi;frsm;pmG u kdaygi;fpwk naf qmuvf ukd yf gr S qyH i f ar;Gni;f ajconf; vufonf; paom (32)aum|mo odkYr[kwf (42)aum|mo tpkta0;rsm; jzpfay:vmjcif; jzpfonf/ ,if; (32)aum|mo odkYr[kwf (42)aum|mowdkYudk twdwfu uHpDrHonfhtwdkif; tcsKd; wus wyfqifvdkufygrS or®Kwdopöme,fokH; a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g ponf jzpfxGef; ay:ayguf vmjcif; jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf vlom;wdkY\ cE¨mtdrf0,f rlvtajccHtusqkH; wnfaqmufxm;aom ½kyfwdkYum; rmrI ,dkpD;rI ylrI axmufrI paom oabmw&m; oufoufrQom jzpf\/ ,if;½kyfy&rwfoabmw&m;wdkYum; rjzpfcifu r&Sdjcif;ç jzpfNyD;aemuf r&Sdjcif;[k qdktyfaom r&Sdjcif;ESpfckwdkY\ tv,füomvQif ,m,D tcdkuftwefYtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmMuaom "r®obm0wdkYomvQif jzpfMu\/ ,m,D[lonf rnfrQ tcsdef

Mumonfh ,m,Denf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm þodkYwnf;/

{upä&u©aP aum#dowo[óocFg OyÜZÆdwGm ed½kZÑwd (oH-|-2-295/) = vufzspfwpfwGuf (= wpfpuúefY)[k ac:qdkxdkufaom tcsdeftcg umvtwGif;ü emrfw&m;wdkYonf tBudrfaygif; uka# wpfodef;cefY jzpfNyD;í csKyfoGm;\[k zGifhqdkxm;ojzifh pdwåu©Pac:onfh pdwfwpfck\ oufwrf; tcsdef umvum; vuzf spwf pwf uG f (= wppf ueú )Yf tcsed uf mvu kd uak #wpof ed ;fyyHk gu wpyf cHk eoYf m ouwf r;f &Sd\/ ½kyfw&m;wdkYum; ,if;pdwåu©Paygif; (17)csuf touf&Snf\[k tqdk&Sdojzifh uka#wpfodef;udk (17)jzifh pm;aomf uka#ig;axmifausmf tajzxGufvmojzifh wpfpuúefY[k ac:qdktyfaomtcsdefumv udk uka#ig;axmifausmfcefY ykHcJhaomf wpfykHcefYom oufwrf;&SdMuayonf/ þrQ oufwrf; wdkawmif; vSaom ½kyfy&rwfw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ ,if;odkY tvGefYtvGef oufwrf;wdkawmif;vSaom ½kyfw&m; rsm;udk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xGif;azmuf odjrifaomtcgodkY qdkufa&mufygrS tedpömEkyóemÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf tewåmEkyóemÓPfrsm;vnf; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm jzpfxGef;ay: aygufvmrnf jzpfayonf/ tewåa&mifjcnfawmfonf wifhw,fprÜ,fpGm xGef;vif;awmufyvmrnf jzpfayonf/ ,if;tewåa&mifjcnfawmfum; omoemawmfwGif;üom &&SdEdkifonfh tESpfom&BuD; wpfck yif jzpfonf/ odkYaomf ½kyfw&m; oufoufudk 0dyóem½Iae½kHrQjzifh 0k|me trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rnfonfhenf;ESifhrQ rjzpfay:Edkifojzifh emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; qufvufí ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;&rnfom jzpfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-271 - Munhf/) emrfur®|mef;ydkif; ½IuGufrsm;udk ra&;om;rD þwGif ---- ½kyfydkif;qdkif&m £&d,myxESifh orÜZn ½IuGufrsm;udk qufvuf azmfjytyfygonf/

### 222

£&d,myx tcef; ESifh orÜZn tcef;

#### £&d,myx ESifh orÜZn ½IuGuf

þ £&d,myx½IuGuf orÜZn ½IuGufwdkYum; cE¨m (5)yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk pepfwus ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;NyD;ygrSomvQif jynfhjynfhpkHpkH oabmayguf em;vnfrnf jzpfayonf/ ,cktcgü ½kyfw&m; wuYkd kd ½yI mG ;ord ;fqn;fwwNfy;Daom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwtf wuG f ½yk yf ikd ;fqikd &f m ½uI uG uf ykd i f oabm aygufEdkif½kH ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;wwf½kHrQudkom azmfjytyfygonf/

#### £&d,myx ygVdawmf

yke py&H bdu©a0 bdu©K \*päaEÅm 0g ]]\*pämrD}}wd yZmemwd? Xdawm 0g ]]XdawmrSD}}wd yZmemwd?

edodaEém 0g ]]edodaEémrSD}}wd yZmemwd? o,maem 0g ]]o,maemrSD}}wd yZmemwd? ,xm ,xm 0g yeó uma,m yPd[dawm a[mwd? wxm wxm eH yZmemwd/ ('D-2-232/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf oGm;vQifvnf; ]]oGm;\}}[k od\? &yfvQifvnf; ]]&yf\}}[k od\? xdkifvQifvnf; ]]xdkif\}}[k od\? avsmif;vQifvnf; ]]avsmif;\}}[k od\? tMuif tMuifodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdk&[ef;\ ½kyftaygif;onf wnfae\? xdkxdk wnf jrJwdkif; xm;jrJwdkif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdk½kyftaygif;udk od\/ ('D-2-232/) þ txufyg ygVdawmf\ qdkvdkcsufrsm;udk t|uxm #DumwdkYu jynfhjynfhpkHpkH us,fus,fjyefYjyefY

&iS ;fvi;fwijfyxm;\/ xwkd iG f t|uxm\ &iS ;fvi;fcsuEf iS hf ywof uíf #uD mq&mawmuf þo Ykde'd ge;f oG,fxm;\/

\*päaEÅm0gwdtm'd \*rem'drwåZmeeó \*rem'd\*w0daooZmeeó p om"m&P0peH/ ww¬

\*rem'drwåZmeeH £" em"dayÜwH? \*rem'd\*w0daooZmeeH ye t"dayÜwEÅd wH 0dbZdwGm 'aówkH

]]ww¬ umr}}EÅdtm'd 0kwåH/ (r-#D-1-351/) oGm;vQifvnf; ]]oGm;\}}[k od\ - tp&Sdaom pum;awmfonf ----

1/ oGm;jcif;rQ &yfjcif;rQ xdkifjcif;rQ avsmif;jcif;rQ [laom omrnrQudk odjcif;ESifh qufqHaom pum;awmfvnf; jzpf\/

2/ oGm;jcif; &yfjcif; xdkifjcif; avsmif;jcif; [laom xdkxdk £&d,mykxftcdkufü jzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\ txl;udk odjcif;ESifh qufqHaom pum;awmfvnf; jzpf\/

xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif oGm;jcif;rQudk &yfjcif;rQudk xdkifjcif;rQudk avsmif;jcif;rQudk odjcif;rsKd;udk þ£&d,m

yxydkif; (orÜZOfydkif;) ü tvdkr&Sdtyf? oGm;jcif; &yfjcif; xdkifjcif; avsmif;jcif; [laom xdkxdk £&d,mykxf tcdkufü jzpfaom ½kyfwdkY\txl;udk odrIrsKd;udkomvQif þ£&d,mykxfydkif; (orÜZOfydkif;)ü tvdk&Sdtyf\[k xdktvdk&Sdtyfaom odrIrsKd;udk cGJjcm; a0zefí jyjcif;iSm - ww¬ umrH - paom atmufyg pum;&yfudk t|uxmq&mawmfonf rdefYqdkawmfrlayonf/ (r-#D-1-351/)

#### t|uxm\ &Sif;vif;csuf

ww¬ umrH aomPod\*Fgvm'a,myd \*päEÅm ]]\*pämrm}}wd ZmeEÅd? e yaewH {0½lyH ZmeeH oE¨m, 0kwåH/ {0½lyOd§ ZmeeH owåLyv'¨d H e yZ[wd? twåonH e O\*¢ga#wd? ur®|meH 0g owdy|mebm0em 0g e a[mwd/ £ró ye bdu©Kaem ZmeeH owåLyv'¨d H yZ[wd? twåonH O\*¢ga#wd? ur®|meaÍö0 owdy|mebm0em p a[mwd/ £'Od§ ]]aum \*päwd? uó \*reH? ud Hum&Pm \*päwD}}wd {0H orÜZmeeH oE¨m, 0kwåH/ Xmem'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/ ('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-255-256/) xdktxufyg £&d,myx a'oemawmfü ---- tdrfacG; ajracG; tp&Sdaom owå0gwdkYaomfrSvnf;

oGm;ukefvwfaomf oGm;ukefpOf oGm;aewkef;0,f ]]igwdkY oGm;ukef\}}[k tu,fíum; odMuayukef\? xdkodkY odMuygukefaomfvnf; þodkY oabm&Sdaom þtodrsKd;udk (= oGm;jcif;rQavmufudkom odonfh todrsKd;udk) &nf&G,fawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfonfum; r[kwfay/ rSefayonf þodkYoabm&Sdaom oGm;jcif;rQavmufudkom odonfh todrsKd;onfum; ----

1/ owå0g[laom t,ltqudk ry,fpGefYEdkif?

2/ twå[laom trSwfonmudk ry,fcGmEdkif?

3/ orxur®|mef; 0dyóemur®|mef;vnf; rjzpf?

4/ owdy|mebm0emvnf; rjzpfay/ þa,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ (oGm;cdkufü jzpfay:aeaom½kyfwdkY\ txl;udk) odjcif;onfum; --

1/ owå0g[laom t,ltqudk y,fpGefYEdkif\?

2/ twå[laom trSwfonmudk y,fcGmEdkif\?

3/ ur®|mef;vnf; jzpf\?

4/ owdy|mebm0emvnf; jzpf\/

xif&Sm;aptHh ---- ]]oGm;vQifvnf; ]oGm;\}[k od\}}- þodkY tp&Sdaom pum;awmfudk ----

1/ tb,folonf oGm;oenf;?

2/ tb,fol\ oGm;jcif;enf;?

3/ tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh oGm;oenf;? ---þodkY aumif;pGm uJGuJGjym;jym; odjcif;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyf ay\/ &yfjcif; ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ ('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-255-256/)

#### owå0g[laom t,ltq

owåLyv'¨dEÅd oawåm tw¬Dwd Oyv'¨d H owå\*¾g[H e Z[wd e y&dpöZwd ]]t[H \*pämrd? rr \*re}}EÅd \*g[oAÇm0awm/ wawm {0 twoå n H]]tw¬d twåm um&aum a0'aum}}wd {0H y0wåH 0dy&Dwon He O\*g¢a#w demyaewd ty#dyu©bm0awmç teEkjAL[eawm 0g/ {0H blwó pó ukawm ur®|mem'dbma0gwd tm[ ]]ur®|meH 0g owdy|mebm0em 0g e a[mwD}}wd/ (r-#D-1-351-352/) tdrfacG; ajracG; paom owå0gwdkY\ ]]oGm;vQif oGm;\}}[k oGm;jcif;rQavmufudkom odonfh omreftodrsKd;onfum; - ]]igoGm;\? ig\ oGm;jcif;wnf;}} - [k þodkY pGJvrf;jcif; pGJ,ljcif;\ xif&Sm; &Sdaeonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ]]owå0gonf &Sd\}}[laom t,ltqudk owå0g[k pGJvrf;jcif; pGJ,ljcif;udk ry,fpGefYEdkifay/ xdkodkY ry,fpGefYEdkifaomaMumifhyifvQif - ]]jyKvkyfwwfaom cHpm;wwfaom twåonf &Sd\}}[k þodkY jzpfay:vmaom rSm;,Gif;azmufjyefaom trSwfonm[laom twåonmudk ry,fcGmEdkif? ry,f pGefYEdkif/ xdkodkY oGm;vQif oGm;\[k omrefodaom todrsKd;onfum; xdktwåonmESifh xdyfwdkuf qefY usifbuf rjzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tewåmEkyóemÓPfudk rwdk;yGm;apwwfaomaMumifh vnf;aumif; twåonmudk ry,fpGefYEdkifay/ þodkY twåonmudk ry,fpGefYEdkifaom oGm;vQif oGm;\[k omreftodrsKd; jzpfay:aeaom xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f tb,frSmvQif ur®|mef;ponf jzpfEdkifygtHhenf;? xdkaMumifh ]]ur®|mef; vnf; rjzpf? owdy|mefudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif;[laom owdy|mebm0emvnf; rjzpf}}[k t|uxm q&mawmf zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r-#D-1-351-352/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkcsuft& oGm;vQif oGm;\[kç &yfvQif &yf\[kç xdkifvQif

xdkif\[kç avsmif;vQif avsmif;\[k oGm;jcif;rQ &yfjcif;rQ xdkifjcif;rQ avsmif;jcif;rQavmufudkom odae onfh omrn todrsKd;um; ur®|mef;vnf; r[kwf? owdy|mefudk yGm;rsm;aeonfh owdy|mebm0em vnf; r[kwfonfudkum; txl;\*½kjyKí rSwfom;oifhayonf/ oydwfuGJ udk,faus rjzpfzdkY&ef owday; aeaom pum;rsm;yif jzpfMu\/ tavsmftm;jzifhqdk&rl oGm;jcif;paom xdkxdk £&d,mykxftcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ tx;ltjym;u kd uuGJ jGJym;jym; oad eaom þa,m\*g0p& &[e;fawm\f ord oI nuf m; ow0å g&\dS [al om t,ltqudkvnf; y,fpGefYEdkif\? twåonmudkvnf; y,fcGmEdkif\? ur®|mef;vnf;jzpf\? owdy|mefudk yGm;aeonfh owdy|mebm0emvnf; jzpf\/ xdktodrsKd;udk t|uxmq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif;

&Sif;vif; wifjyxm;\/ ww¬ aum \*päwDwd e aumpd oawåm 0g yk\*¾avm 0g \*päwd/ uó \*reEÅd e uópd owåó 0g yk\*¾vó 0g \*reH/ ud Hum&Pm \*päwDwd pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk0dyæga&e \*päwd/ wo®m {o {0H yZmemwd ]]\*pämrD}}wd pdwåH OyÜZÆwd? wH 0g,H Zaewd? 0ga,m 0dnwåd H Zaewd? pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk0dyæga&e ouvum,ó yk&awm tbdeD[ma&m \*reEÅd 0kpöwd/ Xmem'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/

('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-256/)

1/ tb,folonf oGm;oenf; [lrlum; - wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom owå0gonfvnf;aumif;ç yk\*¾dKvf onfvnf;aumif; oGm;onf r[kwf/ tb,folonf oGm;oenf;[laom þar;cGef;um; ---- oGm;jcif;ud&d,mudk (= oGm;rIudk) jyKvkyf

wwf NyD;pD;apwwfaom uwåKom"eudkvnf;aumif;ç oGm;jcif;ud&d,mudkvnf;aumif; (= oGm;rIudk vnf;aumif;) - toD;toD; rcGJjcm;tyfonfudk jyKí oGm;jcif;Bud,m\ NyD;pD;atmif jyKvkyfwwfol

(uwåm;)udk ar;aMumif; jzpfaom ykpämwnf;/ xdktar; ykpämonfum; oGm;rIudk jyKvkyfwwfaom uwåm; tjzpfjzifh txl;jyKtyfaom twåudk y,f&Sm;jcif; teuf &Sd\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ½kyf"r® emrf"r® [laom "r®obm0w&m; oufoufrQ\omvQif oGm;jcif; ud&d,mudk NyD;pD;apaMumif;udk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrif&aomaMumifh jzpf\/ (r-#D-1-352/) omoemy t,ltq &SdolwdkYum; ]]twåonf (= toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif

twåaumifonf) oGm;jcif;paom xdkxdkud&d,mudk jyKvkyfwwf\? xdkxdk tm½kHudk cHpm;wwf\}} - þodkY ponfjzifh pGJvrf;,kHMunfMu\/ Ak'¨tbd"r®müum; y&rw¬opömoabmtm;jzifh owå0g toD;toD;wdkY oEÅmef0,f a&S;ESifhaemuf tpOfrjywf qufpyfvsuf jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m; tpktykHESifh emrfw&m; tpktykHom &Sd\/ (31)bkH twGif;ü ----

1/ tonowfbkH0,f ½kyfoufoufom wnf&Sd\?

2/ t½lybkH0,f emrfoufoufom wnf&Sd\?

3/ cE¨m (5)yg;&Sdaom yÍöa0gum& (26)bkH0,f ½kyf-emrf ESpfyg;om wnf&Sd\/ xdk½kyfemrfu vGJí twå [lonf r&Sd? wpfb0NyD; wpfb0 ajymif;a&TUaeonfh tusdwftcJ tcdkif

trm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh rysufpD;wwfaom twåonf r&Sd/ aovQif jywfoGm;onfh twåonfvnf; r&Sd/ ½kyfemrf tpktykHrQom &Sd\/ odkYtwGuf oGm;onfhtcdkufüvnf; oGm;aom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaeonfh ½kyf"r® emrf"r® tpktykHrQom &Sd\/ oGm;rIudk NyD;pD;apwwfaom yk\*¾dKvf owå0g um; r&Sd? twåum; r&Sd/ xdkodkY r&Sdjcif;aMumifh tb,folonf oGm;ygoenf;[laom ar;cGef;udk t| uxmq&mawmfu - ]]wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom owå0gonfvnf;aumif;ç yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif; omG ;on f r[wk yf g}}[ k ajzqakd wmrf jlci;f jzpaf yon/f omG ;jci;f u&d ,d mu kd Ny;Dp;Dapwwaf om w&m;um; ½kyf"r® emrf"r® tpktykHrQom jzpfonf/ ½kyf"r® emrf"r®\omvQif oGm;jcif; ud&d,mudk NyD;pD;apwwfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç xdk½kyf"r® emrf"r®rS tvGwfjzpfaom wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvf owå0g twå\vnf; xif&Sm; r&Sdjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; - wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom owå0gonfvnf;aumif;ç yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç twåonfvnf;aumif; roGm;yg[k qdkvdkonf/ (r-#D-1-352/)

2/ tb,fol\ oGm;jcif;enf;[lonfum; - wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom owå0g\vnf;aumif; yk\*¾dKvf\ vnf;aumif; oGm;jcif;onf r[kwfyg/ tb,fol\ oGm;jcif;enf;[laom þar;cGef;um; txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom teuft"dyÜg,f udkyif y&d,m,f wpfrsKd;tm;jzifh ajymqdkjcif;yifwnf;/ oGm;jcif; ud&d,mudk jyKvkyfwwf NyD;pD;apwwf aom uwKåom"euvkd n;faumi;fç omG ;jci;f u&d ,d muvkd n;faumi;f to;Dto;D cjJGcm;tyof nuf kd jyKí ajymq\kd ? omG ;jci;f u&d ,d m\ omG ;wwaf om uwmå ;EiS hfqupf yjfci;f r&odS n\f tjzpuf kd,i;far;ceG ;fu xif&Sm; azmfjyjcif;aMumifh jzpf\/ rSefayonf ----

1/ aum \*päwd = tb,fol oGm;oenf;?

2/ uó \*reH = tb,fol\ oGm;jcif;enf; ---þ ar;cGef; ESpf&yfü yg0ifaom ud H = tb,fol[laom pum;onf qefYusifbuf = y#dyu©

teufudk twGif;ü aqmiftyfonfudk jyKí jzpfay:vm\/ odkYtwGuf - aum \*päwd = tb,folonf oGm;oenf; [l&mü tb,folrS roGm;[k qdkvdkonf/ uó \*reH = tb,fol\ oGm;jcif;enf;[l&mü b,fol\ oGm;jcif;rS r[kwf[k qdkvdkayonf/ (r-#D-1-352/)

3/ u d uH m&Pmwd ye y#du©dwåuwåKum, \*reud&d,m, t0dy&Dwum&Pykpäm ]]\*reEÅd twåm reom o,H Zk wÆ ?d raem £`Ea´d ,[ d ? £`E,´d me d taw[å }D}w d {0rm'\*d reum&Py#ad uy© eawm/ awem[ ]]ww¬m}}wdtm'd/ (r-#D-1-352/)

3/ tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh oGm;oenf;¿ ---- txufyg ar;cGef; ESpf&yfwdkYü oGm;jcif; Bud,mudk jyKvyk wf w f Ny;Dp;Dapwwaf om y\*k Kd¾v f ow0å g tw[å al om uwmå ; r&adS Mumi;f y,xf m;Ny;D jzp\f / odkYtwGuf þar;cGef;um; ,if;odkY y,ftyfNyD;aom uwåm;&Sdaom ud&d,m\ jzpfay:vm&jcif;\ taMumi;f&i;fpp fjzpaf om y&rwo¬ pmö e,rf Srazmurf jye freS uf eaf om taMumi;fw&m;u kdar;jre;f aMumif;jzpfaom tar;ykpämwnf;/ omoemyt,tl q&odS l tcsKUdwuYkd m; omG ;rEI iS hf ywof uíf þo Ykd ,ql Mu\ - ]]omG ;jci;f[ol nf

twåudk pdwfjzifh ,SOfpyfay;&\? pdwfudk £a`E´wdkYjzifh ,SOfpyfay;&\? £a`E´wdkYudk twåwdkYjzifh ,SOfpyf ay;&\}} - þodkY ,lqMu\/ xdkt,ltqum; rSm;,Gif;azmufjyef rrSefuefaom rdpämt,ltqom jzp\f / tb,tf aMumi;faMumi hf omG ;ygoen;f[al om þar;ceG ;fum; ,i;foaYkd om rmS ;,iG ;faom t,l tq tp&Sdaom rdpämtaMumif;rS vGwfaom ----

1/ avsmfaom ypö,taMumif; = tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom taMumif;ç

2/ avsmfaom a[wktaMumif; = jzpfapwwfaom ZeutaMumif; ----

[laom taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdaom y&rw¬"r®rSefwdkY\ jzpfykHtjcif;t&mxl;onf oGm;jcif; rnf\[k azmfjyaom ar;cGef;wnf;/ xdkaMumifh t|uxmq&mawmfonf ---- ww¬ aum \*päwd - tp

&Sdaom txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom pum;&yfrsm;udk rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ wppf wHk paf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾vof w0å gonvf n;faumi;fç twoå nvf n;faumi;f romG ;cahJ om fwppf Hk

wpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g\vnf;aumif;ç twå\vnf;aumif; oGm;jcif; r[kwfcJhaomf tb,f taMumif;aMumifh oGm;ygoenf;[lrl - tajzum; þodkY jzpf\/ pdwfonf jyKvkyftyfaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom 0ga,m"mwfvIyf&Sm;jcif;aMumifh = wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUoGm;jcif;aMumifh oGm;\ [lay/ xdkaMumifh a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf þodkY od\/ oGm;tHh[laom pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\? xdkoGm;vdkrI\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom pdwfonf 0ga,m"mwfudk jzpfap\/ þt&mü #Dumq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;jyxm;\/

0g,H ZaewDwd 0ga,m"mwkt"duH ½lyuvmyH Zaewd? t"duwm apw¬ omrw¬d,awmç e yrmPawm/ \*repwd oå r|k wd Ho[Zmw½yl um,ó xreÇ oEm¨ &Ppveme Hyp,ö bal we tmum&-

0daoaoe y0wårmeH 0ga,m"mwkH oE¨m,m[ ]]0ga,m 0dnwåd H ZaewD}}wd/ t"dyÜg,o[bm0D [d 0duma&m 0dnwåd? ,xm0kwåt"dubma0ae0 p 0ga,m\*[PH? e 0ga,m"mwk,m {0 Zeubm0awm? tnxm 0dnwåd,m Oyg'g,½lybma0g 'k½kyyga'g od,m/

(r-#D-1-352/)

xdkoGm;vdkaom pdwfonf 0ga,m"mwfudk jzpfap\[k qdkaomfvnf; 0ga,m"mwf wpfckwnf; udkom jzpfaponf r[kwf? 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif; udkom jzpfap\/ þt&mü vGefuJrI[lonf 0ga,m"mwf\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJrI omwnf;? twdkif;twmyrmP &mcdkifEIef; tcsKd;tpm;tm;jzifh vGefuJrIrsKd;um; r[kwfay/ oGm;vdkaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaomç twljzpfaeaom (wpfcsdeftwGif; NydKifwl jzpfaeMuaom) o[Zmw ½ly um, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk axmufyHhxm;jcif; aqmifxm;jcif;ç o[Zmw ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m; taygif;\ vIyf&Sm;jcif;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfí jzpfaom tjcif;t&mtxl;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom axmuuf etf m; weG ;fuetf m; tjynthf 0 &adS eaom 0ga,m"mwuf kd &n&f ,G af wmrf íl - 0ga,m 0nd wåð Zaewd = 0ga,m"mwfu 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfap\ - [k zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (r-#D-1-352/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuft& oGm;vdkaom pdwfaMumifh 0ga,m"mwf \ obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif;onf jzpfay:vm\? xdk½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom axmufueftm; wGef;ueftm;[laom obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom 0ga,m"mwfu um,0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfap\[k rSwfyg/ þt&m0,f ---- 0g,H ZaewDwd 0ga,m"mwkt"duH ½lyuvmyH Zaewd (r-#D-1-352/) ---- oGm;vdkaom pdwfonf 0ga,m"mwf wpfckwnf;udkom jzpfaponf r[kwf? 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom ½yk uf vmytf aygi;fuokd m jzpaf p\[ k qvkd akd Mumi;f zGifhqdkaom #Dumq&mawmf\ pum;udk edAÁmefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom toifa,m\*D olawmf aumif;onf ½dkaopGm txl;rSwfom;av&monf/ oGm;vdkaom owå0g\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´ESifh twlwuG jzpfay:vmaom udk,ftrlt&m txl;onf um,0dnwf rnf\/ um,0dnwf\ taMumif;w&m;udk zGifhqdk&mü twljzpfaom o[

Zmw ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk cdkifcHhatmif axmufyHhxm;jcif; aqmifxm;Edkifjcif; pGrf;tm; tjynfh&Sdaom axmuuf eof n hf 0ga,m"mwçf twjlzpaf om o[Zmw½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kd vyI &f mS ;apjci;fimS prG ;ftm; tjynfht0&Sdaom wGef;uefonfh 0ga,m"mwf - þESpfrsKd;aom 0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ obm0owådpGrf;tif veG uf aJ eon\f tjzpaf Mumiohf mvQi f - 0ga,m"mwfonf 0dnwf½kyfudkjzpfap\[k 0ga,m"mwfudk ,lí t|uxmq&mawmf zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ 0ga,m"mwf wpfckwnf;uomvQif 0dnwf½kyf\ wdkuf

½ukd jfzpaf pwwaf om ZeutaMumi;fw&m; jzpjfci;faMumi hfxokd YkdziG qhf jkdci;f r[wk af y/ tu,íf 0ga,m

"mwf wpfckwnf;uomvQif 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfap\[k ,lqcJhvQif 0dnwf½kyf\ r[mbkwf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk rSDí jzpfaom Oyg'g½kyfjzpfaMumif; pum;onf raumif;ojzifh NyD;aompum; jzpfav&m\/

(r-#D-1-352/) þ&Sif;vif;csufrsm;t& txufyg t|uxm\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ omG ;t[Hh al om pwd of n f jzpaf y:vm\? xokd mG ;vokd n\f tprG ;fjzi hf jzpaf y:vmaom pwd af Mumihf 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf = ½kyfuvmyftaygif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ ,if;0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfw&m;taygif;u um, 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfap\/ pdwfonf jyKvkyftyfaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd prG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom ½yk wf &m;taygi;f\ = ½yk uf vmytf aygi;f\ vyI &f mS ;jci;f ysUHEUHSíomG ;jci;faMumihf tvkH;pkHaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ a&S;odkY o,faqmifaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;udk oGm;jcif; [líac:qdktyfayonf/ &yfjcif; ponfwdkYüvnf; þenf;twdkif;yifwnf;/

('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-256/)

#### ½IyGm;ykH pepf

toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf rdrd ½IyGm;vdkonfh pBuøwpfae&mwGif rwfwwf&yfí orm"d udk tqifhqifh jyefvnf xlaxmifyg/ (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfzef jyefí odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if; (6)'Gg& (42)aum|moü wnf&SdMuaom uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wnf;[laom taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;wdkYaMumifh toD;toD; jzpfay:vmMu&ukefaom pwkork|medu ½kyfoEÅwd tpOf um; ouvum,[k t|uxmu ac:a0:okH;pGJxm;aom a&S;½SL to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;pk wdkYwnf;/ oGm;vdkaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ----

1/ um,0dnwf½kyfvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom um,0dnwåde0uuvmyfç

2/ um,0dnwf v[kwm ponfvQif (12)ckajrmuf&Sdaom um,0dnwådv[kwm'd 'Gg'ouuvmyf þ um,0dnwfygaom ½kyfuvmyf ESpfrsKd;wdkYum; txufyg (6)'Gg& (42)aum|moü wnf&Sd Muaom pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk a&S;½SL o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;pkwdkYwnf;/

(6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKikHí odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcg oGm;awmh rn fhtrtl &mu kdjyKvyk Mfunyfh g? ten;fi, fomG ;Munyfh g/ b0irf aemtMunuf kdord ;fqn;fí ,i;fb0if raemtMunf"mwf = raem'Gg&udk tpGJjyKí jzpfay:vmaom oGm;vdkaompdwfudk odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if; omG ;vakd om pwd af Mumi hf 0nd w½f yk f yg0iaf om txuyf g ½yk uf vmy f trsK;dtpm; EpS rf sK;dç wprf sK;d wprf sK;dü

½kyfuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGmwdkY wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUí jzpfay:aeMuykHudk jrifatmif Munhfyg/ rsufpdudk rSdwfvsuf cyfjznf;jznf; oGm;Munhfaeyg/ um,0dnwfyg0ifaom o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk OD;pm;ay;í odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if; o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYu to,faqmifcH &aom (6)'gG& (42)aum|moü wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd a&;S½SLo,af qmiaf eyuHk kd wpef n;fq&kd aomf a&;S½SLo,af qmiaf om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpaf eyuHk kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmi f Munyfh g? ord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;yg/

#### y&rwfwdkY\ oabmrSef

y&rwfw&m;wdkYum; tvGefYtvGef wdkawmif;aom oufwrf;tcsdefumv &SdMuojzifh wpfae&m

rS wpfae&modkY ajymif;a&TUjzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&SdMuay/ jzpfonfhae&mrSmyif ysufoGm;Muonfh "r® obm0wdkYom jzpfMu\/ odkYtwGuf a&S;odkY o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYuvnf; wu,f o,f aqmifaeonfum; r[kwf? to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYuvnf; wu,f to,faqmifcH& onfum; r[kwfay/ 0ga,m"mwfESifh 0dnwf½kyfwdkY\ pGrf;tifaMumifh topftopf qifhumqifhum a&;SEiS hf aemu f qupf yvf su f txyxf y f jzpaf eaom ½yk wf &m;woYkd n f ae&mtoptf opüf ajymi;fvíJ toptf op f qiuhf mqiuhf m txyxf y f jzpaf ejci;f oabmom jzp\f / ,i;fo Ykd rvl jzpaf eonafh e&mü xyfí rjzpfbJ ae&mtopftopfü ajymif;a&TUí jzpfaejcif;onfum; 0ga,m"mwfESifh 0dnwf½kyfwdkY\ pGrf;tifaMumifhyif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh a&S;½SLo,faqmifaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;udk oGm; jcif;[k ac:qdkaMumif; zGifhqdkcJhjcif; jzpfayonf/

1/ o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfç

2/ to,faqmifcH&aom½kyf ---þ £&d,myx½IuGufudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf o,faqmifwwfaom½kyfç

to,faqmifcH&aom½kyfwdkYudk cGJjcm;í ½IwwfzdkY cGJjcm;í odxm;zdkY vdktyfayonf/ pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk0dyæga&e ouvum,ó yk&awm tbdeD[ma&m \*reEÅd 0kpöwd - [k

txufwGif azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; t|uxmu zGifhqdkxm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh ----

1/ omG ;vakd ompwd af Mumi hf jzpaf om 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom ½yk uf vmyf taetxm;jzifh wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUvsuf jzpfyGm;oGm;aom ---- um,0dnwåde0u uvmyfç um,0dnwådv[kwm'd'Gg'ou uvmyf - [laom ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; ESpfrsKd;ç ½kyfuvmyf wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;ü rsm;pGmaom ta&twGuf &SdMuaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif; = ½kyfw&m;taygif; wdkYum; o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYwnf;/ 2/ (6)'Gg& (42)aum|moü wnf&Sdaom ----

(u) ur®Z½kyfç ( c ) pdwåZ½kyfç ( \* ) OwkZ½kyfç

(C) tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYum; to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYwnf;/

#### pdwåZ½kyf - ESpfbuf&

e [d yÍö'Gg&du0dnmaP[d \*rem'Dok uÍöd £&d,myxH uayÜwd/ y / oaAÁmyd yaeo yaba'g

raem'Gg&duZ0aea,0 vAÇwd/ (tbd-|-2-388/) þtxufyg oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsuft& yÍö'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOftwGif;ü

yg0ifaom yÍö'Gg&du0dnmPfwdkYonf rnfonfh£&d,mykxfudkrQ jzpfapEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&Sday/ odkYaomf pu©K0dnmPftp&Sdaom yÍö0dnmPfwdkYrSwpfyg; usefyÍö'Gg&du0dnmPfwdkYum; pdwåZ½kyfomrefudk (= £&d,mykxf rygaom pdwåZ½kyfudk) jzpfapEdkifMuonfcsnf; jzpfukef\/ ,if;pdwåZ½kyfwdkYum; to,faqmif cH&aom ½kyfw&m;tkyfpkwGif yg0if\/ wpfzef 0DxdpdwfrS tvGwfjzpfaom b0ifpdwfonfvnf; pdwåZ½kyf omrefudk jzpfapEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; &Sdonfom jzpf\/ ,if; b0ifpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYvnf; to,faqmifcH&onfh ½kyfw&m;tkyfpkwGif yg0if\/ o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odkYr[kwf £&d,myx½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfapEdkifaom pdwf wdkYum; raem'Gg&duaZm0DxdpdwfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf tcsKdUtcsKdUaom psmeormywåd0DxdpdwfwdkY uJhodkYaom raem'Gg&duaZm0DxdpdwfwdkYonfvnf; tjcm;aom raem'Gg&duaZm0DxdwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:ae aom £&d,mykxf = £&d,myx½kyfwdkYudk qufvuf wnfwHhatmif cdkifcHhatmif axmufyHhxm;Edkifonfh pGrf;tm;om&Sdí £&d,mykxf = £&d,myx½kyf topf topfudk jzpfapEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&SdMuay/ odkYaomf ,if;psmeormywåd0DxdpdwfwdkYonfvnf; yÍöa0gum&bkHü (= cE¨m 5-yg;&SdaombkHü) pdwåZ½kyf omrefudkum; jzpfapEdkifMuonfom jzpf\/ ,if;pdwåZ½kyfwdkYvnf; to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m; tyk pf wk iG yf i fyg0ivf su f&SdMu\/ xakd Mumi hfto,af qmicf &H aom ½yk wf &m;tyk pf wk iG f- ouvum,ó yk&awm tbdeD[ma&m = ur®Z½kyf pdwåZ½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyf [laom tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m; taygif;udk a&U SodkY a&S;½SLo,faqmifjcif;[k zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ wpfzef o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;bufüum; ---- pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk0dyæga&e - ponf

jzifh pdwåZ½kyfoufoufudkom zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ odkYtwGuf £&d,myx½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifaom raem'Gg&duaZm0DxdpdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfaom um, 0dnwåd e0u uvmyfç um,0dnwådv[kwm'd 'Gg'ou uvmyf[laom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYum; o,faqmif wwfaom ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfMuí £&d,myx½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyf wdkYum; to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif yg0ifMuonf[k rSwfyg/ toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;bufü ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJwnf;

[laom ½kyfCetoD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;yg/ wpfzef to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;bufüvnf; ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJwnf;[laom ½kyf Ce toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;yg? ESpfbufvkH;ü y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufaomtcg o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;pkwdkYu to,f aqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;pkwdkYudk a&U SodkY a&S;½SLo,faqmifaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaeykHudk ÓPf jzifh jrifatmif odrf;qnf;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/ þemr½lyy&dapä' ÓPfydkif;wGifum; ,ckuJhodkY ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;cdkuf0,f ----

1/ o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kH,lívnf; ]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}}[k odrf;qnf;yg?

ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/

2/ to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kH,lívnf; ]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}}[k odrf;qnf;yg?

ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/

3/ o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;ESifh to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; tm½kH,lí jcHKikHí ]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}}[k odrf;qnf;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/

#### &yfcdkufü ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;ykH

wMwmyd [d ]]wd|mrD}}wd pdwåH OyÜZÆwd? wH 0g,H Zaewd? 0ga,m 0dnwåd HZaewd? pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk0dyæga&e ouvum,ó aum#dawm y|m, Oódwbma0g XmeEÅd 0kpöwd/

('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-256/)

]]&ytf }hH}[al om pwd of n f jzpaf y:vm\? x&kd yvf akd ompwd of n f 0ga,m"mwuf kd (= 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif; = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk) jzpfap\/ 0ga,m "mwfonf (= 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom r[mbkwf½kyfw&m;taygif;onf) &yfaom trlt&mxl; um,0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfap\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf um,0dnwfESifh wuGaom um,0dnwåd e0uuvmyfç um,0dnwåd v[kwm'd 'Gg'ouuvmyf[laom ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk jzpfap\/ pdwfonf jyKvkyftyfaom pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJ aeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif; (= ½kyfw&m;taygif;)\ vIyf&Sm;jcif;aMumifh = wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUí oGm; jcif;aMumifh atmuftpGeftzsm;jzpfaom ajcz0g;tjyifrS pí tvkH;pkHaomm ½lyum, (= ½kyfw&m; taygif;)\ axmifrwfaeonf\ tjzpfudk = axmifrwfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfrIudk &yfjcif;[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ ('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-256/) pBuøavQmufcdkuf0,f o,faqmifwwfaom½kyfç to,faqmifcH&aom½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lwwf odrf;qnf;wwfaom ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf;qnf;NyD;aom toifa,m\*Dolawmf aumif;onf - &yfvdkaompdwf jzpfay:vmaomtcg xdkpdwfudk jrifatmif ½Iyg/ [',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfaom raem'Gg&dupdwfyif jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf b0ifraemtMunf"mwf = raem'Gg&udk odrf;qnf;í ,if;raem'Gg&udk tpGJjyKí jzpfay:vmaom &yfvdkaompdwfudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ wpfzef xdk &yfvdkaom pdwfaMumifh &yfonfhudk,ftrlt&m um,0dnwf½kyf yg0ifaom um,0dnwåde0uuvmyfç um,0nd wvdå [wk m''d gG'ouuvmywf uYkd kd y&rwof Ykd ÓPtf jri f qukd af tmi f ord ;fqn;fyg? ÓPjfzihf ydkif;jcm;,lyg/ xdkaemif tvkH;pkHaom ½lyum,[laom pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;udkvnf; odrf; qnf;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/

um,0nd wedå 0uuvmyçf um,0nd wvdå [wk m''d gG'ouuvmy½f yk wf &m;wuYkd m; tv;HkpaHk om ½lyum, ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk &yfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfatmif o,faqmifwwfaom axmuf uefxm;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYwnf;/ (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;wdkYum; &yfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfatmif = atmuftpGeftzsm;jzpfaom ajcz0g;tjyifrS onf txufqHzsm;odkYwdkifatmif axmifaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfatmif to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m; taxmuftuefcH&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYwnf;/ o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m; axmufuef xm;wwfaom½kyfw&m;ç to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m; taxmufuefcH&aom ½kyfw&m;[laom

ESpfbufvkH;ü CeNydKatmif y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yg/ ]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}} [k odrf;qnf;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/

#### xdkifcdkufü ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ykH

]]edod'grD}}wd pdwåH OyÜZÆwd? wH 0g,H Zaewd? 0ga,m 0dnw åd H Zaewd? pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk0dyæga&e a[|drum,ó ordÍÆeH Oy&drum,ó Oódwbma0g edoZÆmwd 0kpöwd/

('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-256/)

]]xdkifthH}}[laom pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\? xdkxdkifvdkaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom pdwfonf 0ga,m"mwfudk (= 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom½kyfuvmyftaygif; = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk) jzpfap\/ ,if;0ga,m"mwfonf (= 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJ aeaom ,if; r[mbkwf ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf) xdkifaom udk,ftrlt&m[laom um,0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfap\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf um,0dnwfESifh twlwuG jzpfaom um,0dnwåde0uuvmyf um, 0nd wvdå [wk m' d 'gG'ou uvmy[f al om ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kd jzpaf p\/ ,i;f½yk wf &m;taygi;fwwYkd iG f 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tifum; vGefuJvsuf &Sd\/ xdkifvdkaom pdwfonf jyKvkyftyfaom xikd vf akd om pwd af Mumi hfjzpaf om 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom ½yk uf vmytf aygi;f ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ vIyf&Sm;jcif;aMumifh wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUí oGm;jcif;aMumifh ----

1/ atmuyf ikd ;fjzpaf om u,kd \f au;Gjci;fuvkd n;faumi;f (= atmuyf ikd ;fjzpaf om ½yk wf &m;taygi;f\ auG;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;)ç

2/ txufydkif;jzpfaom udk,f\ axmifrwfaeonf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; (= txufydkif;jzpfaom ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ axmifrwfaeaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;) ---xdkifjcif;[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ ('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-256/) þtxufyg t|uxm\ ñTefMum;owfrSwfawmfrlcsuft& toifa,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf onf ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk xdkifaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfatmif o,faqmifwwfaom axmufuef wwfaom ½kyfw&m;ESifh to,faqmifcH&aom taxmufuefcH&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk pepfwus cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpfonf/

1/ ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk xdkifaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfatmif o,faqmifwwfaom axmufuef xm;wwaf om ½yk wf &m;wrYkd mS xikd vf akd ompwd af Mumi hf jzpuf ek af omç 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owdå pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom um,0dnwåde0u uvmyfESifh um,0dnwådv[kwm'd 'Gg'ou uvmyf ½kyfw&m;taygif;wdkY jzpfMu\/

2/ xikd af om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpaf tmi f to,af qmicf &H aom taxmuuf ecf &H aom ½yk wf &m; wdkYrSm cE¨mudk,f\ atmufydkif; txufydkif;wdkYü jzpfay:aeMuukefaom (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mo wdkYü wnf&SdMuukefaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYyifwnf;/ pBuøavQmufNyD;ç &yfNyD;í xdkifvdkaomtcgü b0ifraemtMunf"mwf = raem'Gg&udk odrf;qnf; vsu f,i;fraem'gG&u kdtpjJGyKí jzpaf y:vmaom xikd vf akd ompwd af Mumi hfo,af qmiwf waf om axmuf uefwwfaom ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç to,faqmifcH&aom taxmufuefcH&aom ½kyf w&m;rsm; jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunhfí y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;yg/ orm"d tqifhqifh xlaxmifvsuf cE¨mtdrfü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pwifí jrifatmif pdkuf ½IEdkifygu þtqifhwGif ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk vG,fulpGm awGU&Sdaernfom jzpfayonf/ ½kyfuvmyf rsm;udk awGU&Sdygu (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif odrf; qnf;wwfNyD;aom olawmfaumif;tzdkY txufyg ½IuGufrSm rcufcJawmhNyD jzpfonf/ avsmif;cdkufü ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ykH

]]o,mrD}}wd pdwåH OyÜZÆwd? wH 0g,H Zaewd? 0ga,m 0dnwåd H Zaewd? pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk-

0dyæga&e ouvo&D&ó wd&d,awm yom&PH o,eEÅd 0kpöwd/ ('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-256/)

= ]]avsmif;thH}}[laom pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkpdwfonf 0ga,m"mwfudk (= 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif; = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk jzpfap\/) ,if;0ga,m "mwfonf (= 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ,if;r[mbkwf ½kyfw&m;taygif; onf) avsmif;aom udk,ftrlt&m[laom um,0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfap\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf um, 0dnwfESifh twlwuG jzpfaom um,0dnwåde0uuvmyfç um,0dnwådv[kwm'd 'Gg'ouuvmyf [laom ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk jzpfap\/ ,if;½kyfw&m;taygif;wdkYwGif 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tifum; vGefuJvsuf &Sd\/ avsmif;pufvdkaompdwfonf jyKvkyftyfaom avsmif;pufvdkaompdwf aMumifhjzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif; ½kyfw&m; taygif;\ vIyf&Sm;jcif;aMumifh wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUí oGm;jcif;aMumifh ---- tvkH;pkHaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk zDvmuefYvefYtm;jzifh qefYwef;xm;jcif;udk (= zDvmuefYvefY qefYwef;aom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;udk) vJavsmif;jcif; = avsmif;pufjcif;[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/

('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-256/) oGm;cdkufç &yfcdkufç xdkifcdkufwdkYü txufwGif azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; £&d,myxydkif;qdkif&m ½kyfw&m; ½IuGufudk ½IwwfNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY tdyfcdkuf avsmif;pufcdkufüvnf; ½IyGm;zdkY&ef rcufcJ awmhNyD jzpfonf/ xdkifNyD;í avsmif;pufvdkaomtcg avsmif;pufaomtcg b0ifraemtMunf"mwf = raem'Gg&udk

odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;raem'Gg&udk tpGJjyKí jzpfay:vmaom ,if;avsmif;pufvdkaom pdwfudk ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;yg/ wpfzef ,if;pdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuukefaom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom um,0dnwåd (= avsmif;pufaom udk,ftrlt&m½kyf) yg0ifaom um,0dnwåde0u uvmyfESifh um,0dnwådv[kwm'd'Gg'ou uvmyf½kyfwdkYudk qufvufí ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg? odrf; qnf;yg/ xdk½kyfw&m;wdkYum; ouvo&D&[k ac:qdkokH;pGJxm;aom wpfudk,fvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom pwk ork|medu ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkYudk avsmif;pufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeatmif o,faqmif wwaf om orYkd [wk ftyd of nthf rtl &mtwikd ;f wnaf eatmi faxmuxf m;wwaf om ½yk wf &m;wwYkd n;f/ wpfudk,fvkH;ü wnf&Sdaom pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkYum; to,faqmifcH&aom taxmuf cH&aom ½kyfw&m;pkwdkYwnf;/ ESpfbufvkH;aom o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m; to,faqmifcH&aom ½yk wf &m; orYkd [wk f axmuxf m;wwaf om ½yk wf &m; taxmucf &H aom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd ½yk Cf eac:onhf ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif odrf;qnf;yg? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg? ½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;[k jcHKikHívnf; odrf;qnf;yg/ oGm;-&yf-xdkif-avsmif; (4)yg;vkH;aom £&d,mykxfwdkYü o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;bufü

½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; ESpfrsKd; &Sdae\/ oGm;-&yf-xdkif-avsmif; udpö&yfwdkYü ayghayghyg;yg; vsifvsifjrefjref oGufoGufvufvuf &Sdygu v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm½kyfwdkY yg0ifMuí ayghayghyg;yg; vsifvsifjrefjref oGufoGufvufvuf r&Sdygu v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm½kyfwdkY ryg0ifMuay/ odkYtwGuf ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; ESpfrsKd; &Sdaejcif; jzpf\/ v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm½kyfwdkY ryg0ifygu um,0dnwåde0u uvmyf jzpfí ,if;½kyfwdkY yg0ifcJhaomf um,0dnwådv[kwm'd 'Gg'ouuvmyf jzpfonf/ ,if;½kyf uvmyf ESpfrsKd;wdkYum; £&d,myxydkif;½IuGuf orÜZnydkif;½IuGufwdkYü y"me (= jy"mef;aom) ½kyfw&m;wdkY jzpfMuayonf/ oGm;rIü wGef;uefrI 0ga,m"mwf tm;aumif;\/ &yf-xdkif-avsmif;wdkYü axmufuefrI 0ga,m"mwf tm;aumif;\/

#### yk\*¾dKvfroGm; - igroGm; - ½kyfoGm; ÓPfjzifhMunhf

oGm;-&yf-xdkif-avsmif; [laom (4)yg;vkH;aom £&d,mykxfwdkYü ,if;odkYvQif a&S;½SL o,faqmif

wwfaom ½kyfw&m;ç a&S;½SL to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk þa&;om;wifjyxm;onfhtwdkif; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif uJGuJGjym;jym; odaeaom xdk a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmef0,f þodkYaom todÓPfonf jzpfay:ae\/

]]owå0g oGm;\? owå0g &yf\}} - [k avmu0,f ajymqdkae\/ xdkodkYyif ajymqdktyfygaomfvnf; omG ;wwaf om wppf wHk paf ,muaf om ow0å gonrf vl n;f &ydS goavm? &ywf waf om wppf wHk paf ,muf aom owå0gonfrlvnf; &Sdygoavm[k ar;jim;tHh? r&Sd-[k ajzqdkav&m\/ Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm; atmif jyqdkaytHh/

]]vSnf;oGm;\? vSnf;&yf\}}- [k avmuü ajymqdkae\? xdkodkYyif ajymqdktyfygaomfvnf; oGm; wwfonfrlvnf;jzpfaomç &yfwwfonfrlvnf;jzpfaom wpfpkHwpfckaom vSnf;rnfonf r&Sdonfom wnf;/ pifppfaomfum; ---- EGm; (4)aumifwdkYudk vSnf;ü uyf,SOfapí uRrf;usifaom vSnf;armif; orm;onf armif;ESifhvwfaomf ]]vSnf;oGm;\? vSnf;&yf\}}[k ac:a0:½kHrQonfom jzpfouJhodkY ----

1/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif rodwwfonf\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmtm;jzifh = rodwwfykHcsif; wlaomtm;jzifh pwkork|medu ½lyum,[laom taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;aMumifh xif&Sm; jzpfay: vm&aom (to,faqmifcH&aom) ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf vSnf;ESifh wl\/

2/ obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwwf oYkd n f wpef n;fq&kd aom f 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom um,0nd wedå 0u uvmyçf um,0nd wvdå [wk m''d gG'ou uvmyf½kyfwdkYonf EGm; (4)aumifwdkYESifh wlukef\/

3/ oGm;vdk &yfvdk xdkifvdk tdyfvdkaom pdwfonf vSnf;armif;orm;ESifh wl\/ oGm;thH-&yftHh [laom pdwfonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf 0ga,m"mwfonf um,0dnwf½kyfudk jzpaf pvsu f = wpef n;fq&kd aom f ]]omG ;t-hH &ytf hH [al om pwd of n f 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;ftif vGefuJaeaom um,0dnwåde0uuvmyfç um,0dnwådv[kwm'd 'Gg'ouuvmyf ½kyftaygif;udk jzpaf pvsu f jzpaf y:vm\/ pwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd of n f jyKvyk tf yaf omç 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owdå prG ;ftivf eG uf aJ eaom ½yk uf vmytf aygi;f ½yk wf &m;taygi;f\ vyI &f mS ;jci;faMumi hf wpuf ,kd vf ;Hko Ykd ysUHEUHS í omG ;jci;faMumi hf omG ;jci;f tp&adS om £&,d myxk wf oYkd n f jzpaf y:vmMuuek \f / xokd Ykd jzpjfci;faMumihf ]]owå0g oGm;\? owå0g &yf\? igoGm;\ ig&yf\}}[k ac:a0:jcif;rQonfom jzpfay:vm\/ xdkaMumifh a&S;a&S; t|uxmq&mjrwfwdkYonf atmufygtwdkif; rdefYqdkawmfrlMuonf/

em0g rmvkwa0a\*e? Zd,ma0a\*e awZeH?

,xm ,mwd wxm uma,m? ,mwd 0gwm[awm t,H/

,EHÅ okwå0aoae0? pdwåokwå0aoed'H? y,kwåH um,,EÅHyd? ,mwd Xmwd edoD'wd/ aum emr {w¬ aom oawåm? a,m 0dem a[wkypöa,/ twåaem tmEkbma0e? wda| 0g ,'d 0g 0aZ/

('D-|-2-357-358/ r-|-1-256-257/) em0g rmvkwa0a\*emw d ,xm tapwaem em0g 0gwa0a\*e a'oE&Å H ,mwd ? ,xm p tapwaem awZeH ua@m Z,d ma0a\*e a'oEÅ&H ,mwd? wxm tapwaem uma,m 0gwm[awm ,xm0kwå0g,kem eDawm a'oEÅ&H ,mwDwd {0H OyrmoHoE´eH a0'dwAÁH/ (r-#D-1-353/)

= pwd af pwem r&adS om avoS n favt[ek af Mumi hft&ywf pyf g;o Ykda&mu&f EdS ikd of uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç pdwfapwem r&Sdaom jrm;onf av;n§dKU\ t[kefaMumifh t&yfwpfyg;odkY a&muf&SdEdkifouJhodkYvnf;aumif; - xdktwl pdwfapwem r&Sdaom þ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfonf a&S;½SLo,faqmiftyfonf jzpfaomaMumifh t&yfwpfyg;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/

½kyfao; ,EÅ&m;½kyfonf ½kyfao;BudK;wdkY\ tpGrf;aMumifh oGm;EdkifouJhodkYç &yfEdkifouJhodkYç xdkifEdkif ouJhodkY - xdktwl oGm;vdkaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vmukefaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwf tp&Sdukefaom oGm;jcif; &yfjcif; xdkifjcif; avsmif;jcif;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf ,SOfaptyfaom þ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;[laom ,EÅ&m;½kyfonfvnf; pdwfwnf;[laomBudK;\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh oGm;Edkif\? &yf

Edkif\? xdkifEdkif\/

tMuifowå0gonf oGm;vdkaom pdwf[laom a[wk taMumif;w&m; = Zeu taMumif;w&m;ç

xdkpdwfaMumifhjzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf tp&Sdaom tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom ypö, taMumif;w&m; = Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk MuOfz,fí (,if;taMumif;w&m;wdkY rygbJ) rdrd\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfoufoufjzifh &yfrlvnf; &yfEdkif&m\? oGm;rlvnf; oGm;Edkif&m\? xdkuJhodkYaom owå0grsKd; onfum; þavmuü tb,frnfaom owå0grsKd;enf;/ xdkowå0grsKd;um; þavmuü r&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ ('D-|-2-357/ r-|-1-256-257/) wo®m {0H a[wkypö,0aoae0 y0wåmed \*rem'Ded ov’au©aEÅm {o \*päaEÅm 0g \*pämrDwd yZmemwd? Xdawm 0g? edodaEém 0g? o,maem 0g o,maemrSDwd yZmemwDwd a0'dwaAÁm/

('D-|-2-358/ r-|-1-257/)

xakd Mumi hf þovYkd Qi f omG ;vakd om pwd [f al om a[wtk aMumi;f = ZeutaMumi;fç xpkd wd af Mumihf

jzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf tp&Sdaom ypö,taMumif; = Oyw¬rÇutaMumif;wdkYaMumifhomvQif oGm;jcif;

&yfjcif; xdkifjcif; avsmif;jcif;wdkYudk (= oGm;cdkuf &yfcdkuf xdkifcdkuf avsmif;cdkufwdkYü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyf w&m;wdkYudk) aumif;pGm rSwfom;aom þa,m\*D&[ef;awmfudk ----

]]1/ oGm;vQifvnf; oGm;\[k od\?

2/ &yfvQifvnf; &yf\[k od\?

3/ xdkifvQifvnf; xdkif\[k od\?

4/ avsmif;vQifvnf; avsmif;\[k od\}} - [k od&Sdygav/ ('D-|-2-358/ r-|-1-257/)

þü oGm;vdkç &yfvdkç xdkifvdkç tdyfvdkaom pdwfrsm;aMumifh oGm;aomtjcif;t&mç &yfaomtjcif; t&mç xdkifaomtjcif;t&mç tdyfaom (avsmif;aom) tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmatmif pwk or|k meud ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kd a&;S½SL o,af qmiwf waf om um,0nd wedå 0u uvmyçf um,0nd wdå v[kwm'd 'Gg'ouuvmyf ½kyfw&m;wdkY jzpfay:vmMu\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tifum; vGefuJvsuf &Sd\/ ,if;0ga,m"mwfudk odkYr[kwf 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0 owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom blw½kyf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk trSDjyKí um,0dnwf½kyfu jzpfay:vm&\/ odkYtwGuf pdwfç 0ga,m"mwfç um,0dnwf[laom (3)rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYonf wpfckESifh wpfck aMumif; usKd; qufEG,fvsuf &Sd\/ xdkw&m; (3)rsKd;wdkYum; ---pdwåapwodum "r®m pdwåork|memeH ½lygeH o[Zmwypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-5/)

= pdwfapwodufw&m;wdkYonf pdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkYtm; twljzpfí aus;Zl; jyKay;wwfaom o[Zmwypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;wwf\ - [k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmf rjlci;faMumi hf - taMumi;fjzpaf om pwd wf &m;EiS hf tusK;d 0ga,m"mwçf taMumi;f 0ga,m"mwEf iS hf tusK;d um,0dnwf - þw&m; (3)rsKd;wdkYum; NydKifwljzpfMuaom w&m;rsm;yif jzpfMu\/

taMumif;jzpfaom pdwfw&m;aMumifh jzpfay:vmMu&ukefaom o,faqmifwwfaom um, 0dnwf yg0ifaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk £&d,myx½kyfw&m;wdkY [lívnf; ac:qdk\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf onfum; pdwfaMumifh £&d,myx½kyfwdkY jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;£&d,myx trnf&aom o,f aqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYu to,faqmifcH&aom pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk oGm;aomtjcif; t&mç &yfaomtjcif;t&mç xdkifaomtjcif;t&mç avsmif;pufaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vm atmif o,faqmifaeykHudkvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;EdkifygrS - oGm;vQif oGm;\ [kç &yfvQif &yf\[kç xdkifvQif xdkif\[kç tdyfvQif tdyf\[k odonf rnfayonf/ þum; txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if; teufoabmwnf;/

#### taMumif;jzpfaom pdwfw&m;

taMumif;w&m;bufü pdwf-[k qdkxm;aomfvnf; pdwfwdkYrnfonf apwodufwdkYESifh uif;í jzpf EdkifonfhpGrf;tm; r&Sday/ xdkaMumifh - pdwåapwodum "r®m pdwåork|memeH ½lygeH o[Zmwypöa,e ypöa,m - ponfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; pdwfapwodufw&m;wdkYuyif pdwåork|mef ½kyfwdkYtm; jzpfaponf[k rSwfyg/ pdwfudk y"meOD;wnfí pdwåZ½kyf[k (pdwåork|mef½kyf[k) ac:a0:jcif; jzpfayonf? y"meenf;wnf;/ ,if; taMumif;jzpfukefaom pdwfapwodufwdkYudk ½IyGm;ykHudk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif azmfjyrnf jzpfygonf/ odkYtwGuf þ£&d,myx½IuGuf tjynfhtpkHudk emrfur®|mef;ydkif; wGif xyfrHí Munhf½Iygav/ þ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGifum; ½kyfw&m; ½IuGufudkom OD;pm;ay;í azmfjy xm;ygonf/

#### ,xm ,xm 0g yeó

,xm ,xm 0g yeó uma,m yPd[dawm a[mwd? wxm wxm eH yZmemwd/

('D-2-232/)

,xm ,xm 0g yeó uma,m yPd[dawm a[mwd? wxm wxm eH yZmemwDwd oAÁo\*Fg[du0pearwH/ £'H 0kwåH a[mwd ---- a,e a,e 0g tmuma&e wó uma,m Xdawm a[mwd? awe awe eH yZmemwd/ \*remuma&e XdwH \*päwDwd yZmemwd/ XmeedoZÆmo,emuma&e

XdwH o,maemwd yZmemwDwd/ ('D-|-2-358/ r-|-1-257/) oAoÁ \*gF[ud 0peE dÅ oaAoÁ H pwEk ré dÜ £&,d myxme H o\*PF eS 0pe?H yak A Á 0od Hk 0od Hk £&,d myxmeH

0kwåwåm £'H awoH {uZÑH \*a[wGm 0peEÅd taw¬m/ (r-#D-1-353/) tMui f tMuiof aYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf x&kd [e;f\ ½yk tf aygi;fon f wnaf e\? xxkd kd wnjfrJ

wdkif; xm;jrJwdkif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdk½kyftaygif;udk od\/ ('D-2-232/) þtxufyg £&d,myx ½IuGufwpfrsKd;udk xyfrHí azmfjyaom pum;awmfonf £&d,mykxf

av;yg;vkH;udk odrf;usKH;,laMumif; jzpfaom pum;awmfwnf;/ qdkvdkonfrSm þodkY jzpf\ ---- tMuif tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf wnfae\? xdkxdk wnfaewdkif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhrlvnf; xdk½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk uJGuJGjym;jym; od\ (= odatmif usifhyg?)

1/ oGm;ykH tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom ½lyum, (= ½kyfw&m;taygif;) udk oGm;\[lí uJGuJG jym;jym; od\/

2/ &yfykH tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom ½lyum, (= ½kyfw&m;taygif;) udk &yf\[lí uJGuJG jym;jym; od\/

3/ xdkifykH tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom ½lyum, (= ½kyfw&m;taygif;) udk xdkif\[lí uJGuJG jym;jym; od\/

4/ avsmif;ykH tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom ½lyum, (= ½kyfw&m;taygif;) udk avsmif;\[lí uJGuJGjym;jym; od\/

þodkY qdkvdkayonf/ ('D-|-2-358/ r-|-1-257/) oAÁo\*Fg[du0pe = £&d,mykxf av;yg;vkH;udk odrf;usKH;,laMumif; pum;awmf[lonf ---- a&S;ü b&k m;&iS of n f ---- \*paä EmÅ 0g \*pmä rwD d yZmemw d = omG ;vQi f omG ;\[ k o\d ---- þo Ykd ponjfzihf £&d,mykxf av;yg;wdkYudk toD;toD; wpfckpD wpfckpD cGJjcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh þ ,xm ,xm 0g yeó paom pum;awmfonf xdk £&d,mykxfav;yg;wdkYudk wpfaygif;wnf; ,lí a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom pum;awmfjzpfonf[k qdkvdkonf/ (r-#D-1-353/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkcsuft& ----

1/ oGm;vQif oGm;\[k od\?

2/ &yfvQif &yf\[k od\?

3/ xdkifvQif xdkif\[k od\?

4/ avsmif;vQif avsmif;\[k od\ ---þa[mMum;awmfrlcsufum; £&d,mykxf av;yg;udk wpfckpD wpfckpD toD;toD; ½IuGufudk cGJjcm;

í a[mMum;awmfrlcsuf jzpfonf/ þenf;um; yxrenf;wnf;/ wpfzef ---- ,xm ,xm 0g yeó uma,m yPd[dawm a[mwd? wxm wxm eH yZmemwd

= tMui f tMuiof aYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfx&kd [e;f\ ½yk tf aygi;fon f wnaf e\? xxkd kdwnjfrwJ ikd ;f xm;jrJwdkif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdk½kyftaygif;udk od\ ---- [laom þa[mMum;awmfrlcsufum; ,if; oGm;-&yf-xdkif-avsmif; £&d,mykxf (4)yg;vkH;udkyif wpfaygif;wnf;jyKí a[mMum;awmfrljcif;om jzpfonf/ þenf;um; 'kwd,enf; jzpfonf/ a'oemawmfESpf&yfvkH;onf £&d,mykxf (4)yg;udkom

£&d,myx½IuGufudkom &nfñTef;vsuf &Sdonf[k rSwfom;yg/ odkYaomf #Dumq&mawmfum; atmufygtwdkif; wpfenf; xyfrHí zGifhqdk xm;awmfrljyefonf/ yk&drea,m 0g £&d,myxyÜ"maem 0kawåmwd ww¬ uma,m tyÜ"maem tEkedyæg'Dwd £" um,H y"meH tyÜ"meÍö £&d,myxH tEkedyæg'H uwGm 'aówkH 'kwd,ea,m 0kawåmwd {0arÜw¬ 'GdEéH e,meH 0daoaom a0'dwaAÁm/ (r-#D-1-353/) a&S;enf; = yxrenf;um; um,0dnwåd e0uuvmyfç um,0dnwådv[kwm'd 'Gg'ou uvmyf [laom £&d,myx½kyfudk y"mexm;í bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\? o,faqmifwwfaom £&,d myx½yk uf m; jy"me;fvsu f &\dS / wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü wn&f adS om to,af qmicf &H aom pwok r|k meud ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;um; tyÜ"me = rjy"mef;ay/ jy"mef;aom £&d,myx½kyfudk y"mexm;í odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwGuf xdka&S;enf;ü rjy"mef;aom pwk ork|medu ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif;onfvnf; tpOfvdkufí NyD;pD;oGm;\/ odkYtwGuf þ - ,xm ,xm 0g yeó paom 'kwd,enf;ü bk&m;&Sifonf to,faqmifcH&aom pwkork|medu ½lyum,udk y"mexm;í odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef wpfzef ñTefMum;awmfrljyef\/ pwkork|m edu ½lyum,udk y"mexm;í odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;cJhaomf tyÜ"me = rjy"mef;aom £&d,myx½kyfudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif;onfvnf; tpOfvdkufí NyD;pD;oGm;\/ þoabmw&m;udk xif&Sm;jyawmfrljcif;iSm b&k m;&iS of n f - ,xm ,xm 0g yeó paom 'wk ,d en;fu kd a[mMum;awmrf tl yaf yon/f þovYkd Qif þt&mü enf;ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ xl;jcm;rIudk od&Sdygav/ (r-#D-1-353/)

qdkvdk&if;oabm ---- yxrenf;um; o,faqmifwwfaom £&d,myx½kyfudk y"mexm;í odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfudk y"mexm;í odrf;qnf;½IyGm;cJhaomf to,faqmifcH&aom pwkork|medu ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udkvnf; odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif;onf tpOfvdkufí NyD;pD;oGm;\/

wpfzef 'kwd,enf;üum; bk&m;&Sifonf to,faqmifcH&aom pwkork|medu ½lyum, =

½kyfw&m;taygif;udk y"mexm;í wpfzefodrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&ef ñTefMum;awmfrljyef\/ to,faqmifcH &aom pwkork|medu ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk y"mexm;í odrf;qnf;½IyGm;cJhaomf o,f aqmifwwfaom £&d,myx½kyfudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif;onfvnf; tpOfvdkufí NyD;pD;oGm;\ - [k qdkvdkayonf/

#### EdIif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrm wpf&yf

a,mufsm;wpfOD;onf qefwpftdwfudk o,faqmifvmonf qdkMuygpdkY/ o,faqmifwwfaom

a,mufsm;udk y"mexm;í MunhfcJhaomf to,faqmifcH&aom tdwfudkvnf; tyÜ"metm;jzifh awGU&Sd rnfom jzpf\/ wpfzef to,faqmifcH&aom tdwfudk y"mexm;í Munfhjyefaomf o,faqmifwwf aom a,mufsm;udkvnf; tyÜ"metm;jzifh awGU&Sdaernfom jzpfayonf/ þOyrmtwl oabmayguf ygav/

#### orÜZn - ½IuGuf (= toar®m[orÜZOf)

yke py&H bdu©a0 bdu©K tbduúaEÅ y#duúaEÅ orÜZmeum&D a[mwd? tmavmudaw 0davm-

udaw orÜZmeum&D a[mwd? ordÍÆdaw yom&daw orÜZmeum&D a[mwd? oHCm#dywåpD0&"m&aP orÜZmeum&D a[mwd? todaw yDaw cg,daw om,daw orÜZmeum&D a[mwd? Opöm&yóm0uar® orÜZmeum&D a[mwd? \*aw Xdaw edodaEé okawå Zm\*&daw bmodaw wkPDSbma0 orÜZmeum&D a[mwd/ (r-1-72/) y&rw¬awm [d "mwleHa,0 \*reH? "mwleH XmeH? "mwleH edoZÆeH? "mwleH o,eH? wo®d H wo®dOd§

aum|mao o'¨d H ½laye ----

tnH OyÜZÆaw pdwåH? tnH pdwåH ed½kZÑwd/ t0DpdrEkorÁaE¨m? e'Daomawm0 0wåwDwd/

{0H tbduúrm'Dok tor®K,SeH toar®m[orÜZnH emrmwd/ (r-|-1-265/) þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkY\ ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlcsuft& a&U SodkYwuf&m aemufodkY qkwf&m ponfh orÜZnydkif;qdkif&m½IuGufwdkYü ½kyf"mwf emrf"mwf = ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudkyif odrf; qnf;½IyGm;&rnf jzpfayonf/ xdkwGif ½kyfw&m;um; ½lyu©E¨mwnf;/ pdwåu©Pwdkif;&Sd pdwfapwoduf w&m;pkwdkYum; emrfcE¨m (4)yg;wnf;/ aygif;aomf cE¨m (5)yg;wnf;/ odkYtwGuf toifa,m\*Dolawmf aumi;fon f ----

1/ oGm;&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

2/ &yf&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

3/ xdkif&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

4/ avsmif;&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

5/ a&U SodkYwuf&mü aemufodkYqkwf&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

6/ wnfhwnfhMunhf&mü apmif;iJhMunhf&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

7/ auG;&mü qefY&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

8/ 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk udkifaqmif&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

9/ pm;&mü aomuf&mü vsuf&mü cJ&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

10/ usifBuD;pGefY&mü usifi,fpGefY&mü cE¨m (5)yg;ç

11/ oGm;&mü &yf&mü xdkif&mü tdyf&mü Edk;&mü pum;ajym&mü pum;rajymqdwfqdwfae&mü cE¨m

(5)yg; ----

þodkYvQif £&d,myxydkif;qdkif&m orÜZnydkif;qdkif&m ½IuGufwdkYü cE¨m (5)yg;wdkYudk toD;toD;

odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfayonf/

£&d,myxydkif;qdkif&m oGm;rI &yfrI xdkifrI tdyfrIwdkYum; t"GefY&Snfaom £&d,myx ½IuGufudk

&nfñTef;í bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ a&S;odkY wuf&mü aemufodkY qkwf&mü wnfhwnfhMunhf&mü apmif;iJhMunhf&mü auG;&mü qefY&mü

þ (5)XmewdkYü tv,ftvwfjzpfaom £&d,mykxfudk &nfñTef;í bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmf rlayonf/ txufwGif azmfjycJhaom trSwf (11)wGif yg0ifaom - oGm;&mü &yf&mü xdkif&mü tdyf&mü (tdyfaysmf&mü) Edk;&mü - þ (5)XmewdkYü ck'´upkPÖdu £&d,myx[k ac:qdktyfaom tao;pdwf tao;pm; £&d,mykxfwdkYudk &nfñTef;í bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (r-|-1-273/) þ ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGifum; toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkom OD;pm;ay;í

ord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;xm;ygO;D/ emruf r|® me;f ½uI uG çf cEm¨ (5)yg; ½uI uG çf wyd #d u r[mo0d rax&jfrwBfu;D\ ½kyfemrf-½IuGufwdkYudkum; emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif xyfrHí azmfjyygOD;rnf/

#### t|omvdeDt|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsuf

þwGif £&d,myx½IuGuf orÜZn½IuGufwdkYudk ydkrdkí euf½Idif;pGm oabmaygufap&ef &nfoefí

t|omvdeDt|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsufudk qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/ uwrH wH ½lyH um,0dnwåd¿ ,m ukovpdwåó 0g tukovpdwåó 0g tAsmuwpdwåó 0g tbduúrEÅó 0g y#duúrEÅó 0g tmavmauEÅó 0g 0davmauEÅó 0g ordaÍÆEÅó 0g yoma&EÅó 0g um,ó xrÇem oE¦rÇem oE¦rdÇwwåH 0dnwåd 0dnmyem 0dnmydwwåH? £'H wH ½lyH um,0dnwåd/ (tbd-1-177? ½lyu@/)

= um,0dnwf[laom xdk½kyfonf tb,fenf;? ukodkvfpdwf&Sdonfrlvnf; jzpfaomç tukodkvf pdwf&Sdonfrlvnf;jzpfaomç tAsmuwpdwf&Sdonfrlvnf;jzpfaom a&S;odkY oGm;ol\aomfvnf;aumif;ç aemufodkY qkwfol\aomfvnf;aumif;ç a&U SwnhfwnhfodkY Munfhol\aomfvnf;aumif;ç apmif;iJhí Munhf ol\aomfvnf;aumif;ç vufajcponfudk auG;ol\aomfvnf;aumif;ç vufajcponfudk qefYol\ aomfvnf;aumif; udk,fudk tMuif axmufyHhxm;jcif;onf tMuif aumif;pGm axmufyHhxm;jcif;onf tMuif aumif;pGm axmufyHhxm;wwfaom ½kyf\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&monf tMuif (rdrd\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk olwpfyg;tm;) odapjcif; oabmw&m;onf tMuifodapjcif;[laom tjcif;t&monf tMuifodapwwfonf\ tjzpf[laom oabmw&m;onf &Sd\? um,0dnwf[laom xdk½kyfonf þoabmw&m;yifwnf;/ (tbd-1-177/)

]]tbduúrdómrd y#duúrdómrD}}wd [d pdwåH OyÜZÆrmeH ½lyH ork|maywd/ ww¬ ,m yx0D"mwk tmayg"mwk awaZm"mwk 0ga,m"mwk wEédódawm 0aPÖm \*aE¨m &aom MoZmwd £aroH t|EéH ½lyuvmygeH tAÇEÅa& pdwåork|mem 0ga,m"mwk? om twåem o[ZmwH ½lyum,H oE¦arÇwd oE¨ma&wd pmavwd tbduúrmaywd y#duúrmaywd/ (tbd-|-1-124/)

&iS ;fvi;fcsu f ---- a&S;odkY oGm;thH aemufodkY qkwftHh-[laom pdwfonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf xdkpdwfonf pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfap\/ xdkodkY pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfap&mü yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mw f [al om "mwBfu;D (4)yg;EiS hf x"kd mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd ríDS jzpaf om 0P Ö \*E ¨ &o MoZm[al om þ (8)rsKd;ukefaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ taygif;tpk[laom t|uvmyf½kyfwdkY\ twGif;ü pdwfaMumifhjzpf aom tMuif 0ga,m"mwfonf &Sd\? xdk 0ga,m"mwfonf rdrdESifh twlwuG jzpfaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk aumif;pGm axmufyHh\? aumif;pGm aqmifxm;\? vIyf&Sm;ap\? aU&SodkY oGm;ap\? aemufodkY qkwfap\/ (tbd-|-1-124/) ww¬ {um0ZÆe0Dxd,H owåok Z0aeok yXrpdwåork|dwm 0ga,m"mwk twåem o[ZmwH

½lyum,H oE¦arÇwkH oE¨ma&wkH oauúmwd? ty&my&H ye pmavwkH e oauúmwd/ 'kwd,m'Dokyd

{ao0 ea,m/ owårpdawåe ye ork|dwm 0ga,m"mwk a[|m q[d pdawå[d ork|dwH 0ga,m"mwkH Oyw¬rÇeypö,H vbdwGm twåem o[ZmwH ½lyum,H oE¦arÇwkH oE¨ma&wkH pmavwkH tbduúrmaywkH y#duúrmaywkH tmavmumaywkH 0davmumaywkH ordÍÆmaywkH yom&maywkH oauúmwd? awe \*reH emr Zm,w?d tm\*re H emr Zm,w?d \*rem\*re H emr Zm,w?d ]]a,mZe H \*awm? 'oa,mZe H \*awm}}wd

0wåAÁwH tmyZÆmaywd/ (tbd-|-1-124/)

« yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; (= 0ka|m) [laom tm0ZÆef; ESpfrsKd; yg0ifaom yÍö'Gg&0Dxdrsm; on f 0nd w½f yk uf kdrjzpaf pEikd /f raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f[al om tm0ZeÆ ;f wprf sK;dom yg0iaf om raem'gG&0xD d pdwftpOfrsm;uomvQif 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\/ xdkaMumifh»

[',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfMuukefaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0if wnf&Sdaom xdk0ga,m"mwfrsm;pGmwdkYwGif raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;[laom wpfckaom tm0ZÆef;&Sdaom raem 'gG&0xD üd (7)Burd uf ek af om aZmwwYkd iG f yxraZmpwd af Mumi hfjzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG f yg0iaf om 0ga,m"mwof n f rrd Ed iS hf twwl ujGzpaf om ½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kd aumi;fpmG awmixhf m;jci;f iSmvnf;aumif;ç aumif;pGm aqmifxm;jcif;iSmvnf;aumif; pGrf;Edkif\? odkYaomf xdkrS þrS vIyf&Sm;ap jcif;iSmum; rpGrf;Edkif/ 'kwd,aZmpdwf ponfwdkYaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf

&SdMuukefaom 0ga,m"mwfponfwdkYüvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ owår aZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwfonf um; atmufü (6)yg;ukefaom aZmpdwfwdkYaMumifh aumif;pGm jzpfay:vmaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwf[laom axmufyHhwwfaom taMumif;w&m;udk &&SdonfhtwGuf rdrdESifh twlwuGjzpfaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk aumif;pGm awmifhxm;jcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç aumif; pGm aqmifxm;jcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç vIyf&Sm;apjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç a&U SodkYoGm;apjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç aemuof Ykd qwk af pjci;fimS vn;faumi;fç a&U wS nwhf nohf Ykd Munafh pjci;fimS vn;faumi;fç apmi;fí Munafh p jci;fimS vn;faumi;fç au;Gapjci;fimS vn;faumi;fç qeaYf pjci;fimS vn;faumi;f prG ;fEikd \f / x kd (7)cak jrmuf aZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ xdkodkY pGrf;Edkifjcif;aMumifh oGm;jcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\? jyefvmjcif; rnfonf jzpfay:vm\? oGm;jcif; jyefvmjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ ]]wpf,lZem &Sdaom t&yfodkY a&mufNyD? q,f,lZem &Sdaom t&yfodkY a&mufNyD = wpf,lZemwdkifwdkif oGm;NyD;NyD? q,f,lZem wdkifwdkif oGm;NyD;NyD}}[k ajymqdkxdkufonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufap\/ (tbd-|-1-124/) yXrZ0eork|dwm 0ga,m"mwk ,'dyd wo®d H caP ½lygeH a'oEÅ½kyÜwåda[wkbma0e pmavwkH

e oauúmwd? wxmyd 0dnwåd0dum&o[dwm0 om a0'dwAÁm/ 'ook [d 'domok ,H 'doH \*EÅKumarm t\*Fypö\*Fged 0g cdydwkumarm? wH'dombdrkcgae0 ½lyged om oE¦arÇwd oE¨ma&wd pmwd w'bdrkcbm00ud m&0w D a[mw?d t"yd gÜ,o[bm0 D p 0ud ma&m 0nd wwDå /d {0Í ö uwmG tm0ZeÆ óy d 0nd w-då ork|myubma0g ,xm"dyÜg,0dum&½lykyÜg'aee OyyaEém a[mwd? ,awm Amwåd oH pdwåmed ½lyd&d,myx0dnwådZeumed 0kwåmeDwd/ a,mZeH \*awm? 'oa,mZeH \*awmwd 0wåAÁwH tmyZÆmaywd taeuo[ó0g&H OyÜEém/ (rlv#D-1-72/) yxraZmaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0ga,m"mwfonf xdkcPü ½kyf

w&m;w\Ykd t&ywf pyf g;ü Oyg'jfci;f = jzpjfci;f\ taMumi;f\ tjzpjfzi hfvyI &f mS ;apjci;fimS tu,íf um; rpGrf;Edkifygay/ xdkodkYyif rpGrf;Edkifygaomfvnf; xdk0ga,m"mwfudk 0dnwf[laom 0dum&½kyfESifh twl wuG jzpf\[líom od&Sdygav/ (vIyf&Sm;jcif;[lonf ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ rlvjzpf&m t&yfrS tjcm;t&yfü aemufxyf Oyg'fjcif; = jzpfjcif;wnf;/ xdkodkY ae&majymif;a&TUí Oyg'f&jcif;rSmvnf; a&S;a&S; ½kyfuvmyf wGif yg0ifaom = a&S;a&S; aZmpdwfrsm;aMumifhjzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0ga,m"mwf \ pGrf;tifowådaMumifhwnf;/ xdkodkY ae&majymif;í ajymif;í Oyg'fjcif;udkyif vltrsm;u ]]vIyf&Sm;jcif;}}

[k xifjrifMuonf/ xdkvIyf&Sm;rIrsKd;udk yxraZmaMumifhjzpfaom 0ga,m"mwfu rjzpfapEdkifao;yg

[lvdkonf/) xdkodkY rpGrf;Edkifaomfvnf; tb,faMumifh 0dnwf[laom 0dum&½kyfESifh twlwuG jzpf\[lí od&SdEdkifygoenf;[lrl tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\/ t&yf (10)rsufESmwdkYwGif tMuift&yfodkY oGm;vdk\? udk,f t\*Fg BuD;i,fwdkYudk tMuift&yfrsufESmodkYvnf; ypfcsjcif;iSm tvdk&Sd\? xdkt&yfrsufESmodkY a&S;½SLonf omvQif jzpfukefaom ½kyfwdkYudk xdk0ga,m"mwfonf aumif;pGmvnf; axmufyHhxm;\? aumif;pGmvnf; aqmifxm;\? xdkaMumifh xdkt&yfrsufESmodkY a&S;½Ionf\ tjzpf[laom xl;jcm;aom trlt&m&SdrIonf jzpfay:vm\? xdkol\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´ESifh twlwuG jzpfavh&Sdaom xl;jcm;aom trlt&m onfvnf; 0dnwf rnf\/ xdkaMumifh xdk0ga,m"mwfonf 0dnwf[laom 0dum&½kyfESifh twlwuG jzpf\[lí od&SdEdkifyg\/ (rlv#D-1-72/) þtaMumif;aMumifhyif raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\vnf; 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonf\ tjzpfonf tvdk qE´ tm;avsmfpGm 0dum&½kyfudk jzpfapjcif;tm;jzifh oifhavsmf\? ,if;uJhodkY oifhavsmfonf\ tjzpf aMumifh (32)rsKd;ukefaom pdwfwdkYudk pdwåZ½kyfomrnç £&d,mykxfç 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfapwwfukef\[lí rdefYqdktyfukefNyD[k rSwfyg/ xdkodkY 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonf[k qdkaomfvnf; 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0 owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom pwd Zå ½yk uf vmyrf sm; tBurd rf sm;pmG jzpaf om tcgusroS mvQi f ]]wp,f Zl em odkY a&mufNyD? q,f,lZemodkY a&mufNyD}}[k qdkEdkifaponf/ 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJ aeaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfrsm; tenf;i,frQ jzpf½kHrQjzifhum; xdkrQavmufaom t&yfodkY ra&mufapEdkif yg[k qdkvdkonf/ (rlv#D-1-72/)

,xm [d owå[d ,ka\*[d tmu×dwaAÁ oua# yXr,ka\* ,kwåa\*gPm ,k\*H wm0 oE¦arÇwkH oE¨ma&wkH oauúmEÅd? puúH ye e y0a¥EÅd/ 'kwd,m'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/ owår,ka\* ye a\*gaP a,maZwGm ,'g aqaum om&xd "ka& edoD'dwGm a,mwåmed tm'g, oAÁyk&drawm y|m, yawm'v|d,m a\*gaP tmauma#wd? w'g oaAÁ0 {uAvm [kwGm "k&Íö oE¨ma&EÅd? puúmed p y0a¥EÅd?

]]ou#H \*a[wGm 'oa,mZeH 0Dowda,mZeH \*wm}}wd 0wåAÁwH tmyga'EÅd/ {0H orÜ'rd'H a0'dwAÁH/

(tbd-|-1-125/)

= Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm;atmif jyqdkaythH ---- EGm;ckepf&SOf; uaom xrf;ydk; ckepfckwdkYjzifh ½kef;uef qGJiifygrS ygvmEdkifavmufatmif 0efav;aom vSnf;wpfpD;ü a&S;OD;pGm yxrxrf;ydk;ü uyf,SOfxm; tyfukefaom EGm;wdkYonf xrf;ydk;udk odkYr[kwf xrf;ydk;ESifh wuGaom vSnf;udk aumif;pGm awmifhxm; jcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifMuukef\? oGm;rnfhvrf;bufodkY a&S;½I qGJiifvsuf aumif;pGm aqmifxm;jcif;iSmvnf; pGrf;EdkifMuukef\? odkYaomf vSnf;bD;udkum; rvdrfhapEdkifMuukef/ 'kwd,xrf;ydk; ponfwdkYü ,SOfuxm; tyfukefaom EGm;ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlomwnf;/ tavsmftm;jzifhqdk&rl ckepfckajrmufaom xrf;ydk;ü EGm;wdkYudk ,SOfuapí tMuiftcgü vdr®m uRrf;usifaom vSnf;armif;orm;onf vSnf;OD;ü xdkifí BudK;wdkYudk udkifí tvkH;pkHaom EGm;wdkY\ a&S; jzpfaom EGm;rSpí ESifwHjzifh EGm;wdkYudk wdkYvsuf armif;ESif\? xdktcgü tvkH;pkHaom EGm;wdkYonfyif wlnD aom ceG tf m; = prG ;ftm; &udS ek of n fjzpuf ek íf vnS ;fO;D orYkd [wk fvnS ;f0euf vkd n;f aumi;fpmG aqmiuf ek f ouJhodkY vSnf;bD;wdkYudkvnf; vnfapukefouJhodkY ]]vSnf;udk o,faqmifí vSnf;onf q,f,lZemodkY a&mufNyD? ,lZemESpfq,fodkY a&mufNyD}}[k ajymqdkxdkufonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufapukefouJhodkY þodkY rcRwfr,Gif; NyD;pD;jcif;&Sdaom þ Oyar,sudk od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-125/) vSnf;wpfpD;udk EGm; (7)&SOf;wdkYjzifh aqmif,loGm;&mü a&S;u oGm;Muaom EGm; (6)&SOf;wdkYonf vSnf;udk awmifhxm;MuukefouJhodkY oGm;rnfhvrf;bufodkY a&S;½IqGJiif aqmif,laeMuouJhodkY xdkYtwl a&S;aZm (6)BudrfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom 0ga,m"mwfwdkYu twlwuG jzpfzuf ½kyfw&m; wdkYudk avsmhroGm;atmif awmifhxm;Mu\? oGm;rnfhbuf vIyf&Sm;rnfhbufodkY a&S;½I qGJaqmifxm;Mu\/ odkYaomf vSnf;bD;udk vdrfhoGm;atmif a&S;EGm; (6)&SOf;wdkYu rpGrf;EdkifMuukefouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ,if; a&S;aZm (6)wefwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom 0ga,m"mwfwdkYuvnf; þ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m; taygif;udk vIyf&Sm;oGm;atmif jyKvkyfjcif;iSm rwwfEdkifay/ odkYaomf a&S;aZm (6)wefwdkYaMumifh jzpfay: oGm;Muukefaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0ga,m"mwf\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk &&Sdaom tcg owrå aZmpwd af Mumi hfjzpaf y:omG ;Muuek af om pwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG f yg0iwf n&f SdMuaom 0ga,m "mwwf oYkd n f þ½yl um, ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kd vyI &f mS ;omG ;atmi f = ae&mtoptf opüf xyíf xyíf jzpfatmif jyKvkyfjcif;iSm wwfaumif;yg\[k qdkvdkonf/ (þü raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxdaygif;onf tquf rjywf oGm;aeorQ tBudrfrsm;pGm jzpfaernfomwnf;/)

#### 0dnwf [lonf

ww¬ a,m pdwåork|meduuma,m? e aom 0dnwåd/ pdwåork|mem, ye 0ga,m"mwk,m o[ZmwH ½lyum,H oE¦arÇwkH oE¨ma&wkH pmavwkH ypöa,m b0dwkH oraw¬m {aum tmum&0duma&m tw¬d? t,H 0dnwåd emr/ om t| ½lyged 0d, e pdwåork|mem/ ,xm ye tedpöm'dab'geH

"r®meH Z&mr&Pwåm ]]Z&mr&PH bdu©a0 tedpöH ocFw}}EÅdtm'd 0kwåH/ {0H pdwåork|memeH ½lygeH

0dnwådwm, omyd pdwåork|mem emr a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-125/) yxraZmaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&SdMuaom 0ga,m"mwf rsm;onf ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk vIyf&Sm;atmif jyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifaomfvnf; xdk0ga,m "mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom ½kyfuvmyftaygif;ü 0dnwf[laom 0dum&½kyfum; yg0ifvsufom &Sd\/ rSef\ ---- taU&SodkY oGm;vdkvQif yxraZmaMumifh jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom pdwåZ ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0ga,m"mwfwdkYuvnf; ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk ta&U SodkY a&S;½I vsufom axmufyHhxm;Mu& aqmifxm;Mu&avonf/ xdkodkY ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ taU&S bufodkY a&S;½Ijcif;onf 0dnwf[laom 0dum&½kyf\ tpGrf;aMumifhom jzpf&\/ 'kwd,aZm ponf wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/ xdk½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;wdkYwGif tMuif pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif; onf &Sd\? xdkpdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf 0dnwf r[kwfay/ t[kwfaomf um; pdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom (pdwåZ½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom) 0ga,m"mwfESifh twlwuG jzpfaom ½ly um, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk aumif;pGm awmifhxm;jcif; axmufuefxm;jcif;iSm oGm;rnfhbufodkY a&S;½Iaumif;pGm aqmifxm;jcif;iSm vIyf&Sm;apjcif;iSm taMumif;w&m;jzpfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom wpfrsKd; aom xl;jcm;aom trlt&monf &Sd\? þxl;jcm;aom trlt&monf 0dnwf rnf\/ xdk0dnwf½kyfonfum; MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYonf (= pdwåZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkYonf) pdwfaMumifh jzpfukefouJhodkY pdwfaMumifh jzpfonfum; r[kwf/ (,if;0dnwf ½kyfonf ½kyftppf r[kwfaomaMumifh pdwfaMumifh jzpfonfh pdwåork|mef½kyf r[kwfyg[k qdkvdkonf/) xdkodkYyif pdwåork|mef½kyf r[kwfygaomfvnf; - tedpö 'ku© tewåw&m; pifppf{uef jzpfMuukefaom 'ku©opöm ork',opöm trnf&Muonfh ½kyf+emrf+aMumif;+usKd; = ocFg&w&m; = ocFww&m;wdkY\ wnfrI = Z&mç ysufrI = r&Pw&m; xif&Sm;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh - ]]Z&mr&PH bdu©a0 tedpöH ocFwH = Z&mr&Ponf tedpöw&m;wnf; ocFww&m;wnf;}} (oH-1-264/) ---- tp&Sdaom pum;awmfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfouJhodkY ---- þtwlyif pdwåork|mefjzpfukefaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ 0dnwf[laom 0dum&½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh xdk0dnwf½kyfonfvnf; pdwåork|mef½kyf rnfawmhonfom jzpfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-125/)

0ga,m"mwk,m / y / ypöa,m b0dwkEÅd xrÇepvaeok 0ga,m"mwk,m ypöa,m b0dwkH oraw¬m pdwåork|mer[mblwmeH {aum tmum&0daoaom tw¬d? t,H 0dnwåd emr/ awoOd§ w'gum&wåm 0ga,m"mwk xarÇwd pmavwd pmwd/ e pdwåork|memwd {awe y&rw¬awm tbm0H 'aówd/ e [d ½lyH tyÜpö,H tw¬d? e p edAÁme0aZÆm taw¬m edapöm tw¬d/ 0dnwådwm,mwd 0dnwåd0dum&wm,/ pdwåork|mebma0g 0d, r[mblw0dum&wm, Oyg'g½lybma0g p t"dayÜawmwd a0'dwaAÁm/ (rlv#D-1-72/)

= ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk axmufyHhxm;jcif; vIyf&Sm;apjcif;wdkYü 0ga,m"mwf\ taMumif; w&m; jzpfzdkY&ef pGrf;Edkifaom pdwfaMumifhjzpfukefaom r[mbkwf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkY\ wpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtxl;onf &Sd\? þtjcif;t&mtxl;onf 0dnwf rnf\/

«txuyf g t|omved tD |uxmü - 0ga,m"mw,k m/ y / {aum tmum&0ud ma&m ---(tbd-|-1-125/) = 0ga,m"mwf\ tmum&0daoo = tjcif;t&mtxl;udk 0dnwfrnfaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ þrlv#Dumüum; r[mbkwf (4)yg;vkH;\ tmum&0daoo = tjcif;t&mtxl;udk 0dnwfrnfaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ t|uxmü y"meenf;tm;jzifh jy"mef;aom vdk&if;y"meudkom zGifhqdkí #Dumü y"me-ty"me ESpfrsKd;vkH;udk aygif;í zGifhqdkonf[k rSwfyg/»

= rSefayonf ---- xdk pdwåZ r[mbkwfwdkY\ xdkodkYaom xl;aomtjcif;t&m &Sdukefonf\ tjzpf aMumi hf 0ga,m"mwof n f ½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kd axmuvf n;f axmuyf xhH m;Eikd \f ? vyI vf n;f vIyf&Sm;apEdkif\[k rSwfyg/ þ0dnwf½kyfonf pdwfaMumifh jzpfonfum; r[kwf[laom þpum;&yfjzifh 0dnwf½kyf\ y&rw¬ tm;jzifh xif&Sm; r&Sdjcif;udk ñTefjy\/ taMumif;rl ½kyftppfrSefvQif taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm; r&SdygbJ vsuf jzpfay:vmaom ½kyfw&m;rnfonf y&rw¬opöme,fü r&Sdaumif;aomaMumifh jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh 0dnwf½kyfonf pdwfaMumifh jzpfonfum; r[kwf[laom pum;&yfjzifh 0dnwf½kyf\ y&rw¬½kyftppf r[kwfaMumif;udk jyonf[k odEdkifayonf/ edAÁmefonf MuOftyfaom edAÁmefrS wpfyg;aom edpö xm0& tjrJwnfaeaom y&rwfw&m;rnf onf r&SdonfomjzpfaomaMumifh 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfay:apwwfaom taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;r&Sdaom tyÜpö,w&m;[kvnf; rqdkEdkifay/ xdkaMumifh twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odapwwfaom 0dum& = tjcif;t&mtxl; jzpfaomaMumifhxdk 0dnwf½kyfonfvnf; pdwåork|mef½kyf (= pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyf) rnfayonf/ 0dnwf½kyf\ pdwåork|mef½kyf\ tjzpfudk tvdk&SdtyfouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ,if;0dnwf ½kyfonf r[mbkwfwdkY\ tjcif;t&mxl; 0dum& jzpfaomaMumifh Oyg'g½kyf\ tjzpfudkvnf; tvdk&Sd tyf\[k od&Sdygav/ (rlv#D-1-72/)

«xdk0dnwf½kyfonf y&d,m,ftm;jzifh (XmElypm&tm;jzifh) pdwåork|mef trnf&ouJhodkY r[m bkwfwdkY\ xl;aom tjcif;t&m = 0dum& jzpfaomaMumifh r[mbkwfwdkYudk pGJrSDíom xif&Sm;&um; Oyg'g½kyf trnfudkvnf; &Edkifonf - [k qdkvdkayonf/

Xmejzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ pdwåork|me[laom trnftppfudk XmeDjzpfaom 0dum& ½kyf = 0dnwf½kyftay:ü wifpm;í 0dnwf½kyfudkvnf; XmElypm&tm;jzifh pdwåork|me½kyf[k trnf emrwyfvsuf ac:a0: okH;pGJEdkifygonf - [k jyvdkaomaMumifh - pdwåork|mem emr-[k emr-o'´g xnfhí (tbd-|-1-125/)ü zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ t"d0peH - emrH &Sd&m Oypm[laom y&dbmomESifh tnDwnf;/»

#### raem0dan,s w&m;

0dnmyewåm yaeom 0dnwåDwd 0kpöwd/ ud H 0dnmaywDwd¿ {uH um,duu&PH/ pu©Kyxo®dOd§ Xdawm [w¬H 0g yg'H 0g Ou©dywd? oDoH 0g brkuH 0g pmavwd/ t,H [w¬m'DeH tmuma&m pu©K0dana,sm a[mwd? 0dnwåd ye e pu©K0dan,sm? raem0dan,sm {0/ pu©Kem [d [w¬0dum&m'd0aoe 0dyæE´rmeH 0PÖm&r®Par0 yówd? 0dnwåd H ye raem'Gg&dupdawåe pdaEÅwGm ]]£'Íöd'Íö {o uma&wd ran}}wd Zmemwd/ (tbd-|-1-125/)

= 0dnmaywDwd 0dnwåd - [laom a[wk uwåKom"e 0pew¬t& þtrlt&mxl;udk odap wwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0dnwf[lí ac:qdktyf\/ tb,fudk odapwwfoenf;[lrl - um,'Gg&ü jzpfaom trlt&mBud,mudk = um,'Gg&ü jzpfaom pdwf\ trlt&m Bud,mudk = pdwf\ tvdkqE´udk odapwwf\/ þum; tajzwnf;/ pu©Kyom'\ vrf;aMumif;ü wnfaom olonf vufudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç ajcudkaomfvnf; aumif; ajr§mufvdkufthH? OD;acgif;udkaomfvnf;aumif; rsufckH;udkaomfvnf;aumif; vIyfaptHh? vuf ajc OD;acgif; rsufckH; ponfwdkY\ þ ajr§mufjcif; vIyfjcif;[laom þtrlt&monf pu©K0dnmPfjzifh odtyf oEd ikd \f / oaYkd om f 0nd wuf ukd m; puK©0nd mPjfzi hfrotd y f roEd ikd ?f raem0nd mPjfziohf m otd y f oEd ikd \f / rSefayonf - pu©Kjzifh (= pu©K0dnmPfjzifh) vuf\ xl;jcm;aom trlt&m tp&SdonfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh vIyf&Sm;aom ta&miftqif;[laom 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½kHudkomvQif jrifEdkif\? 0dnwf½kyfudkum; raem 'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfjzifh MuHqí pOf;pm;í - ]]þolonf þrnfaomtrI þrnfaomtrIudk vnf; jyKapvdka,mifwum; (= jyKapvdkonfESifh wl\)}} - [k od&Sday\/ (tbd-|-1-125/) um,ud u&PE dÅ um,'gG&y0Ü w Hå pwd uå &d ,d ?H t"yd gÜ,E dÅ tawm¬ / uma&wd ranwd {awe

0P\*Ö [¾ PmEok ma&e \*[wd m, 0nd w,då m , Hu&P H0nd mwA?HÁ wó 0Zd meaee 0nd w,då m 0nd mwwHå 'aówd/ e [d 0dnwåd&[dawok ½ku©pvem'Dok ]]£'aro uma&wD}}wd 0dZmeeH a[mwDwd/ puK©0nd mPó [ d ½al y tbed yd gwrw Hå upd ?Hö e t"yd gÜ,o[bak em pve0ud m&ó \*[P/H pwd óå ye v[ky&d0wådwm, pu©K0dnmP0Dxd,m teEÅ&H raem0dnmaPe 0dnmwrÜd pveH pu©Kem 'd|H 0d, rnE dÅt0ad oo0'd ak em? wom® ,xm evD mbed yd gw0oy0Ü wmå , puK©0nd mP0xD ,d m evD EydÅ 0wmå , raem0dnmP0Dxd,m p teEÅ&H e 0dnm,wd? {0H t0dnm,rmeEÅa&e raem'Gg&0dnmaPe \*[daw wo d® H pad weå oa[0 tEyk &0d aw å um,xreÇ 0ud m&apmyeocgFaw ]]£'aro uma&w?d t,ró t"dyÜga,m}}wd 0dZmeeH a[mwd/ (rlv#D-1-72-73/) uma&wd ran = ]]þolonf þrnfaomtrI þrnfaomtrIudk jyKapvdkonfESifh wl\}} [l

aom þpum;&yfjzifh - ta&mif = tqif; = 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½kHudk tm½kH,lí &aMumif; (= odaMumif;) jzpfaom pu©K'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxdudk tpOfvdkufojzifh tm½kH,lí &tyf odtyfaom 0dnwf½kyfaMumifh tMuiftrlt&m = tMuiftwGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odtyf odEdkif\? xdktrlt&m = xdktwGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odjcif;tm;jzifh 0dnwf½kyf\ 0dnwf½kyf\ tjzpfudk xif&Sm;jy\ (= 0dnwf½kyf\ 0dnwf½kyf jzpfaMumif; oabmudk xif&Sm;jy\/) tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl - 0dnwfrS uif;ukefaom opfyif vIyfjcif; ponfwdkYü ]]þopfyifonf þtrIudk jyKapvdk\}}[k odjcif;onf rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifhyifwnf;/

reS af yon f --- pu©K0dnmPf\ ½lyg½kHü a&S;½I usjcif;rQonf ,if;pu©K0dnmPf\ vkyfief;udpö

wn;f/ twiG ;foabm tvqkd EE´ iS hf twwl u G jzpaf om vyI &f mS ;jci;f[al om 0ud m&u kd tm½,Hk íl &jci;f = odjcif;onf pu©K0dnmPf\ vkyfief;udpö r[kwfay/ (pu©K0dnmPfu vufajc ponfudk vIyfjyaom yk\*¾dKvf\ twGif;oabmtvdkqE´ t"dyÜg,fudkvnf;aumif;ç 0dum& = 0dnwf½kyfudkvnf;aumif; rodEdkif [k qdkvdkonf/) xdkodkYyif pu©K0dnmPf\ vIyf&Sm;ol\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´ESifh wuG 0dum& = 0dnwf½kyfudk odjcif;udpö r&Sdygaomfvnf; pdwf\ tvGef vsifjrefaom tajymif;tvTJ &Sdonf\ tjzpf aMumifh pu©K0dnmP0Dxd\ tjcm;rJhü b0ifjcm;vsuf jzpfay:vmaom raem0dnmPfjzifh (= raem'Gg& 0Dxd pdwftpOfjzifh) odtyf odEdkifonfvnf; jzpfaom vIyf&Sm;jcif;[laom 0dum& = 0dnwf½kyfudk pu©K yom' = pu©K0dnmPfjzifh jriftyfouJhodkY pu©K0dnmP0DxdESifh raem0dnmP0Dxd[laom y&rwfwdkY\ txl;udk rodEdkifukefaom vlNydef;wdkYonf atmufarh rSwfxifMuukef\/ xdkaMumifh ndKaom tqif; ½lyg½kHü a&S;½Iusjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifhjzpfaom pu©K0dnmP0Dxd\vnf;aumif;ç ndKaom tqif; ½lyg½kH[lí odonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom raem0dnmP0Dxd\vnf;aumif; - þ0Dxd ESpfckwdkY\ ESpfrsKd; uGJjym;ykH txl;udk y&rwfÓPfynmrsufpduif;aeaom vlNydef;onf rodtyf rodEdkifouJhodkY ---- tvm; wlyif pdwfESifh twlwuGomvQif tpOfvdkufí jzpfaom ½lyum, ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk axmufyHhwwf vIyf&Sm;apwwfaom xl;jcm;aom trlt&m[k qdktyfaom xdk0dum& = 0dnwf½kyfudk pu©K0dnmP 0DxdrS xl;aom raem0dnmP0Dxdjzifhom odonf[k rodaom = pu©K0dnmP0Dxd[kyif xif&aom raem0dnmP0Dxd[laom raem0dnmPfjzifh tm½kH,lí &NyD;rS = 0dum&[laom 0dnwf½kyfudk odNyD;rS --

]]þool n f þtruI kdjyKapv\kd ? þtvokd n f xokd \l tvwkd n;f}}[ k þo Ykdojdci;fon f jzpaf y:vm\/ (rlv#D-1-72-73/)

#### 0dnwfudk odaom 0Dxd

½lyH yXrpdawåe? wDwH 'kwd,apwom/ wwda,e wk0dnwåd H? bm0H pwkw¬apwom/

0dnwfudk odaom 0Dxdudk jy&mü ----

1/ ½lyg½kH = ta&mifrQudk odaom0Dxd = pu©K0dnmP0Dxdç

2/ xdk twdwf½lyg½kHudkodaom w'Ek0wådu raem'Gg&0Dxd = aemufvdkuf raem'Gg&0Dxdç

3/ 0dnwfudk odaom raem'Gg&0Dxdç

4/ tvdkqE´ (bm0)udk odaom raem'Gg&0Dxd ---- [k

0xD td pO f (4)rsK;d &\dS / xwkd iG f0P\*Ö [¾ PmEok ma&e (rlv#D-1-72/) [laom pum;&yfjzifh pu©K 0dnmP0Dxdç w'Ek0wådu raem'Gg&0DxdwdkY\ ½lyg½kHodkY tpOfvdkufykHudk jy\/

\*[dwm, 0dnwåd,m (rlv#D-1-72/) [laom pum;&yfjzifh 0dnwf½kyfudk odaMumif;jzpfaom trSwf (3) raem'Gg&0Dxdudk jy\/

,H u&PH 0dnmwAÁH? wó 0dZÆmeaee (rlv#D-1-72/) [laom pum;&yfjzifh tvdkqE´ (bm0)

udk odaom trSwf (4) 0Dxdudk jyonf/

uma&w d ran (tbd-|-1-125/)

]]þrnf þrnfaom trIudk jyKapvdk\[k xif\}}- [laom þpum;&yfjzifh vuf ajcponfudk vIyf&Sm;jyool\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´ (bm0)udk jrif&olu od&Sd&ykHudk azmfjy\/ xdkodkY jyojzifh twGif;oabmtvdkqE´udk odjcif;\ t&if;cHjzpfaom 0dnwf½kyfudkvnf; odtyfNyD; jzpfaMumif;udk þuma&wd ran - [laom pum;&yfjzifhyif jy\/ rSefayonf ---- vIyf&Sm;jyoaom vuf\ tqif; ta&mif = ½lyg½kHudk jrifaom yxr pu©K0dnmP0Dxdç xdktwdwf½lyg½kH ta&miftqif;udk odaom 'kwd, w'Ek0wådum raem'Gg&0Dxdç xdk0Dxdudk tpOfvdkufaom wwd,raem'Gg&0Dxdjzifh 0dnwf½kyfudk odNyD;rS pwkw¬ raem'Gg&0Dxdjzifh vIyf&Sm;jyool\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´ (bm0)udk od&Sd&onf[k rSwfyg/ Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm;atmifjyykH

,xm [d t&an ed'gCora, O'u|mae rEkóm ]]£rm, onm, £" O'uó tw¬dbm0H ZmedóEÅD}}wd ½ku©a\*¾ wmvyPÖm'Ded AE¨mayEÅd? ok&myge'Gga& "ZH OómayEÅd? OpöH 0g ye ½ku©H 0gawm y[&dwGm pmavwd? taEÅm O'au rapä pvaEÅ Oy&d AkAÁKVumed O|[EÅd? ra[mCó \*wr\*¾y&d,aEÅ wdPyPÖuo#H Oóm&dwH a[mwd/ ww¬ wmvyPÖ"ZomcgpveAkAÁKVuwdP yPÖuoa# 'doGm ,xm pu©Kem t'd|rÜd ]]{w¬ O'uH b0dówd? ok&m b0dówd? t,H ½kau©m 0gawe y[awm b0dówd? taEÅm O'au rapäm b0dówd? {wåuH XmeH taZÑmw¬&dwGm MoaCm \*awm b0dówD}}wd raem0dnmaPe Zmemwd/ {0ar0 0dnwådyd e pu©K0dan,sm? raem0dan,sm0/ pu©Kem [d [w¬0dum&m'd0aoe 0dyæE´rmeH 0PÖm&r®Par0 yówd? 0dnwåd H ye raem'Gg&dupdawåe pdaEÅwGm ]]£'Íöd'Íö {o uma&wd ran}}wd Zmemwd/ (tbd-|-1-125-126/)

= Oyrmaqmiíf xi&f mS ;atmi f jyqakd yt Hh---- awmxn;fü aEuG mv0, f a&&&dS m t&yüf vwl oYkd nf

]]þtrSwftom;jzifh þt&yfü a&&SdaMumif;udk odEdkifukefvwåHU}}[k ESvkH;oGif;í opfyifxdyfzsm;ü xef;

&Guf tp&Sdaom trSwftom;wdkYudk zGJUcsnfapMuukef\/ t&ufqdkifwHcg;0ü tvHudk pdkufxlxm;Muukef\/

onfrQomruao; ---- jrifhaom opfyifudk avonf wdkufcwfí vIyfap\/ a&\twGif;ü ig;

onf vIyf&Sm;vwfaomf a&txufü a&yGufi,fwdkYonf xukef\/ BuD;pGmaom a&t,Of\ jzwfausmf pD;qif;oGm;tyfaom vrf;aMumif;wpfavQmuf\ txuf tydkif;tjcm;t&yfü jruf-opf&Guf-trIduf o½dkufonf txufü wifae\/

xdktxufyg pum;&yf0,f ---- xef;&Gufç tvHç opfcufvIyfjcif;ç a&yGufç jruf-opf&Guf-trIduf

o½dkufwdkYudk rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom olonf pu©K0dnmPfpdwfjzifh jrifEdkif\? xdkodkY jrif&í pu©K0dnmPfjzifh rjriftyf rjrifEdkifonf jzpfygaomfvnf; ----

]]1/ þxef;&Guf zGJUcsnfxm;&m t&yfü a&&SdvwåHU? 2/ þtvH pdkufxlxm;&m t&yfü t&uf&SdvwåHU?

3/ þopfyifudk avwdkufcwftyfonf jzpfvwåHU?

4/ a&xnf;ü ig;&SdvwåHU?

5/ þrQ twdkif;t&Snf &Sdaom t&yfudk vTrf;rdk;í a&t,Ofonf jzwfausmf pD;qif;oGm;onf jzpf vwUHå}} ----

þodkYvQif raem0dnmPfjzifh rSef;qí odEdkifouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif 0dnwf½kyfudkvnf;

pu©K0dnmPfjzifh rodtyf rodEdkif? raem0dnmPfjzifhom odtyf odEdkif\/ rSefayonf pu©K0dnmPfjzifh vuf\ xl;jcm;aom trlt&m tp&SdonfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh vIyf&Sm;aom ta&miftqif;[laom 0PÖ

"mw f = ½yl g½uHk okd mvQi f jriEf ikd \f ? 0nd w½f yk uf ukd m; raem'gG&ud aZm0xD d pwd tf pOjfzi hfMuqH í pO;fpm;í ]]þolonf þrnfaomtrI þrnfaomtrIudkvnf; jyKapvdkonfESifh wl\}}[k od&Sday\/

(tbd-|-1-125-126/)

awmxnf;ü aEGtcg0,f opfyifacgifzsm;ü zGJUcsnfxm;tyfaom xef;&Gufç t&ufqdkif0ü

pdkufxlxm;tyfaom tvH ponfwdkYonf vIyf&Sm;aom vuf\ ½lyg½kHESifh wl\/ xdkxef;&Gufponfudk jrifNyD;aemuf a& ponfwdkY &SdrSef;udk od&jcif;onf ½lyg½kHudk jrifaom0Dxd jzpfNyD;aemuf raem'Gg&du

0Dxdjzifh 0dnwf½kyfudk od&jcif;ESifh wl\/ þtpOfonf tMurf;rQom jzpf\? þxuf us,fjyefYaom

0DxdtpOfudk rlv#Dumü atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ wmvyPÖm'd½lyged 'doGm w'eEÅ&yÜ0wåm, raem'Gg&0Dxd,m t0dnm,rmeEÅ&m, wmvyPÖm'DeH O'um'do[pm&dyÜum&wH onmPmum&H \*a[wGm O'um'd\*¾[PH 0d,/ {w¬ O'uH b0ódwDwdtm'dem p O'um'dorÁE¨emuma&e ½ly\*¾[PmEkom&0dnmaPe ,H O'um'd 0dnmwAÁH? wó 0dZmeaee w'gum&ó 0dnmwwm 0kwåmwd '|AÁm/ {wó ye um,duu&P\*¾[Pó O'um'd\*¾[Pó p yk&drod'¨orÁE¨\*¾[PH Oyedóa,m a[mwDwd '|AÁH/ tx ye emvrÁdwmyd 0dnwåd um,duu&P\*¾[Pó p ypöa,m yk&drod'¨orÁE¨\*¾[aPmyedó,0aoe om"dyÜg,0dum&blw0PÖ\*¾[PmeEÅ&H y0wårmeó t"dyÜg,\*¾[Pó t"dyÜg, o[bl0dum&mbma0 tbm0awm? {0H owd 0PÖ\*¾[PmeEÅa&e O'um'd\*¾[aPae0 wmvyPÖm'donmPmuma&m 0d, 0PÖ\*¾[PmeEÅa&e t"dyÜg,\*¾[aPae0 0dnwåd ygu#m a[mwDwd ]]£'Íöd'Íö {o uma&wd ran}}wd t"dyÜg, 0dZmeaeae0 0dnwåd,m 0dnmwwm 0kwåm/ (rlv#D-1-73/) þ#Dum\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ aEGtcg0,f awmtwGif;ü opfyifxdyfzsm; ponfwdkYü

zGJUcsnfxm;tyfaom xef;&Guf ponfwdkY\ tqif; ½lyg½kHwdkYudk jrifaomtcg ----

1/ pu©K'Gg&0Dxd = xef;&Guf ponfwdkY\ tqif;udk jrifaom 0Dxdç

2/ xdkpu©K'Gg&0Dxdjzifh jrifvdkufaom twdwf½lyg½kHudk tm½kH,laom w'Ek0wådu raem'Gg&0DxdwdkY jzpfMu\/ xdkxef;&GufponfwdkY\ tqif;½lyg½kHudk jrifaom ,if;pu©K'Gg&0Dxd w'Ek0wådu raem 'Gg&0DxdwdkYjzifh xef;&Guf ponfwdkY\ tqif; = ½lyg½kHudk jrifNyD;onf\ tjcm;rJhü jzpfaom y&rwf ÓPfynmrsufpd r&Sdol vlNydef;wdkYonf pu©K0dnmP0DxdrS xl;aom raem'Gg&0Dxdjzifh odEdkif\[k rodEdkifaom ----

3/ raem'Gg&0Dxdjzifh xef;&GufponfESifh a&ponfwdkY\ twlwuG qufpyfykH tjcif;t&mudk od\/ ,if; trSwf (3) raem'Gg&0Dxdjzifh xef;&Guf ponfwdkY\ a& tp&SdonfwdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfavh

&Sdonf[laomtjym;ç xdka& tp&SdonfwdkY\ trSwftom;[laom tjcif;t&mudk ,lí a& tp &SdonfwdkYudk &SdaMumif;udk tm½kH &,ljcif;uJhodkY = a& tp&SdonfwdkYudk &SdaMumif;udk od&jcif;uJhodkY rSwfyg/

qufí qdkOD;thH ---- ]]þae&mü a&&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU}}- paom pum;&yfjzifh a& tp&SdonfwdkYESifh

quof ,G jfci;f[al om tjci;ft&maMumi hf ½yl g½uHk kd oad Mumi;f 0xD ud kd tpOvf ukd af om raem0nd mPjfzihf tMuif a&tp&Sdonfudk odxdkuf\/ xdk a&ponfudk odjcif;tm;jzifh xdka& ponfwdkY\ txdrf;trSwf

[laom tjcif;t&mudk odtyfonf\ tjzpfudk qdktyfNyD[k rSwfxdkuf\/ wpfzef Oyar,sbufwGif þum,'Gg&ü jzpfaom trlt&m = 0dnwfudk tm½kH&,laMumif;

odaMumif;jzpfaom raem'Gg&0Dxd\vnf;aumif;ç OyrmebufwGif þa&ponfudk tm½kH&,laMumif; oad Mumi;f raem'gG&0xD \d vn;faumi;f tm;Bu;Daom r&DS m taMumi;fw&m;rmS a&;SüNy;DNy;Daom tquf toG,fudk tm½kH &,laMumif; 0Dxdyifwnf;[k rSwfyg/ txufyg #Dumpum;&yf0,f ---wmvyPÖm'd½lyged 'doGm = xef;&Guf ponfh ½lyg½kHwdkYudk jrifí - [laom pum;&yfjzifh pu©K'Gg&

0DxdESifh xdktwdwf½lyg½kHudkyif qufvuftm½kH,laom w'Ek0wådu raem'Gg&0DxdwdkYudk jy\/ w'eEÅ&yÜ0wåm, raem'Gg&0Dxd,m = xdk0Dxd ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tjcm;rJhü jzpfaom raem'Gg&0Dxdjzifh [laom pum;&yfjzifh xef;&GufESifh a&wdkY\ twlwuG qufpyfykH tjcif;t&mudk odaom raem'Gg&0Dxdç xe;f&uG of n f a&pon f &adS Mumi;fu kd oad pEikd af om trwS tf om;[ k oad om raem'gG&0xD rd sm;u kd jy\/

O'um'd\*¾[PH = a&ponfwdkY &SdaMumif;udk tm½kH &,ljcif; = odjcif; ---- [laom pum;&yfjzifh a&&SdaMumif;udk odaom = a&udk odaom 0Dxdudk jyonf? raem'Gg&0Dxdwnf;/ þü a&udk odaom raem'gG&0xD od n f vupf onuf kd vyI &f mS ;jyoo\l tvqkd E ´ (bm0)u kd oad om raem'gG&0xD rd sK;dwn;f/

O'um'do[pm&dyÜum&wH onmPmum&H \*a[wGm O'um'd\*¾[PH 0d, = xef;&Gufponf wdkY\ a& ponfwdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfavh&Sdonf[laomtjym;ç xdka& ponfwdkY\ trSwftom;[laom tjcif;t&mudk ,lí a& ponfwdkY &SdaMumif;udk tm½kH&,ljcif;uJhodkY (= a&ponfwdkY &SdaMumif;udk od&jcif; uJhodkY) [laom pum;&yfü xef;&Guf ponfwdkY\ a& ponfwdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfavh&Sdonf[laom oabmw&m;ç xakd & ponwf \Ykd trwS tf om;[al om tjci;ft&mu kd tm½,Hk al om 0xD od n f 0nd wuf kd odaom 0DxdrsKd;wnf;/ ---- þ0Dxdü xef;&Guf ponfwdkY\ a& ponfwdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfavh&Sdonf [laom oabmw&m;udk odaom 0DxdwpfrsKd;ç xdka& ponfwdkY\ trSwftom;[laom tjcif;t&mudk tm½ Hk,al om = oad om 0xD wd prf sK;d[ k raem'gG&0xD d EpS rf sK;d &EdS ikd \f / tvm;wyl i f 0nd wuf kdo&d müvn;f vufvIyfjcif;ESifh vmapvdkjcif;\ qufoG,frI = orÁE¨oabmw&m;udk odaom 0DxdwpfrsKd;vnf; &Sdao; onf[k rSwfyg/ xdk0Dxdum; txufü azmfjycJhaom ½lyH yxrpdawåe - paom \*gxmü ryg0ifay/ þpum;t& 0DxdwpfrsKd; wdk;vmjyef\/ awmxJü a&&Sd\[laom txdrf;trSwfudk jyaom xef;&Gufudk jrifvQif a&ESifh xef;&GufwdkY\ qufoG,fjcif;udk a&S;u odzl;\/ xdkodtyfzl;aom qufoG,frIudk jyefí ow&d aom 0xD od n fy&k rd o'd o¨ rEÁ \*¨ [¾ P0Dx dyifwnf;/ a&S;ü NyD;NyD;aom tquftoG,fudk tm½kH jyef,laMumif; 0Dxdwnf;/ vuf,yfvdkufvQif vmapvdk\[laom a&S;u tquftoG,fudk jyefí owd &jcif;üvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/

#### wpfenf; zGifhqdkykH

tx yemwdtm'dem 0dnwåd,m tEkrmaee \*a[wAÁwH 'aówd/ (tEk#D-1-79/) þtxufwGif azmfjyxm;aom rlv#Dumpum;&yfü ----

raem'Gg&0dnmaPe \*[daw wo®d H pdawåe oa[0 tEky&d0awå um,xrÇe0dum&apmye-

ocFgaw (rlv#D-1-73/) [laom pum;&yfjzifh 0dnwf[laom 0dum&udk raem'Gg&0dnmPfjzifh wdkuf½dkuf tm½kHjyKí odtyfaMumif;udk jy\/ atmufwGif qufvufazmfjyrnhf 'kwd,enf;üum; 0dnwf[laom 0dum&udk raem'Gg&0dnmPfjzifh wdkuf½dkuf tm½kHrjyKbJ tEkrmetm;jzifh rSef;qodaMumif;udk þodkY azmf jyxm;\/

wpfenf;qdk&aomf þodkY jzpf\/ 0dnwf½kyfudk raem'Gg&0dnmPfjzifh wdkuf½dkuftm½kH rjyKtyfaomf

vnf; 0dnwfonf um,'Gg&ü jzpfaom trlt&m[laom tvdkudk tm½kH&,laMumif; = odaMumif; 0dxDtm;vnf; a&S;ü NyD;NyD;aom tquftoG,fudk ,ljcif;\ tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyedó,\ tpGrf;jzifh aus;Zl;jyKwwf\/ taMumif;rl --- tvdkESifh twlwuGjzpfaom 0dum&ESifh twlwuGjzpfaom tqif; ½lyg½kH 0PÖ"mwfudk tm½kH&,laMumif; 0Dxd\ tjcm;rJhü jzpfaom vIyf&Sm;jyool\ tvdkqE´udk tm½kH

&,laMumif; odaMumif; 0Dxd\ vIyf&Sm;jyool\ tvdkqE´ESifh twlwuG jzpfaom 0dum& ([laom

0dnwf)\ r&Sdjcif;onf &SdcJhaomf rjzpfEdkifjcif;aMumifhyifwnf;/

«0dnwfonf raem'Gg&0dnmPfjzifh wdkuf½dkuftm½kH rjyKtyfaomfvnf; um,'Gg&ü jzpfaom trl t&m[laom tvdkudk tm½kH&,laom 0Dxdtm; aus;Zl;jyKEdkif\[k qdk&mü tb,fenf;jzifh aus;Zl;jyKEdkif oenf; ar;zG,f&Sd\? tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\ ---- ]]vmapvdkvQif vuf,yfac:\}}[k qdk&mü vmapvdk jcif;ESifh vuf,yfjcif;\ qufoG,fykHudk jyefíodaom raem'Gg&0Dxdu yuwlyedó,owåd = jyuawh tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;[laom tpGrf;aMumifh 0dnwfonf raem'Gg& 0dnmPfjzifh wdkuf½dkuf tm½kH rjyKtyfygbJvsuf um,'Gg&ü jzpfaom udk,ftrlt&m[laom tvdkudk odjcif;\ taMumif; jzpfEdkifygonf/ vuf,yfí ac:&mü vuf\ tqif;0,f 0dnwf[laom 0dum&ESifh twlwuG jzpfae\? xdk0dum&vnf; vuf,yfac:ol\ vmapvdkaom twGif;oabm tvdkqE´ESifh twlwuG jzpfae\/ xdk tqif; 0PÖ"mwfudk odaom pu©K0dnmP0DxdESifh aemufvdkuf w'Ek0wdåu raem'Gg&0Dxd[laom ESpf0DxdwdkY\ tjcm;rJhü qufvufjzpfay:vmaom vuf,yfac:ol\ vmapvdk aom twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odaom0Dxdonf 0dnwf[laom 0dum& r&SdvQif rjzpfEdkif/ xdkaMumifh 0dnwf[laom 0dum&onf raem'Gg&0dnmPfjzifh wdkuf½dkuftm½kH rjyKtyfygaomfvnf; um,duu&P = um,'Gg&ü jzpfaom trlt&m[laom tvdkudk odaom 0Dxdtm; yuwlyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl; jyKonf[k qdkvdkayonf/ þpum;&yfjzifh ]]tvdkudk odjcif;jzifh 0dnwf[laom 0dum&udk rSef;qí od tyf\}}[k jy\/ þum; txufyg rlv#Dumpum;&yf\ qdkvdk&if; oabmwnf;/ odkYaomf 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wJG-225-ü 0dnwf½kyf t0iftyg jzpfaom ½kyftppf ½kyftwktm;vkH;udk emr½lyy&dapäÓPfydkif;ü aygi;fpjkcKHiíHk ord ;fqn;f&e f ñeT Mfum;xm;\/ otYkd wuG f ½yk ef mruf kd y&rwof Ykd qukd af tmi f ord ;fqn;fEikd f ½IyGm;Edkif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf[laom ÓPfjy"mef; aom raem'Gg&0dnmPfjzifhum; ,if;0dnwfudk wdkuf½dkuf tm½kH,lEdkifonfomjzpfonf/ ]]vuf,yfac: ol\ vmapvdkaom tvdk (bm0)ukd odjcif;jzifh 0dnwf[laom 0dum&udk rSef;qí odtyfonf}}[laom txuyf g rvl #uD mq&mawm\f pum;rmS y&rwof YkdÓPtf jri f rqukd of l vNlyed ;fwtYkd wuG f &nñf eT ;fí ajymqdkaeaom pum;[k rSwfyg/ t0dnm,rmeEÅ&m, (rlv#D-1-73) - [laom rlv#Dum pum;udkyif axmuf½Iyg/ xef;&Guf ponfwdkY\ ½lyg½kH ta&miftqif;udk odaom0Dxd\ tjcm;rJhü a&udkodaom 0Dxd jzpf jcif;tm;jzifh ]]xef;&Gufonf a&&Sdjcif;\ txdrf;trSwf jzpf\}}[laom tjcif;t&monf txl; tm½kH rjyKtyfygaomfvnf; xif&Sm;NyD; jzpfouJhodkY vuf,yfí ac:,l&m0,f vuf\ ta&miftqif; 0PÖ "mwfudk odaMumif; 0Dxd\ tjcm;rJhü tvdk (bm0)udk odaom 0Dxd\ jzpfjcif;tm;jzifh 0dnwfvnf; tEk rmetm;jzifh xif&Sm;NyD; jzpf\? xdkaMumifh ]]þrnf þrnfaom trIudk jyKapvdkonf xif\}}[laom pum;jzifh tvdk (bm0) udk odrIaMumifhyif 0dnwfvnf; tEkrmetm;jzifh xif&Sm;NyD; odtyfNyD; jzpfjcif; udk t|uxmü zGifhqdktyfygonf [lvdk/»

#### odxdkufaom w&m;

e au0vaÍöom 0dnmyeawm0 0dnwåd emr/ 0dan,sawmyd ye 0dnwåda,0 emr/ t,Od§

ya&o HtErÅ aom wd&pmä e\*wmer dÜygu#m a[mw?d ww ¬ww ¬oEydé wwd m [ daomPo\*d gFvumua\*gPm'a,m '@H 0g av×HK 0g \*a[wGm y[&Pmuma& 'ódaw ]t,H aem y[&dwkumarm}wd ÚwGm a,e 0g awe 0g yvm,EÅd/ ygum&uk¥m'dtEÅ&duó ye y&ó tygu#umavmyd tw¬d? udÍömyd wo®d H caP tygu#m? or®KcDblwmeH ye ygu#wåm 0dnwåda,0 emr a[mwd/

(tbd-|-1-126/)

= qufí qdkOD;thH ---- þ0dnwf[laom 0dum&onf oufouf tvdkudk odapwwfonf\ tjzpf aMumifhom 0dnwfrnfonf r[kwfao;? odxdkufonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf; 0dnwfrnfonfom jzpf \/ (þpum;&yfjzifh - 0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd = odxdkufaomaMumifh 0dnwfrnf\}}[laom ur®om"e

0pew¬udk azmfjyonf[k rSwfyg/) xif&Sm;aptHh ---- þ0dum&½kyf[laom 0dnwfonf olwpfyg;wdkY\pdwfü atmufxpfqkH;tm;jzifh

wd&pämefwdkY\ pdwfüaomfrSvnf; xif&Sm;\/ rSefayonf xdkxdkt&yfü pka0;aeMuukefaom tdrfacG; awmacG; usD; EGm; tp&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf wkwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç cJudkaomfvnf;aumif; udkifí ykwfcwfrnfh ypfrnfh trlt&mudk jytyfonf &Sdaomf ]]þolonf igwdkYudk ykwfcwfjcif;iSm ypfcwfjcif;iSm tvdk&Sd\}}[k odí [dk[dk 'D'D OD;wnfh&mvrf;jzifhrlvnf; ajy;Muukef\/ wpzf e f ,i;f0ud m&[al om 0nd wof n f wwH ikd ;f e&H H ponwf Ykdjcm;u,G xf m;tyaf om owl pyf g;\

pdwfü rxif&Sm;&m tcgonfvnf; &Sdygao;\/ xdkwHwdkif; eH&H ponfwdkY jcm;uG,f&mcPü 0dnwfonf rxif&Sm;onf tu,fírlvnf; jzpfygapOD;awmh? xdkodkYyif rxif&Sm;rI jzpfaomfvnf; rsufarSmuf jzpf ukefaom olwdkY\ pdwfüum; xif&Sm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0dnwfrnfonfom jzpfayonf/

(tbd-|-1-126/)

t,H aem y[&dwkumarmwd t"dyÜg,0dZmeaee 0dnwåd,m ygu#bm0H 'aówd/ e [d w'ygu#bma0 t"dyÜg,0dZmeeH a[mwDwd/ or®KcDblwmeH ye ygu#wåm 0dnwåda,0 emr a[mwDwd torK®cbD wl wm, temygx\*wme H ½yl g'eD H puK©0ad n,sm'bd ma0g 0,d obm0bwl H w H '"dG m 0nd w-då bm0H oma"wd/ y&H aAma"wkumrwm, 0demyd tbduúrem'dyÜ0wåaee aom pdwåo[bl0duma&m t"dyÜg,H 0dnmaywd? o,Íö 0dnm,wDwd 'Gd"myd 0dnwåda,0gwd a0'dwAÁm/ (rlv#D-1-73/)

]]þolonf igwdkYudk ykwfcwfjcif;iSm ypfcwfjcif;iSm tvdk&Sd\}}[laom (tbd-|-1-126/) pum; &yfjzifh ykwfcwfvdkol ypfcwfvdkol\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´ (bm0) udk odjcif;tm;jzifh 0dnwf\ xif&Sm;onf\ tjzpfudk ñTefjy\/ rSefayonf - xdk0dnwf\ rxif&Sm;onf\tjzpfonf &Sdvwfaomf twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odjcif;onf rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifhwnf;/

]]rsufarSmufjzpfukefaom olwdkY\ pdwfüum; xif&Sm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0dnwfrnfonfom jzpfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-126/) [laom pum;&yfjzifh - rsufarSmuf r[kwfonf\tjzpfaMumifh pu©K tMun"f mw f ponEf iS hf b0irf aemtMun"f mwof Ykd a&;S½uI sa&mujfci;fo Ykd xijfci;fo Ykd ra&muuf ek af om ½lyg½kH ponfwdkY\ pu©K0dnmPfjzifh odtyfaom pu©K0dan,sw&m; ponfwdkY\tjzpfudk NyD;pD;aptyfNyD; jzpfouJhodkY - tvm;wlyif obm0tppftrSef jzpfíjzpfaom xdk0dnwåd[laom trnfudk ----

1/ 0dnmaywDwd 0dnwåd = odapwwfaomaMumifh 0dnwf rnf\/

2/ 0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd = odxdkufaomaMumifh 0dnwf rnf\/ ----

[laom ESpfrsKd;aom tjym;tm;jzifh NyD;pD;ap\/ olwpfyg;udk odapjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdonf\tjzpfESifh ui;fívn;f a&U oS oYkd mG ;jci;f ponuf kd jzpaf pjci;ftm;jzi hf pwd Ef iS hf twwl u G jzpaf om x0kd ud m& (0nd w)f ½kyfonf tvdk (bm0) udk odapwwf\? rdrd[laom 0dum&½kyfudk,fwdkifvnf; odtyf\ odoifh\ od xdkuf\? þodkY ESpfrsKd;aom tjym;tm;jzifhvnf; 0dnwfrnfonfom[k od&Sdygav/

#### vIyf&Sm;rI jzpfay:vmykH

pdwåork|medau ye uma, pvaEÅ wdork|medaum pvwd e pvwDwd¿ aomyd wax0 pvwd? wH\*wdaum w'Ek0wåaum0 a[mwd/ ,xm [d O'au \*päaEÅ O'au ywdwmed oku©'@uwdPyPÖm'Dedyd O'u\*wdumae0 b0EÅd? wo®d H \*päaEÅ \*päEÅd? wd|aEÅ wd|EÅd/ {0HorÜ'rd'H a0'dwAÁH/ {0arom pdwåork|maeok ½layok 0dnwåd um,ur®'Gg&H emrmwd a0'dwAÁm/

= þt&mwiG f ar;jre;fz,G &f m tcsuwf p&f y f &adS yon?f pwd [f al om jzpaf Mumi;f&adS om pwd oå r|k mef ½yk wf &m;taygi;f (= pwd Zå ½yk uf vmytf aygi;f)on f vyI &f mS ;vwaf om f uro® r|k meud ç Owok r|k meud ç tm[m&ork|medu trnf&aom uHaMumifhjzpfaomç OwkaMumifhjzpfaomç tm[m&aMumifhjzpfaom ur®Z½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfw&m;taygif; (= ½kyfuvmyftaygif;) onf vIyf&Sm;avoavm? rvIyf&Sm;avoavm[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ tajzum; xdk ur®Z-OwkZ-tm[m&Z ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf vnf; pdwåZ½kyfw&m;taygif;uJhodkY tvm;wlyifvQif vIyf&Sm;&\/ xdkpdwåork|meduum, = pdwåZ½kyf taygif;\ jzpfjcif;ESifhwlaom jzpfjcif;&SdonfomvQif xdkpdwåZ½kyftaygif;odkY tpOfvdkuf&onfomvQif jzpf\/

Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm;atmif jyqdkOD;thH ---- awmifusacsmif;wpfck odkYr[kwf jrpfwpfck &Sdonf qdkMupdkY? acsmif;a&onf odkYr[kwf jrpfa&onf pD;qif;oGm;vwfaomf a&ü usa&mufvsuf &SdMuukef aom wkwfajcmuf jrufajcmuf opf&Gufajcmuf tp&Sdaom t&m0w¬KwdkYonf a&\ jzpfjcif;ESifh tvm; wlaomjzpfjcif; &SdMuukefonfomvQif jzpfukefouJhodkY xdka&onf oGm;vwfaomf oGm;&ukefouJhodkY xdka&onf &yfvwfaomf &yf&ukefouJhodkY þodkY rcRwfr,Gif; NyD;pD;jcif;&Sdaom þ Oyar,sudk od&Sd ygav/

þodkYvQif pdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif þ 0dnwf½kyfonf um,ur®'Gg&

rnf\[k od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-126/) þtaMumif;t&mwdkYum; £&d,myx½IuGuf orÜZn½IuGufwdkYudk ½I&mü toifa,m\*Dolawmf

aumif;tzdkY odxm;oifhaom tcsufrsm; jzpfMu\/ aemufqkH; azmfjyxm;aom vIyf&Sm;rI jzpfay:vmykH tydkif;um; o,faqmifwwfaom½kyf + to,faqmifcH&aom½kyfwdkYudk ½I&mü tvGefodxm;oifhaom tcsufyif jzpfayonf/

#### vIyf&Sm;rI[lonf

a'oEÅ½kyÜwåd a[wkbma0e (rlv#D-1-72/) ---- ½kyfwdkY\ "r®wmum; jzpfNyD; Oyg'fNyD;vQif jzpf onfhae&m Oyg'fonfhae&müom ysuf\/ wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY ajymif;a&TUEdkifavmufatmif tcsdef r&ay/ odkYaomf ½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;w&m;rsm;onf rcsKyfqkH;ao; rukefqkH;ao;bJ xif&Sm;&Sdaeao;ygu ta[mif; ta[mif;awG ysufysufoGm;aomfvnf; topftopf xyfí xyfí jzpfay:vmaatmif aus;Zl;jyKvsufyif &Sd\/ vIyf&Sm;jcif;[lonf ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ rlvjzpf&mt&yfü xyfrjzpfMuawmhbJ rlvjzpf&mt&yfrS tjcm;t&yfü aemufxyf Oyg'fjcif;wnf;/ xdkodkY ae&majymif;í ajymif;í topftopf xyfumxyfum Oyg'f&jcif; jzpf&jcif;rSmvnf; a&S;a&S; pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom 0ga,m"mwf\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaom owåraZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåZ½kyf uvmywf wYkd iG f yg0iaf om 0ga,m"mw\f tprG ;faMumiyhf iwf n;f/ pwd Zå ½yk rf sm;u ae&majymi;fí topf topf Oyg'fcJhaomf jzpfcJhaomf ur®Z-OwkZ-tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYvnf; txufwGif azmfjyxm;onfhtwdkif; pdwåZ½kyfwdkYESifh twl ae&majymif;í Oyg'fMu&\/ xdkodkY ae&majymif;í ajymif;í Oyg'fjcif;udkyif vl trsm;u ]]vIyf&Sm;jcif;}}[k xifjrifMuonf/ odkYtwGuf £&d,myx½IuGufESifh orÜZn½IuGufwdkYudk ½IyGm; aeaom toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f ,cak &;om;aeq J þ ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; - tqifhwGifom

&Sdaeao;ol jzpfygrl ----

1/ o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m;ç

2/ to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m;ç wpfenf;qdkaomf ----

1/ Nidrfatmif axmufxm;wwfaom xdef;xm;wwfaom ½kyfw&m;ç

2/ taxmufcH&aom txdef;cH&aom ½kyfw&m;ç

wpfenf;qdk&aomf ----

1/ y"me = jy"mef;aom £&d,myx ½kyfw&m; (= 0dnwfyg0ifaom ½kyfrsm;)ç

2/ ty"me = rjy"mef;aom pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m; (= 0dnwfyg0ifaom ½kyfwdkYrS <uif;usefaom ur®Z½kyfç pdwåZ½kyfç OwkZ½kyfç tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;) ---þ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½kyfCe[laom ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJwdkYudk ESpfbufvkH;ü ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJ

zsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;xm;ESifhygOD;/ ,if;£&d,myxESifh orÜZn ydkif;qdkif&m cE¨m (5)yg; ½IuGufwdkYudkum; emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif xyfrHí azmfjyOD;rnf jzpfygownf;/

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf pdwåvawmifausmif;

zm;atmufawm&

2 2 2 2 2

#### edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - yxrwGJ rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef;

tu©&mpOf pmrsufESm

« t »

tud&d,'d|d 66

tusOf;enf; - tus,fenf; 560

tMuHay;csuf 717

taMumif; Oyg,f 336

taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\ 263

taMumif;jycsuf 196, 212, 322, 565

taMumif;jzpfaom pdwfw&m; 749

tMunf"mwf (6) yg; 613

tcuftcJudk ausmfvTm;Edkifa&; 702

tcuftcJ wpf&yf 617

tcuftcJrsm;ESifh &ifqdkif&ykH 347

tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü jzpfwwfykHtcsKdU 607

tjcm;ur®|mef;rsm;ESifh rwlaom xl;jcm;csuf335

t\*¾om0utavmif;awmf 224

t\*¾dokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 373, 402

t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm 722

t\*Fg ig;yg;udk y,f\ 445

t\*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpkH\ 446

t\*Fkwå&edum,ft|uxm F

tZÑwå 185

tZÑwå A[d'¨ 185

tZÑwå½kyfw&m; 8

tZÑmo,"mwf - tBudKufcsif; rwlnDolrsm;543

taZÑm[&dwAÁ0w¬Ku 674

tnxwå 492

tnormef; 64

t|uxmtqkH;tjzwf H

t|uxmtzGifhrsm; 43, 404

t|uxm\ &Sif;vif;csuf 736

t|uxm\ vkyfief;cGifñTefMum;csuf (1) 555 tu©&mpOf pmrsufESm t|uxm\ vkyfief;cGifñTefMum;csuf (2) 556

t|omvdeDt|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsuf 753

t|d = t½dk; 719

t|drdÍÆH = ½dk;wGif;jcifqD 719

tPkjrL 616

twuúm0p& 7

twåudvrxmEka,m\* C

twåed, oknwm 626

twåaemrwd 179

twåypöu©ÓPf 55

twå0g'kyg'gef 80

twå oknwm 626

tw¬\*Fr 3

tw¬\*Froabm 42

tw¬d 685

twdted|m½kH 477

twd£|m½kH 477

twDaw 0¥rlvu'ku© 415

twDwH emEGm\*ar,s 147

twif ½kVD§\ tpGrf;jzifh 199

twdwftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg; 14

twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef owfrSwfyHk 151

twdwfudkrvdkufyHk 136

twdwfukd vdkufyHk 135

twdwfrvdkuf& 139

twdwf½kyf 8, 144

twkH;tcJ tBuD;-tao; 615

txl;rSmMum;csuf 483

txl;rSwfom;&ef 406, 411, 432 txl;owdjyK&rnhf tcsuf 260, 419 txl;owdjyK&ef 712, 716

txl;owdjyKí rSwfom;&ef 198

t'd| 26

t'd|w&m; 26

t'g¨ 156

t'¨guxm 161

t'g¨e 263

t'¨gey&d\*¾[ 201

t'¨gedAÁwåd 19

t'¨gypöKyÜef 71, 150

t'¨g (= b0) [laom t"GefY 154

t'ku©rokcH 476, 477

t"d\*ro'¨g 582

t"d\*rokw 122

t"dpdwårEk,kwå &[ef; 528

t"dpdwåodu©m 311

t"dpdwåokwåef 595

t"dpdwåokwåef ac: edrdwåokwåef 526

t"dpdwå [lonf 527

t"d|me0oD 459

t"dynmodu©m 324

t"doDvodu©m 337

ta"m\*rm 0gwm 722

t"GefYumv owfrSwfykH 17

te\*FP = avmb-a'go tnpftaMu;

uif;jcif; 503 tEÅ\*kPH = tlodrf (tlxkH; = tlcsnfBudK;) 720

tewåa&mifjcnfawmf 209 tewåvu©Pokwåef 183 tewåvu©Pokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 56 tewåmEkyóemÓPf 142

tEÅH = tlr 720

te0ZÆokc0dygu 377 tem\*aw 0¥rlvu'ku© 415 tem\*wHoÓPf 52 tem\*wftusKd;w&m; ig;yg; 16 tem\*wf t"GefYumv 81

tem\*wfudk rarQmfyHk 138

tem\*wfudk arQmfyHk 137 tem\*wfrarQmf& 139 tem\*wf½kyf 8, 144 tem&r®Pw&m; 214 tedpö 265, 491 tedpöwm 266, 308, 551

tedpömEkyóem 266

tedpömEkyóemÓPf 142

tedpömEkyóD 491

tedpöH c,a|e 30

tedyæEé½kyf = ½kyftwk (10) rsKd; 549

teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;wpf&yf 521

tEk#Dumü vm&Sdaom tzGifhwpfrsKd; 392

tEkwå&oDwdbm0 okwåef 598

tEky|merkÍöeawm = rxif&Sm;aom

"mwftcsKdUudk vTwfxm;Edkifonf 592

tEkyÜg'eda&m" 33, 40, 87

tEkyóem ÓPH = tzefzef½Ijcif;onf

ÓPf rnf\ 300

tEkyóemav;yg; 497

tEkyg'dEéyu© 693

tEkyg'dEéyau© XwGmyd 692

tEkykAÁawm = tpOftwdkif; ½Iyg 588

tEAk Ee¨ m 289

tEkAE¨emenf; 288, 312

tEkAE¨em-zkoem-Xyem 315

tEkaAm"ÓPf 44

tEkaAm"od 44, 87

tEkb0e&o 219

tEkrmeÓPf 20, 22

tEkavmr 117

tEkavmruyÜd, = okwåmEkavmr 177

tEkavmrypö,mum& 88, 121

tEkvkH 427

tEkvHky#dvHk 119, 121

tEko,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 54 tEók0 6 tEkó0 ESifh tmum&y&d0dwuú 6 taeuOwk 157 tEG,ÓPf 2, 84, 93

tEG,ÓPfjzifh twdwf tem\*wfü ½IyHk 25 tEG,ÓPf[lonf 92 tyw¬,rmem 500 ty"me 768

tyÜuenf; 196

tyeÜ m 288

tyÜem ur®|mef; 260

tyÜemaumov’ w&m; (10) yg; 357

tyÜem psmef 198

tyÜempsmefaZm 427

ty&yÜpö,ÓPf 92, 123

ty&my&d,a0'eD,uH 62, 65

ty&dZmeeokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 109, 183

tya&q&m 157

tyg,'ku© 415

tjzL ESifh tMunfjyif 609

tzGifh oH0PÖem G

tAs\*¾ 405

tb, rax&f 382

tbdnmedoHom 499

tbdnmPf 285

tbdnmPfESifh 0dyóem 52

tbdeda0o 89

tbded[m& 65

tbd"r®eda'´oenf; 152

tbd"r®y|met|uxm E

tbd"r®m "mwk0dbif;ygVdawmf 261

tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH 487

tab'ab'lypm 442

tb,frQMumatmif a&wGuf&rSmvJ¿ 295

[tar; ESifh tajzrsm; 98](#_Toc781171)

[tjrwfqHk;pum;awmf 131](#_Toc781172)

[tjrwfqkH; ylaZmfrI 250](#_Toc781173)

tarGqufcH&rnfh olawmfaumif;Opöm 395

t,srdwårax&fjrwfBuD; 391

t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg 590

t&n - ½ku©rlv - oknm\*g& 254

t&d,r\*¾ynmpu©K 167

t&d,r\*fÓPfzdkvfÓPf\ aemufodkY

tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf 104

t½lyedAÁwådyóemum&ydkif; 34

t½lyy&d\*¾[ 201

t½ly½kyf 549

t½ly0dygufu ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifykH 666

t½lyor®LV§m 542

ta&;BuD;vSaom t,ltqwpf&yf 302

ta&miftvif;csif; a&maxG;wwfykH 531

ta&mifESifh vu©Pmudk ESvkH;roGif;& 262, 349

t&SiftóaCmo D

t&SiftmeE´m 125, 132

t&Sif"r®ygv I, 129, 131

t&Sifem\*ZÆKe D

t&iS ef m&' 125

t&Sify0d|u 125

t&SifAk'¨&u©dw 460

t&SifAk'¨od&drax&f E

t&Sifr[mAk'¨aCmo 178

t&Sifr[mr[dE´ F, 178, 460

t&Sifrkodv 125

t&Sif0uúvdrax&f 363

t&Sif0okAE¨K D

t&SifaomPrax&f 364

t&Snf - twdk 295

tvu©P½kyf 549

tavmif;awmfonf uka# oHk;oef;ajcmufodef;aom r[m0Zd& 0dyóemw&m; yGm;awmfrljcif; 114

tvkyfpcef;udk pwiftm;xkwfykH 569

tvGef&EdkifcJaomt&m 438

t0d\*w 685

t0Zd mÆ 16, 70

t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"m 40

t0dwuú t0dpm& 463

tocFw"mwf 75

tobm0½kyf 549

tor®oe½kyf 549

toar®m[orÜZOf 382

torm[dwyk\*¾v y&d0ZÆewm 417

tóZdokwåef 236

tóodómrd yóodómrd-[k tem\*wf

0dbwfjzifh a[mawmfrl&jcif;\

taMumif;&if; 311

tómo-yómo t,ltq 276

tómo-yómo ur®duyk\*¾dKvf 268

tómo-yómo (2) rsKd; 261

tómoyómom pdwåork|mem0 664

tómoyómo r&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfrsm; 337

tómaom yómaom 722

tók = rsuf&nf 721

tomrdubm0ypöa0u©P 420

toDwd r[mom0u 396

taou© &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvf 225

taopeu - okc0d[m& 246

taoo0d&m\* 87

toH (3) rsKd; 729

topftopf jzpf&ykH 336

toQifr[mupönf; 132

toQifr[marm\*¾v’mef 285

toQif&m[kvm 285

toQifavmrou\*Ø, 132

toQifom&dykwå&m 283

ta[wku'd|d 66

«tmç tm;»

tmum&y&d0dwuú 6, 44

tmum&0dum& 730

tmumo aum|modu = [if;vif;jyif

tmumo aum|mo tzdkYtpk 616

tmumo"mwk 308

tmumo"mwf 549

tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif ½IykH 613

tmumo"mwfudk ½I&ef 611

tm\*reo'¨g 582

tm\*rokw 122

tmp&d,0g' 177

tmpdPÖuH 71

tmZD0yg&dok'¨doDv 536

tmwyÜ 134

tm'ge\*¾g[D 65

tm'dur®duyk\*¾dKvf vdkufem&rnhfpnf;urf; 454

tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf 84

tmerem 327

tmemygeur®|mef; 244

tmemygeusifhpOfrS 'd|d0dok'¨dodkY 541

tmemygecsD;rGrf;cef; 245

tmemygeedrdwfudk upm;oifhygovm;¿

wdk;yGm;apoifhygovm;¿ 426

tmemyge-jynfwnfcef; 247

tmemygevkyfief;cGifodkY csOf;uyfykH ESpfrsKd; 280

tmemygeówdorm"d\ npfEGrf;aMumif;

Oyuúdavo (18) yg; 275 tmemygeówdorm"deda'´oydkif; D

tmemygeówdorm"dydkif; 244

tmaeÍÆyÜwå = rwkefvIyfjcif;odkY

a&muf&Sdjcif; 504, 505 tmayg"mwf 545, 567, 587

tmayg"mwfudk ½IvdkYr&Edkif[laom

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| « £ » |  |
| £ÍeÆ m | 327 |
| £w¬da`E´d | 308 |
| £w¬dbm0½kyf  £wd ½lyó tw¬\*Farm / y / | 546 |
| £wd0dnmPó tw¬\*Farm  £wd ½lyó ork'a,m / y / | 39 |
| £wd0dnmPó ork'a,m | 12 |
| £wd ½lyH - £wd a0'em | 9 |
| £wd0kwåuygVdawmf | 42 |
| £'¨d0d" | 499 |
| £`E´d,eda'´oydkif; | E |
| £`E´d,bm0em | 103 |
| £`E´d,ab' = £a`E´ uGJjym;rI | 543 |
| £`E´d,0dbif;t|uxm | E |
| £`E´d,orwåy#dyg'em | 384 |
| £`E´d,oH0&oDv | 536 |
| £a`E´ nDrQatmifjyKjcif; | 358 |
| £a`E´-aAmZÑifrsm; nDrQatmif usifhyg | 620 |
| £a`E´ (22) yg; | 544 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| tmayg"mwfvGefuJaom |  |
| tmaygaum|mo (12) rsKd; | 720 |
| tm,we'Gg& | 190 |
| tm,weeda'´oydkif; | E |
| tm,kygvu | 174 |
| tm,kocFg& | 174 |
| tm,l[e&o | 220 |
| tm&rÇ"mwf | 376 |
| tm&r®PtEGa,e | 36 |
| tm&r®PCe = tm½kH,lrItwkH;tcJ | 220 |
| tm&r®Py#da0" | 45 |
| tmavmuonm | 512 |
| tm0ZÆe0oD | 456 |
| tm0go = ae&m | 351 |
| tmoEéuH | 71 |
| tmo0u©,okwåef | 65 |
| tmo0u©,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 42 |
| tmoa0gw&m; | 7 |
| tm[m&  tm[m& taxmuftyHh &Sdaom | 672 |
| tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyf | 680 |
| tm[m&Z-t|uvmyf | 640 |
| tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyf | 215 |
| tm[m&ZMoZm | 216 |
| tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyf (2) pnf; | 728 |
| tm[m&Z½kyf wpfyg; | 547 |
| tm[m&Z½kyf jzpfykH tydkif; | 672 |
| tm[m&Z½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH | 708 |
| tm[m&ypö, tm[m&ork|me tm[m&ypö, = tm[m&[laom | 680 |
| taxmuftyHh &Sdaom½kyf | 679 |
| tm[m&ypö, Owkork|me | 683 |
| tm[m&ork|mef½kyf 158, 678 tm[m&okwåef 83 tm[m&okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 374 tm;xkwftyfaom vkHYv0D&d,&Sdol 397 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| £&d,myx = £&d,mykxf 656  £&d,myx ESifh orÜZn ½IuGuf 600, 735 | |
| £&d,myx ygVdawmf | 735 |
| £&d,myxoyÜg, | 408 |
| £&d,myxokcao0ewm | 408 |
| £&d,mykxf jyifoifh-rjyifoifh | 335 |
| £&d,mykxf bmaMumifh cdkifae&ovJ ¿ | 437 |
| £&d,mykxf a&G;cs,frI | 255 |
| £odod\*F&aoh  « þ » | 677 |
| þtcsdefwGif ESvkH;udk rpdkufygESifh | 587 |
| þa'oemawmf\ qdkvdk&if; | 142 |

t,tl q 578 £rm, y#dy'g, Z&mr&Pawm rkpdöómrd584

£ar pwåma&m r[mblaw 703

£&d,myx tcef; ESifh orÜZn tcef; 735

« O »

Ouú|eda'´oenf; 193

O\*¾[ 288

O\*¾[edrdwf - y#dbm\*edrdwf 339

O\*¾[y#da0" 45 Oapä''d|d C

O|mezvly ZD0daem 415

OPSOwk 686

OPSbm0 = OPSawaZm = ylrIoabm 577

Owk tm[m&wdkY\ pGrf;tifESifh pdwfpGrf;tif 671

OwkZ-t|uvmyf 640

OwkZMoZ|ru½kyf 215

OwkZMoZm 216

OwkZ½kyfuvmyf (4) pnf; 728

OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfay:ykH 685

OwkZ½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH 704

Owk = awaZm"mwf 686

Owkypö, tm[m&ork|me 693

Owkypö, = OwktaxmuftyHh &Sdaom½kyf 689

Owkypö, Owkork|me 690

Owk = &moDOwk 355

OwkoyÜg, 408

Owkork|mef½kyf 158, 688

Owkokcao0ewm 408

O'um'd\*¾[PH 763

O'¨\*Frm 0gwm 722

O'p¨ ö 368, 409

O'¨pö+ukuúKpö 432

O',w¬\*grded,m 581

O',oabm 3

O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf 28, 84

O'&d,H = tpmopf 720

O'gef;\*gxm 117

Oyu 170

Oyuúdavomavmu 518

Oyp, 308, 550

Oypm 427

Oypm& umrm0p& orm"daZm 23

Oypm& pum;[k rSwfyg 521

Oypm&psmef 602

Oypm&orm"daZm 428

Oy|me 288, 298

Oy|memum&-[lonf 563

Oy|meH owd = owdxifrI 300

Oyw¬rÇu 71

Oyedookwåef 65

Oyedookwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 2

OyyZÆa0'eD,uH 62, 65

Oyywådb0 81

OygÜ' 492

OygÜ'ead &m" 40

OyÜg'-0,-tnxwåm 492

Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm;atmifjyykH 761

Oy&dyPÖmoygVdawmf 0db\*F0\*f 132

OyormEkówd 401

Oyg'geu©E¨m[lonf 8, 50

Oyg'g½yk f 195, 551

Oyg'g½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH 630

Oyg'g½kyfrsm; xif&Sm;vmykH 628

Oyg'gef 16, 89

Oyg'gefav;rsKd; 80

Oayu©aum p 0d[&wd 467

Oayu©aum owdrm okc0d[m&D 470

Oayu©m jzpfykH-wnfykH 299

Oayu©mjAL[em 448, 449

Oayu©m owd yg&dok'¨ð 478

Oayu©moarÁmZÑif\ wnf&mw&m; 406

Oayu©moarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; ig;yg; 419

Oyg'cf P 152

Oyg'fcPüom ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonf 667

OaAÁ\*gyDwd 200

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| « { » |  |
| {uOwk | 156 |
| {uOwk-tm[m& | 156 |
| {upä&u©aP | 734 |
| {uZ um, | 670 |
| {uwåenf; | 32 |
| {ua'oawm ZmedwAÁH | 17 |
| {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'o | 224 |
| {ua'oar0 | 228 |
| {ueda&m" | 551 |
| {uedó, | 551 |
| {u00w¬em | 35 |
| {um[m&ork|me | 157 |
| {uyk gÜ'  « Moç tH » | 551 |
| MouyÜeo'¨g | 582 |
| MouúEÅdumyDwd | 200 |
| Moumo'¨ge | 263 |
| MoZm | 308 |
| MoZm = tqDtap;-tESpfMoZm | 632 |
| MowåyÜ | 395 |
| Mobmo | 533 |
| Mobmo okwåef | 510 |
| MoVm&du½kyf | 8 |
| MoVm&du - okckr | 323 |
| MoVm&du - okckr - yó'¨d | 320 |
| tHBudwfw&m; r[kwfyg  «u» | 572 |
| uu©Vwåvu©Pm = rmrIoabm | 377, 572 |
| uuplyrm = vT Oyrm | 316 |
| u-BuD; c-acG; wef; | 586 |
| ucFg0dw&PÓPf | 84 |
| upömea\*gwåokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 88 |
| u#wåm½kyf = ur®Z½kyf | 160 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| uydv&[ef; | 184 |
| ur® = uH [lonf | 649 |
| ur®ZMoZm | 216 |
| ur®Z½kyfuvmyf (9) pnf; | 724 |
| ur®nwm | 308, 550 |
| ur®|mef; xif&Sm;ykH - rxif&Sm;ykH | 560 |
| ur®awm edAÁwåd | 19 |
| ur®ed, = bm0emrIü cHhnm;rI &Sdjcif; | 503 |
| ur®ypö, tm[m&ork|me | 653 |
| ur®ypö, Owkork|me ur®ypö, = uH[laom | 655 |
| taxmuftyHh&Sdaomw&m; | 651 |
| ur®ypö, pdwåork|me | 652 |
| ur®zvlyZD0d | 415 |
| ur®b0  ur®ork|me = uHvQifjzpfaMumif; | 16 |
| &Sdaomw&m; | 651 |
| ur®ork|mef½kyf\ oEÅwd | 158 |
| ur®óuwm ypöa0u©P | 420 |
| ur®om"e | 765 |
| u&Zum, | 298 |
| u&Paumov’ | 372 |
| u&DoH = tpma[mif; | 720 |
| uvmyftrIef | 189 |
| uvsmPrdwåokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 385 |
| uóuvdkPf | 391 |
| uóybk&m;&Sif | 184 |
| uodPmavmu | 515, 523 |
| uodPmavmu - y&dur®mavmu 524 umrpEä ´ 431 umrokcv’dumEka,m\* C umrkyg'gef 80 | |

Ob,or®LV§m 543

umvwå,tedpö ('ku© - tewå) okwåef 148 umv'¨ge 263 um, 298 um,tMunf 308

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| um,\*wmowdur®|mef; | D |
| um,'ouuvmyf | 640 |
| um,'Gg& | 191 |
| um,'Gg& (= udk,f)ü &Sdaom½kyf | 644 |
| um,0dnwåd | 308 |
| um,0dnwf | 549 |
| um,onf Oy|me rnf\? owd rrnf | 301 |
| um,mEkyóem tmemygeyAÁ ygVdawmf um,mEkyóem tmemygeyAÁ | 240 |
| ygVdawmfteuf | 241 |
| um,mEkyóemrkace | 302 |
| uma&wd ran | 761 |
| udpöCe = emrfvkyfief;udpötwkH;tcJ | 219 |
| udpöCe = ½kyfvkyfief;udpötwkH;tcJ | 217 |
| udavmruH = tajr§; | 719 |
| ukpädo,m 0gwm | 722 |
| aupd0g' | 46 |
| auom = qHyif | 719 |
| aum|mo,m 0gwm | 722 |
| aumwk[vr\*Fvm | 99 |
| aumoZÆ | 368 |
| aumorÁdokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf | 125 |
| aumov’w&m; okH;yg; | 372 |
| aumif;jcif;okH;jzm vu©Pmq,fyg; | 448 |
| aumif;aom n wpfn | 132 |
| aumif;aom n wpfn &Sdaom &[ef; | 134 |

udk,fü wnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH 700

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| usef;rma&;aumif;jcif; | 584 |
| MumjrifhpGm wnfwHh cdkifcHha&; | 452 |
| Bud,mr,pdwf | 438 |
| aMu;cGufwD;ESufonfh Oyrm  « c » | 333 |
| cZÆed,okwåef | 52 |

cPtm;jzifh twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef cGJyHk 160 cPwå,or\*Ð 82

cPedAÁwåd 19

cPeda&m"ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;rI 37

cPypöKyÜef 150

cPm'd0aoe 161

cPdupdawåu\*¾wm-orm"d 203

cPduorm"d 192

cPdumyDwd 200

c'd&ywåokwåef ESifh ul#m\*g&okwåef

w&m;awmf aumufEkwfcsuf 47

cE¨mig;yg;[lonf bmvJ¿ 267

cdyÜgbdnyk\*¾dKvf 429

cPD mo0 665

ck'´dumyDwd 199

acwå&yfem;í pOf;pm;Munfhyg 24

acaVm = wHawG; 721

(6) 'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm; 637

« \* »

\*Pem-zkoem 315

\*Pem = a&wGufenf; 290

\*E¨ = teHY 630

\*Ew¨ PmS 80

\*E¨mbdCmwm&[ 699

\*Em¨ ½Hk 308

\*rÇD&ÓPp&d,ypöa0u©Pm 387

\*½ku = av;rIoabm 574

\*[dwm, 0dnwåd,m 760

\*VKefrif; 459

\*g0DOyrmokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 455

a\*gp&\*gr = qGrf;cH&Gm 352

a\*gp&½kyf = tm½kH½kyf (7) rsKd; 546

a\*gwruapwd,okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 119 a\*gMwbk 427

« C »

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| pdwåy#doHa0'D | 487 |
| pdwå0dok'¨d | 537 |
| pdwå0dok'¨drS 'd|d0dok'¨dodkY | 191 |
| pdwåork|mefw&m; | 669 |
| pdwåork|mef½kyf | 158 |
| pdwåmEkyóemrkace | 302 |
| pdawåu\*¾wm edrdwf ESpfrsKd; | 371 |
| pkwdpdwf | 665 |
| pkwdpdwf t,ltq | 663 |
| pl;prf;qifjcifyg | 663 |
| pl;prf;&rnfh tcsufwpf&yf | 681 |
| pOf;pm;EIdif;csdefawmfrlyg | 128 |
| pdwf + apwoduf | 668 |
| pdwfpGrf;tifrsm; | 658 |
| pdwfwpfvkH;\ pGrf;tif | 668 |
| pdwf"mwfudk EdSyfuGyfay;yg | 402 |
| pdwf"mwfudk jr§ifhwifay;yg | 373 |
| prf;oyfMunfhyg | 287 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| CmetMunf 308  CmetMunf"mwf = ESmtMunf"mwf 699 | |
| Cme'ouuvmyf | 642 |
| Cme'Gg& (= ESmacgif;)ü &Sdaom½kyf  « p » | 642 |
| pu©KtMunf | 308 |
| pu©K'ouuvmyf | 640 |
| pu©K'Gg& (= rsufpd)ü &Sdaom½kyf | 640 |
| pu©KraEÅm yóEÅd | 164 |
| pwkuúenf; | 480 |
| pwkZ um, | 670 |
| pwkw¬ pwkuú | 259, 490 |
| pwkw¬ZÑmeuxm | 472 |
| pwkw¬psmef | 473 |
| pwkw¬psmef\ \*kPft\*Fg &Spfyg; | 502 |
| pwkw¬ y"med,\*Fw&m; | 585 |
| pwkw¬ r[mya'ow&m; | 176 |
| pwk"mwk00w¬mebm0em | D, 558 |
| pwk"mwk00w¬mef | 197 |
| pyg;jciform; a&wGufenf; | 291 |
| pvem | 327 |
| pm\* | 395 |
| pm\*gEókwd | 400 |
| pdwåu©Pwpfcsufom | 430 |
| pdwåud&d,0ga,m"mwk0dyæga&e | 742, 743 |
| pdwå = pdwf | 655 |
| pdwåZ-t|uvmyf | 640 |
| pdwåZMoZm | 216 |
| pdwåZ½kyf - £&d,mykxf-0dnwf½kyf | 656 |
| pdwåZ½kyf\ jzpfay:vmykH | 655 |
| pdwåZ½kyfuvmyf (8) pnf; | 724 |
| pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifaom pdwfrsm; | 659 |
| pdwåZ½kyf ESifh £&d,mykxf | 657 |
| pdwåZ½kyf - ESpfbuf& | 742 |
| pdwåZ½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykH | 703 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| qdkqkH;rykH | 392 |
| qdkzG,f txl;um; | 647 |
| qdkvdk&if;ESifh taMumif;jycsuf | 252 |
| qdkvdk&if; oabmw&m; | 598 |
| qdkvdkaom oabmw&m; | 554 |
| qifjcifrI enf;ygap? | 454 |
| qef;ppfyg  « Z » | 181 |
| Zeu ESifh Oyw¬rÇu | 694 |

Ce0dedaAÇm\* 555 pdwåZ½kyf omrefudkom jzpfapEdkif\ 658 pdwåypö, tm[m&ork|me 671 pdwåypö, Owkork|me 671

pdwåypö, = pdwftaxmuftyHh&Sdaomw&m; 669

« q » q&mjzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sif\

jrifhjrwfrIudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; 395

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| Z&wm 308, 551, 729 | |
| Z&m'uk © | 414 |
| Zmwrwå | 82 |
| Zmwd'ku© | 414 |
| Zmeawm | 6 |
| ZdemvuFm&#Dum | 116 |
| Zd0SgtMunf | 308 |
| Zd0SgtMunf"mwf = vQmtMunf"mwf | 700 |
| Zd0Sg'ouuvmyf | 643 |
| Zd0Sg'Gg& (= vQm)ü &Sdaom½kyf | 643 |
| ZD&PawaZm | 721 |
| ZD0twå | 221 |
| ZD0dwe0u uvmyf | 703 |
| ZD0dw½kyf wpfyg; | 547 |
| ZD0dwocFg& | 174 |
| ZD0dwda`E´d  « ps » | 308 |
| psmeur®duyk\*¾dKvf | 269 |
| psmevmbD | 71 |
| psme0darmu©ypöa0u©Pwm | 418 |
| psmEkayu©m | 467 |
| psmeft\*Fg ig;yg; | 432 |
| psmefaZmwdkY\ trnfrsm; | 428 |
| psmefvrf;om jzpfonf | 260 |
| psmef[lonf  « Ú » | 451 |
| ÓPpu©K | 163 |
| ÓPw&m; | 86 |
| ÓPyÜbm0 | 5 |
| ÓPvu©P | 5 |
| ÓP0w¬Kokwåef | 104 |
| Óww&m; | 86 |
| Ów w&m; ESifh ÓP w&m; | 38 |
| Ówy&dnm | 76 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ÓPfa&mif taMumif; | 510 |
| ÓPfa&mifqdkwm bmvJ¿ | 518 |
| ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&Sdjcif; | 382 |
| ñTefMum;csuf ESpf&yfwdkY\ xl;jcm;rI  « # » | 557 |
| #Dum tzGifhrsm;  « X » | 227 |
| Xyem | 289 |
| XyemacwfodkY qdkufNyD | 344 |
| Xmeyawåm0 ork|maywd | 677 |
| Xdw = wnfwHhrI &Sdjcif; | 504 |
| Xdwd | 506 |
| XcD P  « ! » | 152 |
| !m[awaZm  « w » | 721 |
| wp yÍöu | 719 |
| wapm = ta& (ta&xl+ta&yg;) | 719 |
| wZÆm&DjrL | 616 |
| wPmS | 16 |
| wPSmtpdk"mwf tap;"mwf | 58 |
| wPSKy, | 89 |
| wwd, pwkuú | 258, 487 |
| wwd, quú - tjypf (6) yg; | 278 |
| wwd,ZÑmeuxm | 466 |
| wwd,psmef&ol | 467 |
| wwd, y"med,\*Fw&m; | 584 |
| wwd, r[mya'ow&m; | 175 |
| ww¬ umrH | 735 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| xderd'¨0daem'ewm = xderd'¨udk |  |
| y,fazsmufjcif;&Sdol jzpfjcif; | 397 |
| ax&0g' | 178 |
| xdkodkY tm;xkwfaumif;ygovm; | 283 |
| xdkufovdk [lonf | 621 |
| xif&Sm;&mudk a&G;cs,fyg | 564 |
| xdkifcdkufü ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ykH | 744 |
| xyfrHpOf;pm;&ef tcsufwpf&yf | 233 |
| xyfrH ar;jref;zG,f tcsufwpf&yf | 284 |
| xyfrH &Sif;vif;csuf | 330, 690 |
| xyfrH &Sif;vif;wifjycsuf  « ' » | 605 |
| 'EÅm = oGm; | 719 |
| 'E¨\*Pe | 292 |
| 'E¨mbdnyk\*¾dKvf | 429 |
| 'd|w&m; | 26 |
| 'd|"r®a0'eD,uH | 62 |
| 'd|"r® okc0d[m&medoHom | 498 |
| 'd|dedZÑmeu©EÅd | 44 |
| 'd|d0dok'¨d | 539 |
| '|d od r\*k g¢#e | 145 |
| 'd|Ky, | 89 |
| 'd|Kyg'gef | 80 |
| 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf | 524 |
| 'DCedum,ft|uxm  'DCbmPu rZÑdrbmPuwdkY\ | F |
| qdkqkH;rcsuf | 343 |
| 'DCbmPu-oH,kwåbmPuwdkY\ tqdk 323  'DCH (&óH) tómoyómom uma,m 299  'ku©t&d,opömw&m; 50  'ku©opömESifh ork',opöm 63  'ku©mEkyóemÓPf 142  'kuedygwf t|uxm\ tqdk 441  'k\*¾E¨ 630  'kwd,t&d,om0uokwåef 121 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| wpfpdwfom;cefY | 232 |
| wpfenf; \*kPft\*Fg &Spfyg; | 506 |
| wpfenf;qdk&aomf | 249, 442 |
| wpfenf;zGifhqdkyHk  « x » | 160, 764 |
| x'¨bm0 = Murf;rIoabm | 574 |
| xde+rd'¨ | 432 |
| xderd'¨0daem'e tmavmu | 514 |

wxm\*w 170, 225 w'"drkwåwm 388, 402, 418 w'eEÅ&yÜ0wåm, raem'Gg&0Dxd,m 763

w'EG,w&m; 104 w½kP0dyóem 84, 163

wmvyPÖm'd½lyged 'doGm 763

wdu© - awaZm"mwf 686 wdu©yn0g 428, 561 wdu©d`E´d,m 543 wdZ um, 670

wdw¬m,weokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 59 wdy&d0¥ "r®a'oem 237 wdyd#uplVem\*rax&f 94 wdyd#uplVokrrax&f 94 wd&pämeuxmokwåef 352

wdó'wårax&f 382

wd[dwfyk\*d¾Kvf 64

wD&Py&dnm 76, 77

awaZm"mwf 546, 570, 587

awaZm"mwfvGefuJaom

awaZmaum|mo (4) rsKd; 721

awy&d0¥"r®a'oemawmf 57 awmrif;opfESifh wlol 253 wH um,H tEkyówd 302 wHork|memeÍö ½lygeH 668 wdkufwGef;csuf 27, 730

awmifNrdKUq&mawmf\ t,ltq 392 wpfckwnf;aom bm0empdwf\

tm½kH jzpfEdkifykH 346 wpfpdwfwpfa'o = wpfcsKdUwpf0uf ,lqykH 230

'kwd, pwkuú 257, 483

'kwd, quú - tjypf (6) yg; 277

'kwd,ZÑmeuxm 461

'kwd, y"med,\*Fw&m; 584

'kwd, r[mya'ow&m; 175

'kyÜnyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆem 384

'kyÜ#dyEéyk\*¾dKvf 179

a'0wmEkówd 400

a'oEÅ½kyÜwåd a[wkbma0e 767

a'oem0dvmo 480

a'oemoDo 581

a'oem oDorQom jzpfonf 584

a'gPrwåm 25

a'g0g&dulyrm = wHcg;apmifh Oyrm 316

j'0bm0 = y\*¢&Pvu©Pm =

,dkpD;rIoabmESifh zGJUpnf;rIoabm 577

'Gg& (6) yg; - (6) Xme 717

'GdZ um, 670

« " »

"nrmyu \*Pe = pyg;jcifol\

a&wGufenf; 291, 292

"r® - t"r® 180

"rw® PmS 80

"r®wmwpfck 650

"r®0dp, oarÁmZÑif 377

"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (7)yg;383

"r®m"d|meydkif; 225

"r®mEkyóemrkace 302

"r®mEkówd 400, 414

"mwk = "mwf 551

"mwkeda'´oydkif; E

"mwkreodum&yAÁ 553

"mwk0db\*Fokwåef 261

"mwk0dbif;t|uxm E

"m&Py#da0" 45

"mwfur®|mef; tusOf; - tus,f 628

"mwfur®|mef;tusOf;enf; 197

"mwfur®|mef;tus,fenf; 197, 719

"mwfur®|mef; ½IyGm;ol yk\*¾dKvf ESpfrsKd; 559

"mwfBuD;av;yg; 551

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| eduúr"mwf | 376 |
| eduEÅdy&d,m'ge | 145 |
| edum,fig;&yf | H |
| ed\*¾[ | 369 |
| edpöbm0 oknwm | 626 |
| ed'óeenf;[k rSwfyg | 411 |
| edyÜa'oenf; | 59 |

"mwfBuD;av;yg;udk jcHKí orm"dxlaxmifyg 586

"mwfBuD;av;yg;udk pwif odrf;qnf;ykH 552

"mwfqdkwmbmvJ¿ 561

"mwfoabm (12) rsKd; 564

« e »

eukawmpdork|mef½kyf 730

ecg = ajconf; vufonf; 719

e\*g;ri;f 459

ew¬d 685

ew¬du'd|d 66

e'Daomawm 0d, - 'DyZmvm 0d, 614

eE´bDvl; 459

ereoabmvu©Pm 377

e,'óe 33

e0wåAÁ"r®m½kH 341

em-usif-udkufcJrI 568

emwd wdu©yn0gyk\*¾dKvf 561

emwdoPduawm = raES;vGef;ap& 588

emwdoDCawm = rjrefvGef;ap& 588

emeEÅ&duenf; 193

ememu©Pduur®\ pGrf;tif 62

emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf 84

em;ü wnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH 698

edyæEé½kyf 549

edAÁwåd yódwAÁm 19, 672

eAd 'dÁ gÓPf 84

eAd 'dÁ g, 163

edrdwåaumov’ 371

edrdwåmbdrkcy#dyg'e 423

edrdwfa0;uGmaeaomf 348

edrdwf (3) rsKd; 274

ed,wrdpäm'd|d 66

ed½kwådyxokwåef 155

eda&m"medoHom 501

eda&m"mEkyóD 495

eda&m"m, 163

eda&ma" t"drkwåwm 37

edówåypöa0u©P 420

edó,bma0g ye y|meea,e ew¬d 685

edó, - rSD&m taMumif;w&m; 685

ed0wåd = qkwfepfjcif; = csKyfjcif;oabm 544

ed0wåda[wk = qkwfepfaMumif; =

csKyfaMumif;oabm 544

eD0&Pw&m; ig;yg; 431

aewådygVdawmf 225

ae0onmemonm,wepsmef 541

aemufwpfenf;zGifhqdkyHk 154

Edkifeif;atmifavhusifhyg 586

emrfuvmyf 219

emrfCe (4) rsKd; 217

emrfydkif;ü twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef cGJyHk 161

emr½f yk f 16

emrfavmu 232

EGm;ausmif;om; a&wGufenf; 293

ESvkH;üwnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH 701

EdIif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrm wpf&yf 752

ESpfcG - ESpfcG - a&m,Suf jzpfykH 712

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ESvkH;oGif;ykH tpDtpOf ESmacgif;ü wnf&Sdaom | 289 |
| ur®Zuvmyfrsm;udk ½IykH | 699 |
| ESm½k = taMum | 719 |

« y »

yuwdom0utavmif;awmf 224 yuwdaom 0ifoufav-xGufoufavrS bm0empdwf qkwfepfoGm;ykH 298

yureÜ m 327

yudPÖua'oem = t|uxm 178

yudPÖuocFg& (= NydK;>yrf;aom ocFg&) 206

y\*¾[ 369

y\*Fkavmyrm = olqGHU Oyrm 315

ypöu© 84

ypöu©ÓPf 2, 7

ypö,udpö 160

ypö,y&d\*¾[ 201

ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf 84

ypö,oEédódwoDv 536

ypöa0u©PÓPf 44, 93

ypöa0u©P0oD 460

ypöKyÜEé"r® 42

ypöKyÜaEé tm[m&y&da,|drlvu'ku© 415

ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m; ig;yg; 15

ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg; 16

ypöKyÜeftm½kH 150

ypöKyÜefü wPSm-'d|d wdkYu qGJiifyHk 140

ypöKyÜefü wPSm-'d|dwdkYu rqGJiifyHk 141

ypöKyÜef½kyf 8

yapöuAk'¨ 244

yapöuaAm"dtavmif;tvsm 224

ypvm,rmeokwåef 511, 512

yÍöuenf; 480

yÍöyu&P F

yÍöyu&P t|uxm 263

yÍör y"med,\*Fw&m; 585

yÍö0dnmPfwdkY ½kyfudk rjzpfapykH 665

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| yÍöoE¨du = tqpftydkif; ig;&yf | 288 |
| yn0EÅyk\*¾vao0em | 384 |
| ynm | 395 |
| ynmblrd-rlv-o&D&00w¬me | 535 |
| ynma&mif = ÓPfa&mif | 510 |
| ynda`E´ | 64, 103 |
| ynwf-y&rwf | 273 |
| y#dulvreodum& | 281 |
| y#dpöorkyÜg'uxmydkif; | E |
| y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYü opömzGJUykH | 59 |
| y#dpöorkyÜg'f w&m;awmf [lonf | 102 |
| y#dpöorkyÜg'f0dbif;t|uxm | E |
| y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óD | 495 |
| y#yd 'g0od 'k d¨ | 448 |
| y#dyóem | 290 |
| y#davmr | 117 |
| y#da0" | 45 |
| y#da0"ÓPf | 44 |
| y#doaE¨pdwf | 16 |

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| yPDw½kyfw&m; 8 yPDwm"drkwådu 599 ywd|me&o 217 yxr pwkuú 256 yxr quú - tjypf (6) yg; 275 yxrpsmeform"d 430 yxr y"med,\*Fw&m; 581 yxr - r[mya'ow&m; 174 yx0D"mwf 545, 587 | | |
| yx0D"mwfvGefuJaom | |  |
| yx0Daum|mo (20) | | 719 |
| y'krkwå& bk&m;&Sif omoemawmfrSonf | | 363 |
| y"me |  | 768 |
| y"med,\*Fw&m; ig;yg; |  | 580 |
| yyÍöol'eD |  | F |
| yyægo yÍöu |  | 719 |
| yyægoH = tqkyf |  | 719 |
| ybó& |  | 527 |
| yrm'ygX |  | 178 |
| yrm'avc |  | 178 |
| y&uúr"mwf |  | 376 |
| y&rtwå |  | 221 |
| y&rw¬opöme,fü t&Snf twdk r&Sd |  | 263 |
| y&rw¬ opöme,fodkY |  | 619 |
| y&rmPkjrL |  | 616 |
| y&rwfwdkY\ oabmrSef |  | 741 |
| y&dur®edrdwf |  | 274 |
| y&dur®mavmu | 516, 523 | |
| y&duH | 427 | |
| y&dp, | 440 | |
| y&dapä'½kyf (1) yg; | 549 | |
| y&dnme,f uGm[csuf&SdykH | 226 | |
| y&dnmy#da0" | 45 | |
| y&dnmbdor, | 46 | |
| y&yd gpe&o | 217 | |
| y&dykpäuwm | 383 | |

y#doaE¨pdwfu pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifykH 660 y#dordÇ'gr\*fygVdawmf\

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom |  |
| w'EG,w&m;rsm; | 103 |
| yXrZÑmeuxm | 427 |
| y|meypö,uxmydkif; y@&ar0 = pdwftm;vkH;onfyif | E |
| yifudk,fobm0tm;jzifh jzLpif\ yPÖwådorwduúreawm = | 614 |
| ynwfudk ausmfatmif usifhyg | 590 |
| yPrem | 327 |
| yPDwpdwåZ½kyf | 246 |
| yPDwabmZeao0ewm | 408 |

rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuf 295, 304, 307 y#dordÇ'gr\*f ygVdawmf\ &Sif;vif;csuf 77, 326

y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf

aumufEkwfcsuf 14, 28, 144

y&yd pk mä 288

y&dykpämy#da0" 45

y&da,m'gw 528

y&da,m'gw = NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf

ta&mifwvufvuf &Sdjcif; 502, 506

y&dok'¨ = pifMu,fjcif; 502, 506

y0wåd = jzpfjcif;oabm 544

y0wåda[wk = jzpfaMumif;oabm 544

yóawm 6

yó'¨doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;

(7)yg; 403, 407

yórÇ,H = Nidrf;atmifusifhykH 319

yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H 486

yom'eD,okwåEÅypöa0u©Pwm 401

yom'½kyf = tMunf½kyf =

tMunf"mwf ig;yg; 546

yom'o'¨g 582

y[me 113

y[mey#da0" 45

y[mey&dnm 86

y[membdor, 46

ygpuawaZm 721

ygwdarmu©oH0&oDv 536

yg&rD&Sif olawmfaumif;rsm; 611

yg&od 'k d¨ 290

yg&d[m&d,ÓPfynm 450

ygVdawmfESifh t|uxm 415

ygVdawmfbmomjyef 151

ydwåH = onf;ajc 720

yd[uH = tzsOf; = o&uf&Guf 719

yDwd - ig;rsKd; 443

yDwdy#doHa0'D 483

yDwdoarÁmZÑif 379

yDwdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (11)yg; 399

yDwd - okc 442

yk\*¾vZÑmo, 480

yk\*¾vm"d|meydkif; 225

yk\*¾dKvfroGm; - igroGm; - ½kyfoGm;

ÓPfjzifhMunhf 747

ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvf 225

ykeoÍÆmeeedrdwåu&P&o 220

ykAÁ\*Fr&o 219

yAk bÁ m\*y#yd 'g 251

ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*f 94

ykaAÁm = jynf 720

yk&drod'¨orÁE¨\*¾[P0Dxd 763

yk&dobm0½kyf 546

yk&doda`E´d 308

jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rSwfcsuf 32

jynfhpkH&rnfh w&m;okH;yg; 343

« z »

zEe´ m 327

z&PmywD d 200

zó 16

zóyÍöruw&m; 270

zkoevu©Pm 377

zok em 289

azm|AÁwPSm 80

azm|AÁmbdCmwm&[ 695

azmufjyefwwfaomoabm 732

« A »

Av00dyóem 84, 163

A[d'¨ 185

A[d'¨ü xifvmykH 592, 607, 624

A[kokwa&;&m odrSwfp&m 676

Am[kópö 395

A'k ¨ 244

Ak'¨tbd"r®m\ ½kyfydkif;qdkif&m t,ltq 733

Ak'¨ykwå 244

Ak'¨gEkówd 399, 414

aAmZÑ\*Fokwåef (t\*¾dokwåef) 599

aAm"d 581

aAm"duxm aumufEkwfcsuf 116

As\*¾ 409

Asmyg' 431

jAL[e&o 217

« b »

b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHw&m;rsm; 37 b\*FgEkyóemÓPfydkif;ü tEG,ÓPfjzifh ½IyHk 34

ba'´u&wå 132

ba'´u&wåokwåef 133

ba'´u&wåokwåefü qdkvdkaom ypöKyÜef 149

ba'´u&wåokwåef - &Sif;vif;csuf 132

b,wly|meÓPf 84

b0\*Fpve 427

b0\*Fkyapä' 427

b00daoomedoHom 499

b0if 427

b0if usaewwfygonf 606

b0ifpdwf[lonf 435

bó = pum;ajymrI 352

bm0'ouuvmyf 640

bm0emaumov’ 372

bm0emy#da0" 45

bm0emjynfhpkHatmif usifhenf; 294

bm0emjzpfykH = aumif;pGm aqmifxm;EdkifykH 330

bm0embdor, 47

bm0emvkyfief;cGif tqifhqifh 332

bm0emonm uGJjym;rI 340

bm0½kyf (2) yg; 546

bdu©Kokwåef 185

bk&m;udk y,faeol 169

bk&m;&Sif\ aAm"dÓPfawmfjrwf 583

bk&m;&SifwdkY\ pum;awmf[lonf 170

blw½kyf 195, 551

blw½kyf = "mwfav;yg;ESifh tMunf"mwf 617

blw½kyfESifh Oyg'g½kyf 551

blwH blwawm yówd 162, 163

blrd 535

abmZeoyÜg, 408

abmZe = tpmtm[m& 355

bifcP 152

« r »

r\*¾if&Spfyg; jynfhyg&JUvm; 234

rZÑwåtm½kH 477

rZÑwåya,m\*wm 409

rZÑwåmum& = tv,ftvwf tjcif;t&m 406

rZÑdredum,ft|uxm F

rZÑdry#dywf 409

rZÑdrbmPuwdkY\ tqdk 324

rZÑrd ½pk d 543

rZÑdrd`E´d,m 543

rw¬vk\*F yÍöu 720

rw¬vk\*ø = OD;aPSmuf 720

r"#k uD m 663

r"k#Dum\ acsycsuf 665

rE´ - awaZm"mwf 686

rE´ynyk\*¾dKvf 427

reodum& aumov’w&m; (10) yg; 588

raem'Gg& 191

raem'Gg& (= [', = ESvkH;)ü &Sdaom½kyf 645

raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f 427

raem'Gg&duaZmom 659

raem&xyl&PD F

raem0dan,s w&m; 759

r&PmoEéaZm 435

r[mBud,mpdwf 437

r[ma\*gygvuokwåef - tqdkwpf&yf 189

r[m#Dum\ tqdktrdefY 271

r[m#Dum\ zGifhqdkcsuf 517, 713

r[m#Dum\ rSmxm;csufwpf&yf 398

r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ tqdk 192

r[mwPSmocF,okwåef

aumufEkwfcsuf 97, 164

r[med'geokwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 74

r[my'krax&f 178

r[mbkwf 545, 551

r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef 261

r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef aumufEkwfcsuf 56

r[ma&m[P\*kwå 459

r[m0Zd&0dyóemÓPfawmfjrwf 114, 116

r[ma0'v’okwåef 476

r[mom0u tavmif;awmf 224

r[mod0ax&f 178

r[m[w¬dya'gyrokwåef 261

rmeor\*k g¢#e 145

rm,m C, 581

rm,m-omaX,s uif;jcif; 584

ródur\*f 94

rkcsESifh y&d,m,f 161

rkÍödwkurswmÓPf 84

rkwå quú 721

rkwåH = usifi,f 721

rk'ku = aysmhrI = aysmhaysmif;rIoabm 576 rk'd`E´d,m 543 r'k wk m 308, 550 rk'kblw = El;nHhjcif; 503 rlv 535

rlvy&d,m,Zmwfawmf 119

rlvy&d,m,okwf 119, 225

ar' quú 720 ara'g = tqDcJ 720

ar;jref;zG,f&m tcsuf 282, 475, 566 ar;jref;oifhaom tcsufwpf&yf 532

rHoH = tom; 719

rnfuJhodYkaom uHygenf; 22

rsufpdü Munfonfh½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk cGJjcm;ykH 695 jrpfa&t,OfuJhodkY - qDrD;tvQHuJhodkY 614

« , »

,ueH = tonf; (toJ) 719

,xmblwÓP'óe 84

,xm ,xm 0g yeó 750

,o®d H ora, pdwåH 422

,k\*e'¨enf; 370

a,bk,s pnf;urf; owfrSwfcsuf 539

a,bk,s[k rSwfyg 196

a,medaomreodum& 377, 405

,H u&PH 0dnmwAÁH 760

,if;odkY odEkdif jrifEkdifyghrvm;¿ 18

« & »

&u©Paumov’ 372

&xa&PkjrL 616

&&SdEdkifaom tusKd;w&m; 422

&&Sdvmonfh Oya'o 143

&o = t&om 631

&owPSm 80

&o[&PDaMum 677

&ombdCmwm&[ 700

&om½Hk 308

&[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ pkwdpdwf 663

½kyÜevu©Pm 225

½kyÜeoabmvu©Pm 377

½lyu©E¨m\ ork',udk ½IykH 13

½lyu©E¨mü O',ÓPf (5) yg; 31

½lyu©E¨mü 0,ÓPf (5) yg; 31

½yl wPmS 80

½lyaEÉ0 ocø \*päwd 557

½lyedAÁwådyóemum& 646

½lyy&d\*¾[ 201

½ly½kyf 549

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| v[kwm | 308, 550 |
| vDe | 368 |
| vlcyk\*¾vy&d0ZÆewm | 401 |
| av;csuf - ajymif;½Iyg | 587 |
| (42) aum|mowdkYü ½IykH pepfrsm; | 723 |
| (42) aum|moodkY | 624 |
| (44) rsKd;aom ½kyf | 719 |
| avmuork', - avmueda&m" | 89 |
| avmud,bm0em\ pGrf;tm; | 146 |
| avmuDpwkopöor®m'd|d | 93 |
| avmuD Ówy&dnm | 110 |
| avmuD wD&Py&dnm | 111 |
| avmuDy&dnm oHk;yg; | 76 |
| avmuD y[mey&dnm | 112 |
| avmuDowdy|mer\*f | 94 |
| avmukwå&m y&dnm oHk;yg; | 86, 112 |
| avmukwå&mowdy|mer\*f | 94 |
| avmrm = arG;nif; | 719 |
| avm[dwH = aoG; | 720 |
| vdk&if;tcsKyf rSwfom;&ef | 206 |
| vdk&if;rSwfom;yg 29, 407, 654 vdkufem&rnfhwm0ef 217  vif;a&mifjcnfudk vufrcHvdkaom q&mjrwfwdkY\ taMumif;jycsuf 525 vkyfief;cGif a&U SodkYquf&ef 305 vrf;vGJoGm;wwfykHudk owdjyKyg 618 vrf;okH;oG,f 625 vsifjrefrI pGrf;tif 458 avsmif;cdkufü ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;ykH 745 vIyf&Sm;rI jzpfay:vmykH 766 vIyf&Sm;rI[lonf 767 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| « 0 » |  |
| 0uú yÍöu | 719 |
| 0uúH = tnd§KU = ausmufuyf | 719 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ½yl orL® Vm§ | 543 |
| ½lygbdCmwm&[ | 695 |
| ½yl g½yl y&\*d [¾ | 201 |
| ½yl g½Hk | 308 |
| ½lyg½kHtrsKd;rsKd;udk awGUjrifEdkifonf | 522 |
| ½dkaoav;pm;pGm vdkufem&rnf | 331 |
| &yfcdkufü ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;ykH | 743 |
| ½kyftppf (18) yg; | 549 |
| ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; | 535 |
| ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm; | 640 |
| ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; ½IuGuf twdkcsKyf rSwf&ef | 731 |
| ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm;rsm; | 724 |
| ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ yrmP | 616 |
| ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGUptcsdef | 615 |
| ½kyfCe = ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ okH;rsKd; | 213 |
| ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;udk jcHKí odrf;qnf;yg | 731 |
| ½kyfw&m;[k odrf;qnf;yg | 718 |
| ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfykHoabm | 551 |
| ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfrIudk ½IykH tjcif;t&m | 646 |
| ½kyf (28) yg; | 545 |
| ½IuGuftwdkcsKyf ñTefMum;csuf | 20 |
| ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;ykHpepf 696, 741 a&U Sajy; trSwftom;rsm; 607 a&S;rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ aqG;aEG;yGJ 94  « v »  vu©Pawm = obm0vu©Pmudkom  OD;pm;ay; ½Iyg 594 vu©PESifh &o 562 vu©P½kyf (4) yg; 550 vu©Pm 288 vu©Pma&; okH;wef 207 vu©Pm½kyfrsm;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;yg 729 vu©Pm[m&aewådenf; 225 vodum = tap; 721 v[ku = ayghrIoabmw&m; 577 | |

vQmü wnf&Sdaom ur®Zuvmyfrsm;u dk½IykH 700

0dwuf 0dpm& jyKwfcsdef 465

0ed rem 327

0de,r[m0\*¾t|uxm 117

0denf;r[mya'ow&m; av;yg; 172

0yd #Ü od m& 236

0dyóemul;ykH tusOf;csKyf 481

0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY

tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf 93

0dyóemÓPfynmESifh jynfhpkHjcif; 585

0dyóemedoHom 498

0dyóemydkif; - cPduorm"d 201

0dyóemydkif;ü tqifhqifh Nidrf;ykH 324

0dyóemblrd 163, 535

0dyóem0aoe 53

0dyóaembmo = 0dyóemÓPfa&mif 693

0dygufpdwf 16 0db\*F0\*f 132

0dbif;ygVdawmfrS aumufEkwfcsuf 107

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 0p'D gG& | 191 |
| 0pD0dnwåd | 308 |
| 0pD0dnwf | 549 |
| 0¥opöm - 0d0¥opöm | 49 |
| 0PÖ = ta&miftqif; | 630 |
| 0w¬Kudk oefY&Sif;atmif jyKjcif; | 357 |
| 0w¬K0do'ud&d,m | 384 |
| 0"uvu©Pm | 225 |
| 0, | 492 |
| 0,"r®mEkyóD | 91 |
| 0,oabm | 3 |
| 0-vkH;wef;u pyg | 569 |
| 0om = qDMunf | 721 |
| 0oDabmf ig;wef | 456 |
| 0ga,m"mwf  0ga,m"mwfvGefuJaom | 546, 587 |
| 0ga,maum|mo (6) rsKd; | 722 |
| 0ga,m 0dnwåð Zaewd | 740 |
| 0dau©y  0dau©yy#dAm[eawm = | 409 |
| tjyiftm½kHudk r½I& | 589 |
| 0dum&½kyf (5) yg;  0d\*wlyudúavo = Oyuúdavo | 550 |
| tnpftaMu; uif;jcif; | 503 |
| 0pd ud pd mä | 432 |
| 0dnwåd | 765 |
| 0dnwfudk odaom 0Dxd | 760 |
| 0dnwf½kyf (2) yg; | 549 |
| 0dnwf [lonf | 756 |
| 0dwuúbm0em | 440 |
| 0dwuú0dpm&meH 0lyorm | 462 |
| 0dw¬rÇevu©P = axmufuefrIoabm 574  0dw¬m&½kpd 543  0dwufESifh 0dpm& txl; 441  0dwuf - 0dpm& 439  0dwuf 0dpm& csKyfNidrf;rI 462 | |

0darmp,H pdwåH 489

0&d m\*gEyk óD 494

0d&m\*g, 163

00d ¥em 290

0dok'd¨jAm[®P 117, 118 0D&d, vGefaeaomf 362

0D&d,oarÁmZÑif 378, 397

0D&d,oarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (11)yg; 389

0|k me\*gred 0D yd óem 230

0|k me0oD 459, 460

a0'em 16

a0'emEkyóem 486

a0'emEkyóemrkace 302

a0ae,sZÑmo, 542

0ifpm;rI rsm;ygap? 454

« o »

ouvum, 743

ocFw 492

ocFwvu©Pm 28

ocgF& 16

ocFg&y&dapä'ÓPf 84

ocFg&rZÑwåwm 420

ocFg½kayu©mÓPf 84

oCF¥e&o 219

opöeda'´oydkif; E

opö0dbif;t|uxm E

opömESifh y#dpöorkyÜg'f 544

opädud&d,y#da0" 45

opädud&d,mbdor, 46

oPS = acsmrI - oabmw&m; 576

owåauvm,e 420

owårZÑwåwm 419

owå0g[laom t,ltq 736

owå ocFg& 420

owåonm-twåonm uGmNyD 622

owd ¿ 368

owduyfí wnfaeaom olawmfaumif;

wdkYudk rSD0J qnf;uyfjcif; 382 owdBuD;pGmjzifh oGm;&rnf 590 owdy|mef av;yg; cGJykH 260 owdjyK&rnfh tcsuf 333, 490, 544

owdjyKí rSwfom;&ef 33

owdjyKoifhykH 435

owd rrnf 301

owdvufvGwfaeaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk

a&SmifMuOfjcif; 382

owdoarÁmZÑif 376

owdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; (4)yg; 380

oawm p orÜZmaem 468

oawm0 yóowd 256

o'´uP³uwåm psmeó 249

o'´wPSm 80

o'´gbdCmwm&[ 698

o'g´½Hk 308

o'g¨ 395

o'¨g\ pGrf;tif 414

o'¨gw&m; &Sdjcif; 581

o'¨g"drkwå 363

o'¨gESifh orm"d 463

o'¨g av;rsKd;ESifh þü vdktyfaom o'¨g 582

o'¨gvGefaeaomf 360

o'¨gvGefí ynmtm;enf;aomf -

ynmvGefí o'¨gtm;enf;aomf 365

o'¨da`E´ 103

o'¨da`E´ jzpfatmif ESvkH;roGif;& 361

o'dolypm& 198, 199 oEÅwd 156, 308, 550, 732 oEÅwduxm 161 oEÅwdCe = emrftpOftwef;twkH;tcJ 218

oEÅwdCe = ½kyftpOftwef;twkH;tcJ 214

oEÅwdedAÁwåd 19

oEÅwdypöKyÜef 150

oEÅwd0aoe 161

oEÅ - yPDw 245

oEÅyÜeawaZm 721

oEré em 327

oEédpdwavm[dw 721

oyÜg, toyÜg, (7) yg; 351

oyÜg,yk\*¾v - toyÜg,yk\*¾v 355

oAÁum, y#doHa0'D 306

oAÁum,y#doHa0'D-yk'fudk "mwfcGJykH 308

oAÁo\*Fg[du0pe 750

obm\*Owk 156, 157

obm\*Owk-tm[m& 156

obm\*{uOwkork|me 157

obm0½kyf 549

obm0vu©Pm 163

obm0vu©Pmudkom OD;pm;ay;í

orm"dudk xlaxmifyg 601

orxedrdwf[lonf 405 orxydkif; - cPduorm"d 199 orx,medu 541

orx,meduvrf; 194 orEÅygom'dumt|uxm D orÜZn - ½IuGuf (= toar®m[orÜZOf) 752

orÜZOf av;rsKd; 381 orÜwd t'd| 26 orÜwd 'd| 26 orÜwd 'd| ocFg& ç orÜwd t'd| ocFg& 100 orÜ[Hoem 448, 450

or®yÜ"meypöa0u©Pwm = or®yÜ"mef\

tmEkabmfudk qifjcifjcif;&Sdoljzpfjcif; 397

or®yÜ"mef vkHYv0D&d, &Sdjcif; 585

or®oepm&acwf okH;rsKd; 223

or®oeÓPf 84

or®oey#da0" 45

or®oEky\*"r® 229

or®m'ku©u©,\*grded,m 581

or®my#dyEé 103

or®morÁK'¨ bmodw w&m;awmf 132, 180

or®moarÁm"d tavmif;tvsm 223

oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm D

or,\ tpGrf;jzifh twdwf-tem\*wf-

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| orm"dxlaxmifoifhykHydkif; | 186 |
| orm"da`E´ | 103 |
| orm"dESifh ynm | 384 |
| orm"dESifh 0D&d, | 366 |

ypöKyÜef½kyf ,lqyHk 159 or,uxm 161 orm'[H pdwåH 488 orm"d\ tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif ig;yg; 498

orm"dur®duESifh 0dyóemur®du 366 orm"dudk xlaxmifyg 186, 570 orm"donf tESpfom&avm¿ 236 orm"donf omoemwGif;w&m; r[kwf 239 orm"dESpfrsKd;wdkY\ xl;jcm;csuf 434

orm"doarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m;

(11)yg; 410, 403

orm"dokwåefrsm; 187

ormyZÆe0oD 458

ormywfESifh 0dyóem 285

orm[dw 506

orm[dwyk\*¾vao0ewm 418

orm[dawm ,xmblw HZmemwd yówd 666 ork',t&d,opömw&m; 58 ork',"r®mEkyóD 91 ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 91 ork',oabm 42 ork'D&P ESifh 0dw¬rÇe 575

ork'D&P&o = wGef;uefrIoabm 217, 570 orl[Ce = emrftaygif;tpktwkH;tcJ 218 orl[Ce = ½kyftaygif;tpktwkH;tcJ 216

o,rÇLÓPf 249

o&D& 535

ovu©P½kyf 549

ov’u©Pm 288, 289

o0ey#da0" 45

oów'd|d C

oVm,we 16

omaX,s C, 581

omrnvu©Pm 163

omrnvu©Pmudk ESvkH;roGif;oifhykH 265

omrpD d 251

om&w¬yÜumoeD F

om&r®Pw&m; 214

om0ZÆ'ku©0dygu 377

omoemudk zsufqD;aeol 179

omoemhr@dKifBuD;rsm; 168

omoemhr@dKifBuD; (4) &yf 179

odatmif tm;xkwf&rnfh tcsuf 279

odatmif ½IyGm;&rnfh tcsuf 697

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | odu©wd - xnfhí a[m&jcif;taMumif; 310 odcgywå0dyóemÓPf 46 odCFmedum = ESyf 721 odxm;oifhaom taMumif;jycsuf 265 odxdkufaom w&m; 765 oded'¨yk\*¾vao0ewm 401 odoifhaomtcsuf wpf&yf 153 oDwOwk 686 oDwbm0 = oDwawaZm = at;rIoabm 577 | | | oDwif;okH;azmfwdkY\ jrifhjrwfykH | 396 | | oDv | 395 | | oDvAÁwkyg'gef | 80 | | oDv0dok'¨d | 536 | | oDvmEkówd | 400 | | oD[moe | 523 | | okc | 444 | | okcÍö uma,e y#doHa0a'wd | 469 | | okcoræó-'ku©oræó | 593 | | okckr½kyf | 8 | | ok\*E¨ | 630 | | okn-edówå-edZDÆ0 | 592 | | okwå | 168 | | okwåEÅy&d,m,enf; | 152 | | okwåEÅbmZeD,enf; | 153 | | okwåmEkavmr | 172, 174 | | okwåefaqmif rax&f | 459 | | okwåefr[mya'ow&m; av;yg; | 174 | | ok'¨0dyóem,meduvrf; | 195 | | okr\*Fv0dvmodeD | F | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | okodrokwåef | 209 | | olawmfaumif;wdkY\ csD;rGrf;oH | 364 | | aou©yk\*¾dKvf | 225 | | aoa'g = acR; | 720 | | aorSH = ovdyf | 720 | | aomwtMunf | 308 | | aomw'ouuvmyf | 641 | | aomw'Gg& (= em;)ü &Sdaom½kyf | 641 | | aombPom"m&P | 64 | | aom oawm0 tóowd? | 256 | | oHcdwå½kpd | 543 | | oHCmEkówd | 400, 414 | | oHroe½kyf | 549 | | oH,kwåedum,ft|uxm | F | | oH,kwf#Dum\ rSmxm;csuf | 398 | | oHa0\*0w¬K (8) yg; | 414 | | oHo&Pavm[dw | 721 | | okwfr[m0g#Dum  « [ » | 116 | | [','ouuvmyf | 645 | | [',0w¬K½kyf | 195, 308 | | [',0w¬K½kyf wpfyg; | 547 | | [',H = ESvkH; | 719 | | [odwkyÜg'fpdwf | 437 | | [d&D | 395 | | [De½kyfw&m; | 8 | | a[wkudpö | 160 | | a[mawmfrlvdk&if; | 139 | |

#### rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef; NyD;\/

2 2 2